# Book Oct 08, 2025 ( 1) Combined ( 1)

1. Notice

This book was produced in EPUB format by the Internet Archive.

The book pages were scanned and converted to EPUB format automatically. This process relies on optical character recognition, and is somewhat susceptible to errors. The book may not offer the correct reading sequence, and there may be weird characters, non-words, and incorrect guesses at structure. Some page numbers and headers or footers may remain from the scanned page. The process which identifies images might have found stray marks on the page which are not actually images from the book. The hidden page numbering which may be available to your ereader corresponds to the numbered pages in the print edition, but is not an exact match; page numbers will increment at the same rate as the corresponding print edition, but we may have started numbering before the print book's visible page numbers. The Internet Archive is working to improve the scanning process and resulting books, but in the meantime, we hope that this book will be useful to you.

The Internet Archive was founded in 1996 to build an Internet library and to promote universal access to all knowledge. The Archive's purposes include offering permanent access for researchers, historians, scholars, people with disabilities, and the general public to historical collections that exist in digital format. The Internet Archive includes texts, audio, moving images, and software as well as archived web pages, and provides specialized services for information access for the blind and other persons with disabilities.

Created with hocr-to-epub (v.1.0.0)

THE HOLY BIBLE CONTAINING THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS: TRANSLATED OUT OF THE ORIGINAL TONGUES; AND WITH THE FORMER TRANSLATIONS DILIGENTLY COMPARED AND REVISED, BY HIS MAJESTY'S SPECIAL COMMAND. i . | APPOINTED TO BE READ IN CHURCHEs. CUM PRIVILEGIO. CAMBRIDGE: PRINTED AT THE PITT PRESS, BY JOHN W. PARKER, PRINTER TO THE UNIVERSITY: FOR THE BRITISH AND FOREIGN BIBLE SOCIETY, INSTITUTED IN LONDON IN THE YEAR 1601; SOLD, TO SUBSCRIBERS ONLY, AT THE SOCIETY'S HOUSE, EARL STREET, BLACKFRIARS, LONDON. M.DCCC.XLIL

TO THE MOST HIGH AND MIGHTY PRINCE JAMES, BY THE GRACE OF GOD, T BRITAIN, FRANCE, AND IRELAND, KING OF GREA DEFENDER OF THE FAITH, &e. The Translators of the BIBLE wish Grace, Mercy, and Peace, through JESUS CHRIST our Lord. . Sep REAT and manifold were the blessings most dread Sovereign, which Almighty God, the Father of all mercies, bestowed upon us the people of England, when For whereas first he sent Your Majesty's Royal Person to rule and reign over us. who wished not well unto our Sion, that upon the Queen Elizabeth of most happy memory, some uld so have overshadowed this Land, that mer should have been in doubt which way they were to walk ; and that it should hardly who was to direct the unsettled State ; the appearance of Your Majesty, stantly dispelled those supposed and surmised mists, of comfort ; especially when and Your hopeful Seed, by jt was the expectation of many, setting of that bright Occidental Star, thick and palpable clouds of darkness wo be known, as of the Sun in his strength, in. and gave unto all that were well affected exceeding cause we beheld the Government established in Your Highness, an undoubted Title, and this also accompanied with peace and tranquillity at home and abroad. But among all our joys, there was no one that more filled our hearts, than the blessed continuance of the, preaching of God's sacred Word among us ; which is that inestimable treasure, which excelleth all the riches of the earth; because the fruit thereof extendeth itself, not only to the time spent in this transitory world, but directeth and disposeth men unto that eternal happiness which is above in heaven. Then not to suffer this to fall to the ground, but rather to take it up, and to continue it in that state, wherein the famous Predecessor of Your Highness did leave it: nay, to go forward with the confidence and resolution of a Man in maintaining the truth of Christ, and propagating it far and near, is that which hath so bound and firmly knit the hearts of all Your Majesty's loyal and religious people unto You, that Your very name is precious among them: their eye doth behold You with comfort, and they bless You in their hearts, as that sanctified Person, who, under God. is the immediate Author of their true happiness. And this their contentment doth not diminish or decay, but every day increaseth and taketh strength, when they ob: that the zeal of Your Majesty toward the house of God doth cc slack ai ro) Hittin ward, but is more and more kindled, manifesting itself

abroad in. the de i 7 +

defence of the Truth, (which hath ‘given such Reo. of Christendom, by WM a not be healed,) and every day at home, is eee low as W uenting the house of God, by hearing the Bions Org Mogt unto that man of sin, ; j rse, by freq : : om sa pane the Teachers thereof, by caring for the Church, preached, by = i rsing Father. tender and loving nursing *¢ as a There are infinite arguments of this right Chnstan and religious affer Your Majesty; but none is more forcible to ane 7 ie oe the Vehe. ment and perpetuated desire of ueconp nme ane publis hing of this work, whic, ith all humility we present unto Your Majesty. ne when Your Highne now wit ment apprehended how convenient it was, that out : both in © before tion in deep judg had once out of deep judg PW ring of the la 3 the Original Sacred Tongues, together with comparing e labours, our own, and other foreign Languages, of many worthy men whe wen us, there should be one more exact Translation of the Holy Scriptures inte the Enelish Tongue; Your Majesty did never desist to urge and to excite those to ali it as commended, that the work might be hastened, and that the business might be expedited in so decent a manner, as a matter of such importance might justly require. And now at last, by the mercy of God, and the continuance of our labours, it being brought unto such a conclusion, as that we have great hopes that the Church of England shall reap good fruit thereby; we hold it our duty, to offer it to Your Majesty, not only as to our King and Sovereign, but as to the principal Mover and Author of the work: humbly craving of Your most Sacred Majesty, that since things of this quality have ever been subject to the censureg of ill-meaning and discontented persons, it may receive approbation and patronage from so learned and judicious a Prince as Your’ Highness is, whose allowance and acceptance of our labours shall more honour and encourage us, than all the calumniations and hard interpretations of other men shall dismay us. So that if, on the one side, we shall be traduced by Popish Persons at home or abroad, who therefore will malign us, because we are poor instruments to make God’s holy truth to be yet more and more known unto the people, whom they desire still to keep in ignorance and darkness; or if, on the other side, we shall be maligned by self-conceited Brethren, who run their own ways, and give liking unto nothing, but what is framed by themselves, and hammered on their anvil; we

may rest Secure, supported within by the truth and imnocency of a good conscience, having walked the ways of simplicity and integrity, as before the Lord; and sustained without by the powerful protection of Your will ever give countenance to honest and Chr sures and uncharitable imputations. Majesty's grace and favour, which istian endeavours against bitter cenThe Lord of heaven and earth bless Your Majesty with many and happy' days, that, as his heavenly hand hath enriched Your Highness with many singular and extraordinary graces, so You may be the wonder of the world in this latter age for happiness and true felicity, to the honour of that great GOD, and the good of his Church, through Jesus Christ our Lord and only Saviour.

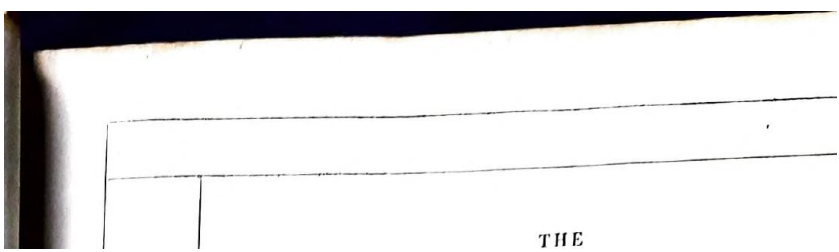
—_—_”- © eet ee _ BOOKS OF THE TIIE NAMES AND ORDER OF ALL THE THE NUMBER OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS, WITH OF THEIR CHAPTERS. THE BOOKS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT. HATH CHAPTERS ‘THE FIRST BOOK OF MOSES CALLED GENESIS ..... SECOND ... ae a EXODUS .. . THIRD LEVITICUS 1» FOURTH... NUMBERS « FIFTH .. oe DEUTERONOMY THE BOOK OF JOSHUA .... . JUDGES .... THE SECOND BOOK OF SAMUEL THE FIRST BOOK OF THE KINGS THE SECOND BOOK OF THE KINGS . XXV THE FIRST BOOK OF THE CHRONICLES XXIX THE SECOND BOOK OF THE CHRONICLES.. wwe XXXVI EZRA ‘essences Sitesi ae. + THE BOOK OF NEHEMIAH . XII x . ESTHER... JOB . oe PSALMS .. THE PROVERBS ECCLESIASTES, OR THE PREACHER . xm | THE SONG OF SOLOMON VI THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET ISAIAH... LXYI Gee Ben an Oe JEREMIAH .. LII THE LAMENTATIONS OF JEREMIAH oy THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET EZEKIEL.. XLVI THE BOOK OF DANIEL.. XII HOSEA .. XIV | | mI Ix I Iv 7 VII AHUM = HABAKKUK. Ill “EPHANIAU.... Ill HAGGAI ZECHARIAH. MALACHL

wsessessseseensserssssnsetereessaessenerenseseseeesees

THE BOOKS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT. UATH CHAPTERS ‘THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO Sr . XXVI St. THE ACTS OF THE APOSTLES THE EPISTLE TO THE ROMANS x (THE FIRST EPISTLE TO THE CORINTHIANS u.essessssssssssessssceeescesssns THE SECOND EPISTLE TO THE CORINTHIANS THE EPISTLE TO THE GALATIANS EPHESIANS ... XVI Iv Vv THE SECOND EPISTLE TO THE THESSALONIANS I: THE FIRST EPISTLE TO TIMOTHY VI THE SECOND EPISTLE TO TIMOTHY Iv peal I ee THE HEBREWS... .. XII THE EPISTLE OF JAMES ....sssecsssssssssssesssscssssessscassssssssassssencencsscsssssstsseneaes Vv THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PETER uu. .esecsesssesteseseeees aataainteieesateataecats Vv THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PETER.. Ill THE FIRST EPISTLE OF JOHN ..... ww OV THE SECOND EPISTLE OF JOHN wccccscscsssscsssssesestscssssessssseacsseesessseeeenes I THE THIRD EPISTLE OF JOHN wiesescccssscscssesssecesstesteceeseesessenscsnenceseenees I HE EPISTLE OF JUDE I THE REVELATION OF Sv. JOHN THE DIVINE .

Before ¢ Ps, 33, 6. 4 And God saw the light, that 7 i" |ayas good’: and God divided tthe *séora's, |light from the darkness. tinewue | O And God called the light ‘Day, ienine” [and the darkness he called Night. qartuess, | + And the evening and the morning a iy ee ae ee the evening ni od sald, e ere be lie norning]2 tfirmament in the midst of the eJov 97,18, | Waters, and let it divide the waters | Fs 15 | from the waters. pneni: | 7 And God made the firmament, yarsion. | |"and divided the waters which were Ps. 148, 4. ! Hebr. 6,7, t Heb. tender USS. ™ Luke 6. 44, i light: and there was light. ‘/ under the firmament from the waters . | ther unto one place, and let the dry * | land appear: and it was so. T GEN CHAPTER I. CHRIST ; | grass, ig seed alte 4004 1 The creation of heaven and earth, 3 of the | his kind and the tree yielding fruit, —— i he ent, 9 of the earth se-| HIS kind, ree cng 2 wrled fea ser il a mae ars | whose seed was in baoer after = Sul, 14 of the sun, moon, and stars, 20 y kind: and God saw that if 2as good. 1 fo beasls and cattle, 26 of Kind: nv ’ Ain th Ha tnage of Cot, “29 dlso the «ap-| 13 And the evening and the morn ointment of foot. ing were the third day. «fohn1.1.2.| TN the *beginning >God created| 14 % And God said, Let there be Pate a i 1Jiohts in the firmament of the heaWs 0. 3 the heaven and the earth. | "lights m : pada ene ituei.| 2 And the earth was without form | ven to divide ‘the day i om the ag 5 paris */and void; and darkness was upon | and let them be for ce an ‘or ie" incs, | the face of the deep. ˚And the Spi-| seasons, and for days, anc et a: £5.15 rit of God moved upon the face of| 15 And let them be for lights in the 247,01." | the waters. firmament of the heaven to give light 3 4And God said, *Let there be which were ‘above the firmament : and it was so. 8 And God called the firmament | Heaven. And the evening and the morning were the second day. 9 4 And God said, * Let the waters under the heaven be gathered toge10 And God called the dry land Karth; and the gathering together of the waters called he Seas: and God saw that it was good. 11 And God said, Let the earth "bring forth t grass, the herb yielding. seed, and the fruit tree yielding “fruit after his kind, whose seed ¢s in FIRST BOOK OF MOSES, CALLED THE ESIS. 12 And the earth brought forth and herb yielding seed after | upon the earth: and it was so. | 16 AndGod?madetwo great lights; night: he made * the stars also. upon the earth, 18 And to *rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness:

and God saw that it was good. 19 And the evening and the morning were the fourth day. 20 And God said, Let the waters bring forth abundantly the ' moving creature that hath tlife, and fowl that may fly above the earth in the t open firmament of heaven. 21 And ' God created great whales, and every living creature'that moveth, which the waters' brought forth abundantly, after their kind, and every winged fowl after his kind: and God saw that it was good. 22 And God blessed them, saying, "Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas, and let fowl multiply in the earth. 23 And the evening and the morning were the fifth day. : 24 7 And God said, Let the earth bring forth the living creature atter itself, upon the earth: and it was so." his kind, cattle, and creeping thing, the greater light tto rule the day,| 33, and 'the lesser light to rule the 17 And God set them in the fir- mament of the heaven to give light | 2 Deut. 4. 19. tween the day and bebeeen the night. o Ps. 74.17. & 104. 19. P Ps. 136. 7, sJer. 31.35. | | Or, creepWG. { Heb. soul. T Heb. let Joul fly. t Heb. sirce oy" the firmament af hewtren. toh. 6.20. & 7. 14. & 8. Ps, 104. 26. "ch. 8.17. 12



The ftv rst sabbath. GENESIS I. The garden of Eden t Heb. ereepeth. + Heb. secding seed. 16. & 147.9. e Job 38, 41. { Heb. a living soul. 1 Ps, 104. 24, 1 Tim. 4. 4. = Ps. 33. 6. v Exod. 20.11 © 31.17. Deut. 5. 14. Hebr, 4. 4. ¢ Neh. 9. 14. Isai. 58. 13. + Heb. crealed to ee, en CHRIST | and it was S0. ae ee re God made the beast of the earth after his kind, and cattle after their kind, and every thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind: and God saw that tz eas good. zensi& | 261 And God said, *Let us make $5. 5 |man in ourimage, after our likeness : Eecles. 7." | and ‘let them have dominion over the %8.°9.11.7. | fish of the sea, and over the fowl of Eph $2. | the air, and over the cattle, and over am fall the earth, and over every creeping fe%6 | thing that ereepeth upon the earth. 27 So God created man in his own +1¢or. 1.7. image, “in the image of God created Peay he him; #male and female created Matt. 19.4. | he them. Mark 10. 6. 3.&| multiply, and replenish the earth, and | and to every ° fowl of the air, and to Ps. 99.1, 2. beast of the earth after his kind: 28 And God blessed them, and God said unto them, ” Be fruitful, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that t moveth upon the earth. 29 { And God said, Behold, I have given you every herb thearing seed, which is upon the face of all the earth, and every tree, in the which is the fruit of a tree yielding seed ; °to you it shall be for meat. 30 And to ‘every heast of the earth, every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein there is ‘life, I have given every green herb for meat: and it was so. 31 And ‘God saw every thing that he had made, and, behold, i¢ was very good. And the evening and the morning were the sixth day.

CHAPTER II. 1 The first sabbath. 4 The manner of the creation. The planting of the garden of Eden, 10 and the river thereof. \7 The tree of knowledge only forbidden. 19, 20 The naming of the creatures. 21 The making of woman, and institution of marriage. HUS the heavens and the earth were finished, and “all the host of them. ; -| 2 »And on the seventh day God ended his work which he had made; and he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made. 3 And God ‘blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it: because that the heavens and of the earth when they were created, in the day that the Lorp God made the earth and the heavens, 5 And every °plant of the field before it was in the earth, and every herb of the field before it grew: for the Lorp God had not ‘caused it to rain

upon the earth, and there was not a man to till the ground. 6 But 'there went up a mist from the earth, and watered the whole face of the ground. 7 And the Lorp God formed man tof the dust of the ground, and ibreathed into his ‘nostrils the breath of life; and'man became a living soul. 8 7 And the Lorp God planted ™a garden*eastward in ˚Fiden; and there Phe put themanwhom he had formed. 9 And out of the ground made the Lorp God to grow “every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food; ™the tree of life also in the midst of the garden, *and the tree of knowledge of good and evil. 10 And a river went out of Eden to water the garden; and from thence it was parted, and became into four heads. 11 The name of the first 7s Pison: that is it which compasseth ‘the whole land of Havilah, where there is gold ; 12 Andthe goldof thatland és good: "there is bdellium and the onyxstone. 13 And the name of the second river is Gihon: the same ¢s it that compasseth the whole land of * Ethiopia. 14 And the name of the third river is *Hiddekel: that is it which goeth ‘toward the east of Assyria, And the fourth river 7s Euphrates. 15 And the Lorp God took "the man, and Yput him into the garden of Eden to dress it and to keep it. 16 And the Lory God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the arden tthou mayest freely eat : 17 «But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, *thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof »tthou shalt surely die. not good that the man should be in it he had rested from all his work which God tcreated and made. alone; ˚1 will make him an help tmeet for him. 4 1 ˚These are the generations of / 19 4And out of the ground the 18 { And the Lorp God said, It 2s t Bok CNR gy 4004 ˚ch. 1. 19 Ps, 104, 14, f Tob 58, 97, 94," ˚6 Ech, 3, 23, I Or, a mi, which vibe upsrom, &¢, + Hep. q arte me ground, Neh. 3. 19, 93, P ver. 15. a Ezek. 31. 8. Tech, 3. 22, Prov. 3. 18. & 11. 30. Rev, 2.7. & 22, 2, 14, » yer. 17. teh. 25. 18. « Numb. 11. 7. + Heb. Cush. = Dan. 10, 4. || Or, eastward to Assyria. | Or, Adam. y ver. 8. + Heb. cating thou shalt Jam. 1. 15. 1 John 5. 16, Heb. dying thow shalt dic. ech, 3, 12. 1Cor. 1. 9. 1 Tim. 2. 13, + Heb. as beSore him. @eh. 1, 20, 24

Nefore CURIST t Heb. calted. foh. 1h, 12. 1 Sam. 26, 12, t Heb. duilded. § Prov. 19.22. Hebr. 13. 4. heh. 29, 14. Ps, 45, 10, Matt. 19. 5. » Exod, 32, 25, Isai. 47. 3. « Rey, 12. 9, & 20, 2. b Matt. 10. 16, 2Cor. 1, 3. ft Heb. Yea, because, $c. ech. 2.17. 4 ver, 13. 2 Cor. 11. 3, 1 Lim, 2. 14, *-yer, 7, Acts 26, 18, 1 Heb. a de8G 7s The serpent decevveth Kno, Lonp God formed every beast of the field, and cyery fowl of the air ; and “|hrought them unto "Adam to see | what he would call them: and whatsoever Adam called every living creature, that 2as the name thereof. 20 And Adam tgave names to all cattle, and to the fowl of the air, and to every beast of the field; but for Adam there was not found an help meet for him. 21 And the Lorn God caused a ‘deep sleep to fall upon Adam, and he aleghs and he took one’ of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead thereof ; 22 And the rib, which the Lorp God had taken from man, tmade he a woman, and *brought her unto the man. 23 And Adam said, This 7s now "bone of my bones, and flesh of my i. |fesh: she shall be called t Woman, . | because she was ‘taken out of t Man. 24 ‘Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall ‘16 |be one flesh. 25 4And they were both naked, the man and his wife, and were not mashamed. CHAPTER III. 1 The serpent deceiveth Eve. 6 Man's shameful fall. 9 God arraigneth them. 14 The serpent is cursed. 13 The promised seed. 16 The punishment of mankind. 21 Their first clothing. 22 Their casting out of paradise, OW “the serpent was ® more subtil than any beast of the field which the Lorp God had made. And he said unto the woman, t Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden? 2 And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden : 8 ˚But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die. 4 4 And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die: 5 For God doth know that in the day ye eat. thereof, then *your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil. 6 And when the woman saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was + pleasant to the eyes, and a GENESIS Il Man's shameful fall. whom thou gavest ¢o 4¢ with me, she gave me of the tree, and I did eat. 13 And the Lorp God said unto the woman, What 7s this that thou hast done? And the woman said, ˚The serpent beguiled me, and I did eat. 14 And the Lorp God said Punto ‘tron to be desired to make one wise,

Belore the a of the fruit thereof, ‘and Sand did eat, and gave also unto her hus- aeners band with her; %and he did eat. fer ata 7 And "the eyes of them both were net opened, ‘and they knew that they |‘ 2 % were naked; and they sewed figleaves together, and made them- oe selves ' aprons. : th gird an thay heard Alig voice Bs the | . 76's. 1. Lorn God walking in the garden m) the teool of the ae and Adam and ' a. as ‘his wife 'hid themselves from the] se 2 2 presence of the Lorn God amongst feaeY: the trees of the garden. 9 And the Lorp God called unto Adam, and said unto him, Where art thou? —— 10 And he said, I heard thy voice oo in the garden, ™and I was afraid, be- Ob cause | ras naked; and I hid myself.) 140%” 11 And he said, Who told thee that thou wast naked? Hast thou eaten of the tree, whereof I commanded thee that thou shouldest not eat ? 12 And the man said, "The woman j* sh. 2,18. Prov. 28. 13. the serpent, Because thou hast done]. {1i5,"5'2 this, thou art cursed above all cattle, and above every beast of the field ; upon thy belly shalt thou go, and ‘dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life: 15 And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and ‘her seed; ‘it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel. 16 Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception ; "in sorrow thou shalt ring forth children; “and thy de-|/ sire shall be "to thy husband, and he shall *rule over thee. 17 And unto Adam he said, 7Because thou hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife, ‘and hast eaten of the tree, "of which I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not eat of it: Peursed is the ground for thy]: sake; *in sorrow shalt thou eat of it all the days of thy life ; 18 ¢Thorns also and thistles shall it John 8. 44. Acts 13. 10. 1 John 3 4. > Ps. 132. 11, Isai. 7. 14. Mic. 5 Mie. 5. 3. Matt. 1. 23, 25. Luke 1. 31, . 4. 7. | Or, subject to thy husdani. ¥1Cor. 11.3 & ld. 34. 1 Pet. 3.1, 4 Job 31. 40,

Pi The birth of Cain and Abel. GENESIS IU. oe The murder of Abel Before 4004 Rom, Hebr. 9. 2; val. || That is, Living. iver. 5. | Like Is 12, Jer. 22. 23. k ch. 2. 9. rend & 9, 20, meh, 2. 8. a Ps, 104. 4. Hebr. 1. 7. 4003 t That is, Gollen, or, acquired. + Heb. Hebel. t Neb. a feeder. aeh. 3.23. & 9. 20, } Heb. at the end af days. » Num. 18.12. e Num. 18.17. 3.9. ee or, goals. 4 Hebr. 11. 4. ech. SL 2. || Or, Wave the ereedlency ? Hebr. 11, 4. CHRIST + Heb, Cha», | firstlings of his tflock and of the fat tbring forth to thee; and ‘thou shalt eat the herb of the field ; 19 ‘In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto . [the ground ; for out of it wast thou 10 taken: sfor dust thou av, and "unto st shalt thou retwn. . 4 ren ‘Adam called his wife’s ‘| name t! Eve; because she was the mother of all living. . 9] Unto Adam also and to his wife did the Lorp God make coats of skins, and clothed them. 92 4 And the Lorp God said, iBe.|hold, the man is become as one of us, to know good and evil: and now, lest he put forth his hand, ‘and take also of the tree of life, and eat, and live for ever : 23 Therefore the Lorn God sent him forth from the garden of Eden, 'to till the ground from whence he was taken, 24 So he drove out the man; and he placed ™at the east of the garden of Eden " Cherubims, and a flaming sword which turned every way, to | keep the way of the tree of life. CHAPTER IV. 1 The birth, trade, and religion o Cain and Abel. 8 The murder of Abel, 11 The curse af Cain, 17 Enoch the first city. 19 Lamech and his two wives. 25 The lirth of Seth, 26 and Enos. ND Adam knew Eve his wife ; and she conceived, and bare ‘Cain, and said, I have gotten a man from the Lonp, 2 And she again bare his brother t Abel. And Abel was ta keeper of sheep, but Cain was ˚a tiller of the ground. 3 And tin process of time it came to pass, that Cain brought of the fruit of the ground an offering unto the Lorn, 4 And Abel, he also brought of *the m, 5. 12. 7. thereof. : And the Lorp had “respect unto Abel and to his offering : 5 But unto Cain and to his offering he had not respect. And Cain was etl wroth, ‘and his countenance ell. 6 And the Lorp said unto Cain, Why art thou wroth? and why is thy countenance fallen ? , 7 If thou doest well, shalt thou not "be aecepted? and if thon doest not, well, sin lieth at the door. And ‘unto thee shall be his desire, and thou shalt rule over him. gs And Cain talked with Abel his brother: and it came to pass, when they were in the field, that Cain rose up against Abel his brother, and ‘slew him. 9 7 And the Lorp said unto Cain, & Where is

Abel thy brother? And he said, "I know not: Am I my brother's keeper? : 10 And he said, What hast thon done? the voice of thy brother's tblood 'erieth unto me from the ground. 11 And now art thou cursed from the earth, which hath opened her mouth to receive thy brother's blood from thy hand ; 12 When thou tillest the ground, it shall not henceforth yield unto thee her strength; a fugitive and a vagabond shalt thou be in the earth. 13 And Cain said unto the Lorn, 'My punishment és greater than I can bear. : 14 * Behold, thou hast driven me out this day from the face of the earth ; and !from thy face shall I be hid; and I shall bea fugitive and a vagabond in the earth; and it shall come to pass, ™¢hat every one that findeth me shall slay me. 15 And the Lorp said unto him, Therefore whosoever slayeth Cain, vengeance shall be taken on him "sevenfold. And the Lorp ˚set a mark upon Cain, lest any finding him should kill him. 16 4 And Cain ?went out from the presence of the Lorn, and dwelt in the land of Nod, on the east of Eden. 17 And Cain knew his wife, and she conceived, and bare + Enoch: and he builded a city, "and called the name of the city, after the name of his son, Enoch. 18 And unto Enoch was born Irad: and Irad begat Mehujael: and Mehujael begat Methusael ; and Methusael begat 1 Lamech. 19 {And Lamech took unto him two wives; the name of the one was Adah, and the name of the other Zillah. 20 And Adah bare Jabal: he was the father of such as dwell in tents, Bef CHRIS 4008 & Ps. 9.12, 4 John g, 4g, + Heb, uy {Hebr. pad Rev. 610," 1 Or, Mine iniquity is that 1t may be forgiven. | k Job 15, 20— 1 Ps. 51. 11. a Ps. 79. 12. o Tizek. 9.4, 6. c 24. 20, Jer. 23. 39. & 62.3. about 3875 + Heb. Chanoch. 4 Ps, 49. 11. greater than \ p2Kings 13. |" 93. & + Heb. Lemech. and of such as have cattle. Se

315 rom Adam unto Noah. The genealogy of the patriarchs GENESIS IV. fi = ————————__—__—_———_]|,,._ d fifteen Before | Refore 21. And his brother's name was Ju- | Cainan a nee one ST ome? |bal: he was the ' father of all such ba - a he days of Enos were | —— 3074 |as handle the harp and organ. Ji An 1 und five years: and Ttom au, | 22 And Zillah, she also bare Tubal- ag a _ “"”” lain, an tinstructer of every artificer | he died. a oa aieene 3509 vente |) brass and iron: and the sister of| 12 % And eng a é y Ge: ataie: Tubal-cain was Naamah. years, and fg sae oA Ghee he begat beel, 23 And Lamech said unto hiswives, | 13 And Cainan i seed al Geely Adah and Zillah, Hear my voice; ye Mahalaleel eight hund ae Auchter wives of Lamech, hearken unto my | years, and begat En Can = wae ior, Fwoya| Speech: for "I have slain a man to| 14 And all the days of er eat he ing |my wounding, and a young man 'to ie hundred and ten years: wont 8 | ny burt. died. : . si Mit 24 5If Cain shall be avenged seven-| 15 %1 And Mahalaleel pice oa esgiar 3874 fold, truly Lamech seventy and| and five years, and begat '. - 4 4 ‘eh: Shem. | Sevenfold. 16 And Mahalaleel lived after he 1 That js ee eee dand thirty | Aponte, | 25 And Adamknewhiswifeagain; | begat Jared eight hundre y amt and she bare a son, and * calle his | years, and begat sons and daughters: | veho.6 | |name t!Seth: For God, swid she,| 17 And all the days of — | Fontoeat | hath appointed me another seed in- | were eight hundred ninety and five| themselves by ihe name | stead of Abel, whom Cain slew. years: and he died. . > Lonp. 26 And to Seth, "to him also there|" 18 1 And Jared lived an hundred) 3382 “2 Sines 18 | was born a son; and he called his a) ae two years, and he begat |igudes, 15. | Ps, 116-17. e tEnos: then began men '|*to |? Enoch : Zeph 3. callatoon the name bri Lorp. 19 And Jared lived after he begat | warn Enoch eight hundred years, and beCHAPTER 2 : gat sons and Lae “ell 1 The genealogy, age, and death o, the. patri- 20 And all the days of Jared were ae ne on ae nine hundred sixty and two years: 4004 YHIS is the *book of the genera-| and he died. . . a SEA See tions of Adam. In the day that| 21 | And Enoch lived sixty and five Pr a veh.1.25. | God created man, in *the likeness of years, and begat + Methuselah : a Ephes, 4. 24, -? aes k a . God | * eh. 6 928 Col. 3.10. "| God made he him ; 22 And Enoch ‘walked with God j*o-*- 2 ech. 1.27, 2 Male and female created he|after he begat Methuselah three ee them ; and blessed them, and called | hundred

years, and begat sons and Be ane their name Adam, in the day when | daughters : 116. 9. & they were created. 23 And all the days of Enoch were| Mic. 6&8 3874 8% And Adam lived an hundred | three hundred sixty and five years: | Ma*® and thirty years, and begat @ son| 24 And !Enoch walked with God : |* 7 Rss? in his own likeness, after his image; | and he zas not; for God took him.| Hebr. 1. 5. ten.4.25 | and ¢¢alled his name Seth: 25 And Methuselah lived an hun-| 3130 °7 Chron. 1. | 4 °And the days of Adam after he | dred eighty and seven years, and oa had begotten Seth were eight hun-| begat t Lamech : Lhe feh. 1, 28. dred years: fand he begat sons and| 26 And Methuselah lived after he daughters : , begat Lamech seven hundred eighty 5 And all the days that Adam lived | and two years, and begat sons and were nine hundred and thirty years : daughters : ', |Zand he died. 27 And all the days of Methuselah 6 And Seth lived an hundred and|were nine hundred sixty and nine five years, and "begat Enos : years: and he died. 7 And Seth lived after he begat|” 28 {| And Lamech lived an hundred Enos eight hundred and seven years, eighty and two years, and begat a and begat sons and daughters : heh. 4. 96, son: . 8 And all the days of Seth were| 29 Andhe called his name *\ Noah, |, 2948 nine hundred and twelye years : and saying, This same shall comfort us ary 3.6. = he died. : ; concerning our work and toil of our Teer a0 79 9 4 And Enos lived mnety years, | hands, because of the ground ™ which |! T's tae and begat t Cainan : 2. He the Lorn hath cursed. consort. 10 And Enos lived after he begat | 30 And Lamech lived after he be-| i

The wickedness of the world. GENESIS V. The form, and end of j Before CHRIST 2948 2353 2448 ach 6. 10. och. 10, 21. ech. 1. 28. | > Deut. 7.3, 4. Gal. 5. 16, 17. 1 Pet. 3. 19, 20, Ps. 78. 39. 2469 0 Or, the ahole imagination : The Hebrew word signifieth not only theimagination, butalso the purposes and desires. ch, 8, 21. Deut. 29. 19. Prov, 6. 18. Matt. 15.19. t Heb. every day. f & Isai. 63. 10. Ephes. 4. 30. t Heb. from man tnto beast, heh. 19. 19, Exod, 33.12, 13, 16, 17. Luke 1. 3), Acts 7. 46, {eh. 7.1. Ezek, 14. 14, 20. Rom. 1. 17. Hebr. 11. 7. 2 Pet. 2. 5. Or, upright. i ch. a oh : Luke 1. 6. Rom. 2. 13. & 5 Noah five hundred ninety and five Sa, and begat sons and daughters: 31 And all the days of Lamech were seven hundred seventy and seven ‘ears: and he died. 32 And Noah was five hundred years old: and Noah begat ” Shem, Ham, ˚and Japheth. CHAPTER VI. The wickedness of the world, which provoked : God's wrath, and caused the flood. 8 Noah jindeth grace. 14 The order, form, and end of the ark. ND it came to pass, ˚when men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them, 2 That the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair; and they "took them wives of all which they chose. 8 And the Lonp said, *My spirit shall not always strive with man, 4for that he also 7s flesh: yet his days shall be an hundred and twenty years. 4 There were giants in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the ~|daughters of men, and they bare children to them, the same became mighty men which «were of old, men s. | Of renown. 5 { And Gop saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and ¢hat "every ‘imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil t continually. 6 And ‘it repented the Lorn that ‘| he had made man on the*earth, and it grieved him at his-heart. 7 And the Lonp said, I will destroy man whom I have created from the face of the earth; thoth man, and beast, and the creeping thing, and the fowls of the air; for it repenteth me that I have made them. 8 But Noah "found grace in the eyes of the Lorn. 9 41 These are the generations of Noah: ‘Noah was a just man and "perfect in his generations, and Noah "walked with God. 10 And Noah begat three sons, ‘Shem, Ham, and Japheth. 11 The earth also was corrupt ™be7.|fore God, and the earth was "filled | with violence. and, behold, it was corrupt; for all flesh had corrupted his way upon the earth. 13 And God said unto Noah, ?'The end of all flesh is come before me ; for the earth is filled with

violence through them; ‘and, behold, I will destroy them 'with the earth. 14 9 Make thee an ark of gopherwood; ‘rooms shalt thou make in the ark, and shalt pitch it within and without with pitch. 15 And this ¢s the fashion which thou shalt make it 9: The length of the ark shall be three hundred cubits, the breadth of it fifty cubits, and the height of it thirty cubits. 16 A window shalt thou make to the ark, and in a cubit shalt thou finish it above; and the door of the ark shalt thou set in the side thereof; with lower, second, and third stories shalt thou make it. 17 * And, behold, I, even J, do bring a flood of waters upon the earth, to destroy all flesh, wherein is the breath of life, from under heaven ; and every thing that is in the earth shall die. 18 But with thee will I establish my covenant; and *thou shalt come into the ark, thou, and thy sons, and thy wife, and thy sons’ wives with thee. 19 And of every living thing of all flesh, ‘two of every sort shalt thou bring into the ark, to keep them alive with thee; they shall be male and female. 20 Of fowls after their kind, and of cattle after their kind, of every creeping thing of the earth after his kind, two of every sort "shall come unto thee, to keep them alive. 21 And take thou unto thee of all food that is eaten, and thou shalt gather 7 to thee; and it shall be for food for thee, and for them. 22 “'Thus did Noah; *according to all that God commanded him, so did he. CHAPTER VII. 1 Noah, with his family, and the living creatures, enler into the ark. 17 The beginning, increase, and continuance of the flood. ND the Lorn said unto Noah, 2Come thou and all thy house into the ark; for »thee have I seen tighteous before me in this generation. 12 And God °looked upon the earth, the ark Nefor CHRig , 2d4y P Jer. 51 Ere 5 4 ae 78 Mo: Pets by 2. Aver. 17, 7 I Or, fro the cath, t Heb. nests. ¥ ver. 13. ch. 7. 4, 21, 22, 23, 2 Pet. 2. 5, sch, 7. 1 oh 7.157, 1 Pet. 3. 20. 2 Pet. 2, 5. t ch. 7. 8,9, 15, 16. uch. 7.9, 15.° See ch. 2.19,, w Hebr. Il. 7. Sce Exod. 40. 16, ech, 7. 5, 9, 16. 2349 a ver. 7, 13. Matt. 24.38. Luke 17, 26. Hebr. 11. 7. 1 Pet. 3. 20. 2 Pet. 2. 5. beh, 6.9 Prov. 10. 9. 2 Pet. 2.9. , ee Ps.33. 18, 19. |”

Refore CURIST 2349) over. B, Lev. ch. 11. f Heb. seven seren. d Lev, 10, 10. Ezek. 44, 23, ver, 12, 17. + Heb. blot oul. ch. 6, 22, 2349 g ver. 1. l] Or, on the seventh day. ||.Or, flood™ ver, 2, 8,9. . t Heb. wing. ™ ch. 6. 20, ˚ ver, 2, 3, GENESIS VII. The waters asswageare not clean by two, the male and his female. 3 Of fowls also of the air by sevens, the male and the female; to keep seed alive upon the face of all the earth. 4 For yet seven days, and I will cause it to rain upon the earth *forty days and forty nights; and every living substance that I have made will 1 tdestroy from off the face of the earth. 5 fAnd Noah did according unto all that the Lorn commanded him. 6 And Noah was six hundred years old when the flood of waters was upon the earth. 7 {And Noah went in, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him, into the ark, because of the waters of the flood. 8 Of clean beasts, and of beasts that are not clean, and of fowls, and of every thing that creepeth upon the earth, 9 There went in two and two unto Noah into the ark, the male and the female,as God hadecommanded Noah. 10 And it came to pass after seven days, that the waters of the flood were upon the earth. 11 In the six hundredth year of Noah's life, in the second month, the seventeenth day of the month, the same day were all "the fountains . of the great deep broken up, and the 'twindows of heaven were opened. 12 * And the rain was upon the earth forty days and forty nights. 18 In the selfsame day ' entered . . | Noah, and Shem, and Ham, and Ja') pheth, the sons of Noah, and Noah's wife, and the'three wives of his sons with them, into the ark ; 14™They, and every beast after his kind, and all the cattle after their kind, and every creeping thing that ereepeth upon the earthiafter his kind, and every fowl after his kind, every bird of every tsort. _15 And they "went in unto Noah into the ark, two and two of all flesh, | wherein és the breath of life. ; 16 And they that went in, went in had commanded him: and the Lorp shut him in. ; waters prevail ; and the mountains male and female of all flesh, ˚as God | A And the flood was forty days h; and the waters 1nbare up the ark, and earth. 17˚ upon the eart creased, and aiake i lift up above the eart 13 And the waters prevailed, and were increased greatly upon the earth; 'and the ark went upon the face of the waters. . 19 And the waters prevailed ex-| ceedingly upon the earth; 'and all the high hills, that were under the whole heaven, were covered. | 20 Fifteen cubits upward did the were covered. : 21 *And

all flesh died that moved wae upon the earth, both of fowl, and of Mate 24 29. cattle, and of beast, and of every | Luke lf. 77 creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth, and every man: — 22, All in twhose nostrils sas *the || Teb fiz — he Mee all that cas in the) brea ie | and, died. | 93 And every living substance was destroyed which was upon the face | of the ground, both-man, and cattle, | and the creeping things, and the fowl of the heaven; and they were | destroyed from the earth: and "Noah |*} 52 33° only remained alive, and they that) #36 were with him in the ark. 24” And the waters prevailed upon | "$5,700. the earth an hundred and fifty days. | pared with a this chapt CHAPTER VIII. cas 1 The waters asswage. 4 The ark resteth on Ararat. 7 The raven and the dove. 15 Noah, being commanded, 18 goeth forth of the ark. 2) He buildeth an altar, and| ~ offereth sacrifice, 21 which God accepteth, and promiseth to curse the earth no more. ND God *remembered Noah, |* $92, 1Sam. 1.19. and every living thing, and all the cattle that eas with him im the ark: ’and God made a wind to pass over the earth, and the waters as= swaged ; : 2 ¢The fountains also of the deep and the windows’ of heaven were stopped, and ‘the rain from heaven was restrained ; 3 And the waters returned from off the earth tcontinually: and after the end ˚of the hundred and fifty days the waters were abated. 4.And the ark rested in the seventh month, on the seventeenth day of the month, upon the mountains of rarat, 5 And the waters tdecreased conp ver. 4, 12. Before CHRIST 2349 ——’ Ps. 104. 26. Ps. 104. 6. Jer. 3. 23. b Exod. 14. 91. ech. 7. 1. 4 Job 38. 37. t Hebd. in going and returning. ech. 7. 24. + Heb. were in going anil detinually until the tenth monthy in creasing.

Noah gocth forth of the ark. GENESIS VIII. sefore |the tenth month, on the first day of cut {the month, were the tops of the —— | mountains seen. 6 {And it came to pass at the end ‘ch. G.16. | of forty days, that Noah opened the window of the ark which he had made: ‘ 7 And he sent forth a raven, which j Heb. inco-| went forth tto and fro, until the aa rune [waters were dried up from off the me earth. 8 Also he sent forth a dove from him, to see if the waters were abated from off the face of the ground ; 9 But the dove found no rest for the sole of her foot, and she returned unto him into the ark, for the waters were on the face of the whole earth: then he put forth his hand, and tool Heb-cavsed her, and fpulled her in unto him ; ‘Tinto the ark. 10 And he stayed yet other seven days; and again he sent forth the dove out of the ark; 11 And the dove came in to him in the evening ; and, lo, in her mouth was an olive leaf pluckt off: so Noah knew that the waters were abated from off the earth. 12 And he stayed yet other seven days; and sent forth the dove; which returned not again unto him any more. 2348 13 4 And it came to pass in the six hundredth and first year, in the first month, the first day of the month, the waters were dried up from off the earth: and Noah removed the covering of the ark, and looked, and, behold, the face of the ground was dry. ts And in the second month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, was the earth dried. 15 § And God spake unto Noah, saying, 16 Go forth of the ark, thou, and thy wife, and thy sons, and thy sons’ wives with thee. 17 Bring forth with thee "every living thing that és with thee, of all flesh, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth; that they may breed abundantly in the earth, and ‘be fruitful, and multiply upon the earth. | 18 And Noah went forth, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons’ wives with him: heh. 7. 15. ich, 1, 22. 19 Every beast, “every creeping ever creepeth upon the earth, after ark. 20 % And Noah builded an altar unto the Lorn ; and took of every |* clean beast, and of every clean fowl, and offered burnt offermgs on the altar. CHAPTER IX. 1 God blesseth Noah. 4 Blood and murder are forbidden. 8 God’s covenant, 13 signiJied by the rainbow. 18 Noah replenisheth the world, 20 planteth a vineyard, 21 is drunken, and mocked of his son, 25 curseth| Canaan, 26 blesseth Shem, 27 prayeth for |Japheth, 29 and dieth. ND God blessed Noah and his sons, and said unto them, *Be|* the earth. 2 >And the fear of you and the|* dread of

you shall be upon every beast of the earth, and upon every fowl of the air, upon all that moveth upon the earth, and upon all the fishes of the sea; into your hand are they delivered. 3 °Every moving thing that liveth |* shall be meat for you; even as the ‘oveen herb have I given you all}, things. 7 4 * But flesh with the life thereof, which is the blood thereof, shall ye 5 And surely your blood of your lives will I require ; at the hand of every beast will I require it; and "at the hand of man; at the hand of every ‘man’s brother will I require h the life of man. i 6 * Whoso sheddeth man’s blood, |" by man shall his blood be shed: 'for in the image of God made he man. 7 And you, "be ye fruitful, and multiply ; bring forth abundantly in the earth, and multiply therein. God blesseth, hin, thing, and every fowl, and whatso-| °%R1 their tkinds, went forth out of the 21 And the Lorp smelled!a tsweet ‘ev. 19, . . . MACK. savour; and the Loxp said in his 2 Con 3 heart, I will not again ™ecurse the] + Hen. 2 ground any more for man’s sake ; | gh s%7e ~ ch. 321 "for the "imagination of man’s heart ‘$2 3 is evil from his youth; neither will]"fi,%., , T again smite any more every thing) #4"," “ living, as I have done. Jer. 17. 9. 2 é Matt. 15, 19, 22 ?+ While the earth remaineth,| Bom! 1a : & 3.23, seed time and harvest, and cold and] ch. 9.71, 15, . P Isai. 54. heat, and summer and winter, and + Heb “as vet day and night shall not cease. opine uae 4 Jer. 33, 20, 25. rd ver. 7, 19, fruitful, and multiply, and replenish} e192 |) not eat. f eae Reforg LST 2349 Heb, Fumi. Lev. on; 1) Dok sq. ch. 1,99, | ch. 1, 28. Hos. 2, 18. Deut. 12.15. & 14. 3, 9, ll. Acts 10. 12, | 13. ch..1. 29, Rom. 14. 14, i 11, 14. & 19. 26. Deut. 12. 23. 1Sam. 14. BA. Acts 15. 20, 29, Exod. 21.28. ch, 4. 9, 10. Ps. 9. 12. Acts 17. 26. Exod. 21.

Refore CURIST 2548 ——? ach. 6. 1h, o Tsai, 4. 9, p Ds. 145, 9. 4 Isai. 54, yeh. 17. UU. + Rev. 4. 3. '. Exod. 28,12. ev. 26, 42, 45. Ezek. 16. 60, uch, 17. 13, 19, 2347 «ch. 10, 6 + Heb. Chenaan. yh. 5, 32, + ch. 10. 32. 1 Chron. 1.4, ke, & 42, Prov. 12. 11. » Prov, 20, 1. 1 Cor. 10. 12. * Exod. 20. 12, Gal. 6.1. The covenant of the rainbow. GENESIS IX. 8 1 And God spake unto Noah, and to his sons with him, saying, 9 And J, "behold, I establish “my covenant with you, and with your seed after you; 10» And with every living creature that is with you, of the fowl, of the cattle, and of every beast of the earth with you; from all that go out of the ark, to every beast of the earth. 11 And ‘J will establish my covenant with you; neither shall all flesh be cut off any more by the waters of a flood; neither shall there any more he a flood to destroy the earth. 12 And God said, * This és the token of the covenant which J make between me and you and every living creature that 7s with you, for perpetual generations : 13 I do set ‘my bow in the cloud, and it shall be for a token of a covenant between me and the earth. 14 And it shall come to pass, when I bring a cloud over the earth, that the bow shall be seen in the cloud : 15 And *I will remember my coyenant, which ¢s between me and you and every living creature of all flesh; and the waters shall no more become a, flood to destroy all flesh. 16 And the bow shall be in the ‘(cloud ; and I will look upon it, that I may remember "the everlasting covenant between God and every living creature of all flesh that 23 upon the earth. 17 And God said unto Noah, This is the token of the covenant, which I have established between me and all flesh that 7s upon the earth. 18 {f And the sons of Noah, that went forth of the ark, were Shem, and Ham, and Japheth : *and Ham as the father of t Canaan. 19 ¥These are the three sons of Noah: “and of them was the whole earth overspread. , 20 And Noah began zo J¢ “an hushandman, and he planted a vineyard: 21 And he drank of the wine, "and was drunken; and he was uncovered within his tent. 22 And Ham, the father of Canaan, saw the nakedness of his father, and told his two brethren without. 23 ¢And Shem and Japheth took a garment, and laid é upon both their shoulders, and went backward, and covered the nakedness of their father; and their faces were backward, and they saw not their father’s nakedness. a 34 And Noah awoke from his wine, and knew what his younger 800 done unto him. 25 And he said, ‘Cursed be Canaan; ˚a servant of servants 5) he be unto his

brethren. 26 And he said, ‘ Blessed be the Lorp God of Shem; and Canaan shall be 'his servant. 27 God shall ! enlarge Japheth, |! Zand he shall dwell in the tents of Shem; and Canaan shall be his servant. 28 4 And Noah lived after the flood three hundred and fifty years. 29 And all the days of Noah were nine hundred and fifty years: and he died. CHAPTER X. 1 The generations of Noah. 2 The sons of Japheth. 6 The sons of Ham. 8 Nimrod the first monarch. 21 The sons of Shem. OW these are the generations of the sons of Noah, Shem, Ham, and Japheth: *and unto them were sons born after the flood. 2 >The sons of Japheth; Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Javan, and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras. 3 And the sons of Gomer; Ashkenaz, and Riphath, and Togarmah. 4 And the sons of Javan; Elishah, and Tarshish, Kittim, and ' Dodanim. 5 By these were ‘the isles of the Gentiles divided in their lands; every one after his tongue, after their families, in their nations. 6 {And the sons of Ham; Cush, and Mizraim, and Phut, and Canaan. 7 And the sons of Cush; Seba, and Havilah, and Sabtah, and Raamah, and Sabtechah: and the sons of Raamah; Sheba, and Dedan. 8 And Cush begat Nimrod: he began to be a mighty one in the earth. 9 He was a mighty *hunter ‘before the Lorp: wherefore it is said, Even as Nimrod the mighty hunter before the Lorn. 10 And the beginning of his kingdom was + Babel, and Erech, and Acead, and Calneh, in the land of Shinar. 11 Out of that. land "went forth The generations of Noah. Before CHRIST 2347 4 Deut. 27. 16. Josh. 9. 23. 1 Kings 9. 20, 21. f£ Ps. 144. 15. Hebr. 11. 16. 1998 ach. 9. 1,7, 19. >1Chron. 1. 5, &e. || Or, as some read it, Rodanim. 35. Zeph. 2. 11. 41 Chron. 1. 8, &e. about 2218 e Jer. 16. 16. Mie. 7. 2, fch. 6 Ue 6 Mie. 5. 6. t Gr. Babylon. W Or, Te went | out nto aAssyria.

GENESIS X. The confusi —— fusion of tom¢uay, ‘Asshur, and builded Nineveh, and| 82 "These are the families of the! Before ) | The sons of Shem. ; : r cHRist |y ity Rehoboth, and Calah, sons of Noah, after their gencrations, ony 2318 yee Rect between Nineveh and | in their nations: °and by these were | 2247 2218 Galah : the same és a great city. the nations divided in the carth after ayer. 1 Or, the +8 And Mizraim begat Ludim, and | the flood. oh 9.19, streets of tie] 13 And Mizraim beg: N. h _ Anamim, and Lehabim, and Naph- CHAPTER XI. tuhim 1 One language in the world. : ( 3 The build. 14 And Pathrusim, and Casluhim, | ing of Babel. 5 The confusion of tongues, s1chron.1. | (Hout of whom came Philistim,) and hennee f toek Ao The ge7 Caphtorim. . 31 Terah goeth from Ur to Haran, tHeb.t | 15 § And Canaan begat * Sidon ND the whole earth was of one aoe his firstborn, and Heth, ‘language, and of one tspeech, LHe. a 16 And the Jebusite, and the Amo-| 2 And it came to pass, as they rite, and Girgasite, journeyed "from the east, that they |; onett 17 And the Hivite, and the Arkite, | found a plain in the land of Shinar 3| aga and the Sinite, and they dwelt there. 2 Sam. bo, 18 And the Arvadite, and the Ze-| 3 And tthey said one to another, a Cho, marite, and the Hamathite: and | Go to, let us make brick, and tburn| ‘seeyt2 afterward were the families of the | them throughly. And they had brick | +20 t Heb. bum : . the: Canaanites spread abroad. for stone, and slime had they for Burning ‘ch. 15.12, © | 19 4And the border of the Canaan- | morter. 15. 1821. ites was from Sidon, as thou comest umb. 3H. Pint a2, | to Gerar, unto tGaza; as thou goest, h. 12. 7, 2" | nto Sodom and Gomorrah, and Ad4 And they said, Go to, let us build us a city and a tower, "whose top |*Deut.1. 29, may reach unto heaven; and let us mah, and Zehoim, even unto Lasha. | make us a name, lest we be scattered 20 These are the sons of Ham, | abroad upon the face of the whole after their families, after their | earth. tongues, in their countries, and in| 5 their nations. 21 | Unto Shem also, the father of all the children of Eber, the brother of Japheth the eider, even to him were children born. + Heb. Azzah. >And the Lorp came down to | et. 18. 21, see the city and the tower, which the children of men builded. 6 And the Lorn said, Behold;-¢the eee people 7s one, and they have all 4one | # ver. 1language; and this they begin to do: “Teer 1 | 22 The children of Shem; Elam, | and now nothing will be restrained t Heb. Ay pepe, jand Asshur, and tArphaxad, and * | Lud,

and Aram. 23 And the children of Aram; Uz, and Hul, and Gether, and Mash. from them, which they have *ima-|°Ps 21. gined to do. 7 Go to, ‘let us go down, and there | ‘sh. 1 2 confound their language, that they Acts 2. 4, tan S| 24 And Ayphaxad begat t'Salah; | may Snot understand one another's sch, 42.99, veh 11.12, land Salah begat Eber. speech. Jer. 5.15. “pom! | 25 ™ And unto Eber were born two 224 8 So "the Lorn scattered them| 3° ee abroad from thence ‘upon the face |} 3 se 35, aa, of all the earth: and they left off to build the city. 9 Therefore is the name of it called : That is, "Babel; 'because the Lorpv did |"2pats,a, and Jerah, there confound the language of all |"!0or 1-2 27 And Hadoram, and Uzal, and| the carth: and from thence did the Diklah, Lorn scatter them abroad upon the 28 And Obal, and Abimael, and | face of all the earth. Sheba, 10 4!These are the generations of |’ $¥32° 47. Shem: Shem eas an hundred years old, and begat Arphaxad two years after the flood : ; 11 And Shem lived after he begat | 2846 Arphaxad five hundred years, and begat sons and daughters. 12 And Arphaxad lived five and ce x thirty years, “and begat Salah : 36. pee py, | SONS: the name of one was "Peleg ; vision.’ | for in his days was the earth divided; and his brother’s name was Joktan, 26 And Joktan begat Almodad, and Sheleph, and Hazarmaveth, 29 And Ophir, and Havilah,and Jobab: all these were thesonsot Joktan. 30 And their dwelling was from Mesha, as thou goest unto Sephar a mount of the east. 31 These are the sons of Shem, after their families, after their tongues, in their lands, after their nations.

The generations of Shem. Thefore CHURI8st 2281 2247 1 Chron. 1. 19, o Called, Take 3, 34, Phutee. 2217 2185 p Luke 3. 35, Saruch. 2155 2126 a Luke 3. 34, Thara. 2056 ¥ Josh, 24, 2. 1 Chron. 1. 5. 1996 ch. 17.15, & 20, 12, t ch, 22, 20, “ch. 16,1, 2 & 18. 11,12, weh. 12, 1. * Neh. 9.7, Acts 7. i GENESIS XI. God calleth Abram. 18 And Arphaxad lived after he hegat Salah four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters. 14 And Salah lived thirty years, and begat Wher: 15 And Salah lived after he hegat Tuber four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters. 16 "And Eber lived four and thirty ears, and begat ° Peleg : 17 And Eber lived after he begat Peleg four hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters. 18 And Peleg lived thirty years, and begat Reu: 19 And Peleg lived after he begat Reu two hundred and nie years, and begat sons and daughters. 20 And Reu lived two and thirty years, and begat ? Serug: 21 And Reu lived after he begat Serug two hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters. 22 And Serug lived thirty years, and begat Nahor: 23 And Serug lived after he begat Nahor two hundred years, and beat sons and daughters. 24 And Nahor lived nine and twenty years, and begat ¢Terah : 25 nd Nahor lived after he begat Terah an hundred and nineteen years, and begat sons and daughters. 26 And Terah lived seventy years, and "begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran. 27 {| Now these are the generations of Terah: Terah begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran; and Haran begat Lot. 28 And Haran died before his father Terah in the land of his nativity, in Ur of the Chaldees. 29 And Abram and Nahor took them wives: the name of Abram’s wife was *Sarai; and the name of Nahor’s wife, ‘Milcah, the daughter of Haran, the father of Mileah, and the father of Iscah. 30 But "Sarai was barren; she had no child. 81 And Terah took Abram his son, and Lot the son of Haran his son’s son, and Sarai his daughter-inlaw, his son Abram’s wife; and they went forth with them from *Ur of the Chaldees, to go into ’the land of Canaan; and they came unto Haran, and dwelt there. [ 32 And the days of Terah were two hundred and five years: and ‘Terah died in Haran. CHAPTER XIL b and blesseth him with a ' dra zs eon ie depurteth usith dat Jeon Haran, 6 He journeyeth through Canaan, 7 which is promised lim in @ poles 10 He is driven by @ famine into Ey pt. I Fear maketh him feign his wife to be his sister, 14 Pharaoh, having taken her from him, by plagues is compelled to restore her. OW the *Lorp had said

unto ‘Abram, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and from thy father’s house, unto a land that I will shew thee: 2 >And I will make of thee a great nation, cand I will bless thee, and make thy name great, dond thou shalt be a blessing: 3 ˚And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee: ‘and im thee shall all families of the earth be blessed. 4. | 4 So Abram departed, as the Lorp had spoken unto him; and Lot went with him: and Abram 2as| seventy and five years old when he departed out of Haran. 5 And Abram took Sarai his wife, and Lot his brother’s son, and all their substance that they had gathered, and Sthe souls that they had oe hin Haran; and they went orth to go into the land of Canaan; and into the land of Canaan they came. 6 { And Abram ‘passed through the land unto the place of Sichem, unto the plain of Moreh. ‘And the Canaanite was then in the land. 7 ™And the Lorp appeared unto |= Abram, and said, "Unto thy seed will I give this land: and there builded he an ˚altar unto the Lorn, who appeared unto him. 8 And he removed from thence unto a mountain on the east of Beth-el, and pitched his tent, having Beth-el on the west, and Hai on the east: and there he builded’ an altar unto the Lorn, and Pcalled upon “ hen of the Lorp. nd Abram journeyed, t* goi on still toward the pa ats 10 { And there was "a famine in the land: and Abram ‘went down into Egypt to sojourn there ; for the famine 2eas ‘grievous in the land. Before CHRIST 1921 Acts 7. 3. Hebr. 11. 8 bch 17.6. & 18. 18. Deut. 2%. 5. 1 Kings 3. & ech. 2. 3. dch. 23. 4. Gal. 3. 14. ech. 27. 29. Exod. 23. 22. Numb. 24.9. f ch. 18.18 & 2. 18. & 2. i Hebr. 11. 9. « Deut. 11. 30. I quis Pech. 13 4 t Heb. in going and Journeying. ach. 13. 3. ® Ps. 105. 13. tch. 43 1.

Abram sojourncth in Egypt. GENES IS NII. Abram and Lot part about 1920 ch. 30.7. Matt. 5. 28. ch, 20, 2. * ch. 20, 14. eh. 20. 18. 1Chron. 16. 21. Ps..105, 14. Hobr. 13. 4. eh. 20.9. & 26.10. 4 Prov 21,1. about 118 Ps. Pr 1 ech. 12. 8, 9. tore | 11 And it came to pass, when he Cae | Was come near to enter ata Hane + Ithat he said unto Sarai his wile, Behold now, I know that thou art ever. | fair woman to look upon: oS) 12 Therefore it shall come to pass, when the Egyptians shall see thee, that they shall say, This 2s his wife : «eh. 20.1. | and they will kill me, but they will <7 | save thee alive. 43. 13 *Say, I pray thee, thou art my Seeeh 2-7-! ster: that it may be well with me a 3. ‘ov. 10. 22. eh. 12.7, 8. for thy sake ; and my soul shall live because of thee. 144 And it came to pass, that, when Abram was come into Egypt, the Egyptians ‘beheld the woman that she ¢as very fair. 15 The princes also of Pharaoh saw her, and commended her before Pharaoh: and the woman was taken into Pharaoh’s house. 16 And he *entreated Abram well for her sake: and he had sheep, and oxen, and he asses, and menservants, and maidservants, and she asses, and camels. 17 And the Lorn plagued Pharaoh and his house with great plagues because of Sarai Abram’s wife. 18 And Pharaoh called Abram, and said, ˚What is this that thou hast done unto me! why didst thou not tell me that she was thy wife? 19 Why saidst thou, She és my sister? so I might have taken her to me to wife: now therefore behold thy wife, take der, and go thy way. 20 4And Pharaoh commanded his men concerning him: and they sent him away, and his wife, and all that he had. CHAPTER XIII, Abram and Lot return out of Egypt. 7 By disagreement they part asunder. 10 Lat goeth to wicked Sodom. 14 God reneweth the promise io Abram. 18 He removeth to Hebron, and there buildeth an altar. AY Abram went up out of Egypt, he, and his wife, and all that he had, and Lot with him, “into the south, 2 >And Abram was very rich in cattle, m silver, and in gold. 3 And he went on his journeys ‘from the south, even to Beth-el, unto the place where his tent had been at the beginning, between Beth-el and Hai; ar 4 Unto the “place of the altar, which he had made there at the first: and there Abram ˚called on the name of the Lorn. 5 { And Lot also, which went with tents. 6 And ‘the land was not able to bear them, that they might dwell together: for their substance was great, so that they could not dwell together. 7 And there was a strife between the herdmen of Abram’s eattle and the herdmen of

Lot’s cattle: "and the Canaanite and the Perizzite dwelled then in the land. 8 And Abram said unto Lot, ‘Let there be no strife, I pray thee, between me and thee, and between my herdmen and thy herdmen; for we be tbrethren. 9 "Zs not the whole land before thee? separate thyself, I pray thee, from me: lif thou wilt take the left hand, then I will go to the right; or if thou depart to the right hand, then I will go to the left. 10 And Lot lifted up his eyes, and beheld all ™the plain of Jordan, that it was well watered every where, before the Lorp "destroyed Sodom and Gomorrah, °even as the garden of the Lorn, like the land of Egypt, as thou comest unto ? Zoar. 11 Then Lot chose him all the plain of Jordan ; and Lot journeyed east: and they separated themselves the one from the other, 12 Abram dwelled in the land of Canaan, and Lot ‘dwelled in the cities of the plain, and "pitched Ais tent toward Sodom. 13 But the men of Sodom *were exceedingly. 14 { And the Lorp said unto Abram, after that Lot "was separated from him, Lift up now thine eyes, and look from the place where thou art “northward, and southward, and eastward, and westward : 15 For all the land which thou seest, *to thee will I give it, and Yto thy seed for ever. 16 And *I will make thy seed as the dust of the carth: so that if a man can number the dust of the earth, ¢len shall thy seed also be numbered. Abram, had flocks, and herds, and |°” wicked, and ‘sinners before the Lorp |: as wUndey ® ch. 26, on, Neh. 12, 6, ‘1Cor. 6 ¥, t Heb. men brethren ; See ch. 11, 27, 31. Exod. 2. 13, Ps. 133. 1. Acts 7. 26. & 34.10, 1 Rom. 12. 19, Hebr. 12,14) Jam. 3. 17. mch. 19. 17. Deut. 34. 3, Ps. 107. 34. " ch. 19, 24, 25. och, 2. 10. Isai. 51. 3. Pech. 14, 2, 8. & 19, 22, 1917 reh, 14. 12, & 19.1. 2 Pet. 2. 7, 8. B. 20, 8. ode & 26. 4, Num. 34. 12. Deut. 34. 4. |) Acts 7.5. | y 2Chron. 20. | Deut. 1. 10. 1 Kings 4. 20. 1Chron. 2723. 17, 18. Hebr. 11, 124 > keh. 20,15) |

Before CURIST about W7 ee ach, 14. 15, t Heb. plains. beh, 35, 27. & 37. 14. ach. 10. 10. & 11.2, h Isai. 1. 11. ¢ Deut. 29, 23. deh, 19, 22. © Deut. 3. 17. Num. 34.12, Josh. 3. 16. Ps. 107. 34. f ch. 9. 26, about 1913 sch. 15, 20. Deut, 3. 11. ir 13. 12. i Deut, 2. 20. k Deut. 2, 10, ll. || Or, The plain of Kiriathaim. ' Deut. 2. 12, m 2 Chron, 20. 2, The battle of the hings. G BN bs [S XII. Lot is taken captive, and rescued. 17 Arise, walk through the land in the length of it and in the breadth of it; for I will give it unto thee. 18 Then Abram removed Ais tent, and came and “dwelt in the t plain of Mamre, "which i in Hebron, and built there an altar unto the Lorn. CHAPTER XIV. 1 The batile of four kings against five. 11 Lot is taken prisoner. 14 Abram rescueth him. 18 Melchizedek blesseth Abram. 20 Abram giveth him tithe: 22 the rest of the spoil, his partners having had their portions, he restoreth to the king of Sodom. ANS it came to pass in the days of Amraphel king *of Shinar, Arioch king of Ellasar, Chedorlaomer king of "Elam, and Tidal king of nations ; 2 That these made war with Bera king of Sodom, and with Birsha king of Gomorrah, Shinab king of ¢Admah, and Shemeber king of Zeboiim, and the king of Bela, which is 4Zoar. 3 All these were jomed together in the vale of Siddim, ‘which is the salt sea. 4 Twelve years ‘they served Chedorlaomer, and in the thirteenth year they rebelled. 5 And in the fourteenth year came Chedorlaomer, and the kings that were with him, and smote Sthe Re: |phaims "in Ashteroth Karnaim, and ‘the Zuzims in Ham, and the Hmims in 'Shaveh Kiriathaim, 6 And the Horites in their mount Seir, unto 'El-paran, which is by the wilderness. 7 And they returned, and came to En-mishpat, which is Kadesh, and 3” smote all the country of the Amalekites, and also the Amorites, that dwelt ™in Hazezon-tamar. 8 And there went out the king of Sodom, and the king of Gomorrah, and the king of Admah, and the king of Zeboiim, and the king of Bela (the same is Zoar ;) and they joined battle with them in the vale of Siddim; 9 With Chedorlaomer the king of Elam, and with Tidal king of nations, and Amraphel king of Shinar, and Arioch king of Ellasar; four kings with five. 10 And the vale of Siddim was “evil. | full of *slimepits ; and the kings of Sodom and Gomorrah fled, and fell there; and they that remained fled oto the mountain. 11 And they took ° Sodom and Gomorra all the goods of h, and all their eh. 19. 17, 4 w p ver. 16, 21victuals, and went their way. | JZ And they took Lot, Abram’s) oe I brother’s

son, hee Sodom, |? th 13.1 and his goods, and departed. 13 9 ea there came one that had escaped, and told Abram the He-' aa brew; for the dwelt in the plain. of "079" Mamre the Amorite, brother of | a Eshcol, and brother of Aner: tand |‘ > these were confederate with Abram. 14 And when Abram heard that) a his brother was taken captive, he | ‘armed his ! trained servants, “born |", in his own house, three hundred and eighteen, and pursued them * unto Dan. 15 And he divided himself against | Suds. 18. 29. them, he and his servants, by night,| ne and ¥smote them, and pursued them |? ****"” unto Hobah, which iz on the left} hand of Damascus. : 16 And he brought back all the |*"™ 1 goods, and also brought again his brother Lot, and his goods, and the women also, and the people. 17 ™ And the king of Sodom ‘went out to meet him after his| ‘1306116 return from the slaughter of Che-|°#"*™ dorlaomer, and of the kings that were with him, at the valley of Shaveh, which is the *kine’s dale. eae 18 And ‘Melchizedek king of Sa-|* Her 71 lem brought forth bread and wine : and he was * the priest of ‘the most |‘ f&2" ¢ high God. * Mic. 66. 19 And he blessed him, and said,} Rut: aay Blessed d¢ Abram of the most high God, ’possessor of heaven and earth: 20 And ®blessed be the most high God, which hath delivered thine enemies into thy hand. And he gave him tithes ‘of all. 21 And the king of Sodom said unto Abram, Give me the t persons, and take the goods to thyself. 22 And Abram said to the king of Sodom, I ‘have lift up mine hand unto the Lorn, the most high God, ‘the possessor of heaven and earth, 23 That ™I will not take from a thread even to a shoelatchet, and that I will not take any thing that is thine, lest thou shouldest say, I have made Abram rich: 24 Save only that which the young § yer. 22. Matt. 11. 25. bch. 24. 27. i Hebr. 7. & + Heb. souls. k Exod. 6. 8. Dan. 12. 7. Rev. 10.5, 6. eh, 21. 33. ™ So Esther 9. 15, 16. La

Abram is justified by faith. GENESIS XV. Exod. 32.13. 1 Chron. 27. 23. Hebr. IL. 12. 1 Rom. 4. 3,9, 23, och. 11.28, 31. 13, 14. Judg. 6. 17, 2'Kings20.8. men have eaten, and the portion of the men ® which went with me, Aner, Eshcol, and Mamre ; let them take their portion. CHAPTER XV. 1 God encourageth Abram. 2 Aan a plaineth for want of an heir, 4 Got proc Jrisoth him @ son, and a multiplying of his seed. 6 Abram is justified by faith, 7 Canaan is promised again, ‘and conjirmed by a sign, 12 and @ vision. FTER these things the word of A the Lorp came unto Abram ‘in a vision, saying, ® Fear not, Apram: I am thy ‘shield, and thy .fexceeding ‘great reward. 2 And Abram said, Lord Gop, ‘/what wilt thou give me, *seeing I go childless, and the steward of my © |Touse és this Eliezer of Damascus? 3 And Abram said, Behold, to me thou hast given no seed: and, lo, fone born in my house is mine heir. 4 And, behold, the word of the Lorp came unto him, saying, This shall not be thine heir; but he that shall come forth out of thine own bowels shall be thine heir. 5 Andhe brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and "tell the istars, if thou be able to number them: and he said unto him, *So shall thy seed be. 6 And he ' believed in the Lorn ; and he “counted it to him for righteousness. 7 And he said unto him, I am the Lorn that "brought thee out of °Ur of the Chaldees, ?to give thee this land to inherit it. 8 And he said, Lord Gop, ¢whereby shall I know that I shall inherit it? 9 And he said unto him, Take me an heifer of three years old, and a she goat of three years old, and a ram of three years old, and a turtledove, and a young pigeon. 10 And he took unto him all these, and "divided them in the midst, and laid each piece one against another : but *the birds divided he not. 11 And when the fowls came down upon the carcases, Abram drove them away. 12 And when the sun was goin| down, ‘a deep sleep fell upon Abram; and, lo, an horror of great darkness fell upon him. 13 Andhe said unto Abram, Know of a surety "that thy seed shall be a stranger in a land that is not theirs, and shall serve them; and “they shall afflict them four hundred years ; they shall serve, * will I judge: and afterward *shall they come out with great substance. buried in a good old age. 16 But %in the fourth generation they shall come hither again: for the iniquity ‘of the Amorites és not yet full. 17 And it came to pass, that, when the sun went down, and it was dark, behold a smoking furnace, and ta burning lamp that ‘passed between those pieces. 18

In the same day the Lorp 5 made a covenant with Abram, saying, "Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of Kigypt unto the great river, the river Huphrates : Sarai giveth Hagar to vr uy if ram, | 14 And also that nation, whom|" 15 And *thou shalt go “to thy : fathers in peace; ’thou shalt be Acts ist bch. 95° ° Exod, 12,49, lik: a agtings 21, ° Dan. 9, 99 t Heb, a, f Jer, 19. 18, 19 The Kenites, and the Kenizzites, and the Kadmonites, 90 And the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Rephaims, 21 And the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Girgashites, and the Jebusites. CHAPTER XVI. 1 Sarai, being barren, giveth Hagar to Abram, 4 Hagar, being afflicted for despising her mistress, runneth away. 7 An angel sendeth her back to submit herself, ll and telleth her of her child. 16 Ishmael is born. OW Sarai Abram’s wife “bare him no children: and she had an handmaid, °an Egyptian, whose name was *Hagar, 2 4And Sarai said unto Abram, Behold now, the Lorp chath restrained me from bearing: I pray thee, ‘go in unto my maid; it may be that I may t obtain children by her. And Abram £hearkened to the voice of Sarai. 3 And Sarai Abram’s wife took Hagar her maid the Egyptian, after Abram "had dwelt ten years in the land of Canaan, and gave her to her husband Abram to be his wife. 4 4 And he went in unto Hagar, and she conceived: and when she saw that she had conceived, her mistress was ' despised in her eyes. Na Matt, i 1 Theses se ar yines Om Isai. 27, 19, sch. 15, 2,3. bch. 21.9 Gal. 4. 24. ach, 30.3) — ech. 20. 18. Team 5 t So ch, 30, 3 + He pied bu her. g ch. 3,17. 191] h ch, 12. 5 6.16 igSam.™ 94)) Prov. 30 23.

[shmael is born, GENESTS XVI. Abram's name is changed a a : 7 = Se aan alin Aisi Before : etre 5 And Sarai said unto Abram, My | him, I am the Almighty G gg ez a "iit {Wrong be upon thee: f have given | before me, and be i ee ant ——~— |my maid into thy bosom; and when| 2 And I will make my OT aeall oh, 28.3. & she saw that she had conceived, I| between me and thee, and 'ws Pio 6. 2 toh sii, | WAS despised in her eyes: "the Lon multiply thee exceedingly 'hig face: Deut Judge between me and thee, 3 And Abram 'fell on —— 4 Pavel en 6 But Abram said unto Sarai, | and God talked with raat eau 2King: " a fob 26 ™ Behold, thy maid as in thy hand; | 4 As for me, behold, malt ba bq! Or, upright, a do to her tas it pleaseth thee. And] is with thee, and thou : 10h. 6.9, Fleet when Sarai t dealt hardly with her, | father of t many nations. HLL. good in thine tyes. + Heb. afflictod her. » Exod, 2. 15, och, 25, 18. p Iixod. 15. 22, a Tit, 2.9, 1 Pet. 2. 18. ch, 17. 20. & 91. 18. & 25, 12. | That is, God shalt hear, teh, 21, 20. uch. 25, 18. ch, 31. 42. Yh, 24, 62, & 1 That is, The well of him that Yveth and seeth me, = Num, 13.96. * Gal, 4. 29, bver, 11, 1910 1898 "ch, 12.1, "she fled from her face. 7 4 And the angel of the Lorn found her by a fountain of water in the wilderness, °by the fountain in the way to ? Shur, 8 And he said, Hagar, Sarai's maid, whence camest thou? and whither wilt thou go? And she said, I flee from the face of my mistress Sarai. 9 And the angel of the Lorp said unto her, Return to thy mistress, and "submit thyself under her hands. 10 And the angel of the Lorp said unto her, *I will multiply thy seed exceedingly, that it shall not be numbered for multitude. 11 And the angel of the Lorp said unto her, Behold, thou art with child, and shalt bear a son, 'and shalt call his name ' Ishmael; because the Lorp hath heard thy affliction. 12 'And he will be a wild man; his hand wild ¢ against every man, and every man's hand against him ; "and he shall dwell in the presence of all his brethren. 13 And she called the name of the Loxp that spake unto her, Thou God seest me: for she said, Have I also here looked after him *that seeth me? 14 Wherefore the well was called Yl Beer-lahai-roi; behold, i¢ is *between Kadesh and Bered. 15 {And *Hagar bare Abram a son: and Abram called his son's name, which Hagar bare, * Ishmael. 16 And Abram «as fourscore and six years old, when Hagar bare Ishmael to Abram, CHAPTER XVII. 1 God reneweth the covenant. & Abram his name is changed in token of a greater blessing. 10

Cirewncision is instituted. 15 Sarai her name is changed, and she blessed. 17 Isaac is promised, 23 Abraham and Ishmael are circumcised. D when Abram was ninety N A years old and nine, the Lorp “appeared to Abram, and said unto 5 Neither shall thy name any more be called Abram, but "thy name shall be 'Abraham ; ‘for a father of many nations have I made thee. : 6 And I will make thee exceeding fruitful, and I will make ‘nations of | thee, and 'kings shall come out of thee. 7 And I will establish my covenant between me and thee and thy seed ; after thee in their generations for an "ver. 16 everlasting covenant, "to be a God | ua unto thee, and to °thy seed after 2G thee. 8 And ° I will give unto thee, and to thy seed after thee, the land | tawherein thou art a stranger, all the land of Canaan, for an everlasting possession; and "I will be their God. 9 {And God said unto Abraham, | Thou shalt keep my covenant therefore, thou, and thy seed after thee in their generations. 10 This is my covenant, which ye shall keep, between me and you and thy seed after thee; * Every manchild among you shall be circumcised. 11 And ye shall circumcise the flesh of your foreskin; and it shall be ta token of the covenant betwixt me and you. 12 And the that is eight days old “shall be circumcised among you, every man child in your generations, he that is born in the house, orbought with money of any stranger, which is not of thy seed. 13 He that is born in thy house, and he that is bought with thy money, must needs be circumcised: and my covenant shall be in your flesh for an everlasting covenant. 14 And the uncircumcised manchild whose flesh of his foreskin is not circumcised, that soul “shall be eut off from his people; he hath broken my covenant. 15 7 And God said unto Abraham, f ver, 17. 4 Rom. 4. 11, 12, 16. Gal. 3. 29. + Heb. muitidude of Ne + Acts 7. 8 * Acts 7. 8. Rom. + 11. t Heb. a son w Exod. 4. 24. As for Sarai thy wife, thou shalt not 2

a ee Isaac is promised. GENESI Before CHRIST 1808 voh. 21, 2. call her name Sarai, but "Sarah shall her name be. 16 And I will bless thee a son also of her: yea, bless her, and tshe shall be @ mother Yof nations; kings of people shall be of her. : 17 Then Abraham fell upon his face, zand laughed, and said in his heart, Shall @ child be horn unto him that is an hundred years old? and shall Sarah, that is ninety years old, bear ? 18 And Abraham said unto God, O that Ishmael might live before thee ! 19 And God said, *Sarah thy wife shall bear thee a son indeed; and her, *and give I will I will establish my covenant with him for an everlasting covenant, and with his seed after him. 20 Andas for Ishmael, I have heard thee: Behold, I have blessed him, and will make him fruitful, and will ‘| multiply him exceedingly ; ‘twelve princes shall he beget, ¢and I will make him a great nation. 21 But my covenant will I establish with Isaac. ¢which Sarah shall bear unto thee at this set time in the next year. 22 And he left off talking with him, and God went up from Abrahain. 23 { And Abraham took Ishmael his son, and all that were born in his house, and all that were bought with his money, every male among the men of Abraham's house; and circumcised the flesh of their foreskin thou shalt eall his name Isaac: and | S XVII. Abraham entertaineth three Wien \a gels, looked, and, lo, three men stood by him: ˚and when he saw them, he ran |« to meet them from the tent door, and bowed himself toward the ground, 3 And said, My Lord, if now I have found favour in thy sight, pass not away, I pray thee, from thy servant: 4 Let “alittle water, I pray you, be |" fetched, and wash your feet, and rest yourselves under the tree : 5 And ˚I will fetch a morsel of bread, and + comfort ye your hearts; | 1 after that ye shall pass on: “for therefore tare ye come to your servant. : And they said, So do, as thou hast said. 6 And Abraham hastened into the tent unto Sarah, and said, tMake ready quickly three measures of fine meal, knead ##¢, and make cakes upon the hearth. 7 And Abraham ran unto the herd, and fetcht a calf tender and good, and gave it unto a young man ; and he hasted to dress it. 8 And "he took butter, and milk, and the calf which he had dressed, and set it before them; and he stood by them under the tree, and they did eat. 9 {And they said unto him, Where is Sarah thy wife? And he said, BeND the Lorn appeared unto} — nego \ him in the “plains of Mamre:} ©" Taf and he sat in the tent door in the heat: —100e 7 een) of the day ; "eh

13, 49 2 ¥And he lift up his eyes and] "tai. + Heb. vow t Heb. Hast. ci. heh. 19. 3. fe. ch. 19, Thee dy ch, 19, " ag 94! & have Passed, iY hold, ‘in the tent. 10 And he said, I ‘will certainly reich. 24. 67. © k yer. 14. 12 Kings 4. | turn unto thee 'according to the time 1898 ch, 18. 19. in the selfsame day, as God had said unto him. 24 And Abraham was ninety years old and nine, when he was cireumcised in the flesh of his foreskin. 25 And Ishmael his son was thirteen years old, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin. 26 Inthe selfsame day was Abraham circumcised, and Ishmael his son. 27 And fall the men of his house, born in the house, and bought with money of the stranger, were circumcised with him. CHAPTER XVIII. mise. 17 The destruction of Sodom is vevealed to Abraham. 23 Abraham maketh intercession for the men thereof. of life; and, lo, "Sarah thy wife shall havea son. And Sarah heard i in the tent door, which was behind him. 11 Now® Abraham and Sarah were old and well stricken in age; and it ceased to be with Sarah ˚after the manner of women. 12 Therefore Sarah Plaughed within herself, saying, ¢After I am waxed old shall T have pleasure, my * lord being old also ¢ 18 And the Lory said unto Abraham, Wherefore did Sarah laugh, " sa Matt. 3 1 Abraham entertaineth three angels. 9 Sarah child, which am old? & 19. 26 is reproved for laughing at the strange pro-| 14 § Is any thing too hard for the | ,4*e? Lorp? ‘At the time appointed I will och. 31, 35. © poh. 17.1%) saying, Shall I of a surety bear a “S retwn unto thee, according to the 12, 19.

oe He intercedeth for Sodom. GENESI time of life, and Sarah shall have a Kefore saa son. : a 1 . earn if —— | 15 Then Sarah denied, saying, laughed not; for she was afraid. And he said, Nay; but thou didst laugh, 16 { And the men rose up from thence, and looked toward Sodom : *fom.15.2.!and Abraham went with them "to bring them on the way. rs. 1 17 And the Lorn said, “Shall I Amos fof 4 ; ! John 13.15. | hide from Abraham that thing which Ido; ly become a great and mighty nation, and all the nations of the earth shall be *blessed in him ? 19 For I know him, ¥ that he will command his children and his household after him, and they shall keep the way of the Lorn, to do justice and judgment; that the Lorp may | bring upon Abraham that which he hath spoken of him. 20 And the Lorp said, Because | : |*the cry of Sodom and Gomorrah is | great, and because their sin is very grievous ; | 21 *I will go down now, and see whether they have done altogether | according to the ery of it, which is | come unto me; and if not, °I will . | know. 22 And the men turned their faces from thence, °and went toward So- | dom: but Abraham ‘stood yet before the Lorn. 23 7 And Abraham @drew near, and said, Wilt thou also destroy the righteous with the wicked ? 24 #Peradventuretherebe fifty righteous within the city: wilt thou also destroy and not spare the place for the fifty righteous that are therein? 25 That be far from thee to do after this manner, to slay the righteous with the wicked: and "that the righteous should be as the wicked, that be far from thee: ‘Shall not the Judge of all the earth do right? _26 And the Lorp said, * If I find .|in Sodom fitty righteous within the city, then I will spare all the place for their sakes. 27 And Abraham answered and said, 'Behold now, I have taken ,/upon ime to speak unto the Lord, which am ™bué dust and ashes : 28 Peradventure there shall lack De 9, 10, & 6.7. Josh. 24, 16, Ephes. 6. 4. ech. 11.5. Exod. 3. 8 Josh. Luke 16. 15, 2Cor. 11.11. ‘ech, 19,1. 8 ver. 1. ' * Hebr. 10, 22, £Num. 16. 22. -2Sam. 24.17, e Jer. 5.1. 4 Tab 8, 20, Isai. 3. 10, nh. 18 Seeing that Abraham shall sure- | Ss XVIJSJ. Lot entertaineth two angels. ~ if five of the fifty righteous : wilt thon ees destroy all the city for lack of five 2) 1898 And he said, [f I find there forty —— and five, J will not destroy 1. 99 And he spake unto him yet) again, and said, Peradventure there ‘shall be forty found there. And he | said, J will not do it for forty’s sake. | 30 And he said unto him, Oh let not the Lord be angry, and J will speak: | Peradventure there shall thirty be

‘found there. And he said, I will |‘ not do it, if I find thirty there. 31 Andhe said, Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the | Lord: Peradventure there shall be twenty found there. And he said, 1 will not destroy if for twenty’s sake. 32 And he said, * Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak yet but this once: Peradventure ten shall be found there. ˚And he said, *74* > '* | |I will not destroy 7 for ten’s sake. 33 And the Lorp went his way, as soon as he had left communing with Abraham: and Abraham returned unto his place. CHAPTER XIX. 1 Lot entertaineth two angels. 4 The vicious Sodomites are stricken with blindness. 12 Lot is sent for safety into the mountains. 18 He obtaineth leave to go into Zoar. 24 Sodom and Gomorrah are destroyed. 26 Lot's wife is a pillar of salt. 30 Lot dwelleth in a cave. 31 The incestuous! original of Moab and Ammon. | A ND there * came two angels to ** 3* * Sodom at even; and Lot sat in) the gate of Sodom: and > Lot seeing ,* 3: 6} them rose up to meet them; and he bowed himself with his face toward | the ground ; | 2 And he said, Behold now, my, lords, ˚turn in, I pray you, into your * Hebr. 13. 2. servant's house, and tarry all night, | and “wash your feet, and ye shall *% 18+ rise up early, and go on your ways. | And they said, * Nay; but we will)’ Set abide in the street all night. 3 And he pressed upon them greatly; and they tuned in unto him, and entered into his house; ‘and he made them a feast, and did bake unleavened bread, and they did eat. 4 But before they lay down, the men of the city, even the men of Sodom, compassed the house round, both old and young, all the people from every quarter : 5 ® And they called unto Lot, and said unto him, Where are the men = Judg. 6. 30. | | foh. 18. 8. 6 Isai. 3. 9. 2-2

Before 1898 h Judg. 19, 2. ind k at the door un- look not behind thee, neither stay |*) Kings 1 : gee 124 . a me he i door after him, | thou in all the plain; escape to id oe 25, i Shae 7. 7 ‘And said, I pray you, brethren, | mountain, lest thou be consumed. aa 16, *Juee id. | 40 tot so wickedly. . 18 And Lot said unto them, Oh,} rit? €, iseeJudg. | § 'Behold now, T have two daugh-| ‘not so, my Lord: Pare ae me ters which have not known man let} 19 Behold now, thy servant hath ee me, I pray you, bring them out unto found grace in thy sight, and thou you, and do ye to them as 7s good in hast magnified thy mercy, which your eyes: only unto these men do | thou hast shewed unto me in saving = seech.18. [nothing ; ™for therefore came they | my life; and I cannot escape to the : under the shadow of my roof. mountain, lest some evil take me, 9 And they said, Stand back. And| and I die: they said again, This one fellow, 20 Behold now, this city is near to ngPet 2.7.2. |" came in to sojourn, ˚and he will | flee unto, and it ¢s a little one: Oh, p See 2 Kings 6. 18. Catia. |2ere at the door of the house with| come thither. Therefore &the name | Exod. 32,10 blindness, both small and great: so | of the city was called 'Zoar. Mark & 3 that they wearied themselves to find| 23 ‘| The sun was trisen upon the ne ae | the door. earth when Lot entered into Zoar. |" Tite 12 | And the men said unto Lot,) 24 Then "the Lorp rained upon | +e gone Hast thou here any besides? son-in-| Sodom and upon Gomorrah brim- | 1,27 49.95 law, and thy sons, and thy daughters, | stone and fire from the Lorn out of | 18% 33.39 and whatsoever thou hast in the city, | heaven ; eS iat. | “bring them out of this place : 25 And he overthrew those cities, | 3.0), | 13 For we will destroy this place, | and all the plain, and all the inha-| Amos 4.11] eh.18.2. |hecause the 'cry of them is waxen | bitants of the cities, and‘ that which} {ai73 great before the face of the Lonp ; | grew upon the ground. are ‘1ehron. 21. )and *the Lorp hath sent us to de-| 26 1 But his wife looked back from |' $y 37° stroy it. behind him, and she became a, pil-|* buke 17-88 14 And Lot went out, and spake lar of salt. t Matt. 1. 18. » Numb. 16. 21, 45. * Exod. 9. 21. Luke 17. 28. & 24. 11, y Numb. 16. 24, 26. Rey. 18, 4. + Heb. are Sound. fOr, punishment. * Luke 18, 13. Rom, 9. 15, 16. «Ps, 34, 22, Lot is sent out of Sodom. CHRIST GENESIS XIX. Sodom and Gomorrah. destroyed which came in to thee this night ? pring them out unto us, that we imay know them. needs be a judge: now will we deal

worse with thee, than with them. break the door. 10 But the men put forth their hand, and pulled Lot into the house to them, and shut to the door. 11 And they smote the men Pthat 17 9 And it came to pass, when they had brought them forth abroad, that he said, "Escape for thy life ; let. me escape thither, (is it not a little one?) and my soul shall live. And they pressed sore upon the| 21 And he said unto him, See, *[ | * Job 42. 8, 9, 7 . : 's. 145, Y man, ever Lot, and came near to have accepted tthee concerning this j thing also, that I will not overthrow this city, for the which thou hast spoken. " 22 Haste thee, escape thither; for £T cannot do any thing till thou be unto his sons in law, ‘which married his daughters, and said, "Up, get you out of this place ; for the Lorn will destroy this city. * But he seemed as one that mocked unto his sons in law. 15 { And when the morning arose, then the angels hastened Lot, saying, Y Arise, take thy wife, and thy two daughters, which fare here, lest thou be consumed in the 'iniquity of the city. 16 And while he lingered, the men laid hold upon his hand, and upon the hand of his wife, and upon the hand of his two daughters; *the Lorp being merciful unto him: #and 27 7 And Abraham gat up early The stood before the Lorn: 28 And he looked toward Sodom and Gomorrah, and toward all the land of the plain, and beheld, and, lo, ™ the smoke of the country went up as the smoke of a furnace. 29 {| And it came to pass, when God destroyed the cities of the plain, that God "remembered Abraham, and sent Lot out of the midst of the overthrow, when he overthrew the cities in the which Lot dwelt. 30 1 And Lot went up out of Zoar, in the morning to the place where 1 Ber CH Rig i 1898 and °dwelt in the mountain, and his two daughters with him; for he feared to dwell in Zoar: and he they brought him forth, and set him without the city.

Before CHRIST 1898

which came in to thee this night? [h] bring them out unto us, that we [i] may know them.

6 And [k] Lot went out at the door unto them, and shut the door after him,

7 And said, I pray you, brethren, do not so wickedly.

8 [l] Behold now, I have two daughters which have not known man; let me, I pray you, bring them out unto you, and do ye to them as *is* good in your eyes: only unto these men do nothing; [m] for therefore came they under the shadow of my roof.

9 And they said, Stand back. And they said *again*, This one *fellow* [n] came in to sojourn, [o] and he will needs be a judge: now will we deal worse with thee, than with them. And they pressed sore upon the man, *even* Lot, and came near to break the door.

10 But the men put forth their hand, and pulled Lot into the house to them, and shut to the door.

11 And they smote the men [p] that *were* at the door of the house with blindness, both small and great: so that they wearied themselves to find the door.

12 ¶ And the men said unto Lot, Hast thou here any besides? son-in-law, and thy sons, and thy daughters, and whatsoever thou hast in the city, [q] bring *them* out of this place:

13 For we will destroy this place, because the [r] cry of them is waxen great before the face of the LORD; and [s] the LORD hath sent us to destroy it.

14 And Lot went out, and spake unto his sons in law, [t] which married his daughters, and said, [u] Up, get you out of this place; for the LORD will destroy this city. [x] But he seemed as one that mocked unto his sons in law.

15 ¶ And when the morning arose, then the angels hastened Lot, saying, [y] Arise, take thy wife, and thy two daughters, which [†] are here; lest thou be consumed in the [‖] iniquity of the city.

16 And while he lingered, the men laid hold upon his hand, and upon the hand of his wife, and upon the hand of his two daughters; [z] the LORD being merciful unto him: [a] and they brought him forth, and set him without the city.

17 ¶ And it came to pass, when they had brought them forth abroad, that he said, [b] Escape for thy life; [c] look not behind thee, neither stay thou in all the plain; escape to the mountain, lest thou be consumed.

18 And Lot said unto them, Oh, [d] not so, my Lord:

19 Behold now, thy servant hath found grace in thy sight, and thou hast magnified thy mercy, which thou hast shewed unto me in saving my life; and I cannot escape to the mountain, lest some evil take me, and I die:

20 Behold now, this city *is* near to flee unto, and it *is* a little one: Oh, let me escape thither, (*is* it not a little one?) and my soul shall live.

21 And he said unto him, See, [e] I have accepted [†] thee concerning this thing also, that I will not overthrow this city, for the which thou hast spoken.

22 Haste thee, escape thither; for [f] I cannot do any thing till thou be come thither. Therefore [g] the name of the city was called [‖] Zoar.

23 ¶ The sun was [†] risen upon the earth when Lot entered into Zoar.

24 Then [h] the LORD rained upon Sodom and upon Gomorrah brimstone and fire from the LORD out of heaven;

25 And he overthrew those cities, and all the plain, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and [i] that which grew upon the ground.

26 ¶ But his wife looked back from behind him, and she became [k] a pillar of salt.

27 ¶ And Abraham gat up early in the morning to the place where [l] he stood before the LORD:

28 And he looked toward Sodom and Gomorrah, and toward all the land of the plain, and beheld, and, lo, [m] the smoke of the country went up as the smoke of a furnace.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, when God destroyed the cities of the plain, that God [n] remembered Abraham, and sent Lot out of the midst of the overthrow, when he overthrew the cities in the which Lot dwelt.

30 ¶ And Lot went up out of Zoar, and [o] dwelt in the mountain, and his two daughters with him; for he feared to dwell in Zoar: and he

Before CHRIST 1898

h Judg. 19. 22.
i ch. 4. 1. Rom. 1. 24, 27. Jude 7.
k Judg. 19. 23.
l See Judg. 19. 24.
m See ch. 18. 5.
n 2 Pet. 2. 7, 8.
o Exod. 2. 14.
p See 2 Kings 6. 18. Acts 13. 11.
q ch. 7. 1. 2 Pet. 2. 7, 9.
r ch. 18. 20.
s 1 Chron. 21. 15.
t Matt. 1. 18.
u Numb. 16. 21, 45.
x Exod. 9. 21. Luke 17. 28. & 24. 11.
y Numb. 16. 24, 26. Rev. 18. 4.
† Heb. *are found.*
‖ Or, *punishment.*
z Luke 18. 13. Rom. 9. 15, 16.
a Ps. 34. 22.

Before CHRIST 1898

b 1 Kings 19. 3.
c ver. 26. Matt. 24. 16, 17, 18. Luke 9. 62. Phil. 3. 13, 14.
d Acts 10. 14.
e Job 42. 8, 9. Ps. 145. 19.
† Heb. *thy face.*
f See ch. 32. 25, 26. Exod. 32. 10. Deut. 9. 14. Mark 6. 5.
g ch. 13. 10. & 14. 2.
‖ That is, *Little*, ver. 20.
† Heb. *gone forth.*
h Deut. 29. 23. Isai. 13. 19. Jer. 20. 16. & 50. 40. Ezek. 16. 49, 50. Hos. 11. 8. Amos 4. 11. Zeph. 2. 9. Luke 17. 29. 2 Pet. 2. 6. Jude 7.
i ch. 14. 3. Ps. 107. 34.
k Luke 17. 32.
l ch. 18. 22.
m Rev. 18. 9.
n ch. 8. 1. & 18. 23.
o ver. 17, 19.

4 Mark 12, 19, 1897 F Deut. 2.9. = Deut, 2. 19. beh. 16.7, 14 ch. 26. 6. Vch, 19.13, & 26.7. @eh, 12,15, + Heb. mar| ried toan | husband. Abimelech restoreth Sarah. the carth: 32 Come, let us make our father drink wine, and we will lie with him, that we ‘may preserve seed of our father, 33 And they made their father drink wine that night: and the firstborn went in, and lay with her father ; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose. 34 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the firstborn said unto the younger, Behold, I lay yesternight with my father: let us make him drink wine this night also; and go thou in, and lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father. 35 And they made their father drink wine that night also: and the younger arose, and lay with him; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose. 36 Thus were both the daughters of Lot with child by their father. 387 And the firstborn bare a son, and called his name Moab: * the same is the father of the Moabites unto this day. 38 And the younger, she also bare a son, and called his name Benammi: ‘the same is the father of the children of Ammon unto this day. CHAPTER XX. 1 Abraham sojourneth at Gerar, 2 denieth his wife, and loseth her. 3 Abimelech is reproved, Sor her inadream. 9 He rebuketh Abraham, 14 restoreth Sarah, 16 and reproved her, J He is healed by Abrajam's prayer. A D Abraham journeyed from thence toward the south country, and dwelled between » Kadesh and Shur, and *sojourned in Gerar. 2 And Abraham said of Sarah his wife, “She is my sister: and Abimelech king of Gerar sent, and ¢took Sarah. 3 But ‘God came to Abimelech Sin a dream by night, and said to him, "Behold, thou art but a dead man, for the woman which thou’hast taken ; for she is ta man’s wife, 4 But, Abimelech had not come ie ; r ; i. ; wi : = 1 WTC Abraham denicth his wife. GENESIS XIX. = . iq] Before ee ; ; - and he said, Lord, ‘wilt ; neore | dwelt in a eave, he and his two|near her: and he , tion? aed GNRIST Ta tem , thou slay also a righteous nation + about lig |CAUBN ICS, : 5 Said he not unto me, She 7s my} _ "38 —\— | 31 And the firsthorn said unto the} 5 ˚ ; | he, even she herself| sass = 4 ay 2 sne. » = e }. 23. younger, Our father is old, and there | sister! ane § other: kin the "in-| 2 ch 7 A . Ht 2 Che *% 2 Kings 20. neh. 16.2, 4/28 nota man in the earth ? to come | said, He 7s my P i cy of zane ch U8, 8B | 1 f all | tegrity of my heart and innocency 2 Cor. 1. 12. Deut 2.5. {in unto us after the manner of a pgrity done this.

10n, sim my hands have I | of 6 And God said unto him in a dream, Yea, I know that thou didst this in the integrity of thy heart; for J also withheld thee from sinning “against me : therefore suffered I thee not to touch her. 7 Now therefore restore the man his wife; ®for he is a prophet, and | 21 he shall pray for thee, and thou shalt live: and if thou restore Aer not, | know thou that thou shalt surely | die, thou, ?and all that are thine. |} 9.75) 2, B 8 Therefore Abimelech rose early in the morning, and called all his| servants, and told all these things in| their ears: and the men were sore| afraid. | 9 Then Abimelech called Abraham, | and said unto him, What hast thou | done unto us? and what have I of- | fended thee, ‘that thou hast brought °#¢.a's9"＞1. on me and on my kingdom a great sin? thou hast done deeds unto me} ; "that ought not to be done. 10 And Abimelech said unto A braham, What sawest thou, that thou hast done this thing? 11 And Abraham said, Because I! thought, Surely ‘the fear of God is| not in this place; and ‘they will), ? slay me for my wife’s sake. 12 And yet indeed "she is my sister; she is the daughter of my father, but not the daughter of my mother ; and she became my wife. 13 And it came to pass, when *God caused me to wander from my father’s house, that I said unto her, This is thy kindness which thou shalt shew unto me; at every place whither we shall come, ‘say of me, He is my brother. 14 And Abimelech 7took sheep, and oxen, and menservants, and womenservants, and gave them unto Abraham, and restored him Sarah his wife. 15 And Abimelech said, Behold, a land is before thee: dwell twhere it pleaseth thee. 16 And unto Sarah he said, Behold, plicitiy, 0 sincerilych. 31.7. & 35. 3. 26. 10. Josh. 7. 25. ch. 34. 7. 3 ch. 42. 18. Ps. 36.1, * ch, 12.1, 9, 1, &e. Hebr. 11. & yh. 12. 13. ch. 12. 16. ach. 13.9, t Heb. as is goodin thine es. dyer. 5. Thave given thy brother a thousand

ee saa ts born. GENESIS XX. ee pieces of silver: ‘behold, he is to nts | eyes, unto cHR let thee Ya covering of the = an i 16a all that ave with thee. ar = other: thus she was reprov ‘4 sok 3 - © So Abraham ‘prayed Wl Hach. 24. 65. 17 { So Abraha ye Bae ob25"-1 0d. and God healed Abim ; and his wife, and his maidservants; : pare children. and they bare ra.taiz. | 18 For the Lorp had fast closed | | | /41 Sam. 2.21. | | veoh. 17,19. & | 18.1 Gal. © Acts Gal. . Hebr. 11.11. ¢oh. 17. 21. «ch. 17.19. | \‘ Acts 7. 8. \ ech. 17.10, \ le about | 1897 \& ch. 171,17. ¥ Luke 1. 53. ech l7, 4h 10,11,12, |) 29, about 12 Gal. 4.04. s pi See ch. 95, 6. & 35.6,7. up all the wombs of the house of Abimelech, because of Sarah Abraham’s wife. CHAPTER XNI. 1 Jsaae is born. 4 He is circumcised. 6 Sarah’s joy. § THagar and Ishmael are cast forth. 14 Hagar in distress, 17 The angel ‘comforteth her. 22 melech’s covenant with Abraham at Beer-sheba. A ND the Lonp “visited Sarah as he had said. and the Lonp did unto Sarah as he had spoken. 2 For Sarah ‘conceived, and bare Abraham a son in his old age, ‘at the set time of which God had spoken to him. 3 And Abraham called the name of his son that was born unto him, whom Sarah bare to him, ¢Isaac. 4 And Abraham ‘circumcised his son Isaac being eight days old, as God had commanded him. 5 And} Abraham was an hundred ears old, when his son Isaac was orn unto him. 6 {| And Sarah said, ‘God hath made me to laugh, so ¢hat all that hear “will laugh with me. 7 And she said, Who would have said unto Abraham, that Sarah should have given children suck ? for I have born him a son in his old age. 8 And the child grew, and was weaned: and Abraham made a great feast the same day that Isaac was weaned, 9 {| And Sarah saw the son of Hagar “the Heyptian, "which she had born unto Abraham 10 Wherefore ham, ? her a » “mocking. she said unto AbraCast out this bondwoman and son: for the son of this bondWoman shall not be heir with my Son, even with Isaac. : 11 And the thin m Abraham's sj son. 12 a And God said unt Let it not he £rievous beeanse of the lad, an fc 2 Was very prievous ght “because of his to Abraham, mn thy sight d because of hath said unto thee, he her voice; for "in Isaa seed be called, arken unto e shall thy 13 And also of the son of the |’ bondwoman will I make because he ¢s thy seed. 14 And Abraham rose up carly in the morning, and took bread, and a bottle of water, and gave # unto Hagar, putting 7 on her shoulder and the child, and tsent her away :

and she departed, and wandered ‘in the wilderness of Beer-sheba. 15 And the water was spent in the bottle, and she cast the child under one of the shrubs. 16 And she went, and sat her down over against dim a good way off, as it were a bowshot: for she said, Let me not see the death of the child. And she sat over against him, and hft up her voice, and wept. 17 And "God heard the voice of the lad; and the angel of God called to Hagar out of heaven, and said unto her, What aileth thee, Hagar ? fear not; for God hath heard the voice of the lad where he ¢s. 18 Arise, lift up the lad, and hold him in thine hand; for ¥I will make him a great nation. 19 And *God opened her eyes, and she saw a well of water; and she went, and filled the bottle with water, and gave the lad drink. 20 And God ‘was with the lad; and he grew, and dwelt in the wilderness, “and became an archer. 21 And he dwelt in the wilderness of Paran: and his mother @took him a wife out of the land of Egypt. 22 41 And it came to pass at that time, that ?Abimelech and Phichol the chief captain of his host spake unto Abraham, saying, God és with thee in all that thou doest : 23 Now therefore “swear unto me here by God tthat thou wilt not deal falsely with me, nor with my son, nor with my son’s son: bué according to the kindness that I have done unto thee, thou shalt do unto me, and to the land wherein thou hast sojourned. 94 And Abraham said, I will swear. 25 And Abraham reproved Abime*a nation, lech because of a well of water, which An angel comforter), |thy bondwoman ; jn all that S “John 8, 35, « Exod. 3.7, w ver. 13. x Num. 22.31. See 2 Kings 6. 17, 18, 50. Luke 24. 16, 3l. y ch, 28. 15, & 39. 2, 3, 21. =ch, 16, 12. beh, 20,2 & 26. 26. «ch, 26. 20, 4 Josh, 2. 12. | 1Sam. 24, 21, t Heb. if thou shalt lic unto ME 5

af Bi i ience. of his foith and abacdione ; ; ONESIS XXI- ee Abraham giveth proof GENESIS XXE- | saw the place| , Before - _ a ig eyes, and saw the CHRIST netore | Abimelech's servants *had violently lifted up his eyes, _ | 12 Maat ftaken away. ea < id Abraham said unto his . 192 26 And Abimeleeh said, J wot not | 5 Ane Peres ea here with the : } reas in, Abide ye seoeno, | Who hath done this thing: neither | young men, y yonder «Sec . 20}, : ' and the lad will go 15,18, 2,31, | didgt thou tell me, neither yet heard | ass; and J an d come again to you. = I of it, but to day and heres ab m took the wood of aN fe F ; praha pss 27 And Abraham took sheep and 6 And fering, and "laid if upon oxen, and gaye them unto Abime- the burnt 0 nape he took the fire ren26.at. |Jech; and both of them 'made a| Isaac his son; # A John 19. 17covenant in his hand, and a cae and they '28 And Abraham set seven ewe-| went hoth of ee ee Abahani lambs of the flock by themselves. | 7 And Isaac spake lhe t ? sai her: and 29 And Abimelech said unto Abra- | his father, and a ay satel And | 32,2" con... |ham, * What mean these seven ewe- he said, f Here in ae bre adr che lambs which thou hast set by them-|he said, Behold the 'iamb for |10"# | aalves? wood: but where 73 the 'lamb | 380 Ay : ffering ? | 30 Andhe said, For these sevenewe-|a burnt 0 g . «on, God | lambs shalt thou take of my hand,| 8 And Abraham said, My son, © i i ide himself a lamb for a | seh 31.49, |that "they may be a witness unto | will provide Jan | 62. me, that-1 hee digged this well. baw vase so they went both | ich. 26.33. | 3] Wherefore he 'called that place | of them together. a itnat i, 1 Beer-sheba; because there they| 9 And they came to the place which | beoain i d told him of; and Abraham | treoath." |sware both of them. . God had to ice | crite 32 Thus they made a covenant at | built an altar there, and laid i vood i bound Isaac his Beer-sheba: then Abimelech rose | wood in order, and : up, and Phichol the chief captain of | son, css him on the altar upon | his host, and they returned into the | the wood. : | Thad of the Philistines. 10 And Abraham stretched forth | ior tre | 33 {And Abraham planted a'grove | his hand, and took the knife to slay | *eh.4.26. {in Beer-sheba, and 'called there on | his son. ver | ' Deut. 93.27. the name of the Lorp, 'the ever-| 11 And the angel of the Lorn i f d Rom. 16.26. | lasting God. called unto him out of heaven, and} ni 'sand Abraham sojourned in the | said, Abraham, Abraham : and he! | Philistines' land many days. said, Here am I. | eet - 12 And

he said, ‘Lay not thine | *\§3/2˚% CHAPTER XXII. : the lad, neither do thou 1 Abraham is tempted to offer Isaac. 3 He hand upon : : ae 7 ch. 25. giveth proof of his faith and_obedience. | any thing unto him: for Snow know | i ececcy 11 The angel stayeth him. 13 Isaac is ex-| that thou fearest God, seeing thou| \ changed with a ram. 14 The place is callec * Ao ea aes Tehooah.jireh. 15 Abrahams blessed again. | hast not withheld thy son, thine 20 The generation of Nahor unto Rebekah. only son from me. 2, A ND it came to pass after these} 13 And Abraham lifted up his eyes, | ‘os. int. «1 Cor. 10.13. things, that "God did tempt | and looked, and behold behind / im Jani, 12. | Abraham, and said unto him, Abra-|a ram caught in a thicket by his | jew be” |ham: and he said, tBehold, here 1| horns: and Abraham went and took hold me. am. 2 And he said, Take now thy son, *thine only son Isaac, whom thou lovest, and get thee ‘into the land of the ram, and offered him up for a burnt offering in the stead of his son. 14 And Abraham called the name of : that place 'Jehovah-jireh: as it is]! Tet > Hebr, 11.17. ©2Chrou.3.1, The LORD Moriah ; and offer him there for a|said fo this day, In the mount of ards burnt offering upon one of the moun- | the Lorn it shall be seen. tains which 1 will tell thee of. 3 § And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and saddled his ass, and took two of his young men with him, and Isaac his sou, and clave the wood for the burnt offering, and rose up, and went unto the place of which God had told him, _ ‘t Then on the third day Abraham 1. 15 (1 And the angel of the Lorn called unto Abraham out of heaven the second time, 16 And said, » By myself have 1* 25.0% 8, sworn, saith the Lorn, for because | Hebr & 8 thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine only son: 17 That in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply

The age and death of Sarah. GENESIS XNII. Before CHRIST ach. 11, 29. + Job 1. 1. + Job 32. 2. toh, 94. 15. Called, Rom. 9, 10, Rebecca. 1860 «Josh, 14.15. Judg. 1. 10, bch. 13. 18. ver. 19, ech. 17. 8. 1 Chron. 29, 15. Ps. 105. 12. Hebr. 11. 9, 13. 6 Acts 7. 5. } Heb. a prince of God. ech. 13.2, & 14, 14, & 24. 35. thy seed as the stars of the heaven, Kand as the sand which is upon the sea tshore; and ' thy seed shall possess ™the gate of his enemies ; 18 ™And in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed ; °bei | cause thou hast obeyed my voice. 19 So Abraham returned unto his young men, and they rose up and went together to " Beer-sheba ; and Abraham dwelt at Beer-sheba. 20 {And it came to pass after these things. that it was told Abraham, saying, Behold, ¢Milcah, she hath also born children unto thy brother Nahor : 21 *Huz his firstborn, and Buz his brother, and Kemuel the father ‘of Aram, 22 And Chesed, and Hazo, and Pildash, and Jidlaph, and Bethuel. 23 And t Bethuel begat "Rebekah: these eight Mileah did bear to Nahor, Abraham’s brother. 24 And his concubine, whose name was Reumah, she bare also Tebah, |and Gaham, and Thahash, and Maachah. | CHAPTER XXIII. 1 The age and death of Sarah. 3 The purchase of Machpelah, 19 where Sarah was buried. A®@ Sarah was an hundred and | seven and twenty years old: these were the years of the life of Sarah. 2 And Sarah died in * Kirjath-arba; the same is 'Hebron in the land of Canaan: and Abraham came to sd for Sarah, and to weep for ner. 3 4 And Abraham stood up from before his dead, and spake unto the sons of Heth, saying, 4°] am a stranger and a sojourner with you: @give me a possession of a buryingplace with you, that 1 may bury my dead out of my sight. 5 And the children of Heth answered Abraham, sayg unto him, 6 Hear us, my lord: thou art t°a mighty prince among us: in the choice of our sepulchres bury thy dead; none of us shall withhold from thee his sepulchre, but that thou mayest bury thy dead. 7 And Abraham stood up, and bowed himself to the people of the land, even to the children of Heth. s And he communed with them, saying, If it be your mind that I should bury my dead out of my sight; hear me, and intreat for me to Ephron the son of Zohar, 9 That he may give me the cave of Machpelah, which he hath, whieh is in the end of his field; for tas much money as it is worth he shall give it me for a possession of a buryingplace amongst you. 10 And Ephron dwelt among the children of Heth: and Ephron the Hittite answered

Abraham in the taudience of the children of Heth, even of all that. ‘went in at the gate of his city, saying, 11 §Nay, my lord, hear me: the field give I thee, and the cave that is therein, I give it thee; in the presence of the sons of my people give I it thee: bury thy dead. 12 And Abraham bowed down himself before the people of the land. 13 And he spake unto Ephron in the audience of the people of the land, saying, But if thou wilt give it, I pray thee, hear me: I will give thee money for the field; take it of me, and I will bury my dead there. 14 And Ephron answered Abraham, saying unto him, 15 My lord, hearken unto me: the land is worth four hundred * shekels of silver; what is that betwixt me and thee? bury therefore thy dead. 16 And Abraham hearkened unto Ephron, and Abraham ‘weighed to Ephron the silver, which he had named in the audience of the sons of Heth, four hundred shekels of silver, current money with the merchant. 17 V And the field of Ephron, which was in Machpelah, which was before Mamre, the field, and the cave which was therein, and all the trees that were in the field, that were in all the borders round about, were made sure 18 Unto Abraham for a possession in the presence of the children of Heth, before all that went in at the gate of his city. 19 And after this, Abraham buried Sarah his wife in the cave of the field of Machpelah before Mamre: the same is Hebron in the land of Canaan. The purchase of Machpetag, =a Refore CHRIg 1860 t Heb, puay Money, t Heb. cars, fal ay 2, Ruth 4. 4, & See 2 Say 24, 9134 » Exod. 30. 15. Ezek. 45, 12. i Jer. 32. 9. k ch, 95, 9. & 49. 30, 31, 32, & 50. 13, Acts 7. 16. 20 And the field, and the cave that

Abraham sendeth his servant GIN HSIS XXIV. to sock « wife for Isaac. Refore CURIST 1860 —— See Ruth 4, 7,8, 10. Ter. 32. 10, 1. 1857 nch. 10, 11. & al. 6. + Heb. gone into days. beh, 13, 2. ech. 47. 29. is therein, 'were made sure unto Abraham for a possession of a buryingplace by the sons of Heth. CHAPTER XXIV. 1 Abraham sweareth his servant. 10 The serwant's journey: 12 Ilis prayer: 14 Tis sign. 1h Rebekah meeteth him, \B fulfilleth his sign, 22 receiveth jemels, 23 sheweth her kindred, 26 and invileth him home. 26 The servant blesseth God. 29 Laban entertainethhim, 84 The servant sheweth his message. 50 Laban and Bethuel approve it. 58 Rebekah consenteth to go. 62 Isaac meeteth her. ND Abraham 4was old, and twell stricken in age: and the Lorp had blessed Abraham in all things. 2 And Abraham said unto his eld%.. /est servant of his house, that ‘ruled over all that he had, *Put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh : 3 And I will make thee ‘swear by the Lorp, the God of heaven, and the God of the earth, that 8thou shalt i |not take a wife unto my son of the daughters of the Canaanites, among whom I dwell : 4 But thou shalt go ‘unto my country, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my son Isaac. 5 And the servant said unto him, Peradventure the woman will not be willing to follow me unto this land : k ch. 12.1, 7. & 13.15. & fe 18. & 17. Exod. 32.13, vente L&& 3 Hebr. 1, 14, 4 Josh. 2. 17, 20. must I needs bring thy son again untothe land from whence thou camest? 6 And Abraham said unto him, Beware thou that thou bring not my son thither again. 7 1 The Lorp God of heaven, which ‘took me from my father’s house, and from the land of my kindred, and which spake unto me, and that sware unto me, saying, 'Unto thy seed will I give this land; ™he shall send his angel before thee, and thou shalt take a wife unto my son from thence. 8 And if the woman will not be willing to follow thee, then "thou shalt be clear from this my oath: only bring not my son thither again. 9 And the servant put his hand under the thigh of Abraham his master, and sware to him concerning that matter. 10 4 And the servant took ten camels of the camels of his master, and departed ; °'for all the goods of his master were in his hand: and he arose, and went to Mesopotamia, unto the city of Nahor 11 And he made his camels to kneel down without the city by a well of water at the time of the evening, even the time t “that women go out to draw water. 12 And he said my master Abraham, sgend me good speed shew kindness unto my ham. this

day, and master Abrawell of water; and "the daughters of | the men of the city come out to draw water : 14 And let it come to pass, that the damsel towhom I shall say, Let down thy pitcher, I pray thee, that I may drink; and she shall say, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: /et the same be she that thou hast appointed for thy servant Jsaac ; and} *thereby shall I know that thou hast | ~ shewed kindness unto my master. 15 And it came to pass, before he had done speaking, that, behold, Rebekah came out, who was born! to Bethuel, son of * Milcah, the wife of Nahor, Abraham's brother, with her pitcher upon her shoulder. 16 And the damsel ¥ sas tvery fair) to look upon, a virgin, neither had | any man known her: and she went down to the well, and filled her pitcher, and came up. 17 And the servant ran to meet her, and said, Let me, I pray thee, drink a little water of thy pitcher. 18 7And she said, Drink, my lord: and she hasted, and let down her pitcher upon her hand, and gave him drink. 19 And when she had done giving him drink, she said, I will draw water for thy camels also, until they have done drinking. 20 And she hasted, and emptied her pitcher into the trough, and ran *O Lorp God of ; I pray thee,|, 13 Behold, tI stand here by the *p.. %, again unto the well to draw water, and drew for all his camels. 21 And the man wondering at her held his peace, to wit whether *the Lorp had made his journey -prosperous or not. 22 And it came to pass, as the camels had done drinking, that the man took a golden » "earring of half a shekel weight, and two bracelets for her hands of ten shekels weight of gold ; ° Before CHRIST 1857 + Heb. that women which draw ch, 26, 24. & 28. 13, & 32. # ch. 29. 9. Exod. 2. 16. Teh. 26.7. + Heb. good of countenance. a «ver. 19, 36. b Exod. 92. 2, Tsai. 3, 19, 20, Ezek. 16, 11, 12. 1 Pet. 3. 3. Or, jewel for the forehead.

Laban entertaineth the servant. GE NESIS XXIV. Te cnial his errand Before cHRIST 1887 293 And said, Whose daughter art thou? tell me, I pray thee: 1s there room ¢éz thy father's house for us to lodge in? : 24 And she said unto him, I am the daughter of Bethuel the son of Mileah, which she bare unto Nahor. 25 She said moreover unto him, We have both straw and provender enough, and room to lodge in. 26 And the man "bowed down his head, and worshipped the Lon. 27 And he said, ˚ Blessed b¢ the 37 And my master ?made me swear, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife to my son of the daughters of the Canaanites, in whose land I dwell : 38 "But thou shalt go unto my father's house, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my son. 39 *And I said unto my master, Peradventure the woman will not follow me. 40 sAnd he said unto me, The Lorn, 'before whom I walk, will Refor, CURIS 1857 P ver, 3. ech. 22. 93. ver. 4, T ver. 5, @ ver. 52. * vor, 7 Exod. 4. 31. 7. teh. 17.1, e Exod. 18. 10. Ruth 4. 14. 1 Sam. 25. 32, 39. 2 Sam. 18. 28. Luke 1. 68. fch. 32. 10. Ps, 98, 3. « ver. 48. bch, 29. 5. ich, 26, 29. Judg. 17. 2. Ruth 3.10. Ps, 115, 15. k ch, 43, 24. Judg. 19. 21. 1 Job 23. 12, John 4. 3H. Ephes. 6. 5, 6,7. m ver. 1. ch, 13, 2. ach. 21. 2. Lorp God of my master Abraham, who hath not left destitute my master of his mercy and his truth: I being in the way, the Lorp ® led me to the house of my master's brethren. 28 And the damsel ran, and told them of her mother's house these things. 29 § And Rebekah had a brother, andhis name zas" Laban: and Laban ran out unto the man, unto the well. 30 And it came to pass, when he saw the earring and bracelets upon his sister's hands, and when he heard the words of Rebekah his sister, saying, Thus spake the man unto me; that he came unto the man; and, | behold, he stood by the camels at the well. 31 And he said, Come in, 'thou blessed of the Lonp; wherefore standest thou without? for I have prepared the house, and room for the camels. 32 {| And the man came into the house: and he ungirded his camels, and 'gave straw and provender for the camels, and water to wash his feet, and the men's feet that ere with him, 33 And there was set. scat lefore him to eat: but he said, 'I will not | eat, until IT have told mine errand. | And he said, Speak on. 84 And he said, I a Abraham's servant. 85 And the Lorn ™hath blessed my master greatly; and he is become great: and he hath given him flocks, and herds, and silver, and gold, and menseryants, and maidservants, and camels, and asses. 36 And

Sarah my master's wife "bare a son to my master when she och, 21.10. & 95, 5, was old: and ˚unto him hath he given all that he hath. send his angel with thee, and prosper thy way; and thou shalt take a wife for my son of my kindred, and of my father's house : 41 "Then shalt thou be clear from this my oath, when thou comest to my kindred; and if they give not thee one, thou shalt be clear from my oath. 42 And I came this day unto the well, and said, 'O Lorn God of my master Abraham, if now thou do prosper my way which I go: 43 "Behold, I stand by the well of water; and it shall come to pass, that when the virgin cometh forth to draw «water, and I say to her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water of thy pitcher to drink ; 44 And she say to me, Both drink thou, and I will also draw for thy camels: let the same be the woman whom the Lorn hath appointed out for my master's son. 45 * And before I had done *speaking in mine heart, behold, Rebekah came forth with her pitcher on her shoulder; and she went down unto the well, and drew water: and I said unto her, Let me drink, I pray thee. 46 And she made haste, and let down her pitcher from her shoulder, and said, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: so I drank, and she made the camels drink also. 47 And J asked her, and said, Whose daughter art thous And she said, The daughter of Bethuel, Nahor's son, whom Mileah bare unto him: and I "put the earring upon her face, and the bracelets upon her hands. 48 *And I bowed down my head, and worshipped the Loxo, and blessed the Lonp God of my master Abra"ver. 0, ¥ ver. 12. Ww ver. 13. x ver. 15, &e. y 1Sam, 1.13, ham, which had led me in the right « Ezek. 16.1 12. |

Laban and Bethuel approve it. GWNESIS XXIV. Tsuac meeteth Rebekah. Kefore CIRIST 1947 epee beh, 22. 23, ech. 47, 2). Josh. 2. 14. a Ps, 118. 23. Matt. 21. 42, Mark 12, 1, och, 3. 24, Sch. 20, 15. a ver. 26. + Heb. vessels. h Exod. 3. 22. & 112 & 12, 35. {2 Chron, 21. 3. Ezra 1. 6. k ver, 56, & 5, 8 Or, a full year, or, ten months, Judg. 14, 8 way to take "my master's brother's daughter unto his son. 49 And now if ye will ‘deal kindly and truly with my master, tell me: and if not, tell me; that I may turn to the right hand, or to the left. 50 Then Laban and Bethuel answered and said, “The thing proceedeth from the Lorn: we cannot ˚speak unto thee bad or good. 51 Behold, Rebekah ‘is before thee, take her, and go, and let her be thy master’s son’s wife, as the Lorp hath spoken. 52 And it came to pass, that, when Abraham’s servant heard their words, he *worshipped the Lorn, bowing himself to the earth. 53 And the servant brought forth t" jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment, and gave them to Rebekah: he gave also to her brother and to her mother ‘precious things. 54 And they did eat and drink, he and the men that were with him, and tarried all night ; and they rose up in the morning, and he said, kSend me away unto my master. 55 And her brother and her mother said, Let the damsel abide with us "a few days, at the least ten; after that she shall go. 56 And he said unto them, Hinder me not, seeing the Lorp hath prospered my way; send me away that I may go to my master. 57 And they said, We will call the damsel, and enquire at her mouth. Teh, 35, 8. mach. 17, 16. = ch, 22.17, ech. 16. 14, & 25, 11, 77-12, & 119, 1, & M43, 5. 58 And they called Rebekah, and said unto her, Wilt thou go with this man? And she said, I will go. 59 And they sent away Rebekah their sister, and 'her nurse, and Abraham’s servant, and his men. 60 And they blessed Rebekah, and said unto her, Thou art our sister, be thou ™¢he mother of thousands of millions, and "let thy seed possess the gate of those which hate them. 61 4 And Rebekah arose, and her damsels, and they rode upon the camels, and followed the man: and the servant took Rebekah, and went his way. 62 And Isaac came from the way ‘wy. of the ˚well Lahai-roi; for he dwelt in the south country. 63 And Isaac went out '?to medi| covered herself. tate in the field at the eventide: and ‘ Bae he lifted up his eyes, and saw, and,| — 1857 hehold, the camels were coming. 64 And Rebekah lifted up her eyes, and when she saw Isaac, ‘she lighted off the camel. 65 For she

Jad said unto the seryant, What man is this that walketh in the field to meet us? And the servant had said, It 73 my master: therefore she took a vail, and a Josh. 15. 18. 66 And the servant told Isaac all things that he had done. . 67 And Isaac brought her mto his mother Sarah’s tent, and took Rebekah, and she became his wife ; and he loved her: and Isaac *was comforted after his mother’s death. CHAPTER XXV. 1 The sons of Abraham by Keturah. 5 The division of his goods. 7 His age, and death. 9 His burial. 12 The generations of Ishmael. 17 His age, and death. 19 Isaac prayeth for Rebekah, being barren. 22 The children strive in her womb. 24 The birth of Esau | and Jacob. 27 Their difference. 29 Esau | selleth his birthright. about HEN again Abraham took a| 733 wife, and her name ras Keturah. 2 And 4she bare him Zimran, and | Jokshan, and Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuah. 3 And Jokshan begat Sheba, and Dedan. And the sons of Dedan were Asshurim, and Letushim, and Leummim. 4 And the sons of Midian; Ephah, and Epher, and Hanoch, and Abidah, and Eldaah. All these were the children of Keturah. 5 4 And ?Abraham gave all that |* eb 2.36. he had unto Isaac. 6 But unto the sons of the concubines, which Abraham had, Abraham gaye gifts, and ‘sent them away from |‘ eh 21. 4. Isaac his son, while he yet lived, eastward, unto “the east country. 4 Judg. 6. 3. 7 And-these are the days of the| 1822 years of Abraham's life which he lived, an hundred threeseore and fifteen years. 8 Then Abraham gave up the ghost, and “died in a good old age, an old man, and full of years; and ‘was gathered to his people. 9 And Zhis sons Isaac and Ishmael | § ¢h.35. 29. buried him in the cave of Machpelah, sr in the field of Ephron the son of Zohar the Hittite, which is before Mamre ; rch. 38. 12. | Chron. 1. ro oe

The generations of Ishmael. GENESI I 1 Chron. 1. 30. ch. 17. 20. 1 Sam. 15.7. t Heb. ful, Ps. 78, 64, ach. 16, 12. * Matt. 1. 2. 1857 ® ch, 22, 23, t ch, 24, 29, 1838 “1 Chron, 5, 20, 2 Chron. 33. 13. Ezra 8. 93. w Rom, 9. 10, & 10, 22, y ch. 17.16. & 24. 60, ®ch. 27. 29. Mal. 1. 3. Or, Hadad, «1 Sam. 9.9. 7 28am. 6, 14, Rom. 9, 12. Before 10 "The field which Abraham parCHRIST | chased of the sons of Heth: ithere ey was Abraham buried, and Sarah his bch, 23, 16. nite ee is And it came to pass after the death of Abraham, that God blessed his son Isaac; and Isaae dwelt by sch. 16.14. | the well Lahai-roi. : &*4 0 | "12 { Now these a7v the generations 1eh. 16.15. | of Ishmael, Abraham’s son, ‘whom Hagar the Egyptian, Sarah’s handato, |maid, bare unto Abraham : =1chon1.| 13 And ™these ave the names of the sons of Ishmael, by their names, according to their generations: the | firstborn of Ishmael, Nebajoth: and Kedar, and Adbeel. and Mibsam, 14 And Mishma, and Dumah, and Massa. 15 'Hadar, and Tema, Jetur, Naphish, and Kedemah : 16 These are the sons of Ishmael, and these ae their names, by their | towns, and by their castles; "twelve | princes according to their nations. | 17 And these are the years of the life of Ishmael, an hundred -and thirty and seven years: and °he gave up the ghost and died; and was gathered unto his people. 18? And they dwelt from Havilah unto Shur, that is before Egypt, as thou goest toward Assyria: aad he ‘died 4in the presence of all his/| brethren. 19 | And these ave the generations of Isaac, Abraham’s son: ' Abraham begat Isaac: 20 And Isaac was forty years old when he took Rebekah to wife, ‘the daughter of Bethuel the Syrian of Padan-aram, ‘the sister to Laban the Syrian. 21 And Isaac intreated the Lorp for his wife, hecause she was barren: “and the Lorp was intreated of him, ./and “Rebekah his wife conceived. 22 And the children struggled together within her; and she said, If it be so, why am I thus? *And she went to enquire of the Lonrp. 23 And the Lorp said unto her, YT wo nations are in thy womb, and two manner of people shall be separated from thy bowels; and “the one people shall he stronger than the other people; and *the elder shall serve the younger, 24 4 And when her days to be deS XXV. The birth of Bsaw an livered were fulfilled, behold, there were twins in her womb. 25 And the first came out red, all they called his name Bsau, 26 And after that came his brother out, and Chis hand took hold on Ksau’s heel; and “his name wag called Jacob: and Isaae aas threescore years old when she bare them, 97

And the boys grew: and Esau was ˚a cunning hunter, a man of the field; and Jacob was fa plain man, ®dwelling in tents. 28 And Isaac loved Esau, because the did "eat of hts venison: ‘but Rebekah loved Jacob. Esau came from the field, and he was faint : 30 And Hsau said to Jacob, Feed me, I pray thee, twith that same red pottage; for | am faint: therefore was his name called 'Edom. 31 And Jacob said, Sell me this day thy birthright. 32 And Esau said, Behold, I am tat the point to die: and what profit shall this birthright do to me? 33 And Jacob said, Swear to me this day; and he sware unto him: and *he sold his birthright unto Jacob.. 34 Then Jacob gave Esau bread and pottage of lentiles; and ‘he did eat and drink, and rose up, and went his way: thus Esau despised his birthright. CHAPTER XXVI. 1 Isaae because of famine went to Gerar. 2 God instructeth, and blesseth him. 7 He is reproved by Abimelech for denying his wife. 12 He groweth rich. 18 Ie diggeth Lsel, Sitnah, and Rehoboth, 23 Abimelech maketh a covenant with him at Beer-sheba. 34 Lsaws wives. ND there was a famine in the land, beside “the first famine that was in the days of Abraham. And Isaac went unto »Abimelech king of the Philistines unto Gerar. 2 And the Lorp appeared unto him, and said, Go not down into Egypt; dwell in ‘the land which I shall tell thee of: 3 “Sojourn in this land, and ¢! will be with thee, and ‘will bless thee ; for unto thee, and unto thy seed, ®T will give all these countries, and ad J over like an hairy garment; and|! 29 §i And Jacob sod pottage: and : IT will perform "the oath which I|" Pes col, t Heb, wi that edn Male that re pott I Thafis, Bee about 1805 t Heb. goin, to aie *Hebr. 12, 16, 1 Eccles. 8/15, Isai. 22. 13, 1 Cor. 15. 32. about 1804 «ch. 12.10. vch. 20, 2 ech, 12.1. ach, 20. 1. Ps, 39. 12. sware unto Abraham thy father ;

Before CHRIST oh, 22. 16, MW meh, 12, 13. 2, 1. & 20, 2, 10, 0 Prov. 29, 26. och, 24, 16, P ch. 20. 9. a Ps. 105. 15. t Heb. found. ¥ Matt. 13. 8 Prov. 10, 22, + Heb. went going. || Or, hus* Exod. 1.9, Tsaae denieth his wife. GENESIS XXVI. eee The wells which Tsauc digged. 4 And 'f will make thy seed to multiply as the stars of heaven, and will give unto thy seed all these countries; "and in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed ; 5! Because that Abraham obeyed my voice, and kept my charge, my commandments, my statutes, and my laws. 6 4 And Isaac dwelt in Gerar : 7 And the men of the place asked him of his wife; and ™he said, She is my sister: for "he feared to say, She is my wife; lest, said he, the men of the place should kill me for Rebekah ; because she °2as fair to look upon, 8 And it came to pass, when he had been there a long time, that A bimelech king of the Philistines looked out at a window, and saw, and, behold, Isaac was sporting with Rebekah his wife. 9 And Abimelech called Isaac, and said, Behold, of a surety she 7s thy wife: and how saidst thou, She is my sister? And Isaac said unto him, Because I said, Lest I die for her. 10 And Abimelech said, What 2s this thou hast: done unto us? one of the people might lightly have lien with thy wife, and ?thou shouldest have brought guiltiness upon us. 11 And Abimelech charged all Ais people, saying, He that ‘toucheth this man or his wife shall surely be put to death. 12 Then Isaac sowed in that land, and treceived in the same year ‘an hundredfold: and the Lorp ‘blessed . | him: 18 And the man 'waxed great, and twent forward, and grew until he became very great : 14 For he had possession of flocks, and possession of herds, and great store of ' servants: and the Philistines "envied him. 15 For all the wells “which his father’s servants had digged in the days of Abraham his father, the Philistines had stopped them, and filled them with earth, 16 And Abimelech said unto Isaac, Go from us; for *thou art much mightier than we. 17 4 And Isaac departed thence, and pitched his tent in the valley of which his father had called them. 19 And Isaac’s servants digged in the valley, and found there a well of anes springing water. . 20 And the herdmen of Gerar *did ach2b 2: strive with Isaac’s herdmen, saying, The water is ours: and he called the ; name of the well, ' Esek; because |! 7p intion. they strove with him. 21 And they digged another well, and strove for that also: and he ; called the name of it, 'Sitnah. = | 17 ¥« 22 And he removed from thence, |

and digged another well; and for, that they strove not: and he called the name of it, "Rehoboth; and he ! Rum, said, For now the Lozp hath made room for us, and we shall *be fruit- |*$ 37.73 ful in the land. ae 23 And he went up from thence to | Beer-sheba. 24 And the Lorp appeared unto | him the same night, and said, °I am *sh E35, the God of Abraham thy father:) 18). 5 Gerar, and dwelt there. / ; j a i Before 1% And Isaac digged again the wells re about of water, which the, had digged in oe days of peri) his father; for) _1#04_ the Philistines had stopped them af- ; ter the death of Abraham: 7 and he | 7c 21-31. called their names after the names by ¢fear not, for 21 am with thee, and) Jags 7 will bless thee, and multiply thy seed «ver. 3.4: for my servant Abraham's sake. | 25 And he *builded an altar there, | *st-}?.7. = and fealled upon the name of the |#Ps 16.17. Lorp, and pitched his tent there: and there Isaac's servants digged a well. 26 1 Then Abimelech went to him from Gerar, and Ahuzzath one of his friends, £and Phichol the chief captain of his army. 27 And Isaac said unto them, Wheretore come ye to me, seeing tye hate me, and have 'sent me away from you? 28 And they said, tWe saw cerach. 21. 2. hJudg. 11. 7. iver. 16. t Heb. Seeing tainly that the Lonp 'was with thee: | «en 31", and we said, Let there be nowan oath| * betwixt us, even betwixt us and thee, and let us make a covenant with thee ; 29 That thou wilt do us no hurt, | tHeb. 1rttou as we have not touched thee, and) """"** as we have done unto thee nothing but good, and have sent thee away in peace: 'thou art now the blessed |'s: 2,2, of the Lorn. ee & ch. 19. 3. 30 ™And he made them a feast, and they did eat and drink.

Isaac sendeth Esaw for venson. f Thatis, oath. 1796 ness of spirit. about 1760 *ch. 43. 10. 1 Sam. 3, 2. » Prov. 27. 1. } Heb. hunt. 4 ver. 27, ch. 48.9, 1 & 49. 2H, Deut. 33.1. © ver. 13. Before 81 And they ie CHRIS? | morning, and "sware one to a : ist |and Isaac sent them away, a0 hey yarted from him in peace. ee ‘And it came to pass the same day, that Isaac’s servants came, and told him concerning the well which they had digged, and said unto him, We have found water. i Thatis, 4n| 33 And he called it, 'Shebah : ofns1.31. \o¢herefore the name of the city ts tell of the Pech. 36.2. sch, 27, 46. i 98,1, 8 + Heb. bitterrose up betimes in the Tie|! Beer-sheba unto this day. * | 34 %?And Esau was forty years old when he took to wife Judith the daughter of Beeri the Hittite, and Bashemath the daughter of Elon the Hittite: ; : 35 Which ‘were ta grief of mind unto Isaac and to Rebekah. CHAPTER XXVII. 1 Isaac sendeth Esau for venison. 6 Rebekah insiructeth Jacob to obtain the blessing, 15 Jacob under the person of Esau obtaineth i, 30 Esau bringeth venison. 33 Isaac trembleth. 34 Esau complaineth, and by importunity oblaineth a blessing. 41 He threateneth Jacob. 42 Rebekah disappointeth it. ee it came to pass, that when Isaac was old, and *his eyes were dim, so that he could not see, | he called Esau his eldest son, and said unto him, My son: and he said unto him, Behold, here am I. 2 And he said, Behold now, I am old, T*know not the day of my death: 3 ˚Now therefore take, I pray thee, thy weapons, thy quiver and thy how, and go out to the field, and ttake me some venison ; 4 And make me savoury meat, such as I love, and bring i to me, that I 5,|May eat; that my soul “may bless thee before I die. 5 And Rebekah heard when Isaac spake to Esau his son, And Esau went to the field to hunt for venison, and to bring it. 6 § And Rebekah spake unto Jacob GENESIS XXVI. her son, saying, Behold, I heard thy father speak unto Esau thy brother, saying, 7 Bring me venison, and make me Savoury meat, that I may eat, and bless thee before the Lorp before my death. 8 Now therefore, my son, ˚ obey my voice according to that which T command thee. 9 Go now to the flock, and fetch me from thence two good kids of Jacob deceiveth the goats; and TI will make them fsavoury meat for thy father, such as he loveth: 10 And thou shalt bring 7 to thy father, that he may eat, and that he smay bless thee before his death. 11 And Jacob said to Rebekah hig mother, Behold, * Esau my brother js a hairy man, and | amasmooth man: 12 My

father peradventure will ‘feel me, and I shall seem to him as a deceiver; and I shall bring *a curse upon me, and not a blessing. 13 And his mother said unto him, ‘Upon me be thy curse, my son: only obey my voice, and go fetch me them. 14 And he went, and fetched, and brought them to his mother : and his mother ™made savoury meat, such as his father loved. 15 And Rebekah took "goodly raiment of her eldest son Esau, which were with her in the house, and put them upon Jacob her younger son : 16 And she put the skins of the kids of the goats upon his hands, and upon the smooth of his neck : 17 And she gave the savoury meat and the bread, which she had prepared, into the hand of her sonJacob. 18 4 And he came unto his father, and said, My father: and he said, Here am I; who art thou, my son? 19 And Jacob said unto his father, Lam Esau thy firstborn; [have done according as thou badest me: arise, I | pray thee, sit and eat of my venison, *that thy soul may bless me. 20 And Isaac said unto his son, How és it that thou hast found it so quickly, my son? And he said, Because the Lorp thy God brought his J Qthey it tto me. 21 And Isaac saidunto Jacob, Come near, I pray thee, that I Pmay feel thee, my son, whether thou de my very son Esau or not. 22 And Jacob went near unto Isaac his father; and he felt him, and said, The voice is Jacob’s voice, but the hands are the hands of Esau. 23 And he discerned him not, because “his hands were hairy, as his brother Esau’s hands: go he blessed him, 24 And he said, Av¢ thou my very son Esau? And he said, I am. Reg; cre TS About 1760 For, 4. ver, 4, * ch. 95, 2. "ver, 29, keh. 9. of Deut, 27 18 ™ ver. 4,9, t Heb, degy able. desiy. ™ ver. 27, © ver. 4. me. P ver, 12. 4 ver. 16. t Heb. before 25 And he said, Bring it near to

Refore CURISt about 1760 Sy" ryer, 4. a Tios. 14. 6. ¢ Hebr. 11, 20. » Deut. 3, 13, 20. 25, 23. ach. 49. 8 ach, 12,3. Num. 24. 9. » ver. 4. |} Heb. tremdled with a great tremning greatly. + Heb. hunted. @ch. 28. 3; 4. Rom. 11, 29. “Hebr, 12.17. ch, 25, 26, Uthat is, 4 supplanier, Teh. 5, ay, Jacob oblaineth the blessing. ine, and [ will eat, of my son’s venison, ‘that my soul may bless thee. And he brought i near to him, and he did eat: and he brought him wine, and he drank. 26 And his father Isaac said unto him, Come near now, and kiss me, my: son. 97 And he came near, and kissed him: and he smelled the smell of his raiment, and blessed him, and said, See, *the smell of my son is as the smell of a field which the Lorp hath blessed : 28 Therefore ‘God give thee of “the dew of heaven, and “the fata.!ness of the earth, and * plenty of .|comn and wine : 29 ¥Let people serve thee, and nations bow down to thee: be lord over thy brethren, and “let thy mother’s sons bow down to thee: *cursed be every one that curseth thee, and blessed J¢ he that blesseth thee. 30 And it came to pass, as soon as Isaac had made an end of blessing Jacob, and Jacob was yet scarce gone out from the presence of Isaac his father, that Esau his brother came in from his hunting. 31 And he also had made savoury meat, and brought it unto his father, and said unto his father, Let my father arise, and Yeat of his son’s venison, that thy soul may bless me. 32 And Isaac his father said unto him, Who art thou? And he said, I am thy son, thy firstborn Esau. 33 And Isaac tirembled very exceedingly, and said, Who? where is he that hath ttaken venison, and brought é# me, and I have eaten of all before thou camest, and have blessed him? yea, *and he shall be blessed. 34 And when Esau heard the words of his father, “he cried with a great and exceeding bitter cry, and said unto his father, Bless me, even me also, O my father. 35 And he said, Thy brother came with subtilty, and hath taken away thy blessing. 36 And he said, °Is not he rightly named ' Jacob? for he hath supplanted me these two times: ‘he took away my birthright; and, behold, now he hath taken away my blessing. And he said, Hast thou not reserved a blessing for me? GENESIS XXVIL. Hsaw throateneth Jacob. 37 And Isaac answered and said unto Baau, * Behold, I have made him thy Jord, and all his brethren have J given to him for servants ; and "with corn and wine have I ‘gustained him: and what shall J do now unto thee, my sont 38 And Esau said unto his father, Hast thou but one blessing, my father?

hless me, ¢ven me also, O my father. And Esau lifted up his voice, ‘and wept. 39 And Isaac his father answered and said unto him, Behold, ‘thy dwelling shall he ‘the fatness of the earth, and of the dew of heaven from above ; 40 And by thy sword shalt thou live, and !shalt serve thy brother; and | mit ghall come to pass when thou shalt have the dominion, that thou shalt break his yoke from off thy neck. 41 TAnd Esau "hated Jacob because of the blessing wherewith his father blessed him: and Esau said in his heart, ˚The days of \˚s mourning for my father are at hand; ?then will I slay my bro-| ther Jacob. 42 And these words of Esau her | elder son were told to Rebekah : and | shesentand called Jacob her younger son, and said unto him, Behold, thy brother Esau, as touching thee, doth | Ieomfort himself, purposing to kall | thee. 43 Now therefore, my son, obey my voice; and arise, fee thou to} Laban my brother "to Haran; 44 And tarry with him a few days, until thy brother's fury turn away ; 45 Until thy brother’s anger turn away from thee, and he forget that which thou hast done to him: then I will send, and fetch thee from thence: why should I be deprived also of you both in one day? 46 And Rebekah said to Isaae, *I am weary of my life because of the daughters of Heth: ‘if Jacob take a wife of the daughters of Heth, such as these which are of the daughters of the land, what good shall my life do me? CHAPTER XXVIII. 1 Isaac blesseth Jacob, ang sendeth him io Padan-uram. 6 Esau marrieth Mahalath the daughier of Ishmael. Yacob's ladder. 20 Jacob's vow. | 10 The vision of 18 The stone of Beth-el. Before CHRIST about 1760 4 Fulfilled, 28am. 9, 14. ver. 20. h ver. 26. | Or, support ed. i Hebr. 12. 17% ver. 28. Hebr. 11. 20. 4 Or, of tae Salness. | leh. 25. 23. Obad. 12, 19, Di 2Sam. 8. 14. 22 Kings 8. 2. 2 ch. 37. 4, 8. ech, 50. 3, 4, 0. ? Obad. 10. 2 Ps. 64. 5. reh. 11.31. ach. 26.35. & 28. 8. teh. 2.3,

Tsaae blesseth Jacob. j ae and Before ND Isaac ealled J 000) on can ablessed him, and eater hi , c i im, °" shalt no 1700 \and said unto him, ae ape ie rch. 27.8 | take a wife of the daughters bch, 24. 3. sembly of people. beh. 19.2. t Heb. of iy sojournings. ich. 17.8 26. 35. + Heb, were evil in Ue eyes, &C. about 1760 1 ch. 36, 3, Bashemath. = ch. 25, 13, n Hos. 12. 12 © Called, Acts 7. 2, Charran, Pech, 41. 1. Job 33. 15. aJohn 1. 41, Hebr. J. 14. Teh. 35. 1. & Ag. 3. ech. 26. 24. toh, 13.15. 35.12, ech. 17.1, 6 k ch, 24.3. & 96. 35 she is called 5 : . -|mael Abraham's son, ™the sister of . 7D oie go: to 4 Padan-aram, to the house of °Bethuel thy mother Ss father; and take thee a wife from thence of the daughters of Laban thy mother's brother. 3.©And God Almighty bless thee, and make thee fruitful, and multiply + Heb. an ae- | thee, that thou mayest be ta multitude of people ; . 4 And give thee the blessing of Abraham, to thee. and to thy seed with thee ; that thou mayest inherit the land tiwherein thou art a stranger, which God gave unto Abraham. 5 And Isaac sent away Jacob: and he went to Padan-aram unto Laban, son of Bethuel the Syrian, the broither of Rebekah, Jacoh's and Esau's mother. 6 {When Esau saw that Isaac had blessed Jacob, and sent him away to Padan-aram, to take him a wife |from thence; and that as he blessed jhim he gave him a charge, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan ; 7 And that Jacob obeyed his father and his mother, and was gone to Padan-aram ; 8 And Esau seeing 'that the daughters of Canaan * pleased not Isaac his father ; 9 Then went Esau unto Ishmael, and took unto the wives which he had 'Mahalath the daughter of IshNebajoth, to be his wife. -| 10 7 And Jacob "went out from Beer-sheha,and went toward °Haran. 11 And he lighted upon a certain place, and tarried there all night, be| cause the sun was set; and he took | of the stones of that place, and put them for his pillows, and lay down in that place to sleep. 12 And he ?dreamed, and behold a ladder set up on the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven: and behold "the angels of God ascending and descending on it. 13 ' And, behold, the Lorn stood above it, and said, *I am the Lonp xl God of Abraham thy father, and the | God of Isaac: 'the land whereon GENESIS XXVIIL The vision of Jacobs loved 1) bop, thou liest, to thee will I give it, and to thy secd ; 14 'And "thy seed shall be as the dust of the earth, and thou shalt south: and in thee and *in thy seed shall all the families of the earth be blessed. . 15 And,

behold, *I am with thee, and will *keep thee in all places whither thou goest, and will “bring thee again into this land; for ®T will that which I have spoken to thee of, 16 4 And Jacob awaked out of his is in “this place; and I knew 7 not. 17 And he was afraid, and said, How dreadful ¢s this place! this is none other but the house of God, and this 7s the gate of heaven. 18 And Jacob rose up early in the morning, and took the stone that he had put for his pillows, and ‘set it up for a pillar, fand poured oil upon the top of it. 19 And he ealled the name of ®that place 'Beth-el: but the name of that city eas called Luz at the first. 20 "And Jacob vowed a vow, saying, If ‘God will be with me, and will keep me in this way that I go, and will give me * bread to eat, and raiment to put on, 21 So that 'I come again to my father’s house in peace; ™then shall the Lorp be my God : 22 And this stone, which I have set for a pillar, "shall be God’s house : and of all that thou shalt give me I will surely give the tenth unto thee. CHAPTER XXIX. 1 Jacob cometh to the well of Haran. 9 He taketh acquaintance of Rachel. 138 Laban entertaineth him. 18 Jacob covenanteth for Rachel. 23 He is deceived with Leah, 28 Ile marrieth also Rachel, and serveth for her seven years more. 32 Leah beareth Reuben, 33 Simeon, 34 Levi, 35 and Judah. ney, *and came into the land of the tpeople of the east. 2 And he looked, and behold a well in the field, and, lo, there were three flocks of sheep lying by it; for out of that well they watered the flocks: and a great stone was upon the well’s mouth. t spread abroad “to the west, and to || the east, and to the north, and to the |. not leave thee, cuntil I have done]? sleep, and he said, Surely the Lory | , HEN Jacob twent on his jour-|t ‘Oke ed nt ©ch.31. 13,45, | eS Pegi ev. 8, 11, 12. 20, Numb.7, 1, & Judg. 1. 26. ig- 1. 23, Hos. 4. 15. I ae is, The nOwse God. % 4 ch. 31,13, Judg. 11, 30. _ 2Sam. 15. 8, iver. 15. 1 Tim. 6.4. 1 Judg. 11. 31. 2 Sam, 19, 24, 30. ™ Deut. 26.17. 2Sam. 16. 6. 2 Kings 5. 1 n ch. 35.7, 14 dren. 3 And thither were all the flocks 2.

_ Jacob cometh to Haran, GENESIS XXIX. Me moarriath Leak and Rachel. Nefore CUnIST about 1760 gathered: and they rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the sheep, and put the stone again upon the well's mouth in his place. 4 And Jacoh said unto them, My brethren, whenco be ye? And they said, Of Haran are we. 5 And he said unto them, Know ye Laban the son of Nahor! And they said, We know him. 6 And he said unto them, t Zs he | well? And they said, Ho is well: and, behold, Rachel his daughter cometh with the sheep. 7 And he said, Lo, tit is yet high day, neither is it time that the cattle should be gathered together: water ye the sheep, and go and feed them. 8 And they said, We cannot, until all the flocks be gathered together, and #il/ they roll the stone from the well's mouth; then we water the sheep. 9 41 And while he yet spake with them, °Rachel came with her father's sheep : for she kept them. 10 And it came to pass, when Jacob saw Rachel the daughter of Laban his mother's brother, and the sheep of Laban his mother's brother, that Jacob went near, and 'rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the flock of Laban his mother's brother. . 11 And Jacob *kissed Rachel, and lifted up his voice, and wept. 12 And Jacob told Rachel that he was' her father's brother, and that he was Rebekah's son: Sand she ran and told her father. 13 And it came to pass, when Lat Heb. hear. {han heard the ttidings of Jacob his *ch. 24.29. |sister's son, that "he ran to meet him, and embraced him, and kissed him, and brought him to his house. And he told Laban all these things. 14 And Laban said to him, 'Surely thou art my bone and my flesh. And he abode with him tthe space of a month, 15 1 And Laban said unto Jacob, Because thou ar¢ my brother, shouldest thou therefore serve me for t Heb. 18 there peace to him? beh. 4, 27. f eb. wet the day is great. © Exod. 2. 16. 4 Exod. 2.17. ech, 33. 4, & 45. fch. 13, 8, & 14. 14, 16, € ch, 24. 20. 'oh, 2. 23, Judy. 9, 2 2Sam. 61, & 19, 12, 13, eb. a month of days. chel was beautiful and well favow said, for Rachel t that [ give her to thee, abide with me. Before CHRIST about 1760 Rared. 18 And Jacob loved Rachel; and k{, will serve thee pian years I unger daughter. set is better than that I should give her to another man: 17 Leah anda tender eyed; but «ch. 31. 41. 2 Sam. 3, 14. 19 And Laban said, Lt 20) And Jacob 'served seven years oe for Rachel; and they seemed unto him ut a few days, for the love he had to her. 21 9 And Jacob said unto Laban, Give me my wife, for my days are |

fulfilled, that I may ™go in unto her. | 22 And Laban gathered together all the men of the place, and "made | a feast. 23 And it came to pass in the evening, that he took Leah his daughter, and brought her to him; and he went in unto her. 24 And Laban gave unto his| daughter Leah Zilpah his maid for an handmaid. 25 And it came to pass, that in the morning, behold, it zras Leah: and | he said to Laban, What 7s this thou | hast done unto me? did not I serve with thee for Rachel? wherefore | 1753 | ) = Judg. 15. 1. | =3udg. 14. 10. | John 2.1, 2. then hast thou beguiled me? 26 And Laban said, It must not the younger before the firstborn. 27 ° Fulfil her week, and we will give thee this also for the service which thou shalt serve with me yet seven other years. 28 And Jacob did so, and fulfilled her week: and he gave him Rachel his daughter to wife also. 29 And Laban gave to Rachel his daughter Bilhah his handmaid to be her maid. 30 And he went in also unto Rachel, and he Ploved also Rachel |? ver 2. more than Leah, and served with him “yet seven other years. 31 {And when the Lor ‘saw that| Hes 2 Leah was hated, he Sopened her aL womb: but Rachel as barren. 32 And Leah conceived, and bare eJudg. 14.12. be so done in our tcountry, to give |t Heb place. | | Deut.21. 15. about nought? tell me, what shall thy|a son, and she called his name\ wages be? ‘Reuben: for she said, Surely the |" rt $ 16 And Laban had two daughters: | Lorn hath ‘looked upon my af- “ESO 9. the name of the elder was Leah, and | fliction ; now therefore my husband Davi the name of the younger was Ra-| will love me. Tit chel. 33 And she conceived again, and isl

GENESIS XXIX. She beareth, Josepy, | 7 a 7 ay Rachel envieth her sister. perouniars : aeause the noe |bare a son; and said, Beeaus cHRIST |T opp hath heard that I was hated, ae this son inl he hath therefore given me th i ISiname also: and she called his 1 12 And Zilpah Leah's maid bare ne Jacob a second son. CHRTE 13 And Leah said, tHappy am JT, te for the daughters ™ will call me bless; tH ed: and she called his name | Asher. appar y v4 ™ a ' "eariva. | meon. . : 1} 1441 And Reuben went in the days LrOv. 31 oy en 34 And she conceived a i ee ne f wheat harvest, and found man-|! That ig, 0 Yes . a son; and said, Now this time | of wheat harvest, @ a ona hare a son; and s : : nea aypy. will my husband be jomed aa se ere ane ish. Then v7 ˚o T have born him three sons: them unto | aCiee e ae loneranr his name called ' Levi. Rachel said to Leah, "Give me, [}* eh. 25, a9, ifiatis | therefore was tis eived again, and | pray thee, of thy son's mandrakes, SecNumb- | 35 And abe a ake said Now will} 15 And she said unto her, ˚Js é¢|˚Num. 1g, 9 oke ' ae 2 Lan : therefore she |a small matter that thou hast taken) oleh she at udah; and #Jeft | my husband? and wouldest thou take Pr . away my son's mandrakes also? And "pom ars | Paring. Rachel said, Therefore he shall lie "ing. CHAPTER XXX. acm > ' : " 2 1 Rachel, in grief for her barrcnness, giveth with thee to night for thy sons Bilhah her maid unto Jacob, 6 aie areal mandrakes. Naphtali. 9 Leah give ilpa . patent 'beareth Gad and Asher. 14 16 And Jacob came out of the field Reuben findeth mandraleentorte ang oe in the evening, and Leah went out buyeth her husband of Rachel. 17 Leah ˚ ei é beareth Issachar, Zebulun, and Dinah. 22 to meet him, and said, Thou must : E Rachel beareth Joseph. 25 Jacob desireth to | come im unto me ; for surely I have depart. 27 Laban stayeth him on @ new ., with m 7son's mandrakes. capeniiil 37 Jacob's policy, whereby he hired thee Y fa became rich. And he lay with her that night. about ND when Rachel saw that *she} 17 And God hearkened unto Leah, pelts ' ee bare Jacob no children, Rachel | and she conceived, and bare Jacob c ch. 37.1. | Donyjed her sister; and said unto Ja- | the fifth son. ; ; «405.2. | coh, Give me children, 'or else I die.| 18 And Leah said, God hath given 2 And Jacob's anger was kindled |me my hire, because I have given eeni.2. | against Rachel: and he said, "Am I) my maiden to my husband: and she 'Ssm.1-5.) = God's stead, who hath withheld | called his name 'Issachar. . Vee aM from thee the fruit of the womb ? 19 And Leah

conceived again, and «en.16.2. | 3 And she said, Behold *my maid | bare Jacob the sixth son. ‘av 6.2 | Bilhah, go in unto her; ‘and she} 20 And Leah said, God hath en-| 97705 eo.16.2 |shall bear upon my knees, that I) dued me.with a good dowry; now t Heb devant | May also thave children by her. will my husband dwell with me, 4 And she gave him Bilhah her | because 1 have born him six sons: "ev.16.3.& |handmaid "to wife: and Jacob went | and she called his name "? Zebulun. |! Beh}: ; Durdling. | in unto her. 21 And afterwards she bare a|? £alled, be : : Matt. 4.13, | at 5 And Bilhah conceived, and bare| daughter, and ealled her name auch 4 Jacob a son. "Dinah. : 1745 6 And Rachel said, God hath) 22 4 And God ‘remembered Ra-|"jnignine. | judged me, and hath also heard my| chel, and God hearkened to her, |"); voice, and hath given me a son: . and opened her womb. Whats, therefore called she his name 'Dan.| 23 And she conceived, and bare a about 7 And Bilhah Rachel’s maid con-| son; and said, God hath taken away : ceived again, and bare Jacob a ‘my reproach : second son. ‘< 24 And she called his name || Jo8 And Rachel said, With t great wrestlings have I wrestled with my | Thatis, My| Sister, and I have prevailed: and wrestling. «Called, she called his name !! Naphtali. i { Heb. arestlings af God ch. 83, 6, . ll That is, seph; and said, ‘The Lono shall] adding. he 35. 17add to me another son. ce 25 “1 And it came to pass, when Rachel had born Joseph, that Jacob Matt. 4.13, | y , 6 9 i 5 Nephi es bi hen Leah saw that she had| said unto Laban, "Send me away, | “7 vibone | eft. hearing, she took Zilpah her|that I may go unto “mine own|*¢h& 34 , ; ce ‘ a Y ¢ $1. 55. seni Ewen igave her Jacob to wife. | place, and to my country. : ne ahve . ey eo . 7 bs : aout Bae b Zilpah Leah’s maid hare| 26 Give me my wives and my chilThat is Jacob a son, R ‘for w! “a 4 giivkes i And Leah said, At dren, ‘for whom I have served thee, | * "2% vant, | ang eee ae A aa) cometh: | and Jet me go: for thou knowest my She called his name Gad. [Service which I have done thee.

Laban stayeth Jacob. GENESIS XXX. Jacob becometh rich. Refore CHRIST about. 1745 Reaper 27 And Laban said unto him, J pray thee, if J have found favour in thine eyes, tarry: for 71 haye learned by experience that the Loro thath blessed me “for thy sake. 28 And he said, * Appoint me thy wages, and I will give it. 29 And he said unto him, ’ Thou knowest how I have served thee, and how thy cattle was with me. 80 For i was little which thou hadst before I came, and it is now tinereased unto a multitude; and the Lorn hath blessed thee t since my coming: and now when shall I ° provide for mine own house also? 31 And he said, What shall I give thee? And Jacob said, Thou shalt not give me any thing: if thou wilt do this thing for me, I will again feed and keep thy flock: 32 I will pass through all thy flock to day, removing from thence all the speckled and spotted cattle, and all the brown cattle among the sheep, and the spotted and speckled among y ch. 19. 3, 5. + | «See ch, 26, 2. *ch. 20. 15. bch. 31. 6, 38, 119, 40, Matt, 24, 45, Tit. 2 10, | Heb. broken. forth, } Heb. at my Jool. el Tim. 5. 9. ‘ch. 31.8 |the goats: and ‘of such shall be my hire. © Ps, 37. 6. 33 So shall my righteousness an1 Heb. to /swer for me tin time to come, when Exod. 13. it shall come for my hire before thy face: every one that is not speckled and spotted among the goats, and brown among the sheep, that shall be counted stolen with me. 34 And Laban said, Behold, I would it might be according to thy word. 35 And he removed that day the he goats that were ringstraked. and spotted, and all the she goats that were speckled and spotted, and every one that had some white in it, and all the brown among the sheep, and gave them into the hand of his sons. 36 And he set three days’ journey betwixt himself and Jacob: and Jacob fed the rest of Laban’s flocks. 37. {1 And ‘Jacob took him rods of green poplar, and of the hazel and chesnut tree; and pilled white strakes in them, and made the white appear which was in the rods. 38 And he set the rods which he had pilled before the flocks in the gutters in the watering troughs when the flocks came to drink, that they should conceive when they came to drink. 39 And the flocks conceived before See ch. 31. 9-12, e rods, and brought forth cattle eee, speckled, and spotted. 40 And Jacob did separate the lambs, and set the faces of the flocks toward the ringstraked, and all the brown in the flock of Laban; and he put his own flocks by themselves, and put them not unto Laban’s cattle. 41 And it came to pass,

whensoever the stronger cattle did conceive, that Jacob laid the rods before the eyes of the cattle in the gutters, that they might conceive among the rods. 42 But when the cattle were feeble, he put them not in: so the feebler were Laban's, and the stronger Jacob's. ; 43 And the man #increased exceedingly, and "had much cattle, and maidservants, and menservants, and camels, and asses. CHAPTER XXXI. 1 Jacob upon displeasure departeth secretly. 19 Rachel stealeth her father's images. 22 Laban pursueth after him, 26 and complaineth of the wrong. 34 Rachel's policy to hide the images. 36 Jacob's complaint of Laban. 43 The covenant of Laban and Jacob at Galeed. ND he heard the words of La-} ban's sons, saying, Jacob hath taken away all that eas our father's; and of that which 2ras our father's hath he gotten all this *glory. 2 And Jacob beheld >the countenance of Laban, and, behold, it aras not 'toward him tas before. 3 And the Lorp said unto Jacob, 'Return unto the land of thy fathers, and to thy kindred; and I will be with thee. 4 And Jacob sent and called Rachel and Leah to the field unto his flock, 5 And said unto them, °I see your father's countenance, that it is not toward me as before; but the God of my father 'hagh been with me. 6 And *ye know that with all my power I have served your father. 7 And your father hath deceived me, and "changed my wages 'ten & ver. 30. ach. 13.2. & 24. 35. & 26. 13, 14. 1739 = Ps. 49. 16. > ch. 4. 5. e Dent. 28. 34. ¥ Heb. as yesterday and the day before, . 19. 7. 4 ch. 28. 15, a 2 W ever. 2. f ver. 3. & ver. 38, 30, 40, 41. \ ch. 30, 29. h ver. 41, . am - ny . iN 14, 2. times; but God * suffered him not| Newt is to hurt me. Zech a. 33, ¥ ch. 20. 6. Ps. 105, 14. Veh. 30. 32. 8 If he said thus, 'The speckled shall be thy wages; then all the cattle bare speckled: and if he said thus, The rmgstraked shall be thy hire ; then bare all the cattle ringstraked.

es GENESIS XXXL : _ ah } departeth secretly from Labo ep jastanentl r Jacob, being displeased, (a 9 And God eame to Laban the | roto, $< on. A, h ™taken away the) =" An ig) Tsaid| CR 18" reore | 9 Thus God hath 1 Laiven them | Syrianm a dream by night, and saic Vay? art cattle of your father, an' € unto him, Take heedthat thou "speak : a |to me. es at the time | not to Jacoh teither good or had. |? ma % wre bit | 10 And it came to Fe that Lifted | 25 $I'Then Laban overtook Jacob. | eg 120, le m4), ' sattle conceived, cae sched his tent ain |i eek that the cattle saw in a dream, Now Jacob had pitehed his tent in| 1 Men jar, A ia aban with his bre¢ which leaped | the mount : and Laban bass le. avre ringstraked, | thren pitehed in the mount of Gilead. attle 2 ostraked, c upon the a , Re a . 26 And Laban said to Jacob, W hat rekled, and grisied. = ee he a 16 ogee nthe angel of God spake | hast thon done, that: thou hast stolen oe " . : ina dream saying, Jacob: | away unawares to me, and carried Sam. 30. 9, [nd en Here ai in away my daughters, as captives ANC sald, a . _* - caer 12 And he said, Lift up now thine | fazen with the sword ! aes. and see. all the rams which | 27 Wherefore didst thou flee away e pes , be : : + 4) 7 ' Th D. | 'Jeap upon the cattle arc ringstraked, | secretly, and tsteal away from me 5 | 1g), hes 'emott- gpeekled, and grisled: for ©] have and didst not tell me, that I might seen all that Laban doeth unto thee. have sent thee away with mirth, and reuis | 13 Tan the God of Beth-el. Pwhere | with songs, with tabret, and with = i $ ille id where | harp ! thou anointedst the pillar, avd w ary a ce thou vowedst a yow unto me: now 2§ And hast not suffered me to | * yer, 55. up mine eyes. an jor,repoete. and, behold, the "ram Ruth 1. 9, ever % arise. get thee out from this land, | kiss my sons and my eae T'icings vo. | 32. 9. : 7 rie © '4 r 20. 3 7 and return unto the land of thy "thou hast now done foolishly in so Paik kindred. doing. | VSam. 13. | 14 And Rachel and Leah answered | 29 It is in the power of my hand 2 Chron. 16, : y 9. vet ~~ and said unto him. "Js there yet any | to do you hwt: but the 4God of} «Ver. 53, portion or inheritance for us in our your father spake unto me eyester- | 40.78, father's house £ night, saying, Take thou heed that 15 Are we not counted of him | thou speak not to Jacob either good veh 15, strangers? for She hath sold us, and | or bad. hath quite devoured also our money. | 30 And now, though thou would16 For all the riches which God | est needs he gone, because thou sore hath taken

from our father, that 2s longedst after thy father's house; yet ours. and our children's: now then, | wherefore hast thou 'stolen my gods? | 'ye 1% oy, whatsoever God hath said unto thee,| 81 And Jacob answered and said do. to Laban, Because I was afraid: for | amy | 17 Then Jacob rose up, and set |I said, Peradventure thou wouldest \his sons and his wives upon camels; | take hy force thy daughters from me. 18 And he carried away all his} 82 With whomsoever thou findest cattle, and all his goods which he| thy gods, £let him not live: before 5 See ch. 44.9. had gotten, the cattle of his getting, | our brethren discern thou what is | which he had gotten in Padan-aram, | thine with me, and take if to thee. for to go to Tsaac his father in the | For Jacob knew not that Rachel \land of Canaan. had stolen them. 19 And Laban went to shear his| 83 And Laban went into Jacob's sheep: and Rachel had stolen the | tent, and into Leah's tent, and into { Heb. tera- |t'images that were her father's. pete the two maidservants' tents; but judz17.5.| 20 And Jacob stole away tun-|he found them not. Then went he Ing | aWares to Laban the Syrian, in that | out of Leah's tent, and entered into cai he told him not that he fled. Rachel's tent. ivartar | 21 So he fled with all that he had; and he rose up, and passed over the gy. a6. 20 | river, and "set his face toward the Wg m, | Mount Gilead. s. ' | 22 And it was told Laban on the third day that Jacob was fled. 23 And he took *his brethren with 84 Now Rachel had taken the images, and put them in the camel's furniture, and sat upon them. And Laban 'searched all the tent, but |t #4" found them not. 35 ae she said to her father, Let 2 it not displease my lord that I ¢ ! cee and pursued after him seven | "rise i bee he ree Exod FT days ers and they overtook | tom of women is uponme. And he : | him in the mount Gilead, searched, but found not the images. ~~ rch. 13, 8.

Jacob's complaint of Laban, GUNESIS XXXL : = eee 4 j
Before Hofore 36 4 And Jacob was wroth, and | day. ead was the
name of it CHRIST CURIST | ee) Toi Aa Faegh an-|enlled Galeed ;
iw fchode with Laban: and Jacob an- | ea Dipti bins . Haid —v— |
awered and said to Laban, What i] 49 And «1 Migpah ; La etn Iny
trespass? what i my sin, that) The Loren watch between me The
covenant between them. ’| thee, when we are absent one from | een
or, ¥ “ watchlyuser. thou hast. so hotly pursiied after me? titer. et. |
37 Whereas thou hast !searehed all another. : my stuff, what hast
thon found of all) 50 Sf thou shalt afflict my daugh thy houshold
stuff? set if here before | ters, or if thou shalt take ther an my
brethren and thy brethren, that | beside my daughters, no man ad
ica they may judge betwixt us both. us; see, God is witness betwixt
me | 38 This twenty years have T heen and thee. : B with thee; thy
ewes and thy she-| 51 And Laban said to Jacob, 2Egoats have not
cast their young, and | hold this heap, and behold this pillar, | the
rams of thy flock have [ not| which [ have cast betwixt me and
caten. thee ; ; ; (Fxoi.22 10, 39 ! That which was torn of beasts| 52
This heap 4e witness, and th | ; T brought not unto thee ; T hare the
| pillar 4¢ witness, that I will not pass *xod.22.12.!loss of it; of "my
hand didst thou over this heap to thee, and that thou | require it,
whether stolen by day, or | shalt not pass over this heap and stolen
by night. this pillar unto me, for harm. 40 Thus I was; in the day
the} 53 The God of Abraham, and the drought consumed me, and
the frost | God of Nahor, the God of their by night; and my sleep
departed | father, ¥judge betwixt us. And from mine eyes. Jacob
*sware by *the fear of his 41 Thus have I been twenty years / father
Isaac. : sage ake ‘ch. 29.27, Jin thy house; I 'served thee fourteen)
54 Then Jacob | offered sacrifice years for thy two daughters, and
six upon the mount, and called his bremver 7. | years for thy cattle:
and ™thou hast | thren to eat bread: and they did changed my
wages ten times. jeat bread, and tarried all night in “Ps.1241,2) 49
"Except the God of my father, |the mount. ˚yer 52. |the God of
Abraham, and ˚the fear} 55 And early in the morning La-| of Isaac,
had been with me, surely | ban rose up, and kissed his sons and |
thou hadst sent me away now empty.|his daughters, and blessed
them: /˚% 7 neh. 99.32 /PGod hath seen mine affliction and /and
Laban departed, and *returned *$) J? * | Exod. 3. 7. ; a1 Chron.
12./the labour of my hands, and ‘re-| unto his place. 17. : | . i yes iy

rn. rary Jude 9 wren oe faa CHAPTER XXXII. = nd@ Laban answered and Sal | saeoh's vision at Mah naim, 3 His message | unto Jacob, These daughters are my| to Esau. 6 He is afraid of Esan's coming. | daughters, and these children are my ¥ He prayeth for deliveranee. 13 He send- | 7 - eth a present to Esau, 24 He wrestle h children, and these cattle are my cat-| with an angel at Peniel, where he is called tle, and all that thou seest 7s mine; | Jsrael. 31 He hulteth. and what can I do this day unto} A ND Jacob went on his way, and these my daughters, or unto their}(4 ‘the angels of God met him. |*F3°°45, children which they have born? 2 And when Jacob saw them, he ren.2. 2. | 44 Now therefore come thou, "let |said, This is God’s host: and he} * Josh. 5.14. us make a covenant, I and thou; | called the name of that place !Ma- aoe 3 uke 2 ‘Josh. 4.27./8 and let it be for a witness between | hanaim. That is, me and thee. 8 And Jacob sent messengers be-| wrt ‘eh 268-18 | 45 And Jacob ttook a stone, and | fore him to Esau his brother ‘unto |‘s?™ B set it up for a pillar. the land of Seir, “the t country of "2% % 47 46 And Jacob said unto his bre- |} Edom. Deut. 2. 5 thren, Gather stones; and they took} 4 And he commanded them, say-| + Heb. ji stones, and made an heap: and they ing, °Thus shall ye speak unto my] ¢ Prov. 15.1 a did eat there upon the heap. lord Esau; Thy servant Jacob saith Matis 2te! 47 And Laban called it 'Jegar-| thus, T have sojourned with Laban, ih - fsthadutha: but Jacob called it 'Ga-| and stayed there until now : leed. 5 And 'L have oxen, and asses, | ‘eb. 90. 3. 27] 48 And Laban said, "This heap és] flocks, and menservants, and women«witness between me and thee this | servants: and I have sent to tell my ness. | 4 Josh, 24

a eae XXII. He wrestleth with an a 2 = % “aN SX pana to Esa. auNnEsis 4 1 ae gel, Tacoos MEN. - - ane | thy serv acob’s ; it is a pres OT ae mt servant Jacob's ; it ¢s a present ea oe |lord, that &1 may find gt sent unto my lord Msau: and, be-| © Ris y cHRIST | cioht. = returned | hold, also he is behind us. Vag hs 6 @ And the nee niet thy] 19 And so commanded he the se < en.388,1%/to Jacob, saying, )¢ o i:{cond, and the third, and all that h th and * eran followed the droves, saying, On this a manner shall ye speak unto Esau, when ye find him. 20 And say ye moreover, Behold, thy servant Jacob 7s behind us. For : he said, I will tappease him with the | t Prov. » flocks, a i resent that me before me, and mat Te ee call, Tf Esau come to the afterward I will sce his face; perhs company, and smite it, then the adventure he will accept tof me. Pore my other company which is left shall] 21 So went the present over be-| Yov's, 9 9 escape. , fore him: and himself lodged that. 9 {*And Jacob said, 'O God of|night in the company. my father Abraham, and God of my 22 And he rose up that night, and eet. 31-3,13. | father Isaac, the Lorn which saidst took his two wives, _and his two lunto me, Return unto thy country, womenservants, and his eleven sons, and to thy kindred, and I will deal "and passed over the ford Jabbok. | * Deut. 3. 1g,, well with thee : 23 And he took them, and tsent| + Heb, cousea #Hev. ram | 10 tT am not worthy of the least them over the brook, and sent over : ic of all the "mercies. and of all the that he had. veh 2 | uth, which thou hast shewed unto| 24 And Jacob was left alone; and esovt.t. |thy servant; for with “my staff I | there *wrestled a man with him until * Fos. 12.84 i the threaking of the day. + Heb. as! passed over this Jordan; and now patna T am become two bands. 25 And when he saw that he pre-| the morn. rPs.1,2.! J] ? Deliver me, I pray thee, from | vailed not against. him, he touched iis the hand of my brother, from the| the hollow of his thigh; and ¥the |? See Matt hand of Esau: for I fear him, lest | hollow of Jacoh’s thigh was out of) 2 Cor-12.7, he will come and smite me, azd|joint, as he wrestled with him. Hes 10-3 | 9the mother ‘with the children, 26 And “he said, Let me go, for the | * Ssetukexs. razits, | 12 And "thou saidst, I will surely | day breaketh. And he said, *I will | * Hos. 12.4. "| do thee good, and make thy seed as | not Jet thee go, except thou bless me. 27 And he said unto him, What | the sand of the sea, which cannot be numbered for multitude. is thy name? And he said,

Jacob. bch. 35. 10. 13 {And he lodged there thatsame| 28 And he said, "Thy name shall Sicings 17. night; and took of that which came|be called no more Jacob, but 'Is- Weise tect ah 1 to his hand ‘a present for Esau his | vael: for asa prince hast thou ‘power prinee of ‘| brother ; with God and ¢with men, and hast Hos. | 14 Two hundred she goats, and | prevailed. twenty he goats, two hundred. ewes, | 29 And Jacob asked him, and said, and twenty rams, Tell me, I pray. thee, thy name. 15 Thirty milch camels with their | And he said, *Wherefore 7s it that colts, forty kine, and ten bulls,twenty | thou dost ask after my name? And she asses, and ten foals, " |he blessed him there. 16 And he delivered them into the} 80 And Jacob called the name of the hand of his servants, every drove by | place ' Peniel: for ‘I have seen God themselves ; and said unto his serv-| face to face, and my life is preserved. | ‘ ants, Pass over before me, and put| 31 And as he passed over Penuel vernal. | brother Esau, to meet thee, ane ith him. , tien Jacob was greatly afraid and idistressed : and he divided the : him, and the ich. 3.3. r : s with and the camels, people that vas gi pe hetwixt drove and drove. —_ | the sun rose upon him, and he halted | duds. ¢, 7 And he commanded the fore- upon his thigh, Tsai. 6 5 a saying, When Esau my bro-| 382 Therefore the children of Israel fe a thee, and asketh thee, | eat not of the sinew which shrank, pS ean ee art thou? and whi- which is upon the hollow of the he i ut and whose are these thigh, unto this day: because he 18 The c touched the hollow of Jacob’s thieh n thou shalt say, They be|in the sinew that shrank. . i

The kindness of Jacob and GENESIS XXXIJII. Before cHRIST 1739 ach. 32. 6. ooh. 18. 2. & 42. 6. & 43, 26, och. 82. 28, ach, 45, 14, ts + Heb, to ech. 40. 9. Ps, 127. 3, Isai. 6. 18. + Heb. What is all this band to thee? f ch. 32. 16. # ch, 32. 5. t Heb. be that to thee that is thine. heh. 43. 3. 28am. 3, 13, & 14, 24, 26, 49 Matt. 18.10. Judg. 1.15, 1 Sam, 25. a 30.26. ings 5, is. . t Heb. att things, Phil. 4, 18. & 2 Kings 5, 23, CHAPTER XXXII. 1 The kindness of Jacob and Esau at their meating. 17 Jacob cameth to Suceath, V3 At Shalem he buyeth a field, and buildeth an altar called Ll-elohe-Tsvrael. ND Jacob lifted up his eyes, CS. and looked, and, behold, « Fysau came, and with him four hundred men, And he divided the children unto Leah, and unto Rachel, and unto the two handmaids. 2 And he put the handmaids and their children foremost, and Leah and her children after, and Rachel and Joseph hindermost. 3 And he passed over before them, and bowed himself to the ground seven times, until he came near to his brother. 4 ¢And Esau ran to meet him, and embraced him, “and fell on his neck, and kissed him: and they wept. 5 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw the women and the children; and said, Who are those t with thee? And he said, The children *which God hath graciously given thy servant. 6 Then the handmaidens came near, they and their children, and they bowed themselves. 7 And Leah also with her children came near, and bowed themselves : and after came Joseph near and Rachel, and they bowed themselves. 8 And he said, t What meanest thou by fall this drove which I met? And he said, These are Sto find grace in the sight of my lord. 9 And Esau said, I have enough, my brother; tkeep that thou hast unto thyself. 10 And Jacob said, Nay, 1 pray thee, if now I have found grace in thy sight, then receive my present at my hand: for therefore I "have seen thy face, as though I had seen the face of God, and thou wast pleased with me. 11 Take, I pray thee, ‘my blessing that is brought to thee; because God hath dealt graciously with me, and because I have tenough. *And he urged him, and he took id. 12 And he said, Let us take our journey, and let us go, and I will go before thee. 13 And he said unto him, My lord knoweth that the children are tender, and the flocks and herds with Esau. ot their meeting. oung are with me: and if men aaa overdrive them one day, all the flock will die. 14. Let my lord, I pray thee, pass over before his servant : and [ will lead on softly, according fas the cattle that goeth before me and the children be

able to endure, until I come unto my lord ‘unto Seir. 15 And Esau said, Let me now tleave with thee some of the folk that ae with me. And he said, tWhat needeth it? ™let me find ace in the sight of my lord. 16 7 So Esau returned that day on his way unto Seir. 17 And Jacob journeyed to "Suceoth, and built him an house, and made booths for his cattle: therefore the name of the place is called 'Succoth. 18 { And Jacob came to ˚ Shalem, a city of !?Shechem, which 7 in the land of Canaan, when he came from Padan-aram ; and pitched his tent before the city. 19 And the bought a parcel of a field, where he had spread his tent, at the hand of the children of 'Hamor, Shechem’s father, for an hundred "pieces of money. 20 And he erected there an altar, and Fealled it ! El-elohe-Israel. CHAPTER XXNIV. 1 Dinah is ravished by Shechem. 4 He sueth to marry her. 13 The sons of Jacob offer the condition of circumcision to the Shechemites. 20 Humor and Shechem persuade them to accept it. 25 The sons of Jacob unon that advantage slay them, 27 and spoil their city. 30 Jacob reproveth Simeon and Levi. ND *Dinah the daughter of Leah, which she bare unto Jacob, *went out to see the daughters of the land. 2 And when Shechem the son of Hamor the Hivite, prince of the country, ‘saw her, he “took her, and lay with her, and t defiled her. 3 And his soul claye unto Dinah the daughter of Jacob, and he loved the damsel, and spake tkindly unto the damsel. 4 + And Shechem ‘spake unto his father Hamor, saying, Get me this damsel to wite. 5 And Jacob heard that he had defiled Dinah his daughter: now his sons were with his cattle in the field: Before CHRIST 1739 ——’, + Heb. according to the foot of the work, ge. and according lo Ge foot of the children. Teh. 22. 3. + Heb. set, or, place. + Heb. WhereSore is this? =eh. 34. Il. & 47. 2%. Ruth 2. 13. 2 Josh. 13. 27Judg. Ps. 6). 6. 1 That is, Booths. ˚ John 3. 23. | Called, Acts chem. p Josh. 24.1. | Judg. 9 1. a Josh. 24. 32. John 4. 5. | Called, Acts 7. 16, Emmor. 1 Or, lambs. rch. 35. 7. | Thatis, God the God of Israel. ech. 6.2. Judg. 14. 1. @ ch. 20, 2. + Heb. humbled her. Deut. 29. + Heb. tu the heart of the damsel: See Isai. 40. 2 Hos, 2. 14. e Judy. 14. 2.

The reli. 47, FJosh 5. 9. 11 Chiron. 4. Shechemites circumcised, : 7-57. theld his peace until they reo [and Jacob ‘held his peace cunist about 172 6 {And Hamor the father of Shewere come. chem went. out unto Jacob to com» with him. ee sons of Jacob came out of the field when they heard it: and the men were grieved. and they ®were yery wroth, because he “had wrought * | folly in Israel in lying with Jacob's -| daughter; ‘which thing ought not to be done. ; § And Hamor communed with them. saving, The soul of my son Shechem longeth for your daughter: I pray you give her him to wife. 9 And make ye marriages with us, ‘and give your daughters unto us, and take our daughters unto you. / 10 And ye shall dwell with us: -& and the land shall be before you; ‘dwell and ‘trade ve therein, and /"get vou possessions therein. 11 And Shechem said unto her fa| ther and unto her brethren. Let me find grace in your eyes. and avhat ye 'shall say unto me | will give. 12 Ask me never so much ® dowry . and gift, and I will give according as ye shall say unto me: but give me the damsel to wife. 13 And the sons of Jacob answered Shechem and Hamor his father ˚deceitfully, and said, because he had defiled Dinah their sister: 14 And they said unto them, We cannot do this thing, to give our sister to one that is uncircumcised ; for that were a reproach unto us: 15 But in this will we consent unto you: If ye will be as we be, that every male of you be circumcised ; , 16 Then will we give our daughters unto you, and we will take your daughters to us, and we will dwell with you, and we will become one people, 17 But if ye will not hearken unto us, to be circumcised ; then will we take our daughter, and we will be gone. 18 And their words pleased Hamor, and Shechem Hamor’s son. 19 And the young man deferred not to do the thing, hecanse he had delight in Jacob's daughter: and he was “more honourable than all the house of his father, 0, GENESIS NXNXIV. and put to the somes” to be one people, if every male | chem’s house, and went: out. “90 § And Hamor and Shechem hen his son came unto the gate of their ONT ey city, and commmed with the men Wa of their city, saying, eae 21 These men ave peaceable with us; therefore let them dwell in the land, and trade therein; for the land, behold, 7 és large enough for them; let us take their daughters to us for wives, and Ict us give them our daughters. 92 Only herein will the men consent unto us for to dwell with us, among us he circumcised, as they are circumcised. 23 Shall not

their cattle and their substance and every beast of theirs be ours? only let us consent unto them, and they will dwell with us. 24 And unto Hamor and unto Shechem his son hearkened all that went out of the gate of his city ; | teh. 2.19, and erery male was circumcised, all that went out of the gate of his city. 25 § And it came to pass on the third day, when they were sore, that two of the sons of Jacob, *Simeon | *¢-49.5,6,7, and Levi, Dinah's brethren, took each man his sword, and came upon the city boldly, and slew all the males. 26 And they slew Hamor and Shechem his son with the tedge of the | 1Heb. mow. sword, and took Dinah out of She27 The sons of Jacob came upon the slain, and spoiled the city, because they had defiled their sister. 28 They took their sheep, and their oxen, and their asses, and that which was in the city, and that which was in the field, 29 And all their wealth, and all their little ones, and their wives took they captive, and spoiled even all that was in the house. 30 And Jacob said to Simeon and Levi, 'Ye have "troubled me * to eh. 19 By, make me to stink among the in- SP ae a habitants of the and, among the Canaanites and the Perizzites: Yand y Deut A I being few in number, they shall , gather themselves together against me, and slay me; and I shall be destroyed, I and my house, 31 And they said, Should he deal with our sister as with an harlot 2 ee

Jacob buildeth an altar at Bethel. GENESIS X XXV. fe ou Rist CHAPTER XXXV, about 1 God sendeth Jacah lo Beth-cl. 2 He purgeth 1732 his house of idols, 6 He bnildeth an altar —y at Reth-el, \ Deborah dieth at Altonhachuth. 9 God blexseth Jacob at Beth-el, 16 Pachel travaileth of Ren jamin, and dieth in the way to dar, 22 Reuben lieth mith Bilhah, 2% The sons of Jacob, 27 Sacoh cometh to Isaac at Hebron, 28 The age, death, and irial of Ivaac. ND God said unto Jacob, Arise, sch. 28.19. AL go up to *Beth-el, and dwell there: and make there an altar unto web 3 1a God, 'that appeared unto thee 'when ech. 27. 43. + thou fleddest from the face of Esau thy brother. venta | 2 'Then Jacob said unto his "household, and to all that sere with him, Put away ˚the strange gods that are among you, and 'be clean, and change your garments : 3 And let us arise, and go up to Beth-el ; and J will make there an ech. 31.19, 34 dosh, 24. 2, 24. 1Sam. 7. 3. ft Exod. 19.10. sch 92,7, 24. altar unto God, who answered me wah, 2.20, de in the day of my distress, band was with me in the way which I went. 4 And they gave unto Jacob all the strange gods which were in their hand, and all their 'earrings which were in their ears; and Jacob hid them under "the oak which was by Shechem. ' Hos. 2. 13, k Josh, 24. 26. Judg. 9. 6. 'Exod. 15.16! 5 And they journeyed: and 'the 34. 24, terror of God was upon the cities that were round about them, and they did not pursue after the sons of Jacob. 6 {So Jacob came to ™ Luz, which is in the land of Canaan, that zs, Beth-el, he and all the people that were with him. 7 And he "built there an altar, and called the place ! El-beth-el : because ˚there God appeared unto him, when he fled from the face of his brother. 8 But ? Deborah Rebekah's nurse died, and she was buried beneath Beth-el under an oak : and the name of it was called ' Allon-bachuth. 9 1 And ¢God appeared unto JaJosh. 2.9, & 5.1, 1 Sam. 14. 5. 2 Chron. 14. 14. mch. 28, 19, 22, " Eceles. 5. 4. A That is, The God of Bethel. och. 20, 13. P ch. 24, 59. § That Is, The outk of weeptiny. vie | ob again, when he came out of Padan-aram, and blessed him. 10 And God said unto him, Thy r&75 name ts Jacob: "thy name shall 'ch. 2.20. ! not be called any more Jacob, 'but Isracl shall be thy name: and he tenia |Culled his name Israel. fase | 1 And God said unto him, tT am "et i796, |God Almighty: be fruitful and multiply; "a nation and a company of | nations shall be ai and kings éoaisT all come out of thy Joins ; about Sari the Jand Seahieh I gave _1782 Abraham and

Isaac, to thee J will veh BT. give it, and i my seed after thee gis : ill T give the land. ee ue Ve God *went up from him in + ch, 17. 22, the place where he talked with him. | 14 And Jacob %set up a pillar in |7 eh. 237% the place where he talked with him, vcen a pillar of stone : and he poured a drink offering thereon, and he poured oil thereon. 15 And Jacob called the name of the place where (tod spake with him, | 7 * Beth-el. + ch. 28. 19. Rachel dieth in travail. 16 § And they journeyed from Beth-el; and there was but ‘a little * Heb. gr way to come to Ephrath: and Rachel grim, travailed, and she had hard Jabour. | 1 | 17 And it came to pass, when she was in hard labour, that the mid-| wife said unto her, Fear not; *thou * %,7" shalt have this son also. | 18 And it came to pass, as her soul | ey was in departing, (for she died) that she called his name | Ben-oni: but ! That's al his father called him ! Benjamin. Oe 19 And »Rachel died, and was bu- on uF the | ried in the way to *Ephrath, which soa .| is Beth-lehem. beg a 20 And Jacob set a pillar upon her 33.7575 grave: that is the pillar of Rachel's grave ‘unto this day. 23am 102 | 21 7 And Israel journeyed, and) 1 spread his tent beyond ‘the tower ‘Mic -& of Edar. 22 And it came to pass, when Israel dwelt in that land, that Reuben went and ‘lay with Bilhah his father’s concubine: and Israel heard #. Now the sons of Jacob were twelve: 23 The sons of Leah; § Reuben, Jacob's firstborn, and Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Zebulun : 24 The sons of Rachel; Joseph, and Benjamin : 25 And the sons of Bilhah, Rachel’s handmaid ; Dan, and Naphtali: 26 And the sons of Zilpah, Leah’s handmaid; Gad, and Asher: these are the sons of Jacob, whieh were born to him in Padan-aram. 27 And Jacob came unto Isaae his father unto "Mamre, unto the ‘city of Arbah, which és Hebron, where Abraham and Isaac sojourned. | 41Sam. 10.2 bch, 13.18. & 242, 1, iJosh, 14. 13,

GENESIS XXXV. His generations in m, ‘ ———+ Tsaac were an Mizzah : these were the 98 And the days ae shemath Esau’s wife. ae the ghost, 14 9 And these were the sons of gathered unto | Aholibamah, the daughter of Anah @ and full of the daughter of Zibeon, Esau’s wife: 95. 5. o | days: and 'his sons Esau and J: acob pe she bare to Esau Jeush, and 'Zivat- | buried him. 1 re z ot ikes of th _ ! ere dukes of t! CHAPTER EXE ng 3 of Esau: the sons of Bliphaz the pars eee san 9 His sons. a The dukes | born son of Esau; duke Teman duke mug descended of Wis SOME 20 The sons | Qmar, duke Zepho, duke Kenaz and dukes of Seir. 24 Anah 16D ke Korat a ki PN sre kings of Edom. 40 The dukes that uke Korah, duke Gatam, and descended of Esau. . duke Amalek: these are the dukes about OW these are the generations | that came of Eliphaz in the land of Rin of Esau, *who is Fidom. Edom; these were the sons of Adah roca | 2 » Esau took his wives of the| 17 “| And these are the sons of daughters of Canaan ; Adah the | Reuel Esau’s son; duke Nahath, daughter of Elon the Hittite, and|duke Zerah, duke Shammah, duke eeaees ¢ Aholibamah the daughter of Anah Mizzah: these are the dukes that the daughter _of Zibeon the Hivite ; | came of Reuel in the land of E-| Before cikis? |}yndred and fourscore ye about 1729 99 And Isaac gave up eae, and died, and ge connie & his people, being 0 about 3 And 4 Bashemath _Ishmael’s dom; these are the sons of Bashehe as daughter, sister of Nebajoth. math Esau’s wife. : erchron. 1. | A ‘And © Adah bare to Esau Eli-| 18 4 And these are the sons of m phaz; and Bashemath bare Reuel ; | Aholibaniah Esau’s wife; duke Je5 And Aholibamah bare Jeush, |ush, duke Jaalam, duke Korah: and Jaalam, and Korah: these are | these were the dukes that came of the sons of Esau, which were born Aholibamah the daughter of Anah, unto him in the land of Canaan. Esau’s wife. j about 6 And Esau took his wives, and| 19 These are the sons of Esau, who 1740 |}yis sons, and his daughters, and all| is Edom, and these are their dukes. | Hep. sows. | the tpersons of his house, and his} 20 1™These are the sons of Seir cattle, and all his beasts, and all |*the Horite, who inhabited the land; atone his substance, which he had got | Lotan, and Shobal, and Zibeon, and |. in the land of Canaan; and went Anah, into the country from the face of} 21 And Dishon, and Ezer, and his brother Jacob. Dishan: these ave the dukes of the coni3.61.| 7 For their riches were more than | Horites, the children of Seir in the that they might dwell

together; and | land of Edom. eh. 17.8. & |B the land wherein they were strangers 92 And the children of Lotan were : could not bear them because of their | Hori and 'Hemam ; and Lotan's|!01 He | neh. 14.6. Deut. 2. 1), 22, cattle. ; sister was Timna. 1Chro.1,.0 | gs Thus dwelt Esau in 'mount| 23 And the children of Shobal were Seir: i Esau is Edom. these; ' Alvan, and Manahath, and" Or, Ai Or, Shephi, 1Chro. 1. 9 { And these are the generations | Ebal, ' Shepho, and Onam. j ev. Edom. | of Esau the father of tthe Edom-| 24 "And these are the children of ites in mount Seir: Zibeon; both Ajah, and Anah: this 10 These are the names of Esau's | was that Anah_ that found °the FL Chron: | SONS: 5 kEliphaz the son of Adah | mules in the wilderness, as_he fed , the wife of Esau, Reuel the son of | the asses of Zibeon his father. Bashemath the wife of Esau. 95 And the children of Anah were _ 11 And the sons of Eliphaz were these; Dishon, and Aholibamah the ior, soni, |'Teman, Omar, 'Zepho, and Gatam, | daughter of Anab. and Kenaz. 9 And these are the children of 12 And Timna was concubine to | Dishon ; \Elemdan, and FEshban, scaaa Eliphaz Esau's son; and she bare |and Ithran, and Cheran. Exod. 17-8 | to Eliphaz }Amalek: these eee the| 27 The children of Ezer are these; Nim.24,20./sons of Adah Esau's wife. Bilhan, and Zaavan, and ' Akan. J, &e. 13 And these are the sons of Reuel; | 28 The children of Dishan are Nahath, and Zerah, Shammah, and 7 these; Uz, and Are les : o See Lev: w Ww. | Or, Ame? : Cho} or, Ja! ' ychre:!

_— The kings of Hdom, GENESIS XXXVI. Joseph's two dreams. nefore | 29 These are the dukes that came ND Jacob dwelt in the land settee Ore of the Horites; duke Lotan, duke A tawherein his father was a about en, Shobal, duke Ziheon, duke Anah, | stranger, in the Jand of Canaan. Le 30 Duke Dishon, duke Izer, duke) 2 These are the generations Of Jar! + sen, opis Dishan: these are the dukes that | cob. Joseph, being seventeen years | fiers i Journings. ch. 17. 4. & came of Hori, among their dules in the land of Seir, 31 1 And ?these are the kings that old, was feeding the flock with his brethren; and the lad was with the p] Chron, 1. 43. sons of Bilhah, and with the sons of | “1729 reigned in the land of Edom, before Zilpah, his father’s wives : and Jo- be ats there reigned any king over the | seph brought unto his father ? their] *Z"3)°? children of Israel, | evil report. 32 And Bela the son of Beor| 3 Now Israel loved Joseph more reigned in Edom: and the name of | than all his children, because he was his city was Dinhabah. ¢the son of his old age: and he made |‘ 4 ”33 And Bela died, and Jobab the | him a coat of many ' colours. 41 Chron. 1. 50, Hadad Pai. i. After his Aristocrae’ about 1496 1 Chron. 1, i. || Or, Aliah. death wasan Exod. 15.16. son of Zerah of Bozrah reigned in his stead, 34 And Jobab died, and Husham | of the land of Temani reigned in his | stead. 35 And Husham died, and Hadad the son of Bedad, who smote Midian in the field of Moab, reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Ayith, 36 And Hadad died, and Samlah of Masrekah reigned in his stead. | 37 And Samlah died, and Saul of | Rehoboth by the river reigned in his | stead. ‘ 88 And Saul died, and Baal-hanan the son of Achbor reigned in his stead. 39 And Baal-hanan the son of Achbor died, and ? Hadar reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Pau; and his wife’s name was Mehetabel, the daughter of Matred, the daughter of Mezahab. 40 And these are the names of "the dukes that came of Esau, according to their families, after their places, by their names; duke Timnah, duke "Alvah, duke Jetheth, 41 Duke Aholibamah, duke Elah, duke Pinon, 42 Duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke Mibzar, 43 Duke Magdiel, duke Tram: these be the dukes of Edom, accord4 And when his brethren saw that | their father loved him more than all | his brethren, they “hated him, and could not speak peaceably unto him. | 5 7 And Joseph dreamed a dream, and he told i# his brethren: and| they hated him yet the more. 6 And he said unto them, Hear, I pray you,

this dream which I have) dreamed : 7 For, behold, we were binding |* ¢. sheaves in the field, and, lo, my sheaf arose, and also stood upright; and, behold, your sheaves stood round about, and made obeisance to my sheaf. 8 And his brethren said to him, Shalt thou indeed reign over us? or shalt thou indeed have dominion over us? And they hated him yet the more for his dreams, and for his words. 9 1 And he dreamed yet another dream, and told it his brethren, and said, Behold, I have dreamed a dream more; and, behold, ‘the sun and the moon and the eleven stars made obeisance to me. 10 And he told # to his father, and to his brethren: and his father rebuked him, and said unto him, What is this dream that thou hast dyeamed? Shall I and thy mother and Sthy brethren indeed come to bow down ourselves to thee to the earth? feh. 46. 0. sch. 27, 29. ing to their habitations in the land of their possession: he is Esau the father of tthe Edomites. ' CHAPTER XXXVII. , 2 Joseph is hated of his brethren, 3 His two dreams, 13 Jucob sendeth him to visit his brethren. 18 His bredhren conspire his death. 21 Reuben siveth him, 6 They him to the Ishmeclites. 81 His futher, deceived by the bloody cout, mourneth for him. 36 He is sold to Potiphar in Egypt. 11 And "his brethren envied him; | *Aets7.9. but his father ‘observed the saying. 12 4 And his brethren went to feed their father’s flock in Shechem., 13 And Israel said unto Joseph, Do not thy brethren feed the flock in Shechem? come, and I will’send thee unto them. And he said to him, Here am J. 1 i Dan. 7. 28. | t Heb. Edom, Luke 2. 19, él. about 1729

GENESIS XXXVII. — J osoph's 1 Cant. 1.7 w 2 Kings 6. 13. a] Sam. 19. 1. Ps. 3113. & 37. 12, 32. & 4. 21. Matt, 27. 1. Mark 14. 1. John 11. 53. Acts 23. 12. + Heb. master of dreams. © Prov. 1. 11, 16, & 6.17. & 27. 4 ph. 42, 22, U Or, picces. Amos 6. 6. © See ver, 28, 36. Jer. 8. 22. 4 Prov. 5. 20, He is sold to the Toy, m brethren conspire his death. wore | 14 And he said to him, Go, il on tgee wh ther it be well with thy ‘ST | thee, tsee WHE ee tnoke 178 prethren, and well be the ° 83 i : n. — | and bring me wor again. 00 rarer | sent ficient of the vale of Hebron, erin | snd he came to Shechem. oe ea, | 15 FAnda certain man found lum, the field: and the man asked him, ing, What seekest thou! 16 ‘And he said, I seek my brethren: ‘tell me, I pray thee, where they feed their flocks. 17 And the man said, They are departed hence; for I heard them say, Let us go to Dothan. ~ And Joseph went after his brethren, and found them in "Dothan. 18 And when they saw him afar off, even before he came near unto them, "they conspired against him to slay him. 19 And they said one to another, Behold, this tdreamer cometh. 90 °Come now therefore, and let us slay him, and cast him into some pit, and we will say, Some evil beast hath devoured him: and we shall see what will become of his dreams. 9] And ? Reuben heard ¢?, and he delivered him out of their hands ; and said, Let us not kill him. 92 And Reuben said unto them, Shed no blood, buf cast him into this pit that is in the wilderness, and lay no hand upon him; that he might rid him out of their hands, to deliver him to his father again. 23 {And it came to pass, when Joseph was come unto his brethren, that they stript Joseph out of his coat, Lis coat of many ' colours that 2oas on him ; 24 And they took him, and cast him into a pit: and the pit was empty, there was no water in it. 25 4And they sat down to eat bread: and they lifted up their eyes and looked, and, behold, a company of "Ishmeelites came from Gilead with their camels bearing spicery and ‘balm and myrrh, going to carry tf down to Keypt. 26 And Judah said unto his brethren, What profit 7s it if we slay our brother, and ‘conceal his blood? 27 Come, and let us sell him to the Ishmeelites, and let "not our hand be upon him; for he ts *our } and Sour flesh. And hig ete, twere content. aren 98 Then there passed by * Mj ini ites merchantmen ; and they drew |? y and lifted up Joseph out of the nit aand sold Joseph to the Ishmeeliteg J for twenty pieces of silver: and the brought J oseph into Egypt. y 29 { And Reuben returned unto the pit; and, behold,

Joseph zas not in the pit ; and he ‘rent his clothes, 30 And he returned unto his bre. thren, and said, The child 4s not; and I, whither shall I go? , 31 And they took *Joseph’s coat and killed a kid ‘of the goats, and dipped the coat in the blood ; $2 And they sent the coat of many colours, and they brought it to their father; and said, This have we found: know now whether it be thy son’s coat or no. 33 And he knew it, and said, J¢ is my son’s coat; an fevil beast hath devoured him; Joseph is without doubt rent in pieces. 34 And Jacob Srent his clothes, : and put sackeloth upon his loins, and | 17 mourned for his son many days. 35 And all his sons and all his daughters "rose up to comfort him ; but he refused to be comforted; and he said, For ‘I will go down into the Ree unto my son mourning. Thus his father wept for him. 36 And the Midianites sold him into Egypt unto Potiphar, an tofficer of Pharaoh’s, and t'captain of the guard. CHAPTER XXXVIII. 1 Judah begetieth Er, Onan, and Sheluh. 6 Er marrieth Tamar. 8 The trespass of Onan. 11 Tumar stayeth for Shelah. 13 She deceiveth Judah, 27 She beareth twins, Phares and Zarah. AE it came to pass at that time, that Judah went down from his brethren, and *turned in to acertain Adullamite, whose name was Hirah. , 2 And Judah saw there a daughter of a certain Canaanite, whose name was °Shuah; and he took her, and went in unto her. 3 And she conceived, and bare a son; and he called his name “Er. "eli, ’ “Ver, 99, nuchs, but t fermen, or, cacecutionrs. || Or, chief marshal. ach, 19.3. “9 Kings 4.0 ; bch. 34. 2 7 1 Chron. 3.6 46, 19m #0 4 ‘And she conceived again, and] 4797 bare a son; and she called his name ech. 46. 14, tum. 2610 ©Onan. ,)

: Teefore CHRIST about 1727 e—’ toh, 46, 12. Num, 26, 20. gch, 21, 21, noh. 46,12. Num. 26, 19. 11 Chron. 2.3. k Deut. i. 5. Matt. 22.24, 1 Deut. 25. 6. + Heb. was evil ine eyes of the io Dz Num. 26.19. n Ruth 1. 13. ˚ Lev, 22. 13. + Heb. the days were multiplied. p2 Sam, 13, 39. 4 Josh. 15, 10, 57. Tudg. 14. 1. q ( I |* Prov. 7. 12. ! feet ips | door of eyes, or, of. nae! dim. | Bzek. 16, 33, it Neb. a kid | of the goats, | ¥ ver. 20, ! The trespass of Onan,
GENESIS 5 And she yet again conceived, and bare a son; and called his name ‘Shelah: and he was at Chezib, when she bare him, 6 AndJudah ’took a wife for Er his firsthorn, whose name was Tamar. 7 And "Er, Judah’s firstborn, was wicked in the sight of the Lorp ; fand the Lorn slew him. 8 And Judah said unto Onan, (fo in unto "thy brother's wife, and marry her, and raise up seed to thy brother. 9 And Onan knew that the seed should not be ‘his; and it came to pass, when he went in unto his brother’s wife, that he spilled it on the ground, lest that he should give seed to his brother. 10 And the thing which he did tdispleased the Lonp : wherefore he slew ™him also. 11 Then said Judah to Tamar his daughter in law, "Remain a widow at thy father’s house, till Shelah my son be grown: for he said, Lest peradventure he die also, as his brethren did. And Tamar went and dwelt ˚in her father’s house. 12.4 And tin process of time the daughter of Shuah Judah's wife died; and Judah ?was comforted, and went up unto his sheepshearers to Timnath, he and his friend Hirah the Adullamite. 13 And it was told Tamar, saying, Behold thy father in law goeth up ‘to Timnath to shear his sheep. 14 And she put her widow’s garments off from her, and covered her with a vail, and wrapped herself, and ‘sat in tan open place, which is by the way to Timnath; for she saw *that Shelah was grown, and she was not given unto him to wife. 15 When Judah saw her, he thought her fo de an harlot; because she had covered her face. “16 And he turned unto her by the way, and said, Go to, I pray thee, let me come in unto thee; (for he knew not that she was his daughterin-law.) And she said, What wilt thou give me, that thou mayest come in unto me? 17 And he said, ‘I will send thee a a the flock. And she said, it thou give me a pledge, ti thou send Py pidge, tl 18 And he said, What pledge shall ‘and said, *She hath been more rightXXXVI. Tamar deceiveth Judah. And she said, * Thy signet, and thy bracelets, and thy gtaff that is in thine hand. And he gave it her, and came in unto her, and ghe conceived by him. ‘ je she arose,

and went away, and ‘laid by her yail from her, and put on the garments of her widow1000. . oh And Judah sent the kid by the hand of his friend the Adullamite, to receive his pledge from the woman’s hand: but he found her not. 21 Then he asked the men of that place, saying, Where 7 the harlot, that ras 'openly by the way side + And they said, There was no harlot in this place. 22, And he returned to Judah, and said, I cannot find her; and also the | men of the place said, that there was J give thee 3 —— r Before CHRIST about 1727 — 2 yer. 25. y ver. 14. 7 Or, in Enajim. no harlot in this place. 23 And Judah said, Let her take | it to her, lest we tbe shamed: be-| hold, I sent this kid, and thou hast | not found her. | 24 (And it came to pass about) three months after, that it was told | Judah, saying, Tamar thy daughter- | in-law hath “played the harlot ; and | also, behold, she is with child by| whoredom, And Judah said, Bring her forth, *and let her be burnt. 25 When she was brought forth, she sent to her father in law, saying, By the man, whose these are, am I with child: and she said, > Discern, I pray thee, whose are these, *the signet, and bracelets, and staff. 26 And Judah “acknowledged them, eous than I; because that ‘I gave her not to Shelah my son. And he knew her again Sno more. 27 {And it came to pass in the time of her travail, that, behold, twins were in her womb. 28 And it came to pass, when she travailed, that the one put out Ais hand: and the midwife took and bound upon his hand a scarlet thread, saying, This came out first. 29 And it came to pass, as he drew back his hand, that, behold, his brother came out: and she said, 'How hast thou broken forth? this breach be upon thee: therefore his name was called !"Pharez. + Heb. hecome | @ contempt. + Judg. 19. 2. » Ley. 21 9. Deut. 22. 21. d ch. 37, 32. ever. 18. 4 ch, 37. 33. e1 Sam. 24. ever. «Job 34. 31, 3B . 1 Or, Where Jore hast thou made a 3 30 And afterward came out his 4 Matt. 1. 3.

Joseph refuscth his mistress, GENESIS XXXIX. and is cast into prison. Before CHRIST about 1727 1 16. 18, & 19. 14, 28. Acts 7. 9. € ch. 30. 27. 4 1 Sam. 16. “42 ig Sam. 13. 1. k Prov. 6. 29, 32. brother, that had the scarlet thread upon his hand: and his name was ealled Zarah. CHAPTER XXXIX. 1 Joseph advanced in Potiphar’s house. 7 He resisteth his mistress’s temptation. 18 He is falsely accused, 20 Fe ts cast in prison. 21 God is with him there. AY? Joseph was brought down to Egypt; and * Potiphar, an officer of Pharaoh, captain of the guard, an Egyptian, "bought him of the hands of the Ishmeelites, which had brought him down thither. 2 And ‘the Lorp was with Jo.|seph, and he was a prosperous man; and he was in the house of his master the Egyptian. 3 And his master saw that the Lorp was with him, and that the Lorp ‘made all that he did to prosper in his hand. 4 And Joseph ° found grace in his sight, and he served him: and he made him ‘overseer over his house, and all that he had he put into his hand. 5 And it came to pass from the time that he had made him oyerseer in his house, and over all that he had, that the Loxp blessed the Egyptian’s house for Joseph’s sake; and the blessing of the Lorp was upon all that he had in the house, and in the field. 6 And he left all that he had in Joseph’s hand; and he knew not ought he had, save the bread which he did eat. And Joseph "was a goodly person, and well favoured. 7 § And it came to pass after these things, that his master’s wife cast her eyes upon Joseph; and she said, iLie with me. 8 But he refused, and said unto his master’s wife, Behold, my master wotteth not what is with me in the house, and he hath committed all that he hath to my hand, 9 There is none greater in this house than I; neither hath he kept back any thing from me but thee, [because thou azt his wife: “how then can I do this great wickedness, and !sin against God! 10 And it came to pass, as she spake to Joseph day by day, that he hearkened not unto her, to lie by her, or to be with her, 11 And it came to pass about this time, that Joseph went into the house to do his business; and there was none of the men of the house there within. 12 And ™she caught him by his garment, saying, Lie with me: and he left his garment in her hand, and fled, and got him out. 13 And it came to pass, when she saw that he had left, his garment. in her hand, and was fled forth, 14 That she called unto the men of her house, and spake unto them, saying, See, he hath brought in an Hebrew unto us to mock us; he came in unto me to lie with me, and

I cried with a floud voice : 15 And it came to pass, when he heard that I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment with me, and fled, and got him out. 16 And she laid up his garment by her, until his lord came home. 17 And she "spake unto him according to these words, saying, The Hebrew servant, which thou hast brought unto us, came in unto me to mock me: 18 And it came to pass, as I lifted up my voice and eried, that he left his garment with me, and fled out. 19 And it came to pass, when his master heard the words of his wife, which she spake unto him, saying, After this manner did thy servant to me; that his ˚wrath was kindled. 20 And Joseph's master tool him, and ?put him into the "prison, a place where the king's prisoners were bound: and he was there in the prison. 21 4 But the Lorv was with Joseph, and t shewed him mercy, and "gave him favour in the sight of the keeper of the prison. 22 And the keeper of the prison 'committed to Joseph's hand all the prisoners that were in the prison ; and whatsoever they did there, he was the doer of it. 23 The keeper of the prison looked not to any thing that was under his hand; because tthe Lorp was with him, and that which he did, the Lorp made it to prosper. CHAPTER XL. 1 The butler and baker of Pharaoh in prison 4 Joseph hath charye of them. 5 IIe ine terpreteth their dreams, 20 They come to pass according to his interpretation. 23 The ingratitude of the butler. Refore CHRIST 1729 —— ™Proy, 7. 13, &e. t Heb. great. » Exod. 23. 1. Ps, 120. 3. ˚ Proy. 6. 34, 3. P Ps. 105.1 1 + Heb, catended kindoss unto him, * Exod. 3. 21. 'ver, 2, 3. 2.

Before cCURIST about 1720 es «Neh. |. Ve » Prov. 16, 14, ech. 59, 20, 2. about 1718 t Heb. are your faces evil? Neh. 2, 2, deh, 41, 15, * See ch. 41. 16. Dan. 2.11, 26, 47. yer, 19. eh. 41. 19, 25, 4 Judg. 7.14, Dan. 2.36, 4 Jan, Joseph interpreteth the dreams ND it came to pass after these - things, that the *butler of the king of Mgypt and Ais baker had offended their lord the king of Keypt. 2 And Pharaoh was " wroth against two of his officers, against, the chicf of the butlers, and against the chief of the bakers. 3 ¢And he put them in ward in the house of the captain of the guard, into the prison, the place where Joseph avas hound. 4 And the captain of the guard charged Joseph with them, and he served them: and they continued a season in ward. 5 7 And they dreamed a dream both of them, each man his dream in one night, each man according to the interpretation of his dream, the butler and the baker of the king of Egypt, which were bound in the prison. 6 And Joseph came in unto them in the morning, and looked upon them, and, behold, they were sad. 7 And he asked Pharaoh's officers that were with him in the ward of his lord's house, saying, Wherefore took ye so sadly to day? 8 And they said unto him, 4We have dreamed a dream, and there is no interpreter of it. And Joseph said unto them, ˚Do not interpretations belong to God? tell me them, I pray you. 9. And the chief butler told his dream to Joseph, and said to him, In my dream, behold, a vine was before me ; 10 And in the yine were three branches: and it was as though it budded, and her blossoms shot forth; and the clusters thereof brought forth ripe grapes : 11 And Pharaoh's eup was in my hand: and I took the grapes, and pressed them into Pharaoh's cup, and I gaye the cup into Pharaoh's hand. 12 And Joseph said unto him, 'This is the interpretation of it: The three branches Swe three days: 13 Yet within three days shall PhaGENESIS XL. ee raoh "lift up thine head, and restore thee unto thy place: and thou shalt deliver Pharaoh's cup into his hand, after the former manner when thou wast his butler. | of Pharaoh's butler and baker. ithj /] i Before I4 But tithink on me wns Ti Bere shall be well with thee, and 'shew about kindness, [I pray thee, unto me, and ness make mention of me unto Pharaoh, | , sep. 42. and bring me out of this house : 15 For indeed I was stolen away out]: of the land of the Hebrews: 'and here also have [ done nothing that they should put me into the dungeon. 16 When the chief baker saw that the interpretation was good, he said unto Joseph, I also was in my

dream, and, behold, J had three "white bas- |! kets on my head : 17 And in the uppermost basket there was of all manner of tbake-! + meats for Pharaoh; and the birds did eat them out of the basket upon my head. 18 And Joseph answered and said, ™This is the interpretation thereof : |= The three baskets wz three days : Or. full of holes. Heb. meat of Pharaoh, the work of h ver. 12. 19 "Yet within three days shall) > ver 1. Pharaoh "lift up thy head from off thee, and shall hang thee on a tree; and the birds shall eat thy flesh from | off thee. 20 | And it came to pass the third day, which was Pharaoh's °birth- |> day, that he 'made a feast unto all \? his servants: and he ®'lifted up the, yer head of the chief butler and of the | chief baker among his servants. | 21 And he ‘restored the chief) butler unto his butlership again ; | office srom thee. Matt. 14. 6. Mark 6. 21. Mai Or, one, ver. 13 and *he gave the eup into Pha-|'S2 raoh’s hand : Joseph had interpreted to them, 23 Yet did not the chief butler remember J) oseph, but “forgat him, CHAPTER XLI. 1 Pharaoh's two dreams. Joseph inter py eth them, 33 He giveth Pharaoh eouns 38 Joseph is advanced. 50 He begetteth Manasseh and Ephraim, 34 The Jamine beginneth, AND it came to pass at the end +A. of two full years, that Pharaoh dreamed : and, behold, he stood by the river. : 22 But he thanged the chief baker: | + v2.19. 16. Amos 6. 0. 1715 2 And, behold, there eame up out of the river seven well favoured kine and fatfleshed; and they fed in a meadow. ; 3 And, behold, seven other kine came up atter them out of the river, ill favoured and leantleshed : and stood by the other kine upon the brink of the river,

Pharaoh's two dreams. GENESIS XLI. said Sor J sep), 2 z — .) <ae | 4 And the ill favoured and Jean-| 17 neal ~ at Jo-| defor cHRIST |foched kine did eat UP the seven seph, ¢In my ream, ehold, 1 stood CURIsy 17a tp Go Pha- | upon the bank of the river : Vs well favoured and fat kine. So Pp' aalcarake, 18 And, behold, there came up,|* ver 1, = And he slept and dreamed the out of the mver seven kine, fatsecond time: and, behold, seven ears fleshed and well favoured; and they of corn came up upom one stalk, | fed in a meadow : ; tHeb.fat. |trank and good. 19 And, behold, seven other kine 6 And, behold, seven thin ears and | came Up after them, poor and very plasted with the east wind sprung | ill favoured and_leanfleshed, such up after them. as I never saw in all the land of 7 And the seven thin ears de-| E ypt for badness : youred the seven rank and full ears.| 20 And the lean and the ill faAnd Pharaoh awoke, and, behold, youred kine did eat up the first it was a dream. : seven fat kine: g And it came to pass in the| 21 And when they had teaten them | t He. come spen.2.1.&| morning *that his spirit was trou- | up, it could not be known that they rar er 451 |hJed; and he sent and called for all | had eaten them ; but they were still when: V Exod: u1,|>the magicians of Egypt, and all the | ill favoured, as at the beginning. So lei 9. 1. ewise men thereof : and Pharaoh told | I awoke. pan,1-%˚. | them his dream ; but éhere was none 93 And I saw in my dream, and, «Matt 2. | ¢hat could interpret them unto Pha-| behold, seven ears came up in one raoh. stalk, full and good : 9 {Then spake the chief butler} 23 And, behold, seven ears, UL yyi- | Ox, smait. unto Pharaoh, saying, I do remem- thered, thin, and blasted with the ber my faults this day : east wind, sprung up after them : sen. 40.2,3./ 10 Pharaoh was ¢wroth with his| 24 And the thin ears devoured the ..0.2. | servants, ˚and put me in ward in|seven good ears: and "I told this|* 7%» the captain of the guard's house, | unto the magicians; but there was " doth me and the chief baker: none that could declare 7# to me. £ ch. 40. 5. 11 And 'we dreamed a dream in| 25 {And Joseph said unto Phaone night, I and he; we dreamed raoh, The dream of Pharaoh 2s one: each man according to the inter- *God hath shewed Pharaoh what he + Dan, 3 7 retation of his dream. is about to do. Rev. 4.1 12 And there was there with us a 26 The seven good kine are seven sch. 37.38. | young man, an Hebrew, &servant to | years ; and the seven good ears are the captain of the guard ; and we |

seven years: the dream és one. neh. 40.12, | told him, and he "interpreted to us| 27 And the seven thin and ill faour dreams ; to each man according voured kine that came up after them to his dream he did interpret. are seven years; and the seven empty ten.40.22, | 13 And it came to pass, ‘as he | ears blasted with the east wind shall interpreted to us, so it was; me he | be tseven years of famine. #9 Kings. restored unto mine office, and him| 28 “This és the thing which I have |= ver he hanged. spoken unto Pharaoh: What God +pa10.2.| 14 4*Then Pharaoh sent and|is about to do he sheweth unto Pa nade called Joseph, and they 't brought | Pharaoh. Lim ren, |him hastily » out of the dungeon: | 29 Behold, there come *seven years | **°* ay. Pelli 7, 6,|and he shaved Jimself, and changed | of great plenty throughout all the his raiment, and came in unto Pha-| land of Egypt: raoh. : 30 And there shall arise after them |” “" oe 15 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, | seven years of famine ; and ail the norte. I have dreamed a dream, and there | plenty shall be forgotten in the land 1s.25,14 | ig none that can interpret it : "and I | of Egypt; and the famine “shall con- ala "ihe hears have heard say of thee, ¢hat ! thou | sume the land ; fw eae apet snderstand a dream to inter-| 31 And the plenty shall not be Danza (PT nad known in the land by reason of that Acta 3.13, } nd oseph answered Pharaoh, | famine following ; for it shal? be very ven.4.6, |saying, °J¢ és not in me: God shall | t grievous. f Hob. neat” Dan. 2, 22, . a 47. &4,2.|give Pharaoh an answer of peace. 32 And for that the dream was JS

who interpreteth them. Nefore CHRIST 1715 My Num, 23.10. pabed af God. ] Or, overseers. > Prov. 6. 6, 7, &. © ver. 40, + Heb, be not cut off ach. 47. 15, 19, © Ps, 105, 19. Acts 7. 10. 18, & 5. 11, 14. & 6. 3. 6 Ps. 105. 21, 22. Acts 7. 10. + Heb. be armed, or, kiss. h Dan. 6. 3. i sth. 3. 10. & 8. 2, 8 k Esth, 9. 15. | Or, silk. a Dan. 5: 29. 5.7, ™ Esth. 6. 9. Or, Tender Sather, ch. 45. 8. + Heb. Abre ® ch, 4: 45. 8, 26. Acts" 7. 10 -|this is, a man 'in whom the Spirit | GENESIS XLII. The famine beginneth, doubled unto 'Pharaoh twice; if is] 46 4 And Joseph 2as thirty years| — nefore because the "thing is 'established | old when he ˚stood before Pharaoh HBAS T | hy God, and God will shortly bring | king of Egypt. And Joseph went 715 | it, to pass. out from the presence of Pharaoh,| ~~ 33 Now therefore let. Pharaoh look | and went throughout all the land of 'ae out a man discreet and wise, and set him over the Jand of Ngypt. 34 Let Pharaoh do this, and let him appoint. | officers over the land, and "take up the fifth part of the land of Ieypt in the seven plentcous years. 35 And 'let them gather all the food of those good years that come, and Jay up corn under the hand of Pharaoh, and let them keep food in the cities. 36 And that food shall be for store | to the land against the seven years of famine, which shall he in the land of Egypt; that the land perish | not through the famine. 37 41 And ˚the thing was good in the eyes of Pharach, and in the eyes of all his servants. 38 And Pharaoh said unto his | servants, Can we find such a one as of God is? 39 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, Forasmuch as God hath shewed thee all this, there is none so discreet and wise as thou art: 40 & Thou shalt be over my house, and according unto thy word shall all my people t be ruled: only in the throne will I be greater than thou. 41 And Pharaoh said unto J. oseph, See, I have "set thee over all the land of Keypt. 42 And Pineal 'took off his ring from his hand, and put it upon Joseph's hand, and 'arrayed him in vestures of '! fine linen, 'and put a gold chain about his neck ; 43 And he made him to ride in the second chariot which he had; mand they eried before him, ! + Bow the knee: and he made him ruler over all the land of Eeypt. 44 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, T am Pharaoh, and without thee i] Whielet in the Coptic. signifies, A revealer of Secrets, or, The man to whona secrets are revealed. Or; shall no man lift up his hand or foot in all the land of Egypt. 45 And Pharaoh called Joseph's name ' Zaphnath-paaneah ; and he gave him to wife Asenath the daughter

of Poti-pherah "priest. of On, ‘Hand of Keypt. And Joseph went out over e// the the sand of the sea, very much, until he left numbering ; sons before the years of famine came, | lof the firstborn 'Manasseh: For Keypt. 47 And in the seven plone. years the earth brought forth by handfuls. 48 And he gathered up all the food of the seven years, which were in the land of Egypt, and laid up the food in the cities: the food of the field, which was round about every city, laid he up in the same. 49 And Joseph gathered corn P as for it was without number. | 50 1And unto Joseph were born two | + <,$ which Asenath the daughter of Poti-| pherah priest of On bare unto him. | | 1 Or, prince, 51 And Joseph called the name) 2 bout 1712 God, said he, hath made me forget ' 7th. | all my toil, and all my father’s house. | 52 And the name of the second called he '! Ephraim: For God hath caused me to be "fruitful in the land 4” of my affliction. 53 {1 And the seven years of plenteousness, that was in the land of; Egypt, were ended. 54 ‘And the seven years of dearth | began to come, ‘according as Joseph |: had said: and the dearth was in all lands ; but in all the land of Egypt there was bread. 55 And when all the land of Egypt was famished, the people cried to! Pharaoh for bread: and Pharaoh said unto all the Egyptians, Go unto Joseph; what he saith to you, do. 56 And the famine was over all the face of the earth: And Joseph apened tall the storehouses, and "sold|* © unto the Egyptians ; and the famine we a sore in the land of Egypt. «And all countries came into Egypt to Joseph for to buy corn; because that the famine was so sore in all lands. CHAPTER XUIL. 1 Jacob sendeth his ten sons to duy corn in Lyypt. W They are i oned by Joseph Sor spies. WW They a 7 condition ta bring Be remorse for Je @ pledge. their mone 36 Jacod res about 1708 mm tu Jacod, 0 send Benjamin. t

brethren come to buy corn. GENESIS XL. They are imprisoned by 7, Sey) Before CHRIST 1707 a Acts 7. 12. veh. 43. 8. Ps. 118. 17. Isai. 38. 1. | ¢ ver. 38. 4 Acts 7. 1. ech, 41. 41. € ch. 37. 7. | 4 Heb. hard | things with | Ghent. | | seh. 37. 5, 9. Weh, 37.30. Lam. 5. 7. See ch. 44. 20. Joseph's wl the life of Pharaoh ye shall not go OW when *Jacob saw that there was corn in hort, J a cob said unto his ie Why do ye < one upon another Fy Re a i aiid, Behold, I nae heard that there is corn 10 Egypt: get you down thither, and buy for us from thence; that we may live, die. mre Joseph’s ten brethren went down to buy corn in Egypt. 4 But Benjamin, Joseph's brother, Jacob sent not with his brethren ; for he said, “Lest peradventure muschief befall him. 5 And the sons of Israel came to buy corn among those that came : for the famine was in the land of Canaan. 6 And Joseph was the governor eover the land, and he it was that sold to all the people of the land: and Joseph’s brethren came, and fhowed down themselves before him with their faces to the earth. 7 And Joseph saw his brethren, and he knew them, but made himself strange unto them, and spake troughly unto them ; and he said unto them, Whence come ye? And they said, From the land of Canaan to buy food. 8 And Joseph knew his brethren, but they knew not him. 9. And Joseph Sremembered the dreams which he dreamed of them, and said unto them, Ye are spies; to see the nakedness of the land ye are come. 10 And they said unto him, Nay, my lord, but to buy food are thy servants come. 11 We are all one man’s sons ; we are true men, thy servants are no les. : 12 And he said unto them, Nay, but to see the nakedness of the land ye are come, 13 And they said, Thy servants are twelve brethren, the sons of one man in the land of Canaan; and, behold, the youngest is this day with our father, and one "is not, 14 And Joseph said unto them, That is i¢ that I spake unto you. saying, Ye are spies: / 15 Hereby ye shall he proved : iBy forth hence, exce pt your youngest brother come hither ae 16 Send one of you, and let him fetch your brother, and ye shall be ‘kept in prison, that your words may be proved, whether there be any truth in you: Pharaoh surely ye are spies. 17 And he t put them all together into ward three days. 18 And Joseph said unto them the third day, This do, and live; ‘for I fear God: 19 If ye be true men, let one of your brethren be bound in the house of your prison: go ye, carry corn for the famine of your houses: 20 But 'bring your youngest brother unto

me; so shall your words be verified, and ye shall not die. And they did so. 21 {And they said one to another, mWe are verily guilty concerning our brother, in that we saw the anguish of his soul, when he besought us, and we would not hear ; "therefore is this distress come upon us. 92, And Reuben answered them, saying, ˚Spake I not unto you, saying, Do not sin against the child ; and ye would not hear? therefore, behold, also his blood is Prequired. 23 And they knew not that Joseph understood them ; for the spake unto them by an interpreter. ; 94 And he turned himself about or else by the life of Dh, CHR gy 1707 t Heb, bound, t Hep, there” k Lev, 5 Nena l ver, 34, ch. 43. 5, & 44. 23, ™ Job 36.8,9, Hos. 5. 15. ® Prov. 21.13. Pech. 9. 5. 1 Kings? 32. 2 Chron. 24. 2. Ps. 9. 12 Luke 11. 00, 51. i + Heb. anim from them, and wept; and retuned to them again, and communed with them, and took from them Simeon, and bound him before their eyes. 25 7 Then Joseph commanded to torpreter was Delween them. fill their sacks with corn, and to restore every man’s money into his sack, and to give them provision for the way: and ‘thus did he unto them. 26 And they laded their asses with the corn, and departed thence. 27 And as ‘one of them opened his sack to give his ass provender in the inn, he espied his money ; for, behold, it was in his sack’s mouth. 28 And he said unto his brethren, My money is restored ; and, lo, it is even in my sack: and their heart tfailed chem, and they were afraid, saying one to another, What ¢s this that God hath done unto us? 29 1 And they came unto Jacob their father unto the land of Canaan, F Matt. 5. Rom. 12. 20, 21. 44. 4 i r See oh. 4 2: 1. Heb. went Sori. Beton > Matt. 7.2. | och. 37.21. |

They return with corn unto Jacob. GNESI S XLII. Benjamin is sent with the vest. and told him all that befell unto them; saying, 30. The man, aha is the lord of the | land, *spake 'roughly to us, and took us for spies of the country. 31 And we said unto him, We are truc men} we are no spies : 32 We be twelve brethren, sons of our father; one 7s not, and the youngest, 7s this day with our father in the land of Canaan. 33 And the man, the lord of the country, said unto us, ¢ Hereby shall I know that ye are true men; leave one of your brethren here with me, and take food for the famine of your housholds, and be gone : 34 And bring your youngest brother unto me: then shall I know that ye are no spies, but that ye are true men: so will T deliver you your brother, and ye shall " traffick in the land. 35 4 And it came to pass as they emptied their sacks, that, behold, “every man’s bundle of money zras in his sack: and when doth they and their father saw the bundles of money, they were afraid. 36 And Jacob their father said Before GHURIST 1707 Sv ever 7 + Heb. ith us hard Mings. t ver, 15, 19, 20, uch. 34. 10. * See ch. 43. 2] yeh. 43.14 unto them, Me have ye ‘bereaved of my children: J oseph is not, and Simeon 7s not, and ye will take Benjamin away: all these things are against me. 37 And Reuben spake unto his father, saying, Slay my two sons, if I bring him’ not to thee: deliver, him into my hand, and I will bring him to thee again. 38 And he said, My son shall not * ver. 13. & | 90 down with you; for * his brother tee is dead, and he is left alone: “if 44. 29. mischief befall him by the way in "eh 37.3 | the which ye go, then shall ye "bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave. CHAPTER XLII. 1 Jacob is hardly persuaded to send Benjamins 15 Joseph entertaineth his brethren. 31 He maketh them a feast. AS D the famine as *sore in the land, 2 And it came to pass, when they had eaten up the corn whieh they had brought out of Keypt, their fi ther said unto them, Go again, buy us a little food. ®eh. 4b. 54, 57. ing, The man ‘did solemnly protest | unto us, saying, Ye shall not sce my face, except your brother be with you. 4 Tf thou wilt send our brother with us, we will go down and buy thee food: 5 But if thou wilt not send Lim, we will not go down: for the man said unto us, Ye shall not see my face, except your brother b¢ with you. 6 And Israel said, Wherefore dealt ye so ill with me, as to tell the man whether ye had yet a brother ? 7 And they said, The man tasked us straitly of our state, and of our kindred, saying, /s your father yet

alive? have ye another brother? and | i we told him according to the ttenor | tHed- mown. | of these words: ‘could we certainly | tag cout we | know that he would say, Bring your| se? | brother down ? | | 8 And Judah said unto Israel his | | father, Send the lad with me, and) we will arise and go; that we may | | live, and not die, both we, and thou, and also our little ones. 9 I will be surety for him: of my| hand shalt thou require him: ‘cif [ bring him not unto thee, and set | him before thee, then let me bear | the blame for ever: | 10 For except we had lingered, , surely now we had returned ! this second time. | 11 And their father Israel said unto them, If i¢ must be so now, do this: take of the best fruits in the land in | your vessels, and “carry down the 2. 3 man a present, a little * balm, and a little honey, spices, and myrrh, nuts. and almonds : 12 And take double money in your i hand; and the money ‘that was]: brought again in the mouth of your sacks, carry 7 again in your hand ; peradyenture it eas an oversight : 3 Take also your brother, and arise, gO again unto the man: 14 And God Almighty give you mercy before the man, that he may send away your other brother, and Benjamin. ¢! If LT be bereaved of ptt Sele my children, T am bereaved. we Thave” 15 4 And the men took that pre-| “““""" sent, and they took double money in their hand, and Benjamin; and rose up, and went down to Egypt, { | | Before CHRIST 1707 | aoe f Heb. pro | testing protested. ch. & } Heb. asking asked us.” tech. 44. 32. Philem. 18, 19, | Or, terice by | this. 3 And Judah spake unto him, say1-2 and stood betore Joseph. =

GENESIS XLII. into hie Fousa « brethren are brought Joseph' Before CHRIST 1707 4 beh, 4.2. & 30. 4. & 44.1. t Heb. kill a killing, ) Sam. 25. i. + Heb. cat. + Heb. roll himself tepon Us, Job 30. 14. ich. 42. 3, 10. { Heb. coming down we came down. k ch, 42. 27, 35, t Heb. your to me. ich, 18, 4. & 24. 32. ™ ch. 37. 7, Ww. Toh, 42.11, money came 16 And when Joseph saw Ben'amin with them, he said to the Dyuler of his house, Bring these ee home, and 'slay, and make ready + for these men shall * dine with me rare the man did as Joseph 17 And tales and the man brought the men into Joseph's house. . 18 And the men were afraid, because they were brought intoJ oseph's house; and they said, Because 0 the money that was returned in our sacks at the first time are we brought in; that he may t+ seek occasion against us, and fall upon us; and take us for bondmen, and our asses. 19 And they came near to the steward of Joseph's house, and they communed with him at the door of the house, 20 And said, O sir, 'twe came indeed down at the first time to buy food : 21 And 'it came to pass, when we came to the inn, that we opened our sacks, and, behold, every man's money was in the mouth of his sack, our money in full weight : and we have brought it again in our hand. 22 And other money have we brought down in our hands to buy food: we cannot tell who put our money in our sacks. 23 And he said, Peace be to you, fear not: your God, and the God of your father, hath given you treasure in your sacks: tI had your money. And he brought Simeon out unto them. 24 And the man brought the men into Joseph's house, and 'gave them water, and they washed their feet ; and he gave their asses provender. 25 And they made ready the present against Joseph came at noon: for they heard that they should eat bread there. 26 "| And when Joseph came home; they brought him the present which was in their hand into the house. and ™bowed themselves to him to Is fare, and said, tZs your father well, the old man "of whom ; 2 Ts he yet alive? Shae | ther: and he sought where to weep; ant our father is in good health, he ie is yet alive. ° And they bowed down | emit their heads, and made obeisance. 707? 99 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw his brother Benjamin, his mother's son, and said, Js this your younger brother, 'of whom ye spake unto me? And he said, God be pracious unto thee, my son. : 30 And Joseph made haste; for this bowels did yearn upon his broee ch. ay, an Pech, 95 ; MW, 35.19, Veh, 49, h "Un 26, 884 and he entered into Ais

chamber, and Swept there. 31 And he washed his face, and went out, and refrained himself, and | said, Set on ‘bread. 32 And they set on for him by himself, and for them by themselves, and for the Egyptians, which did eat with him, by themselves: because the Egyptians might not eat bread with the Hebrews; for that is Yan abo-}* fui.) mination unto the Egyptians. > | 33 And they sat before him, the firstborn according to his birthright, and the youngest according to his youth: and the men marvelled one at another. 34 And he took and sent messes "ch, 49, 94, * ver, 25, > and fi Casteg | efor.) unto them from before him: but Benjamin’s mess was “five times So much as any of theirs. And they|t drank, and twere merry with him. CHAPTER XLIV. 1 Joseph’s policy to siay his brethren. 14 Judah’s humble supplication to Joseph. , him ND he commanded tthe steward | f jiiiwasovr of his house, saying, Fill the} “7 men’s sacks with food, as much as they can carry, and put every man’s money in his sack’s mouth. 2 And put my cup, the silver cup, in the sack’s mouth of the youngest, and his corn money. And he did x ch, 45, 22. according to the word that Joseph had spoken. 3 As soon as the morning was light, the men were sent away, they and their asses. 4 And when they were gone out of the city, and not yet far off, Joseph said unto his steward, Up, thou dost overtake them, say unto them, Wherefore have ye rewarded evil for good ? 5 Js not this ¢ in which my lord 28 And they answered, Thy sery| | | | follow after the men; and when drinketh, and whereby indeed he b.

1707 elec i Or, maketh trial. ech. 43. 21. beh. 31. 32. ea Neanb, 14.6. 2Sam. 1, 11. 4 ch, 37.7. || Or, make tri fal ver. 5, © ver. 9. € Proy. 17. 15. 6 ch. 18, 30, 82, Exod, 32,22, This poticy to stay them. CHRIST GHUNESIS XLIV. Judah's humble supplication. Idivineth ¢- ye have done evil in so doing. 64) And he overtook them, and he spake unto them these same words. 7 And they said unto him, Wherefore saith my lord these words? God forbid that thy servants should do according to this thing : 8 Behold, *the money, which we found in our sacks' mouths, we brought again unto thee out of the land of Canaan: how. then should we steal out of thy lord's house silver or gold? 9 With whomsoever of thy servants it be found, "both let him die, and we also will be my lord's bondmen, 10 And he said, Now also /e¢ it be according unto your words: he with whom it is found shall be my seryant; and ye shall be blameless, 11 Then they speedily took down every man his sack to the ground, and opened every man his sack. 12 And he searched, aud began at the eldest, and left at the youngest: and the cup was found in pee 8 sack, 3 Then they 'rent their clothes, re laded every man his ass, and returned to the city. 14 7 And Judah and his brethren came to Joseph's house; for he was yet there: and they "fell before him on the ground. 15 And Joseph said unto them, What deed is this that ye have done? wot ye not that such a man as I can certainly 'divine ? 16 And Judah said, What shall we say unto my lord! what. shall we speak! or how shall we clear ourselves? God hath found out the iniquity of thy servants: behold, "we are my lord's servants, both we, and He also with whom the cup is found. 17 And he said, 'God forbid that I should do so: du¢ the man in whose hand the cup is found, he shall be my servant; and as for you, get you up in peace unto your father, 18 {Then Judah came near wto him, and said, Oh my lord, let thy servant, | pray thee, speak a word in my lord's ears, and let not thine anger burn against thy servant: for oO thou a even as Pharaoh, |ing, Have ye a 19 My lord asked his servants, saya father, or a brother? 20 And we said unto my lord, We have a father, an old man, and "a child of his old age, a little one; and his brother is dead, and he alone is left of his mother, and his father loveth him. 21 And thou saidst unto thy seryants, 'Bring him down unto me, that T may set mine eyes upon him. 22 And we said unto my lord, The lad cannot leave his father: for if he should leave his father, his father would die. 23 And thou saidst unto thy seryants, '

Except your youngest brother come down with you, ye shall see my face no more. 24 And it came to pass when we came up unto thy servaiit my father, we told him “the words of my lord. 25 And 'our father said, Go again, and buy us a little food. 26 And we said, We cannot go down: if our youngest brother be | with us, then will we go down: for we may not see the man’s face, except our youngest brother 4¢ with us. 27 And thy servant my father said unto us, Ye know that ™my wife bare me two sons: 28 And the one went out from me, and I said, "Surely he is torn in| pieces ; and I saw him not since: 29 And if ye ˚take this also from me, and mischief befall him, ye shall bring down my gray hairs| with sorrow to the graye. 30 Now therefore when I come to thy servant my father, and the lad} be not with us: seeing that Phis lite | is bound up in the lad's lite ; 31 It shall come to pass, when he seeth that the lad is not with ys, that he will die: and thy servants shall bring down the gray hairs of thy servant our father with sorro to the ovave, 32. For thy servant became surety for the lad unto mny father. saying. “Lf T bring him not unto thee, ‘then T shall bear the blame to my father for ever. 33 Now therefore, 1 pray thee, ‘let | thy servant abide instead’ of the lad a bondman to my lord; and let the Before CHRIST | 1707 Tch. 42. 15, 20. © ch. 43. 3,3, bch. 43. 2. ach. 46.19. | toh. a ? Exod. 2.2. lad go up with his brethren.

Tosoph. maketh himself Known. Before CHRIST 1707 —H —’ + Heb. find ny father, + Heb. gave forte his voice weeping, Numb. 14.1. @ Acts 7. 13 1 Or, derriSied, Job 4. 5. & 23. 15. Matt. 14. 26. Mark 6. 50. your eyes. 4 ch, 50, 20. Ps, 105. 16, 17. See 2 Sam. 16. 10, 11. Acts 4. 24. } Heb. to put Jor you a remnant, ech. 41. 43. Judg. 17. 10. Job 29. 16. f ch. 47. 1. “la Josephmaketh himselfhnown 34 For how shall I go up to my father, and the lad be not with me? lest peradventure I see the evil that shall teome on My father. CHAPTER XLV. tohisbrethren. j ‘orieth them im God's providence. § Tre on for his father. 16 Pharaoh confirmeth, it. 21 Joseph furnisheth them ry . PU | Lem for tha Jacob (ii at aa noes HEN Joseph could not refrain himself before all them that stood by him ; and he cried, Cause every man to go out from me. And there stood no man with him, while Joseph made himself known unto his brethren. 2 And he twept Egyptians and the raoh heard. 3 And Joseph said unto his brethren, *I am Joseph ; doth my father yet. live ¢ And his brethren could’ not answer him; for they were ‘troubled at his presence. 4 And Joseph said unto his brethren, Come near to me, I pray you. And they came near. And he said, T am Joseph your brother, bwhom ye sold into Egypt. 5 Now therefore “be not grieved, *nor angry with yourselves, that ye aloud: and the house of Pha! sold me hither: “for God did send me before you to preserve life. 6 For these two years hath the famine been in the land: and yet there are five years, in the which there shall neither be earing nor harvest. 7 And God sent me before you +to preserve you a posterity in the earth, and to save your lives by a great deliverance. 8 So now if was not you that sent me hither, but God: and he hath made me ¢a father to Pharaoh, and lord of all his house, and a ruler throughout all the land of Egypt. 9 Haste ye, and go up to my father, and say unto him, Thus saith thy son Joseph, God hath made me lord of all Egypt: come down unto me, tarry not: 10 And ‘thou shalt dwell in the land of Goshen, and thou shalt be near unto me, thon, and thy children, and thy children’s children, and thy flocks, and thy herds, and all that thou hast: * 11 And there will T nourish thee ; GENESIS XLIV. ?| Jest thou, and thy and sendeth for j, for yet there are five years of famine ; houshold, and aj] that thou hast, come to poverty. 12, And, behold, your eyes see, and the eyes of my brother Benjamin, that i is §my mouth that speaketh unto you. 13 And ye shall tell my father of all my glory in

Egypt, and of all that e have seen; and ye shall haste and bpring down my father hither. 14 And he fell upon his brother Benjamin's neck, and wept; and Benjamin wept upon his neck. 15 Moreover he kissed all his brethren, and wept upon them: and after that his brethren talked with him. 16 4 And the fame thereof was heard in Pharaoh's house, saying, Joseph's brethren are come: and it tpleased Pharaoh well, and his servants. 17 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, | Say unto thy brethren, This do ye; lade your beasts, and go, get you unto the land of Canaan ; 18 And take your father and your housholds, and come unto me: and I will give you the good of the land of Egypt, and ye shall eat 'the fat of the land. 19 Now thou art commanded, this do ye; take you wagons out of the land of Egypt for your little ones, and for your wives, and bring your father, and come. 20 Also tregard not your stuff ; for the good of all the land of Egypt is yours. 91 And the children of Israel did so: and Joseph gave them wagons, according to the + commandment of Pharaoh, and gave them provision for the way. 22, To all of them he gave each man changes of raiment; but to Benjamin he gave three hundred pieces of silver, and "five changes of raiment. 23 And to his father he sent after this manner; ten asses t laden with the good things of Egypt, and ten she asses laden with corn and bread and meat for his father by the way. 24 So he sent his brethren away, and they departed: and he said unto them, Sce that ye fall not out a is —— Sathey Before Cir Ris 1704 & ch, 49, 29 " Acts 7.15, } Heb. was good inthe eyes of Pharaon, eh, 41. 37. Sch, 27. 28. Numb. 1b. 12, 20. + Heb. teh not your eye spare, 5& +Heb. mous Numb. 3.1% koh. 43, 4 Heb. car!" ing. by the way. 25 4 And they went up out of

| | Jacob is comforted by God. Iefore cHRIst 1706 ed Ss. Like 24, 12, at, { Heb. his. 4 ch, 21, 31, 33. & 29. 10, be i. 24, 25. & 28, 13, & 31. a 4 ch. 28. 13. * ch. 12, 2. Deut. 26. 5, 50,13, 24, 25, Exod. 3. 8, hh, 50, 1. i Acts 7. 15 k ch, 45. 39, 21. ' Deut. Josh. Ps. 10 Isai. ™ Exod. 3}, L. eo. © Num. 26. 5. UChron. 5. 1, GENESIS XLV. The number of his family. | [igypt, and came into the land of Canaan unto Jacoh their father, 26 And told him, saying, Joseph is yet alive, and he ¢s governor over all the land of Ngypt. 'And tJacob's heart fainted, for he believed them not. 27 And they told him all the words of Joseph, which he had said unto them: and when he saw the wagons which Joseph had sent to carry him, the spirit of Jacob their father revived : 28 And Israel said, Zt is enough ; Joseph my son 7s yet alive: I will go and see him before [ dic. CHAPTER XLVI. 1 Jacoh is comforted by God at Beer-sheha: 5 Thence he with his company goeth into Egypt. 8 The number of his' family that wentinlo Egypt. 2% Joseph meeteth Jacob, 31 Ie instructeth his brethren how to an. swer to Pharaoh. Fee Tsrael took his journey with all that he had, and came to "Beer-sheba, and offered sacrifices unto the God of his father Isaac. 2 And God spake unto Israel 'in the visions of the night, and said, Jacob, Jacob. And he said, Here am I. 3 And he said, I aim God, "the God of thy father: fear not to go down into Egypt; for I will there ˚make of thee a great nation : 4 fT will go down with thee into Egypt; and I will also surely ¢bring thee up again: and "Joseph shall put his hand upon thine eyes. 5 And iJacob rose up from Beersheba: and the sons of Israel carried Jacob their father, and their little ones, and their wives, in the wagons -which Pharaoh had sent to carry him. 6 And they took their cattle, and their goods, which they had gotten in the land of Canaan, and came into Keypt, 'Jacob, and all his seed with him: 7 His sons, and his sons' sons with him, his daughters, and his sons' daughters, and all his sced brought he with him into Egypt. 8 {1 And ™these are the names of the children of Israel, which came into Kgypt, Jacob and his sons: "Reuben, Jacob's firstborn. 9 And the sons of Reuben; Hanoch, 10 { And ˚the sons of Simeon; 'Jemuel, and Jamin, and Ohad, and 4 Jachin, and ' Zohar, and Shaul the son of a Canaanitish woman. 11 % And the sons of ? Levi; *Gershon, Kohath, and Merari, 12 "| And the sons of "Judah; Er, and Onan, and Shelah, and Pharez, and Zarah: but 'Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan. And *the sons of Pharez were Hezron and Hamul.

13 % ‘And the sons of Issachar ; Tola, and ! Phuvah, and Job, and Shimron, 14 9 And the sons of Zebulun ; Sered, and Elon, and Jahleel. 15 These 4¢ the sons of Leah, which she bare unto Jacob in Padan-aram, with his daughter Dinah: | all the souls of his sons and his daughters were thirty and three. 16 § And the sons of Gad: "Ziv phion, and Hage, Shuni, and | Ezbon, Bri, and ! Arodi, and Areli. 17 4 *And the sons of Asher: | Jimnah, and Ishuah, and Isui, and Beriah, and Serah their sister: and the sons of Beriah; Heber, and! Malchiel. “whom Laban gave to Leah his| daughter, and these she bare unto Jacob, even sixteen souls. 19 The sons of Rachel *Jacob’s wife; Joseph, and Benjamin. 20 “ >And unto Joseph in the land of Egypt were born Manasseh and Ephraim, which Asenath the) daughter of Poti-pherah ! priest of On bare unto him. 21 41 ¢And the sons of Benjamin arere Belah, and Becher, and Ashbel, Gera, and Naaman, “Ehi, and Rosh. *Muppim, and 'Huppim, and Ard. 22 These are the sons of Rachel, which were born to Jacob: all the souls were fourteen. 23 4! And the sons of Dan; ! Hushim. 24 1 SAnd the sons of Naphtali : Jahzeel, and Guni, and Jezer, 2nd Shillem. 25 ""These wre the sons oi Bilhah, ‘which Laban gaye unto Nachel his daughter, and she bare these unto Jacob: all the souls cere seven. 26 © All the souls that came with 18 > These are the sons of Zilpah, | 1, 16. 4 Or, Gershom. a1 Chron. 2 3. & 4.9 1 Or, Puan, and Jashu, 1 Or, Arod. * 1 Chron. 7. oD, i Or, prinee. ¢1 Chron. 7. Cok Sch. OO. 5, 7, ' ch. 29. 29, * Exod. 1. 4, Jacob into Egypt. which eame out of his floins, besides Jacob's sons’ and Phallu, and Eizron, and Carmi, + Heb. thi, eh. UL, P1Chron, 5. #) Ohm. 7. 1a | | }

Joseph meeteth his father. GENESIS XLVI. He presenteth Jacob tg Pp Before CHRIST 1706 1 Deut. 10. 22. See Acts 7. 14. mh. 31. 21. ach. 47. 1. So ch. 45. 14. p So Luke 2. 99, 30. ach. 47. 1. { Heb. they are men of cattle. rch. 47. 2, 3. uch. 43, 32. Exod. 8. 26. 1706 * ch. 46. 31. hh, 45.10. & 6. 20. © Acts 7. 13. wives, all the souls were threescore and six ; 97 And the sons of Joseph, which were born him in Egypt, were two souls: Jall the souls of the house of Jacob, which came into Egypt, were ‘hreescore and ten. es q And he sent Judah before him unto Joseph, ™to direct his face unto Goshen ; and they came Pinto the land of Goshen. : 99 And Joseph made ready his chariot, and went up to meet Israel his father, to Goshen, and presented himself unto him ; and he ˚fell on his neck, and wept on his neck a ood while. 30 And Israel said unto J oseph, PNow let me die, since I have seen thy face, because thou art yet alive. 31 And Joseph said unto his brethren, and unto his father’s house, a] will go up, and shew Pharaoh, and say unto him, My brethren, and my father’s house, which «ere in the land of Canaan, are come unto me; 32 And the men are shepherds, for ttheir trade hath been to feed cattle; and they have brought their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have. 33 And it shall come to pass, when Pharaoh shall call you, and shall say, "What is your occupation ! $4 That ye shall say, Thy servants’ o 6 _|Strade hath been about cattle ‘from - |our youth even until now, both we, and also our fathers: that ye may dwell in the land of Goshen; for every shepherd is "an abomination unto the Egyptians. CHAPTER XLVII. Joseph presenteth five of his brethren, 7 and his father, before Pharaoh, 11 He giveth them habitation and maintenance. 13 He getteth all the Fyyptians? money, 16 their cattle, 18 their lands to Pharaoh, 22 The priests’ land was not bought. 23 He letteth the at fete Sor a fifth part, 28 Jacob's age. @ sweare. s ry hi ees his fathone th Joseph to bury him ees Joseph *came and told Pharaoh, and said, My father and my brethren, and their flocks. and their herds, and all that they have, are come out ‘of the land of Canaan ; and, behold, they are in the land of Goshen. e And etna some of his brehren, even five men, and ‘prese them unto Pharaoh. oe 3 And Pharaoh said unto his bro. thren, ‘What 7s your occupation ? And they said unto Pharaoh, ˚ Thy servants ave shepherds, both we and also our fathers. , 4 They said moreover unto Phayaoh, ‘For to sojourn in the land are we come; for thy servants have no pasture

for their flocks; *for the famine is sore in the land of Canaan; now therefore, we pray thee, let thy servants hdwell in the land of Goshen. 5 And Pharaoh spake unto Joseph, saying, Thy father and thy brethren are come unto thee: 6 iThe land of Egypt és before thee; in the best of the land make thy father and brethren to dwell ; kin the land of Goshen let them dwell: and if thou knowest any men of activity among them, then make them rulers over my cattle. 7 And Joseph brought in Jacob his father, and set him before Pharaoh: and Jacob blessed Pharaoh. 8 And Pharaoh said unto Jacob, t How old art thou? 9 And Jacob said unto Pharaoh, \'The days of the years of my pil-|, grimage are an hundred and thirty years: ™few and evil have the days of the years of my life been, and nhave not attained unto the days of the years of the life of my fathers in the days of their pilgrimage. 10 And Jacob °blessed Pharaoh, and went out from before Pharaoh. 11 {And Joseph placed his father and his brethren, and gave them a possession in the land of Egypt, in the hest of the land, in the land of PRameses, ‘as Pharaoh had commanded. 12 And Joseph nourished his father, and his brethren, and all his father’s houshold, with bread, 'taccording to their families. 13 4 And there was no bread in all the land; for the famine was very sore, *so that the land of Egypt and all the land of Canaan fainted by reason of the famine. the money that was found in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, for the cor which they bought: and Joseph brought the money into Pharaoh’s house. 14 *And Joseph gathered up all)" —— Be CHRIg 170% toh, ch, tomy Way: oh. is 15. 19 Deut, ai Sch. 49, Acts 7, ch. dg, ‘M, ‘eh. 90,16, K ver. 4, + Heb. How manyarelhe 13. Ps, 39, 12. m Job 14.1. n ch. 95.7. & 35. 20. over 7 ) / ‘Aran | efor)

The Lygyptians sell their land. GMNESIS XULVIL — Israel multiplicth in Goshen. Before CIIRIST 1702 —_—_ 15 And when money failed in the land of Mgypt, and in the Jand of Canaan, all the Ngyptians came unto Joseph, and said, Give us bread: for ‘why should we die in thy presence? for the money faileth. 16 And Joseph said, Give your cattle ; and I will give you for your cattle, if money fail. 17 And they brought their cattle unto Joseph: and Joseph gave them bread in eechange for horses, and for the flocks, and for the cattle of the herds, and for the asses: and he tfed them with bread for all their cattle for that year. 18 When that year was ended, they came unto him the second year, and said unto him, We will not hide it from my lord, how that our money is spent; my lord also hath our herds of cattle; there is not ought left in the sight of my lord, but our bodies, and our lands : 19 Wherefore shall we die before thine eyes, both we and our land? buy us and our land for bread, and we and our land will be servants unto Pharaoh: and give ws seed, that we may live, and not die, that the land be not desolate. 20 And Joseph bought all the land of Kgypt for Pharaoh; for the Eeyptians sold every man his field, because the famine prevailed over them: so the land became Pharaoh’s. 21 And as for the people, he removed them to cities from one end of the borders of Egypt even to the other end thereof. 22 “Only the land of the ! priests bought he not; for the priests had a portion assigned them ot Pharaoh, and did eat their portion which Pharaoh gave them: wherefore they sold not their lands. 23 ‘Then Joseph said unto the people, Behold, T have bought you this day and your land for Pharaoh : lo, here ts seed for you, and ye shall sow the land. 24 And it shall come to pass in the increase, that ye shall vive the fifth port unto Pharaoh, and four parts shall be your own, for seed of the field, and for your food, and for them of your housholds, and for food for your little ones. 25 And they said, Thou hast saved t yer. 19, t Heb. ted them. 1701 u Ezra 7. 24. f Or, princes, ch, 41, 45, 2Sam. 6, 18. our lives: *Jet us find grace in the| nefore sight. of my lord, and we will be eerie Pharaoh’s servants. —“—~ | 26 AndJoseph made it a Jaw over} * eb 15. | the land of Egypt unto this day, that Pharaoh should have the fifth part; Yexcept the land of the "pri which became not Pharaoh’s. rs 27 © And Israel “dwelt in the land |* ve" # of Hgypt, in the country of Goshen; and they had possessions therein, and “orew, and multiplied exceedingly, |

*ch 4% 3 28 And Jacob lived in the land} — 1689 of Egypt seventeen years: so tthe} * Heb me days Of the Years Of his life. See ver. 9, » So Deut. 31. i. whole age of Jacob was an hundred forty and seven years. 29 And the time drew nigh that Israel must die: and he called his| son Joseph, and said unto him, If; now I have found grace in thy sight, | *put, I pray thee, thy hand under} my thigh, and “deal kindly and truly’ with me; “bury me not, 1 pray thee, | in Egypt: 30 But ‘I will lie with my fathers, | :25 and thou shalt carry me out of Egypt, and #bury me in their buryingplace. And he said, I will do as thou hast said. | 31 And he said, Swear unto me. And he sware unto him. And *[s-|*en.48 2 rael bowed himself upon the bed’s 4. ~~ head. | Hebr. 11.21. 1Kings 2.1, ech. 24. 2. Sch. 24.49. | So ch. 50.25. CHAPTER XLVIUL. | 1 Joseph with his sons vi. her. | 2 Jacob strengthenet. 3 He repeateth the promis Eparaim and Manasseh as telleth Joseph of his mother’s . 0 He} blesseth Ephraim and Mane V7 He} preferreth the younger before the elder. 21} LHe prophesieth their return to Canaan. orn. 7 He ND it came to pass after these things, that one told Joseph, Behold, thy father is sick: and he took with him his two sons, Manasseh and Ephraim. 2 And one told Jacob, and said, Behold, thy son Joseph cometh unto thee: and Israel strengthened himself, and sat upon the bed. 3 And Jacob said unto Joseph, God Almighty appeared unto me at “Luz in the land of Canaan, and blessed me, 4 And said unto me, Behold, T will make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, and I will make of thee a multitude of people ; and will vive this land to thy seed atter thee °7or an everlast-|* eh. 17. 9, ing possession. “+ ach, 3g. 19. & 35. YX &e, :

GENESIS XLVIU. Jacob blesseth, diane he isi is sick father. bi tn ini ca i Eph-| 17 And when Joseph saw that ao wor | 5 {And now thy “two bees ae father Plaid his right hand upon the env j cHRIST | raim and Manasseh, whic Be t be- | head of Ephraim, it "displeased him: | ~ Vie? > | unto thee in the land of ie hol, and he held up his father’s hand, to} ver. , ea fore 1 came _ a an Simeon, | remove it from Ephraim’s head unto ’ High feaia7. |are mine; a8 Reuben Manasseh’s head. ch | £4* | they shall be mine. h thou be-| 18 And Joseph said unto his fa6 And thy issue, vat i her, Not so, my father: for this zs fter them, § all be thine, | ther, No > LY = 8 ae ll be called after the name | the firstborn ; put thy right hand baie A ¢hren in their inheritance. | upon his head. ; of their bre fr 19 And his father refused, and said 7 Andas for me, when I came from ; Thee he ;.9,16,|Padan, ¢Rachel died by me in the |4I know i, my son, I know 7: he J ver. 1, ‘ween ] yi of Cannan in the way, when yet also shall become a people, and he Dns vee but a little way to come | also shall be great: but truly "his "Borat unto Ephrath: and I buried her | younger brother shall be eet ian a. : there in the way of Ephrath ; the | he, and his seed shall become a tmul- See an same is Beth-lehem. titude of nations. nated 8 And Israel beheld Joseph’s sons, | 20 And he blessed them that day, and said, Who are these ! saying, sIn thee shall Israel bless, “So Tt 9 And Joseph said unto his father, | saying, God make thee as Ephraim +80 ch. 93.5. /¢ They are my sons, whom God hath and as Manassch: and he set Ephgiven me in this place. And he said, | raim before Manasseh. wae Bring them, I pray thee, unto me, 21 And Israel said. unto Joseph, a fon.97-4 land TY will bless them. Behold, I die: but God shall be | teh. 46.4. ech. 97. 1. 10 Now &the eyes of Israel were with you, and bring you again unto t Heb.reavy, |tdim for age, $0 that he could not | the land of your fathers. oak Si” see, And he brought them near un-| 22 Moreover "I have given to thee slosh: 24 8 ven.27.27. [to him; and "he kissed them, and | one portion above thy brethren, which _ A embraced them. I took out of the hand *of the Amor- | * 33" 11 And Israel said unto Joseph, | ite with my sword and with my bow. | Jost 174 ‘en.45.%6 |iT had not thought to see thy face = CHAPTER XLIX. and, me God hath shewed me also’ , Jac oalieth his son tou ess th em. 8 Then vs arkicular. es wand Joseph brought them out aout his burial. 38 He dicth from between his knees, and he bow- AN Jacob called unto his sons, ed himself with his face to

the earth. and said, Gather yourselves re: 13 And Joseph took them both, | together, that I may “tell you that Amos Ephraim in his right hand toward | which shall befall you "in the last ram, 24 Israel’s left hand, and Manasseh in | days. A . * his left hand toward Israel’s right | 2 Gather yourselves together, and} Jer) 5, hand, and brought them near unto | hear, ye sons of Jacob; and *hearken | 2... 1 him. unto Israel your father. Hebr, I : 14 And Israel stretched out his| 8 Reuben, thou art ‘my first- a eh. 2 right hand, and laid @ upon Eph- | born, my might, °and the beginning | ‘ps. 70.9 raim’s head, who was the younger, |of my strength, the excellency of vaev, cond and his left hand upon Manasseh’s | dignity, and the excellency of power: weno a «ver.19. |head, ‘eniding his hands wittingly;| 4 Unstable as water, t*thou shalt eh 82 for Manasseh was the firstborn. not excel; because thou *wentest up Dost 2 2 ‘ Hebr. 11.21. my mech. 17. 1, & 24, 40, 121 Acts 15.17. 1 Heb. as fishes do increase: See Numb. 26, 34, 37. @ Amos 9, 12. 15 4 And ‘he blessed Joseph, and said, God, ™hefore whom my fathers Abraham and Isaac did walk, the God which fed me all my life long unto this day, * oh 2,15, 16 The Angel “which redeemed me .22. | from all evil, bless the lads; and Jet °my name be named on them, and the name of my fathers Abraham and Isaac; and let them t grow into a multitude in the midst of the earth. to thy father’s bed; then defiledst|' thou if: "he went up to my couch. } ,7¢"%o 3, 5 {"Simeon and Levi are ‘bre-| 3.1 thren; “instruments of cruelty are] 105, "002 in their habitations. ieeapon w 6 O my soul, 'come not thou into wen 2, their secret; ™unto their assembly, |*}i°". amine honour, be not thou united : |" for °in their anger they slew a man, and in their selfwill they 'digged down a wall. couch 8 6.9: och. Ht | Or, he oven nell tc

Before CHRIST 1609 Saeed p Josh. 19, 1. & 21, 6,6,7. "Tlos, 5. 14. Rev. 6. 6. » Num, 23. 24. & 24, 9. x» Num, 24, 17. 30. 21. yD 7. & 100. 8. or, Num, 21.18. I 6. 1,3, 4,5. ‘ag. 2. 7. Tule 2. 30, 31, 32. ¢2 Kings 18. 32. 1 Prov. 93.29, © Deut. 38.16, Josh. 19. 10, ii. £1Sam. 10.9. & Deut. 33.22, Judg.18.1 u Judg. 18. 27. t Heb. an arrowsnake. k Deut. 33. 1 Chron. 18. 1 Deut, 33. Josh. 19, ™ Deut. 33, 23. t Heb. daughtare » Job 29, 20, Ps. 87. 15. Jacob calteth his sons, -|Pand unto him shal/ the gathering GENESIS XLIX. and blesseth them. 7 Cursed be their anger, for if was fierce ; and their wrath, for it was cruel: ? Twill divide them in Jacob, and seatter them in Isracl. 8 4Sudah, thou art he whom thy brethren shall praise: "thy hand shall be in the neck of thine enemies; *thy father’s children shall how down before thee. 9 Judah is ta lion’s whelp: from the prey, my son, thou art gone up: “he stooped down, he couched as a lion, and as an old lion; who shall rouse him up ? 10 * The seeptre shall not depart from Judah, nor Ya lawgiver “from between his feet, *until Shiloh come; of the people be. 11 ¢Binding his foal unto the vine, and his ass’s colt unto the choice vine; he washed his garments in wine, and his clothes in the blood of grapes: 12 His 4eyes shall be ved with wine, and his teeth white with milk. 13 {1 ¢Zebulun shall dwell at the haven of the sea; and he shal/ Je for an haven of ships; and his border shall be unto Zidon. 149 Issachar is a strong ass couching down between two burdens : 15 And he saw that rest was good, and the land that i¢ seas pleasant ; and bowed ‘his shoulder to bear, and became a servant unto tribute. 16 %1£Dan shall judge his people, as one of the tribes of Israel. 17 "Dan shall be a serpent by the way, tan adder in the path, that biteth the horse heels, so that his rider shall fall backward. 18 iT have waited for thy salvation, O Lonp. 19 {/*Gad, a troop shall overeome him: but he shall overcome at the last. 20 4! Out of Asher his bread shad/ be fat, and he shall yield royal dainties. 21 4["Naphtali is a hind let loose: he giveth goodly words. 22 41 Joseph is a fruitful bough, even a fruitful bough by a well; whose ‘branches run over the wall: 23 'The archers have "sorely grieyed him, and shot @ Ai, and hated him: and the arms of his hands were made strong by the hands of ® the mighty God of Jacob; (“from thence "és the shepherd, *the stone of Israel :) 25 'Hren by the God of thy father, who shall help thee; “and by the Almighty, *who shall bless thee with blessings of heaven above,

blessings of the deep that lieth under, blessings of the breasts, and of the womb: 26 The blessings of thy father have prevailed above the blessings of my progenitors Yunto the utmost bound of the everlasting hills: “they shall he on the head of Joseph, and on the crown of the head of him that was separate from his brethren. 27 § Benjamin shall *ravin a3 a wolf: in the morning he shall devour the prey, and at night he shall divide the spoil. 28 % All these are the twelve tribes of Israel: and this is 7# that their father spake unto them, and blessed them; every one according to his/ blessing he blessed them. 29 And he charged them, and said | unto them, I ‘am to be gathered | unto my people: “bury me with my fathers *in the cave that /s in the field of Ephron the Hittite, 30 In the cave that /s in the field of | Machpelah, which is before Mamre, ham bought with the field of Ephron | the Hittite for a possession of a buryingplace. 31 There they buried Abraham | and Sarah his wife; "there they buried Isaae and Rebekah his wife: | and there I buried Leah. 32 The purchase of the field and/ of the cave that 7s therein wes from | the children of Heth. 33 And when Jacob had made an} end of commanding his sons, he| gathered up his feet into the bed./ and yielded up the ghost, and ‘was | gathered unto his people. CHAPTER L. | 1 The mourning for Jacob. 4 Joseph } feave of Pharaoh to yo to buy ! Srneral. 15 Joseph comporte who craved his pardon. He seeth the third genera 2 He prophesieth unto his return, 25 He taketh un his bones. 26 He dieth, renof their of them for is chested. D Joseph “fell upon his farag ther’s fee, and wept upon 24 But his Show abode in streneth, him, and Iissed) him. in the land of Canaan, ‘ which Abra- |‘ Before CHRIST 1689 seh. 23 1 & 9. iver, 2 seh. 46, 4. © 2 Kings la MW.

ae | F a. ae GENESIS 1. He is buried in 5 , The mourning for Taco. ae: : wig _ < cepy- (for a possession OF a buryingplace «7 ~~" soe | 2 And Joseph commander his E on the Hittite, before i ; Saar oO id ans embalmed 14 {And Joseph returned inty| 0" father: and the physio Egypt, he, and his brethren, and al} that went up with him to bury lik father, after he had buried his father 15 4 And when J oseph's brethren saw that their father was dead, ™ they said, Joseph will peradventure hate us, and will certainly requite us all the evil which we did unto him. 16 And they tsent a messenger unto Joseph, saying, Thy father did . |him ; for so are 1. | those which are em) o.| Egyptians t4mourn . |seore and ten days. ; 4 And when the days of his mourning were past, Joseph spake unto ethe house of Pharaoh, saying, "Job ys Pa He e Esth. 4. 2 Ohi fch. 47. 29. s2Chron. 16. iM. Tsai. 22. 16. Matt. 27. 60. h 9Sam, 1.17. Acts 4. 2. 11Sam. 31.13. Job 2. 13, now I have found grace in your eyes, speak, I pray you, in the ears of Pharaoh, saying, 5 My father made me swear, saying, Lo, I die: in my grave swhich I have digged for me in the land of Canaan, there shalt thou bury me. Now therefore let me go up, thee, and bury my father, an come again. 6 And Pharaoh said, Go up, and bury thy father, according as he made thee swear. 7 { And Joseph went up to bury his father: and with him went up all the servants of Pharaoh, the elders of his house, and all the elders of the land of Egypt, 8 And all the house of Joseph, and his brethren, and his father's house: only their little ones, and their flocks, and their herds, they left in the land of Goshen. 9 And there went up with him both chariots and horsemen: and it was a very great company. 10 And they came to the threshingfloor of Atad, which is beyond Jordan, and there they "mourned with a great and very sore lamentation: 'and he made a mourning for his father seven days. d Iwill 4 That is, The mourning of the Egyptians. k ch, 49.29, 30. Acts 7. 16. Teh. 98, 16, 11 And when the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites, saw the mourning in the floor of Atad, they said, This és a grievous mourning to the Egyptians: wherefore the name of it was called ! Abel-mizraim, which is beyond Jordan. 12 And his sons did unto him according as he commanded them : 13 For "his sons carried him into the Jand of Canaan, and buried him in the cave of the field of Machpelah which Abraham 'bought with the ficld I pray | P command before he died, saying, 17 So shall ye say unto Joseph, Forgive, I pray pass of thy

brethren, and their sin ; for they did unto thee evil: and now, we pray thee, forgive the tresass of the servants of thy father. And Joseph wept when they spake unto him. 18 And his brethren also went and Pfell down before his face ; and they said, Behold, we be thy servants. 19 And Joseph said unto them, aFear not: "for am I in the place of God? ; 20 *But as for you, ye thought evil against me; but ‘God meant it unto good, to bring to pass, as it is this day, to save much people alive. 21 Now therefore fear ye not: uy will nourish you, and your little ones. ‘And he comforted them, and spake + kindly unto them. 22 7 And Joseph dwelt in Egypt, he, and his father’s house : and.Joseph lived an hundred and ten years. 23 And Joseph saw Ephraim’s chil- . dren * of the third generation : ¥ the children also of Machir the son of} Manasseh * were * brought up upo? Joseph’s knees. ˚the God of thee now, the tres-|' > Prov.) och. 49,95 Pech. Slt Matt. 54 Heb. Tea ah oh. 3h 24 And Joseph said unto his bre-| 4 46.4 thren, I die: and *God will surely visit you, and bring you out of this land unto the land ’which he sware to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob. | "5 25 And ˚Joseph took an oath of the children of Israel, saying, God will surely visit you, and ye shal carry up my hones from hence. 26 So Joseph died, being an hundred and ten years old: ‘and they “embalmed him, and he was put in a coffin in Egypt.

Before CHRIST 1706 — = Gen. 46. 8, eh, G. 14. + Heb. thigh. © Gen. 46. 2 yer. 20. Deut. 10. 22. © Gen. 50. 26. TIT SECOND CHAPTER Tf. | 1 The children of Israel, afler Joseph's death, do multiply, %& The more they are appress= ed by a new king, the more they multiply. | 15 The godliness of the midwives, in saving the men children alive. 22 Pharaoh commandeth the male children to be cast into the river. | OW “these are the names of the children of Israel, which came into Mgypt; every man and his houshold came with Jacob. | 2 Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Ju dah, 3 Issachar, Zebulun, and Benjamin, 4 Dan, and Naphtali, Gad, and Asher. 5 And all the souls that came out. of the floins of Jacob were seventy souls: for Joseph was in Egypt a/- | ready. Acts 7. 15. 1635 ¢ Gen. 46. 3. 5. Acts 7.17. ˚ Acts 7. 18. © Ps. 105. 24. ‘Gen, 15, 13. ch, 3. 7, Deut. 26. 6, keh. 2. 11. & 5.4, py, s. U1. 6. 1Gen, 47, 11. t Heb. And as Uwy of ticted them, so they mulliplied, Se. 6 And ¢Joseph died, and all his brethren, and all that generation. 7 % ¢And the children of Israel were fruitful, and increased abun- | dantly, and multiplied, and waxed | exceeding mighty; and the land was | filled with them. S Now there ˚arose up a new king over Keypt, which knew not Joseph. 9 And he said unto his people, Behold, ‘the people of the children of Tsrael are more and mightier than we: 10 &Come on, let us "deal wisely | with them; lest they multiply, and it come to pass, that, when there | falleth out any war, they join also unto our enemies, and fight against us, and so get them up out of the | land. 11 Therefore they did set over | them taskmasters ‘to afflict them | with their ‘burdens. And they built for Pharaoh treasure cities, Pithom 'and Raamses. 12 *But the more they atticted them, the more they multiplied and grew. And they were grieved be‘cause of the children of Israel. BOOK OF CALL EXODUS. jevery daughter ye shall save alive. D MOSKES, ED 13 And the Egyptians made the children of Israel to serve with rigour : I+ And they ™made their lives bitter with hard bondage, 2in morter, and in brick, and in all manner | of service in the field: all their service, wherein they made them serve, was with rigour. 15 "And the king of Egypt spake to the Hebrew midwives, of which | the name of the one sras Shiphrah, | and the name of the other Puah: 16 And he said, When ye do the office of a midwife to the Hebrew women, and see ¢/zi upon the stools ; if it 2 a son, then ye shall kill him : | but if it dea daughter, then she shall | live. | 17 But

the midwives ˚ feared God. | and did not ?as the king of Egypt commanded them, but saved themen- |” children alive. | 18 And the king of Egypt ealled| for the midwives, and said unto them. | Why have ye done this thine, and) have saved the men children alive? | 19 And “the midwives said unto Pharaoh, Because the Hebrew wo-| men are not as the Egyptian women; | for they are lively, and are delivered ere the midwives come in unto them. 20 * Therefore God dealt well with | the midwives: and the people mul- | tiplied, and waxed very mighty. 21 And it came to pass, because | the midwives feared God, ‘that he. made them houses, | 22 And Pharaoh charged all his’ people, saying, ‘Every son that is born ye shall cast into the river, and CHAPTER IT. 1 Moses is born, 3and in an ark cast into the flags. 3 He is found, and brought up by Pharaoh's danghter. 1. He slayeth an Lguptian, VS He reproveth an Hebrew. lb He pleeth into Midian. 21 He marrieth Zipporuh, 22 Gershom is born, 23 God respecteth the Israelites” ery. Before CHRIST 1706 ee ea = ch. 2. 23. & 6. Acts 7.19, in. a'P5, BL. B. * Acts 7. 19.

EXODUS IL. Moses fleeth into My; idin, ‘ Moses %s born. 4a man of the 14 And he said, * Who made th ie ta prince and a judge over us? jp. Before ND there went i x to a A hoe - ea took tendest thou to kill me, as thoy oat 1573 wife fon ree oman conceived, and killedst the Hgyptian? And Moses|*any "Sin. hare a son : and when she saw ees aie and said, Surely this thing hy +, T Chron, 23 : child, she hid|is known. aii “ism that he sos 6 BE is 15 Now when Pharaoh heard this Gen, i, »ase7 3. ("3 And when she could not longer | thing, he sought to slay Moses. But | hide him, she took for him an ark | ‘Moses fled from the face of Pharaoh, }' Aes», of pulrushes and daubed it with and dwelt in the land of Midian: Hebe ity ‘ h, and put the and he sat down by ™a well. Ge, & 29, 9 slime and with ite. ad pu child therein ; and she Jaid # in the flags by the river's brink. eauiso. | 4 °And his sister stood afar off, to Num.25.38.| + nat would be done to him. 5 {And the ‘daughter of Pharaoh came down to wash herself’ at the river ; and her maidens walked along by the river’s side; and when she saw the ark snione the flags, she sent her maid to fetch it. 6 And when she had opened 7, she saw the child: and, behold, the babe wept. And she had compassion on him, and said, This is one of the Hebrews’ children. 7 Then said his sister to Pharaoh’s daughter, Shall I go and call to thee a nurse of the Hebrew women, that she may nurse the child for thee? 8 And Pharaoh’s daughter said to her, Go. And the maid went and called the child’s mother. 9 And Pharaoh’s daughter said unto her, Take this child away, and nurse it for me, and I will give thee thy wages. And the woman took the child, and nursed it. 10 And the child grew, and she brought him unto Pharaoh’s daugh4 Acts 7. 21eacts7.21. |ter, and he became *her son. And {] That ii * ‘ That is, | [she called his name ' Moses: and she said, Because I drew him out of the water. 11 {| And it came to pass in those Acts7.28, | days, ‘when Moses was grown, that Heby, 11.94 he went out unto his brethren, and ech. 1. 1, looked on their ® burdens: and he spied an Egyptian smiting an Hebrew, one of his brethren. 12 And he looked this way and that way, and when he saw that there was no man, he "slew the Egyptian, and hid him in the sand. 13 And ‘when he went out the second day, behold, two men of the Hebrews strove together: and he said to him that did the wrong, Wherefore smitest thou thy fellow ? 1531 h Acts 7. 24. i Acts 7. 26, 16 ®Now the 'priest of Midian had seven daughters: ‘and they came and

drewwater, and filled the troughs to water their father's flock. 17 And the shepherds came and drove them away: but Moses stood up and helped them, and ? watered |? Gen. », their flock. 18 And when they came to 'Reuel their father, he said, How is it that ye are come so soon to day ? ch ie 19 And they said, An Egyptian| 1, ee delivered us out of the hand of | the shepherds, and also drew water enough for us, and watered the flock. 90 And he said unto his daughters, And where és he? why is it ¢hat ye have left the man ? call him, that he may "eat bread. 21 And Moses was content to dwell with the man: and he gave Moses *Zipporah his daughter. 22 And she bare im a son, and he called his name '*Gershom : for he said, I have been "a stranger in a strange land. 23 { And it came to pass "in process of time, that the king of Egypt died: and the children of Israel Ysighed by reason of the bondage, |" and they cried, and "their cry came up unto God by reason of the bondage. 24 And God *heard their groaning, and God byemembered his °covenant with Abraham, with Isaac, and with Jacob. 25 And God "looked upon the children of Isracl, and God t°had| frxe} respect, unto them. aes CHAPTER III. 1 Moses keepeth Jethro's flock, 2 God appeareth to himin a burning bush. 9 He sendeth him to deliver Israel. 14 The name of God. 15 JTis message to Israel. | OW Moses kept the flock of Jethro his father in law, *the priest of Midian: and he led the] "ch. 3, Or, pp ag? Dine, Gen, 41, » ° Gen, 94° i & HI" 18am, 9), aNum, 19,3! called also | Jethro, or Tether, | ch. 3.1. & + Gen. dl. 4 & 43, 25, ach. 4.25.4 18, 2. || That is, 4 strange' here. t ch, 18.4. u Acts 7.2 Hebr. 11. I, th ET xch /. 4) Kets 7. _ ]

God appearcth to Moses, and EXODUS IIT. sendeth him to deliver Israel. flock to the backside pee of the desert, Cc s . ag) fand came to "the mountain of God, —— J even to Horeb, heh, 18. 5. S e 9 * > > iicingeio, | 2 And *the angel of the Lor p ap* casi, | Peared unto him in a flame of fire . 16. out of the midst of a bush: and he looked, and, behold, the bush burned with fire, and the bush was not consumed, 3 And Moses said, I will now turn ips 111.2. Jaside, and see this “great sight, why Acts 7. St. . the bush is not burnt. 4 And when the Lorp saw that he turned aside to see, God called » Deut.33.16./°unto him out of the midst of the bush, and said, Moses, Moses. And he said, Here am I, 5 And he said, Draw not nigh ‘ch. 19.12. |hither: ‘put off thy shoes from off Acts 7.3. |thy feet, for the place whereon thou standest is holy ground. # Gen.26. 13. 6 Moreover he said, #1 am the God of thy father, the God of Abraham, ./the God of Isaac, and the God of ‘| Jacob. And Moses hid his face; for “he was afraid to look upon God. 7 4 And the Lorp said, I have surely seen the affliction of my people which are in Egypt, and ‘have Acts 7. 34. ich. 2,93, 94. ‘eh 1-11. Sheard their ery “by reason of their *Gen, 19.21. | taskmasters ; for 'I know their sorTOWS 5 "Soa.i> | 8 And ™I am come down to "denonenig {liver them out of the hand of the «1201. | Eeyptians, and to bring them up ° Ritz a’a: [Out of that land °unto a good land "ya's, « [and a large, unto a land ° flowing oe ay with milk and honey; unto the place Deut. 36. 9, of Ithe Canaanites, and the H ittites, de 11, 5, & {and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites. 9 Now therefore, behold, ‘the ery of the children of Israel is come unto me: and I have also seen the § oppression wherewith the Egyptians oppress them. 10 ‘Come now therefore, and I will send thee unto Pharaoh, that : thou mayest bring forth my people the children of Israel out of Egypt. 11 41 And Moses said unto God, t Ps. 105, 26. Mic. 6. 4. “Tear: fal? |" Who am I, that I should go unto bai. 65,9, | Pharaoh, and that 1 should bring Jer1-6. "| forth the children of Israel out of Egypt? | 12 And he said, *Certainly T will ‘|be with thee; and this shal be a token unto thee, that I have sent thee: When thou hast brought forth the people out of Egypt, ye shall serve God upon this mountain, 13 And Moses said unto God, Behold, when I come unto the children of Israel, and shall say unto them, The God of your fathers hath sent me unto you; and they shall say to me, What 7s his name? what shall [ say unto them? 14

And God said unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me! unto you, 15 And God said moreover unto Moses, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, The Lorp God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you: this *my name for ever, and this 73 my memorial unto all generations. 16 Go, and *gather the elders of Israel together, and say unto them, The Lorp God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, of Isaac, and of Jacob, appeared unto me, saying, >I have surely visited you, and sen that | which is done to you in Egypt: | 17 And I have said, °I will bring you up out of the affliction of Egypt unto the land of the Canaanites, and | the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, unto a land Howing with milk and honey. . 18 And “they shall hearken to thy voice: and *thou shalt come, thou and the elders of Israel, unto the king of Egypt, and ye shall say unto him, The Lorn God of the He brews hath ‘met with us: and now let us g0, we beseech thee, three days” Journey into the wilderness, that we may sacrifice to the Lorp our God. 19 4 And I am sure that the king 13 of Egypt Swill not let you go, Io, |*2h) 526 not by a mighty hand. 1 Or, due by “ ae strong 20 And I will ®streteh out my | Rand! hand, and smite Egypt with ‘all| ‘5° ; my wonders which I will do in the|' midst thereof: and ‘atter that he will let you go. 21 And 'I will give this people favour in the sight of the Kgyptians: and it shall come to pass, that, when ye go, ye shall not go empty : Before CHRIST 1491 —_—*ch. 4. 20. > Gen. 50. 24. ch 5. & © Gen, 15. 14, 16. ver. 2 ¢ ch. 4. 31. ech. 5.1, 3. f Num. 22.3. 4,15, 16. Ps. 106. 46. Prov. 16. 7.

‘ ; xopus Ill. Aaron is appointed tg a... Moses reccioath signs fron God. 2B St ae aes oe ae - — Assisg hiy hall zg kest out of the river t shay) i, | ‘oman shall bor- thou ta rt shal anist nt eam | ‘aa of her that | become blood upon the dry land l enti» cea Ow. of her neighbour, 20 ‘owels of} 10 1 And Moses said unto th ust gojourneth in her house, J A , Lord, I the n Gen. 15.14 Oe d jewels of gold, and ral Lorp, O my Lord, I am not telo-| 116 “BEBE [sree ee shall put ¢hem upon quent, neither theretofore, nor sinee| pial 12. 38, 36. ace sed argon your daughters; thou hast spoken unto thy servant: Vite r a fob 27.17, | YO : * : 81 am slow of spee lth Prov 12 and "ye shall spoil "the Egyptians. ee peech, and of a| tiles Or, Eqypt: : ; 1 Or, Eoyp' CHAPTER IV. _| 11 And the Lorp said unto him, |*#«'} : Moses rad i Fie lath 10 oe Who hath made man’s mouth? op )*?s 95 aaa is appointed to assist him. 18 Moses | who maketh the dumb, or deaf, or departeth from Jethro. 21 God's message to} the seeing, or the blind? have not Pharaoh. ‘94 Zipporah cireumeciseth her son. T tl L 97 Aaron is sent to meet Moses. 31 The the LorD: : _| people believeth them. 12 Now therefore go, and I will A ND Moses answered and said, | be iwith thy mouth, and teach thee "an, But, behold, they will not be-| what thou shalt say. ae 13 And he said, O my Lord, ‘send, Like i lieve me, nor hearken unto my voice: for they will say, The Lorp hath not|I pray thee, by the hand of him e teae thee. whom thou ‘wilt send. Pee Jona appeared unto : J, 9 And the Lorp said unto him,| 14 And the anger of the Lorp was | ! OF siowe What is that in thine hand! And he kindled against Moses, and he said, aver.17,20. |said, 2A rod. Ts not Aaron the Levite thy bro3 And he said, Cast it on the | ther? I know that he can speak ground. And he cast it on the | well. And also, behold, 'he cometh yer. | round, and it became a serpent; | forth to meet thee: and when he] 3˚ and Moses fled from before it. seeth thee, he will be glad in his 4 And the Lorp said unto Moses, | heart. Put forth thine hand, and take it) 15 And mthou shalt speal unto | by the tail. And he put forth his} him, and ™ put words in his mouth : |" Xun 8 hand, and caught it, and it became] and I will be with thy mouth, and 16 an a rod in his hand : with his mouth, and ˚will teach you | Isu.3,1 veh 10.9) 5 That they may "believe that ¢the| what ye shall do. o Deut. 5.d * |Lorp God of their fathers, the God] 16 And he shall be thy spokesman | of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and | unto the people: and he shall be, the God of Jacob, hath

appeared | even he shall be to thee instead of m ch. 7.1, aI unto thee. a mouth, and ? thou shalt be to him | "sts" 6 {And the Lonp said furthermore | instead of God. q ver. 2unto him, Put now thine hand into| 17 And thou shalt take ‘this rod thy bosom. And he put his hand | in thine hand, wherewith thou shalt into his bosom: and when he took | do signs. it out, behold, his hand was leprous| 18 { And Moses went and returnANum, ie das snow. . ed to tJethro his father in law, and 1a 7 _7 And he said, Put thine hand/said unto him, Let me go, I pray into thy bosom again. And he put|thee, and return unto my brethren his hand into his bosom again; and|which are in Egypt, and see wheplucked it out of his bosom, and, | ther they he yet alive. And J ethro “Pent 33: |bebold, ‘it was turned again as his|said to Moses, Go in peace. other flesh. 19 And the Lorn said unto Moses Me as 8 And it shall come to pass, if|in Midian, Go, return into Egypt : they will not believe thee, neither | for ‘all the men are dead whiel |" tat2? hearken to the voice of-the first sign, | sought thy life. 7 that they will believe the voice of| 20 And Moses took his wife and the latter sign. his sons, and set them upon an ass, 9 And it shall come to pass, if/and he returned to the land of Q they will, not believe also these two| Egypt: and Moses took *the rod ch signs, neither hearken unto thy|of God in his hand. : voice, vane thou shalt tale of the| 21 And the Lorn said unto Moses, eats ee the river, on pour if upon| When thou goest to return into the dry dand: and ‘the water which} Egypt, see that thou do all those 1 2 Kings 5. rT al

God's Hefore CHRIST Wat John 12. 40, Rom. 0. 1M. ¢ Josh. & 2,3, fOr, hanifi. | Heb. made it foneh. ver. 14. ech. 3. 1, f ver. 15, 16. 6 ver, 8, 9. bch. 3. 16. iver. 16. k ch. 3. 18. ver. 8, 9. Teh, 3. 16. m ch, 2, 95. & 3. nG ch. 1 Chron, 20. 20. sch. 10. 9. Kings 18. ech. 3. 19. messaqe to a» Num, 22. 22. ' Gen, 17, Id Pharaoh : ‘wonders before Pharaoh, whieh I have put in thine hand: but "£ will harden his heart, that he shall not let the people go. 22 And thou shalt say unto Pharaoh, Thus saith the Lorn, ‘Israel is ny son, Seren my firstborn : 23 And Tsay unto thee, Let my son go, that he may serve me: and if thou refuse to let him go, behold, “Twill slay thy son, een thy firsthorn. 244 And it came to pass by the way in the inn, that the Lorn *met iim, and sought to » kill him. 25 Then Zipporah took °a sharp "stone, and cut off the foreskin of her son, and teast #/ at his feet, and said, Surely a bloody husband art thou to me. 26 So he let him go: then she said, A bloody husband thou art, because of the circumcision. 27 4 And the Lorp said to Aaron, Go into the wilderness “to meet Moses. him. 28 And Moses ‘told Aaron all the words of the Lorp who had sent him, and all the ¢ signs which he had commanded him. 29 §| And Moses and Aaron ® went and gathered together all the elders of the children of Israel : 30 ‘And Aaron spake all the words which the Lorp had spoken unto Moses, and did the signs in the sight of the people. 31 And the als Kbelieved: and when they heard that the Lorp had ‘visited the children of Israel, and that he “had looked upon their af-| fliction, then "they bowed their heads and worshipped. CHAPTER Y. 1 Pharaoh chideth Moses and Aaron for their message. & He inereaseth the Israelites’ tusk. 15 He chevketh their complaints. 20 They ery out upon Moses and Aaron, 2 Moses complaineth to God. Aw afterward Moses and Aaron went in, and told Pharaoh, Thus saith the Loup God of Israel, Let my people go, that they may hold 4a feast unto me in the wilderness, 2 And Pharaoh said, ° Who is the Lonp, that L should obey his voice to let Israel go? L know not the Lonp, ‘neither will | let Israel go. 6 And he went, and met him | in °the mount of God, and kissed | EXODUS IV. 3 And they said, “The God of the Hebrews hath met with US = let us go, we pray thee, three day ° journey into the desert, and sacrifice unto the Lorn our God; lest he fall upon us with pestilence, or with the sword, t And the king of Egypt said unto them, Wherefore do ye, Moses and Aaron, let the people from their! works? get you unto your

“burdens, | 5 And Pharaoh said, Behold, the people of the land now ure ‘many, and ye make them rest from their burdens. eal 6 And Pharaoh commanded the same day the *taskmasters of the pe eople, and their officers, saying, 7 Ye shall no more give the pe pople straw to make brick, as heretofore : | let them oo and gather straw for themselves. 8 And the tale of the bricks. which they did make heretofore, ye shall lay upon them ; ye shall not diminish ought thereof: for they Je idle ; | therefore they ery. saying, Let us go and sacrifice to our God. 9 t Let there more work be laid) * upon the men, that they may labour therein ; and let them not re: gard) vain words. 10 € And the taskmasters of the people went out, and their officers. | and they spake to the people. say-| ing, Thus saith Pharaoh, 1 will not give you straw. “IL Go ye, get you straw where ye. can find it: yet not ought of your| work shall be diminished. 12 So the people were scattered! abroad throughout all the land of Egypt to gather stubble instead of) straw. 13 And thetaskmastershasted them, saying, Full your works, yous * daily tasks, as when there was straw. 14 And the officers of the children of Israel, which Pharaoh's task-! masters had set over them, were | beaten, and demanded, Wheretore | have ye not fulfilled your task in making brick both yesterday and to day, as heretofore ! 15 {Then the officers of the children of Israel came and eried unto Pharaoh, saying, Wherefore dealest thou thus with thy servants ? 16 There is no straw given unto thy servants, and they say to us, 4 ch. | ech. feh. ch. Before CHRIST | 149] ss | 3. 1a. Li. 1.7, 9. Li, who increascth the Tsraclites’ task.

God veneweth his promise. EXODUS V. The genealogy of Reber Before CHRIST 1491 ———— beh. 6, 9. t Heb. to 9 Sam. 10. 6. 1 Chron. 19. 6. t Heb. delivering thou hast nol delivered. «ch. 3, 19, beh, ILL & 12, 31, 33, 39. | Or, JEHOVAH. e Gen. 17, 1. & 35.11, & 48. 3. 4ch. 3. Li. Ps, 68, 4, & 83, 18. John 8. 58. @ ch. 2. 24. Make brick: and, behold, thy seryants are beaten ; but the fault is in thine own people. 17 But he said, Ye ave idle, ye are idle: therefore ye say, Let us go and do sacrifice to the Lorp. 18 Go therefore now, and work; for there shall no straw be given you, yet shall ye deliver the tale of bricks. 19 And the officers of the children of Israel did see that they were in evil case, after it was said, Ye shall not minish ought from your bricks of your daily task. 20 {1 And they met Moses and Aaron, who stood in the way, as they came forth from Pharaoh : 2] "And they said unto them, The Lonp look upon you, and judge ; because ye have made our savour *to x. | he abhorred in the eyes of Pharaoh, ‘|and in the eyes of his servants, to put a sword in their hand to slay us. 92 And Moses returned unto the Lorp, and said, Lord, wherefore hast thou so evil entreated this people? why is it that thou hast sent me? 23 For since I came to Pharaoh to speak in thy name, he hath done evil to this people; tneither hast thou delivered thy people at all. CHAPTER VI. God reneweth his promise by his name JEHOVAH. 14 The genealogy of Reuben, 15 of Simeon, 16 of Levi, of whom came Moses and Aaron. HEN the Lorp said unto Moses, Now shalt thou see what I will do to Pharaoh: for *with a strong hand shall he let them go, and with a strong hand shall he drive them out of his land. 2 And God spake unto Moses, and said unto him, I am "the Lorn: 3 And I appeared unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, by the name of ˚God Almighty, but by my name “JEHOVAH was I not known to them. 4¢And I have also established my _ 18. | covenant with them, ‘to give them the land of Canaan, the land of their pilgrimage, wherein they were strangers. _5 And ®T have also heard the groaning of the children of Israel, whom the Egyptians keep in bondage; and I have remembered my covenant. 6 Wherefore say unto the children of Isvael, *I am the Lorp, and 'T} nef, will bring you out from under the| ©! Rrs burdens of the Egyptians, and I will at rid you out of their bondage, and I |} ¥er. 2, 9, will redeem you with a stretched- a ee out arm, and with great judgments : Pe fie 7 And I will 'take you to me for va ee a people, and ™I will be to you a Pent | God:

and ye shall know that I am| Neh.» the Lorp your God, which bringeth | ' Rot.4%, you out "from under the burdens of | 2, 3, H the Egyptians. ™ Gen, Hy g And I will bring you in unto Deut. 26:1 the land, concerning the which [}* ch he did t°swear to give it to Abraham, + Hep tft up to Isaac, and to Jacob ; and I will} 320m), give it you for an heritage: I ane} Beut.s2.4 the Lorp. ° Gen, 15.18, 9 {And Moses spake so unto the} 7} *% children of Israel: but they heark- |e 52. ened not unto Moses for anguish | t Heb. short of spirit, and for cruel bondage. straitncs. 10 And the Lorp spake unto Moses, saying, 11 Go in, speak unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, that he let the children of Israel go out of his land. 12 And Moses spake before the Lorp, saying, Behold, the children of Isracl have Shot hearkened unto |**™ 9. me; how then shall Pharaoh hear me, ‘who am of uncircumcised lips? yer. 13 And the Lonp spake unto Moder: ses and unto Aaron, and gave them a charge unto the children of Israel, and unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt. 14 {These b¢ the heads of their fathers’ houses: *The sons of Reu- eee ben the firstborn of Israel; Hanoch, and Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi: these be the families of Reuben. 15 tAnd the sons of Simeon; Je- aii i muel, and Jamin, and Ohad, and| 6-41" Jachin, and Zohar, and Shaul the son of a Canaanitish woman: these are the families of Simeon. 16 {And these are the names of ‘i uthe sons of Levi according to their “Gen at generations ; Gershon, and Kohath, rehron © and Merari: and the years of the life of Levi were an hundred thirty| and seven years. 1619 17 *The sons of Gershon; Libni, =O I an Shimi, according to their famiies. p 18 And Ythe sons of Kohath; Am-|’ Numi | ram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and} *!*

af Simeon, and of Levi. XODUS VI. Moses is sent again to Pharaoh. Refore CHRIST 1491 +1 Chron, 6, 19, & 93, 21, 1 Chron. 6. 47, 3A. ¢ Lev. 10, 4. about 1a80 4 Ruth 4. 19, 20, 1 Chron. 2. WW. Matt. 1. 4. ¢ Lev. 1 Numb, 3. 2 & 26. 60. 1 Chron. 6. 3. & 24. 1, & Numb. 25. 1 » ver, 13. 12. 17, 51. 1491 ™ ver, 2, "ver 11. ch, 7. 2. ° ver. 12. eb. 4. 10. “ch. 4. 16. Jer. 1. 10. veoh. 4. 16. "Numb. 16.1. Numb. i. 30. £ Num. 26. 11. Tosh. 24. 33. Uvziel: and the y years of the life of Kohath sere an hundred thirty and three years. 19 And “the sons of Merari; Mahali and) Mushi: these are the families of Levi according to their gencrations. 20 And*Amram took him Jochebed his father’s sister to wife; and she bare him Aaron and Moses: and the years of the life of Amram were an hundred and thirty and seven years. 21 4/ And the sons of Izhar: Korah, and Nepheg, and Zithri. 22 And ‘the sons of Uzziel; Mishael, and Elzaphan, and Zithri. 23 And Aaron took him Elisheba. daughter of “Amminadah, sister of Naashon, to wife ; and she bare him °Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar. 24 And the ‘sons of Korah; Assir. and Elkanah, and Abiasaph : these | are the families of the Korhites. 25 And Eleazar Aaron’s son took him one of the daughters of Putiel to wife; and &she bare him Phinehas: these are the heads of the fathers of the Levites according to their families. 26 These avethat Aaron and Moses, ‘to whom the Lorp said, Bring out the children of Israel from the land of Egypt according to their ‘armies. 27 These ave they which ‘spake to Pharaoh king of Egypt, 'to bring out |P the children of Israel from Egypt: these ave that Moses and Aaron. 28 4 And it came to pass on the day when the Lorp spake unto Moses in the land of Kgypt, 29 That the Lorp spake unto Moses, saying, “I am the Lorn: "spealc thou unto Pharaoh king of Keypt all that 1 say unto thee. 30 And Moses said before the Lorp, Behold, °l am of uncireumcised lips, and how shall Pharaoh hearken unto me? CHAPTER VII. 1 Moses is encouraged to go to Pharaoh, 7 His age. 8 His rod is turned into a senpend. IL The sorcerers do the like. 3 Pharaoh's heart is hardened. 14 God's message to Pharaoh. 19 The river is turned into blood. ND the Lonp said unto Moses, See, | have made thee “a god to Pharaoh: and Aaron thy brother shall be ’thy prophet. 2 Thou ‘shalt speak all that I com-| — sefore mand thee: and Aaron thy brother | ©4157 shall speak unto Pharaoh, that he} —~—~ send the children of Israel out of his | ¢ eb. 415. land. 3 And 4I will harden Pharaoh’s | ¢ eh. +. 21. heart, and *multiply

my ‘signs and |; sp 11, my wonders in the land of Egypt. i But Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you, *that I may lay my hand | # ¢b-20.1. upon. Egypt, and bring forth mine armies, aud my people “the children of Israel, out of the land of Egypt "by great judgments. 5 And the Egyptians ‘shall know | that I am the Lorn, when I *stretch forth mine hand upon Egypt. and) + bring out the children of Israel from | among them. 6 And Moses and Aaron 'did as|'*e? the Lorp commanded them, so did | they. | 7 And Moses zras ™fourscore years old, and Aaron fourscore and three, years old, when they spake unto| Pharaoh. | 8% And the Lorp spake unto Mo- | ses and unto Aaron, sayine, 9 When Pharaoh shall speak unto | you, saying, "Shew a miracle for * you: then thou shalt say unto ‘Aaron, ° Take thy rod, and cast jf eon 4.2.17. | before Pharaoh, and it shall be-| come a serpent. 10 4 And Moses and Aaron went | in unto Pharaoh, and they did So. Pas the Lorp had commanded: and. ?**2 Aaron cast down his rod before | Pharaoh, and before his servants. and it Abeeame a serpent. veh 4. 3. 11 Then Pharaoh also Tealled the | ‘Gen. 41.& wise men and ‘the sorcerers: now | *2Tim.3.8 the magicians of Egypt. they also | ‘did in like manner with their en- a aags chantments. 12 For they cast down every man biz rod, and “they became serpents: but Aaron’s rod swallowed up their rods. 13 And he hardened Pharaoh’s heart, that he hearkened not unto them; Yas the Lorp had said. 1441 And the Lorn said unto Moses, *Pharaoh’s heart is hardened, mee 8 15 he refuseth to let the people go. es 15 Get thee unto Pharaoh in the morning; lo, he goeth out unto the water ; Saal thou ‘shalt stand by the river’s brink against he come; and “eh. 4. OL. ver, 4 5b—2

ach. 2 12, 18. & 5.1, 3 beh. 5. 2 ver. 5. ech. 4.9. a Rev. 16.4, 6. e ver. 24. $ Heb.qathering of their waters. 6 ch. 17. 5. h Pg, 78, 44. & 105. 29. iver. 18. k ver. 11, 1 ver. 3, people go, athat they may I in the wilderness: and, behold, litherto thou wouldest not hear. 17 Thus saith the Lorp, In this bthou shalt know that I am the Loxp: behold, I will smite with the yod that és in mine hand upon the waters which are in the river, and ¢they shall be turned “to bloed. 18’ And the fish that és in the river shall die, and the river shall stink; and the Egyptians shall ®lothe to drink .of the water of the river. 19 {And the Lorp spake unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Take thy rod, and ‘stretch out thine hand 8. 5, 6, i.!upon the waters of Egypt, upon | their streams, upon their rivers, an their ponds, and upon all their water, that they may become blood ; and éhat there may be blood throughout all the land of Egypt, both in vessels of wood, and in vessels of stone. 20 And Moses and Aaron did so, as the Lory commanded ; and he slifted up the red, and smote the waters that were in the river, in the sight of Pharaoh, and in the sight of his servants; and all the "waters that were in the river were turned to blood. 21 And the fish that was in the river died ; and the river stank, and the Egyptians ‘could not drink of the water of the river; and there was blood throughout all the land of Egypt. 22 ‘And the magicians of Egypt did so with their enchantments: and Pharaoh’s heart was hardened, neither did he hearken unto them; 'as the Lorp had said. 23 And Pharaoh turned and went into his house, neither did he set: his heart to this also. 24 And all the Egyptians digged round about the river for water to drink ; for they could not drink of the water of the river. 25 And seven days were fulfilled after that the Lorp had smitten the river. upon t pools of <i 3; V The plaqu The river is turned into blood. EXODUS Vil. L agit peor [the rod which was turned a . CHAPTER VII. CHRIST r It thou take in thine |} Frogs are sent. 8 Pharaoh sueth to Moses, ‘ 1491 sil oad shalt 12 and Moses by prayer removeth them away. hand. hi 16 The dust is turned into lice, which the ests 16 And thou shalt say unto hi, | magicians could not do. 20 The swarms of ech 3.18 zThe Lorp God of the Hebrews hath | fies. 28 Pharaoh inclineth to let the people to thee saying: Let my "yo, 32 bué yet is hardened. un ny a es / 7 serve me ND the Lorp spake unto Moses, Go unto Pharaoh, and say unto him, Thus saith the Lorn, Let my people go, athat they may serve me. 3 And if thou refuse to let them go, behold, I will

smite all thy borders with *frogs : 3 And the river shall bring forth frogs abundantly, which shall go up and come into thine house, and into ‘thy bedchamber, and upon thy bed, ‘and into the house of thy servants, and wpon thy people, and into thine ovens, and into thy ‘kneadingtroughs: 4 And the frogs shall come up both on thee, and upon thy people, and upon all thy servants. ~ 5 (And the Loxp spake unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, ° Stretch forth thine hand with thy rod over er the rivers, aD the streams, ov over the ponds, and cause frogs to come up upon the land of Egypt. 6 And Aaron stretched out his hand over the waters of Egypt; and ‘the frogs came up, and covered the land of Egypt. 7 & And the magicians did so with their enchantments, and brought up frogs upon the land of Egypt. § {Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron, and said, *Intreat the Lonp, that he may take away the frogs from me, and from my people; and I will let the people go, that they may do sacrifice unto the Lorp. 9 And Moses said unto Pharaoh, "Glory over me: twhen shall I intreat for thee, and for thy servants, and for thy people, tto destroy the frogs from thee and thy houses, that they may remain in the river only ? 10 And he said, "To morrow. And he said, Be i¢ according to thy word: that thou mayest know that ithere is none like unto the Lorp Hi our God. 11 And the frogs shall depart from thee, and from thy houses, and from thy servants, and from thy people ; they shall remain in the river only. of Sroqs | — _ Before 7 CUR gy lin ch. 3. 12,49, beh. 7 © Rev. 16, 13, 4 Ds, 105. 20, I Or, dough. ech. 7. 19. 1 Ps. 78. 45. & 105. 30. geh. 7.11. hh. 9. 28 & 10. 17. Numb.21.71 Kings 33 Have : ons ono ger mes Oy || Or, agar whens + Heb. of toc! yor, Agail to morre™ gsam 77 7 clirot Mu 20. Ps. £6. by Isai. 40-5 Jer i. 9, 1. 8

| Nefore | CHRIST 14a Jam. 5. 16, 17, 18 1 Teeles, &, 11 moh. 7 1. "Ps. 105. 31. och, 7. LL. 41Sam. 6. 3, 0. . 2 Luke 11. 20. t ver. 15. t ver. 1. W Or, a mixeet &e. “eh. 9. 4, 6, 5. + Heb. a redeneplion. W Or, by tomorrow. The plagues of lico and flies. P Luke 10. 18. 2 Tim. 3. 8,9. WXODUS VILE. Pharaoh is yet hardened, 12 And Moses and Aaron went out, from Pharaoh: and Moses "eried unto the Lorp because of the frogs which he had brought against Pharaoh. ; 13 And the Lorn did according to the word of Moses; and the frogs died out of the houses, out of the villages, and out of the fields. I4 And they gathered them together upon heaps: and the land stank. 15 But when Pharaoh saw that there was ‘respite, ™he hardened his heart, and hearkened not unto them; as the Loro had said. 16 4 And the Lorp said unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Stretch out thy rod, and smite the dust of the land, that it may become lice throughout all the land of Egypt. 17 ‘And they did so; for Aaron stretched out his hand with his rod, and smote the dust of the earth, and "it became lice in man, and in beast; all the dust of the land became lice throughout all the land of Egypt. 18 And *the magicians did so with their enchantments to bring forth lice, but they ? could not: so there were lice upon man, and upon beast. 19 Then the magicians said unto Pharaoh, This 7s “the finger of God: and Pharaoh’s "heart was hardened, and he hearkened not unto them ; as the Lorn had said. 20 4 And the Lorp said unto Moses, ‘Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Pharaoh; lo, he cometh forth to the water ; ‘and say unto him, Thus saith the Lorp, ‘Let my people go, that they may serve me. 21 Else, if thou wilt not let my people go, behold, I will send ‘swarms of flies upon thee, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thy houses : and the houses of the Egyptians shall be full of swarms of jlies, and also the ground whereon they ae. 22 And “I will sever in that day the land of Goshen, in which my people dwell, that no swarms of flies shall be there; to the end thou mayest know that 1 am the Lorp in the midst of the earth. 23 And L will put ta division between my people and thy people : "to morrow shall this sign be. 24 And the Lorn did so; and “there came a grievous swarm 9g Jlies into the house of Pharaoh, and into his servants’ houses, and into all the land of Egypt: the land was ‘ corrupted by reason of the swarm of ies. 25 {And Pharaoh ealled for Moses and for Aaron, and said, Go ye, sacrifice to your Crod in the land. 26 And Moses said, It is not

meet so to do; for we shall sacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians to the Lorn our God: lo. shall we sacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians before their eyes, and will they, not stone us? | 27 We will go “three days’ journey into the wilderness, and saerifice to the Lorp our God, as *he shall command us. | 28 And Pharaoh said, I will let you go, that ye may sacrifice to the Lorp your God in the wilderness ; only ye shall not go very far away : »intreat for me. — Before CH RIST 1491 fi Or, ed. destroy 29 And Moses said, Behold, I go | out from thee, and J will intreat the Lorp that the swarms of’ flies may | depart from Pharaoh, from his sery- | ants, and from his people, to morrow: but let not Pharaoh ‘deal deceitfully any more in not letting the people ¢ go to sacrifice to the Lorp. | 30 And Moses went out from Pharaoh, and “intreated the Lorn. 31 And the Lorn did according to the word of Moses ; and he removed | the swarms of flies from Pharaoh, | from his servants, and from his people; there remained not one. 32 And Pharaoh *hardened his heart at this time also, neither would he let the people go. CHAPTER IX. 1 The murrain of beasts. 8 The plague of boils and blains. 13 His messaye iAoud the hail, 22 The plague of} Pharaoh sueth to Moses, 30 but ye HEN the Lorn said unto Mois hardened. eh. oR. 1 Kings Li. ses, “Go in unto Pharaoh, and tell him, Thus saith the Lorp God of the Hebrews, Let my people go, that they may serve me. 2 For if thou refuse to let them go, and wilt hold them still, 3 Behold, the ‘hand of the Lorp is upon thy cattle which és in the field, upon the horses, upon the asses, upon the camels, upon the ach. beh ech. 7. Bl

“— | The murrain of beasts. EXODUS IX. The plague of hay Before CHRIST 1491 ea ach. 8. 22. © Ps. 78. 50, teh. 7. 1. & 8. 32. 5 Rev. 16. 2. b Deut. 28, 27. ich. 8. 18, 19. im. 3. 9. keh, 4, 21. 1 ch. 8. 20. m ch. 8. 10. » ch. 3. 20. o Rom. 9. 17. fe ch. 14. i. Prov. 16. 4. 1 Pet. 2. 9, oxen, and upon the sheep: there shall be a very grievous murrain. 4 And ‘the “Lorp shall sever between the cattle of Israel and the cattle of Egypt: and there shall nothing die of all chat ts the cbildren’s of Israel. 5 And the Lozp appointed a set time, saying, To morrow the Lorp shall do this thing in the land. 6 And the Lorp did that thing on the morrow, and eall the cattle of Egypt died: but of the cattle of the children of Israel died not one. 7 And Pharaoh sent, and, behold, there was not one of the cattle of the Israelites dead. And ‘the heart of Pharaoh was hardened, and he did not let the people go. 8 4 And the Lorp said unto Moses and unto Aaron, Take to you handfuls of ashes of the furnace, and let Moses sprinkle it toward the heaven in the sight of Pharaoh. g And it shall become small dust in all the land of Egypt, and shall be £a boil breaking forth with blains upon man, and upon beast, throughout all the land of Egypt. 10 And they took ashes of the furnace, and stood before Pharaoh; and Moses sprinkled it up toward heaven; and it became "a boil breaking forth with blains upon man, and upon beast. 11 And the ‘magicians could not stand before Moses because of the boils; for the boil was upon the magicians, and upon all the Egyptians. 12 And the Lorp hardened the heart of Pharaoh, and he hearkened not unto them; ‘as the Lorp had spoken unto Moses. 13 9 And the Lorp said unto Moses, } Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Pharaoh, and say unto him, Thus saith the Lorp God of the Hebrews, Let my people go, that. they may serve me. 14 For I will at this time send all my plagues upon thine heart, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people; ™that thou mayest know that there is none like me in all the earth. 15 For now I will "stretch out my hand, that I may smite thee and thy people with pestilence; and thou shalt be cut off from the earth. 16 And in very deed for °this cause have I traised thee up, for to shew in thee my power ; and that my name may be declared throughout all the earth. 17 As yet exaltest thou thyself against my people, that thou wilt not let them go? 18 Behold, to morrow about this time I will cause it to rain a very grievous hail, such as hath not been in Egypt since the foundation thereof even until now. 19 Send therefore now,

and gather thy cattle, and all that thou hast in the field; for upon every man and beast which shall be found in the field, and shall not be brought home, the hail shall come down upon them, and they shall die. 20 He that feared the word of the Lorp among the servants of Pharaoh made his servants and his cattle flee into the houses: 21 And he that tregarded not the ie , Before . CHRIg 14g. t Heb, thee tt t.Heb. set nol his heart word of the Lorp left his-servants| 4% ,, and his cattle in the field. 92, | And the Lorp said unto Moses, Stretch forth thine hand toward heaven, that there may be Phail in all the land of Egypt, upon man, and upon beast, and upon every herb of the field, throughout « the land of Egypt. 93 And Moses stretched forth his Pp Rey. 16. 21. rod toward heaven: and ‘the Lorp 4 Josh. 20. sent thunder and hail, and the fire} & 7.3% ran along upon the ground ; and the) 148 4) Lorp rained hail upon the land of} fzek.9#* Egypt. ; . 24 So there was hail, and fire mingled with the hail, very grievous, such as there was nonc like it in all the land of Egypt since it became a nation. 25 And the hail smote throughout all the land of Egypt all that was in the field, both man and beast ; and oe the hail "smote every herb of the field, a and brake every tree of the field. 26 * Only in the land of Goshen, where the children of Israel were,| % was there no hail. Isa. 27 | And Pharaoh sent, and called . for Moses and Aaron, and said unto them, ‘I have sinned this time: “the Lorp is righteous, and I and my people are wicked. 28 *Intreat the Lorp (for it 7s enough) that there be no more t mighty thunderings and hail; and t ch. 10. 4 é Nady | ANd, if '| |

Pharaoh Nefore CHRIST hag Ky y 1 Kings. 22, J * Ps. 24. 1, 1 Cor. 10, 26, 28. ® Isai. 26. 10, 6 Thuth 1, 22, & 2. 24. f Ileb. hidden, or, dark. © ver. 20. ch. 8. 12. dich. 4. 21. + Heb. by the hand of Moses, eh. 4. 13. ach. 4. 21. & 7. 1A bch. 7. 4. ¢ Deut. 4. 9. Ps. 44. 1. & 41 Kings 21. 20. 2Chron. 7. 14. & 34. 27. Job Jer. u. Jam. 4. 10, 1 Pet. 5. Ge © Prov. 30, 27. Rev. 9. 3. is still hardened. EXODUS IX. The plague of the locusts. I will let. you go, and ye shall stay no longer, : , 29 And Moses said unto him, As soon as Lam gone out. of the city, I will ¥spread abroad my hands unto the Lorn; and the thunder shall cease, neither shall there be any more hail; that thou mayest know how that the 7carth 7s the Loro's. 30 But as for thee and thy servants, "I know that ye will not yet fear the Lory God. 31 And the flax and the barley was smitten: "for the barley sas in the ear, and the flax was bolled. 82 But the wheat and the rie were not smitten: for they ere + not grown up. 33 And Moses went out of the city from Pharaoh, and ˚spread abroad his hands unto the Lorn: and the thunders and hail ceased, and the rain was not poured upon the earth. 34 And when Pharaoh saw that the rain and the hail and the thunders were ceased, he sinned yet more, and hardened his heart, he and his servants. 35 And "the heart of Pharaoh was hardened, neither would he let the children of Israel go; as the Lorp had spoken tby Moses. CHAPTER X. 1 God threateneth to send locusts. 7 Pharaoh, moved by his servants, inclineth to let the Israelites go. 12 The plague of the locusts. 16 Pharaoh sueth to Moses. 21 The plague of darkness. 24 Pharaoh sueth unto Moses, 27 but yet is hardened. AoE the Lorp said unto Moses, Go in unto Pharaoh: *for I have hardened his heart, and the heart of his servants, >that I might shew these my signs before him : 2 And that *thou mayest tell in the ears of thy son, and of thy son's son, what things | have wrought in Egypt, and my signs which | have done among them; that ye may know how that I am the Lorp. 3 And Moses and Aaron came in unto Pharaoh, and said unto him, Thus saith the Lorp God of the Hebrews, How long wilt thou refuse to "humble thyself' before me ? let my people go, that they may serve me. '+ Llse, if thou refuse to let my people go, behold, to morrow will 1 bring the 'locusts into thy coast : ther after them shall be such. 5 And they shall cover the tface of the earth, that one cannot be able to see the earth: and 'they shall eat the residue of that which is escaped, which remaineth unto you from the hail, and

shall eat every tree which groweth for you out of the field : 6 And they *shall fill thy houses, and the houses of all thy servants, and the houses of all the Egyptians; which neither thy fathers, nor thy fathers' fathers have seen, since the day that they were upon the earth unto this day. And he turned himself, and went out from Pharaoh. 7 And Pharaoh's servants said unto him, How long shall this man be ha snare unto us? let the men 9, |" that they may serve the Lorp their God: knowest thou not yet that, Egypt is destroyed ? & And Moses and Aaron were brought again unto Pharaoh: and he said unto them, Go, serve the Lorp your God: 4ué twho are they that shall co? 9 And Moses said, We will go with! our young and with our old, with our sons and with our daughters, with our flocks and with our herds will we go; for iwe feast unto the Lorp. 10 And he said unto them, Let the | Lorv be so with you, as [ will let you go, and your little ones: look to it; for evil is before you. 11 Not so: go now ye that are men, and serve the Lorp; for that ye did desire. And they were driven | out from Pharaoh's presence. 12 4] And the Lorn said unto Mo-! ses, Stretch out thine hand over the land of Egypt for the locusts, that they may come up upon the) land of Egypt, and 'eat every herb) of the land, even all that the hail) hath left. | 13 And Moses stretched forth his | rod oyer the land of Egypt, and the Lorp brought an east wind upon the land all that day, and all the¢ night; cad when it was morning, the east wind brought the locusts. 14 And ™ the locusts went up over all the land of Eeypt, and rested in all the coasts of Egypt: very grievous were they; "betore them there were no such locusts as they, neiBefore CHRIST 1491 ——_—S + Heb. rye, sch. 8. 3, 21. + Heb. iro, and who,ge. i must hold a, en.5.1eh. 7.19. am Ps. TH. 36. & 105. Jae 8 Joel

_ —S~—_’ ° ver. Vp bi 05. 35. + Heb. hastened lo call. | ach. 9. 27. rch. 9. 28. 1 Kings 13. | . & “may take away from me this death itch. & 30. | { ed. * Joel 2. 20, ech. £21. & 11. lo x ch. 9. 22. t Heb. that one may feel darkness. y Ps. 105. 28. z ch. 8. 22. * ver. 8. | & ver. 10. + Heb. into our hands. © ver. 20. 15 For they °covered the face of ‘the whole earth, so that the land was darkened; and they Pdid eat every herb of the land, and all the \fruit of the trees which the hail had ‘left: and there remained not any green thing in the trees, or in the herbs of the field, through all the land of Egypt. 16 {Then Pharaoh t called for Mo|ses and Aaron in haste; and he said, /{I have sinned against the Lorp ‘your God, and against you. 17 Now therefore forgive, I pray thee, my sin only this once, and ‘Tintreat the Lorp your God, that he only. 18 And he *went out from Pharaoh, and intreated the Lorp. 19 And the Lorp turned a mighty strong west wind, which took away | t Heb Jasten-'the locusts, and tcast them ‘into the Red sea; there remained not one locust in all the coasts of Egypt. 20 But the Lorn "hardened Pharaoh’s heart, so that he would not let the children of Israel go. 21 41 And the Lorn said unto Moses, *Stretch out thine hand toward heaven, that there may be darkness over the land of Egypt, teven darkness which may be felt. 22 And Moses stretched forth his hand toward heaven ; and there was a ¥ thick darkness in all the land of Egypt three days : 23 They saw not one another, neither rose any from his place for three days : “but all the children of Israel had light in their dwellings. 24 41 And Pharaoh called unto Moses, and @said, Go ye, serve the Lorn; only let your flocks and your herds be stayed : let your "little ones also go with you. 25 And Moses said, Thou must give tus also sacrifices and burntofferings, that we may sacrifice unto the Lorp our God. 26 Our cattle also shall go with us; there shall not an hoof be left behind ; for thereof must .we take to serve the Lorp our God; and we know not with what we must serve the Lorp, until we come thither. 27 Si But the Lory hardened Pharaoh’s heart, and he would not let them go. ee 28 And Pharaoh saithanto hin, Get thee from me, take heed to thyself see my face no more; for in that day thou seest my face thou shalt die. 29 And Moses said, Thou hast Spoken well, *I will see thy face again no more. CHAPTER XI. 1 God's message to the Israelites to borrow jewels of their neighbours. 4 Moses threatencth Pharaoh

with the death of the jirstbarn. Ate the Lorp said unto Moses, Yet will I bring one plague more upon Pharaoh, and upon Egypt; afterwards he will let you go hence: *when he shall let you go, he shall surely thrust you out hence altogether. 2 Speak now in the ears of the people, and let every man borrow of his neighbour, and every woman of her neighbour, jewels of silver, and jewels of gold. 3 ˚And the Lorp gave the people favour in the sight of the Egyptians. Moreover the man ¢Moses was very great in the land of Egypt, in the sight of Pharaoh's servants, and in the sight of the people. 4 And Moses said, Thus saith the Lorn, *About midnight will I go out into the midst of Egypt : 5 And fall the firstborn in the land of Egypt shall die, from the firstborn of Pharaoh that sitteth upon his throne, even unto the firstborn of the maidservant that 7s behind the mill; and all the firstborn of beasts. 6 And there shall be a great cry throughout all the land of Egypt, such as there was none like it, nor shall be like it any more. 7 But against any of the children of Israel ishall not a dog move his tongue, against man or beast: that ye may know how that the Lorp doth put a difference between the Egyptians and Israel. 8 And "all these thy servants shall come down unto me, and bow down themselves unto me, saying, Get thee out, and all the people tthat follow thee: and after that I will go out. And he went out from Pharaoh in ta great anger. 9 And the Lorn said unto Moses, |* !Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you; |' that ™my wonders may be multiplied in the land of Egypt. God's message to the I, | Paelip, : — 8, Beto, Cun 1. Vy) a Hebe. tp ®ch. 12, 3p 33,39. 07 bch. 3.99. & 12. 35, ech. 3. 21. & 12. 36. Ps. 106. 46, 42Sam. 7.9, Esth. 9. 4 ech. 12.12, 3, 29, 'Amos 5. 17 f ch. 12.12, 29. Amos 4. 10, ech. 12, 00. Amos 5, 17. h ch, 8, 2% i Josh, 10. 2 k ch, 12. 33 f Heb. thal at thy siel So Judg." evs greg. & sae 10. mech. 7.3:

| ad Nefore CHRIST 1491 n ch, 10. 20, 27. Hom. 2. 5. & 9. 92, ach. 13. 4. Deut. 16. 1. {| Or, kid. » Lev. 22. 19, 20, 21 ), 21. Mal. 1. 8, 14, Hebr. 9. 14. 1Pet. 1. 19. + Heb. son of a year, Ley. 23. 12. ¢ Lev. 23, 5. Numb. 9. 3. & 28. 16. Deut. 16. 1, i. t Heb. between the vo evenings, eh. 16, 12, 1 Cor. 5. 8. © Deut. 16. 7. Teh. 23. 19, & BH. 25, € Deut. 16. 5, The passover is instituted. EXODUS XI. The feast of unleavened bread. 10 And Moses and Aaron did all these wonders before Pharaoh: "and the Lonp hardened Pharaoh's heart, so that he would not let the children of Israel go out of his land. CHAPTER XII. 1 The beginning of the year is changed. 3 The pussover is instiluled, 11 The rite of the passover, li Unleavened bread. 29 The Jirsthorn ave slain, 31 The Israelites are driven out af the land. Succoth, 43 The ordinance of the passover. ND the Lorn spake unto Mo-& ses and Aaron in the land of Egypt, saying, 2 *This month shad/ be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the first month of the year to you. 3 WSpeak ye unto all the congregation of Israel, saying, In the tenth day of this month they shall take to them every man a "lamb, according to the house of their fathers, a lamb for an house : 4 And if the houshold be too little for the lamb, let him and his neighbour next unto his house take if according to the number of the souls ; every man according to his eating shall make your count for the lamb. 5 Your lamb shall be without blemish, a male tof the first year: ye shall take ¢ out from the sheep, or from the goats : 6 And ye shall keep it up until the *fourteenth day of the same month: and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it tin the evening. 7 And they shall take of the blood, and strike if on the two side posts and on the upper door post of the houses, wherein they shall eat it. 8 And they shall eat the fesh in that night, roast with fire, and ¢unleavened bread; and with bitter herbs they shall eat it. 9 Kat not of it raw, nor sodden at all with water, but ˚roast with fire ; his head with his legs, and with the purtenance thereof. 10 'And ye shall let nothing of it remain until the morning ; and that which remaineth of it until the morning' ye shall burn with fire. 11 4 And thus shall ye eat it; with your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staff' in your hand; and ye shall eat it in haste : ee ee ee *it is the Lorp's passover, 37 They come to| Y' 12 For I will pass through the land of Egypt this night, and will smite all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both man and beast ; and iagainst all the 'gods

of Egypt I will execute judgment: *I am the h Lorn. 13 And the blood shall be to you no for a token upon the houses where e are: and when J see the blood, T will pass over you, and the plague| a shall not be upon you fto destroy |" gstriction. you, when J smite the land of Egypt. 14 And this day shall be unto you iis 'for a memorial ; and ye shall keep it a ™feast to the Lorn throughout | your generations; ye shall keep it a feast "by an ordinance for ever. 15 ˚Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread; even the first day ye shall put away leaven out of your houses: for whosoever eateth leavened bread from the first day until | the seventh day, that soul shall be cut off from Israel. 16 And in the first day there shall be an holy conyoeation, and in the |" a seventh day there shall be an holy) » convocation to you; no manner of work shall be done in them, save | that which every *man must eat,|+ that only may be done of you. | 17 And ye shall observe fhe Seast | | of unleavened bread; for Tin this ‘1% selfsame day have I brought your | armies out of the land of Egypt: therefore shall ye observe this day | in your generations by an ordinanee | for ever. | 18 9 *In the first month, on the Bier ee fourteenth day of the month at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread, until the one and twentieth dav of the month at even. : 19 *Seven days shall there be No | * Exod. 53.15. leaven found in your houses: for| Deut 182. whosoever eateth that which is lea ee vened, "even that soul shall be cut | * Num. 9.13 is os ee congregation of Israel, whether he be a stranoer in the land. pies pias _20 Ye shall eat nothing leavened ; in all your habitations shall ye eat | "Nobo. 4 unleavened bread. a. Josh. 3. 1 21 41 Then Moses called for all the 3. re of Israel, and said unto them, Mast i, _~ Taw out and take you a "lamb! Yuku according to your families, and kill} Pits. 5 the passover, Oe ea . CHRIST ee i Numb. 33. 2 Kings 23. Z1. Before 1491 ch. 11. 4, 5. Amos 5. 174. rs, C85 6. s. 82. 1, John 10.’ 34, Lev. 23. 4.5. Heb. soul.

The firstborn of Eaypt slain. EXODUS NI. The Israelites driven ou of Before CHRIST 1491 Roane y Hebr. 11. 28. z ver. 7« ver. 12, 13. »b Ezek. 9. 6. Rey. 7.3. & g. 4 ¢2Sam, 24. 6 1 Cor. 10. 10. Hebr. 11,28. ach. 3. 8, 17. ech. 13. 8, 14, Deut. 32. 7. Josh. 4. 6. Ps. 78. 6. f yer. 1. sch, 4. 31. + Hebr. 11. 28 teh. 4 mn oe Ps. 105. 36, & 135. 8. & 136, 10. Veh, 4. 23, & 11. 5, + Heb. house of the pit. &« Numb. 8.17. & 33, 4. 78. 5 51. m ch. 11. 6. Prov, 21, 13. Amos 5. 17. Jam. 2. 13. ach. 11.1. Ps. 105. 38. © ch. 10, 9. P ch. 10. 26. 92 » And ve shall take a bunch of hyssop, and dip ét in the blood that is in the bason, and ‘strike the lintel and the two side posts with the blood that is in the bason; and none of you shall go out at the door of his house until the morning. 23 +For the Lorp will pass through to smite the Egyptians; and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side posts, the Lorp will pass over the door, and Pwill not suffer ‘the destroyer to come in unto your houses to smite you. 24 And ye shall observe this thing for an ordinance to thee and to thy sons for ever. 25 And it shall come to pass, when ye be come to the land which the Lorp will give you, ‘according as he hath promised, that ye shall keep this service. 26 ˚And it shall come to pass, when your children shall say unto you, What mean ye by this service ¢ 27 That ye shall say, ‘It is the sacrifice of the Lorp’s passover, who passed over the houses of the children of Israel in Egypt, when he smote the Egyptians, and delivered our houses. And the people Showed the head and worshipped. 28 And the children of Israel went away, and "did as the Lorp had commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they. 29 { ‘And it came to pass, that at midnight ‘the Lorn smote all the &| firstborn in the land of Egypt, ‘from the firstborn of Pharaoh that sat on his throne unto the firstborn of the captive that was in the + dungeon ; and all the firstborn of cattle. 30 And Pharaoh rose up in the night, he, and all his servants, and all the Egyptians; and there was a ™great cry in Egypt; for there was not a house where there was not one dead. ; 31 4 And "he called for Moses and Aaron by night, and said, Rise up, and get you forth from among my people, ˚both ye and the children of Israel; and go, serve the Lorp, as ye have said. 32 ? Also take your flocks and your herds, as ye have said, and be one ;- and “bless me also. 33 ‘And the Egyptians were urgent upon the people, that they mip); send them out of the land in hac for they said, >We Ze all dead men,’ 34 And the people took their dou tF

before it was leavened, their Niciea ingtroughs being bound up in their clothes upon their shoulders. 35 And the children of Israel did according to the word of Moses; and they borrowed of the Egyptians ‘jewels of silver, and jewels of gold and raiment : , 36 "And the Lorp gave the people favour in the sight of the Egyptians, so that they lent unto them sue/, things as they required. And *they spoiled the Egyptians. 37 4 And *the children of Israel journeyed from *Rameses to Succoth, about *six hundred thousand on foot that were men, beside children. 38 And ta mixed multitude went up also with them; and flocks, and herds, even very much cattle. 39 And they baked unleavened cakes of the dough which they brought forth out of Egypt, for it was not leavened; because ?they were thrust out of Egypt, and could not tarry, neither had they prepared for themselves any victual. 40 { Now the sojourning of the children of Israel, who dwelt in Egypt, was ˚four hundred and thirty years. 4] And it came to pass at the end of the four hundred and thirty years, even the selfsame day it came to pass, that all ‘the hosts of the Lorp went out from the land of Kgypt. 42, It is ta night to be much observed unto the Lorn for bringing them out from the land of Egypt: this és that night of the Lorp to be observed of all the children of Israel in their generations. 43 9 And the Lorp said unto Moses and Aaron, This is ‘the ordinance of the passover: There shall no stranger eat thereof: 44, But every man’s servant that 18 bought for money, when thou hast geireumcised him, then shall he eat thereof. 45 "A foreigner and an hired servant shall not cat thereof. 46 In one house shall it be eaten 5 Tid | el Defy | City I Lay)? the = . | . Gen, %, ; I Or eng, toh. m3, 2A “ch. 3 pet | * Gen, 25,4, ) ch. 3, 33 Ps, 105, % | ¥ Numi 3608 * Gen, 4,1, Gen. 19,9 & 46,3, ˚ great mix. | ture, | Numb.1L, © Gen. 15.18 Acts 7.6 Gal. 3.1} ach. 7.48 ver. 51. Heb. @ tal af er vation 0 See Deut: 16. 6. t Numb! thou shalt not carry forth ought of

' Numb. 9, 14. m Num. 9 1, & 15. 15, 16. Gal. 3. 28. = ver. 41. ech 6. 26. * ver, 12, 13, 15. & 8. 16, 17. & 18. 15. Deut. 15.19. Luke 2. 23. & ch, 12. 42. Deut. 16. 3. + Heb. servants. ech. & 1, deh, 12. 8 ech, 23.15. & Jd. 18. Deut. 16.1. Toh. 3.0. sch. 6.8, 4 ch, 12, 25, 26. ‘ch, 12.15, 16, K eh. 12, 19, ; stlin beasts set apart. The firstborn sanctified to Cod. EXODUS XII. The firsttings of Hho fles +f t of t alt 's hy son in| _ Before tefore |the flesh abroad out of the house; | 8 q And thou sie ne i ect x a st . " ie ‘neither shall ye break a bone thereof. that day, pte 8 L ‘ : ad ante A | 47 «All the congregation of Israel | of that which the Lon aati Ven Manin, [Shall tkeep it. when I came forth out sypt. oh 1225 a "lag And ! when a stranger shall so-| 9 And it ona Leal ee Sin tin k ver. fj. - @ rn OE i 1e, and will keep the! thee upon thine hand, Deut. ee an I lanceial between thine eyes, that the passover to the Lonn, let all his males be circumcised, and then let him come near and keep it; and he shall be as one that is born in the land: for no uncircumcised person shall eat thereof. 49 ™One law shall be to him that is homeborn, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among you. 50 Thus did all the children of Israc]; as the Lorn commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they. 51 "And it came to pass the selfsame day, that the Lorp did bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt °by their armies. CHAPTER XIII. 1 The firstborn are sunctified to God. 3 The memorial of the passover is commanded. ll The firstlings of beasts are set apart. 17 The Israelites go out of Eyypt, and carry Joseph's bones with them. 20 They come to Etham. 21 God guideth them by a pillar of a cloud, and a pillar of fire. A ND the Lorp spake unto Moses, saying, 2 *Sanctify unto me all the first| born, whatsoever openeth the womb among the children of Israel, doth of man and of beast: it 7s mine. 3 4 And Moses said unto the people, Remember this day, in which ye came out from Egypt, out of the house of thondage ; for *by strength of hand the Lorp brought you out from this place: there shall no leavened bread be eaten. 4 °This day came ye out in the month Abib. 5 4 And it shall be when the Lorp shall ‘bring thee into the land of the Canaanites, and the H ittites, and the Amorites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which he Ssware unto thy fathers to give thee, a land flowing with milk and honey, "that thou shalt keep this service in this month. 6 ‘Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, and in the seventh day shall be a feast to the Lonv. 7 Unleavened bread

shall be eaten seven days; and there shall ‘no leavened ‘bread be scen with thee, ae Ct neither shall there be leaven seen with thee in all thy quarters, ee oe Lorn’s law may be in thy mouth: for with a aone hand hath the | | Lorn brought thee out of Egypt. _ | : 10 "Thou shalt therefore keep this | *sb- 1? 4 ordinance in his season from year to year. | 11 € And it shall be when the Lorp| shall bring thee into the land of the | Canaanites, as he sware unto thee and to thy fathers, and shall give| it thee, | 12 °That thou shalt fset apart un- | to the Lorp all that openeth the matrix, and every firstling that cometh of a beast which thou hast; the males shall be the Lorp’s. 13 And Pevery firstling of an ass , thou shalt redeem with a 'lamb; and if thou wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt break his neck: and all the firstborn of man among thy chil- | dren “shalt thou redeem. 14 {*And it shall be when thy son) cab as. of asketh thee tin time to come, saying, Deut . What 7s this? that thou shalt Say + Heb. fo| unto him, *By strength of hand the .7277"| Lorp brought us out from Eeypt, |from the house of bondage : | 15 And it came to pass, when Pharaoh would hardly let us go, | that ‘the Lorp slew all the first-| 7&2. 2. } born in the land of Egypt, both the | firstborn of man, and the firstborn of beast : therefore I sacrifice to the | Lorp all that openeth the matrix. | being males ; but all the firstborn of | my children I redeem. 16 And it shall be for "a token upon thine hand, and for frontlets between thine eyes: for by strenoth of hand the Lorp brought us forth out of Eeypt. 17 1 And it ¢ 9 ver. 2. ch. 22. 2 | 1.1 | Or, kid. a Numb. 3. 46, | 47. & 18.15, | *ver,.2 ame to pass, when Pharaoh had let the people go, that God led them not ¢hrouah the way of the land of the Philistines, althouch that was near; for God said, Lest peradventure the people *repent when they see war, and ¥ they retumn to Egypt: . . 18 But God * led the p through the way of the seh. le 1, 12. Numb, 1. Im. y Deut. 17. 16, ech. La 2. Numb, 33. 6, &e. eaple about, wilderness of

Before CHRIST 1491 a | Or, Wy, five inarank. « Gen. 50. Josh. 24. 32 Acts 7. 16. » Numb. 33. 6. «ch. 14. 19, 24. & 40. 38. Numb. 9. 15. & 10. 3h. & Isai. 4. 5. 1Cor. 10. 1. ach, 13. 18. + Numb. 33.7. « Jer. 44. 1. @ Ps. 71. 11. ech. 4. 21. & 7.3. f ch. 9. 16. h Ps. 105. 25, ich. 15. 4. ie ver. 4. 23. |a(iod will surely visit you; a “| shall carry up MY bones away i aX Js NII. God instructeth the Israelites. EXODU s XI nd the children of arnessed out of the the Red sea : a Jsrael went up 'h land of Egypt. 19 eae took the bones of Joseph with him : for he had straitly sworn the children of Israel, saying; nd ye hence with you. _ 90 { And they took their journey from Suecoth, and encamped in Etham, in the edge of the wilderness. 2] And ˚the Lorn went before them by day in a pillar of a cloud, to lead them the way ; and by night 2 |ina pillar of fire, to give them light; to go by day and night : ; 23 He took not away the pillar of the cloud by day, nor the pillar of fire by night, from before the people. CHAPTER XIV. 1 God instructeth the Israelites in their journey. 5 Pharaoh pursueth after them. 10 The Israclites murmur. 13 Moses comforteth them. 15 God instructeth Moses. 19 The cloud removeth behind the camp. 21 The Teraelites Has through the Red sea, 23 which drowneth the Egyptians. A the Lorn spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, ‘that they turn and encamp before bPi-hahiroth, between *Migdol and the sea, over against Baal-zephon : before it shall ye encamp by the sea. 3 For Pharaoh will say of the children of Israel, ?They are entangled in the land, the wilderness hath shut them in. 4 And ˚I will harden Pharaoh’s heart, that he shall follow after them ; and I ‘will be honoured upon Pha, |raoh, and upon all his host; *that the Egyptians may know that I am the Lorp. And they did so. 5 4 And it was told the king of Egypt that the people fled : and "the heart of Pharaoh and of his servants was turned against the people, and they said, Why have we done this, that we have let Israel go from serving us! 6 And he made ready his chariot, and took his people with him : 7 And he took ‘six hundred chosen chariots, and all the chariots of Egypt, and captains over every one of them. 8 And the Lorp ‘hardened the heart of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and he pursued after the children of ], yael: and ‘the children of i went out with an high hand. mone 9 But the ™Kgyptians pursued af. ter them, all the horses and chariots| x of Pharaoh, and his horsemen, anq|"s his army, and overtook them ep. camping by the sea, beside Pi-

hahjroth, before Baal-zephon. 10 § And when Pharaoh drew nigh the children of Israel lifted up their eyes, and, behold, the Egyptians marched after them ; and they were sore afraid: and the children' of Israel “cried out unto the Lorn. 11 ˚And they said unto Moses, Because there were no graves in Egypt, hast thou taken us away to die in the wilderness? wherefore hast thou dealt thus with us, to carry us forth out of Egypt! 12°? Js not this the word that we did tell thee in Egypt, saying, Let us alone, that we may serve the Egyptians? For it had been better for us to serve the Egyptians, than that we should die in the wilderness. 13 { And Moses said unto the people, ‘Fear ye not, stand still, and see the salvation of the Lorn, which he will shew to you to day: 'for the Egyptians whom ye have seen today, ye shall see them again no more for ever. 14. *The Lorp shall fight for you, and ye shall shold your peace. 15 4 And the Lorp said unto Moses, Wherefore criest thou unto me : speak unto the children of Israel, that they go forward: 16 But ‘lift thou up thy rod, and stretch out thine hand over the sea, and divide it: and the children of Israel shall go on dry ground through the midst of the sea. 17 And I, behold, J will “harden]* the hearts of the Egyptians, and they shall follow them: and I will * get me honour upon Pharaoh, and upon all his host, upon his chariots, an' upon his horsemen. 18 And the Egyptians ‘shall know that I am the Lorp, when I have gotten me honour upon Pharaoh, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen. 19 {| And the angel of God, “which |’ went before the camp of Israel, rePharaoh Pursuet), as _ Tlep Voy, - wh & 176 oPs 10) Veh. 5,91, 6.9. 9.2 Chron. it the Enytfans Lo lay, $e. | ryer Deut. 1% eRe 20. 4. Josh. 10. K 49, & 4 9 Chron. y yer. + moved and went behind them ; and + ee

ver. If. © Pr. 66, 6. 7h 13, Isai. 63. 13. f Hab. 3. 10. & See Ps. 77. 17, .&e. Or, and made them to do heavily. h ver, 14. i ver. 16. k Josh. 4. 18. 1 ch. 15. 1, 7. J Heb. shook an he 11. 4, Ps, 106. 11, » Ps. 106. 8, 10, 1 Cor. 10. 1. Hebr.11.29; | of the sea, even all Pharaoh's horses, The song of DLoses. Isracl; and "it was a cloud and darkness /o them, but it gave light by night [to these: so that the one came not near the other all the night. | 21 And Moses "stretched out his hand over the sea; and the Lorp caused the sea to go back by a strong cast wind all that night, and 'made the sea dry / and, and the waters were | "divided. 22 And ¢the children of Israel went into the midst of the sea upon the dry ground: and the waters were fa wall unto them on their right hand, _;and on their left. 23 41 And the Egyptians pursued, and went in after them to the midst his chariots, and his horsemen. 24 And it came to pass, that in the morning watch &the Lorp looked unto the host of the Egyptians | through the pillar of fire and of the cloud, and troubled the host of the Egyptians, 25 Andtook off their chariot wheels, 'that they drave them heavily: so that the Egyptians said, Let us flee from the face of Israel; for the Loxp *fighteth for them against the Egyptians. 26 1 And the Lorp said unto Moses, 'Stretch out thine hand over the | sea, that the waters may come again upon the Egyptians, upon their chariots, and upon their horsemen. 27 And Moses stretched forth his hand over the sea, and the sea 'returned to his strength when the morning' appeared ; and the Egyptians fled against it; and the Lorp 't overthrew the Egyptians in the midst of the sea. 28 And ™the waters returned, and 0.|" covered the chariots, and the horsemen, and all the host of Pharaoh that came into the sea after them; there remained not so much as one of them. 29 But ˚the children of Israel walked upon dry Zand in the midst of the sea; and the waters were a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left. 30 Thus the Lorp ? saved Israel that day out of the hand of the the Lorn, and spake, saying, I will| The passage of the Red sea. EXODUS NIV. : Bree naawe; atinail Moantang: Jsrael 'saw the| _, Before tefore | the pillar of thecloud went from before KE yyptians i 7 ee = ae cHRIst ona "| their face, and stood behind them : oe : ia aes zeeaeen sae —— | 20 And it came between the camp] ¢ nd Jsrael say a : Slaps one of the Hoapitinns and the camp of| which the Lorn did upon the Egypt-| 59. io. , + Heb. hand. jans: and the people feared the Lorn, | Fen' 4 31.'¢ qe 1.9. and 'believed the Lorp, and his Ps 116.

12. ohn z. servant Moses. & 11. 45. CHAPTER XV. I Moses' song. 22 The people want water. 23 The walters at Marah are biller. 25 A | tree smeetenelh them. 27 Al Elim are twelve wells, and seventy palm trees. TP\HEN sang *Moses and the *Jyds.: children of Israel this song unto! P: | > ver. 21. sing unto the Lorn, for he hath triumphed gloriously: the horse and his | rider hath he thrown into the sea. | 2 The Lorn 7s my strength and *song, and he is become my salva- *? tion: he 7s my God, and I will prepare | him 'an habitation; my ˚father's God, and I 'will exalt him. 3 The Lorp 'is a man of ?war: the Lorp ¢s his "name. | 4 iPharaoh's chariots and his host | hath he cast into the sea: Shis chosen , Fs! captains also are drowned in the Red '28am. » sea. | 5 'The depths have covered them: ™they sank into the bottom as a *% stone. | 6 » Thy right hand, O Lorp, is be- see come glorious in power: thy right) 13 14 8 hand, O Lorp, hath dashed in Pieces * Ps. 118.15, the enemy. | 7 Andin the greatness of thine ˚ex- > Deut.s3. 26. celleney thou hast overthrown them that rose up against thee: thon sentest forth thy wrath, which consumed ? Ps 59. 13. them 'as stubble. roth 8 And 'with the blast of thy nostrils = e : the waters were gathered together, | *the floods stood upright as an heap, and the depths were congealed in the | heart of the sea. 9 *The enemy said, I will pursue, [| *Judg. 5. 30. will overtake, I will "divide the spoil; my lust shall be satisfied upon them; I will draw my sword, my hand shall "destroy them. ; 10 Thou didst *blow with thy wind, the sea covered them: they sank lead in the mighty waters." 11 *Who is like unto thee, O Lorn, among the "sods? who js like thee, *gloriousin holiness, fearful inpraises, doing wonders ? 12 Thou stretchedst out *thy right | eh. 14. 23. 3 Hab. 3. lo. « Gen. Tsai. as hand, the earth swallowed them. ay

EXODUS XV. The Israclites 9), & 78. 52. & W.1.& ach, 14, 23. Prov. 21. 31. tch. 14. 28, 29. u Judg. 4. 4. 1Sam. li). 5. x Numb. 26. y 1Sam. 18. 6. & 150. 4. «1Sam. 18. 7. » ver. 1. ¢ Gen, 16. 7. & 25. 18, 4 Numb. 33. 8. | That is, Bitfeh. 14.10. & 17.4. Ps. 60, 15. 6 See 2 Kin, 2,91. & ad 41. lhe amazed ; a | naan shall ‘|them; by the gre ‘93. | hast purchased. Pplant them in 1 |achich thou hast mad Moses’ song of deliverance. i 7 7 aed forth | there he !made forthem a statute and ‘ore 13 Thou in thy mercy hast ee as cums ie eople which thou hast redeemed: an ordinance, and there ‘he proved 191 th Sat uided them in thy strength them, ; ; ‘Pe TM to et] i habitation. 26 And said, ‘If thou wilt diligently | renee and be | hearken to the voice of the Lorn thy 14 !The people shall hear, afraid: eee shall take hold on the inhabitants of Palestina. 15 » Then ithe dukes of Edom shall kthe mighty men 0 Moab, trembling shall take hold upon them; 'all the inhabitants of Camelt away. and dread shall fall upon atness of thine arm nas a stone; till QO Lorp, till owhich thou 16 ™Fear they shall be as still thy people pass over the people pass over, 17 Thou shalt bring them in, and the mountain of thine the place, O Lorn, le for thee to dwellin, ix the ‘Sanctuary, O Lord, which thy hands have established. 18 *The Loro shall reign for ever and ever. 19 For the inheritance, 7 shorse of Pharaoh went in with his chariots and with his horsemen into the sea, and tthe Lorp brought again the waters of the sea upon them; but the children of Israel went on dry Zand in the midst of the sea. 90 { And Miriam “the prophetess, xthe sister of Aaron, !took a timbrel in her hand; and all the women went ‘| out after her “with timbrels and with 16. | dances. 91 And Miriam “answered them, |>Sing ye to the Lonp, for he hath triumphed gloriously; the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea. 92 So Moses brought Israel from the Red sea, and they went out into the wilderness of ‘Shur; and they went three days in the wilderness, and found no water. 23 {And when they came to “Marah, they could not drink of the waters of Marah, for they sere hitter : therefore the name of it was called "Marah. 24 And the people *murmured against Moses, saying, What shall we drink ? 95 And he ‘cried unto the Lorn; and the Lorp shewed him a tree, Sephich when: he had cast into the waters, the waters were made sweet: f | tutes, God, and wilt do that which is right in his sight, and wilt give ear to his commandments, and keep all his staI will put none of these 'diseases upon thee, which Ihave

brought upon the Egyptians : for I am the Lorp ™that healeth thee. 97 9" And they came to Elim, where were twelve wells of water, and e and ten palm trees: and threescor' the waters. they encamped there by CHAPTER XVI. 1 The Israelites come to Sin. 2 They murmur for want of bread. 4 God promiseth, them bread from heaven. 11 Quails are sent, 14 and manna. 16 The ordering of manna. 25 It was not to be found on the sabbath, 32 An omer of it is preserved. ae they *took their journey from Elim, and all the congregation of the children of Israel came unto the wilderness of 'Sin, which is between Elim and Sinai, on the fifteenth day of the second month after their departing out of the land of Egypt. 2 And the whole congregation of the children of Israel emurmured against Moses and Aaron in the wilderness : 3 And the children of Israel said unto them, ?Would to God we had died by the hand of the Lorp in the land of Egypt, ewhen we sat by the flesh pots, and when we did eat bread to the full; for ye have brought us forth into this wilderness, to lull this whole assembly with hunger. 44 Then said the Lorn unto Moses, Behold, I will rain 'bread from heaven for you ; and the people shall go out and gather ta certain rate every day, that I may £prove them, whether they will walk in my law, or no. 5 And it shall come to pass, that on the sixth day they shall prepare that which they bring in; and it shall be twice as much as they gather daily. 6 And Moses and Aaron said unto all the children of Israel, 'At even, then ye shall know that the Loxp MuUriny, Detar, > CHR 18) Vg] hs ae Poh. i, Deut'? eh, Tudg, r 4 re : nn. 7 1 kD > rent ay, Deut, 6. 4, & 47. 3. "Numb, 33,5, 1491 o Numb. 33. 10, 11. »b Ezek, W185, ech. 15.2. | Ps. 106, 25. 1 Cor. 10.10.) 4 Lam. 4.9: ¢ Numb. 11. 4, 5. Ps. 70. A, 95, & 105: 40. Jon 6.3! 32. 1 Cor. I" 3 Heb. ' wor on aft day it Mie day, ' 1%, See ver 'ip wen! Gumb. 1 9, 2) hath brought you out from the land of Egypt: * ——

Refore CHRIST Ly John 1.4, 40, 1 Numb. 16, LE. m See 1 Sam, a7. Luke 10. 16, Rom, 1, 2. » Numb. 16, 16. © ver. 7. eh, 13. 21. numb 16. a vising 8. Pp ver. 8. aver. 6. ver. 7. a Numb. 11. t Numb. 11.9. «u Numb. 11.7. Deut. 8. 3. Neh. 9. 15, Ps. 78. 24. & 105. 40. | Or, What is this? or, It is a@ portion. x John 6. 31, Ag, Su. 1 Cor, 10. 3. ¥ ver, 36. +t Heb. by the poll, or head. t Heb. souls. *2Cor. 8. 15. Quails and manna are. sent. 7 And in the morning, then ye shal] see the glory of the Lorn ; for that he he areth your TOUT ings against the Lonp: and ‘what aie we, that ye murmur against us 4 8 And Moses said, This shall be. when the Lorn shall give you in the evening flesh to eat, and in the morning bread to the full; for that the Lon vheareth yourmurmurings which ye murmur against him: and what are wet your murmurings are not against us, but “against the Lorn. 9 | And Moses spake unto Aaron, Say unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, "Come near before the Lonp: for he hath heard your murmurings. 10 And it came to pass, as Aaron spake unto the whole congregation of the children of Isracl, that they looked toward the wilderness, and, behold, the glory of the Lorn ˚appeared in the cloud. 11 4 And the Lorn spake unto Moses, saying, 12 PI have heard the murmurings of the children of Israel: speak unto them, saying, 1At even ye shall eat flesh, and ‘in the morning ye shall be filled with bread ; and ye shall know that I am the Lorp your God. 13 And it came to pass, that at even Sthe quails came up, and covered the camp: and in the morning ‘the dew lay round about the host. 14 And when the dew that lay was gone up, behold, upon the face of the wilderness there lay “a small round thing, as small as the hoar frost on | the ground. 15 And when the children of Israel saw it, they said one to another, ! It is manna: for they wist not what it was. And Moses said unto them, *This zs the bread which the Lorp hath given you to eat. 16 4 This is the thing which the Lorp hath commanded, “Gather of it every man according to his eating, Yan omer # for every man, accor’ ding to the number of your tpersons; take ye every man tor ¢hem which ave in his tents. L7 And the children of Israel did so, and gathered, some more, some less. 1S And when they did mete i¢ with an homer, ‘he that gathered much had nothing over, and he that gatherHXODUS XVI. The ordering of the manna. ed little had no lack; they gathered] Before every man according to his eating, baer 3 Let no man| —~—~ 19 And Moses said, leave of it till the

morning. 20 Notwithstanding they hearkened | not unto Moses; but some of thern left of it until the morning, and it bred worms, and stank: and Moses was wroth with them. 21 And they gathered it every) morning, every man according to his eating: “and when the sun waxed hot, | it melted, 22 "| And it came to pass, thaé on | the sixth day they gathered twice as much bread. two omers for one | man: and all the rulers of the con-| grevation came and told Moses. ~23 And he said unto them, This és 2 that which the Lorp hath said, Tomorrow 73 *the rest of the holy sab- |*% bath unto the Lorn: bake that which ye will bake to day, and seethe that | ye will seethe ; and that which re-, maineth over lay up for you to be kept until the morning. 24 And they laid it up till the | morning, as Moses bade: and it did not >stink, neither was there any worm therein. 25 And Moses said, Eat that today; for to day 7s a sabbath unto the Lorp: to day ye shall not find it in the field. ~~ 26 ˚Six days ye shall eather it; *o 2? but on the seventh day, which is the sabbath, in it there shall be none. 27 {1 And it came to pass, ‘hat there went out some of the people on the, seventh day for to gather, and they, found none. | 28 And the Lorp said unto Moses. How long ‘refuse ye to tee my commandments and my laws 29 See, for that the Lean: hath given you the sabbath, therefore he giv eth you on the sixth day the bread | of two ‘days ; ; abide ye every man in, his place, let no man go out of his. place on the seventh day. 30 So the people rested on the! seventh day. | 31 And the house of Israel called the name thereof Manna: and ¢it wes like coriander seed, white: and the taste of it was like waters made with honey, ~ 32 41 And Moses said, This és the thing which the Lorp commandeth, ˚ ver. Lev. 23.3. 20. 10. * Numb. U1. 7, B

le murmur for water. , EXODUS XVI. | 2 he poop Before | CHRIST | 1491 —S—— t Hebr. 9. 4. Deut. 10. 5. 1 Kings 8.9. b Num. 33.38. Deut. 8. 2, 3. Neh. 9. 20, 21. John 6. 31, 49. i Josh. 5. 12. Neh. 9. 15. ech. 16. 1. Num. 33, 12, 14. b Ramp 20. 3, ¢ Deut. 6, 16. Ps. 78, 18, ach. 16. 2. ech. 14. 15. 1 Sam. 30. 6. John 8. 59, 8 Ezek. 2. 6. heh. 7, 20. Numb. 20. 8. i amas 20. 10, Ps. 78.15, 20. & 105.41. & 114. 8 1 Cor. 10. 4. | Testimony, to be kept. Fill an omer of it to be kept for your generations ; that they may see the bread wherewith I have fed you 1n the wilderness, when I brought you forth from the land of Egypt. 33 And Moses said unto Aaron, fTake a pot, and put an omer full of manna therein, and Jay 3t up before the Lorp, to be kept for your yenerations. 34 As the Lorp commanded Moses, so Aaron laid it up ®before the 35 And the children of Israel did eat manna "forty years, iyntil they came to a land inhabited ; they did eat manna, until they came unto the borders of the Jand of Canaan. 36 Now an omer és the tenth part of an ephah. CHAPTER XVII. 1 The people murmur for water at Rephidim. 5 God sendeth him for water lo the rock in Horeb. 8 Amalek és overcome by the holding up of Moses' hands. 14 Moses buildeth the altar Jchovah-nissi. ND "all the congregation of the children of Israel journeyed from the wilderness of Sin, after their journeys, according to the commandment of the Lorp, and pitched in Rephidim: and there was no water for the people to drink. 2» Wherefore the people did chide with Moses, and said, Give us water that we may drink. And Moses said unto them, Why chide ye with me? wherefore do ye 'tempt the Lorn? 3 And the people thirsted there for water; and the people ¢murmured against Moses, and said, Wherefore is this that thou hast brought us up out of Egypt, to kill us and our children and our cattle with thirst ? 4 And Moses "cried unto the Lorp, saying, What shall I do unto this people? they be almost ready to 'stone me. 5 And the Lorp said unto Moses, Go on before the people, and take with thee of the elders of Israel; and thy rod, wherewith "thou smotest the river, take in thine hand, and go. 6 'Behold, I will stand before thee there upon the rock in Horeb; and thou shalt smite the rock, and there shall come water out of it, that the people may drink. And Moses did so in the sight of the elders of Israel. 7 And he called the name of the place ki Massah, and ' Meribah, heof Israel, and because they tempted us, or not! 8%! Then came Amalek, and fought with Israel in Rephidim. Choose us

out men, and go out, fight with Amalek: to morrow IT will stand / on the top of the hill with "the rod of God in mine hand. 10 So Joshua did as Moses had said to him, and fought with Amalek : and Moses, Aaron, and Hur went up to the top of the hill. 11 And it came to pass, when Moses ˚held up his hand, that Israel prevailed : and when he let down his hand, Amalek prevailed. 12 But Moses' hands were heavy ; and they took a stone, and put %z under him, and he sat thereon ; and Aaron and Hur stayed up his hands, the one on the one side, and the other on the other side; and his hands were steady until the going down of the sun. 13 And Joshua discomfited Amalek and his people with the edge of the sword. 14 And the Lorp said unto Moses, ?P Write this for a memorial ina book, and rehearse it in the ears of Joshua: for 21 will utterly put out the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven. 15 And Moses built an altar, and called the name of it ! Jehovah-nissi : 16 For he said, "Because tthe Loxp hath sworn that the Lorp will have war with Amalek from generation to generation. CHAPTER XVIII. 1 Jethro bringeth to Moses-his wife and (wo sons. 7 Moses entertuineth him. 13 Jethro's counsel is aveepted, 27 Jethro departeth. Midian, Moses' father in law, Moses, and for Israel his people, and that the Lorp had brought Israel out of Egypt; 2 Then Jethro, Moses' father-inlaw, took Zipporah, Moses' wite, cafter he had sent her back, 3 And her "two sons; of which the Amalek js a cause of the chiding of the children| the Lorp, saying, Is the Lorpamong| 9 And Moses said unto "Joshua, |' HEN "Jethro, the priest of|"s1 heard of all that "God had done for |* ——er e0 Jam. 8.15 | py Lanett: Boo Jus § re Becattl r, Bec! th chant ech. 4, 6, a Acts 7.5 egh y that ee str ye there *name of the one was "Gershom ;

Moses entertaineth Jethro. for he said, T have been an alien in Before : yt a strange land : —J— | * And the name of the other was wthatis, My] Tliezer ; for the God of my father, hap" | said he, was mine help, and delivered ie from the sword of Pharaoh : 5 And Jethro, law, came with his sons and his wife unto Moses into the wilderness, feh112 | where he encamped at ‘the mount of God: 6 And he said unto Moses, I thy father in law Jethro am come unto thee, and thy wife, and her two sons with her. | «Gen. 14171 7 §| And Moses *went out to meet & 1. 2. & his father in law, and did obeisance, and "kissed him; and they asked | cach other of ¢heir * welfare; and they came into the tent. 8 And Moses told his father in law | all that the Lorp had done unto Pharaoh and to the Egyptians for Israel’s sake, and all the travail that had +come upon them: by the way, and how the Lorn ‘delivered them. 9 And Jethro rejoiced for all the goodness which the Lorp had done to Israel, whom he had delivered out of the hand of the Egyptians. 10 And Jethro said, * Blessed be the Lorn, who hath delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of Pharaoh, |who hath delivered the people from under the hand of the Egyptians. 11 Now I know that the Lorp is ‘Sehron.2.& |loveater than all gods: ™for in the -| thing wherein they dealt “proudly he was above them. 12 And Jethro, Moses’ father-in0, {law, took a burnt offering and sacri. 43. 27. 28am. 11.7. t+ Heb. found them, Gen. 44. 34. Num. 20. 14. i Ps, 78. 42. & BL. 7. & 106. 10, & 107. 2. & Gen. 14, 20. 2 Sam. 18. 2 28. Luke 1. 68. Be. a1.29, « {all the elders of Israel, to eat bread Luke i, 61, | With Moses’ father in law °before © Deut. 12. 7, 1Ghr a | God. ; deer 10.18) 13 { And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses sat to judge the people: and the people stood by Moses trom the morning unto the evening. 14 And when Moses’ father in law saw all that he did to the people, he said, What is this thing that thon doest to the people! why sittest thou thyself alone, and all the people stand by thee from morning unto even 2 . 15 And Moses said unto his father6 WXODUS XVIII. Moses’ father-in-| God, and his laws. fices for God: and Aaron came, and | | them, zo 3¢ rulers of thousands, and 3% Jethro’s counsel to Moses. in-law, Because ?the people come |, Before | unto me to enquire of God: 16 When they have ‘a matter, they come unto me; and I judge between tone and another, and I do "make them know the statutes of 17 And Moses’ father in Jaw said unto him, The thing that thou doest is not good.

1S + Thou wilt surely wear away, both thou, and this people that 73 with thee: for this thing 7s too heavy + Heb. aman ant his fullow | Fading thon 5 F | wilt fide. for thee ; *thou art not able to per (Mun Tha, will give thee counsel, and ‘God shall | aA be with thee: Be thou “for the peo-| "3.7 i9. 7” ple to God-ward, that thou mayest Peue > > «bring the causes unto God: mba .20 And thou shalt ‘teach them *P@s4.), ordinances and laws, and shalt shew) §,1)? ©* them “the way wherein they must *?s 13% % walk, and *the work that they must |* Deut 1-1 do. | 21 Moreover thou shalt provide out | of all the people "able men, such as *fear God, ‘men of truth, *hating covetousness ; and place suc over 333 rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties.) 33333 9. and rulers of tens: 29 . | ¢ Ezek. 18. & And let them judge the people 161: fat all seasons: Sand it shall be, that ‘ every great matter they shall bring unto thee, but every small matter, : they shall judge: so shall it be easier| Deut, . for thyself, and ®they shall bear the . burden with thee. 23 Tf thou shalt do this thing, and | God command thee so, then thou ; shalt be ‘able to endure, and all this [Pees | people shall also go to ‘their place | * Gen. 4s mm peace. j oh 24 So Moses hearkened to the voice) 3°" of his father in law, and did all that! he had said. | 25 And '! Moses chose able men out of all Israel, and made them heads over the people, rulers of thousands, | rulers of hundreds, rulers of filties, | and rulers of tens. | 26 And they "judged the people at |* ve = all seasons: ‘the "hard causes they | * Jeb 818 brought unto Moses, but every small matter they judged themselves, 27 41 And Moses let his father-inlaw depart ; and “he went his way 'Deur. 1. 15, Acts @ 5. ° Num. 10. 29, 0 into his own land. a | __£_<_$<$< ee —

j The people murmur for w ater. | EXODUS XVI Amalek és Before CHRIST 141 “+ —’ { Hebr. 9. 4. g ch. 25. 16, a1. & 40, 20. Num. 17. 10. Deut. 10. 5. 1 Kings 8.9. hNum. 33,38. Deut. 8. 2,3. Neh. 9. 20, 21. “i John 6. 31, 49. i Josh. 5. 12. Neh. 9. 15. sch. 16. 1. Num. 33. 12, li. © Numb, 20. 3, 4. « Deut. 6. 16. Ps. 78. 16, 41. Isai. 7. 12. Matt. 4. 7. 1Cor. 10. 9. ach. 16. 2. ech. 14. 15. f18Sam. 30. 6. John f. 59, & 10, 3. 6 Ezek. 2. 6, h ch. 7. 20. Numb, 20.8. 1 Num. 20. 10, & 114. 8, 1 Cor. 10. 4. Fill an omer of it to be kept for your venerations ; that they may see the brad wherewith I have fed you m the wilderness, when I brought you forth from the land of Egypt. 33 And Moses said unto Aaron, Take a pot, and put an omer full of manna therein, and lay it up before the Lorp, to be kept for your generations. 34 As the Lorp commanded Moses, so Aaron laid it up Shefore the Testimony, to be kept. . 35 And the children of Israel did eat manna "forty years, iyntil they came to a land inhabited ; they did eat manna, until they came unto the borders of the land of Canaan. 36 Now an omer is the tenth part of an ephah. CHAPTER XVU. 1 The people murmur for water at Rephidim. 5 God sendeth him for water to the rock in Horeb. 8 Amalek is overcome by the holding up of Moses’ hands. 15 Moses buildeth the altar Jehovah-nissi. ND all the congregation of the children of Israel journeyed from the wilderness of Sin, after their journeys, according to the commandment of the Lorp, and pitched in Rephidim: and there was no water for the people to drink. 2» Wherefore the people did chide with Moses, and said, Give us water that we may drink. And Moses said unte them, Why chide ye with me? wherefore do ye ‘tempt the Lorn? 3 And the people thirsted there for water; and the people ‘murmured against Moses, and said, Wherefore is this that thou hast brought us up out of Egypt, to kill us and our children and our cattle with thirst ? 4 And Moses “cried unto the Lorp, saying, What shall I do unto this people? they be almost ready to ‘stone me. 5 And the Lorp said unto Moses, ®Go on before the people, and take with thee of the elders of Israel; and thy rod, wherewith "thou smotest the river, take in thine hand, and go. 6 ‘Behold, I will stand before thee there upon the rock in Horeb; and "| thou shalt smite the rock, and there shall come water out of it, that the people may drink. And Moses did so in the sight of the elders of Israel. 7 And he called the name of the kl Massah, and ' Meribah, beplace Oven Conte cause of the chiding of the children et

of Israel, and because they tempted the Lorn, saying, Is the Lorpvamong us, or not ! 8 9! Then came Amalek, and fought with Israel in Rephidim. 9 And Moses said unto ™Joshua,|' Choose us out men, and go out, fight with Amalek: to morrow I will stand on the top of the hill with "the rod of God in mine hand. 10 So Joshua did as Moses had said to him, and fought with Amalek: and Moses, Aaron, and Hur went up to the top of the hill. 11 And it came to pass, when Moses cheld up his hand, that Israel prevailed : and when he let down his hand, Amalek prevailed. 12, But Moses' hands were heavy ; and they took a stone, and put dé under him, and he sat thereon ; and Aaron and Hur stayed up his hands, the one on the one side, and the other on the other side; and his hands were steady until the going down of the sun. 18 And Joshua discomfited Amalek and his people with the edge of the sword. 14 And the Lorp said unto Moses, ? Write this for a memorial in:a book, and rehearse it in the ears of Joshua: for 41 will utterly put out the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven. 15 And Moses built an altar, and called the name of it ' Jehovah-nissi : 16 For he said, ' Because tthe Lorp hath sworn that the Lorp will have war with Amalek from generation to generation. CHAPTER XVIII. 1 Jethro bringeth to Moses-his wife and two sons. 7 Moses entertaineth him. 13 Jethro's counsel is accepted. 27 Jethro departeth. HEN Jethro, the priest of| *s1 Midian, Moses' father in law, heard of all that »God had done for |* Moses, and for Israel his people, and that the Lorp had brought Israel out of Egypt ; 2 Then Jethro, Moses' father-inlaw, took Zipporah, Moses' wife, cafter he had sent her back, 83 And her 'two sons; of which the ˚Jam. 5, 14, any bani See Jug 6 24. Or, Beal the rane of "Arnalek agains! Ne throncdl the LORD therefore, &e. Heb. fe pane wo" the throne! the LORD Wi! phat is strange "name of the one was ' Gershom; there

Moses entertaincth Jethro. for he said, T have been an alien in a strange land : 4 And the name of the other aas Refore CHRIST i Thatis, My|"Thezer ; for the God of my father, tod is aie ° . . . hap" | said. he, was mine help, and delivered me from the sword of Pharaoh : 5 And Jethro, Moses' father-inlaw, came with his sons and his wife unto Moses into the wilderness, where he eneamped at 'the mount of God: 6 And he said unto Moses, I thy | eh 3.1, 12. EXODUS XVII. father in law Jethro am come unto thee, and thy wife, and her two sons with her. ween Vt 17) 7 $f And Moses ®went out to meet | ee his father in law, and did obeisance, | wien 99 19,{00d "ikissed pes one they asked a 4 each other of their * welfare; and Gen. 43.27. |they came into the tent. 2Sam. 11.7. 8 And Moses told his father in law all that the Lorp had done unto | Pharaoh and to the Egyptians for Israel's sake, wad all the travail that had *come upon them: by the way, + Heb. found 10. &107.2.| goodness which the Lorp had done to Israel, whom he had delivered out of the hand of the Egyptians. 10 And Jethro said, * Blessed be « Gen. 14. 20, ae the Lorp, who hath delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of Pharaoh, -|who hath delivered the people from under the hand of the Egyptians. 11 Now I know that the Lorp js !2Chron. 2. 5. &|'greater than all gods: ™for in the *.)thing wherein they dealt "proudly he was above them. 12 And Jethro, Moses' father-inlaw, took a burnt offering and sacri16, 29, P , ' Job 40.11, }fices for God: and Aaron eame, and Ps, 31, 93, & |All the elders of Israel, to eat bread 119. 21. with Moses' father in law °before God. 13 'I And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses sat to judge the people: and the people stood by Moses from the morning unto the evening. 14 And when Moses' father in law saw all that he did to the people, he said, What is this thing that thou doest to the people? why sittest thou thyself alone, and ail the people stand by thee from morning unto even? 15 And Moses said unto his fatherthem, . * Gen. 44. 3. |and how the Lorn 'delivered them. Num. 20. 14. ere 'Ps. 76.48 &| 9 And Jethro rejoiced for all the | with thee: for this thing 7s too heavy |! FiFing mon ri 8 At fade. |for thee ; *thou art not able to per-| vrei ay, Jethro's counsel to Moses. Before CHRIST in-law, Because ?the people come unto me to enquire of God: 16 When they have 4a matter, they come unto me; and I judge between tone and another, and I do rmake them know the statutes of God, and hig laws. : ; 17 And Moses' father in

law said unto him, The thing that thou doest is not good. 18 *Thou wilt surely wear away, both thou, and this people that 73 | + Heb. + Heb. aman and his fellow. form it thyself alone. 17. Z Deut. 1.9, 19 Hearken now unto my voice, I| 2 will give thee counsel, and ‘God shall | a . 7 be with thee: Be thou "for the peo-|"sn'15..” Deut. 5. 5. ple to God-ward, that thou mayest *bring the causes unto God: | (Num. 27. 5. = iS | + Deut. 4. 1, .20 And thou shalt teach them)’ ?%54,). . ie 2. & 7. ordinances and laws, and shalt shew) $,)? 7 | them *the way wherein they must |*Ps 15.8. | walk, and *the work that they must |* Pet 1.1% do. 21 Moreover thou shalt provide out | of all the people "able men, such as|* *fear God, “men of truth, *hating| covetousness ; and place such over) so. them, ¢o 4¢ rulers of thousands, and | : Gen, rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens : @ Beek. 12. & 22 And let them judge the people |* Devt 16-19. | fat all seasons: Sand it shall be, that ive | every great matter they shall bring) Lev. 24.1. unto thee, but every small matter| . they shall judge: so shall it be easier! Deul.1.17. for thyself, and "they shall bear #he . Sui has. burden with thee. 23 If thou shalt do this thing, and | God command thee so, then thou shalt be ‘able to endure, and all this |‘ ver- 18. people shall also go to ‘their place * Gen. 18. =. in peace. ‘ | 24 So Moses hearkened to the voice | of his father in law, and did all that he had said. 25 And 'Moses chose able men out of all Israel, and made them heads over the people, rulers of thousands, rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens. 26 And they "judged the people at all seasons: ‘the "hard causes they brought unto Moses, but every smail matter they judged themselves. 27 41 And Moses let his father-inlaw depart ; and “he went his way ver. 25. 2 Sam. 23.3. 2 Chron. 19. 9. Num. 15.33. | &72& sy PN ' Deut. 1. 15. acts A SL ™ ver. 22. a Job 20. 1k © Num. 10.29, a, into his own land. 6 \ ee

ae The people come to Sinat. Before CHRIST 149) SS a Num. 33. 15. bch, 17. 1,8 ech. 3. 4 f Deut. 29. 2. 8 Deut. 32.11. Isai. 63. 9. Rey. 12. 14. h Deut. 5. 2. Deut. 4, 20, & 7.6. & 14. ke ch. 9. 29. Deut. 10, 14. Job 41. 11. Ps, 24. 1. & 5A, 12, 1. 12, 1Cor. 10. 26, 1 Deut. 33. 2, 3,4. 1 Pet. 2.5, 9. Rev. 1.6. & 5.10,& 20.6. m Ley, 20. 24, 26. Ps. 18. 11, 12, & 97. 2, Matt. 17. 5. p Deut. 4, 12, 36. John 12. 29, 30. weh. M4. 31, ¥ Lev. ll. 44, 45. Hebr. 10. 22. The people are prepared as day. 12 The mountain m 16 The fearful presence mount. N the third month, when the children of Israel were gone forth out of the land of Egypt, the same day "came they into the wilderness of Sinai. 2 For they were departed from >Rephidim, and were come to the desert of Sinai, and had pitched in the wilderness; and there Israel camped be. |fore ‘the mount. 3 And @Moses went up unto God, and the Lorp ˚called unto him out of the mountain, saying, Thus shalt thou say to the house of Jacob, and tell the children of Israel ; 44Ye have seen what I did unto the Egyptians, and how #1 bare you on -eagles’ wings, ‘and brought you unto myself. 5 Now "therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ‘ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for ¥all the earth is mine : 6 And ye shall be unto me a 'kingdom of priests, and an “holy nation. These are the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel. 7 And Moses came and called for the elders of the people, and laid before their faces all these words which the Lorp commanded him. 8 And "all the people answered together, and said, All that the Lorp hath spoken we will do. And Moses returned the words of the people unto ‘\the Lorp. 9 And the Lorp said unto Moses, Lo, I come unto thee ˚in a thick 3.7. | cloud, ?thatthe peoplemay hear when I speak with thee, and “believe thee «|for ever. And Moses told the words of the people unto the Lorp. 10 1 And the Lorpsaid unto Moses, Go unto the people, and ‘sanctify them to day and to morrow, and let them ‘wash their clothes, 11 And be ready against the third day: for the third day the Lonp ‘will come down in the sight of all the people upon mount Sinai. 12 And thou shalt set bounds unto the people round about, saying, Tale heed to yourselves, that ye 20 not up jnto the mount, or touch the bordey 0| of it: “whosoever toucheth the mount ‘| shall be surely put to death : 13 There shall not an hand touch it, but he shall surely be stoned, oy shot through; whether i be beast or man, it shall not live: when the ‘trumpet soundeth long,

they shall come up to the mount. 14 7 And Moses went down from the mountunto the people, and *sanctified the people; and they washed their clothes. 15 And he said unto the people, »Be ready against the third day : 4¢ome not at yous Wives. 16 And it came to pass on the third day in the morning, that there were ?thunders and lightnings, and a ¢thick cloud upon the mount, and the voice of the trumpet exceeding loud; so that all the people that sas in the camp *trembled. 17 And ‘Moses brought forth the} , people out of the camp to meet with God; and they stood at the nether part of the mount. 18 And £mount Sinai was altogether on a smoke, because the Lorp descended upon it "in fire : ‘and the smoke thereof ascended as the smoke of a furnace, and “the whole mount quaked greatly. 19 And 'when the trumpet sounded long, and waxed louder and louder, ™Moses spake, and ®God answered him by a voice. 20 And the Lorp came down upon mount Sinai, on the top of the mount: and the Lorp called Moses up to the top of the mount; and Moses went up. 21 And the Lorp said unto Moses, Go down, tcharge the people, lest they break through unto the Lorp, ˚to gaze, and many of them perish. 22 And let the priests also, which come near to the Lorn, ? sanctify themselves, lest the Lorn “break forth upon them. 93 And Moses said unto the Lorn, The people cannot come up to mount Sinai: for thou chargedst us, saying, 7 Set bounds about the mount, and sanctify it. 24 And the Lorn said unto him, Away, get thee down, and thou shalt come up, thou, and Aaron with thee : voice of the en EXODUS XIX. God's fearful presence on A _ = _ i "Oy Dep Cua, — lag! ™ “Wen. 1 Or, ey a ver lg iy Y ver. 10, * ver. U, "1 Sam. 91, 456, Zech, va 1Cor. 7,5, | b Ps. 77.10, Hebr. 12.1, 19, ‘ ch. 40 2 Chron. 5, @ Rev, 1 &4 + Heb. con lest. o Sec ch st 1 sam. 6" ptev. 04 gg sam. bl u ver. 12 “Josh 9 *

The ten 7 Refore CHRIST 1491 —— = Deut. 5. 22. servants. I 4 Deut. 6. 7. & 6, 14. * Ley. 26.1. Deut.4.16, & 5, 8,8 27,15. a Ds. 97. 7. 7 gs 17, 3 Is. 44. 15, 19. & 6. 15. Josh. 24. 19. Nah, 1. 2. & 26. 39, 40. Num. 14. 18, rk ings 21. 29. Lev. 23, 3, Ezek. 20, 12, Luke 13, 14. ˚ Gen, commandments. keep but let not the priests and the people break through to come up unto the Loro, lest he break forth upon them. 25 So Moses went down unto the people, and spake unto them. CHAPTER XX, The ten commandments. 18 The people are afraid. 20 Moses comforleth them, 22 Idolatry ts forbidden, 24 Of what sort the allar should be. ND God spake “all these words, A saying, 2˚T am the Lorn thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of Iigypt, ˚out of the house of thondage. 3 "Thou shalt have no other gods | before me. 4˚ Thou shalt not make unto thee ny graven image, or amy likeness of" any thing that is in heaven above, or that 7s in the carth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth : 5 f Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the | Lorn thy God am %a jealous Cod, | ‘visiting the iniquity of the fathers | upon the children unto the third and | fourth generation of them that hate | me; 6 And ‘shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments. 7 *Thou shalt not take the name | of the Lorv thy God in vain; for Bs. 69. 34) | the Lorp will not hold him guiltless 1, |that taketh his name in vain. 8 ™Remember the sabbath day, to it holy. 9 "Six days shalt thou labour, and do all thy work : 10 But the ˚seventh day is the sabbath of the Lonp thy God: in i¢ thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thy és within thy gates : cattle, "nor thy stranger that 11 For 4in six days the Lorp made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and restedthe seventh day : wherefore the Lonp blessed the sabbath day, and hallowed it. 12 {1 * Honour thy father and thy mother: that thy days may be long upon the L God giveth thee, land which the Loxp thy 13 *Thou shalt not kill, 14*Thou shalt not commitadultery, EXODUS XIX. The people are afraid. | | 16” Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour. P 17 * Thou shalt not covet thy neighbour’s house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbour’s wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor hig ass, nor any thing that is neighbour's. "Y bps And “all the people *saw the thunderings, and the lightnings, and the noise of the trumpet, and the mountain

"smoking: and when the people saw 7, they removed, and stood afar off. ; 19 Andtheysaid unto Moses,’ Speak thouwith us, andwewill hear: but “let | not God speak with us, lest we die. 20 And Moses said unto the people, ˚ Fear not : ‘for God is come to prove you, and *that his fear may be before | your faces, that ye sin not. 21 And the people stood afar off, and Moses drew near unto "the thick darkness where God sas. 22 % And the Lorp said unto Moses, Thus thou shalt say unto the children of Israel, Ye have seen that T have talked with you !from heaven. 23 Ye shall not make ‘with me | gods of silver, neither shall ye make unto you gods of gold. 24 4 An altar of earth thou shalt make unto me, and shalt sacrifice thereon thy burnt offerings, and thy peace offermgs, 'thy sheep, and thine oxen: in all ™ places where I record my name I will come unto thee, and I will "bless thee. 25 And ˚if thou wilt make me an altar of stone, thou shalt not tbuild it of hewn stone: for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it. ” 26 Neither shalt thou go up by steps unto mine altar, that thy nakedness be not discovered thereon. CHAPTER XNXI. L Laws for menservunts. 5 For the servant whose ear iy bored. 7 For womenservanis. 12 For manslaughter. 16 For stealery of! men. 17] For cursers of parents, 1 For amiders. 22 For a hurt by chance. 28 For an ow that goreth, 33 For Aim thae is an occasion of harm. } OW these are the which thou shalt # them. 2 ˚F thou buy an Hebrew servant, Six years he shall serve: and in the seventh he shall go out free for noset before 15 "'Thou shalt not steal. ee 6-2 Judements | thing. Before CHRIST 1491 eee w ch. 23. 1. Deut. 5. 20, sch. 243, 4. Deut 4. ie | _$_

or Divers laws EXODUS XXL Before CHRIST 1491 + Heb. with his Lody. © Deut. 15. 16, 17. 7 + Heb. saying shall say. a ch, 12. 12. & 22. 8, 28. ¢ Ps, 40. 6. € Neh. 5, 5. Of, $C. h1 Cor. 7. 5. i Gen. 9. 6. 31. Matt. 26. 52. k Num. 35. 22. Deut. 19. 4, 5a 1] Sam. 24. 4, 0, 18. mNum. 35. 11. Deut. 19. 3. Josh. 20. 2. »Num. 15. 30, & 35. 20. Deut. 19. 11, 12. Hebr. 10. 26. o] Kings 2. oe 5 2 Kings 11. 1b. sal P Deut. 24, 7. 4 Gen. 37. 28. x ch, 22. 4. * Ley. 20. 9. Proy. 20, 20. Matt, 15, 4. Mark 7. 10, ll Or, reviteth. ) Or, his neighbour. 3 If he came in thy himself, he shall go out by himself: if he were married, then his wife shall go out with him. : . 4 If his master have given him a wife, and she have born him sons or daughters; the wife and her children shall be her niaster's, and he shall go out by himself. ; °5 ¢And if the servant tshall plainly say, I love my master, my wife, and my children; I will not go out free : 6 Then his master shall bring him unto the ¢judges ; he shall also bring him to the door, or unto the doorpost ; and his master shall *bore his ear through with an aul; and he shall serve him for ever. 7 { And if a man 'sell his daughter to be a maidservant, she shall not yo out %as the menservants do. 8 If she tplease not her master, who hath betrothed her to himself, then shall he let her be redeemed : to sell her unto a strange nation he shall have no power, seeing he hath dealt deceitfully with her. 9 And if he have betrothed her unto his son, he shall deal with her after the manner of daughters. 10 If he take him another wife ; her food, her raiment, "and her duty of marriage, shall he not diminish. 11 And if he do not these three unto her, then shall she go out free without money. 12 {'He that smiteth a man, so that i, |he die, shall be surely put to death. 13 And 'if a man lie not in wait, but God 'deliver Jim into his hand ; then "I will appoint thee a place whither he shall flee. 14 But if a man come "presumptuously upon his neighbour, to slay him with guile; °thou shalt take - from mine altar, that he may ie. 15 And he that smiteth his father, or his mother, shall be surely put to death. 16 { And Phe that stealeth a man, and 4selleth him, or if he be "found in his hand, he shall surely be put to death. 17 4 And 'he that 'curseth his father, or his mother, shall surely be put to death. 18 4 And if men strive together, for 'the loss of his time, and shall and one smite "another with a stone, or with fis fist, and he die not, but keepeth his bed: a upon his staff, then shall he that smote him be quit : only he shall pay cause him to be thoroughly healed, 20 9

And ifa man smite his servant, or his maid, with a rod, and he dic under his hand; he shall be surely tpunished. ; 21 Notwithstanding, if he continue a day or two, he shall not be punished: for “he ¢s his money. 22 4 If men strive, and hurt a woman with child, so that her fruit depart from her, and yet no mischief follow: he shall be surely punished, according as the woman’s husband will Jay upon him ; and he shall *pay as the judges determine. 23 And if any mischief follow, then thou shalt give life for life, 24 ¥Eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot, 25 Burning for burning, wound for wound, stripe for stripe. 26 7 And if a man smite the eye of his servant, or the eye of his maid, that it perish; he shall let him go free for his eye’s sake. 97 And if he smite out his manservant’s tooth, or his maidservant’s tooth; he shall let him go free for his tooth’s sake. 28 (If an ox gore a man or a woman, that they die: then “the ox shall be surely stoned, and his flesh shall not be eaten; but the owner of the ox shall be quit. 29 But if the ox were wont to push with his horn in time past, and it hath been testified to his owner, and he hath not kept him in, but that he hath killed a man or a woman ; the ox shall be stoned, and his owner also shall be put to death. 30 If there be laid on him a sum of money, then he shall give for athe ransom of his life whatsoever is laid upon him. 31 Whether he have gored a son, or have gored a daughter, according to this judgment shall it be done unto him. 32 Ifthe ox shall push a manservant or a maidservant ; he shall give unto their master thirty shekels of silver, and the ox shall be stoned. ; f : on 19 Ifhe rise agam, and walk abroaq a "28a hy and orp. ad Ordinane eg, Ching Is | tes, 9 he | eating t Heb, wong Wen, 4, Js 24 4, Rom, 13.4 "Tey, 95 4 a, * ver, 30, Deut. 2.) 1. ' y Lev. 4.9), Deut. 19.4 Matt. 5,3) x Gen. 9.5 ver, 2 “Numa

Hofore CHRIST Mol |] Or, goat. 92Sam. 12. 6. Luke 19. 8. Sce Prov. 6. 3l. b Matt. 24. 43, ¢ Num. 35, 27. deh. 21,2. ch. 21. 16. F See ver. 1, 7. Prov. 6. 31. 8 ver. 4. £_£E£$<$<_ Divers laws HXODI 33:4 And if man shall open a. pit, or if aman shall dig a pit, and not cover it, and an ox or an ass fall therein ; 34 The owner of the pit shall male 1 good, and give money unto the owner of them; and the dead beast shall be his. 35 9 And if one man's ox hurt another's, that he die; then they shall sell the live ox, and divide the money of it; and the dead ow also they shall divide. 36 Or if it be known that the ox hath used to push in time past, and his owner hath not kept him in; he shall surely pay ox for ox; and the dead shall be his own. : CHAPTER XXII. 1 Of theft. 5 Of damage. 7 Of trespusses, 14 Of borrowing, M6 OF fornication. 1% OF wilehoraft. 19 Of beastiality 20 Of idolatry. 21 Of strangers, widows, and Jatherless, 25 Of usury. 26 OF pledges. 2 Of reverence lo magistrates, 29 Of the firstfruits. | F a man shall steal an ox, or a "sheep, and kill it, or sell it; he | shall restore five oxen for an ox, and "four sheep for a sheep. 2 If a thief be found breaking | up, and be smitten that he die, there | shall ˚no blood be shed for him. 3 If the sun be risen upon him, there shall be blood shed for him; (7or he should make full restitution ; if he have nothing, then he shall be "sold for his theft. 4 Tf the theft be certainly * found in his hand alive, whether it be Ox, or ass, or sheep; he shall 'restore double, 5 41 If a man shall cause a field or vineyard to be eaten, and shall put in his beast, and shall feed in another man's field; of the best of his own field, and of the best of his own vineyard, shall he make restitution. 6 4 If fire break out, and catch in thorns, so that the stacks of corn, or the standing corn, or the field, be consumed therewith; he that kindled the fire shall surely make restitution, 7 4 Ifa man shall deliver unto his neighbour money or stulf to keep. and it be stolen out of the mai house; &if' the thief be found, let hi pay double. 8 If the thief be not found, then the master of the house shall be 5 L 1s mm brought unto the "judges, tv see S XXI and ordinances. whether he have La his hand unto} |, Pefore | is neighbour's goods. 1491 y neigh aoe of trespass, whe-| ——~ ther it be for ox, for ass, for sheep, | for raiment, ov for any manner of lost thing, which another challengeth to foes he his, the icause of both parties 'Deyt 2 I shall come before the judges; and 1. whom the judges shall condemn, he shall pay double unto his neighbour. 10

Ifa man deliver unto his neighhour an ass, or an ox, or a sheep, or | any beast, to keep; and it die, or he: hurt, or driven away, no man seeing ik: 11 Then shall an “oath of the Lorn be between them both, that he hath not put his hand unto his neighbour’s goods; and the owner of it shall accept thereof, and he shall not make ## good. nee hts 12 And ‘if it be stolen from him, '6e he shall make restitution unto the owner thereof. 13 If it be torn in pieces, then let | him bring it for witness. aid he shall, not make good that which was torn. 14 And if a man borrow ovaht of his neighbour, and it be hurt, or die, the owner thereof Seinq not with it, he shall surely make if cood. 15 But if the owner thereof Je with it, he shall not make /f good : if it 42 an hired thing, it came tor his hire. 16 4 And ™if'a man entice a maid that is not betrothed, and lie with her, he shall surely endow her to be his wife. | 17 If her father utterly refuse to give her unto him, he shall + pay) money according to the "dowry of|? | * Heor. G. 16. virgins. 18 {°Thou shalt not suffer a to live. 19 4? Whosoever lieth with a beast shall surely be put to death. 20 1"He that sacrificeth unto an god, save unto the Lorp only, he, shall be utterly destroyed. | 21 ("Thou ‘shalt neither vex a Stranger, Nor oppress him: for ye Were strangers in the land of Egypt. 22 4° Ye shall not afilict any widow, or fatherless child. : 23 If thou afflict them in any wise, and they ‘ery at all unto me, I will Surely “hear their ery ; 24 And my ‘wrath shall wax hot, and I will kill you with the sword ; witch | |

= 17. » Deut. 24. 6, 10, 13, 17& 2. 27. Ezek. 18. 7, 16. Amos 2. 8. b ver. 23. Ps, 86. 15. 4 Eccles. 10. 20. Acts 23. 5. Deut. 15. 19. h Lev. 22. 27. ich. 19. 6. Lev. 19. 2. Deut. 14. 21 k Lev. 22, 8. . 4. 14. || Or, receive. bch, 20, 16, Deut. 19. 16, 17, 18 Ps. 35. 11. Prov.19.5,9, 14. Matt. 97. 24, 6. Mark 15. 15. 4 ver. 6, 7. e Deut, 22. 1. Divers laws ote & goeth down: 9 “Ih geven days it IT 97 For that is his covering only, it for his skin: wherein and it shall come to berieth unto me, that [ will hear ; for I am gracious. 98 12Thou shaltnotrevilethe' gods, nor curse the ruler of thy people. 99 {Thou shalt not delay to offer tethe first of thy ripe fruits, and 0 thy tliquors: ‘the firstborn of thy sons shalt thou give unto me. 30 & Likewise shalt thou do with thine oxen, and with thy sheep: shall be with his th day thou shalt is his raiment shall he sleep ! ass, When he dam; on the eigh ive it me. 31 (And ye shall be iholy men unto me: ‘neither shall ye eat any flesh that és torn of beasts in the field; ye shall cast it to the dogs. CHAPTER XXIII. 1 Ofslander and false witness. 3,6 Of justice. 4 Of charitableness. 10 Of the year of rest. 12 Of the sabbath. 13 Of idolatry. 14 Of the three feasts. 18 Of the blood and the fat of the sacrifice. 20 An Angel is promised, with a blessing, if they obey him. HOU “shalt not raise a false report: put not thine hand with the wicked to be an "unrighteous witness. 2 {Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do evil; neither shalt thou tspeak in a cause to decline after ‘|many to wrest judgment : 3 4 Neither shalt thou countenance a poor man in his cause. 4 “elf thou meet thine enemy’s ox or his ass going astray, thou shalt i. surely bring it back to him again. 5 ‘If thou see the ass of him that hateth thee lying under his burden, i? "and wouldest forbear to help him, thou shalt surely help with him 6 ®Thou shalt not wrest the judge23./ment of thy poor in his cause. Lev. 19. 15. Deut. 1.17. P, 1.17. Ps. 72, 9. Job 31. 29. Proy. 24. 17. & 95. 21. sate Tom, 12, 20, 1 Thess. 5.15. £ Deut, 22. He ane Paes to Wave th bustesy fori tho it Deel teave it to join with kim. 8 ver, 2 Deut. 7. 19. Job ate aha lt surcly i 2 Jer 5.28 & 7.6, Amos6. 13, Mais be EXODUS CS ae 7h op es snes et ne. = er; iand the innocent and righteous oF rir thon lend money to any of el ae a for *I will not justify - that “thee, thou | the wicked. aM peor ae ee gee nei-}| 81 And ‘thou shalt take no gift: shalt no th Jay upon him usury. for the gift blindeth tthe wise, and "6 pig a Eke thy neigh- perverteth the words of the rightbour’s raiment to pledge, thou § alt | eous. i 9 { Also mthou shalt not

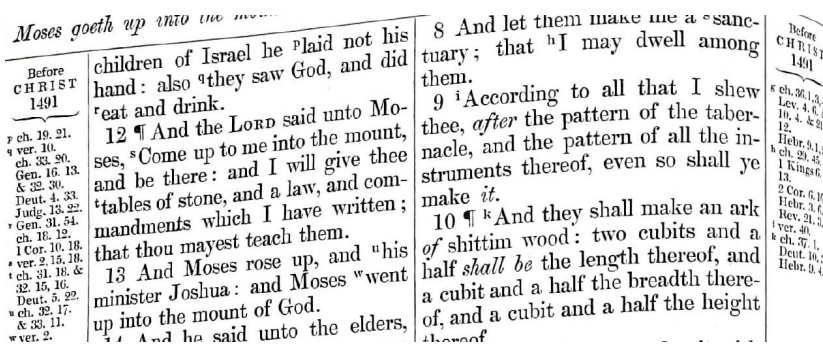
oppress a f| leave the b XXU. Kee} thee far from a false matr ye know the theart of stranger: for y a stranger, seeing ye were strangers in the land of Egypt. 10 And "six years thou shalt sow thy land, and shalt gather in the fruits thereof : 11 But the seventh year thou shalt let it rest and lie still, that the poor of thy people easts of the field shall eat. er thou shalt deal with Jn like mann d with thy ! olivethy vineyard, an yard. 12 work, and on the seventh day thou shalt rest: that thi thine ox and thine ass may rest, an d the son of thy handmaid, and the stranger, may be refreshed. 13 And in all things that IT have said unto you Pbe circumspect: and amake no mention of the name 0 other gods, neither let it be heard out of thy mouth. 14 {Three times thou shalt keep a feast unto me in the year. 15 ®Thou shalt keep the unleavened bread: (thou shalt cat unleavened bread seven days, a5 commanded thee, in the time appointed of the month Abib; for m it thou camest out from Egypt : tand none shall appear before me empty :) 16 "And the feast of harvest, the firstfruits of thy labours, which thou hast sown in the field: and *the feast “| house of the Lorv thy God. »Thou of ingathering, which is in the end of the year, when thou hast athered in thy labours out of the fie d. may eat: and what they |* oSix days thou shalt do thy i feast. of Li and ord, a in ia, Bi Ezek, 92.12, B Peut. 12.5 | Josh. 28) | ev. 2 h Deut. 166 HO : eae 16.16 2, web. Hert Lev. m pout.16 17 Three times in the year all thy }” dew males shall appear before the Lord Gop. 18 “Thou shalt not offer the blood ; of my sacrifice with leavened bread; neither shall the fat of my ' sacrifice remain until the morning. 19 *The first of the firstfruits of thy land thou shalt bring into the

Jer, 5. 7. Hebr. 3, 1 1 John! Isai 7. Jer. 30, 20, || Or, T with afflict them that apict thee. 4 ver. 20, ch. 33, 2. i Josh. 24. B, 11 k eh. 20. 5, 1 Lev. 18. 3. Deut. 12:30, moh. 34. 13. Num. 33.52. & 13, 4, Josh. 22, 5. & 24. 14, 15, 21, 24. 1 Sam. 7. 3. & 12. 20, 24. Matt. 4.10. p ch. 15, 26. Deut. 7. 15. a Deut. 7. 14. & 28. 4. 16. Deut. 2. 25. & 11. 25. Josh. 2.9, 11. 1 Sain, 14. 16, 2 Chron. 14. 14. « Deut. 7. 20. Josh. 24. 12. w Deut. 7. 22. * Gen. 15, 18. Numb. 34.3. Deut. 11. 24. Josh. 1. 4. 1 Kings 4. 21 ech. 3A. 12, 15. Deut. 7. 2. shalt not scethe a kid jn his mother's milk. 20 "1° Behold, T send an A ngel hefore thee, to keep thee in the way, and to bring thee into the place which T have prepared. 21 Beware of him, and obey his voice, "provoke him not; for he will °not pardon your transgressions: for 'my name és in him. 22 But if thou shalt indeed obey his voice, and do all that I speak ; then &I will be an enemy unto thine enemies, and 'an adversary unto thine adversaries, 23 "For mine Angel shall go hefore thee, and 'bring thee in unto the Amorites, and the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Canaanites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites: and I will cut them off. 24 Thou shalt not * bow down to their gods, nor serve them, !nor do after their works: ™but thou shalt utterly overthrow them, and quite break down their images. 25 And ye shall "serve the Lorp your God, and °he shall bless thy bread, and thy water; and ?I will take sickness away from the midst of thee. 26 414 There shall nothing cast their young, nor be barren, in thy land: the number of thy days I will * fulfil. 27 I will send 'my fear before thee, and will 'destroy all the people to whom thou shalt come, and [ will make all thine enemies turn their tbacks unto thee. 28 And ®] will send hornets before thee, which shall drive out the Hivite, the Canaanite, and the Hittite, from before thee. 29 "I will not drive them out from before thee in one year; lest the land become desolate, and the beast of the field multiply against thee. 30 By little and little 1 will drive them out from before thee, until thou be increased, and inherit the land. 31 And *I will set thy bounds from the Red sea even unto the sea of the Philistines, and from the desert unto the river: for I will deliver the inhabitants of the land into your hand; and thou shalt drive them out before thee. 32 "Thou shalt make no coyenant with them, nor with their gods. XXITI. The people promise obedience. 33 They shall not dwell in thy land,) — pefore lest they make thee sin

against me: | aor for if thou serve their gods, *it will surely be a snare unto thee. CHAPTER XXIY. 1 Moses is called up into the mountain. 3 The people promise obedience. 4 Moses huildeth an allar, and twelve pillars, 6 He sprinkleth the blood of the covenant. 9 The glory of God appeareth. 14 Aaron and Hur have the charge of the people. 14 Moses goeth into the mountain, where he continueth forty days and forly nights. ND he said unto Moses, Come | up unto the Lorn, thou, and, Aaron, *Nadab, and Abihu, ˚and|*ch. seventy of the elders of Israel; and > ch. 1: worship ye atar off. eae 2 And Moses *aloneshall come near the Lorn: but they shall not come nigh; neither shall the people go up with him. 3 And Moses came and told the people all the words of the Lorn, | and all the judgments: and all the) people answered with one voice, and | said, “All the words which the Lorp |** hath said will we do. 4 And Moses *wrote all the words | of the Lorp, and rose up early in} the morning, and builded an altar} under the hill, and twelve ‘pillars, ‘¢ according to the twelve tribes of) © Israel. 5 And he sent young men of the) children of Israel, which offered burnt offerings, and sacrificed peaceofferings of oxen unto the Lorn. 6 And Moses Stook half of the « Her. blood, and put 7¢ in basons; and half of the blood he sprinkled on the altar. | 7 And he "took the book of the * Heb. covenant, and read in the audience of the people: and they said, *AI] ‘ves that the Loro hath said will we do, | and be obedient. | 8 And Moses took the blood, and sprinkled i¢ on the people, and said, Behold *the blood of the covenant, which the Lorp hath made with you concerning all these words. 11.16. © ver. 13, 15, 14. © Deut. 31.9. 9. 9. | * Hebr. 9. ee LPer 13 20. 9 4 Then went up Moses, and ‘ve! Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, and se-! =seeGen.2. venty of the elders of Israel : 10 And they ™saw the God of Tsrael: and there was under his feet as} si," © it were a paved work of a sapphire-| Join 118. ; (| 1 Tim. 6 18, stone, and as it were the ˚body of), Jonas 1 heayen in Ais clearness. : lL And upon the nobles of the}:

XXIV. The form of the w,| he mount. EXODUS g And let them make me a “sane.| ~~ Moses gooth “p into t | Plaid not his : nh} may dwell among 5 nee = hi children of Israel he Gai aad did tuary 5 that Before ae hand: also ‘they saw pas A |eat and drink g iAccording to all that I shew 9 he Lorn said unto MoBe i oe ie He jnto the jmount, thee, after the pattern of the taberae be there: and I will give thee | nacle, and the pattern of all the in-| .|ttables of stone, and a law, and com- clea thereof, even so shall ye f i. 12. s which I have written ; | make 0 beri 8. nent mayest teach them. ; 10 4 kAnd they shall make an ark ai&| 73 And Moses rose up, and "his of shittim wood: two cubits and a 2 | minister Joshua: and Moses “went half shail be the length thereof, and up into the mount of God. a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height 14 And he said unto the elders, Tarry ye here for us, until we come thereof. ; again unto you: and, behold, Aaron| 11 And thou shalt overlay it with ; pure gold, within and without shalt d shalt make upon and Hur are with you: if any man | | 1 do, Jet him come thou overlay it, a0 it a crown of gold round about. 12 And thou shalt cast four rings have any matters to unto them. ent up into the 4 the| of gold for it, and put them in the and two rings 15 And Moses Ww! -e.19.9,10-|mount, and *a cloud covere four corners thereot ; e of it, and two Matt. 17. 5. mount. y ch. 16. 10, 16 And ‘the glory of the Lorp shall b¢ in the one sid Num-1410.) ode upon mount Sinai, and the rings in the other side of it. cloud covered it six days: and the| 13 And thou shalt make staves of) rlay them with seventh day he called unto Moses out of the midst of the cloud. gold. 17 And the sight of the glory of| 14 And thou shalt put the staves veh 3.2% |the Loro was like #devouring fire on into the rings by the sides of the Deut. $535, the top of the mount in the eyes of| ark, that the ark may be borne with Hebr.12.18 | the children of Israel. them. 18 And Moses went into the midst} 15 'The staves shall be in the rings of the cloud, and gat him up into | of the ark: they shall not be taken nh. 34, 2 the mount: and *Moses was qn the| from it. mount forty days and forty nights. | 16 ‘And thou shalt put into the ark mthe testimony which I shall give|" CHAPTER XXV. 1 1 What the Israelites must offer for the mak- thee. ing of the tabernacle. 10 The form of the 17 And "thou shalt make a mercyark. 17 The mercy seat, with the cherubims. | seat of pur ld: bi 23 The table, with the furniture thereof. . gf pure gold: two cu its and a 31

The candlestick, with the instruments half shadd be the length thereof, and a | cubit and a half the breadth thereof. thereof. ND the Lorp spake unto Mo-| 18 And thou shalt make two cherubims of gold, of beaten work shalt 2 ses, saying, 6 ; 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, | thou make th i tert |that they tbring me an | offering : | the mercy "% nee | Jor me. ‘ : "re Vorvwave- |*of every man that giveth it willing-| 19 ‘And make one cherub on the offering. k A . e Giro. 2.3, Satine his heart ye shall take my | one end, and the other cherub on . int : the other end: even ' of the mercy- 105, shittim wood, and ove 1] Kings 8.8. n ely 37,0, ftom. 3 ebr. 26 | , 9, 14. Ezra 2. 68. & Lee . . | 3 And this és the offering which ye | seat shall ye make the cherubims on the wer scat 3.5, & 7.16. Neh. 11. 2. 2 oi fe aa ieee of them ; gold, and silver, | the two ends thereof. ; 20 And ˚the cherubi orxing if leweie ni e cherubim shall stretch ˚j ono” yor, sik, |Jet, and "fin , and purple, and scar- | forth their wings on high sing’ I 9.5 | Gen diag, [vee an e linen, and goats’ / os ichbeees | aaa g' air, | the mercy seat with their wings, an 5 And yams’ ski 5 : ee a pe ha red, and| their faces shall look one to another; : im wood, | toward the mercy seat shall the faces beh. 27. 20. 6 Oil fi . Ly . ech. 30. 23. or the light, ˚ . ach. 30.34. | anointing oil, and for aed eae _ heey be. 4 ,| 21? And thou shalt put the mercy- pen P y q ver 16 7 Onyx stones, and ston . . es t sens ee NS ce (ead bli ids - rk thou shalt put the testi that I shall give es, eee



*Moses goeth up into the mount.*

Before CHRIST 1491

children of Israel he [p]laid not his hand: also [q]they saw God, and did [r]eat and drink.

12 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, [s]Come up to me into the mount, and be there: and I will give thee [t]tables of stone, and a law, and commandments which I have written; that thou mayest teach them.

13 And Moses rose up, and [u]his minister Joshua: and Moses [w]went up into the mount of God.

14 And he said unto the elders,

8 And let them make me a [s]sanctuary; that [h]I may dwell among them.

9 [i]According to all that I shew thee, *after* the pattern of the tabernacle, and the pattern of all the instruments thereof, even so shall ye make *it*.

10 ¶ [k]And they shall make an ark *of* shittim wood: two cubits and a half *shall be* the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof

Before CHRIST 1491

p ch. 19. 21.
q ver. 10. ch. 33. 20. Gen. 16. 13. & 32. 30. Deut. 4. 33. Judg. 13. 22.
r Gen. 31. 54. ch. 18. 12. 1 Cor. 10. 18.
s ver. 2. 15. 18.
t ch. 31. 18. & 32. 15, 16. Deut. 5. 22.
u ch. 32. 17. & 33. 11.
w ver. 2.

s ch. 36. 1, 3, 4. Lev. 4. 6. & 10. 4. & 21. 12.
h Hebr. 9. 1, 2.
i ch. 29. 45. 1 Kings 6. 13. 2 Cor. 6. 16. Hebr. 3. 6. Rev. 21. 3.
i ver. 40.
k ch. 37. 1. Deut. 10. 3. Hebr. 9. 4.

j ; nacle. Tho table, with the furniture. EXODUS XXV. The curtains of the tabernacle Hefore 22 And "there I will mect with thee, sey has and T will commune with thee from —\— |above the mercy seat, from *hetween éai. [the two cherubims which are upon ‘| the ark of the testimony, of all things “which I will give thee in commandsam. 6.2. | ment unto the children of Israel. 23 Thou shalt also make a table of shittim wood: two cubits shald be the length thereof, and a cubit the : breadth thereof, and a cubit and a hon a9" [half the height thereof. ; 24 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, and make thereto a crown of gold round about. 25 And thou shalt make unto it a border of an hand breadth round about, and thou shalt make a golden crown to the border thereof round about. 26 And thou shalt make for it four rings of gold, and put the rings in the four corners that are on the four feet thereof. 27 Over against the border shall the rings be for places of the staves to bear the table. 28 And thou shalt make the staves of shittim wood, and overlay them Lev. Numb, 1 7. Tsai. 37. 16, tch 10, ch. 57. 1 Kings 7. borne with them. “gh 37. 16. | 29 And thou shalt make "the dishes fumb. 4. 7. thereof, and spoons thereof, and covers thereof, and bowls thereof, Noulwiea” |! to cover withal: of pure gold shalt thou make them. } 30 And thon shalt set upon the “tev.24-5,6:) table “shewbread before me alway. “Pee Ue 31 1*And thou shalt make a can$e go, | llestick of pure gold: of beaten work Hebr.9.2. | shall the candlestick be made: his «45. |shaft, and his branches, his bowls, his knops, and his flowers, shall be of the same. : 32 And six branches shall come out of the sides of it; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side: 33 Three bowls made like unto almonds, with a knop and a flower in one branch; and three bowls made hike almonds in the other braneh, with a nop and a flower: so in the six branches that come out of the candlestick, 34 And in the candlestick shall be four bowls made like unto almonds, with their knops and their flowers. with gold, that the table may be | 35 And there shall be a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according to the six branches that proceed out of the candlestick. . 36 Their knops and their branches shall be of the same: all of it shai se one beaten work of pure gold. 37 And thou shalt make the seven lamps thereof : and ‘they shall 'light the lamps

thereof, that they may “give light over against tit. 38 And the tongs thereof, and the) snuffdishes thereof, shall be of pure| gold. 39 Of a talent of pure gold shall he | make it, with all these vessels. 40 And *look that thou make them | after their pattern, which was shewed thee in the mount. CHAPTER XXVI. 1 The ten curtains of the tabernacle. 7 The eleven curtains of goats’ hair. 14 The co- | vering of rams’ skins. 15 The boards of | the tabernacle, with their sockets and hars. 31 The vail for the ark. 36 The hanging for the door. } OREOVER *thou shalt make the tabernacle with ten curtains of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet : 2th che- | rubims fof cunning work shalt thou make them. 2 The length of one curtain shall de eight and twenty cubits, and the, breadth of one curtain four cubits A and every one of the curtains shall | have one measure. 3 The five curtains shall be coupled together one to another: and other five curtains shall be coupled one to another. + And thou shalt make loops of} blue upon the edge of the one curtain from the selvedge in the coupling ; and likewise shalt thou make in the uttermost edee of another curtain, in the coupling of the second. 5 Fifty loops shalt thou make in the one eurtain, and fifty loops shalt thou make in the edge of the curtain that ts in the coupling of the seeond: that the loops may take hold one of another. 6 And thou shalt make fifty taches of gold, and couple the curtains together with the taches: and it shall be one tabernacle. Before CHRIST 1491 7 ch. 27.21. & WB. Ley. 24.3, 4. 2 Chron. 13. 11 q Or, cause to x Numb. 8. 2. + Heb. the Saxe of it. ach. 26. 3). Numb. 8. 4. 1 Chron. 28. Hl, 19. Acts 7. 44. Hebr. 8. 5. + Heb. which thou wast cavsed to See > ch. 36. + Heb. the u Ok of a tor i or, embroiderer_$_<—$<_ ee

The curtains of goats hair. EXODUS XXVI. Before CHRIST 1491 mya bch. 36. 14. 1 Or, covering. + Heb. in the remainder, or, surplusage. ech, 36. 19. + Heb. hands. ‘And bthou shalt make curtains s hair to be a covering upon e: eleven curtams shalt 74 of goat the tabernacl thou make. . § The length of one curtain shall be thirty cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: and the eleven curtains sha 9 And thou shalt couple fivecurtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves, and shalt double the sixth curtain in the forefront of the tabernacle. io 10 And thou shalt make fifty loops on the edge of the one curtain that js outmost in the coupling, and fifty loops in the edge of the eurtain which coupleth the second. 11 And thou sbalt make fifty taches of brass, and put the taches into the loops, and couple the 'tent together, that it may be one. 12 And the remnant that remaineth of the curtains of the tent, the h curtain that remaineth, shall hang over the backside of the tabernacle. 13 Anda cubit on the one side, and a cubit on the other side tof that which remaineth in the length of the curtains of the tent, it shall hang over the sides of the tabernacle on this side and on that side, to cover it. 14 And ¢thou shalt make a covering for the tent of rams’ skins dyed red, andacoveringabove of badgers’ skins. 15 {And thou shalt make boards for the tabernacle of shittim wood standing up. 16 Ten cubits shall be the length of aboard, and a cubit and a half shall be the breadth of one board. 17 Two ‘tenons shall there be in one board, set in order one against another: thus shalt thou make for all the boards of the tabernacle. 18 And thou shalt make the boards for the tabernacle, twenty boards on the south side southward. 19 And thou shalt make forty sockets of silver under the twenty boards; two sockets under one board for his two tenons, and two sockets under another board for his two tenons. 20 And for the second side of the tabernacle on the north side there shall be twenty hoards : 21 And their forty sockets of silver ; two sockets under one board, and Il be all of one measure. | § alf| of the tabernacle, for the two sides 92 And for the sides of the tabernacle westward thou shalt make six boards. 93 And two boards shalt thou make for the corners of the tabernacle in the two sides. 94 And they shall be tcoupled toether beneath, and they shall be coupled together above the head of it unto one ring: thus shall it be for them both; they shall be for the two corners. 25 And they shall be eight boards, and their sockets of silver, sixteen sockets; two

sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board. 26 { And thou shalt make bars 97 shittim wood ; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle, 97 And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the side westward. 98 And the middle bar in the midst of the boards shall reach from end to end. 29 And thoushalt overlay theboards with gold, and make their rings 07 gold for places for the bars: and thou shalt overlay the bars with gold. 30 And thou shalt rear up the tabernacle ‘according to the fashion thereof which was shewed thee in the mount. 31 7 And ‘thou shalt make a vail 7 blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen of cunning work : with cherubims shall it be made: 39 And thou shalt hang it upon four pillars of shittim wood overlaid with gold: their hooks shall be of gold, upon’ the four sockets of silver. 33 { And thou shalt hang up the yail under the taches, that thou mayest bring in thither within the vail ‘the ark of the testimony: and the vail shall divide unto you between sthé holy place and the most holy. 34 And "thou shalt put the mercyseat upon the ark of the testimony in the most holy place. 35 And ithou shalt set the table The boards of the tabory ae le, ] Refore Chris § 144) : + Heb. ty; ned, livin. d ch, 25.940. & 27.8. Acts 7. 44Hebr. 8.4. ech, 96.35 Lev. 16.2 2 chron. 14. Matt. 27.5! Hebr. 9:3 without the vail, and "the candlestick over against the table on the side of the tabernacle toward the south: and thou shalt put the table on the two sockets under another board. _| north side. JZ ~ Aa J

Refore cURIST Mg] Vch, 36, 37. meh. 36. 38. nch. 30, J. 1. Ezek. 43. 13, 4 See Numb. 16. 38. ech. 25.40 & 26. 3. 1 skewed. Ach. 38. 9 Tho altar of burnt offering. EXODUS XXVI. The court of the tabernacle. 36 And 'thou shalt make an hanging for the door of the tent, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, wrought with needlework. 37 And thou shalt make for the hanging "five pillars of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold, and their hooks shalt be of gold; and thou shalt cast five sockets of brass for them. CHAPTER XXVII. 1 The allar of burnt offering, with the vessels thereof. 9 The court of the tabernacle inclosed with hangings and pillars. 18 The measure of the court. 20 The oil for the lamp. ND thou shalt make *an altar of -\ shittim wood, five cubits long, and five cubits broad; the altar shall be foursquare: and the height thereof shall be three cubits. 2 And thou shalt make the horns of it upon the four corners thereof : his horns shall be of the same: and ‘thou shalt overlay it with brass. 3 And thou shalt make his pans to receive his ashes, and his shovels, and his basons, and his fleshhooks, and his firepans : all the vessels thereof thou shalt make of brass. | 4 And thou shalt make for it a grate of network of brass; and upon the net shalt thou make four brasen rings in the four corners thereof. 5 And thou shalt put it under the compass of the altar beneath, that the net may be even to the midst of the altar. 6 And thou shalt make staves for the altar, staves 7’ shittim wood, and overlay them with brass. 7 And the staves shall be put into the rings, and the staves shall be upon the two sides of the altar, to bear it. 8 Hollow with boards shalt thou make it: ˚tas it was shewed thee in the mount, so shall they make i¢. |court shal? be filleted with silver; 9 41 And “thou shalt make the court of the tabernacle: for the south side southward there shall be hangings for the court offine twined linen of an hundred cubits long for one side : 10 And the twenty pillars thereof and their twenty sockets shall be of" brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets shall be of silver. 11 And likewise for the north side in length there shall be hangings of an hundred cubits long, and his twenty aera pillars and their twenty sockets of brass; the hooks of the pillars and], Before, their fillets of silver. 1491 12 7 And for the breadth of the court on the west side shall be hangings of fifty cubits: their pillars ten, and their sockets ten. 13 And the breadth of the court on the east side eastward shall be fifty cubits. : 14 The hangings of one side of the gate shall be

fifteen cubits ; their pillars three, and their sockets three. | 15 And on the other side shall be hangings fifteen cubits: their pillars three, and their sockets three. | 16 {And for the gate of the court shall be an hanging of twenty cubits, | of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, wrought with needlework: and their pillars shall be four, and their sockets four. 17 All the pillars round about the | their hooks shall be of silver, and their sockets of brass. 18 {i The length of the court shall be an hundred cubits, and the breadth ‘fifty every where, and the height t eee five cubits of fine twined linen, and) ~ their sockets of brass. | 19 All the vessels of the tabernacle in all the service thereof, and all the | pins thereof, and all the pins of the court, shall be of brass. 20 {| And *thou shalt command the * 4: 2+ 2 children of Israel, that they bring theepure oil olive beaten for the light, to cause the lamp tto burn always. 21 In the tabernacle of the congregation ‘without the vail, which ‘et-26.31,33 i3 before the testimony, 3 Aaron and fee. his sons shall order it from evening 2.Chron. 13 to morning before the Lorn: Biz! sch shall be a statute for ever unto their! 7 + Heb. to ascend up. & generations on the behalf of the chil-| {234° dren of Israel. | 23, s 19. 21, | 1Sam. gu. CHAPTER XXVIII. 1 Aaron and his sons are set apart for the priest's office. 2 Holy atinenis an appointed. 6 The ephod: 15 The breastplate with twelve precious stones. 30 The Urim and Thummim. 31 The robe of the ephod, with pomegranates and bells. 36 The plate of the mitre. 39 The embroidered coat, 40 The garments for Aaron's sons, AN D take thou unto thee “Aaron A thy brother, and his sons with him, from among thé children of Israel, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office, even Aaron, a Numb. 18.7. Hebr. 5. 1,4.

te Aaron and his sons set apart. EXODUS XXVIII. The breastplate with precign '8 Sto, Before CHRIST 1401 —— vch. 29. 5,29 & 31.10. & 39.1, Lev. 8.7, 30. Num. 20.26, 8. ech. 31.6. & 36. 1 ever. 15. f ver. 6. « ver. 31. b yer. 39. 1 ch, 39. 2. Or, embroidered. k ver. 29, ch. 39. 7. 1 SeeJosh.4.7. Zech. 6. 14. : | filled with the spirl Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar, Aaron's sons. > And ®thou shalt make holy garments for Aaron thy brother for glory and for beauty. 3 And °thou shalt speak unto all that are wise hearted, dwhom I have ¢ of wisdom, that they may make Aaron's garments to consecrate him, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office. 4 And these are the garments which they shall make ; °a breastplate, and fan ephod, and 8a robe, and "a broidered coat, a mitre, anda girdle: and they shall make holy garments for Aaron. thy brother, and his sons, that he may minister unto me in the riest's office. 5 And theyshall take gold, and blue, and purple, and scarlet,and fine linen. 6 {And they shall make the ephod of gold, of blue, and of purple, of scarlet, and fine twined linen, with cunning work. 7 It shall have the two shoulderpieces thereof joined at the two edges thereof; and so it shall be joined together. 8 And the 'curious girdle of the ephod, which és upon it, shall be of the same, according to thework thereof; even of gold, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined hnen. 9 And thou shalt take two onyxstones, and grave on them the names of the children of Israel : 10 Six of their names on one stone, and the other six names of the rest on the other stone, according to their birth. 11 With the work of an engraver in stone, like the engravings of a signet, shalt thou engrave the two stones with the names of the children of Israel: thou shalt make them to be set in ouches of gold. 12 Andthoushaltput the two stones upon the shoulders of the ephod for stones of memorial unto the children of Israel: and *Aaron shall bear their names hefore the Lorp upon his two shoulders 'for a memorial. 13 {And thou shalt make ouches of gold; 14 And two chains of pure gold at the ends; of wreathen work shalt thou make them, and fasten the wreathen chains to the ouches. 15 {And ™thou shalt make the breastplate of judgment with cunning work; after the work of the ephod thou shalt make it; of gold, of blue and of purple, and of scarlet, and of, fine twined linen, shalt thou make it 16 Foursquare it shall be being doubled ; a span shald be the length thereof, and a span shall be the breadth thereof. 17 "And thou shalt

* set in it settings of stones, even four rows of stones: the jist row shall be a "sardius, a topaz, and a carbuncle: this shall be the first row. 18 And the second row shall be an emerald, a sapphire, and a diamond. 19 And the third row a ligure, an agate, and an amethyst. 20 And the fourth row a beryl, and an onyx, and a jasper: they shall be set in gold in their tinclosings. 21 And the stones shall be with the names of the children of Israel, twelve, according to their names, like the engravings of a signet; every one with his name shall they be according to the twelve tribes. 22 {And thou shalt make upon the breastplate chains at the ends of" wreathen work of pure gold. 23 And thou shalt make upon the breastplate two rings of gold, and shalt put the two rings on the two ends of the breastplate. 24 And thou shalt put the two wreathen chains of gold in the two rings which are on the ends of the breastplate. 25 And the other two ends of the two wreathen chains thou shalt fasten in the two ouches, and put chem on the shoulderpieces of the ephod before it. 26 And thou shalt make two rings of gold, and thou shalt put them upon the two ends of the breastplate in the border thereof, which és in the side of the ephod inward. 27 And two other rings of gold thou shalt make, and shalt put them on the two sides of the ephod underneath, toward the forepart thereof, over against the other coupling thereof, above the curious girdle of the ephod. 28 And they shall bind the breastplate by the rings thereof unto the fy Ber, CH hte Wy eh, 5 *ch. 3 : fee, Heb, fi, iting stone, 1105, ray, | + Heb fi. ings. rings of the ephod with a lace off J

Refore cHRistT 1491 over. 12. p Lev. 8. 8. Num. 27. 21, Deut. 33, 8. Neh. 7. 65. ach. 39, 22, Nl Or, skirts. ¥ ch. 39, 30. Zech. 14. 20, "ver. 43, 1 The Urim and the Thummin. {iniquity of the holy things, which «|may be ‘accepted before the Loxp, bluc, that ## may be above the curious girdle of the ephod, and that the breastplate be not Joosed from the ephod. | 29 And Aaron shall bear the names of the children of Israel in the breastplate of judgment upon his heart, when he goeth in unto the | holy place, °for a memorial before | the Lorp continually. 30 7 And thou shalt put in the . | breastplate of judgment the Urim and the Thummim ; and they shall, be upon Aaron’s heart, when he goeth in before the Lorn: and Aaron shall bear the judgment of the chil- | dren of Israel upon his heart before the Lorp continually. 31 7 And “thou shalt make the robe of the ephod all of blue. 32 And there shall be an hole in the top of it, in the midst thereof: it | shall have a binding of woven work round about the hole of it, as it were the hole of an habergeon, that it be not rent. 33 TAnd beneath upon the "hem of it thou shalt make promegranates of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, round about the hem thereof; and bells of gold between them round about : 34 A golden bell and a pomeeranate, a golden bell and a pomegranate, upon the hem of the robe round about. 35 And it shall be upon Aaron to minister: and his sound shall be heard when he goeth in unto the holy place before the Lorn, and when he cometh out, that he die not. 36 9 And ‘thou shalt make a plate of pure gold, and grave upon it, like the engravings of a signet, HOLINESS TO THE LORD. 37 And thou shalt. put it on a blue lace, that it may be upon the mitre; upon the forefront of the mitre it shall be. 38 And it shall be upon Aaron’s forehead, that Aaron may ‘bear the the children of Israel shall hallow in all their holy gifts; and it shall be always upon his forehead, that they 39 4] And thou shalt embroider the coat of fine linen, and thou shalt gregation, or when they come near| EXODUS XXVIII. The garments for Aaron's sons. thou shalt make the girdle of needlework. 40 ("And for Aaron’s sons thou shalt make coats, and thou shalt make for them girdles, and bonnets shalt thou make for them, for glory and for beauty. 41 And thou shalt put them upon Aaron thy brother, and his sons Sa ake : | = ch. 29.7. & with him; and shalt *anoint them, | *$)-j?) £4h: and t¥consecrate them, and sanctify) P|, them, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office. ; F 42, Andthou

shalt make them “linen they shall treach: 43 And they shall be upon Aaron, | and upon his sons, when they come in unto the tabernacle of the con*unto the altar to minister in the holy place; that they » bear not iniquity, | and die: ˚7 shall be a statute for him. CHAPTER XNIX. 1 The sacrifice and ceremonies of consecrating the priests. 38 The continual burnt offering. 45 God’s promise to dwell among the children of Israel. ND this zs the thing that thou shalt do unto them to hallow} them, to minister unto me in the priest’s office: *Take one young bullock, and two rams without blemish, 2 And Punleavened bread, and cakes unleavened tempered with oil, and wafers unleavened anointed with oil: of wheaten flour shalt thou make them. 3 And thou shalt put them into one basket, and bring: them in the basket, with the bullock and the two rams. + And Aaron and his sons thou shalt bring unto the door of the tabernacle of the congreeation, cand shalt wash them with water. 5 And thou shalt take the earments, and put upon Aaron the coat, and the robe of the ephod, and the shad, ne bd breastplate, and gird um with *the curious eird 7 oar. S girdle of the 6 "And thou shalt put the mitre upon his head, and put the holy crown upon the mitre, . 7 Then shalt thou take the anointing Soil, and pour é¢ upon his head, make the mitre of fine linen, and and anoint him. breeches to cover ttheir nakedness; |* from the loins even unto the thighs) 4, + Heb. ever unto him and his seed after) « Before CHRIST 1491 ch. Levy. 6. 16. 4. 44.18. flesh of their nakedness. t Heb. be. ech. 40. 12. Lev. & 6. Hebr. 10. 22. ‘ch. 28 2. Ley. & 7. ech. 28. 3. F Lev. 8.9. sch. 28. 41. & 30. . 25. Lev. 8.12. & W. 7. & 21. Th Num. 35.25. _£_<$<_ ee

The sacrifice and ceremonies EXODU S XXIX. Before | CHRIST 1491 —= +$ b Lev. & 1% +} Heb. bind. § Numb. 18.7. | t Heb. yi? the | hand ‘of: k ch. 28. 4. Ley. 8. 22, 28. | «&e. | Hebr. 7. | tLey. 1.4. & | 8 14 =Ley. 8 15. neh. 27.2. & W. 2. o Lev. 3. 3, 1 It seemeth by Anatomy, and the | Hebrew Doctors, to be the midrift P lev. 4.11, 12, 21, Hebr 13.11. 4 Lev. 8. 18. 1 Ley. 1. 4-9. § Or, upon. * Gen. 8. 21. t ver. 3. Lev. 8, 22. « ch. 3.25, 31. Lev. 8, 30. § And "thou shalt bring his sons, and put coats upon them. . 9 And thou shalt gird them with girdles, Aaron and his sons, and * put the bonnetsonthem: and ithe priest's office shall be theirs for a perpetual statute: and thou shalt +keonsecrate Aaron and his sons. 10 And thou shalt cause a bullock to be brought before the tabernacle of the congregation: and! Aaron and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the bullock. 11 And thou shalt kill the bullock before the Lorn, dy the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. 12 And thou ™shalt take of the blood of the bullock, and put # upon "the horns of the altar with thy finger, and pour all the blood beside the bottom of the altar. 13 And ˚thou shalt take all the fat that covereth the inwards, and ! the caul that is above the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that 1s upon them, and burn ¢hem upon the altar. 14 But ?the flesh of the bullock, and his skin, and his dung, shalt thou burn with fire without the camp: it is a sin offering. 15 14 Thou shalt also take one ram ; and Aaron and his sons shall "put their hands upon the head of the ram. 16 And thou shalt slay the ram, and thou shalt take his blood, and sprinkle it round about upon the altar. 17 And thou shalt cut the ram in pieces, and wash the inwards of him, and his legs, and put them unto his pieces, and "unto his head. 18 And thou shalt burn the whole ram upon the altar: it is a burntoffering unto the Lorp : it as a*sweet savour, an offering made by fire unto the Lorp. 19 {And thou shalt take the other ram; and Aaron and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the ram. 20 Then shalt thou kill the ram, and take of his blood, and put é upon the tip of the right ear of Aaron, and upon the tip of the right ear of his sons, and upon the thumb of their right hand, and upon the great toe of their right foot, and sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about. 21 And thou shalt take of the blood that is upon the altar, and of "the anointing oil, and sprinkle i a, Aaron, and upon his garments, and ; of consecrat; ng th © e Pricy, upon his sons, andupon the garments} 4

t of his sons with him: and “he sh : Shall be hallowed, and his garments, ang his sons, and his sons’ garments with him. 22 Also thou shalt take of the ram the fat and the rump, and the fay that covereth the inwards, and the caul above the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them and the right shoulder ; for it is a yam of consecration : 93 And one loaf of bread, and one cake of oiled bread, and one wafer out of the basket of the unleavened bread that is before the Lorp: 24 And thou shalt put all in the hands of Aaron, and in the hands of his sons; and shalt 'Ywave them for a wave offering before the Lorp. 25 *And thou shalt receive them of their hands, and burn them upon the altar for a burnt offering, for a sweet savour before the Lorp : it is an offering made by fire unto the Lorp. 26 And thou shalt take*the breast of the ram of Aaron’s consecration, and wave it for a wave offering hefore the Lorp: and it shall be thy part. 27 And thou shalt sanctify ° the breast of the wave offering, and the shoulder of the heave offering, which is waved, and which is heaved up, of the ram of the consecration, even of that which is for Aaron, and of that which is for his sons: 28 And it shall be Aaron’s and his sons’ “by a statute for ever from the children of Isracl : for it is an heaveoffering : and °it shall be an heaveoffering from the children of Israel of the sacrifice of their peace snes even their heave offering unto the Lorp. 29 { And the holy garments of Aaron ‘shall be his sons’ after him, |‘ Sto be anointed therein, and to be consecrated in them. 30 And ‘that son that is priest in his stead shall put them on ‘seven days, when he cometh into the tabernacle of the congregation to minister in the holy place. 31 4 And thou shalt take the ram of the consecration, and ‘seethe his flesh in the holy place. — * Lev. ay a Lev. 10.8) | stent | ep ned jis 0" 8 num tev. 83 &I i i eer!

The cont Before CHRIST 1491 1 Matt. 12. 4, m Lev, 10. 14, 14, n Lev. 22. 10. o Lev. &. 32. P Exod. 40. 12. Lev. 8. 33, 3A, 35. 4a Hebr. 10.11. F ch. 30. 26, 28, 99. & 40. 10. * ch. 40. 10. tch 30. 29. Matt. 23, 19, u Num. 28. 3. 1 Chron. 16. 40. ˚ w See Dan. 9. 27, & 12. 11. * q Kings 16. 5. Rack, 46. 13, 14, 15. y¥ 1 Kings 18. 29, 36. 2 Kings 16. 15. Ps. 11. 2. Dan. 9. 21, ch, 30. 8 Numb. 28.6. 2 Chron. 5, 1 & 7.1, Hack, 43. 5, ag. 2.7, 9, Mal. 3, rg * inual burnt offering. EXODUS XXIX. The altar of wcense. 32 And Aaron and his sons shall eat the flesh of the ram, and the ‘bread that és in the basket, dy the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. . 33 And ™they shall eat those things wherewith the atonement was made, to consecrate and to sanctify them : "but a stranger shall not eat thereof, because they are holy. 34 And if ought of the flesh of the consecrations, or of thebread, remain unto the morning, then ˚thou shalt burn the remainder with fire : it shall not be eaten, because it 7s holy. 35 And thus shalt thou do unto Aaron, and to his sons, according to all things which I have commanded thee: ?seven days shalt thou consecrate them. 36 And thou shalt ‘offer every day a bullock for a sin offering for atonement: and thou shalt cleanse the altar, when thou hast made an atonement for it, ‘and thou shalt anoint it, to sanctify it. 37 Seven days thou shalt make an atonement for the altar, and sanctity it; ‘and it shall be an altar most holy : ‘whatsoever toucheth the altar shall be holy. 38 1 Now this és tha¢ which thou shalt offer upon the altar; "two lambs of the first year “day by day continually. 39 The one lamb thou shalt offer *in the morning; and the other lamb thou shalt offer at even : 40 And with the one lamb a tenth deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of an hin of beaten oil; and the fourth part of an hin of wine jor a drink offering. 41 And the other lamb thou shalt Yoffer at even, and shalt do thereto according to the meat offering of the . | Morning, and according to the drinkoffering thereof, for a sweet savour, an offering made by fire unto the Lorn. 42 This shall be*a continual burntoffering throughout your generations at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation beforethe Lorp: *where I will meet you, to speak there unto thee. 43 And there I will meet with the children of Israel, and ! the tabernacle —— _ < $ < < *shall be sanctified by my glory. 44 And I will sanctify the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar: Iwill ¢ganctify also both Aaron and his sons, to minister to me 1n the priest’s office. Pie T And 4J will

dwell among the children of Israel, and will be their God. 46 And they shall know that °I am the Lorp their God, that brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, that I may dwell among them: Lam the Lorp their God. CHAPTER XXX. 1 The altar of incense. 11 The ransom of souls. 17 The brasen laver. 22 The holy anointing oil. 34 The composition of the perfume. A ND thou shalt make #an altar) >to burn incense upon : of shit-|*s tim wood shalt thou make it. 2 A cubit shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof ; foursquare shall it be : and two cubits shall be the height thereof: the horns thereof shall be of the same. 3 And thou shalt overlay it with| Before CHRIST 1491 es © Ley. 21.15. | & 22. 9, 16. 4 Exod. 25. 8. Zech. 2. 1. John 14. 17, 2 23. 2Cor. 6. 16Rey. 2L 2. ech. 2. 2. pure gold, the ttop thereof, and the ¢ Heb. roo ft sides thereof round about, and the + Heb. wavs. horns thereof; and thou shalt make unto it a crown of gold round about. | 4 And two golden rings shalt thou | make to it under the crown of it, by | the two tcorners thereof, upon the | + Heb. rits. two sides of it shalt thou make it; and they shall be for places for the staves to bear it withal. 5 And thou shalt make the staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold. . 6 And thou shalt put it before the | vail that is by the ark of the testi-| mony, before the *mercy seat that is | ¢ eh.25.21, 2. over the testimony, where I will meet | with thee. Ly f aa And Aaron shall burn thereon “sweet incense every morning: when *he dresseth the lamps, he shall burn | incense upon it. 8 And when Aaron !'lighteth the 13 lamps tat even, he shall burn ineense |. ah upon it, a perpetual incense before |' the Lorp throughout your generations. ~ 9 Ye shall offer no ‘strange incense thereon, nor burntsacrifice, nor meatoffering, neither shall ye pour drinkoffering: thereon. 10 AndSAaron shall make an atonement upon the horns of it once ina t Heb. inup. t Heo. causth to as cond. f Heb. bedeven the tie, feo evens, fF Lev. 10.1. # Lev. 16. 18. © 23. 97.

The ransom of souls. pXODUS XXX. Before CHRIST 1491
ee bch. 38. 25. Numb. 1. 2. Ps, 49. 7. Matt. 20. 28. Mark 10. 45. 1 Tim. 2. 6. 1 Pet. 1. 18, 19. k 2 Sam. 24. 15. 1 Matt. 17. 24. m Lev. 27. 25. Numb. 3.47. Ezek. 45. 12. a ch. 38. 26. © Job 34. 19. tiply. t Heb. diminish. p ver. 12. ach. 38, 25. t Num. 16. 40. : apes 8. ‘ings 7. 38. e t ch. 40.7, 30. uch. 40. 31, Ps. 26. 6. Isai, 52. 11 w ch. 28. 43. John 13. 10. Hebr. 10. 22. the blood of the sin offeronce in the year ¢ upon it it is year with ing of atonements : shall he make atonemen throughout your generations : most holy unto the Lorp. 11 { And the Lorp spake unto Moses, saying, 12 » When thou takest the sum of the children of Israel after their number, then shall they give every man ‘a, ransom for his soul unto the Lorp, when thou nwmberest them; that there beno ‘plague among them, when thow numberest them. 13 ' This they shall give, every one that passeth among them that are numbered, half a shekel after the shekel of the sanctuary: ("a shekel is twenty gerahs:) "an half shekel shall be the offering of the Loro. 14 Every one that passeth among them that are numbered, from twenty years old and above, shall give an offering unto the Lorn. 15 The ˚rich shall not tgive more, 3: |and the poor shall not t give less than half a shekel, when they give an offering unto the Lorn, to make an Patonement for your souls. 16 And thou shalt take the atonement money of the children of Isyael, and ‘shalt appoint it for. the service of the tabernacle of the congregation ; that it may be 'a memorial unto the children of Israel before the Lorn, to make an atonement for our souls. 17 {And the Lorp spake unto Moses, saying, 18 *Thou shalt also make a laver of brass, and his foot also of brass, to wash withal: and thou shalt ‘put it between the tabernacle of the congregation and the altar, and thou shalt put water therein. 19 For Aaron and his sons "shall wash their hands and their feet thereat : 20 When they go into the tabernacle of the congregation, they shall wash with water, that they die not ; or when they come near to the altar to minister, to burn offering made by fire unto the Lorn: 21 So they shall wash their hands and their feet, that they die not: and Wit shall be a statute for ever to them, even to him and to his seed 22 § Moreover the Lorp spake unto Moses, saying, 93 Take thou also unto thee *principal spi half so much, even two hundred and fifty shekels, and of sweet * calamus two hundred and fifty shekels, 24 And of *cassia five hundred shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, and of oil olive an Phin:

95° And thou shalt make it an oil of holy ointment, an ointment comound after the art of the "apothe- |". ne. cary: it shall be °an holy anointing oil. 26 @And thou shalt anoint the tabernacle of the congregation therewith, and the ark of the testimony, 97 And the table and all his vessels, and the candlestick and his yessels, and the altar of incense, 98 And the altar of burnt offering with all his vessels, and the laver and his foot. 29 And thou shalt sanctify them, that they may be most holy : ewhatsoever toucheth them shall be holy. 30 ‘And thou shalt anomt Aaron and his sons, and consecrate them, that ¢hey may minister unto me in the priest’s office. 31 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, This shall be an holy anointing oil unto me throughout your generations. 32 foe man’s flesh shall it not be poured, neither shall ye make any other like it, after the composition of it: ®it ds holy, and it shall be holy unto you. 33 " Whosoever. compoundeth any like it, or whosoever putteth any of it upon a stranger, ‘shall even be cut off from his people. 34 1 And the Lop said unto Moses, *Take unto thee sweet spices, stacte, and onycha, and galbanum ; these sweet spices with pure frankincense: of each shall there be a like weight : 35 And thou shalt make it a perfume, a confection 'after the art of the apothecary, t + tempered together, ure and holy : 36 And thou shalt beat some of it very small, and put of it before the The holy anoi ces, of pure *myrth five hun-|* dred shekels, and of sweet cmnamon |” iting . * Cant. 4,4) | Jer. G34! “Ps. 45.9, b eh. 29, 49, ech. 29. 3). £ ch. 29.7, be. Lev. 8, 1, g ver. 25, 3. 2 i testimony in the tabernacle of the 99, 16% throughout their generations. congregation, ™where I will meet) Lev. |

Bezaleel and Aholiah called. EXODUS XXX. Aaron maketh a golden calf | efore cCURIST 1491 p ver. 33. ach. 35. 30. & 36.1. v1 Chron. 2. 20. ech. 35. 31. 1 Kings 714. Veh. 35. 34. ech. 28. 3. & 35. 10, 35. é& 36. 1. f ch, 36. 8. @ ch. 37. 1. ch. 37. 6. t Heb. vessels. ich. 37, 10, k eh. 37.17, Teh. 38. 1, moh. 38, 8. "ch. 39.1, 41, Numb. 4. 5, 6, we. with thee: "it shall be unto you most. holy. 37 And as for the perfume which thou shalt make, ˚ye shall not make to yourselves according to the composition thereof: it shall he unto thee holy for the Lorn. 38 ? Whosoever shall make like unto that, to smell thereto, shall even he cut off from his people. CHAPTER XXXI. 1 Rezaleet and Aholiab are called and made meet for the work of the tabernacle. 12 The observation of the sabbath is again commanded. 18 Moses receiveth the lwo tables. AY the Lorp spake unto Moses, saying, 2 *See, I have called by name Bezaleel the ’son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah: 3 And I have filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, and in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship, 4 To devise cunning works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, 5 And in cutting of stones, to set them, and in carving of timber, to work in all manner of workmanship. 6 And I, behold, I have given with him ‘Aholiab, the son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan: and in the hearts of all that are ˚wisehearted I have put wisdom, that they may make all that I have commanded thee ; 7 The tabernacle of the congregation, and 8the ark of the testimony, and "the mercy seat that is thereupon, and all the t furniture of the tabernacle, 8 And ithe table and his furniture, and ‘the pure eandlestick with all his funiture, and the altar of incense, 9 And 'the altar of burnt offering with all his furniture, and ™the laver and his foot, 10 And "the cloths of service, and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest’s office, 11 ˚And the anointing oil, and sweet incense for the holy place : according to all that I have commanded thee shall they do. 12 41 And the Loxp spake unto Moses, saying, 13 Speak thou also unto the chilat | dren of Israel, saying, Verily my sabbaths ye shall keep: for it 73 a sign between me and you throughout your generations ; that ye may know that J am the Lorp that doth sanctify you. 14.7 Ye'ghall keepthesabbath therefore; for it 7s holy unto you: every one that defileth it shall surely be put to death: for *whosoever doeth any work therein, that soul shall be cut off from among his people. rest,

tholy to the Lorn: whosoever doeth any work in the sabbath day, he shall surely be put to death. 16 Wherefore the children of Israel shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their gene|rations, for a perpetual covenant. 17 It 2s *a sign between me and the children of Israel for ever: for Yin six days the Lorp made heaven and earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed. 18 { And he gave unto Moses, | when he had made an end of com-! muning with him upon mount Sinai, “two tables of testimony, tables of stone, written with the finger of God. | CHAPTER XXXII. 1 The people, in the absence of Moses, cause | slaron to make a calf. 7 God is angered thereby. 11 At the intreaty of Moses he is appeased. 13 Moses cometh down with the | tables. 19 He breaketh them. 20 He destroyeth the calf. 22 Aaron's excuse for himself. 25 Moses causeth the idolaters to be slain. 30 He prayeth for the people. ae when the people saw that Moses "delayed to come down out of the mount, the people gathered themselves together unto Aaron, and said unto him, >Up, make us gods, which shall *g0 before us: for as for this Moses, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him. 2 And Aaron said unto them, Break off the “golden earrings, which are in the ears of your wives, of your sons, and of yow daughters, and bring them unto me. 3 And all the people brake off the golden earrings which were. in their ears, and brought ¢hem unto Aaron. +°And he received them at their hand, and fashioned it with a graving tool, after he had made it a molten calf: and they said, These de thy 15 *Six days may work be done ; |‘ but in the "seventh 7s the sabbath of Before CHRIST 1491 Seen * ch. 20. 8. 20. 10. + Heb. holiness. * ver. 13. Ezek. 20. 12, 20. ¥ Gen. 1. 31. 2 “2.2 1491 ach. 24. 18. Deut. 9. 9. | » Acts 7. 40, © eh. 13 91.

God is angered thereby. EXODUS XXXII. Before CHRIST 1491 ee F Lev. 23, 2, 4, 21, 2 Kings LO. on, 2Chro. 30.5. @ 1 Cor. 10. 7. h Deut. 9, 12. Dan. 9, 24. i Gen, 6. 11, 12. Deut. 4. 16. 99. 5. 23. Deut. 9. 16. ! 1 Kings 12 m ch. 33.3, 5, & 34. 9. Deut. 9. 6, 13. & 31. 27. 2Chro. 3H). 8. Isai, 48. 4. Acts 7. 51. » Deut. 9. 14, 19. och, 92. 24, p Num. 14.12. 4 Deut. 9. 18, H, 2, & 106, 23. + Heb. the face of the LORD. + Num. 14.13, Deut. 9. 26. yer. 14. t Gen, 22, 16. Hebr. 6, 13w Deut. 32, 26, 28am. 24.16. 1 Chron. 21, 15. Ps. 106, 45. Jer. 10. 8. & Jonah 3. 10, ‘ 10. . 2, * Deut. 9. 15. gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt. : *% And when Aaron saw @, he built an altar before it; and Aaron made fproclamation, and said, ‘To morrow is a feast to the Lonp. 6 And they rose up early on the morrow, and offered burnt offerings, and brought peace offerings; and the Speople sat down to eat and to drink, and rose up to play. 7 ¢ And the Lorp said unto Moses, "Go, get thee down; for thy peo Je, which thou broughtest out of the land of Egypt, ‘have corrupted themselves : ; 8 They have turned aside quickly | out of the way which k] commanded them: they have made them a molten calf, and have worshipped it, and have sacrificed thereunto, and said, !These be thy gods, O Israel, which have brought thee up out of the land of Egypt. 9 And the Lorn said unto Moses, J have seen this people, and, behold, it és a stiffnecked people : 10 Now therefore "let me alone, that “my wrath may wax hot against them, and that I may consume them: and ?I will make of thee a great nation. 11 4And Moses besought tthe Lorp his God, and said, Lonp, why doth thy wrath wax hot against thy people, which thou hast brought forth out of the land of Egypt with great power, and with a mighty hand ? 12 * Wherefore should the Egyptians speak, and say, For mischief did he bring them out, to slay them in the mountains, and to consume them from the face of the earth? Turn from thy fierce wrath, and *repent of this evil against thy people. 13 Remember Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, thy servants, to whom thou ‘swarest by thine own self, and saidst ” unto them, "I will multiply your seed fe as the stars of heaven, and all this ,|land that I have spoken of will I give unto your seed, and they shall inherit 7 for ever. 14 And the Lorp “repented of the evil which he thought to do unto his people. 15 {1 And * Moses turned, and went down from the mount, and the two tables of the testimony were in his hand: the tables were written on both their sides ; on

the one side and on the other were they written. 16 And the Ytables were the work of God, and the writing teas the writing of God, graven upon the tables. 17 And when J: oshua heard the noise of the people as they shouted, he said unto Moses, There is a noise of war in the camp. 18 And he said, [¢ ¢s not the voice of them that shout for mastery, neither is if the voice of them that cry for tbeing overcome : but the noise of them that sing do I hear. 19 4 And it came to pass, as Soon as he came nigh unto the camp, that zhe saw the calf, and the dancing : and Moses' anger waxed hot, and he east the tables out of his hands, and brake them beneath the mount. 20 *And he took the calf which they had made, and burnt it in the fire, and ground iz to powder, and strawed it upon the water, and made the children of Israel drink of 7. 21 And Moses said unto Aaron, >What did this people unto thee, that thou hast brought so great a sin upon them? 92 And Aaron said, Let not the anger of my lord wax hot: thou knowest the people, that they are set on mischief. 23 For they said unto me, 4Make us gods, which shall go before us: for as for this Moses, the man that brought us up. out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him. 24 And I said unto them, Whosoever hath any gold, let them break it off. So they gave é me: then I cast it into the fire, and there °came out this calf. 25 {| And when Moses saw that the people were 'naked; (for Aaron shad made them naked unto their shame among their enemies :) 26 Then Moses stood in the gate of the camp, and said, Who ¢s on the Lonn's side? Jet him come unto me. And all the sons of Levi gathered themselves together unto him. 97 And he said unto them, Thus saith the Lorp God of Israel, Put every man his sword by his side, Moses breaketh the fag ables. —~ | Before CH Rg 149) Yeh. 31, ap al t Heb. evar. ness, 2 Deut. 9. 1¢, Yj. = Deut. 9. 21. b Gen. 20.9. & 26. 10. dyer. I. e yor. 4 3. 4,4 teh. 33: 4,2. g Chiron- ah | WY. | Hep. (hos | t had rose against them. and go in and out from gate to gate

Nefore CHRIST 191 ies ee h Num, 25, 5. Deut. 33. 9. i Num. 95, 11, 12, Deut. 13, -— 1. & 39. 9, YONTS - lo day to the LORD, because cuery man hath been against his “son, and against his brother, §e. + Heb. Fild your hands. k 1 Sam. 12. 20, 23, Luke 15. 18. » Deut. I. ch, 20, 23. P Ps. 49, 28. Ezek. 18. 4. ® ch, 33. 2, 14, ‘&e, Num. 20.16. ' Deut. 32, 35 Amos 3, 14, Rom. 2. 5, 6. “ 2Sam. 12, 9. Acts 7. 41. “oh. 82.7, “Gen. 12. 7, hy 32.13. $ 1 eut. 7. 22, Josh. 2h. 11, | The idolaters are slain. -|ple unto the place of which I have throughout the camp, and "slay every man his brother, and every man his companion, and every man his neighbour. 28 And the children of Levi did according to the word of Moses :| and there fell of the people that day about three thousand men. 29 '" For Moses had said, t Consecrate yourselves to day to the Lorn, EXODUS XXXII. even every man upon his son, and upon his brother; that he may hestow upon you a blessing this day. 30 4 And it came to pass on the ‘morrow, that Moses said unto the people, "Ye have sinned a great sin: and now I will go up unto the Lonp; ‘peradventure I shall ™make an a-_ tonement for your sin. 31 And Moses "returned unto the Lonp, and said, Oh, this people have sinned a creat sin, and have ˚made them gods of gold. 32 Yet now, if thou wilt forgive their sin—; and if not, Pblot me, I pray thee, Sout of thy book which thou hast written. 33 And the Lorp said unto Moses, * Whosoever hath sinned against me, him will I blot out of my book. 34 Therefore now go, lead the peospoken unto thee: ‘behold, mine Angel shall go before thee: never-| theless tin the day when I visit I will visit their sin upon them. 35 And the Lorp plagued the people, because “they made the calf, which Aaron made. CHAPTER XXNII. 1 The Lord refuseth to go as he had promised with the people. 4 The people murmur | thereat. 7 The tabernacle is removed out of the camp. 9 The Lord talketh familiarly with Moses. 12 Moses desireth to see the glory of Gor. ND the Loxp said unto Moses, Depart, and go up hence, thou *and the people which thou hast brought up out of the land of Egypt, unto the land which I sware unto Abraham, to Isaae, and to Jacob, saying, Unto thy seed will 1 give It: 2¢And I will send an angel before ll 7 + aI thee; “and I will drive out the Canaanite, the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, the Hivite, and the Jebusite ; 3 Unto a land flowing with milk God talketh with Moses. ; i Efi i i Before and honey: ‘for I will not go up m), | Perey the

midst of thee; for thou at a) ~ yy4q1 “stiffnecked people: lest hy consume | ee in the way. E Pi cae vied the people heard} 5: these evil tidings, ‘they mourned : nel kand no man did put on him his ornaments. : 5 For the Lonp had said unto Mo- |, #. ses, Say unto the children of Israel, | 'Ye are a stiffnecked people: I will come up “into the midst of thee in a moment, and consume thee: therefore now put off thy ornaments from thee, that I may * know what to do unto thee. Fe 6 And the children of Israel strip- =»: a : TAL 45, | ped themselves of their ornaments »beue# 2. | | Ps. 139. 23 by the mount Horeb. | 7 And Moses took the tabernacle, | | and pitched it without the camp. afar och. 20. 42,43. | off from the camp, °and called it the Tabernacle of the congregation. And it came to pass, that every one which Psought the Lorp went out unto the ° tabernacle of the congregation, which was without the camp. 8 And it came to pass, when Moses | went out unto the tabernacle, that all the people rose up, and stood every man ‘at his tent door, and looked |* after Moses, until he was gone into, | the tabernacle. 9 And it came to pass, as Moses entered into the tabernacle, the) cloudy pillar descended, and stood | at the door of the tabernacle, and) the LORD ttalked with Moses. 10 And all the people saw the ® cloudy pillar stand a¢ the tabernacle- | door: and all the people rose up and “worshipped, every man in his tent-/|**2- +5! door. | 11 And ‘the Lorn spake unto Mo- | &« Ses face to face, as a man speaketh] Deut! 3:10. | unto his friend. And he tumed again into the eamp: but “his sery-|* ant Joshua, the son of Nun, a young man, departed not out of the tabernacle, 12 4 And Moses said unto the | "3 [3 % Lorn, See, *thou sayest unto me,|*c 23 Bring up this people: and thou hast not let me know whom thou wilt send with me,’ Yet thou hast said, ele *T know thee by name, and thou Gen, Ih. 19. hast also found grace In my sight. Jer 1.3, « 3 +p} John lv. 14, 13 Now therefore, I pray thee, *if} 1s. L have found grace in thy sight,

| Moses desireth to see God's glory. EXODUS XXXHUI 27. 11. & 86. 11. & 119. 33. » Deut. 9. 26, 99, Joel 2. 17. ech. 13. 21. & Josh. 21. 44. . & ch. 34.9. f Num. 14.14. ech, 34. 10. Deut. 4. 7, 34. 28am. 7. 23. 1 Kings 8. 53. Ps. 147. 20. Gen. 19. 21. Jam. 5. 16. i ver, 12. k ver. 20. 1 Tim. 6, 16. 1 eh. 34. 5, 6,7. Jer. 31. 14. = Rom. 9. 15, 16, 18. 4 Rom, 4. 4, 16. © Gen. 32. 30. Deut. 5. 24. P Isai. 2. 21, 4Ps, 91, 1, 4. T ver. 20. John 1, 18. +h. 32. 16,19. 10.1 acl Deut. 10. 1. aghew me now thy way, that I may know thee, that I may find grace in thy sight: and consider that this : Ination is >thy people. 14 And he said, My presence shall ‘0 with thee, and I will give thee ‘rest. 15 And he said unto him, °If thy presence go not with me, carry us not up hence. . 16 For wherein shall it be known here that I and thy people have found grace in thy sight? ‘is a not in that thou goest with us? so Eshall we be separated, I and thy people, from all the’ people that are upon the face of the earth. 17 And the Lorn said unto Moses, 4] will do this thing also that thou hast spoken: for ‘thou hast found grace in my sight, and I know thee by name. 18 And he said, I beseech thee, shew me ‘thy glory. 19 And he said, 'I will make all my goodness pass before thee, and I will proclaim the name of the Lorp before thee; ™and will be "gracious to whom I will be gracious, and will shew mercy on whom I will shew mercy. 20 And he said, Thou canst not see my face: for °there shall no man see . |me, and live. 21 And the Lonrp said, Behold, there is a place by me, and thou shalt stand upon a rock: 22 And it shall come to pass, while my glory passeth by, that I will put thee in a clift of the rock, and will ‘cover thee with my hand while I pass by: 23 And I will take away mine hand, and thou shalt see my back parts: but my face shall *not*be seen. CHAPTER XXXIV. 1 The tables are renewed. & The name of the LORD proclaimed, 8 Moses intreateth God to 90 wll them. 10 God maketh « covenant hem, repeating certain duties of ti Jirst table. 28 Moses. after forty days b i mount cometh down with the tables. 29 His face shineth, and he covereth it with a vail, Ae the Lorp said unto Moses, = Hew thee two tables of stone v yer. 24, 9 4,|like unto the first: "and I will write upon these tables the words that were in the first tables, which thou brakest. 2 And be ready in the morning, and come up in the morning unto mount Sinai, and present thyself there to] 9 me ‘in the top of the mount. 3 And no man shall “come up with thee, neither let any man be seen throughout all the mount;

neither let the flocks nor herds feed before that mount. 4 4 And he hewed two tables of stone like unto the first; and Moses rose up early in the morning, and went up unto mount Sinai, as the Lorp had commanded him, and took in his hand the two tables of stone. 5 And the Lorn descended in the cloud, and stood with him there, and ¢proclaimed the name of the Lorn. 6 And the Lorp passed by before him, and proclaimed, The Lorp, The Lorp ‘God, merciful and gracious, longsuffering, and abundant in Sgoodness and "truth, 7 Keeping mercy for thousands, kforgiving iniquity and transgression and sin, and !that will by no means ‘in 24 clear the guilty; visiting the iniquity | of the fathers upon the children, and|’ upon the children’s children, unto the third and to the fourth generation. 8 And Moses made haste, and ™bowed his head toward the. earth, and worshipped. 9 And he said, If now I have found grace in thy sight, O Lord, "let my Lord, I pray thee, go among us; for °it is a stiffnecked people; and pardon our iniquity and our sin, and take us for ?thine inheritance. 10 1 And he said, Behold, 4I make a covenant: before all thy people I will "do marvels, such as have not been done in all the earth, nor in any nation: and all the people among which thou art shall see the work of the Lorp: for it és °a terrible thing |"ps.14 that I will do with thee. 11 tObserve thou that which I com-|' mand thee this day: behold, "I drive out before thee the Amorite, and the Canaanite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the Hivite, and the Jebusite. 12 *Take heed to thyself, lest thou make a covenant with the inhabit-|: ants of the land whither thou goest, lest it be for Ya snare in the midst of | t thee: 13 But ye shall destroy their altars, break their timages, and ®cut The tables are ae < Teen Ref CHy 1 149) "ch. dy 24 Th © ch. 33, 19, Num. 17, mech. 4. dl neh. och. 33. 3. gsam, i Ps. 77. 943,19.) down their groves : Veh, | | 1s, a 2,

Gods co eee es Nefore CURIST 1491 © So & 57.15, ach. 20. 5. © ver. 12. (Deut. 31,16, Judg. 2. 17. 1 Cor. © Ps. 106, 26. 1 Cor. 8.4, 7, 10. i Deut. 7.3. 1 Kings11.2. Jizra 9. 2. Neh. 13. 26. k Numb. 26. 1.2 12 1 Kings 11.4. Ich. 32. B, Lev. 19. 4. och. 12. 15. & 23, 15. n ch, 13, 4. och, 13. 2, 12. Luke 2. 23, rch. 13.13. Num. 18. 15. 4 Or, Aid. ach, 23. 15, Deut. 16. 16. 1Sam. 9.7, 8. F ch, 20.9, & 23.12. & 35, 2. peut: 5. 12, 3. Luke 13. 4. Sch, 23, 16. Deut. 16. 10, 13. t Heb. revolution af the year, © ch. 93.14, 17. Deut. 16. 16. * Deut. 12. 20. € 19.8. ¥ See Gen, 35, 5. 2Chron. 17. 10, Pry. 16.7. Acts 1. 10. *ch if + 23. 18, eh. 12. 10, therein shall be put to death. ness. a a eee 0. |mine ; and every firstline amone thy 5 o '/shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's 14 For thou shalt worship "no other god: for the Lorn, whose *name 7s Jealous, is a "jealous God : 15 °Lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land, and they 'go a whoring after their gods, and do sacrifice unto their gods, and | one *call thee, and thou "eat of his sacrifice ; 16 And thou take of 'their daughters unto thy sons, and their daughters ¥go a whoring after their gods, and make thy sons go a whoring after their gods. 17! Thou shalt makethee no molten gods. 18 1 The feast of ™unleavened bread shalt thou keep. Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, as I commanded thee, in the time of the month Abib: for in the "month Abib thou camest out from Egypt. 19 ° All that openeth the matrix 7s cattle, whether ox or sheep, that is male. 20 But the firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a 'lamb: and if thou redeem fim not, then shalt thou break his neck. All the firstborn of thy sons thou shalt redeem. And none shall appear before me Jempty. 21 41*Six days thou shalt work, but, on the seventh day thou shalt rest : in earing time and in harvest thou shalt rest. 22 4 SAnd thou shalt observe the feast of weeks, of the firsttruits of wheat harvest, and the feast of ingathering at the tyear's end. 23 4 "Thrice in the year shall all your men children appear before the Lord Gop, the God of Israel. 24 For I will "east out the nations before thee, and 'enlarge thy borders: Yneither shall any man 'desire thy land, when thou shalt go up to appear before the Lonv thy God thrice in the year. 25 *Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with leaven ; "neither shall the sacrifice of the feast of the passover be left unto the Morning. 26 >The first of the firstfruits of thy land thou shalt bring unto the house of the Lorn thy God. &'Thou milk, ; x } Moses' face shar venant with the people.

bXOD US XXXIV. S i : Before 27 And the Lonp said unto Moses,| (feist Write thou ‘these words: for after 91 the tenor of these words I have made} , me a covenant with thee and with Israel. Deut. 4.13. 23 *And he was there with the veh. 2, Lorp forty days and forty nights; | y,°°"" he did neither eat bread, nor drink ed water. And ‘he wrote upon the ta- oh 3118. bles the words of the covenant, the Deut. $1 ten commandments. |. Hep.” 29 "| And it came to pass, when words. Moses came down from mount Sina1 _ with the %two tables of testimony in|* 7% | Moses” hand, when he came down | from the mount, that Moses wist not shee that "the skin of his face shone while | * Mat 37? he talked with him. ae 30 And when Aaron and all the | children of Israel saw Moses, behold, the skin of his face shone; and they were afraid to come nigh him. 31 And Moses called unto them; | | and Aaron and all the rulers of the congregation returned unto him: and | Moses talked with them. | | 32 And afterward all the children | of Israel came nigh: ‘and he gave '°-** them in commandment all that the | Lorp had spoken with him in mount} | Sinai. | 33 And #ilJ Moses had done speak- | : = *2Cor. 313. | ing with them, he put ‘a vail on his face. | 3+ But 'when Moses went in before +? Ce % 16 the Lorp to speak with him, he, took the vail off, until he came ont. And he came ont, and spake unto the children of Israel that which he! was commanded. 35 And the children of Israel saw the face of Moses, that the skin of | Moses’ face shone: and Moses put | the vail upon his face again, until he | went in to speak with him. CHAPTER XNXYV. L The sabbath. 4 The free ‘Ss for the tabernacle, 20 The readine. of the people | to offer. 30 Bezaleel and Aholiad are vall- | ed to the work. ND Moses gathered all the congregation of the children of Israel together, and said unto them, *"These are the words which the Lorp |* eh 34 &. hath commanded, that ye should do them. 2 Six days shall work be done, but on the seventh day there shall be to you tan holy day, a sabbath of rest to the Lon : whosoever doeth work) PSS iz. 4 Heb. hotia |

Offerings for the tabernacle. EXODUS XXXV. ech. 16, 23. ach, 95.1, 2 ech. 25. 2. f ch, 25. 6 gch. 31. 6. bch. 26. 1, 2, &e. ) ich, 25, 10, &e, k ch. 25, 23, 1 ch, 25. 30. Lev. 24. 5, 6. moh, 25. 31, Cs ach. 30.1, och. 3. 23, P eh. 30, 34. ach. 27. 1. ¥ ch. 27.9, © ch. 31. 10, & 39,1, 41. Numb, 4. 5, G, &e. 36, 9. 1 Chron. 20. 2,9, & 29. 9. 3Ye shall kindle no fire throughout your habitations upon the sabbath day. 44 And Moses spake unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, saying, “This ¢s the thing which the Lorp commanded, saying, 5 Take ye from among you an offermg unto the Lorp : ‘whosoever ¢s of a willing heart, let him bring 1t, an offering of the Loxp ; gold, and silver, and brass, 6 And blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats’ hair, 7 And yams’ skins dyed red, and badgers’ skins, and shittim wood, 8 And oil for the light, ‘and spices for anointing oil, and for the sweet incense, 9 And onyx stones, and stones to be set for the ephod, and for the breastplate. 10 And every wise hearted among you shall come, and make all that the Lorp hath commanded ; 11 "The tabernacle, his tent, and his covering, his taches, and his hoards, his bars, his pillars, and his sockets, 12 ‘The ark, and the staves thereof, with the mercy seat, and the vail of the covering, 13 The “table, and his staves, and all his vessels, 'and the shewbread, 14 ™The candlestick also for the light, and his furniture, and his lamps, with the oil for the light, 15 "And the incense altar, and his staves, °and the anointing oil, and Pthe sweet incense, and-the hanging for the door at the entering in of the tabernacle, 16 ¢The altar of burnt offering, with his brasen grate, his staves, and all his vessels, the laver and his foot, 17 *The hangings of the court, his pillars, and their sockets, and the hanging for the door of the court, 18 The pins of the tabernacle, and the pins of the court, and their cords, 19 *The cloths of service, to do service in the holy place, the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister - a ie ea An the congregation of the children of Israel departed from x. | the presence of Moses. 21 And they came, every one*whose heart stirred him up, and every one whom his spirit made willing, and they brought the Loro’s offering to the work of the tabernacle of the congregation, and for all his service, and for the holy garments. 22 And they came, both men and women, as many as were willinghearted, and brought bracelets, and earrings, and rings, and tablets, all jewels of gold: and every man that offered offered an

offering of gold unto the Lorp. 93 And"every man, with whom was found blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' hair, and red skins of rams, and badgers' skins, brought them. 24 Every one that did offer an offering of silver and brass brought the Lorv's offering : and every man,with whom was found shittim wood for any work of the service, brought 7. 95 And all the women that were "wise hearted did spin with their hands, and brought that which they had spun, both of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet; and of fine linen. 96 And all the women whose heart stirred them up in wisdom spun goats' hair. 97 And «the rulers brought onyxstones, and stones to be set, for the ephod, and for the breastplate ; 28 And spice, and oil for the light, and for the anointing oil, and for the sweet incense. 99 The children of Israel brought a *willing offering unto the Lorp, every man and woman, whose heart made them willing to bring for all manner of work, which the Lorp had commanded to be made by the hand of Moses. 30 { And Moses said unto the children of Israel, See, *the Lorn hath called by name Bezaleel the son of Uni, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah ; 31 And he hath filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship ; 39, And to devise curious works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, 33 And in the cutting of stones, to set them, and in carving of wood, to The people's readiness 4, off Refory CHR, 8) 19) "1Ch gtton. 3, 3l. 3H. 2 Kings 24. " Prov. 31. 19,| | 22, 24, x1 Chron. 2 Gi. Ezra 2. 08. y ch, 30, 29. 91. x yer. 2 1 Chron. 2). a ach. 31% &e make any manner of cunning work.

Defore CHRIST 1401 Feeene eres woh. BL. 6. Ms. 2Chron, 2. 14. Isai, 26. 26. 1491 ach. 28. 3. & 31. 6. & 35. 10, 35. b eh. 25. 8. ech, 35, 2, 26. 1 Chron. 29. 5. ba ch. 35. 27. *2Cor, 8.2,3. te The people's liberality restrained. 34 And he hath putin his heart that he may teach, doth he, anc » Aholiab, the son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan. 35 Them hath he ˚ filled with wisdom of heart, to work all manner of work, of the engraver, and of the cunning workman, and of the embroiderer, in blue, and in purple, in scarlet, and in fine linen, and of the weaver, even of them that do any work, and of those that devise cunning: work. CHAPTER XXXVI. 1 The offerings ure delivered to the workmen. 5 The liberality of the people is restrained. 8 The curtains of cherubims. 14 The curtains of goats' hair. 19 The covering of skins. 20 The boards with their sockets. 31 The bars. 35 The vail. 37 The hanging Sor the door. HEN wrought Bezaleel and Aholiab, and every *wise hearted man, in whom the Lorn put wisdom and understanding to know how to work all manner of work for the service of the sanctuary, according to all that the Lorp had commanded. 2 And Moses called Bezaleel and Aholiab, and every wise hearted man, in whose heart the Lorp had put wisdom, even every one 'whose heart stirred him up to come unto the work to do it: 3 And they received of Moses all the offering, which the children of Israel "had brought for the work of the service of the sanctuary, to make it witha. And they brought yet unto him free offerings every mornIng. 4 And allthe wisemen, that wrought all the work of the sanctuary, came every man from his work which they made ; 5 {1 And they spake unto Moses, saying, ˚ The people bring much more than enough for the service of the work, which the Lorp commanded to make. 6 And Moses gave commandment, and they caused it to be proclaimed throughout the cainp, saying, Let neither man nor woman make any more work for the offering of the sanctuary, So the people were restrained from bringing. 7 For the stutf they had was suflicient for all the work to make it, and too much. EXODUS XXXV. The curtains and boards. ~§ 'And every wise hearted man among them that wrought the work of the tabernacle made ten curtains of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet : with cherubims of cunning work made he them. 9 The length of one curtain was twenty and eight cubits, and the) breadth of one curtain four cubits a the curtains were all of one size. | 10 And he coupled the five curtams | one

unto another: and the other five curtains he coupled one unto another. 11 And he made loops of blue on the edge of one curtain from the} selvedge in the coupling: likewise | he mace in the uttermost side of another curtain, in the coupling of the second. curtain, and fifty loops made he in| the edge of the curtain which was in the coupling of the second: the loops held one curtain to another. 13 And he made fifty taches of gold, and coupled the curtains one unto" another with the taches: so it became one tabernacle. 14 7» And he made curtains of * goats' hair for the tent over the ta-| bernacle: eleven curtains he made them. | 15 The length of one curtain was thirty cubits, and four cubits zeas the | breadth of one curtain: the eleven | curtains were of one size. | 16 And he coupled five curtains ed themselves, and six curtains by them-| selves. 17 And he made fifty loops upon | the uttermost edge of the curtain in| the coupling, and fifty loops made he | upon the edge of the curtain which coupleth the second. 18 And he made fifty taches o/ brass to couple the tent together, that it might be one. 19 'And he made a ecoverine for the tent 07 rams' skins dyed red, and a covering of badgers' skins above that, 20 * And he made boards for the tabernacle 07' shittim wood, standing | up. 21 The length of a board awas ten cubits, and the breadth of a board one cubit and a halt. 22 One board had two tenons, equally distant one from another: 12 £Fifty loops made he in one +. 25 Before CHRIST 149] f ch. 26. 1. | | ch. 24. 7. Poh. S61. keh. 20. 15. ee a

The bars, vail, Se. EXODUS XXXVI. The ark, merey Before CHRIST 1491 + Heb. twinned. t Heb. two sockets, two sockels unboard. 1 ch. 26, 26. mch. 26, 31. = ch, 26. 36. t Heb. dhe work ofa aneedleworkthus did he make for all the boards of the tabernacle. 98 And he made boards for the tabernacle; twenty boards for the south side southward . 34 And forty sockets of silver he made under the twenty boards; two sockets under one board for his two tenons, and two sockets under another board for his two tenons. 95 And for the other side of the tabernacle, which is toward the north corner, he made twenty boards, 96 And their forty sockets of silver; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board. 97 And for the sides of the tabernacle westward he made six boards. 28 And two boards made he for the corners of the tabernacle in the two sides. 929 And they were tcoupled heneath, and coupled together at the head thereof, to one ring: thus he did to both of them in both the corners. 30 And there were eight boards ; and their sockets were sixteen sockets of silver, ‘under every board two sockets. 31 { And he made 'bars of shittimwood; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle, 32 And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the tabernacle for the sides westward. 33 And he made the middle bar to shoot through the boards from the one end to the other. 34 And he overlaid the boards with gold, and made their rings of gold to ¢ places for the bars, and overlaid the bars with gold. 35 { And he made ™a vail of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: with cherubims made he it of cunning work. 36 And he made thereunto four pillars of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold: their hooks were of gold ; and he cast for them four ea 4 . bile 2 nd he made an ® i for rte tabernacle duce of ae ol purple, and scarlet, i vi linen, t of eel seein cr, OF, embroiderer. 38 And the five pillars of it wi their hooks: and te averleid fee chapiters and their fillets with gold: but their five sockets were of brass. CHAPTER XXXVII. 1 The ark. G The mercy seat with cherubims, 10 The table with his vessels. 17 The candiestick with his lamps and instruments, 25 The altar of incense. 29 The anointing oil and sweet incense. Par Bezaleel made *the ark of shittim wood: two cubits and a half was the length of it, and a cubit and a half the breadth of it, and a cubit and a half the height of it: 2, And he overlaid it with pure gold within and without, and made

a crown of gold to it round about. 3 And he east for it four rings of gold, to be set by the four corners of it; even two rings upon the one side of it, and two rings upon the other side of it. 4 And he made staves of shittimwood, and overlaid them with gold. 5 And he put the staves into the rings by the sides of the ark, to bear the ark. 6 And he made the ’mercy seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half was the length thereof, and one cubit and a half the breadth thereof. 7 And he made two cherubims of | gold, beaten out of one piece made he them, on the two ends of the mercy seat ; 8 One cherub "on the end on this side, and another cherub ‘on the other end on that side: out of the mercy seat made he the cherubims on the two ends thereof. 9 And the cherubims spread out their wings on high, and covered with their wings over the mercy seat, with their faces one to another ; even to the mercy seatward were the faces of the cherubims. 10 {And he made ˚the table of shittim wood: two cubits was the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof’: 11 And he overlaid it with pure gold, and made thereunto a crown of gold round about. 12 Also he made thereunto a border of an hand breadth round about; and made a crown of gold for the border thereof round about. 13 And he cast for it four rings of 7S Seat, Ge | = ~ 2 Before CHR» 149) "eh, 25, 19, beh. 25.17. |) Or, out of yes 1 Or, out ob 5c. chy 25. gold, and put the rings upon the four ——. | | J

Before CHRIST 1491 ch. 25. 29. || Or, fo pour oul witha. ech, 25. 31. Toh. 30, 1. eel corners that aere in the four feet thereof. 14 Over against the border were the rings, the places for the staves to bear the table. 15 And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold, to bear the table. 16 And he made the vessels which were upon the table, his “dishes, and his spoons, and his bowls, and = oo "to cover withal, of pure old. oT 1 And he made the ¢candlestick of pure gold: of beaten work made he the candlestick; his shaft, and his branch, his bowls, his knops, and his flowers, were of the same : 18 And six branches going out of the sides thereof; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side thereof, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side thereof : 19 Three bowls made after the fashion of almonds in one branch, a knop and a flower; and three bowls made like almonds in another branch, a knop and a flower: so throughout the six branches going out of the candlestick. 20 And in the candlestick were four bowls made like almonds, his knops, and his flowers : 21 And a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according to the six branches going out of it. 22 Their knops and their branches were of the same: all of it was one beaten work of" pure gold. 23 And he made his seyen lamps, and his snuffers, and his snuffdishes, of pure gold. 24 Ofa talent of pure gold made he it, and all the vessels thereof. 25 1'And he made the incense altar of shittim wood : the length of it was a cubit, and the breadth of it a cubit; it was foursquare ; and two cubits eas the height of it; the horns thereof avere of the same. 26 And he overlaid it with pure gold, both the top of it, and the sides thereof round about, and the horns of it: also he made unto it a crown of gold round about. _ : ; 7 ering. The candlestick, incense altar, &c. BXODUS XXXVII. The altar of burnt offering 27 And he made two rings of gold for it under the crown thereof, by the two corners of it, upon the two sides thereof, to be places for the staves to bear it withal. 28 And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold. . 29 % And he made “the holy anointing oil, and the pure incense of sweet spices, according to the work of the apothecary. CHAPTER XXXVIII. 1 The altar of burnt offering. 8 The laver of brass. 9 The court. 21 The sum of that the people offered. ND *he made the altar of burntoffering of shittim wood: five cubits was the length thereof,

and five cubits the breadth thereof; i¢ was foursquare; and three cubits the height thereof. 2 And he made the horns thereof on the four corners of it; the horns thereof were of the same: and he overlaid it with brass. 3 And he made all the vessels of the altar, the pots, and the shovels, and the basons, and the fleshhooks, and the firepans: all the vessels thereof made he 9 brass. 4 And he made for the altar a brasen grate of network under the compass thereof beneath unto the midst of it. 5 And he east four rines for the four ends of the grate of brass, fo be places for the staves. 6 And he made the staves of' shittim wood, and overlaid them with brass. 7 And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal ; he made the altar hollow with boards. S WAnd he made *the laver of' brass, and the foot of it of brass, of the "looking-glasses of the women t assembling, which assembled at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, 9 4 And he made 'the court: on the south side southward the haneines of the court were of fine twined linen, an hundred cubits : LO Their pillars were twenty, and their brasen sockets twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets were of silver. geh. 30. 23, He Before CHRIST 1491 es doh. SO. 18. I Or, drasen dlasses. t Heb. assemdling by troops, as 1Sam, 2. 2. ech. 27. 9.

of that EXODUS XXXVHI. The sum Before CHRIST WM | ——S 11 And for the north side the hangings were an hundred cubits, ther pillars were twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty ; the hooks. of the illars and their fillets of silver. 12 And for the west side were hangings of fifty cubits, their pillars ten, and their sockets ten; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver. 13 And for the east side eastward fifty cubits. . 14 The hangings of the one side of the gate were fifteen cubits; them pillars three, and their sockets three. 15 And for the other side of the court gate, on this hand and that hand, ere hangings of fifteen cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets three. 16 All the hangings of the court round about were of fine twined linen. 17 And the sockets for the pillars were of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver ; and the overlaying of their chapiters of silver; and all the pillars of the court were filleted with silver. 18 And the hanging for the gate of the court was needlework, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: and twenty cubits «was the length, and the height in the breadth was five cubits, answerable to the hangings of the court. d ch. 27. 19. e Numb.1.50, 53. & 9. 1, 18, 2. 2Chron. 24, Acts 7. 44. § Numb. 4.28, 33 seh. 31. 2,6. 19 And their pillars were four, and their sockets of brass four ; their hooks of silver, and the overlaying of their chapiters and their fillets of silver. 20 And all the “pins of the tabernacle, and of the court round about, were of brass. 21 { This is the sum of the tabernacle, even of *the tabernacle of tesix | timony, as it was counted, according to the commandment of Moses, for the service of the Levites, ‘by the hand of Ithamar, son to Aaron the mest. 22° And *Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah, made all: that the Lorn commanded Moses. 23 And with him was Aholiab, son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan. an engraver, and a cunning work. man, and an embroiderer in blue, and in purple, and in scarlet, and| fine linen. 94 All the gold that was occupied for the work in all the work of the holy place, even the gold of the offering, was twenty and nine talents, and seven hundred and thirty shekels, after "the shekel of the sanetuary. 95 And the silver of them that were numbered of the congregation zwas an hundred talents, and a thousand seven hundred and threescore and fifteen shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary : 96 iA bekah for t every man, that is, half a shekel, after the shekel of the sanctuary, for every one that

went to be numbered, from twenty years old and upward, for “six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty men. 97 And of the hundred talents of silver were cast 'the sockets of the sanctuary, and the sockets of the vail; an hundred sockets of the hundred talents, a talent for a socket. 98 And of the thousand seven hundred seventy and five shekels he made hooks for the pillars, and overlaid their chapiters, and filleted them. 99 And the brass of the offering qwas seventy talents, and two thousand and four hundred shekels. 30 And therewith he made the sockets to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the brasen altar, and the brasen grate for it, and all the vessels of the altar, 31 And the sockets of the cout round about, and the sockets of the court gate, and all the pins of the tabernacle, and all the pins of the court round about. CHAPTER XXXIX. 1 The cloths of service and holy garments. | 2 The ephod. & The breastplate. 22 The robe of the ephod. 27 The coats, mitre, an girdle of fine linen, 30 The plate of the holy crown, 32 Allis viewed and approved by Moses, ND of the blue, and purple,|’ and scarlet, they made cloths of service, to do service in the holy place, and made the holy garments for Aaron ; ‘as the Lorv commanded Moses. 2 4 And he made the ephod of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and Din the people Brey | et, CURIS Vy) heh. 90, 49 a, ich. 30.1315, t Heb. a poi, kNumb.1.45, 1 ch, 26. 19, 91, 25, 2. oe Vefngg fine twined linen.’ > ee

The holy garments. EXODUS XXXIX. The robe of the gphod. Before CHRIST 1491 — | och. 28. 9. | f ch, 28. 12. | sch. 28. 15. 4 ch, 28. 17, &e, Il Or, vuby. Sc | ne eer 3 And they did beat the gold into thin plates, and cut if info wires, to work 7 in the blue, and in the purple, and in the scarlet, and in the fine linen, sith, cunning work. 4 They made shoulderpieces for it, to couple # together: by the two edges was it coupled together, 5 And the curious girdle of his ephod, that was upon it, was of the same, according to the work thereof; of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen; as the Lorp commanded Moses. 6 “1˚And they wrought onyx stones inclosed in ouches of gold, graven, as signets are praven, with the names of the children of Israel. 7 And he put them on the shoulders of the ephod, that they should be stones for a ‘memorial to the children of Israel; as the Lorp commanded Moses. 8 4 £And he made the breastplate of cunning work, like the work of the ephod ; of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen. 9 It was foursquare ; they made the breastplate double: a span as the length thereof, and a span the breadth thereof, being doubled. 10 "And they set in it four rows of stones: the first row was a 'sardius, a topaz, and a earbuncle: this eas the first row. 11 And the second row, an emerald, a sapphire, and a diamond. 12 And the third row, a ligure, an agate, and an amethyst. 13 And the fourth row, a beryl, an onyx, and a jasper: they were inclosed in ouches of gold in their inclosings. 14 And the stones were according to the names of the children of Israel, twelve, according to their names, like the engravings of'a signet, every one with his name, according to the twelve tribes. 15 And they made upon the breastplate chains at the ends, of’ wreathen work of pure gold. 16 And they made two ouches of gold, and two gold rings ; and put the two rings in the two ends of the breastplate. 17 And they put the two wreathen chains of gold in the two rings on the ends of the breastplate. 18 And the two ends of the two wreathen chains they fastened in the two ouches, and put them on the shoulderpieces of the ephod, before It. 19 And they made two rings of gold, and put them on the two ends of the breastplate, upon the border of it, which zeas on the side of the ephod inward. 20 And they made two other golden rings, and put them on the two sides of the ephod underneath, toward the forepart of it, over against the other coupling thereof,

above the curious girdle of the ephod. 21 And they did bind the breastplate by his rings unto the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that it might be above the curious girdle of the ephod, and that the breastplate might not be loosed from the ephod; as the Lorp commanded Moses. 22 1 ‘And he made the robe of the | ephod of woven work, all of blue. 23 And there was an hole in the, midst of the robe, as the hole of an. habergeon, with a band round about | the hole, that it should not rend. 24 And they made upon the hems of the robe pomegranates of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and twined| linen. | 25 And they made “bells of pure gold, and put the bells between the pomegranates upon the hem of the robe, round about between the pomegranates ; 26 A bell and a pomegranate, a bell and a pomegranate, round about the hem of the robe to minister ix; as the Lorp commanded Moses. 27 “1'And they made coats o/' fine linen of woven work for Aaron, and for his sons, 28 ™And a mitre 97 fine linen, and goodly bonnets of’ fine linen, and “linen breeches of fine twined linen, 29 ˚And a girdle of’ fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and searlet, of needlework; as the Lorp commanded Moses. 30 7? And they made the plate of the holy crown of pure gold, and wrote upon it a writing, Zike to the engravings of a signet, HOLINESS TO THE LORD. 31 And they tied unto it a lace of Before CHRIST 1491 ss ich. 28. 31. & ch. 38. 33. Vch. 28.39, 40. m ch. 28. 4, 59. Ezek. 4. 18. sch. 23. 42. ® ch. 28. 39. Pech, 28. 36, a7. blue, to fasten i on high upon the

All is approved by Moses. EXODUS XXXIX. Before CHRIST 1491 aver. 42, 43. eb. 25. 40. t Heb. the inconse of succel spices. teh. 35. 10. mitre; as the Loxp commanded Moses. 39, 1 Thus was all the work of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation finished : and the children of Tsrael did ‘according to all that the Lorp commanded Moses, $0 did they. 33 { And they brought the tabernacle unto Moses, the tent, and al his furniture, his taches, his boards, his bars, and his pillars, and his sockets, . 34 And the covering of rams’ skins dyed red, and the covering of badgers’ skins, and the vail of the covering, 35 The ark of the testimony, and the staves thereof, and the mercyseat, 36 The table, and all the vessels thereof, and the shewbread, 37 The pure candlestick, aith the lamps thereof, even «with the lamps to be set in order, and all the vessels thereof, and the oil for light, 38 And the golden altar, and the anointing oil, and the sweet incense, and the hanging for the tabernacle door, 39 The brasen altar, and his grate of brass, his staves, and all his vessels, the laver and his foot, 40 The hangings of the court, his pillars, and his sockets, and the hanging for the court gate, his cords, and his pins, and all the vessels of the service of the tabernacle, for the tent of the congregation, 41 The cloths of service to do service in the holy place, and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and his sons’ garments, to minister in the priest’s office. 42 According to all that the Lor commanded Moses, so the children of Israel "made all the work. 43 And Moses did look upon all + Lev. 9. 22, 23. ‘Numb. 6.23, Josh. 22, 6. 2Sam. 6, 18. 1 Kings 8.14. 2 Chron. 30. 7. the work, and, behold, they had done it as the Lorn had commanded, even so had they done it: and Moses *blessed them. i CHAPTER XL. he tabernacle is commanded to b rt 9 and anointed. 13 Aaron aud Aeeaephed prions he 16 Moses performeth all things aocord ingly. 34 A cloud covereth the taberND the Lorn spake unto Moses, saying, 2 On the first day of the “first 11 | stick, and light the month shalt thou set up >the taber.| nacle of the tent of the congregation, 3 And ‘thou shalt put therein the ark of the testimony, and cover the|*y ark with the vail. 4 And ‘thou shalt bring in the], table, and ˚set in order tthe things that are to he set in order upon it; fand thou shalt tne lamps thereof. 5 @And thou shalt set the altar of gold for the incense before the ark of the testimony, and put the hanging of the door to the tabernacle. 6 And thou shalt set the altar of) the burnt offering before the door of the tabernacle

of the tent of the congregation. 7 And "thou shalt set the laver between the tent of the congregation and the altar, and shalt put water therein. g And thou shalt set up the court round about, and hang up the hanging at the court gate. 9 And thou shalt take the anointing oil, and ianoint the tabernacle, and all that és therein, and shalt hallow it, and all the vessels thereof: and it shall be holy. 10 And thou shalt anoint the altar of the burnt offering, and all his vessels, and sanctify the altar: and iit shall be an altar tmost holy. 11 And thou shalt anoint the laver and his foot, and sanctify it. 12 !.And thou shalt bring Aaron and his sons unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and wash them with water. 13 And thou shalt put upon Aaron the holy garments, ™and anoint him, and sanctify him; that he may minister unto me in the priest's office. 14 And thou shalt bring his sons, and clothe them with coats : 15 And thou shalt anoint them, as thou didst anoint their father, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office: for their anointing shall'surely be ®an everlasting priest hood throughout their generations. 16 Thus did Moses: according to all that the Lorp commanded him, so did he. 17 And it came to pass in the first month in the second year, on the first day of the month, that the tabernacle was reared up. The tabernacle is , in the candle-|,% 1 Lev. 81 13. o ~ = Cry £ Ver, 94 o 8 ver, 94, % h ver, 30, eh. 3.18, | i ch. WH, 26. ke eh, 29. dh Th . hal Heb. heli. tert gf lilt nesses, ch. 20-44 |

: A. cloud covercth, Before cHURIST 1490 yeh, 26. 16. ach. 26. 33. & 35, 12. rch, 26. 35. ® yer. 4. tch..26. 35. uver. 4. eh. 25. 37. y ver. 5. ch. 30. 6. * ch, 30.7. “ver. 5. ch. 26, 36. "ver. 6. 18 And Moses reared up the tabernacle, and fastened hig sockets, and set up the boards thereof, and put in the bars thereof, and reared up his pillars. 19 And he spread abroad the tent over the tabernacle, and put the covering of the tent above upon it; as the Lorp commanded Moses. 20 “And he took and put Pthe testimony into the ark, and set the staves on the ark, and put the mercy seat above upon the ark: 21 And he brought the ark into the tabernacle, and “get up the vail of the covering, and covered the ark of the testimony; as the Lorp commanded Moses. 22 ‘I* And he put the table in the tent of the congregation, upon the side of the tabernacle northward, without the vail. 23 %And he set the bread in order upon it before the Lorp; as the Lorp had commanded Moses. 24 %*And he put the candlestick in the tent of the congregation, over against the table, on the side of the tabernacle southward. 25 And “he lighted thelamps before the Lorp; as the Lorp commanded Moses. 26 1¥ And he put the golden altar in the tent of the congregation before the vail : 27 *And he burnt sweet incense thereon; as the Lorp commanded Moses. 28 T*And he set up the hanging at the door of the tabernacle. 29 © And he put the altar of burntEXODUS XL. | withal, the tabernacle. offering by the door of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation, and offered upon it the burnt offering and the meat offering ; as the Lory commanded Moses. 30 %4And he set the laver between | the tent of the congregation and the altar, and put water there, to wash 31 And Moses and Aaron and his sons washed their hands and their feet thereat : 32 When they went into the tent of the congregation, and when they came near unto the altar, they washled; as the Lorp commanded Moses. 33 ‘And he reared up the court round about the tabernacle and the altar, and set up the hanging of the ‘court gate. So Moses finished the work. | 34 98Then a cloud covered the tent /of the congregation, and the glory of the Lorn filled the tabernacle. 35 And Moses "was not able to jenter into the tent of the congregation, because the cloud abode there|on, and the glory of the Lorn filled the tabernacle. 36 ‘And when the cloud was taken up from over the tabernacle, the children of Israel twent onward in jall their journeys : 37 But ‘if the cloud were not taken up, then they journeyed not till the day that it was

taken up. 38 For 'the cloud of the Lorn vas upon the tabernacle by day, and fire was on it by night, in the sight of all the house of Israel, throughout all their journeys. Before CHRIST 1490 KS © ch. 29, 38, ae d ver. 7ch. Mb 18. ¢ ch. 30. 19, 2, f ver. & ch. 27. 9, 16. 4. i Numb. 9. 17& 1.11. Neh. 9. 19. t Heb. journeyed. * Numb. 9. ES) 19—2. Veh. 13. 21. Numb. 9 15.

Before CHRIST 1490 a Exod. 19. 3. b Exod. 40. 35 4 Exod. 12, 5. ch. 3. 1. & 92, 20, 21. Deut. 15. 21. 15, 19. f ch. 22, 21,27. Tsai. 56.7. Rom. 5. h Mie. 6. 6. {2 Chron. 35. 11. Hebr, 10,11. k ch. 3. 8. Hebr, 12. 24. 1 Pet..1. 2. 1Gen, 22, 9. mGen. 8. 21. Tzck. 20. 28, 2Cor. 2. 15. Ephes. 5. 2. Phil. 4. 10. " ver. 3. CHAPTER -_ err TLS. rd, a 1 The burnt aferints Pine fouls. ND the Lorp ®called unto Moses, and spake unto him out of the tabernacle of the congregation, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, ‘If any man of you bring an offering unto the Lorp, ye shall bring your offering of the cattle, even of the herd, and of the flock. 3 If his offering J¢ a burnt sacrifice of the herd, let him offer a male dwithout blemish: he shall offer it of his own voluntary will at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation -|before the Lorn. 4°And he shall put his hand upon | the head of the burnt offering; and it shall be faecepted for him *to make atonement for him. 5 And he shall kill the "bullock , [before the Lorn: ‘and the priests, ».’| Aaron’s sons, shall bring the blood, :.|and sprinkle the blood round about ‘upon the altar that is by the door of 11. |the tabernacle of the congregation. 6 And he shall flay the burnt offer-’ ing, and cut it into his pieces. 7 And the sons of Aaron the priest shall put fire upon the altar, and ‘lay the wood in order upon the fire : 8 And the priests, Aaron’s sons, shall lay the parts, the head, and the fat, in order upon the wood that 2s on the fire which is upon the altar: 9 But his inwards and his legs shall he wash in water: and the priest shall burn all on the altar, to be a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a ™sweet savour unto the ORD. 10 1 And if his offering be of the flocks, namely, of the sheep, or of the goats, for a burnt sacrifice; he shall bring it a male "without blemish. THE THIRD BOOK OF MOSES, CALLED LEVITICUS. —_————_———— sons the priests: and he shall take 11 °And he shall kill it on the side of the altar northward before the Lorp: and the priests, Aaron’s sons, shall sprinkle his blood round about upon the altar. 12 And he shall cut it into his pieces, with his head and his fat: and the priest shall lay them in order on the wood that 7s on the fire which is upon the altar: 13 But he shall wash the inwards and the legs with water : and the priest shall bring #¢ all, and burn 7% upon the altar: It 7s a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the Lorp. 14 7 And if the burnt sacrifice for his offering to the Lorp be of fowls, then he shall bring his offering of Pturtledoves, or of

young pigeons. | 15 And the priest shall bring 1 unto the altar, and "wring off his head, and burn ¢ on the altar ; and the blood thereof shall be wrung out at the side of the altar : . 16 And he shall pluck away his crop with "his feathers, and cast it ‘beside the altar on the east part, by the place of the ashes: 7 And he shall cleave it with the wings thereof, du¢ ‘shall not divide it asunder: and the priest shall burn it upon the altar, upon the wood that is upon the fire: *it 7s a burnt sactl” fice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the Lorp. CHAPTER II. 1 The meat offering of flour with oil and incense, 4 either baken in the oven, 6 o” Oo” a plate, 7 or in a fryingpan, 12 or of the jirstfruits in the ear, 13 The salt of the meat offering. ND when any will offer *a meatoffering unto the Lorp, his offering shall be of fine flour ; and he shall pour oil upon it, and put frankincense thereon: 2, And he shall bring it to Aaron’s Before CHR, st Lu © ver, §, poh 5. 28 | 12. 8. Luke 2% x, pinch : aie Inad twith the nail. Or, fe fe therets qh. G. 10. | | | | | + Gen. 16.1 \| |} ayer. 13. } |

a ts ey co offerings. The meat offering of flour. LEVITICUS II. The peace offering aa ——__ - faite areen ears of corn dried | _ Before refore | thereout his handful of the flour | thy firstfruits green ears of corn CHRIST a thereof, and of the oil thereof, with| by the fire, even corm beaten out of | ~ 1490 —.— |all the frankincense thereof; and the | ?full ears. ‘1 it | pa Kings 4. nyer®. & eh priest shall burn ’the memorial of 15 And “thou shalt put o1 Upon ila vee. 3 it upon the altar, do de an offering| and lay frankincense thereon: it 73 a_ made by fire, of a sweet savour unto | meat offering. P sr, the Lonp: 16 And the priest shall burn ‘the, con 8 | 3 And *the remnant of the meat- memorial of it, part of the hae offering shall be Aaron’s and his|corn thereof, and part of the oil. «nxod.29.57. | sons’: “id 7s a thing most holy of the | thereof, with all the frankincense Numb! offerings of the Lorn made by fire. | thereof: it is an offering made by 4 And if thou bring an oblation| fire unto the Lorp. of a meat offering baken in the oven, CHAPTER III. | it shalt be unleavened cakes of fine|1 The meat offering of the herd, 6 of the flock, flour mingled with oil, or unleayened Feither «lamb, 120ra goat. 711,29 + Exod. 9.2.| wafers “anointed with oil. ND if his oblation 4¢ a “sacrifice ea Tea 5 4 And if thy oblation J¢ a meat- of peace offering, if he offer 7 LorenaJtat| offering baken Vin a pan, it shall be|of the herd; whether it be a male View °° | of fine flour unleavened, mingled with | or female, he shall offer it > without oil. blemish before the Lorp. lw tas 6 Thou shalt part it in pieces, and 2 And ‘he shall lay his hand upon * icd.3)-i0. | pour oil thereon: it is a meat offer- the head of his offering, and kill it) ing. at the door of the tabernacle of the) 7 And if thy oblation be a meat- congregation: and <Aaron’s sons the | | offering éaken in the fryingpan, it! priests shall sprinkle the blood upon shall be made of fine flour with oil. | the altar round about. 8 And thou shalt bring the meat-| 3 And he shall offer of the saerioffering that is made of these things | fice of the peace offering an offering | unto the Lorp: and when it is pre-| made by fire unto the Lorn; “the| "> sented unto the priest, he shall bring |" fat that covereth the inwards, and oe it unto the altar. all the fat that 7s upon the inwards, | 9 And the priest shall take from} + And the two kidneys, and the} the meat offering ‘a memorial there-| fat that is on them, which is by | of, and shall burn i¢ upon the altar: | the flanks, and the "caul above the 10" fart Isai. ¢ Acts W. 4. ben. | 4 Exod. 29. 13, 2 f ver. 2.

*Bxod.29.18./7¢ is an Soffering made by fire, of a|liver, with the kidneys, it shall he) /« and. | sweet savour unto the Lorp. take away. | eps. M ver. 3. 10 And "that whieh is left of the} 5 And Aaron’s sons ¢shall burn it ˚h:& }2: ae Exod. 29.13. meat offering shad/ de Aaron's and) on the altar upon the burnt sacritice, | | his sons’: if ts a thing most holy of} which is upon the wood that is on| | the offerings of the Lorp made by | the fire: i is an offering made by tire, | fire. of a sweet savour unto the Lorp. 11 No meat offering, which ye} 61 And if his offering for a sacritice shall bring unto the Loxp, shall be| of peace offering unto the Lorn ée of ich. 6.17. Bee ta made with ‘leaven: for ye shall bun | the tlock ; male or female, ‘he shall |’ ¥ = i. 12, Mark’. 1 no leaven, nor any honey, in any| ofter it without blemish. offering of the Lorn made by fire. | 7 If he offer a lamb for his offer12 4*As for the oblation of the| ing, then shall he offer it betore the 5. 1 (oa, 1. | firstfruits, ye shall offer them unto the | Lor. eb, ~ 1 5 1 cud“ | Lorn: but they shall not the bunt) 8 And he shall lay his hand upon on the altar for a sweet savour. the head of his offering, and kill it ¢ . q a or ieeah i And every oblation of thy meat- | before thetabernacle of theeonereeaCons” | offering: 'sha oy SH ae Hhial| Panis siren een a). este g ‘shalt thou season with salt; | tion: and Aaron’s sons shall sprinkle neither shalt thou suffer ™the salt of| the blood thereof round about how su t upon the covenant of thy God to be lacking| the altar, " Heek. 433, 04, fi : . "|from tl e: ino: “with ¢ ; 7 ae Pf meat offering : with all ey And he shall offer of the sacriaye offerings thou shalt offer salt.| fice of the peace offering an offering | it “pe 9} =) ie ~ . ˚ = J = . iS) “e281, 4 And if thou offer a meat offering | made by fire unto the Lorp; the of thy firstfruits unto the Lorn, *thou shalt offer for the meat offering of fat thereof, and the whole rump, it shall he take off hard by the backa ae

The sin offering for the LEVITICUS III. priest, the ep Bo vr NG egg oo ear, Before eHRIST 1490 —S—’ € See ch. 21. 6, 8,17, 21, 92, & 22. 25. Ezek. 44. 7. Mal. 1.7, 12. bh ver. 1, 7, &e. 8 Be Seam ch. 7. 23, 26. & 17. 10, 14. Deut. 12, 16, 1Sam. 14. 33. Ezek. 44. 7, 15. *ch. 5, 15,17. Numb- 15. 22, &e. 1Sam.14.27. Ps. 19. 12. Yeh. 8. 12, ech. 9. 2. doh. 1. 3, 4. bone; and the fat that coyereth the inwards, and all the fat that 23 upon the inwards, 10 And the two kidneys, and the fat that ¢s upon them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away. 11 And the priest shall burn it|g upon the altar: it is the food of the offering made by fire unto the Lorn. 12 9 And if his offering bc a goat, then "he shall offer it before the Lorp. 13 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of it, and kill it before the tabernacle of the congregation : and the sons of Aaron shall sprinkle the blood thereof upon the altar round about. 14 And he shall offer thereof his offering, even an offering made by fire unto the Lorn; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards, 15 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away. 16 And the priest shall burn them upon the altar: it is the food of the offering made by fire for a sweet savour: ‘all the fat is the Lorn’s. 17 It shall be a perpetual statute for your a throughout all your dwellings, that ye eat neither Mat nor ™blood. CHAPTER IV. 1 The sin offering of ignorance, 3 for the priest, 13 for the congregation, 22 for the ruler, 27 for any of the people. fe the Lonp spake unto Moses, 1 ok bay ig, ™ x 4 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, “If a soul shall sin through ignorance against any of the commandments of the Lorp concerning things which ought not to be done, and shall do against any of them: 3 If the priest that is anointed do sin according to the sin of the people; then let him bring for his sin, ‘which he hath sinned, ¢a young bullock without blemish unto the Lorn for a sin offering. 4 And he shall ‘bring the bullock “unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the Lorp; [he carry forth t+ without the camp and shall lay his hand upon the bullock’s head, and Kill the bulloet before the Lorn. 5 And the priest that is anointed eshall take of the bullock’s blood and bring it to the tabernacle of the congregation : 6 And the priest shall dip his finger in the blood, and sprinkle of the blood seven times before the Lorn, before the vail of the sanctuary. 7 And the

priest shall ‘put some of the blood upon the horns of the altar of sweet incense before the Lorp, which és in_the tabernacle of the congregation ; and shall pour Eall the blood of the bullock at the ae eNO — i Neto, > Cy the Lig “chin, | Viel Num), Wy Toh. uy, 1, tae & iy, Beh. 5.9, | bottom of the altar of the burnt offering, which ¢s at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. 8 And he shall take off from it all the fat of the bullock for the sinoffering ; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that 7s upon the inwards, 9 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away, 10 "As it was taken off from the bullock of the sacrifice of peace of ferings: and the priest shall burn them upon the altar of the burntoffering. 11 iAnd the skin of the bullock, and all his flesh, with his head, and with his legs, and his inwards, and his dung, 12 Even the whole bullock shall unto a clean place, ‘where the ashes are poured out, and "burn him on the wood with fire: twhere'the ashes are t poured out shall he be burnt. 13 { And “if the whole congrega- | "s tion of Israel sin through ignorance, “and the thing be hid from the eyes|" of the assembly, and they have done somewhat against’ any of the commandments of the Lorn concerning things which should not be done, and are guilty ; 14 When the sin, which they have sinned against it, is known, then the congregation shall offer a young bullock for the sin, and bring him before the tabernacle of the congregation. neh. 3.345 i id, 9.14 : Bob. kad | Heb. (0 Tian Wie t

Tefore CHRIST 1490 pamecieyt ae ach. 1. 4. gation shall lay their hands upon the head of the bullock before the Lorn: and the bullock shall be killed before the Lorn. 16 ° And the priest that is anointed shall bring of the bullock's blood to the tabernacle of the congregation : 17 And the priest shall dip his finger in some of the blood, and sprinkle it seven times before the Lorn, even before the vail. 18 And he shall put some of the blood upon the horns of the altar which 7s before the Lorn, that is in the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall pour out all the blood at the bottom of the altar of the burntoffering, which is at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. p ver. 5. Hlebr. 9. 12, 1s, Me him, and burn if upon the altar. 20 And he shall do with the bullock as he did 'with the bullock for a sin offering, so shall he do with this: "and the priest shall make an atonement for them, and it shall be forgiven them. . 21 And he shall carry forth the bullock without the camp, and burn him as he burned the first bullock: it is a sin offering for the congregation. 22 1 When a ruler hath sinned, and done somewhat through ignorance against any of the commandments of the Lorp his God concerning things which should not be done, and is uilty : 23 Or 'if his sin, wherein he hath sinned, come to his knowledge ; he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a male without blemish : 24 And "he shall lay his hand upon the head of the goat, and kill it in the place where they kill the burntoffering before the Lorn: it is a sinoffering. 25 *And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put i# upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out his blood at the bottom of the altar of burnt offering. 26 And he shall burn all his fat upon the altar, as ¥the fat of the sacrifice of peace offerings: and the priest shall make an atonement for him as concerning his sin, and it shall be forgiven him. 4 ver. 3, © Numb. 15. 25. Rom. 6. 11. Hebr. 2. 17. & 10. 10, 11, 12. 1John 1. 7. & 2.2, "ver. 2, 13. tver. 14. "ver. 4, do, * yer. 30. Yeh. 3. 5, * Ver, 20, Num. 15, 99. LEVITICUS IV. 19 And he shall take all his fat from | any of the people. Before CHRIST 1490 eed 27 {| And #if tany one of the 'eom-| mon people gin through ignorance, 14 while he doeth somewhat against any). of the commandments of the Lorp um 15.27. | concerning things peur ought not) sou. » done, and be. guilty ; | ofthe land. | eae if his sin, "which he hath *** sinned, come to his knowledge: then he shall bring his offering, a kid of the

goats, a female without blemish, for his sin which he hath sinned. 29 And he shall lay his hand upon |***" + ** the head of the sin offering, and slay the sin offering in the place of the burnt offering. 30 And the priest shall take of the blood thereof with his finger, and, put 7¢ upon the horns ofthe altar of | burnt offering, and shall pour out all | the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar. 31 And the shall take away all the | fat thereof, ˚as the fat is taken away |" 7 > | from off the sacrifice of peace offer- | ings; and the priest shall burn i¢ upon the altar for a ‘sweet savour | *3xo2-39-18unto the Lorn; Sand the priest shall make an atonement for him, and it| | shall be forgiven him. | 32 And if he bring a lamb for a sinoffering, "he shall bring it a female| without blemish. | 33 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, | and slay it for a sin offering in the| place where they kill the burnt of-| fering. | 34 And the priest shall take of| the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put iz upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar : 35 And-he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat of the lamb is taken away from the sacrifice of the peace offerings; and the priest shall + Heb. people | ach. 3. 14. = ver. 26. 3 ver. 23. burn them upon the altar, ‘accord-| ‘eh. 3.5. ing to the offerings made by fire unto the Lorp: ‘and the priest shall | « ver. 26, 31. make an atonement for his sin that he hath committed, and it shall be forgiven him. CHAPTER V. 1 He that sinneth in concealing his knowledge, Jin ue anunclean thing, 4 or in making an oath. 6 His trespass offvring, of the Jlock, 7 of fowls, 11 or of flour. 14 The drespass offering in sacrilege, 17 and in sins of ignorance. : 8

The trespass offering LEVITICUS V. Before CHRIST 1490 a 1 Kings 8. 31. Matt. 96. 63. Numb. 9.13. ech. 11. 24, 28, 31, Wo. Numb. 19. 11, 13, 16. aver. 17. ech. 12, & 13, & 16. 8 See Mark 6. 23. beh. 16, 21. & 265, 40. Numb. 5. 7. Fara 1. 1, 12. ich, 12.9, & 14, 21, t Heb, his hand cannot reach to the sufficiency of a tamb, keh. 1. 14. and hear the and is a witn or known it, then he ND if a soul sin, voice of swearing, ness, whether he hath see of it; if he do not utter shall »bear his iniquity. 2 Or ‘if a soul touch any unclean thing, whether it be a carcase of an unclean beast, or a carcase of unclean cattle, or the carcase of unclean creeping things, and of it be hidden from him; he also shall be unclean, and ‘guilty. 3 Or if he touch ‘the uncleanness of man, whatsoever uncleanness at be that a man shall be defiled withal, and it be hid from him ; when he knoweth of 7, then he shall be guilty. 4 Or if a soul swear, pronouncing with Ais lips ‘to do evil, or *to do good, whatsoever at be that a man shall pronounce with an oath, and it be hid from him; when he knoweth of it, then he shall be guilty in one of these. 5 And it shall be, when he shall be guilty in one of these things, that he shall "confess that he hath sinned in that thing: 6 And he shall bring his trespassoffering unto the Lorn for his sin which he hath sinned, a female from the flock, a lamb or a kid of the goats, for a sin offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for him concerning his sin. 7 And ‘if the be not able to bring a lamb, then he shall bring for his trespass, which he hath committed, two ¥turtledoves, or two young pigeons, unto the Lorn; one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt, offering. Veh. 1. 15, 8 And he shall bring them unto the pees who a offer that which 7s or the sin offering first, and !wri off his head from his neck, but “ial not divide 7 asunder : 9 And he shall sprinkle of the blood of the sin offering upon the side of the altar; and ™the rest of the blood shall be wrung out at the bottom of the altar: it 7s a sin offering. 10 And he shall offer the second for a burnt offering, according to 10r, orai- |the ""manner: © i Bien : ˚and the t neh 14 eames babe at for fe foie sin which he hath si i Spheres sinned, and it shall 11 4 But if he be not able to bring two turtledoves, or two young pi geons, then he that sinned shall bring for his offering the tenth part of an ephah of fine flour for a sinoffering ; ? he shall put no oil upon it, neither shall he put any frankincense thereon: for it 7s a sin offering. 12 Then shall he bring it to the priest, and the priest shall take his handful of it,

even a memorial thereof, and burn 7 on the altar, according to the offerings made by fire unto the Lorp: it is a sin offering. 13 * And the priest shall make an atonement for him as touching his sin that he hath sinned in one of these, and it shall be forgiven him : and ‘the remnant shall be the priest’s, as a meat offering. 14 7 And the Lorp spake unto Moses, saying, 15 "If a soul commit a trespass, and sin through ignorance, in the holy things of the Lorp; then *he shall bring for his trespass unto the Lorp a ram without blemish out of the flocks, with thy estimation by shekels of silver, after ¥the shekel of the sanctuary, for a trespass offering: 16 And he shall make amends for the harm that he hath done in the holy thing, and shall add the fifth part thereto, and give it unto the priest: and the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the trespass offering, and it shall be forgiven him. 17 1 And if a "soul sin, and commit any of these. things which are forbidden to be done by the commandments of the Lorp ; *though|* he wist i¢ not, yet is he “guilty, and shall bear his iniquity. 18 °And he shall bring a ram without blemish out of the flock, with thy estimation, for a trespass offering, unto the priest: ‘and the priest shall make an atonement for him concerning his ignorance wherein he erred and wist 7# not, and it shall be forgiven him. 19 It és a trespass offering: *he cs certainly trespassed against the ORD. CHAPTER VI. 1 The trespass offering for sins done wittingly. 8 The law of the burnt offering, 14 aan the meat offering. 19 The offering at the wt sins of 1Moran ¢, Veto Cun 1s 1449 *Numb.5,1: Teh. 9,9 Fel. day, sch ay tch.2.3, w ch. 22.14, = Ezra 10,19. y Exod. 3,13. eh. 27, 2. 3l. ie Numb. 5.7. ach, 4. 0. veh. 4% e yer. 15: ryer. 10. 2. op Bara 10” consecration of a priest. 24 T sin offering. a ci lac ae

Before CHRIST 1490 ed: a Numb. fi 6, veh, 19 11. Acts 5. 4. 0. Fixod. 22. 7, 10. 4 Or, in dealing. f Ifeb. portting of tne & « Deut. 22. 1, 2, 3. c Exod. 22. 11. eh, 19, 12. gch. 5. 16, Numb. 5. 7. 2Sam. 12. 6. Luke 19. 8. 4 Or, in the day of his being found quill. t Heb. tn the day of his Dvspass. Weh. 5. 15. ich. 4, 26, 1 Or, for the burning. Teh 1G ™ Ezek, 44.19. "oh dg, 19, The law of the burnt offering. LEVITICUS VI. The law of the meat offering. ND the Lorp spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Ifa soul sin, and *commit a trespass against the Lorn, and "lie unto his neighbour in that ‘which was delivered him to keep, or in '*fellowship, or in a thing taken away by violence, or hath “deceived his neighbour ; 3 Or have found that which was lost, and lieth concerning it, and ‘sweareth falsely; in any of all these that a man doeth, sinning therein: 4 Then it shall be, because he hath sinned, and is guilty, that he shall restore that which he took violently away, or the thing which he hath deceitfully gotten, or that which was delivered him to keep, or the. lost thing which he found, 5 Or all that about which he hath sworn falsely; he shall even *restore it in the principal, and shall add the fifth part more thereto, and give it unto him to whom it appertaineth, "tin the day of his trespass offering. 6 And he shall bring his trespassoffering unto the Lorp, "a ram without blemish out of the flock, with thy estimation, for a trespass offering, unto the priest : 7 ‘And the priest shall make an atonement for him before the Lorp: and it shall be forgiven him for any thing of all that he hath done in trespassing therein. 8 4 And the Lorn spake unto Moses, saying, 9 Command Aaron and his sons, saying, This 7s the law of the burntoffering: It is the burnt offering, "because of the burning upon the altar all night unto the morning, and the fire of the altar shall be burning in it. 10 ‘And the priest shall put on his 2U. . eae . | linen garment, and his linen breeches shall he put upon his flesh, and take up the ashes which the fire hath consumed with the burnt offering on the altar, and he shall put them 'beside the altar. 11 And “he shall put off his garments, and put on other garments, and carry forth the ashes without the camp "unto a clean place. 12 And the fire upon the altar shall be burning in it; it shall not be put out: and the priest shall burn wood 39 8—2 on it every morning, and lay the burnt offering in order upon it ; and he shall burn thereon ˚the fat of the yeace offerings. . m3 The a shall ever be burning upon the altar ; it shall never go out. 14 7? And this is the

law of the meat offering: the sons of Aaron shall offer it before the Lorp, before the altar. 15 And he shall take of it his handful, of the flour of the meat offering, and of the oil thereof, and all the frankincense which is upon the meatoffering, and shall burn 7# upon the altar for a sweet savour, ¢ven the| 4Imemorial of it, unto the Lorv. 16 And ‘the remainder thereof \˚ shall Aaron and his sons eat : ‘with |unleavened bread shall it be eaten in the holy place; in the court, of the tabernacle of the congregation they shall eat it. 17 ‘It shall not be baken with leaven. "T have given it wnto them for their portion of my offerings made by fire; *it is most holy, as 2s the sin offering, and as the trespass offering. 18 ¥ All the males among the children of Aaron shall eat of it. *J¢ shall be a statute for ever in your generations concerning the offerings of the Lorp made by fire: *every one that toucheth them shall be holy. 19 {And the Lorn spake unto Moses, saying, 20 > This is the offering of Aaron and of his sons, which they shall offer unto the Lorp in the day when he is anointed; the tenth part of an *ephah of fine flour for a meat offering perpetual, half of it in the morning, and half thereof at night. 21 Ina pan it shall be made with oil; and when it is baken, thou shalt bring it in: and the baken pieces of the meat offering shalt thou offer for a Sweet savour unto the Lorp. 22 And the priest of his sons “that is anointed in his stead shall offer it: i is a statute for ever unto the Lorn; ˚it shall be wholly burnt. 23 For every meat offering for the priest shall be wholly burnt: it shall not be eaten. 24 {| And the Lorn spake unto Moses, saying, 25 Speak unto Aaron and to his Before CHRIST 1490 — och. 3. 3, 9, 14. ver. 26. ch. 10. 12, 13. Num. 18.10. | teh. 2. 11 + Num. 18. 9, 10. * ver. 25. eh, 2. 3. & 71. Exod. 29. 37. ¥ ver Num. 18. 10. =ch. 3.17. ach. 2.3, 4, 7 » Exod. 29. 2. teh. 4.3. © Exod. 29, 25. Feh. 4.2. © Exod. 16.36. | sons, saying, ‘This is the law of the i ees

— The law of the trespass offering, LEVITICUS VI. Before CHRIST 1490 a) ech. 1.3 11. & 4. at ai ¢ 22. ich. 10.17. 18. Num, 18.9, k ver. 16. 1 Exod. 20.37. EW. WY. ech. 11. 33. & 15.12. ® ver. 1A. Num. 18. 10. ˚ ver, 25. pch. 4. 7, 1, 12, 18, 21. & 10. 18, & 16. 27. Hebr. 13. 11. ach. 5, & 6. 1-7. “ch. G, 17, 25. é& 21, 22. ach, 3. 4, 9, 10, 14, 15, 16. & 4. 8, 9. Exod. 29. 13. *ch. 6. 16,17, Num. 18. 9, 10. toh. 2.3. & ch, 6. 25, 26. & 14.13: Ww, Ezek. 44. 28. | 2u, sin offering : §In the place where the | burnt offering is killed shall the sin| offering be killed before the Lorp: \4it ds most holy. . 26 i The priest that offereth it for sin shall eat it: ‘in the holy place shall it be eaten, in the court of the tabernacle of the congregation. 27 !Whatsoever shall touch the flesh thereof shall be holy: and when there is sprinkled of the blood thereof upon any garment, thou shalt wash that whereon it was sprinkled in the holy place. ; 28 But the earthen vessel wherein it is sodden ™shall be broken: and if it be sodden in a brasen pot, it shall be both scoured, and rinsed in water. 29 All the males among the priests shall eat thereof: ˚it 7s most holy. 30 »And no sin offering, whereof any of the blood is brought into the tabernacle of the congregation to reconeile withal in the holy place, shall be eaten: it shall be burnt in the fire. CHAPTER VII. 1 The law of the trespass offering, 11 and of the peace offerings, 12 whether it be for a thanksgiving, 16 or a vow, or a freewilloffering. 22 The fat, 26 and the blood, are Forbidden. 28 The priests’ portion in the peace offerings. IKEWISE “this is the law of the trespass offermg: Pit is most holy. 2 In the place where they kill the burnt offering shall they kill the trespass offering : and the blood thereof shall he sprinkle round about upon the altar. 3 And he shall offer of it “all the fat thereof; the rump, and the fat that covereth the inwards, 4 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which és by the flanks, and the caul that is above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away : 5 And the priest shall burn them upon the altar for an offering made by fire unto the Lorn: it és a tresrie a *Kvery male among: the prie: shall eat thereof: it shall reed in the holy place: ‘it is most holy. 7 As the sin offering is, so is the trespass offering: there is one law for them: the priest that maketh atonement therewith shall have 7¢. for his offering ‘leavened bread with § And the priest that offereth any + : any man’s burnt offering, even the priest shall have to himself the skin of ie burnt offering which he hath offereq 9 And “all the meat

offerine: that is baken in the oven, and all that js dressed in the fryingpan, and "in the pan, shall be the priest's that offer. eth it. 10 And every meat offering, mingled with oil, and dry, shall all the sons of Aaron haye, one as much as another. 11 And ithis is the law of the sacrifice of peace offerings, which he shall offer unto the Lorp. 12 If he offer it for a thanksgiving, then he shall offer with the sacrifice of thanksgiving unleavened cakes mingled with oil, and unleavened wafers 'anointed with oil, and cakes mingled with oil, of fine flour, fried. 13 Besides the cakes, he shall offer the sacrifice of thanksgiving of his peace offerings. 14 And of it he shall offer one out of the whole oblation for an heaveoffering unto the Lor, "and it shall be the priest's that sprinkleth the blood of the peace offerings. 15 "And the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offerings for thanksgiving shall be eaten the same day that it is offered ; he shall not leave any of it until the morning. 16 But ˚if the sacrifice of his offering be a vow, ora voluntary offering, it shall be eaten the same day that he offereth his sacrifice: and on the morrow also the remainder of it shall be eaten : 17 But the remainder of the. flesh of the sacrifice on the third day shall be burnt with fire. 18 And if any of the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offerings be eaten at all on the third day, it shall not be accepted, neither shall it be imputed unto him that offereth it: it shall be an 4abomination, and the | soul that eateth of it shall bear his miquity. 19 And the flesh that toucheth any unclean thing shall not be eaten; it shall be burnt with fire: and as for the flesh, all that be clean shall eat thereof. and of the Peace oe Bering Veto > Hn Isp in ~~ c sch 12.3 Nim it Ezek, te 1 0b on p, Hal nine' | on hint OF al ie TH3Lg | &p, tea | keh.o4, | Numba. 1 Amos4.5 och, 19.605) p Num wi , le Ne "spa > = 20 But the soul that eateth of the ae

The portion of the priests. LEVITICUS VII. Aaron and his sons consecrated. = _ J Before ~Herore | flesh of the sacrifice of peace offer-| 34 For “the wave Parl — as ce cea ings, that pertain unto the Lorp, | heave shoulder have Pe dhe ee ae —— |thaving his uncleanness upon him, | children of Israel sees “ees, and | eee reh 16,5) | oven that soul *ghall be cut off from | crifices of their peace offerings, aNd) ch. 10. 14, aie his people have given them unto paren, Hee agasieke 21 Moreover thesoul that shall touch | priest and unto his sons by a cael Deut. 18, 3. ven, &13, any unclean thing, as ‘the unclean- | for ever from among the children o venti. 24, {ness of man, or any “unclean beast, | Israel. . h tio. 4.14.{or any “abominable unclean thing,| 35 i This 7s the portion of the and eat of the flesh of the sacrifice | anointing of Aaron, and of the of peace offerings, which pertain unto anointing of his sons, out of the yer. 20. the Lonp, even that soul *shall be offerings of the Lorp made by fire, cut off from his people. in the day when he presented them 22 {And the Lorp spake unto|to minister unto the Lorp in the Moses, saying, | priest’s office ; 23 Speak unto the children of Is) 36 Which the Lozp commanded yeh.3.17. |rael, saying, ¥Ye shall eat no man-/| to be given them of the children of Ss iaenneas ner of fat, of ox, or of sheep, or of| Israel, "in the day that he anointed | * Exod. 40.13, oat. them, 4y a statute for ever through-) tHeb. car- | 24 And the fat of the tbeast that out their generations. — ; é.i7.15, | dicth of itself, and the fat of that) 37 This 7s the law ‘of the burnt-|'** Pex | which is torn with beasts, may be | offering, ‘of the meat offering, ‘and | a ae «4:31 | used in any other use: but ye shall of the sin offering, ™and of the “ve-!. in no wise eat of it. trespass offering, “and of the con-|*sh% 3% 1. 25 For whosoever eateth the fat|secrations, and °of the sacrifice of |° ver 1of the beast, of which men offer an|the peace offerings ; offering made by fire unto the Lonp,) 38 Which the Lorp commanded even the soul that eateth i¢ shall be; Moses in mount Sinai, in the day cut off from his people. that he commanded the children of *Gon: 9-4. | 26 *Moreover ye shall eat no man- | Israel ?to offer their oblations unto |?! * 1710-14. |ner of blood, whether it be of fowl or | the Lorn, in the wilderness of Sinai. of beast, in any of your dwellings. CHAPTER VIII. 27 Whatsoever soul zz be that eateth | 1 Moses consecrateth Aaron and his sons. 14 esi te Their sin offering. 18 Their burné offering. any manner of blood, even. that soul 22 The ram of

consecrations. 31 The place shall be eut off from his people. and time of their consecration. 28 {7 And the Lorp spake unto ND the Lorp spake unto Moses, Moses, saying, saying, 29 Speak unto the children of Is-| 2 *Take Aaron and his sons with |*Fse¢- 9 *ch3.1. / yael, saying, “He that offereth the|him, and the garments, and ‘the » Exod. 28. 2 sacrifice of his peace offerings unto | anointing oil, and a bullock for the | « Exod.30. 24, the Loxv shall bring his oblation| sin offering, and two rams, and al ~ unto the Lorp of the sacrifice of| basket of unleavened bread ; ies his peace offerings. . 3 And gather thou all the congreses | 30 > His own hands shall bring the | gation together unto the door of the offerings of the Lorp made by fire, | tabernacle of the conereeation. the fat with the breast, it shall he] + + And Moses did as the Lorp com*Fxod. 29.24, | bring, that *the breast may be waved | manded him ; and the assembly was ch.o. 27. & | for a wave offering before the Lorv. gathered together unto the door of Numb, 6 20. (31 ‘And the priest shall burn the | the tabernacle of the congregation, ee fat upon the altar : *but the breast | 5 And Moses said unto the concae ee oa baa his sons’. gregation, “This is the thing whieh | « Exod. 99. 4 gaia, | 32 Anc the rig it shoulder shall ye| the Loxv commanded to be done. 62.1 give unto the priest for an heave of- 6 And Moses brought Aaron and fering of the sacrifices of your peace-|his sons, °and washed them with | * Exod. 29. 4. offerings. . water. 33 He among the sons of Aaron,| 7 ‘And he put upon him the coat, | { Exod. 29. 5. that offereth the blood of the peace-| and girded him with the eirdle,.and|° =o "* offerings, and the fat, shall have the clothed him with the robe, and put fee right shoulder for Ais part. the ephod upon him, and he girded ee ee

| The sin offering of Aaron, Se. LEVITICUS VIII. Before. CHRIST 1490 —_ |» Exod. 2.50. i Exod. 29. k Exod. 28.37, &e. zs 1 Exod. 30. 26, 0 27, 28, 29. meh. 21. 10, 12. « Exod. 2%. 8, He + Heb. bound. ¢ Exod. 29. 10, Ezek. 43, 19. Pech. 4. 4. 4 Exod. 29, 12, 36. eh. 4. 7. Ezek. 43. 20, F 26. Hebr. 9. 22, 7 Exod. 29, 13, ch. 4. 8. * eh. 4. U1, 12. Exod. 29, 14. t Exod. 20, 15, .| oil upon Aaron's head, and anointed ous girdle of the i 7 uri i ane him thereephod, and bound it unto with. 8 And he put the breastplate upon him: also he "put in the breastplate the Urim and the Thumm. ; 9 iAnd he put the mitre upon his head; also upon the mitre, evel upon his forefront, did he put the golden plate, the holy crown; as the Lorp F ommanded Moses. _ 10 !And Moses took the anointing oil, and anointed the tabernacle and all that was therein, and sanctified them. 11 And he sprinkled thereof upon the altar seven times, and anointe the altar and all his vessels, both the laver and his foot, to sanctify them. 12 And he ™ poured of the anointing him, to sanctify him. 13 "And Moses brought Aaron's sons, and put coats upon them, and girded them with girdles, and_tput bonnets upon them; as the Lorp commanded Moses. 14° And he brought the bullock for the sin offering : and Aaron and his sons PJaid their hands upon the head of the bullock for the sin offering. 15 And he slew if; 'and Moses took the blood, and put #¢ upon the horns of the altar round about with his finger, and purified the altar, and poured the blood at the bottom of the altar, and sanctified it, to make reconciliation upon it. 16 And he took all the fat that was upon the inwards, and the caul above the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and Moses burned 7¢ upon the altar, 17 But the bullock, and his hide, his flesh, and his dung, he burnt with fire without the camp; as the Lorp rrires oe nd he brought the ram a ieee ata eal Aaron ne Mis sons laid their re of the ram. —— mpm the 9 And he killed #; and Mose sprinkled the blood up : vena about. post uponsthe altar 20 And he cut the ram into pi and Moses burnt Pia pleces, and the hag nea ane he 21 And he washed the inwards and d|and Moses put of the blood upon the the legs in water ; and Moses burnt the whole ram upon the altar: it aq.) > a burnt sacrifice for a sweet savour and an offering made by fire unto the Lorp; "as the Lorp commandeq Moses. 92 { And "he brought the other yam, the ram of consecration: and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram. 23 And he slew 7%; and

Moses took of the blood of it, and put 7 upon the tip of Aaron’s right ear, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot. 24 And he brought Aaron’s sons, tip of their right ear, and upon the thumbs of their right hands, and upon the great toes of their right feet: and Moses sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about. 95 *And he took the fat, and the rump, and all the fat that was upon the inwards, and the caul above the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and the right shoulder : 26 ¥And out of the basket of unleavened bread, that was before the Lorp, he took one unleayened cake, and a cake of oiled bread, and one wafer, and put ¢hem on the fat, and upon the right shoulder : ; 27 And he put all “upon Aaron's hands, and upon his sons’ hands, and waved them for a wave offering before the Lonp. 28 “And Moses took them from off their hands, and burnt zhem on the altar upon the burnt offering : they were consecrations for a sweet savour: it és an offering made by fire unto the Lorp. 29 And Moses took the breast, and The ran ™ 2 of eo ev Scongy 1H, Veta Hq Rig Vigq | c “Exo, | "Ki hele | x Exod. 2.2, y Exod. 3 + Rxoil.204 ae. a Exod.) waved it for a wave offering before the Lorn: for of the ram of consecration it was Moses’ ?part ; as the Lorp commanded Moses. : 30 And *Moses took of the anointing oil, and of the blood which was upon the altar, and sprinkled 7¢ upo? Aaron, and upon his garments, an@ upon his sons, and upon his sons garments with him; and sanctified Aaron, and his garments, and his sons, and his sons’ garments with him. 31 1 And Moses said unto Aaron and to his sons, *Boil the flesh a x w Exo" e Exot & Ste a 4 und?

LEVITICUS VIII. and. for the people. a ee mingled with oil: for ‘to day the ‘| Lord will appear unto you. 5 “ And they brought that which Moses commanded betore the tabernacle of the congregation: and all the congregation drew near and stood before the Lonn. 6 And Moses said, This és the thing which the Lorp commanded that ye the ram jor Ya sacrifice of peaceofferings, which was for the people : and Aaron’s sons presented unto him the blood, which he sprinkled upon the altar round about, 19 And the fat of the bulloek and of the ram, the rump, and that which covereth the inwards, and the kidneys, and the caul adove the liver : 20 And they put the fat upon the Aaron's offering for himself, z Before neftore | the door of the tabernacle of the con-| should do: and sthe glory of the} oynist maT al gregation : and there eat it with the Lorp shall appear unto oe von, Ch bread that és in the basket of con-| 7 And Moses said unto Aaron, G0], ions sayi the altar, and "offer thy sin ofsecrations, as I commanded, saying, | unto > ort al’ Aaron and his sons shall eat it. fering, and thy burnt offering, a ee. cnxot.20.0.| 32 ¢And that which remaineth of| make an atonement for thyself, fron Sea. € the flesh and of the bread shall ye | for the people: and ‘offer the offer- ‘ch. 4. 18,20 burn with fire. ing of the people, and make an . 33 And ye shall not go out of the | atonement for them; as the Lorp door of the tabernacle of the con- | commanded. ie gregation in seven days, until the) $ % Aaron therefore went ae . e days of your consecration be at an| altar, and slew the calf of the sinExod.29.3˚,! end: for ‘seven days shall he conse- | offering, which zras for himself. er ¥rek. 43.95, | erate you. 9 * And the sons of Aaron brought | *°? #1 silevr.7.16.| 34 8As he hath done this day, so| the blood unto him: and he dipped ese the Lorp hath commanded to do, | his finger in the blood, and ‘put i#|* See * 7 to make an atonement for you. upon the horns of the altar, and | 35 Therefore shall ye abide a the | poured out the blood at the bottom door of the tabernacle of the con-| of the altar. . | gregation day and night seven days, | 10 ™But the fat, and the kidneys, meh. 8. 16. »Numb. 3.7land "keep the charge of the Lorn, |and the caul above the liver of the Deut. 11,1. |that ye die not: for so I am com-| sin offering, he burnt upon the altar; tsings 2-3-1 anded. ‘as the Lorp commanded Moses. |*°-* + * 36 So Aaron and his sons did all) 11 ˚And the flesh and the hide he|’§",2 7" * things which the Lorp commanded | burnt with fire without the camp. by the hand of

Moses. a sie he slew the aoe bare z and Aaron’s sons presented unto him 1 The fir eee oe . 4. | the blood, mehish he sprinkled round |* {9° * * he first offerings of Aaron, for himself and the people. 8 The sin offering, 12 and the | about upon the altar. burnt offering for himself. 15 The offerings| 13 4And they presented the burnt- |? 3 2° Sor the people. 23 Moses and Aaron bless as 4s . the people. 24 Fire cometh from the Lord, offering unto him, with the pieces upon the altar. thereof, and the head: and he burnt A Mage 3 ND “it came to pass on the|¢hem upon the altar. eighth day, that Moses called! 14 ‘And he did wash the inwards |‘* ® 7Aaron and his sons, and the elders |and the legs, and burnt them upon of Israel ; the burnt offering on the altar. "eh d3.& | 2 And he said unto Aaron, ?Take| 15 1*And he brought the people's} "125 %s 1. Exod. 99. 1.) thee a young calf for a sin offering, | offering, and took the goat, which| #e;?-17seh.#.16 | and a ram for a burnt offering, with-| eas the sin offering for the people, out blemish, and offer them before |and slew it, and offered it for sin, the Lorp. as the first. 3 And unto the children of Israel| 16 And he brought the burnt offer"fat, [thou shalt speak, saying, “Take ye |ing, and offered it according to the | ‘«- 1-3 10. «10.19 1a kid of the goats for a sin offering; | manner. 1 Operat and a calf and a lamb, doth of the! 17 And he brought "the meat offer- “yer ; frst. year, without blemish, for aJing, and ttook an handful thereof, | Heb. see burnt offering ; and burnt i¢ upon the altar, *beside ant wee 4 Also a bullock and a yam for|the burnt sacrifice of the morning. = Eee peace offerings, to sacrifice before] 18 He slew also the bullock and the Lorv; and ‘a meat offering rch. 3. 1, &e.

Nadab and Abihu slain. LEVITICUS IX. The lavo of eating the holy g. > 2 ogy — Before CHRIST 1490 eS E 0, ch. 7. 30, 31, > Num. 6, 23. Deut. 21. 5. Luke 24. 50. j ever. 6. Num. 14. 10. & 1G. 19, 42. 38. 2Chron. 7.1. Ps. 20. 3. «1 Kings 18. 39. 2Chron.7.3. Ezra 3. 11. ech. 16.1. & | ch. 16, 12, Num. 16. 18. © Exod. 30. 9. 4 ch. 9, 24, Num. 16. 35. 2 Sam. 6. 7. © Exod. 19, 22. & 29, 43, ch. 21. 6, 17. BPs, 39.9. h Exod. 6, 18, 22, Num. 3. 15, ‘ Luke7. 19, Acts 5. 6, 9, & Exod. 33, 5. ch. 13, 45. & 21.1, 10. 1Num. 16, 22, race Josh. 7,1. & 22. 18, 20. 2Sam, 24 1. breasts, “and he burnt the fat upon the altar : : 21 And the breasts and the right | shoulder Aaron waved a for a waneoffering before the Lorp; as Moses commanded. ; . 92 And Aaron lifted up his hand b toward the people, and blessed them, and came down from offering of the sin offering, and the burntoffering, aud peace offerings. 93 And Moses and Aaron went into the tabernacle of the congregation, and came out, and blessed the people: ‘and the glory of the Lorp appeared unto all the people. 24 And ‘there came a fire out from before the Lorp, and consumed upon the altar the burnt offering and the fat: which when all the people saw, “they shouted, and fell on their faces. : CHAPTER X. 1 Nadab and Abihu, for offering of strange Sire, ure burnt by fire. 6 Aaron and his sons are forbidden to mourn for them. 8 The priests are forbidden wine when they are to go into the tabernacle. 12 The law of eating the holy things. 16 Aaron’s excuse for transgressing thereof. ND 4Nadab and Abihu, the sons of Aaron, »took either of them his censer, and put fire therein, and put incense thereon, and offered ¢strange fire before the Lorn, which he commanded them not. 2 And there ‘went out fire from the Lory, and devoured them, and they died before the Lorp. 3 Then Moses said unto Aaron, This is i¢ that the Lorn spake, saying, I will be sanctified in them *that come nigh me, and before all the people I will be ‘glorified. #And ‘| Aaron held his peace. 4 And Moses called Mishael and 13 | Elzaphan, the sons of "Uzziel the uncle of Aaron, and said unto them, Come near, ‘carry your brethren from before the sanctuary out of the camp. 5 So they went near, and carried them in their coats out of the camp; as Moses had said. ° 6 And Moses said unto Aaron. and unto Eleazar and unto Ithamar, his sons, "Uncover not your heads, |ncither rend your clothes; lest ye die, and lest wrath come upon all thie peo. ple: but let your brethren, the whole house of Israel, bewail the burning which the Lorp hath kindled. 7 ™And

ye shall not go out from the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die: "for the anointing oil of the Lorp is upon you. And they did according to the word of Moses. 8 4 And the Lorp spake unto Aaron, saying, 9 ˚Do not drink wine nor strong drink, thou, nor thy sons with thee, when ye go into the tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die: i shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations : ' 10 And that ye may ? put difference between holy and unholy, and between unclean and clean ; 11 4And that ye may teach the children of Israel all the statutes which the Lorp hath spoken unto them by the hand of Moses. 127 And Moses spake unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar and unto Ithamar, his sons that were left, Take *the meat offering that remaineth of the offerings of the Lorp made by fire, and eat it without leaven beside the altar: for *it is most holy : 13 And ye shall eat it in the holy place, because it is thy due, and thy sons' due, of the sacrifices of the Lorp made by fire: for 'so I am commanded. 14 And "the wave breast and heaveshoulder shall ye eat in a clean place; thou, and thy sons, and thy daughters with thee: for they be thy due, and thy sons' due, which are given out of the sacrifices of peace offerings of the children of Israel. 15 *The heave shoulder and the wave breast shall they bring with the Beton cH Mey 14gq neha y "Exod, 5 ch, W 5 4 Peh.U.47 & 2%. 35 oy ler. 15, Bask 3% & 44. 93, 4 Deut 94, 9, Neh. 8.9.5, 9, 18. : Mal. 2.7. * Exod, 99.9, ch. 6.16, Num. 18. 9, 10. ch, 21,92, u Exod. 2.4, 26, 27. ch, 7. 31,4 offerings made by fire of the fat, to wave it for a wave offering before the Lorp ; and it shall be thine, and thy sons' with thee, by a statute for ever; as the Lorp hath commanded. 16 7 And Moses diligently sought Ythe goat of the sin offering, and, behold, it was burnt: and he was angry with Eleazar and Ithamar, the sons of Aaron which were left ative, saying, 17 *Wherefore have ye not eaten the sin offering in the holy place, seeing it 7s most holy, and God hath given it you to bear the iniquity of the congregation, to make atonement for them before the Lorp? yen. 9.3! ach. 6 8 Jer. 16.13, | | teh. 2.3.& | | 6.16. Num. 1611] | xoh.7. 29% KH.

Refore CHRIST 1490 eeeeeeee) ach. 6,30. bch. 6. 26. och. 9. 8, 12, = Deut. 14. 4. ‘Acts 10. 12, 14. bIsal. G3. 4. & 66. 3, 17. © Isai. 52. 11. bee Matt. 15. 5, 18. Acts 10. 14, i & 15. 9, mm, 14, 14, 17, 1 Cor. 8. 8. Col. 2. 16 2 2.16, lebr. 9. 10. “Deut. 14. 9. “ch. 7. 18. Deut, 14. 3, The distinction of meats 18 Behold, *the blood of it was not brought in within the holy place: ye should indeed have eaten it in the holy place, ? as I commanded. 19 And Aaron said unto Moses, Behold, ¢this day have they offered their sin offering and their burntoffering before the Lorp; and such things have befallen me: and if I had eaten the sin offering to day, “should it have been accepted in the sight of the Lorn? 20 And when Moses heard that, he was content. CHAPTER XI. 1 What beasts may, 4 and what may not be eaten. 9 What fishes. 138 What fouls. 29 The creeping things which are unclean. 7 ae the Lorn spake unto Moses and to Aaron, saying unto them, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, *These are the beasts which ye shall eat among all the beasts that are on the earth. 3 Whatsoever parteth the hoof, and is clovenfooted, and cheweth the cud, among the beasts, that shall ye eat. 4 Nevertheless these shall ye not eat: of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the hoof: as the camel, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he zs unclean unto you. 5 And the coney, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he is unclean unto you. 6 And the hare, because he chew‘leth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he és unclean unto you. 7 And the swine, though he divide the hoof, and be cloventooted, yet he cheweth not the cud ; "he ¢s unclean to you. 8 Of their flesh shall ye not eat, and their carease shall ye not touch; ‘they are unclean to you. 9 ‘1 ¢These shall ye eat of all that are in the waters: whatsoever hath fins and scales in the waters, in the seas, and in the rivers, them shall ye eat. 10 And all that have not fins and scales in the seas, and in the rivers, of all that move in the waters, and of any living thing which is in the waters, they shal? b¢ an *abomination unto you: LEVITICUS X. clean and unclean. | 11 They shall be even an abomination unto you; ye shall not eat of their flesh; but ye shall have their carcases in abomination. 12 Whatsoever hath no fins nor scales in the waters, that shall be an abomination unto you. . 13 {And these wre they which ye shall have in abomination among the fowls; they shall not be eaten, they are an abomination: the eagle, and the ossifrage, and the ospray, 14

And the vulture, and the kite after his kind ; : 15 Every raven after his kind ; 16 And the owl, and the nighthawk, and the cuckow, and the hawk after his kind, 17 And the little owl, and the cor- | morant, and the great owl, 18 And the swan, and the pelican, and the gier eagle, 19 And the stork, the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and the bat. 20 All fowls that creep, going upon all four, shall be an abomination unto you. 21 Yet these may ye eat of every flying creeping thing that goeth upon all four, which have legs above | their feet, to leap withal upon the earth ; 22 Even these of them ye may eat; Sthe locust after his kind, and the bald locust after his kind, and the beetle after his kind, and the grasshopper after his kind. 23 But all other flying creeping things, which have four feet, shal? de an abomination unto you. 24 And for these ye shall be unclean: whosoever toucheth the carcase of them shall be unclean until the even. 25 And whosoever beareth ought of the earease of them "shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even. 26 The carcases of every beast which divideth the hoof, and és not cloventooted, nor cheweth the cud, are unclean unto you: every one that toucheth them shall be unclean. 27 And whatsoever goeth upon his paws, among all manner of beasts that go on all four, those are unBefore CHRIST 1490 ’ Deut. 14. 12. | + 3 Matt. = Mark 1. 6. Behe HB & 5. 5. Num. 19. 10, 22. © 31, a clean unto you: whoso toucheth a a ee ae ene, ee ee

The creeping things LEVITICUS XI. Before CHRIST 1490 i Isai. 66. 17. their carcase shall be unclean until the even. 28 And he that beareth the carease of them shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: they are unclean unto you. 29 { These also shall be unclean unto you among the creeping things that creep upon the earth; the weasel, and ‘the mouse, and the tortoise k eh. 15. 12. Ich. G, 98, & 15. 12. t Heb. a qathering together of walters. mch. 17, 15. & 22. fi, Deut. 14. 91, Ezek. 4, 14, after his kind, 30 And the ferret, and the chameleon, and the lizard, and the snail, and the mole. 31 These are unclean to you among all that creep: whosoever doth touch them, when they be dead, shall be unclean until the even. 32 And upon whatsoever any of them, when they are dead, doth fall, it shall be unclean; whether it be any vessel of wood, or raiment, or skin, or sack, whatsoever vessel it be, wherein any work is done, kit must be put into water, and it shall be unclean until the even; so it shall be cleansed. 38 And every earthen vessel, whereinto any of them falleth, whatsoever is in it shall be unclean; and !ye shall break it. 34 Of all meat which may he eaten, that on which such water cometh shall be unclean: and all drink that may be drunk in every such vessel shall be unclean. 35 And every thing whereupon any part of their earcase falleth shall be unclean; 2whether it be oven, or ranges for pots, they shall be broken down: for they ave unclean, and shall be unclean unto you. 36 Nevertheless a fountain or pit, teherein there is plenty of water, shall be clean: but that which toucheth their carcase shall be unclean. 37 And if any part of their carcase fall upon any sowing seed which is i . oe it shall be clean. ut if any water be put upon the seed, and any part of their ae case fall thereon, it shal? be unclean unto you. 39 And if any beast, of which ye ie apie Pi that toucheth the ase thereo! eae shall be unclean un40 And ™he that eateth of the car& 44 31. case of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: he also that beareth the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even. 41 And every creeping thing that ercepeth upon the earth shalt be an abomination ; it shall not be eaten. 42 Whatsoever goeth upon the belly, and whatsoever goeth upon ad7 four, or whatsoever thath more feet among all creeping things that creep upon the earth, them ye shall not eat, for they ave an abomination. 43 "Ye shall not make your tselves abominable with any creeping thing that ereepeth, neither shall ye

make yourselves unclean with them, that ye should be defiled thereby. 44 For I am the Lorp your God: ye shall therefore sanctify yourselves, and ˚ye shall be holy; for I am holy: neithershall ye defile yourselves with any manner of creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth. 45 ? For I am the Lorn that bringeth you up out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: ye shall therefore be holy, for I am holy. 46 This is the law of the beasts, and of the fowl, and of every living creature that moveth in the waters, and of every creature that ereepeth upon the earth : 47 *To make a difference between the unclean and the clean, and between the beast that may be eaten and the beast that may not he eaten. CHAPTER XII. 1 The purification of women after childbirth. 6 Her offerings for her purifying. ND the Lonp spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a “woman have conceived seed, and born a man child: then ‘she shall be unclean seven days; Saccording to the days of the separation for her infirmity shall she be unclean, 3 And in the “eighth day the flesh of his foreskin shall be circumcised. 4 And she shall then continue in the blood of her purifying three and thirty days; she shall touch no hallowed thing, nor come into the sanctuary, until the days of her purifying be fulfilled. . ee which are oe) 0 ee 5 But if she bear a maid child, then she shall be unclean two weeks, ji ~ ai, —~ Beton cui, | lye ain ™ t Heb. sy oth mudtiny Beet, "ch, 20. 95, f Heb. sou, ¢ Exod, 19. ch. 19,2 & 75 25. 1 Thess. 4.7, 1 Pet, 1. 15, 16. ? Exod. 6.1, 4 ver, 44. rch. 10.10. 3 agen. 7 Luke le

~ Refore cmRIst 1490 « Luke 2. 22. Hel. a@son of his year. + Heb. her hand find not srupiciency of: gch. 4. 26, | Ox, swelling. ® Deut. 28. 97, Isai. 3.17. » Deut. 17. 8, 9, & 24, 8, Luke 17. 14, ——__| The laws and tokens LEVITICUS XII. whereby to discern leprosy. as in her separation: and she shall continue in the blood of her purifying threescore and six days. 6 And ˚when the days of her purifying are fulfilled, for a son, or for a daughter, she shall bring a lamb tof the first year for a burnt offering, and a young pigeon, or a turtledove, for a sin offering, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest : : 7 Who shall offer it before the Lorp, and make an atonement for her ; and she shall be cleansed from the issue of her blood. This is the law for her that hath born a male or a female. 8 fAnd if she be not able to bring a lamb, then she shall bring two turtles, or two young pigeons; the one for the burnt offering, and the other for a sin offering: and the priest shall make an atonement for her, and she shall be clean. CHAPTER XIII. 1 The laws and tokens whereby the priest is to be guided in discerning the leprosy. AY D the Lorp spake unto Moses and Aaron, saying, 2 When a man shall have in the skin of his flesh a 'rising, *a scab, or bright spot, and it be in the skin of his flesh dike the plague of leprosy ; ®then he shall be brought unto Aaron the priest, or unto one of his sons the priests : 3 And the priest shall look on the plague in the skin of the flesh: and when the hair in the plague is turned white, and the plague in sight de deeper than the skin of his flesh, it 7s a plague of leprosy: and the priest shall look on him, and pronounce him unclean. 4 If the bright spot Je white in the skin of his flesh, and in sight be not deeper than the skin, and the hair thereof be not turned white; then the priest shall shut up him that hath the plague seven days : 5 And the priest shall look on him the seventh day : and, behold, if the plague in his sight be at a stay, and the plague spread not in the skin ; then the priest shall shut him up seven days more : 6 And the priest shall look on him again the seventh day; and, behold, if the plague be somewhat dark, aud the plague spread not in the skin, the priest shall pronounce him clean: it is but a scab: and he shall wash his clothes, and be clean. 7 Butif the scabspreadmuch abroad in the skin, after that he hath been seen of the priest for his cleansing, he shall be seen of the priest again: 8 And #f the priest see that, behold, the scab spreadeth in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean :

it is a leprosy. ; 9 S| When the plague of leprosy is in a man, then he shall be brought unto the priest ; 10 “And the priest shall see him: and, behold, 77 the rising 4¢ white in the skin, and it have turned the hair white, and there be ‘quick raw flesh in the rising ; 11 It is an old leprosy in the skin of his flesh, and the priest shall pronounce him unclean, and shall not shut him up: for he is unclean. 12 And if a leprosy break out abroad in the skin, and the leprosy cover all the skin of him that hath the plague from his head even to his foot, wheresoever the priest looketh; 13 Then the priest shall consider : and, behold, if the leprosy have covered all his flesh, he shall pronounce im clean that hath the plague : it is all turned white: he zs clean. 14 But when raw flesh appeareth in him, he shall be unclean. 15 And the priest shall see the raw flesh, and pronounce him to be unclean : for the raw flesh is unclean : it ds a leprosy. 16 Or if the raw flesh turn again, and be changed unto white, he shall Before CHRIST 1490 — ech. 11.25, & 14. 8. 4@ Num. 12.10, 12. 2 Kings 5. zy. 2 Chron. 26. 20, ¢ Heb. the quickening oflicing Slesh. come unto the priest ; 17 And the priest shall see him: and, behold, if the plague be turned into white; then the priest shall pronounce Aim clean that hath the plague: he és clean. 18 4 The flesh also, in which, even in the skin thereof, was a “boil, and is healed, 19 And in the place of the boil there be a white rising, or a bright spot, white, and somewhat reddish, and it be shewed to the priest ; _20 And if, when the priest seeth it, behold, it de in sight lower than the skin, and the hair thereof be © Exod. 9. 9. ee

a a LEVITICUS XIII. whereby thy .. a Prieg The laws and tokens ; ite ; Scst shall pro-|and that there is no black hair in it;| te, turned whites the HES! S plague | then the priest shall shut up him that cnn Before | CHRIST | ounce him unclean : —\-— |of leprosy broken out i if . e pe fea white hairs} 32 And in the seventh day the a ie 4 if it be not lower than | priest shall look on the plague: and, ee te je somewhat dark ; behold, 7 the scall spread not, and then the priest shall shut him up|there be mm it no yellow hair, and seven days: the scall 6e not in sight deeper than 92 And if it spread much abroad | the skin ; in the skin, then the priest shall a ea os a as i i . jt és a/scall shall he not shave; and the peeupae te = priest shall shut up him that hath the scall seven days more: 34 And in the seventh day the burning boil; and the priest shall | priest shall look on the seall: and, ronounce him clean. behold, ¢f the scall be not spread | 24 9Or if there be any flesh, in|in the skin, nor be in sight deeper tue.a _|the skin whereof there is ta hot|than the skin ; then the priest shall aes burning, and the quick flesh that | pronounce him clean: and he shall | burneth have a white bright spot, wash his clothes, and be clean. somewhat reddish, or white ; 35 But if the scall spread much in 25 Then the priest shall look upon the skin after his cleansing ; it: and, behold, if the hair in the 36 Then the priest shall look on bright spot be turned white, and it| him: and, behold, if the scall bespread be in sight deeper than the skin; | in the skin, the priest shall not.seek it is a leprosy broken out of the for yellow hair; he és unclean. burning : wherefore the priest shall) 37 But if the scall be in his sight pronounce him unclean: it ts the|at a stay, and that there is black plague of leprosy. hair grown up therein ; the scall is 26 But if the priest look on it,| healed, he ‘s clean : and the priest and, behold, tiere be no white hair in | shall pronounce him clean. 38 {Ifa man also or a woman have the bright spot, and it d¢ no lower than the other skin, but 6¢ somewhat | in the skin of their flesh bright spots, dark; then the priest shall shut him | even white bright spots ; 39 Then the priest shall look: and, up seven days : 27 And the priest shall look upon behold, if the bright spots in the him the seventh day: and if it he|skin of their flesh d¢ darkish white ; spread much abroad in the skin,|it isa freckled spot that groweth in then the priest shall pronounce him | the skin ; he 4s clean. unclean : it #s the plague of leprosy.| 40 And the man whose hair is ‘oe 28 And if the bright spot stay in| {fallen

off his head, he és bald ; ya his place, and spread not in the skin, | is he clean. but it be somewhat dark; it is aj 41 And he that hath his hair fallen “ of the burning, and the priest’ off from the part of his head toward shall pronounce him clean: for it és| his face, he ts forehead bald: yet ts inflammation of the burning. he clean. fa ue a 8 or woman have a| 42 And if there be in the bald head, Pe ghar : he head or the beard ; | or bald forehead, awhite reddish sore; . ak . priest: shall see the |it is a leprosy sprung up in his bald echo ray eye if it Je in sight | head, or his bald forehead. in i cole pcre and there be _43 Then the priest shall Jook upon ease a then the|/it: and, behold, ¢f the rising of the p faa : ce i unclean: | sore de white reddish in his bald the head’ or bees i a leprosy upon | head, or in his bald forehead, as the 31 re ‘ if dls ald locke te la appeareth in the skin of the p re scall, and, behold, it] 44 He is a leprous man, he és unght deeper than the skin, | clean: the pri andes i ; : the priest shall pronounce him it is a plague ke Aa a” | hath the plague of the scall seven oe ok on it, | days: plague. , : 93 But if the bright spot stay m his place, and spread not, it 7 a

Before CHRIST 1490 ya t Fzek. 24.17, 2 Mic. 3. 7. a Lam, 4. 15. h Numb. 5. 2. & 12, 14. 9 Kings 7.3. & 1h. 6. 2 Chron. 26. gle Luke 17. 12. | Heb. work of. + Heb. vessel, or, instrument Toh. 14. 44. is to discern leprosy, utterly unclean; his plague is in his head. : 45 And the leper in whom the plague is, his clothes shall he rent, and his head bare, and he shall £ put |a covering upon his upper lip, and shall ery, *Unelean, unclean, 46 All the days wherein the plague | shall be in him he shall be defiled ; he 7s unclean: he shall dwell alone; “without the camp shall his habitation be. 47 (The garment also that the plague of leprosy is in, whether it be a woollen garment, or a linen garment ; 48 Whether @ d¢ in the warp, or woof; of linen, or of woollen; whether in a skin, or in any tthing made of skin ; 49 And if the plague be greenish or reddish in the garment, or in the skin, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any tthing of skin; it is a plague of leprosy, and shall be shewed unto the priest : 50 And the priest shall look upon | the plague, and shut up i¢ that hath the plague seven days : on the seventh day : if the plague be | spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in a skin, o7 in any work that is made of skin; the plague is ‘a fretting leprosy ; it és unclean. 52 He shall therefore burn that garment, whether warp or woof, in woollen or in linen, or any thing of) skin, wherein the plague is: for it ts a fretting leprosy ; it shall be burnt | in the fire. 53 And if the priest shall look, and, behold, the plague be not spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin ; 54 Then the priest shall command that they wash the thing wherein the plague is, and he shall shut it up seven days more: 55 And the priest shall look on the plague, after that it is washed : and, behold, if the plague have not changed his colour, and the plague be not spread; it is unclean; thou shalt burn it in the fire; it is fret inward, tewhether it be bare within or without. 56 And if tho priest look, and, beLEVITICUS XIII. 51 And he shall look on the plague |* Of cleansing the leper. Before CHRIST 1490 Se hold, the plague be somewhat dark | after the washing of it; then he shall rend it out of the garment, or out of the skin, or out of the warp, or out of the woof: 57 And if it appear still in the gar-| ment, either in the warp, or in the, woof, or in any thing of skin; it 73! a spreading plague: thou shalt burn that wherein the plague 7s with fire. | 5$ And the garment, either warp, | or woof, or whatsoever thing of skin it be, which thou shalt wash, if the plague

be departed from them, then | it shall be washed the second time, and shall be clean. 59 This 7s the law of the plague of leprosy in a garment of woollen or) |linen, either in the warp, or woof, | or any thing of skins, to pronounce | it clean, or to pronounce it unclean. | CHAPTER XIV. | 1 The rites and sacrifices in cleansing of the leper. 33 The signs of leprosy in a house. | 43 The cleansing of that house. r Fes the Lorpspake unto Moses, | saying, ying | 2 This shall be the law of the leper in the day of his cleansing: He shall be brought unto the priest : * Matt 2.2.4. 3 And the priest shall go forth out +. of the camp; and the priest shall' i look, and, behold, i7 the plague of! leprosy be healed in the leper ; \ + Then shall the priest command to take for him that is to be cleansed | two'birds alive and clean, and *cedar- | 1 Or. sper. wood, and °searlet, and ¢hyssop : | sNamb.19.6 ~ . bl © Hebr. 9. 19. 5 And the priest shall command 4 Ps3i-7. that one of the birds be killed in an, earthen vessel over running water : | 6 As for the living bird, he shall) take it, and the cedar wood, and the searlet, and the hyssop, and shall dip them and the living bird in the| blood of the bird that was killed over the running water : 7 And he shall ‘sprinkle upon him |* #et9. 13. that is to be cleansed from the leprosy ‘seven times, and shall pronounce he raka him clean, and shall let the living) | bird loose tinto the open field. ~ | t Heb. upon 8 And he that is to be cleansed| thei” Sshall wash his clothes, and shaye| «eh. 13.6. oft all his hair, "and wash himself] * en. 11.25. mm water, that he may be clean: and atter that he shall come into the camp, and ‘shall tarry abroad out of | ‘Nem 12.15. his tent seven days. ee |

5 XIV. The rites and sacrifices LEVITICUS X mm cleansing Before CHRIST 1490 k Matt. 8. 4. Mark 1. 44. Luke 5. 14. + Heb. the daughier of her year. Ich, 2. 1. Numb. 15.4, 15. 5. meh. 5. 2, 18. & 6.6, 7 n Exod. 29. 24. o Exod. 29, 11. 1, 5, 11. 4, 24. Poh, 7. 7. ach. 2.3.& 7.6, & 21. 99 Exod, 29, 20. ch. 8. 23. sch. 4. 96, toh. 5.1, 6. 12.7, i venth 9 But it shall be on the sevent Y hall shave all his hair am ae ae d his beard and his off his head an bear eyebrows, evel all his hair he shall shave off; and he shall wash. his also be shall wash his flesh sloth hall be clean. in water, and he s 10 ‘And on the eighth day khe shall take two he lambs without blemish, and one ewe lamb tof the first year without blemish, deals of fine flour for 1, meat offering, mingled with oil, and one log of oil. . 11 And the priest that maketh him clean shall present the man that 1s to be made clean, and those things, before the Loxn, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation : 12 And the priest shall take one he lamb, and "offer him for a trespass offering, and the log of oil, and twave them for a wave offering before the Lorn: 13 And he shall slay the lamb ˚in the place where he shall kill the sinoffering and the burnt offering, in the holy place: for ?as the sin offering is the priest’s, so is the trespassoffering : tit is most holy : 14 And the priest shall take some of the blood of the trespass offering, and the priest shall put é¢ "upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot : 15 And the priest shall take some of the log of oil, and pour #¢ into the palm of his own left hand : 16 And the priest shall dip his right finger in the oil that is in his left hand, and shall sprinkle of the oil with his finger seven times before the Lorn: avi And of the rest of the oil that és in his hand shall the priest put upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon t thumb of his right hand, and oe the great toe of his right foot upon the blood of the trespass offering : _18 And the remnant of the oil that as in the priest’s hand he shall pour upon the head of him that is to be eer : *and the priest shall make he enone for him before the 19 And the priest shall offer ‘the sin offering, and make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed fro, his uncleanness ; and afterward he shall kill the burnt offering : 90 And the priest shall offer the burnt offering and the meat offerin upon the altar: and the priest shal] make an atonement for him, and he shall be clean. 21 And “if he Je poor, and t cannot waved, to make an

atonement for him, and one tenth deal of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering, and a log of oil ; 99 “And two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, such as he is able to get ; and the one shall be a sin offering, and the other a burnt offering. 93 *And he shall bring them on the eighth day for his cleansing unto the priest, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, before the Lorp. 94 ¥And the priest shall take the lamb of the trespass offering, and the log of oil, and the priest. shall wave them for a wave offering before the Lorn: 25 And he shall kill the lamb of the trespass offering, zand the priest shall take some of the blood of the trespass offering, and put it upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot : 26 And the priest shall pour of the oil into the palm of his own left hand: 27 And the priest shall sprinkle with his right finger some of the oil that is in his left hand seven times before the Lorn : 28 And the priest shall put of the oil that is in his hand upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the place of the blood of the trespass offering : 29 And the rest of the oil that # in the priest’s hand he shall put upon the head of him that is to be cleansed, to make an atonement for him before the Loxp. 30 And he shall offer the one of \the turtledoves, or of the young and three tenth | get so much ; then he shall take one} + lamb for a trespass offering tto be| mr the by, Defy, eyqelng My, Nyy t Heb, fy, wari, | Woh. 12.8 | Lyi * ver. Il, y ver. 12. ever. I. | pigeons, such as he ean get;

Before CHRIST 1490 ae” w yer. 10. e Gen. 17, 8. Num. 32. 22. Deut. 7. 1. & 82, 19 « Ps, 91. 10. The signs of leprosy in a house. LEVITICUS XIV. 31 Mven such as he is able to get, the one for asin offering, and the other for a burnt offering, with the meat offering: and the priest shall to be cleansed before the Lorn. 32 This és the law of him in whom is not able to get that which pertaineth to his cleansing. 33 1 And the Lorn spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, 34 ¢When ye be come into the land a possession, and I put the plague of leprosy in a house of the land of your possession ; 35 And he that owneth the house were a plague in the house : 36 Then the priest shall command the priest go ¢nfo i¢ to see the plague, that all that is in the house be not made unclean: and afterward the priest shall go in to see the house: 37 And he shall look on the plague, walls of the house with hollowstrakes, greenish or reddish, which in sight are lower than the wall ; 38 Then the priest shall 90 out of the house to the door of the house, and shut up the house seven days : 39 And the priest shall come again the seventh day, and shall look: and, behold, 77 the plague be spread in the walls of the house ; 40 Then the priest shall command that they take away the stones in which the plague és, and they shall cast them into an unclean place without the city : 41 And he shall cause the house to be scraped within round about, and they shall pour out the dust that they scrape off without the city into an unclean place : 42 And they shall take other stones, and put ¢iem in the place of those stones ; and he shall take other morter, and shall plaister the house. 43 And if the plague come again, and break out in the house, after that he hath taken away the stones, and after he hath scraped the house, and after it is plaistered ; 44 Then the priest shall come and ‘spread in the house, it # fa fretmake an atonement for hirn that is | eal ‘house, the stones of it, and the is the plague of leprosy, whose hand | of Canaan, which I give to you for | shall come and tell the priest, say- | ing, It seemeth to me there zs as it | that they 'empty the house, before | and, behold, i7 the plague e in the | The cleansing of that house. look, and, behold, if the plague be ting leprosy in the house: it 73 unclean. 45 And he shall break down the timber thereof, and all the morter of the house; and he shall carry them forth out of the city into an unclean place. : 46 Moreover he that goeth into the house all the while that it is shut up shall be unclean until the even. 47 And he that lieth in the house shall wash

his clothes; and he that eateth in the house shall wash his clothes. 48 And if the priest shall come in, and look wpon it, and, behold, the plague hath not spread in the house, after the house was plaistered: then the priest shall pronounce the house clean, because the plague is healed. 49 And the shall take to cleanse the } *** house two birds, and cedar wood, and scarlet, and hyssop : 50 And he shall kall the one of the birds in an earthen vessel over running: water : 51 And he shall take the cedarwood, and the hyssop,and the searlet, and the living bird, and dip them in the blood of the slain bird, and in the running water, and sprinkle the house seven times : 52 And he shall cleanse the house with the blood of the bird, and with the running water, and with the liying bird, and with the cedar wood, ech. 13, 51. Zech. 5. 4. + Heb. in coming in shail come in, &C. and with the hyssop, and with the searlet : 53 But he shall let go the living bird out of the city into the open fields, and make an atonement for the house: and it shall be clean. 54 This is the law for all manner of plague of leprosy, and "seal, 55 And for the ‘leprosy of a earment, “and of a house, 7 56 And 'for a rising, and for a seab, and for a bright spot: 57 To “teach twhen i# is unclean, and when ¢# is clean: this is the law of leprosy. CHAPTER XV. LU The uncleanness of men in their issues. 13 The cleansing of them. W The uneleanness of women in their issues. 28 Their eleansing. § ver. 20. Neh. 13. 30. ich, 13. 47. K ver, SH. Jaek. 44. 23, ft Heb. in the day of the unclean, and in the day of the olan. ee

Po — The uncleannes | | The uncleanness of LEVITICUS XV. men. | Before CHRIST 1490 ach. 22. 4. Numb. 5. 2. 2Sam. Matt. 9. 20. Mark 5. 25. Luke 8. 43. 1 Or, running af tee reins. + Heb. vessel. bch. 1. 25. | & 17, 15. ech, 6.28, & 11. 32, 33, 4 ver, 28, ch, 14. 8. 3 |hath a Hrunning issue ow ND the Lorp spake unto Moses and to Aaron, sayINg | 2, Speak unto the coin of Israel, unto them, * When any man aie ut of his flesh, issue he 2s unclean. hall be his uncleanwhether his flesh or his flesh be it 7s his unBecause of his 1 3 And this s ness in his issue: run with his issue, stopped from his issue, cleanness. 4, Every hath the issue, tthing, whereon he sittet! unclean. 5 And whosoever toucheth his bed shall wash his clothes, band bathe bed, whereon he lieth that is unclean: and every h, shall be himself in water, and be unclean ‘until the even. 6 And he that sitteth on any thing whereon he sat that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. 7 And he that toucheth the flesh of him that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe Aimse// in water, and be unclean until the even. 8 And if he that hath the issue spit upon him that is clean; then he shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. 9 And what saddle soever he rideth upon that hath the issue shall be unclean. 10 And whosoever toucheth any thing that was under him shall be unclean until the even: and he that beareth any of those things shall wash his clothes, and bathe Aimsely’ in water, and be unclean until the even, 11 And whomsoever he toucheth that hath the issue, and hath not ninsed his hands in water, he shall ges ee pee and bathe himself ater, an 1 a be unclean until the 12 And the *yesgel of he toucheth which tas finden shall be broken: and eve vel of cata : every vessel of od shall be ringed in water. _ 18 And when he that hath an iss is cleansed of his issue; then ¢he gl ail number to himself seven days fj hi leant an en days for his baie hie'd wash his clothes, and 18 flesh in running water, and , shall be clean, 14 And on the eighth day he shall take to him two turtledoves, oy 2 young pigeons, and come before the Lorp unto the door of the tabernacle |" of the congregation, and give them unto the priest : 15 And the priest shall offer them, ‘the one for a sin offering, and the|« other for a burnt offering; fand the priest shall make an atonement for him before the Lono for his issue, 16 And “if any man’s seed of ¢eopulation go out from him, then he shall wash all his flesh in water, and be unclean until the

even. 17 And every garment, and every skin, whereon is the seed of copulation, shall be washed with water, and be unclean until the even. 18 The woman also with whom man shall lie with seed of copulation, they shall doth bathe themselves in water, |, and ibe unclean until the even. 19 {And “if a woman have an issue, and her issue in her flesh be blood, she shall be tput apart seven days: and whosoever toucheth her shall be unclean until the even. 30 And every thing that she lieth upon in her separation shall be unclean: every thing also that she sitteth upon shall be unclean. 21 And whosoever.toucheth her bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. 22 And whosoever toucheth any thing that she sat upon shall wash his clothes, and bathe Aémsel/ in water, and be unclean until the even. 23 And if it be on her bed, or 07 any thing whereon she sitteth, when he toucheth it, he shall be unclean until the even. 94 And }if any man lie with her at all, and her flowers be upon him, he shall be unclean seven days; and all the bed whereon he lieth shall be unclean, 25 And if ™a woman have an issue of her blood many days out of the time of her separation, or if it 7" beyond the time of her separation; all the days of the issue of her uncleanness shall be as the days of her separation: she shall be unclean. 26 Every bed whereon she lieth all the days of her issue shall be unto rw "oi, Me Chay Ly? thy, alte ch, a Sch wt Moh, 99 Deut), 4] Sam.21. koh, 12.2, t Heb. inky separalin, her as the bed of her separation: aD!

Flow the Refore cuRIsT 1490 See over. 13, ch, 11.47. Deut. 24. 8. Ezek. 44. 23. yp Numb. 5. 3. & 19.13, 20. Ezek. 5. 11. & 23, 38. «ver. 2. ¥ ver. 16. "ver. 19. "ver, 35. “ vor, 24. ach. 10. 1, 2 * Exod, 25, 22, & 40, 3H, 1 Kings 9. 10, 11,12, 4 Hebe! 9. 7, high priest must LEVITICUS XV. enter into the holy place. whatsoever she sitteth upon shall be unclean, as the uncleanness of her separation. 27 And whosoever toucheth those things shall be unclean, and_ shall in water, and be unclean until the even. 28 But "if she be cleansed of her issue, then she shall number to herself seven days, and after that she shall be clean. 29 And on the eighth day she shall take unto her two turtles, or two young pigeons, and bring them unto the priest, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. 30 And the priest shall offer the one Jor a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for her before the Lorp for the issue of her uncleanness. 31 Thus shall ye ˚separate the children of Israel from their uncleanness; that they die not in their uncleanness, when they Pdetile my tabernacle that 7s among them. 32 4This is the law of him that seed goeth from him, and is defiled therewith ; 33 ‘And of her that is sick of her flowers, and of him that hath an issue, of the man, tand of the woman, "and of him that lieth with her that is unclean. CHAPTER XVI. 1 How the high priest must enter into the holy place. 11 The sin offering for himself. 15 The sin offering for the people. 20 The scapegoat. 29 The yearly feast of the expialions. AX? the Lorp spake unto Moses after *the death of the two sons of Aaron, when they offered before the Lorn, and died ; 2 And the Lorp said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he ’come not at all times into the holy place within the vail before the mercy seat, which és upon the ark ; that he die not: for ¢1 will appear in the cloud upon the mercy scat. 3 Thus shall Aaron “come into the holy place: ˚with a young bullock for a sin offering, and a ram for a burnt offering. 4 He shall put on ‘the holy linen Oe coat, and he shall have the linen wash his clothes, and bathe himself hath an issue, ‘and of him whose | breeches upon his flesh, and shall be girded with a linen girdle, and with the linen mitre shall he be attired: these are holy garments ; therefore shall he wash his flesh in water, and so put them on. 5 Andheshall take of ® the congre- | gation of the children of Israel two kids of the goats for a sin offering, | and one ram for a burnt offering. | 6 And Aaron shall

offer his bullock of the sin offering, which 7s for himself, and imake an atonement for himself, and for his house. 7 And he shall take the two goats, and present them before the Lorn at the door of the tabernacle of the | congregation. 8 And Aaron shall cast lots upon the two goats; one lot for the Lorp, |_ and the other lot for the tscapegoat. | 7 9 And Aaron shall bring the goat upon which the Lorp's lot 'fell, and offer him for a sin offering. 10 But the goat, on which the lot fell to be the scapegoat, shall be | presented alive before the Lorp, to} make 'an atonement with him, aid) to let him go for a scapegoat into the wilderness. 11 And Aaron shall brine the bullock of the sin offering, which is for | himself, and shall make an atone-) ment for himself, and for his house, and shall kill the bullock of the sin- | offering which is for himself: 12 And he shall take 'a censer full of burning coals of fire from off the altar before the Lorp, and his hands full of ™sweet incense beaten small, and bring i¢ within the vail : 13 " And he shall put the incense upon the fire before the Lorp, that the cloud of the incense may cover the ˚mercy seat that és upon the testimony, that he die not: 14 And Phe shall take of the blood of the bullock, and 'sprinkle é¢ with his finger upon the mercy seat eastward; and before the merey seat shall he sprinkle of the blood with his finger seven times. 15 1'Then shall he kill the goat of the sin offering, that is for the people, and bring his blood 'within the vail, and do with that blood as he did with the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it upon the mercy seat, and before the mercy seat: ~ Before CHRIST & Exod. 3, 20). ch. 8. 6, 7 hSee ch. 4. 14. Num. 29. 11. 2 Chron. 4. 21. | 7 Hed. went | up. * 1 John 2. 2. leh. 10.1 Num. 16.18, | dé. ve & 5. = Exod. 30. ot 2 Exod. 30.1, | Numb. 16.7, 18. 46. Rev. 8.3, 4. 9 Exod. 25. 21. Peh. 4.5. Hebr. 9. 15, oe wa 9

The scapegoat. Before CHRIST 1490 ‘ See Exod. 20. 36. Ezek. 45. 18. Hebr. 9. 22, 23. + Heb. duwellelh. v See Exod. 34. 3. Luke 1. 10. x Exod.30. 10. y Ezek. 43.20. z ver. 16. Fzek. 45. 20. «Isai. 53. 6, + Heb. aman of opportunity. b Jsai. 53. 11, 2 John 1. 29. 9. 28. + Heb. of'se- ‘ paration. e Ezek. 42. 14. & 44. 19. 4 ver. 3, 5. 16 And he shall tmake an atonement for the holy place, because of the uncleanness of the children of Israel, and because of their transi heir sins: and so gressions 10 all t Shall he do for the tabernacle of the congregation, that tremaineth among them in the midst of their uncleanness. 17 "And there shall be no man in the tabernacle of the congregation when he goeth in to make an atonement in the holy place, until he come out, and have made an atonement for himself, and for his houshold, and for all the congregation of Israel. 18 And he shall go out unto the altar that is before the Lorp, and xmake an atonement for it; am shall take of the blood of the bullock, and of the blood of the goat, and put 7 upon the horns of the altar round about. 19 And he shall sprinkle of the blood upon it with his finger seven times, and cleanse it, and Yhallow it from the uncleanness of the children of Israel. 20 4 And when he hath made an end of “reconciling the holy place, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar, he shall bring the live goat : 91 And Aaron shall lay both his hands upon the head of the live goat, and confess over him all the iniquities of the children of Israel, and all their transgressions in a their sins, “putting them upon the head of the goat, and shall send him away by the hand of ta fit man into the wilderness : 22, And the goat shall him all their iniquities unto a lan tnot inhabited: and he shall let go the goat in the wilderness. 93 And Aaron shall come into the tabernacle of the congregation, ˚and shall put off the linen garments, which he put on when he went into the holy place, and shall leave them there : 24 And he shall wash his flesh with water in the holy place, and put on his garments, and come forth, 4and offer his burnt offermg, and the burnt offering of the people, and make an atonement for himself, and for the people. bbear upon Il | linen clothes, even d| atonement for the pries 25 And ˚the fat of the sin offering shall he burn upon the altar. ; 26 And he that let go the goat for the scapegoat shall wash his clothes fand bathe his flesh in water, en afterward come into the camp. 27 & And the bullock jor the sinoffering, and the goat for the sinoffering, whose blood was brought in to make

atonement in the holy place, shall one carry forth without the camp; and they shall burn in the fire their skins, and their flesh, and their dung. 9g And he that burneth them shall wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp. 29 4 And ¢his shall be a statute for ever unto you: that 4in the seventh month, on the tenth day of the month, ye shall afflict your souls, and do no work at all, whether it be one of your own country, or a stranger that sojourneth among you: 30 For on that day shall the priest make an atonement for you, to icleanse you, that ye may from all your sins before the Loxp. 31 *It shall be a sabbath of rest unto you, and ye shall afflict your souls, by a statute for ever. 32! And the priest, whom he shall anoint, and whom secrate to minister in fice in his father's ste the atonement, and "shall put on the the holy garments: 33 And Che shall make an atonement for the holy sanctuary, and he shall make an atonement for the tabernacle of the congregation, ap for the altar, and he shall make an ts, and for all the people of the congregation. 34 ? And this shall be an everlasting statute unto you, to make an the priest's o!ad, shall make hExod. H. 1. be clean |' he shall t™con-| ° atonement for the children of Israel for all their sins once a year. An he did as the Lorp commande Moses. CHAPTER XVII. 1 The blood of all slain beasts must be offered to the Lord at the door of the tabernacle. 7 They must not @, All er to devils. eating of blood is forbidden, 15 and all that dieth alone, or ts torn. ND the Lorp spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto Aaron, 4 Detore | CUR, 14gp | ea ch. 4.49, Fo. 15,5 Bch. 4, my vk Hebe i ch. 23, 21. Num. 97, Tsai. 58.3.5. Dan. 10, 12. § over. 6,16 18, 19, a pro ot Hebr. 25. 3. 3, P ah ot 1 1 LEVITICUS XVI. The yearly feast of the expig, H Dati | and unto his ee ]

Hating of blood is forbidden, Before CIRIST 1490 — ee = See Deut. 12, 56, 15, 21. b Deut. 12. 5, 6, 13, 14. © Rom, 6. 13. 4 Gen, 17, 14. © Gen. 21. 33. & 22.2. & 4. . 2 Chron. 28. 4. Ezek. 20. 28. & 29. & 22. 9. « Exod. 29, 18. ch. 3.5, 11, 16. & 4. 31. Num. 18. 17. 4 Deut. 32. 17, 2 Chron. 11. 15, Ps. 106. 37. 1 Cor. 10, 20. Rev. 9. 20, § Exod. 34. 15. ch, 20, 5. Deut. 31. 16. Ezek. 23. 8. *' eh. 1. 2, 3. ver, 4. ™ Gen. 9. 4. h. 3.17. & 38. Ezek. 44. 7. ach. 3, 6. 7. Jer, 44. 11. Ezek. 14. 8. & 15.7. ° ver, 14. P Matt. 26. 20. Hphes. 1. 7. Col. 1, 14, 20, Hebr, 13, 12. 1 Pet. 1.2. 1 John b. 7. Rey. 1. 5. 4 Hebr. 9 Dy, sons, and unto all the children of | cat blood, neither shall any stranger Isracl, and say unto them, This és! that sojourneth among you eat blood, the thing whieh the Lorp hath commanded, saying, 3 What man soever theve be of the house of Tsrael, *that killeth an OX, or lamb, or goat, in the camp, or that killeth i out of the camp, 4 » And bringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the eongregation, to offer an offering unto the Lorn before the tabernacle of the Lorp; blood shall be imputed unto that man ; he hath shed blood; and that man 'shall be cut off from among his people : 5 To the end that the children of Israel may bring their sacrifices, 'which they offer in the open field, even that they may bring them unto the Lorp, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest, and offer them Jor peaceofferings unto the Lorn. 6 And the priest 'shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar of the Lorp | at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and Sburn the fat for a sweet savour unto the Lorn. 7 And they shall no more offer their sacrifices "unto devils, after whom they 'have gone a whoring. This shall be a statute for ever unto them throughout their generations. 8 {| And thou shalt say unto them, Whatsoever man there be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers which sojourn among: you, 'that oft fereth a burnt offering or sacrifice, 9 And 'bringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer it unto the Lop; even that man shall be cut off from among his people. 10 4™And whatsoever man there be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among' you, |) that eateth any manner of blood; "I will even set my face against that soul that eateth blood, and will eut him off from among his people. 11 °For the lite of the Hesh is in the blood: and T have given it to you upon the altar to make an atonement for your souls: for "it és the blood ¢ha¢ maketh an atonement for the soul.

12 Therefore IT said unto the children of Isracl, No soul of you shall LEVITICUS XVIT. lof the children of Israel, or of the 13 And whatsoever man there he strangers that sojourn among you, ‘which *hunteth and eatcheth any beast or fowl that may be eaten ; he shall even *pour out the blood thereof, and ‘cover it with dust. 14 "For if is the life of all flesh ; the blood of it 7s for the life thereof : therefore I said unto the children of Israel, Ye shall eat the blood of no manner of Hesh: for the life of all| flesh 7s the blood thereof: whosoever | eateth it shall be cut off. | 15 *And every soul that eateth | that which died of itse/f, or that| which was torn 2ith beasts, whether , it be one of your own country, ora! ¢ stranger, ¥he shall both wash his’. clothes, “and bathe Aimse/f in water,‘ and be unclean until the even: then | shall he be clean. 16 But if he wash fem not. nor! bathe his flesh ; then *he shall bear his iniquity. CHAPTER XVIII. L Unlawful marriages. 19 Unlawful lu A ND the Lorn spake unto Moses, | saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, *I am the Lorp your God. 3 > After the doings of the land of Egypt, wherein ye dwelt, shall ye not do: and “after the doings of the| land of Canaan, whither L bring you, shall ye not do: neither shall ye walk in their ordinances. : 4 "Ye shall do my judgments. and keep mine ordinances, to walk therein: Lam the Lorn your God. 5 Ye shall therefore keep my statutes, and my judements: ‘which if a man do, he shall live in them : "Tam the Lorp. 6 4 None of you shall approach to any that is Tnear of lin to him, to Before CHRIST 1490 es “ Deur. 4.1, Luke 10. 28. Rom. WW. 3. Gal. 3. 12. ‘Exod. 6 2, Mal. t Heb. + uncover ¢heiy nakedness: Lam the) juyre Lorn. : 7 £'The nakedness of thy father, or | seh. 20. 1. the nakedness of thy mother, shalt thou not uncover : she és thy mother; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness. 4 Gen. 49. 4. S "The nakedness of thy father’s} Deve 2x wife shalt thou not uncover: it ds thy father’s nakedness. 9-2 and alt that dicth alone. | |

Unlarful marriages. LEVITICUS XVIII. Before cuRIST 1490 ich. 20. 17. 2 Sam. 13. 12. Ezek. 22. 11. k ch. 20. 19. teh. 20, 20. m Gen. 38. 18, 26. ch. 20. 12, Ezek. 22.11. = ch. 20, 21. Matt. 14. 4. See Deut. 25. 5. ‘ Matt. 22. 24. Mark 12. 19. och, 20. 14. fl Or, one ewife to another, Exod. 26. ¥ ch. 2), 10. Exod. 20.14. Jer. &. aoe 3). € 23, 37, 39. ‘1 Kings 11, 1 Tim, 1, 10, » ch. 20, 15, 0. Exod. 22, 19, s of thy sister, the 9 i The nakednes ; her, or daughter laughter of thy fat of thy aokee whether she be born at home, or born abroad, even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover. 10 Thenakedness ofthyson's daughter, or of thy daughter's daughter, even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover : for their’s is thine own nakedness. : 11 The nakedness of thy father’s wife’s daughter, begotten of thy father, she is thy sister, thou shalt not uncover her nakedness. 12 *Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father’s sister : she is thy father’s near kinswoman. 13 Thoushaltnotuncoverthe nakedness of thy mother’s sister: for she is thy mother’s near kinswoman. 14°!'Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father’s brother, thou shalt not approach to his wife : she is thine aunt. nakedness of thy daughter in Jaw: she is thy son’s wife ; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness. 16 "Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy brother’s wife: it is thy brother’s nakedness. 17 °Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of awoman and her daughter, neither shalt thou take her son’s daughter, or her daughter’s daughter, to uncover her nakedness; for .3.| they ave her near kinswomen : it és “| wickedness. 18 Neither shalt thou take 'a wife to her sister, ?to vex her, to uncover her nakedness, beside the other in » | her life time. 19 4Also thou shalt not approach . |unto a woman to uncover her na. |kedness, as long as she is put apart for her uncleanness. 20 reas Tthou shalt not lie carnally with thy neighbour's wif to defile thyself iil hey. : 21 And thou shalt not let any of thy seed *pass through the fire to aoe neither shalt thou ¥ profane oe of thy God: I am the 22 * Thou shalt not lie witl lind, as with wo ind: it is abo. ae mankind : it is abo23 *Neither shalt thou lie wi with a: beast to defile thyself therewith” 15 ™Thou shalt not uncover the|y neither shall any woman stand J, fore a beast to lie down thereto . is “confusion. ; 24 *Defile not ye yourselves in any of these things : for in all these tho| nations are defiled which I cast ae before you: ec ; 95 And ‘the land is defiled : there.|* fore I do “visit the iniquity thereof Ny upon it, and the land itself ®vomiteth

| h out her inhabitants. 26 ‘Ye shall therefore keep my statutes and my judgments, and shall not commit any of these abomina-| | tions; neither any of your own nation, nor any stranger that sojowneth among you: 27 (For all these abominations have the men of the land done, which were before you, and the land is defiled ;) 28 That Sthe land spue not you out also, when ye defile it, as it spued out the nations that ere before ou. 29 For whosoever shall commit any of these abominations, even the souls that commit them shall be cut off from among their people. ; 30 Therefore shall ye keep mine ordinance, "that ye commit not any one of these abominable customs, which were committed before you, and that ye ‘defile not yourselves therein: *I am the Lorp your God. CHAPTER XIX. A repetition of sundry laws. ND the Loxp spake unto Moses, saying, ; 2 Speak unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, and say, unto them, * Ye shall be holy: for I the Lorp your God am holy. 3 9" Ye shall fear every man mother, and his father, and ˚keep MY sabbaths : I am the Lorp your God. 4 4*Turm ye not unto idols, *nor make to yourselves molten gods: am the Lorp your God. : 5 4 And ‘if Ye offer a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the Lorp, y¢ shall offer it at your own will. 6 It shall be eaten the same day ye offer it, and on the morrow: and if ought remain until the third day, it shall be burnt in the fire. 7 And if it be eaten at all on the third day, it 7s abominable ; it shall not be accepted. his | | &J Unla of iy, Neti, Ch i, iy z ay yer, § 1 3, ch, 20,9) a 8 ch, 90.2 Jer. 9,18, Ezek. 30,1 Tj. b yer. 1% ch. 20.24 Deut. 1) iver, 4 kyer. 2.4 | |

LWVITICUS XIX. of sundry laws. A veped ition ae Tnth 2. 15, itty 1The 6. 5 Deut. 24. 14, 15. Mal. 3. 5. Jam. 5. 4. o Deut. 27. 18. Deut. 117. nol sin gor him: See Rom. 1. 32. 1 Cor. 1 tim. 2John 11 hath profancd the hallowed thing of the Lorn: and that soul shall be cut off from among his people. 9 {And when ye reap the harvest of your Jand, thou shalt not wholly reap the corners of thy field, neither shalt thou gather the gleanings of thy harvest. 10 And thou shalt not glean thy vineyard, neither shalt thou gather every grape of thy vineyard; thou shalt leave them for the poor and stranger: 1 am the Lorn your God. 11 4" Ye shall not steal, neither deal ‘| falsely, neither lie one to another. 12 $1 And ye shall not ‘swear by my name falsely, ‘neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God: I am the Lorp. 13 9™Thou shalt not defraud thy neighbour, neither rob him: "the wages of him that is hired shall ‘Inot abide with thee all night until the morning. 14 7 Thou shalt not curse the deaf, | ˚nor put a stumblingblock before the ness in judgment: thou shalt not _|zespect the person of the poor, nor honour the person of the mighty: but 7.| in righteousness shalt thou judge thy neighbour. 16 {Thou shalt not go up and down as a talebearer among thy people: neither shalt thou *stand _{against the blood of thy neighbour : T am the Lorp. 17 {Thou shalt not hate thy broany wise rebuke thy neighbour, "and not suffer sin upon him. 18 1*Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people, Ybut thou shalt love Le ee aaPEIe = ae ee ee oe ive Before Refore 8 Therefore every one that eateth | at all redeemed, nor ea a a CHRIST CURIST |i shall bear his iniquity, because he her: !tshe shall be scourged; they) — 1490 shall not be put to death, because she was not free. 21 And ˚he shall bring his trespassoffering unto the Lorp, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, vren a vam for a trespass offering. 22 And the pries shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the trespass offering before the Lorp for his sin which he hath done: and the sin which he hath done shall be forgiven him. 23 § And when ye shall come into | the land, and shail have planted all manner of trees for food, then ye shall count the fruit thereof as uncircumcised: three years shall it be as uncircumcised unto you: it shall not be eaten of. 24 But in the fourth year all the fruit thereof shall be *holy “to praise |* the Lorn withal. 25 And in the fifth vear shall ve eat of the fruit thereof, that it may yield unto you the increase thereof: 1 am the Lorp your God.

& i619. & | blind, but shalt Pfear thy God: Lam | 26 1*Ye shall not eat any thing | x2, |the Lorn. with the blood: *neither shall ye use | Prov. 24,23.) 15 4 Ye shall do no unrighteous- | enchantment, nor observe times. | 27 FYe shall not round the corners of your heads, neither shalt thou mar the corners of thy beard. 28 Ye shall not Smake any cuttings in your flesh for the dead, nor print any marks upon you: I am the Lorv. 29 1" Do not t prostitute thy daughter, to cause her to be a whore; lest the land fall to whoredom, and the land become full of wickedness. 30 4? Ye shall keep my sabbaths, 2.15," : . . art: tt = j * Kpoy, t 165 nat |ther in thine heart: thou shalt in| and Kreverenee my sanctuary: I aw the Lorp. 31 4/'Reoard not them that have familiar spirits, neither seek after wizards, to be detiled by them: I wm the Lorp your God. ~ ee as thyself: 1 am the ot a peeE: rise up before the "Prov. . ary head, a onour the face of 29 Ye shall keep my statutes. | the old man, and "fear thy God: I]*"** Thou shalt not let thy cattle gender | an the Lorn. with a diverse kind: "thou shalt not} 38 { And °if a stranoer sojourn sow thy field with mingled seed: | with thee in your land ye shall not , |"neither shall a garment mingled of }'vex him. —— : Ba nee aut wociet come upon thee. | 3-4? But the stranger that dwelleth |*&" = Ha | ith an eee Rees lteth varnally | with you shall be unto you as one pr, ier ee that is a bondmaid, born among you, and 'thou shalt love | * "= Jor man)" betrothed to an husband, and not | him as thyself; for ye were strangers . 5. 20, Ephes. 4.31, 1 Pet. 2.1, | Or, oppress. Proached by eee

A vepetition LEVITICUS XIX. Before CHRIST 1490 I ees t yer. 15. » Deut. 25, 13, Prov. 11-1, &1GILE 20. 10. + Heb. stones. teh. 18. 4, 5 Deut. 4. 5, 6. & 51 & | G25. ach. 18, 21. bch. 18, 21. Deut. 12. 31. 2 Kings 17. 17, & 23, 10. 2 Chro. 33.6. Jer. 7 31. & 32. BB. Ezek. 20.26, 31. «ch. 17, 10. 4 Ezek, 5. 11. & 93, 38, 39. ech, 18, 21. ‘Deut. 17. 2, 3, 5. & ch. 17, 10, b Exod. 20. 5. ‘ch. 17. 7. k ch. 19, 31. Vch. 11. 44, & 19, 2, 1 Pet. 1. 16. Erck. 37. 28, ˚ Exod. 21.17. just ephab, ai s.|and do them: in the land of Egypt: Tam the Lorp your God. 35 97 Ye shall do: ness in judgment, m meteyard, weight, do no unrighteousin or in measure. balances, just tweights, a nd a just hin, shall ye I am the Lorp your God, -ou out of the land 36 * Just have: which brought y of Egypt. 37 Therefore shall ye observe all my statutes, and all my judgments, and do them: I am the Lorp. CHAPTER XX. 1 Ofhim that giveth of his seed to Mol him that favoureth such an one. 6 Of going to wizards. 7 Of sanctification. 9 Of him that curseth his parents. 10 Of adultery. 1], 14, 17, 19 Of incest. 13 Of sodomy. 15 Of beastiality. 18 Of uncleanness. 22 Obedience is required with holiness. 27 Wizards must be put to death. ND the Lorn spake unto Moses, saying 2 *Again, thou shalt say to the lech. 4 Of children of Israel, » Whosoever he be of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn in Israel, that &| giveth any of his seed unto Molech; he shall surely be put to death: the people of the land shall stone him with stones. 3 And ˚I will set my face against that man, and will cut him off from among his people; because he hath given of his seed unto Molech, to defile my sanctuary, and *to profane my holy name. 4 And if the people of the land do any ways hide their eyes from the man, when he giveth of his seed unto gee os ‘all him not: en ®J will set my face against that man, and apuinet his family and will cut him off, and all that ‘go a whoring after him, to commit whoredom with Molech, from among their people. 6 4 And "the soul that turneth after such as have familiar spirits and after wizards, to goa whoring after them, I will even set my face against that soul, and will cut him off from among his people. eae yourselves therefore, a . ye holy: for I am the Lorp 8 ™And ye shall keep my statutes "I am the Lorp bent-27-16 | Which sanctify you, Mat.15.4.| 9 “1 ˚For every one that curseth his father or his mother shall ] surely put to death: he hath oun his father or his mother; Phis blood shall be upon him. q 10 7 And ‘the man that commit.

teth adultery with another man's|' wife, even he that committeth adul tery with his neighbour's wife, the adulterer and the adulteress shall surely be put to death. 11 And the man that lieth with his father's wife hath uncovered his father's nakedness: both of them shall surely be put to death; their blood shalé be upon them. 12 *And if a man lie with his daughter in law, both of them shall surely be put to death: 'they have wrought confusion ; their blood shadi be upon them. 13 "Ifa manalso lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shad? be upon them. 14 *And if a man take a wife and her mother, it is wickedness: they shall be burnt with fire, both he and they; that there be no wickedness among you. 15 ¥ And if a man lie with a beast, he shall surely be put to death : and ye shall slay the beast. 16 And if a woman approach unto any beast, and lie down thereto, thou shalt kill the woman, and the beast: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shali be upon them. 17 And if a man shall take his sister, his father's daughter, or his mother's daughter, and see_her nakedness, and she see his nakedness; it 7s a wicked thing; and they shall be cut off in the sight of thei people: he hath uncovered his sister's nakedness ; he shall bear his iniquity. 18 "And if a man shall lie with @ woman having her sickness, 2? shall uncover her nakedness; } hath tdiscovered her fountain, an¢ she hath uncovered the fountain © her hae ; and both of them _ e cut off from among their peop!¢19 *And thou hale not reaver of Suir 1 Ay, Ret, " Oni *f Ly Ver | 13, inh Teh. 1p Deut, "cb. 18.45, tch. 18.9) © ch. 18.9, Deut. 23.1, See Gen. 5 | Tudg. 19.2 | = ch 101% Deut. 27.0, y ch. 10.33. Deut. 27.2 ch. 16.8 "Deut. ne See Gea" 2. My oh ee oe opi a. t Hed- mud nakee beh 8 i 13. the nakedness of thy mother's sister, nor of thy father's sister: ˚for t ech

Obedience is required with holiness. Before CHRIST 1490 deh. 18. 14. ech. 10. 16. t Heb. 1 separalion. toh, 18. 26. & 19. 37. ech, 18. 25, 28. b ch. 18, 3, 24, 30. ich. 18, 27. Deut. 9. 5. k Exod. 3. 17. & 6. 8. Tver. 26. Exod. 19. 5. & 33. 16. Deut. 7. 6. & 1d. 2. 1 Kings 8. 53, = m ch. 11. 47. Deut. M4. 4. nh, 11. 43. Wl Or, moavetn. ch, 19. 2. 1 Pet. 1. 16. P ver, 24. Tit. 2.14, ach 31. Ex 18, Deut. 18. 10, 11 oe 28.7, Tver. 9, * Ezek, 44, 25. he uncoyereth his near kin: they shall bear their iniquity. 20 “And if a man shall lie with his uncle’s wife, he hath uncovered his uncle’s nakedness: they shall bear their sin; they shall die childless. 21 ¢And if a man shall take his brother’s wife, it is tan unclean thing: he hath uncovered his brother’s nakedness; they shall be childless. 22 41 Ye shall therefore keep all my ‘statutes, and all my judgments, and do them: that the land, whither I bring you to dwell therein, *spue you not out. 23 "And ye shall not walk in the manners of the nation, which I cast out before you: for they committed all these things, and ‘therefore I abhorred them. 24 But *I have said unto you, Ye shall inherit their land, and I will give it unto you to possess it, a land that floweth with milk and honey: I am the Lorp your God, 'which have separated you from other people. 25 ™ Ye shall therefore put difference between clean beasts and unclean, and between unclean fowls and clean: "and ye shall not make your souls abominable by beast, or by fowl, or by any manner of living thing that ‘ereepeth on the ground, which I have separated from you as unclean. 26 And ye shall be holy unto me: ˚for I the Lorp am holy, and Phave severed you from other people, that ye should be mine. 27 747A man also or woman that hath a familiar spirit, or that is a wizard, shall surely be put to death: they shall stone them with stones: ‘their blood shal? be upon them. CHAPTER XXI. 1 Of the priests’ mourning. 6 Of their holiness. 8 Of their estimation. 7, 13 Of their marriages. 17 The priests that have blemishes must not minister in the sanctuary. ND the Lorp said unto Moses, Speak unto the priests the sons of Aaron, and say unto them, “There shall none be defiled for the dead among his people: 2 But for his kin, that is near unto him, that ¢s, for his mother, and for his father, and for his son, and for his daughter, and for his brother, LEVITICUS KX. Of the priests’ mourning, &¢no filed. er : 4 But the shall not defile himself, being a chief man among his people, | to profane himself. 5 They shall not make baldness) upon their head, neither shall they | shave off the

corner of their beard, nor make any cuttings in their flesh. | 6 They shall be holy unto their ~ . . - . fc 3 And for his sister a virgin, that | , Beore | is nigh unto him, which hath had} ~ | 490 husband; for her may he be de-) —~—~ 4 Or, being Ae God, and ‘not profane the name of | their God: for the offerings of the Lorp made by fire, and “the bread | of their God, they do offer: therefore they shall be holy. 7 ˚They shall not take a wife that is a whore, or profane ; neither shall they take a woman ‘put away from| her husband: for he is holy unto) his God. | 8 Thou shalt sanctify him therefore; for he offereth the bread of thy God: he shall be holy unto thee: «for I the Lor, which sanctify you, | am holy. 9 {And the daughter of any priest, | if she profane herself by playing the | whore, she profaneth her father she shall be burnt with fire. | 10 ‘And he that is the high priest | among his brethren, upon whose, § head the anointing oil was poured, and ‘that is consecrated to put on the garments, shall not uncover his head, nor rend his clothes ; 11 Neither shall he ™go in to any dead body, nor defile himself for his father, or for his mother ; 12 "Neither shall he go out of the sanctuary, nor profane the sanctuary of his God; the ˚the crown of the anointing oil of his God is upon him: I am the Lorp. 13 And Phe shall take a wife in her virginity. 14 A widow, or a divorced woman, or profane, 07 an harlot, these shall he not take: but he shall take a virgin of his own people to wife. 15 Neither shall he profane his seed among his people: for ¢I the Lorn do sanctify him. 16 4 And the Lorp spake unto Moses, saying, 17 Speak unto Aaron, saying, Whosoever he ba of thy seed in an hushand | among his people, he shall not defile himself for his wife, | # See ch. 3. 11* Ezek. 44. 22. F See D FS eut 21,2. rch. 20. 7,8 , » Gen. 38. 24. | i Exod. 29.29, | Bn, 25. | ® Exod. 28 2. | ch. 16. 32. Loh. 1. & | =Num. 19.14. See ver. 1, 2. | | a ch. 10. 7. o Exod. 28. 36, ch. 8. 9, 12, 30. B ver. 7. Ezek. 44. 22. 4 ver. 8. their generations that hath any ee

| The priests in their uncl Canness LEVITICUS XXI. must abstain Fis Before CHRIST 1490 —S—— roh. 1. 3. Niunb. 16.5. Ps. G4. 4. 1 Or, foo, eh. & 11. «ch. 22. 23. 1 Or, foo | slender. t Deut. 23. 1. | w yer 6. « Numb. 6, 3. bch. 18. 21. © Exod, 28. 38. Num, 14.32. Deut. 15. 19. 4ch. 7. 20. ech, 15, 2. t Heb. running of the reins. fch. 14.2, & blemish, let him not ‘approach to offer the 'bread of his God. 18 For whatsoever man he be that hath a blemish, he shall not apsroach : a blind man, or @ lame, or he that hath a flat nose, or any thing Ssuperfluous, 19 Or a man that or brokenhanded, 90 Or crookbackt, or "a. that hath a blemish in his be scurvy, or scabbed, or th stones broken ; 21 No man that hath a blemish of the seed of Aaron the priest shall come nigh to “offer the offerings of the Lorp made by fire: he hath a blemish; he shall not come nigh to offer the bread of his God. 22 He shall eat the bread of his God, both of the *most holy, and of the Yholy. 23 Only he shall not go in unto the yail, nor come nigh unto the altar, is brokenfooted, ‘a, dwarf, or eye, OF ath his "! because he hath a blemish; that “he profane not my sanctuaries: for I the Lorn do sanctify them. 24 And Moses told i¢ unto Aaron, and to his sons, and unto all the children of Israel. CHAPTER XXII. 1 The priests in their uncleanness must abstain from the holy things. 6 How they shall be cleansed. 10 Who of the priest's house may eat of the holy things. 17 The sacrifices peer be ee blemish. 26 The age of the sacrifice. 2 1 i ri ] i jaw of eating the sacrifice ND the Lorn spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto Aaron and to his sons, that they *separate themselves from the holy things of the children of Israel, and that they ” profane not my holy name in those things which they hallow unto me: I am the Lorp. : Say unto them, Whosoever he bc of all your seed among your geneia that goeth unto the holy things, which the children of Israel hallow unto the Lonn, *having his uncleanness upon him, that soul shall be cut off from my presence: J the Lorp. , igi peti man soever of the seed of ‘on 7s a leper, or hath ¢a + run— seed goeth from him ; 5 Or whosoever touchethany eroo ing thing, whereby he may he ag unclean, or ‘a man of whom he uncleanness he hath ; 6 The soul which hath touched any P ) such shall be unclean until even, anq shall not eat of the holy things, un. less he ! wash his flesh with water, 7 And when the sun is down, he shall be clean, and shall afterward eat of the holy things ; because ™jt is his food. 3 "That which dieth of itself, or is torn with beasts, he shall

not eat to defile himself therewith: I am the Lonp. 9 They shall therefore keep mine ordinance, °lest they bear sin for it, and die therefore, if they profane it: I the Lorp do sanctify them. the holy thing: a sojourner of the priest, or an hired servant, shall not eat of the holy thing. 11 But if the priest buy any soul twith his money, he shall eat of it, and he that is born in his house: ithey shall eat of his meat. 12 If the priest's daughter also be married unto ta stranger, she may not eat of an offering of the holy things. ; 13 But if the priest's daughter be a widow, or divorced, and have n0 child, and is 'returned unto her father's house, *as in her youth, she shall eat of her father's meat: but there shall no stranger eat thereof. 14 7*And if a man eat of the holy thing unwittingly, then he shall put the fifth part thereof unto it, an shall give i¢ unto the priest with the holy thing. 15 And "they shall not profane the holy things of the children of Israel, which they offer unto the Lorp; 16 Or "suffer them *to bear the may take uncleanness, whatsoeyep |' 10 ? There shall no stranger eat of|"¥f oo a = @ holy > i aes unclean by the dead, or "a man wh pel th, Veh. iy eet ™ch.91,9 | Numiz| nl Exod. Dy che Taka | Exod. Bu, Num. 1b, 3. p See] San . 6. t Heb. wih thepurcor ofhismiesqNum. 8th a + Tear ay slvr + Gen. ot i oh. 10.) * Num I W if coh 5d enum iniquity of trespass, when they eat do sanctify them. 17 {And the Lorp spake unto Moses, saying, ning issue; he shall not eat of the 5. 13, &Num. 19.11, 22, holy things, 'until he b 7 e cl ®whoso toucheth any Gane ae 2 18 Speak unto Aaron, and to his sons, and unto all the children © Israel, and say unto them, y Whatsoever he be of the house of Israel, ther holy things: for I the Lor? } uc

oe Before cHRISsT 1490 eV—_oS veh 13. a Pout. 15. 21Sati Ld Mal. 1.0, U4. 7. ech. 7. 16. Numb. 15. 3, 8. Deut. 23, 21, 23. Ps. G1. 8. & 65. 1. Kceles. 5- 4, 5. || Or, goats. ver, 20), Mal. 1. 8 ech. 1. 9, 13. & 3.3, 5. , 5. {| Or, kid. f ch. QI. 18. sNum. 15. 15, 16. Woh. 21.6, 17. i Mal. 1. 14. k Exod. 22.50, 4 Or, shegoat. ' Deut. 22. 6, Num, 10. Deut. 4. 49, Poh. 18. 91, ee eee Sacrifices must be without or of the strangers in “Israel, that | holy name ; will offer his oblation for all his vows, and for all his freewill offerings, which they will offer unto the Lorp for a burnt offering ; ‘19 * Ye shall offer at your own will a male without blemish, of the heeves, of the sheep, or of the goats. 20 * But whatsoever hath a blemish, that shall ye not offer: for it shall not be acceptable for you. 21 And »whosoever offereth a sa- | crifice of peace offerings unto the Lorp ‘to accomplish dis vow, or a freewill offering in beeves or 'sheep, it shall be perfect to be accepted ; there shall be no blemish therein. 22, 4 Blind, or broken, or maimed, or having a wen, or scurvy, or seabbed, ye shall not offer these unto the Lorp, nor make ‘an offering by fire of them upon the altar unto the Lorp. 23 Wither a bullock or a !'lamb blemish. LEVITICUS XXII. that hath any thing ‘superfluous or | lacking in his parts, that mayest thou offer for a freewill offering ; but for a vow it shall not be accepted. 24 Ye shall not offer unto the Lorp that which is bruised, or crushed, or broken, or cut; neither shall ye make any offering thereof in your land. 25 Neither £from a stranger’s hand shall ye offer "the bread of your God of any of these ; because their ‘corruption is in them, and blemishes be in them: they shall not be accepted for you. 26 “1 And the Lorp spake unto Moses, saying, 27 * When a bullock, or a sheep, or a goat, is brought forth, then it shall be seven days under the dam ; and from the eighth day and thenceforth it shall be accepted for an offering made by fire unto the Lorn. 28 And whether it be cow or 'ewe, ye shall not kill it 'and her young both in one day. 29 And when ye will “offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving unto the Loro, offer it at your own will. 30 On the same day it shall be eaten up; ye shall leave "none of it until the morrow: I am the Lonv. 31 ° Therefore shall ye keep my commandments, and do them: I au the Lonp. 32 P Neither shall ye profane my | to be left for the poor. *the feasts of the Lorp, which ye The feasts of the Lord. ; but ay will be hallowed sero among the children of Israel: I am} ~ y490 the Lornp which ‘hallow you, 33 *That brought you out of the land

of Egypt, to be your God: Lam the Lorp. CHAPTER XXIII. es 1 The feasts of the Lord. 3 The sabbath. 4 The ie i oe 9 The sheaf of firslfruits. 15 The feast of Pentecost. 22 Gleanings: 23 The feast a trumpels. 26 The day of atonement. The feast of tabernactles. ND the Lorn spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, Concerning | shall »proclaim to fe holy convoca- | tions, ecen these are my feasts. | 3 ˚Six days shall work be done: | but the seventh day 7s the sabbath of rest, an holy conyocation; ye shall | do no work therein: it 7s the sabbath of the Lorn in all your dwellings. 4 %4These wre the feasts of the Lorp, even holy convocations, which ye shall proclaim in their seasons. 5 ˚In the fourteenth day of the first month at even is the Lorp's passover. 6 And on the fifteenth day of the same month is the feast of unleavened bread unto the Lorp: seven days ye must eat unleavened bread. 7 'In the first day ye shall have an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein. 8 But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the Lorp seven days: in the seventh day is an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein. 9 4 And the Lorp spake unto Moses, saying, 10 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, § When ye be come into the land which I give unto you, and shall reap the harvest thereof, then ye shall brine a'tsheaf of "the firstfruits of your you: on the morrow atter the sabbath the priest shall wave it. 12 And ye shall offer that day when ye wave the sheaf an he lamb without blemish of the first year for a burnt offering unto the Lorp. ? Exod. 12. 16. Num. 2 13, W Or, hand fad. harvest unto the priest : thom. te rae ; a{ Por, 15, 200 ll And he shall 'wave the sheaf} James 12 18 before the Lon, to, be accepted for | eas. SS Heeger | |

LEVITICUS XXIII. 23 7 And the Lorn spake unto) — ses, saying, Mo. 24 Speak unto the children ie t rael, saying, In the "seventh mont . in the first day of the month, shah \ The day oy Sn ly, The feast of Pentecost. ving thereof k And the meat offering shall be two tenth deals of fine flour mingled with oil, an offering made by fire unto the Loxp for @ sweet savour: and the drink offering thereBefore 3 CHRIST 1490 —— k ch. &. 14,15, 1. Exod. 34.22. Deut. 16. 9. m Acts 2. 1. = Num. 28, 26. P ch, 4. 23, 20, Num. 28. 30. qeh. 3.1. * Num. 18. 12, Deut. 18. 4. "ch. 19, 9. .|°the firstfruits unto the Lorp. “| seven lambs without blemish of the of shall be of wine, the fourth part of an hin. j4 And ye sha nor parched corn, until the selfsame day that ye have brought an offering unto your God: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings. 15 { And 'ye shall count unto you from the morrow after the sabbath, from the day that ye brought the sheaf of the wave offering; seven sabbaths shall be complete : 16 Even unto the morrow after the seventh sabbath shall ye number “fifty days; and ye shall offer "a new meat offering unto the Lorn. 17 Ye shall bring out of your habitations two wave loaves of two tenth deals : they shall be of fine flour; they shall be baken with leaven; they are Jl eat neither bread, nor green ears, 18 And ye shall offer with the bread first year, and one young bullock, and two rams: they shall be for a burnt offering unto the Lonp, with their meat offering, and their drinkofferings, even an offering made by fire, of sweet savour unto the Lorn. 19 Then ye shall sacrifice ?one kid of the goats for a sin offering, and two lambs of the first year for a sacrifice of 4peace offerings. 20 And the priest shall wave them with the bread of the firstfruits for a wave offering before the Lorn, with the two lambs: "they shall be holy to the Lorn for the priest. 21 And ye shall proclaim on the selfsame day, that it may be an holy convocation unto you : ye shall do no servile work therein: %t shall be a, statute for ever in all your dwellings throughout your generations. . 22 41 And ‘when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not make t Deut. 24.19, clean riddance of the corn ers of t aes thou reapest, ‘neither ns t thou gather any gleaning of thy harve : oe leave them unto the or, and to t) tr : een . si bane : Lam the ye have a sabbath, *a memoria] blowing of trumpets, an holy tae cation. 25 Ye shall do no servile Worl : k therein: but ye shall offer an offer. ing made by fire unto the Lorp, 26 { And the Lorp spake unto Mo. ses, saying, 27

» Also on the tenth day of this seventh month there shall be a day of atonement: it shall be an holy con. vocation unto you; and ye shall afflict your souls, and offer an offering made by fire unto the Lorp. 28 And ye shall do no work in that same day: for it is a day of atonement, to make an atonement for you before the Lonp your God. 29 For whatsoever soul 7# be that shall not be afflicted in that same day, “he shall be cut off from among his people. 30 And whatsoever soul i¢ be that ch, doeth any work in that same day, ®the same soul will I destroy from among: his people. 31 Ye shall do no manner of work: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings. 32 It shall be unto you a sabbath of rest, and ye shall afflict your souls: in the ninth day of the month at even, from even unto even, shall ye tcelebrate your ‘sabbath. 33 7 And the Lorn spake unto Moses, saying, 34 Speak unto the children of Tee rael, saying, >The fifteenth day of this seventh month shadi be the feas' of tabernacles for seven days unto the Lorp. 35 On the first day shall be an holy convocation: ye shall do no serv! e work therein. 36 Seven days ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LorD:| on the eighth day shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye sh offer an offering made by fire unto the Lorn: it is a t4golemn assem bly; and ye shall do no servile wor {ul — BE Nelh Yel Johnie” My Nun 3. Gen. Ti sch. 2.4) a eb. rt alt pExole un) ut. Mai ih He H therein. aver 87 ˚These are the feasts of the

Before CHRIST 1490 ee” Num. 29. 39. F Exorl. 25, 16. Deut. 16. 15. hk Neh. 8 15. + Heb. fruit. i Deut. 16.14, 15. kNum. 29. 12. Neh, 8. 18. UNeh. 8. 14, 15, 16. ™ Deut. 31.13, Vs. 78. 5, 6. 4 vor. 2. "Exod, 27,2 ie 27. 20, 1Meb. to cause to ascend. * Exod. ¢ waa ea a ee ee ee The feast of tabernacles. Lorn, which ye shall proclaim to be holy convocations, to offer an offering made by fire unto the Lorn, a burnt. offering, and a meat offering, asacrifice, and drink offerings, every thing upon his day : 38 ‘Beside the sabbaths of the Lonp, and beside your gifts, and beside all your vows, and beside all your freewill offerings, which ye give unto the Lonp. 39 Also in the fifteenth day of the seventh month, when ye have * gathered in the fruit of the land, ye shall keep a feast unto the Lorp seven days: on the first day shall be a sabbath, and on the eighth day shall be a sabbath. 40 And "ye shall take you on the first day the thoughs of goodly trees, branches of palm trees, and the boughs of thick trees, and willows of the brook ; ‘and ye shall rejoice before the Lorp your God seven days. 41 ‘And ye shall keep it a feast unto the Lorp seven days in the year. It shall be a statute for ever in your generations: ye shall celebrate it in the seventh month. 42,¥Ye shall dwell in booths seven days; all that are Israelites born shall dwell in booths: 43 ™That your generations may know that I made the children of Tsrael to dwell in booths, when I brought them out of the land of Egypt: I am the Loxp your God. 44 And Moses "declared unto the children of: Israel the feasts of the Lonp. CHAPTER XXIV. 1 The oil for the lamps. 5 The shewbread. 10 Shelomith's son blasphemeth. 13 The law of blasphemy. 17 Of murder. 18 Of damage. 23 The blasphemer is stoned. LEVITICUS XXIII. : 5 7 And thou shalt take fine flour, Ae the Loxp spake unto Moses, saying, 2 *Command the children of Israel, that they bring unto thee pure oil olive beaten for the light, t to cause the lamps to burn continually. 3 Without the vail of the testimony, in the tabernacle of the congregation, shall Aaron order it from the evening unto the morning before the Loxp continually: it shall be a statute for ever in your generations. 4 He shall order the lamps upon *thepure candlestick before the Lorn continually, Shelomith’s son bla: sphometh. and bake twelve ‘cakes thereof: two tenth deals shall be in one cake. 6 And thou shalt set them in two rows, Six on a row, Iypon the pure table before the Loro. 7 And thou shalt put pure frankincense upon cach TOW, that, it may be on the bread for a

memorial, ¢7en an offering made by fire unto the Lorp. | . § *Every sabbath he shall set it in order before the Lorp continually, being taken from the children of Israel by an everlasting covenant. 9 And fit shall be Aaron’s and his sons’; Zand they shall eat it im the holy place: for it 7s most holy unto him of the offerings of the Lorp made by fire by a perpetual statute. 10 % And the son of an Israelitish woman, whose father ras an Egyptian, went out among the children of Israel: and this son of the Israelitish zcoman and a man of Israel| Before CHRIST 1499 ¢ Exod. 25. W. a1 Kings 740. 2 Chron. 4. 19, & 13. 11. Hebr. 9. 2. £1 Sam. 21. 2. strove together in the camp ; 11 And the Israclitish woman's son "blasphemed the name of the LORD, and ‘cursed. And they, 4 yer. 16. i Job 1. 5, 11, 2. & 2.5, brought him unto Moses: (and his| 92". 4, mother’s name zras Shelomith, the | * daughter of Dibri, of the tribe of Dan :) 12 And they 'put him in ward, that the mind of the Lorp might be shewed them. 13 And the Lorp spake unto Moses, saying, 14 Bring forth him that hath cursed without the camp; and let all that heard Aim "lay their hands upon his head, and let all the congregation stone him. 15 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, Whosoever curseth his God ˚shall bear his sin. 16 And he that blasphemeth the name of the Lorp, he shall surely be put to death, and all the congregation shall certainly stone him: as well the stranger, as he that is born in the land, when he blasphemeth the name of the LORD, shall be put to death. 177%And he that tkilleth any man shall surely be put to death. © 18*And he that killeth a beast 26. Num. 15, 34. + Heb. to axrpound unto em aecording to the mouth oF the LORD. = Exod. 1.15, = Deut. 13. 9. & 17.7. ech. N11 & 20. 17. Numb. 9.13. P 1 Kings 21. 1. 4 Exod. 21, 12. Num. 35.31. Deut ly 12, t Heb. sniteth the lit of aw man, rver, 21. shall make it good; tbeast for beast. t Heb. life for Tipe.

‘LEVITICUS XXIV. The sabbath of the seventh years 087 +e blemish Before 19 And if a man cause a ae ] cHRIST |in his neighbour; a5 she hata cone, Paci 50 shall it be done to him ; f ; Exod. 21.24. | 90 Breach for breach, tes or yi cut. 19. 21- : : Matt ns. |¢ooth for tooth: as he ae he . ie a blemish in a man, 80 S24 1 done to him agatn. crxoa.21.33.} 21 'And he that killeth 7 pe 4. U atee Tr he shall restore it: and he : killeth a man, he shall be put to death. ; ef . pxoai2.49.{ 22 Ye shall have *one manner 0 ct. 19,3415 Haw, as well for the stranger, 2% for one of your own country: for I am the Lorp your God. : 93 {And Moses spake to the childy ver. 14. ren of Israel, Ythat they should bring forth him that had cursed out of the camp, and stone him with stones. And the children of Jsrael did as the Lorp commanded Moses. CHAPTER XXV. 1 The sabbath of the seventh year. 8 The jubile in the fiflieth year. 14 Of oppression. 18 A blessing of obedience. 28 The redemption of land. 29 Of houses. 35 Compassion of the poor. 39 The usage of bondmen. 47 The redemption of servants. Hol AS D the Lorp spake unto Moses in mount Sinai, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land which I give you, then tHeb. vi, | shall the land tkeep *a sabbath unto « Exod. 23.10. See ch. the Lorn. 34, 35. | 2 Chron. 36. al. 4 2 Kings 19. 29, t Heb. of thy separation. 8 Six years thou shalt sow thy field, and six years thou shalt prune thy vineyard, and gather in the fruit thereof ; 4 But in the seventh year shall be a sabbath of rest unto the land, a sabbath for the Lorp: thou shalt neither sow thy field, nor prune thy vineyard. 5 That which groweth of its own accord of thy harvest thou shalt not reap, neither gather the grapes tof thy vine undressed : for it is a year of rest unto the land. 6 And the sabbath of the land shall be meat for you; for thee, and for thy servant, and for thy maid, and for thy hired servant, ‘and for th: stranger that sojourneth with thee. 7 And for thy cattle, and for the beast that are in thy land, shall all the increase thereof’ b 2 e meat, : 1 And thou shalt number seven sabbaths of years unto thee, seven times seven years; and the Space of unto thee forty and nine years 9 Then shalt thou cause the try pet tof the jubile to sound on the ihe the day of atonement shall ye maj, the trumpet sound throughout al your land. 10 And ye shall hallow the fiftieth year, and “proclaim liberty through. man unto his possession, and ye shail return every man unto his family. 11 A jubile shall that fiftieth year be unto you: ‘ye

shall not sow, neither reap that which groweth of itself in it, nor gather the grapes in it of thy vine undressed. 12 For it is the jubile ; it shall be holy unto you: %ye shall eat the increase thereof out of the field. 13 "In the year of this jubile ye shall return ‘every man unto his possession. 14 And if thou sell ought unto thy neighbour, or buyest ought of thy) neighbour’s hand, ‘ye shall not op- et press one another : 15 * According to years after the jubile thon shalt buy }*s of thy neighbour, and according unto the number of years of the fruits he shall sell unto thee : 16 According to the multitude of years thou shalt increase the price thereof, and according to the fewness of years thou shalt diminish the price of it: for according to the number of the years of the fruits doth he sell unto thee. 17! Ye shall not therefore opp*e5 ; one another; ™but thou shalt fear thy God: for I am the Lonp your God. 18 1" Wherefore ye shall do my statutes, and keep my judgments, and do them; °and ye shall dwe in the land in safety. 19 And the land shall yield her | fruit, and Pye shall eat your fill, ane dwell therein in safety. 20 And if ye shall say, shall we eat the seventh year ! pe, hold, we shall not sow, nor gather in our increase : : 21 Then I will’ *command ™Y The he. Yeap of; the seven sabbaths of years shall bre : Shall hg tenth day of the seventh month in fet , "el out aii the land unto all the inha-| t bitants thereof: it shall be a jubile| | unto you; ‘and ye shall return eyvery|' the number of tie 4 What |"3! " Ne "yer, §, S ver, fj, byer If ch.2 k ch. 2. at pe oy. peut. pee 10. blessing upon you in the sixth yea"

Refore CIERIST 1491 — 12 Kings 19. 2, nosh. 5. 1, 12. 4 Or, fo be quitecnt off rf b. for 20. Ps. 05. 1 Jocl 2.18, & 3, 2. y 1Chron. 29. 1h, Ps, 39, 12. & 119, 19. 1 Pet. 2. 11. + Ruth 2. 20. & 4.4, 6. th 3 + Heb his hand hath altained and found sufficiency, a 5.7. » yer, 50, 51, 52. <yer. 13, 1 Heb. redeneptionbetonagyell unto it, 4 See N a. umb. Josh, 21, 2 &e, af Or, one gy of the Leviles redeem thera, “Ver, 28, eases} The redemption of land, &e. and it shall bring forth fruit for three years. 22 ‘And ye shall sow the eighth year, and cat yet of “old fruit until the ninth year; until her fruits come in ye shall eat of the old store. 23 | The land shall not be sold ‘t for ever: for *the land 7s mine ; for ye are Ystrangers and sojourners with me. 24 And in all the land of your possession ye shall grant a redemption for the land. 25 47 If thy brother be waxen poor, and hath sold away some of his possession, and if *any of his kin come to redeem it, then shall he .|redeem that which his brother sold. 26 And if the man haye none to redeem it, and t himself be able to redeem it ; 27 Then *let him count the years of the sale thereof, and restore the overplus unto the man to whom he sold it; that he may return unto his possession. 28 But if he be not able to restore it to him, then that which is sold shall remain in the hand of him that hath bought it until the year of jubile: °and in the jubile it shall go out, and he shall return unto his possession. 29 And if a man sell a dwellinghouse in a walled city, then he may redeem it within a whole year after it is sold; within a full year may he redeem it. 30 And if it be not redeemed within the space of a full year, then the house that 7s in the walled city shall be established for ever to him that bought it throughout his generations: it shall not go out in the jubile. 31 But the houses of the villages which have no wall round about them shall be counted as the fields of the country: tthey may be redeemed, and they shall go out in the jubile. 32 Notwithstanding "the cities of the Levites, and the houses of the cities of their possession, may the Levites redeem at any time. 33 And if !a man purchase of the Levites, then the house that was sold, and the city of his possession, “shall go out in the year of jubile: LEVITICUS XXV. Coinpassion bo be had of for the houses of the cities of the Levites are their possession among the children of Israel. 34 But ‘the field of the suburbs of their cities may not be sold; for it is their perpetual possession. { And if thy brother be waxen poor, and ‘fallen in decay with thee: then thou shalt ‘relieve

him: yea, though he bea stranger, OT a s0journer; that he may live with thee. " 36 Take thou no usury of him, or increase: but ifear thy God; that thy brother may live with thee. 37 Thou shalt not give him thy 535) money upon usury, nor lend him thy | "8s victuals for mcrease. 381 am the Lorp your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, to give you the land of Canaan, and to be your God. 39 7 And lif thy brother that direlleth by thee be waxen poor, and be sold unto thee; thou shalt not tcom-| pel him to serve as a bondservant : 40 But as an hired servant, and as a sojourner, he shall be with thee, and shall serve thee unto the year of jubile : 41 And then shall he depart from thee, do¢/ he and his children ™with him, and shall return unto his own family, and “unto the possession of his fathers shall he return. 42 For they ave °my servants, which I brought forth out of the land of Egypt: they shall not be sold fas bondmen. 43 PThou shalt not rule over him ‘with rigour; but ‘shalt fear thy God. 44 Both thy bondmen, and thy bondmaids, which thou shalt have, shall be of the heathen that are round about you; of them shall ye buy bondmen and bondmaids. . 45 Moreover of sthe children of the strangers that do sojown among you, of them shall ye buy, and of their families that are with you, which they begat in your land: and they shall be your possession. . 46 And ye shall take them as an inheritance for your children atter you, to inherit them fur a possession ; "they shall be your bondmen for ever: but over your brethren the children of Israel, “ye shall not rule one over another with rigour. the poor. Before CHRIST 1491 {See Acts 4. Bb, 7. + Heb. his hand failetn. + Heb. shrengthen. 2 Deut. 15. Jer. BH. LL + Heb. serve Myself with him with the 2 ver. 28. + Heb. with the sale of 2 tondman. p Ephes. 6. 9. Cal. 4. 1. 4 ver. 46. Exod. 1. 13. F ver. 17. Exod. 1. 17, 21 Deut. 95. 18. Mal. 33. «Tsai. 56. 3, 6. Isai. LW. 2.

LEVITICUS XXV. A blessing prom; The redemption of servants. r or stranger 7 q And if a sojourne ates thee. and *thy brother him wax poor, an Before CHRIST twax rich by 149) | that dwelleth by ;ue.riz | gel] himself unto the stranger or SOtain, journer by thee, or to the stock of va r's family : 35. | the strange J 48 "After that he is sold he may be redeemed again; one of his brethren may 'redeem him: . , 49 Either his uncle, or his uncle's son, may redeem him, or any that is nigh of kin unto him of his family may redeem him; or if *he be able, he may redeem himself. ; ; 50 And he shall reckon with him that bought him from the year that he was sold to jubile: and the price of his sale shall be according unto the number of years, "according to the time of an hired servant shall it be with him. 51 If there be yet many years behind, according unto them he shall give again the price of his redemption out of the money that he was bought for. 52 And if there remain but few years unto the year of jubile, then he shall count with him, and according unto his years shall he give him again the price of his redemption. 583 And as a yearly hired servant shall he be with him: and the other shall not rule with rigour over him in thy sight. 54 And if he be not redeemed !in these years, then he shall go out in x ver. 25, y Neh. 5. 5. x ver. 26. Job 7. J. Isai. 16. 14. & 21. 16. ll Or, by these means, * Heod ey 33. the year of jubile, doth he, and his children with him. * ver. 42, 55 For 'unto me the children of Israel are servants ; they are my servants whom I brought forth out of the land of Egypt: I am the Lorp your God. ae CHAPTER XXVI. bf venkat Peer piel oe ena panies hese that breal: them. 40 God proLeas " member them that repent. begat | YE shall make you *no idols nor ee graven, image, neither rear you | Or, pitiar, up a standing image, neither shall 1 Or,tigurea |ye set up any 'ti i On fi Image of + Heb, atone | YOU land, to bow ion Ei ag for * | am the Lorp your God uae t ; ag Ye shall keep my sabbaths and reverence my sanctuary: I gg, the Lorn. ae: » ch. 19, 30, © Deut. 11. 13, 14, 15. & 28, 1—14. him unto the year of | y and keep my do them ; 4 ¢Then I will give you rain in q season, °and the land shall yielq re increase, and the trees of the fy. shall yield their fruit. commandments and Sy ( 5 And 'your threshing shall reach "hey unto the vintage, and the Vintage shall reach unto the sowing time.|' and £ye shall eat your bread to the full, and "dwell in your land safely, 6 And 'I will give peace in the| '#4 land, and *ye shall

lie down, and none shall make you afraid: and ]|'}"m: will trid !evil beasts out of the land, neither shall ™the sword go through your land. and they shall fall before you by the sword. 8 And "five of you shall chase an : hundred, and an hundred of you shall put ten thousand to flight: and your enemies shall fall before you by the]: J sword. 9 For I will “have respect unto you, and Pmake you fruitful, and multiply you, and establish my covenant with you. 10 And ye shall eat ‘old store,|* and bring forth the old because of the new. 11 *And I will set my tabernacle |‘ among you: and my soul shall not ? Sabhor you. 12 tAnd I will walk among you,|, and "will be your God, and ye shall} ! be my people. 13 “I am the Lorp your God, | 3 T°lf ye walk in my statutes, the bands of your yoke, and made you go upright. 14 7But if ye will not hearken "ia unto me, and will not do all these field| Py 7 And ye shall chase your enemies,| } which brought you forth out of the i land of Egypt, that ye should not be their bondmen ; *and I have broken <i i ~ sed ~“ Jor Oey) i i o Rxod. 23 2King B. PGen.)js} Neb, $31 Ps lg. ch, 2 commandments ; yer dy p King 15 And if ye shall “despise ™Y statutes, or if your soul abhor ™Y judgments, so that ye will not ao all my commandments, dwt that y° break my covenant : y 16 I also will do this unto you; will even appoint tover you “terror _ y ; d ; consumption, and the burning agUe:|' Pins that shall *consume the eyes, 2” cause sorrow of heart: and “ye sha sow your seed in vain, for your ene mies shall eat it.

A ewrse Before cuRIST 191 ——S Hy och. 17.10. f Deut. 3 a Judg. 2. 14, 7. 41Sam. 2. 6, Ps. 119% 164. 1 Deut. 28. 23. w Ps. 127. 1. || Or, ad alt adventures wilh me, and so ver. 24. ˚ Deut. 32. 24. 2 Kings 17. 25. Pp Judg. 5. 6. 2 Chron. 15. z . Amos 4. 6— 12, r2Sam. 22. 27. Ps. 18. 26. * Ezek. 5. 17. &6. & ‘Num, 14.12. 21. 14. 20. Jer. 2h. 5, Ezek. 5. 13, 15. & B 1g. * Deut. 28, 63, 2 Kings6,29, Ezek."5. 10), HI. 4. 1), 2 Chron. oe Isai, 24, 9, Keek. 6, 3, ob 6 dy. § Kings 25, 2 Chron, 34. denounced to those 17 And © will set my face against you, and ‘ye shall be slain before your enemies: 8they that hate you | shall reign over you ; and "ye shall flee when none pursueth you. _ 18 And if ye will not yet for all this hearken unto me, then [ will punish you ‘seven times more for your sins. 19 And I will ‘break the pride of your power; and I 'will make your heaven as iron, and your earth as brass : 20 And your "strength shall be spent in vain: for "your land shall not yield her increase, neither shall the trees of the land yield their fruits. 21 41 And if ye walk "contrary unto me, and will not hearken unto me ; I will bring seven times more plagues upon you according to your sins. 22 ˚I will also send wild beasts among you, which shall rob you of your children, and destroy your cattle, and make you few in number; and ?your high ways shall be desolate. 23 And if ye ‘will not be reformed by me by these things, but will walk contrary unto me ; 24 * Then will I also walk contrary unto you, and will punish you yet seven times for your sins. 25 And *I will bring a sword upon -) you, that shall avenge the quarrel of my covenant: and when ye are gathered together within your cities, "I will send the pestilence among you; and ye shall be delivered into the hand of the enemy. 26 “And when I have broken the staff of your bread, ten women shall bake your bread in one oven, and they shall deliver you your bread again by weight: and “ye shall eat, and not be satisfied. 27 And Yif ye will not for all this hearken unto me, but walk contrary unto me; 28 Then I will walk contrary unto you also “in fury; and 1, even I, will chastise you seven times for your sins, 29 *And ye shall eat the flesh of your sons, and the flesh of your daughters shall ye eat. 30 And ¥I will destroy your high places, and cut down your images, and ‘cast your careases upon the LEVITICUS XXVI. that break the commandments. carcases of your idols, and my soul shall “abhor you. 7 3) ‘And I will make. your cities waste, and ‘bring your sanctuaries unto desolation, and I will not smell the savour of your

sweet odours. 32 *And I will bring the land into desolation: and your enemies which dwell therein shall be ®astonished at it. the heathen, and will draw out a sword after you: and your land shall be desolate, and your cities waste. 34 © Then shall the land enjoy her sabbaths, as long as it lieth desolate, and ye é¢ in your enemies' land ; even then shall the land rest, and enjoy |*2 her sabbaths. . 35 As long as it heth desolate it shall rest ; because it did not rest in| your 'sabbaths, when ye dwelt upon it. 36 And upon them that are left alive of you ™I will send a faint-| ness into their hearts in the lands | of their enemies; and "the sound | of a t shaken leaf shall chase them ; and they shall fice, as fleeing from | a sword; and they shall fall when none pursueth. 37 And ˚they shall fall one upon another, as it were before a sword, when none pursueth: and Pye shall have uo power to stand before your | enemies. 38 And ye shall perish among the heathen, and the land of your enemies shall eat you up. 39 And they that are left of you 'shall pine away in their iniquity in your enemies' lands ; and also in the Iniquities of their fathers shall they pine away with them. +0 'If they shall confess their iniquity, and the iniquity of theirtathers, with their trespass which they trespassed against me, and that also they have walked contrary unto me ; : +1 And that Lalso have walked contrary unto them, and have brought them into the land of their enemies; if then their 'uncircumcised hearts be 'humbled, and they then accept of the punishment of their iniquity : 42 Then will I "remember my covenant with Jacob, and also my covenant with Isaae, and also my covenant with Abraham will I re33 And 'I will scatter you among . Before CHRIST a Deut. 4. 27. © 28. 65. LS. Luke 15. 18. VJohn 1. 9. * See Jer. 6. Ps. a . AS. Ezek. 16. 60. eee

Mercy promised to the penitent. LEVITICUS XXVI. The estimation Before CHRIST 1491 a ee! x Ps, 136. 23. y ver. 34, 35. yer. 15. a Deut. 4. 31. 2 Kings 13. os 23. Ron. 1. 2. » Rom. 11.28. ech. 22. 33. & a Ps, 96. 2. Ezek. 20. 9, 14, 22. ech, 27. 34. Deut. 6. 1. &121.& a3. 4. John 1. 17. f ch. 25. 1. + Numb. 6, 2. See Judg. 11. 30, 31, 38. » Exod. 30,13. _|ments, and because member; and I will spemember the land. 43 ¥ The land also shall be left. of them, and shall enjoy ber sabbaths, while she lieth desolate without them: of the punishand they shall accep ment of their iniquity: because, even because they “despised my judgetheir soul abhorred my statutes. 4h And yet for all that, when they be in the land of their enemies, *I will not cast them away, neither will I abhor them, to destroy them utterly, and to break my covenant with them: for | am the Lorn their God. 45 But will? for their sakes remember the covenant of their ancestors, ewhom I brought forth out of the land of Egypt tin the sight of the heathen, that I might be their God: I am the Lorn. 46 ¢These are the statutes and judgments and laws, which the Liorp made between him and the children of Israel fin mount Sinai by the hand of Moses. CHAPTER XXVII. 1 He that maketh a singular vow must be the Lord’s. 2 The estimation of the person. 4 Of a beast given by vow. 14 Of a house. 16 Of a field, and the redemption thereof. 28 No devoted thing may be redeemed. 32 The tithe may not be changed. AX? the Lonp spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, *When a man shall make a singular vow, the ') persons shall be for the Lorn by thy estimation. 3 And thy estimation shall be of the male from twenty years old even unto sixty years old, even thy estimation shall be fifty shekels of silver, Yafter the shekel of the sanctuary. 4 And if it be a female, then thy estimation shall he thirty shekels. 5 And if i be from five years old even unto twenty years old, then ie caer shall be of the male wenty shekels, and for fe hes Shag Ss, or the female 6 And if i¢ be from a month old even unto five years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male five shekels of silver, and for the female thy estimation shall be three shekels of silver. 7 And if it be from sixty years old and above; if i¢ d¢ a male, then thy estimation shall be fifteen shekels and for the female ten shekels. : 8 But if he be poorer than thy estimation, then he shall present himself before the priest, and the priest shall value him; according to his ability that vowed shall the priest value him. 9 And if it b¢ a

beast, whereof men bring an offermg unto the Lorp, all that any man giveth of such unto the Lorp shall be holy. 10 He shall not alter it, nor change it, a good for a bad, or a bad for a good: and if he shall at all change beast for beast, then it and the exchange thereof shall be holy. 11 And if i¢ be any unclean beast, of which they do not offer a sacrifice unto the Lorp, then he shall present the beast before the priest : 12 And the priest shall value it, whether it be good or bad : tas thou valuest it, who art the priest, so shall it be. ˚ 13 ¢But if he will at all redeem it, then he shall add a fifth part thereof unto thy estimation. 14 9 And when a man shall sanetify his house ¢o be holy unto the Lonp, then the priest shall estimate it, whether it be good or bad: as the priest shall estimate it, so shall it stand. 15 4And if he that sanctified it will redeem his house, then he shall add the fifth part of the money of thy ‘ama unto it, and it shall be 16 And if a man shall sanctify unto the Lorp some part of a field of his possession, then thy estimation shall be according to the seed thereof: 'an homer of barley seed shadl be valued at fifty shekels of silver. 17 If he sanctify his field from the |. year of jubile, according to thy estimation it shall stand. 18 But if he sanctify his field after the jubile, then the priest shall *reckon unto him the money according to the years that remain, even unto the year of the jubile, and it shall be abated from thy estimation. 19 ‘And if he that sanctified the field will in any wise redeem it, then —_— a of Coin, Hetty Cun ] MM Lo t Heb. acording to thy estination, 0 priest, §t. ¢ yer. 15, 1), d yer. 13. q or, the 8" of i ho mer, © j ech. 25)" 16. ever he shall add the fifth part of the] _~ J

Refore CHRIST 1491 —— ach. 25. 10, 20, 31. t ver. 20. 4 Numb. 18. 14. Ezek. 44, 29. ke ch. 25. 10, 25, Iver. 18. m ch. 25. 28. 4 Exod, 30. 13. Deut. 18. 19. The redemption of a vowed field. LEVITICUS XXVII. No devoted thing redeemable. money of thy estimation unto it, and it shall he assured to him. then he shall redeem ‘# according owner to thine estimation, "and shall add) ~ 1491 a fifth part of it thereto: or if it be | on se ieenods then it shall be sold | according to thy estimation. 28 1 Notwithstanding no devoted | thing, that a man shal] devote unto the Lorp of all that he hath, oth of man and beast, and of the field | of his possession, shall be sold or | redeemed: every devoted thing 73 20 And if he will not redeem the field, or if he have sold the field to another man, it shall not be redeemed any more. 21 But the field, * when it goeth out in the jubile, shall be holy unto the Lorp, as a field " devoted ; ithe possession thereof shall be the priest's. 22 And if @ man sanctify unto the Lorp a field which he hath bought, which 7s not of the fields of * his most holy unto the Lorn. 29 "None devoted, which shall be devoted of men, shall be redeemed ; possession ; | but shall surely be put to death. 23 !Then the priest shall reckon | 30 And ‘all the tithe of the land, |’ unto him the worth of thy estima- | shether of the seed of the land, or tion, even unto the year of the jubile: | of the fruit of the tree, is the Lorp’s: and he shall give thine estimation | i¢ is holy unto the Lorn. in that day, as a holy thing unto the | 31 ‘And if a man will at all re-| Lorp. | deem ought of his tithes, he shall add | 24 ™In the year of the jubile the thereto the fifth part thereof. | field shall return unto him of whom 32 And concerning the tithe of the | it was bought, even to him to whom | herd, or of the flock, even of what- | the possession of the land did e- | soever “passeth under the rod, the long. : 25 And all thy estimations shall | be according to the shekel of the sanctuary: "twenty gerahs shall be the shekel. 26 {1 Only the *°firstling of the 13.2, beasts, which should be the Lorn’s ‘| firstling, no man shall sanctify it ; whether it be ox, or sheep: it is the Lorp’s. 27 And if 7 e of an unclean beast, tenth shall be holy unto the Lorn. | 33 He shall not search whether it | be good or bad, *neither shall he | change it: and if he change it at all, then both it and the change thereof shall be holy; it shall not be redeemed. 34 YThese ae the commandments, which the Lory commanded Moses for the children of Israel in mount Sinai. p ver. 11, 12, 13. aver. 21. Josh. 6.17, 18, 19. 2 12. Mal. 3. 8, 10. tver. 13.

8 See Jer. Sh 3. Mic. 7. 4 * ver. 10. yooh. 26. 46. 10

Before CHRIST 1490 —— « Exod. 19. 1. ch. 10.11, 12. » Exod. 25, 22. ¢ Exod. 30, 12. & 26. ch. 26. 2, 63, 64. 2 Sam. 24. 2. 1 Chron. 21. 2. 4 ch. 2. 14, he is called Reuel. CHAPTER I. 1 God commandeth Moses to number the people. 5 The princes of the tribes. 17 The number of every tribe. 47 The Levites are exempted for the service of the Lord. A ND the Lorn spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, in the tabernacle of the congregation, on the first day of the second month, in the second year after they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying, %¢Take ye the sum of all the congregation of the children of Israel after their families, by the house of their fathers, with the number of ‘their names, every male by their polls ; 3 From twenty years old and upward, all that are able to go forth to war in Israel: thou and Aaron shall number them by their armies. 4 And with you there shall be a man of every tribe ; every one head of the house of his fathers. 5 1 And these are the names of the men that shall stand with you: of the tribe of Reuben; Elizur the son of Shedeur. 6 Of Simeon; Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai. 7 Of Judah; Nahshon the son of Amminadab. 8 Of Issachar ; Nethaneel the son of Zuar. 9 Of Zebulun; Eliab the son of Helon. 10 Of the children of Joseph: of Ephraim ; Elishama the son of Ammihud : of Manasseh; Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur. 11 Of Benjamin; Abidan the son of Gideoni. 12 Of Dan; Ahiezer tl 4 Ammishaddai. eeu 13 Of Asher ; Pagiel the son of Ocran. at Of Gad; Eliasaph the son of Deuel. THE FOURTH BOOK OF MOSES, CALLED NUMBERS. 15 Of Naphtali; Ahira the son of Enan. 16 ˚These were the renowned of the} —~ congregation, princes of the tribes of their fathers, ‘heads of thousands in Israel. 17 § And Moses and Aaron took these men which are expressed by their names : 18 And they assembled all the congregation together on the first day of the second month, and they declared their pedigrees after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, by their polls. 19 As the Lorp commanded Moses, so he numbered them in the wilderness of Sinai. 20 And the children of Reuben, Israel’s eldest son, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; ; 21 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Reuben, were forty and six thousand and five hundred. 22 {

Of the children of Simeon, by their generations, after their famlies, by the house of their fathers, those that were numbered of them, according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to wars, 23 Those that were numbered 0 them, even of the tribe of Simeon, were fifty and nine thousand and three hundred. 24 | Of the children of Gad, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, . ce | Bofors CHRIs7 10 fch.7.2, 1 Chron, » We” £ Exod. %5, il

——— The number of men Nefore OURIST 1490 from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war ; 25 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Grad, were forty and five thousand six hundred and fifty. 26 4 Of the children of Judah, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war ; 27 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Judah, were threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred. 28 {1 Of the children of Issachar, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 29 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Issachar, were fifty and fow thousand and four hundred. 30 1 Of the children of Zebulun, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from tiventy years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war ; 31 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Zebulun, were fifty and seven thousand and four hundred. 32 4 Of the children of Joseph, namely, of the children of Ephraim, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war ; 7 33 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Ephraim, were forty thousand and five hundred. 34 4 Of the children of Manasseh, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and | I upward, all that were able to go forth to war; © LA 35 Those that were numbered of |_| them, even of the tribe of Manasseh, — nh 10-—2 NUMBERS I. in cach tribe. | ere thirty and two thousand and ‘two hundred. oo. | 36 9% Of the children of Benjamin, by their generations, after their famnilies, hy the house of their fathers, aceordingto thenumber of the names, from twenty years oldand upward, all that were able to go forth to war ; 37 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Benjamin, were thirty and five thousand and four hundred. 38 Of the children of Dan, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that | were able to go forth to war ; | 39 Those that

were numbered of | them, even of the tribe of Dan, zrere threeseore and two thousand and seven hundred. 40 9 Of the children of Asher, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and) upward, all that were able to go| forth to war ; | 41 Those that were numbered of! them, even of the tribe of Asher, | were forty and one thousand and five hundred. | 42 4 Of the children of Naphtali, throughout their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war ; 43 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Naphtali, were titty and three thousand and four hundred. +4 5 These ave those that were numbered, which Moses and Aaron numbered, and the princes of Israel, being twelve men: each one was for the house of his fathers, +5 So were all those that were numbered of the children of Israel, by the house of their fathers, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war in srael ; 46 Even all they that were numbered were "six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty. Before CHRIST 1490 sch. 36. 64

The Levites are exempted. NUMBERS I. The order Before CHRIST 1490 4. 1 Chron. 6. i. mel. 3, 23, 29, 35, ch. 10. 17, 21. pch, 2. 2, 34. ayer. 50. tT Lev. 10. 6. eh. 8, 19. & ach. 1. 52. + Heb. over against. h, 3. 4. wJosh. 3. 4 ech. 10. 14. Ruth 4. 20. “| the tribe of Le och. 3, 10, 38. & 18, 22. 16, 46. & 18. .|Israel: ®and the Levites shall keep 30, 47. 1 Chron. 23. 32. 2Chron. 13. 10. 47 { But ithe Levites after the tribe of their fathers were not numbered among them. 48 For the Lorp Moses, saying, 49 * Only thou shalt not number : vi, neither take the the children of had spoken unto sum of them among Israel : . 50 ! But thou shalt appoint the Levites over the tabernacle of testimony, and over all the vessels thereof, and over all things that belong to it: theyshall bear the tabernacle, and all the vessels thereof; and they shall minister unto it, ™ and shall encamp round about the tabernacle. 51 "And when the tabernacle setteth forward, the Levites shall take it down: and when the tabernacle is to be pitched, the Levites shall set it up: °and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death. 52 And the children of Israel shall pitch their tents, ?every man by his own camp, and every man by his own standard, throughout their hosts. 53 9 But the Levites shall pitch round about the tabernacle of testimony, that there be no ‘wrath upon the congregation of the children of the charge of the tabernacle of testimony. 54 And the children of Israel did according to all that the Lorp commanded Moses, so did they. : CHAPTER II. The order of the tribes in their tents. A the Lorp spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, 2 Every man of the children of Israel shall pitch by his own standard, with the ensign of their father’s house: t?far off about the tabernacle of the congregation shall they: pitch. 3 And on the east side toward the rising of the sun shall:'they of the standard of the camp of Judah pitch throughout their armies : and *Nahshon the son of Amminadab shall be captain of the children of Judah. 4 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred. Zuar shall be captain of the chil of Issachar. 6 And his host, and those +] were numbered thereof, were ah Vy and four thousand and four hundred 7 Then the tribe of Zebulun: and Eliab the son of Helon shall be ean. tain of the children of Zebulun. : 8 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were fifty and seven thousand and four hundred. 9 All that were numbered in the camp of Judah were an hundred thousand and fourscore thousand

and. six thousand and four hundred, throughout their armies. 4 These shall first set forth. 10 {| On the-south side shall be the standard of the camp.of Reuben according to their armies: and the captain of the children of Reuben shall b¢ Elizur the son of Shedeur. 11 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were forty and six thousand and five hundred. 12 And those which pitch by him shall be the tribe of Simeon: and the captain of the children of Simeon shall 6¢ Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai. 13 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were fifty and nine thousand and threehundred. 14 Then the tribe of Gad: and the captain of the sons of Gad shal be ; Eliasaph the son of ! Reuel. 15 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty and five thousand and six hundred and fifty. 16 All that were numbered in the camp of Reuben were an hundre¢ thousand and fifty and one thousan¢ and-four hundred and fifty; throughout their armies. ˚And they sha set forth in the second rank. 17 7'Lhen the tabernacle congregation shall set forward with the camp of the Levites in the midst of the camp: as they encamp, ˚˚ shall they set forward, every map in his place by their standards. 18 On the west side shall be the standard of the camp of Ephraim according to their armies: and the 5 And those that. do pitch next unto him shall be the ice of ee char: and Nethaneel the son of captain of the sons of Ephraim shall ff the dren of the 2 Veh von st ren Mt 1. ée Elishama the son of Ammihud. “19 And his host, and those. that

in their tents and marches. NUMBERS JI. The sons of Aaron. Refore cHRIST 1490 cli. 10. 22. 4 eh. 10. 25. ' Exod. 38.96, eh. 1. 46. & 1, 21. keh. 1.47, were numbered of them, awer¢ forty thousand and five hundred. 20 And by him shat be the tribe of Manassch: and the captain of the children of Manasseh shall be Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur. 21 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, sere thirty and two thousand and two hundred. 22 Then the tribe of Benjamin: and the eaptain of the sons of Benjamin shall be Abidan the son of Gideoni. 23 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, sere thirty and five thousand and four hundred. 24 All that were numbered of the camp of Ephraim zwere an hundred thousand and eight thousand and an hundred, throughout their armies. £And they shall go forward in the third rank. 25 “1 The standard of the camp of Dan shail be on the north side by their armies: and the captain of the children of Dan shall be Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai. 26 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, zere threescore and two thousand and seven hundred. 27 And those that encamp by him shall be the tribe of Asher: and the captain of the children of Asher shad? be Pagiel the son of Ocran. 28 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty and one thousand and five hundred. 29 41'Then the tribe of Naphtali : and the captain of the children of 34 And the children of Tsrael did according to all that the Lorp commanded Moses: 'so they pitched by their standards, and so they set, forward, every one after their families, according to the house of their fathers. CHAPTER III1 The sons of Aaron. 5 The Leviles are given to te pane for the service of the tabernacle, \1 instead of the firstborn. ld The Levites are numbered by their families, 21 The families, number, and charge of the Gershonites, 27 of the Kohathites, 33 of the Merarites. 38 The place and charge of Moses and Aaron. 40 The Jirsthorn ure freed hy the Levites. 44 The | overplus are redeemed. HESE also are the generations of Aaron and Moses in the day that the Lorp spake with Moses in| mount Sinai. 2 And these are the names of the | sons of Aaron; Nadab the *firstborn. | and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar. 3 These ave the names of the sons | of Aaron, »the priests which were | anointed, twhom he consecrated to Before CHRIST 1490 I eh. 24. 2, 5, 6. 1491 > Exod. 28.41. | Ley. 8. + Heb. echose | Jilled. minister in the priest's office. 4¢And Nadab and Abihu died). before the

Lorp, when they offered | strange fire before the Lorp, in the wilderness of Sinai, and they had no | children: and Eleazar and Ithamar ministered in the priest's office in the sight of Aaron their father. 5 { And the Lorp spake unto Moses, saying, 6 'Bring the tribe of Levi near, and present them before Aaron the priest, that they may minister unto Naphtali shald de Ahira the son of | him Enan. 30 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were fifty and three thousand and four hundred. 31 All they that were numbered in the camp of Dan dere an hundred thousand and fifty and seven thousand and six hundred. "They shall go hindmost with their standards. 32 (These are those which were numbered of the children of Israel by the house of their fathers: 'all those that were numbered of the camps throughout their hosts were six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty, 33 But 'the Levites were not numbered among the children of Israel; as the Lond commanded Moses. 7 And they shall keep his charge, and the charge of the whole congregation before the tabernacle of the congregation, to do the service of the tabernacle. 8 And they shall keep all the instruments of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the charge of the children of Israel, to do the service of the tabernacle. 9 And 'thou shalt give the Levites unto Aaron and to his sons: they are wholly given unto him out of the children of Israel. 10 And thou shalt appoint Aaron and his sons, Sand they shall wait on their priest's office: "and the hand he 1490 | teh 8 & 18.2. fch. 9. 19. & 1. 6. Stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death. ea ne eel

i ver. 41. ch. 8. 16. & 18. 6. k Exod. 13. 2. Luke 2. 23. 1 Exod. 13. 12, 15. ch. 8.17. m ver. 39 ch. 26. 62. ¢ Heb.mouth. n Gen. 46, 11. Exod. 6, 16. ch. 26. 57. 1Chron. 6. I, 16, & 23, 6. o Exod. 6. 17. P Exod. 6. 18. a Exod. 6. 19. ¥ch, 1. 53. 11 And the Lorp spake unto Moses, saying, ; 12, And I, behold, i] have taken the Levites from among the childyen of Israel instead of all the firstborn that openeth the matrix among the children of Israel: therefore the Levites shall be mine ; 13 Because kal] the firstborn are mine; '/or on the day that I smote all the firstborn in the land of Egypt I hallowed unto me all the firstborn in Israel, both man and beast: mine shall they be: I am the Lor. 14 7 And the Lorn spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, saying, {5 Number the children of Levi after the house of their fathers, by their families : every male from a month old and upward shalt thou number them. 16 And Moses numbered them according to the tword of the Lorp, as he was commanded. 17 And these were the sons of Levi by their names; Gershon, and Kohath, and Merari. 18 And these are the names of the sons of Gershon by their families ; ° Libni, and Shimei. 19 And the sons of Kohath by their families; ? Amram, and Izehar, Hebron, and Uzziel. 20 2And the sons of Merari by their families; Mahli, and Mushi. These are the families of the Levites according to the house of their fathers. 21 Of Gershon was the family of the Libnites, and the family of the Shimites: these are the families of the Gershonites. 22 Those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and ee ce those that were numered 0: em were § and ra eaoe seven thousand 23 * The families of the Gershonites * ue 4, 24, 95, t Exod, 25. 9, shall pitch behind mac sore ind the tabernacle 24 And the chief of the ho i the father of the Gechonites, shal ae Lapeer the son of Lael. 5 And ‘the charge of th ’ Gershon in the Ehenade ie congregation shall be tthe tabernacle. and "the tent, *the covering thereof and Ythe hanging for the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, 26 And “the hangings of the court, and “the curtain for the door of the court, which 7s by the tabernacle, and by the altar round about, and bthe cords of it for all the service thereof. 97 T° And of Kohath eas the family of the Amramites, and the family of the Tzeharites, and the family of the Hebronites, and the family of the Uzzielites: these are the families of the Kohathites. 28 In the number of all the males,

from a month old and upward, were eight thousand and six hundred, keeping the charge of the sanctuary. 29 4The families of the sons of Kohath shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle southward. 30 And the chief of the house of the father of the families of the Kohathites shall b¢ Wlizaphan the son of Uzziel. 31 And ¢their charge shall be the ark, and &the table, and "the candle- |i stick, and ‘the altars, and the ves- |‘ sels of the sanctuary wherewith they minister, and *the hanging, and al the service thereof. 32 And Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest shall be chief over the chief of the Levites, and have the oversight of them that keep the charge of the sanctuary. 33 4 Of Merari was the family of the Mablites, and the family of the Mushites: these ae the families of Merari. 34 And those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, were six thousand and two hundred. 35 And the chief of the house of the father of the families of Merari was Zuriel the son of Abihail: ‘these shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle northward. 36 And tander the custody and charge of the sons of Merari shall be the boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and the sockets thereof, and all the vessels thereof, and all that serveth thereto, os The several families, — Minder —_ y Define . CUR, 1499 e ey mea y Ex 7 Bx at Y Exod, lk e art TON, 94, dich, 1.53, meh. # ae. 37 And the pillars of the court os reh. 1.5 | 4p Heb. Me te of it charge, |

and charge of the Levites. Refore } round about, and their sockets, and tas their pins, and their cords. —— |} 38 41 "But those that encamp hefore the tabernacle toward the cast, even before the tabernacle of the congregation eastward, shall be Moses, and Aaron and his sons, ˚keeping the charge of the sanctuary for the charge of the children of Israel; and ‘the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death. 39 "All that were numbered of the Levites, which Moses and Aaron numbered at the commandment. of the Lonp, throughout their families, all the males from a month old and upward, were twenty and two thousand. 40 4 And the Lorp said unto Moses, *Number all the firstborn of the males of the children of Israel from a month old and upward, and take the number of their names. 41 *And thou shalt take the Levites for me (I am the Lorp) instead of all the firstborn among the children of Israel ; and the cattle of the Levites instead of all the firstlings among the cattle of the children of Israel. 42 And Moses numbered, as the Lorp commanded him, all the firstborn among the children of Israel. 43 And all the firstborn males by the number of names, from a month old and upward, of those that were numbered of them, were twenty and two thousand two hundred and threescore and thirteen. 44 {7 And the Lorp spake unto Moses, saying, 45 “Take the Levites instead of all the firstborn among the children of Israel, and the cattle of the Levites instead of their cattle; and the Levites shall be mine: I am the Lorp. 46 And for those that are to be *redeemed of the two hundred and neh, 1. 53. och, If. & p ver. 7, 8 aver, 10, See ch. 26. 62. s ver. 15. t yer. 12, 45. 4 ver. 19, 41, * Exod. 13.13. is threescore and thirteen of the first¥ ver. 39, 43. | orn of the children of Israel, Y which are more than the Levites ; dev, 276. 47 Thou shalt even take “five shekels apiece by the poll, after the sheesa kel of the sanctuary shalt thou take ev. 97.96, | chen: (“the shekel és twenty gerahs:) feel'J¢,, | 48 And thou shalt give the money, wherewith the odd number of them 1s to be redeemed, unto Aaron and to his sons. ent asics NUMBERS III. The age for their service. ace - Before 49 A nd Moses took the redemp CHHIST i f vere over 0 tion money of them that were O 1490 and above them that were redeemed ly the Levites : ; 50 Of the firsthorn of the children a a of Israel took he the money; ’a thou sand three hundred and threescore | and five shvkels, after the shekel of | the sanctuary : | 51 And Moses ˚gave the money of them that were redeemed unto

Aaron | and to his sons, according to the word of the Lorn, as the Lorp com- | manded Moses. CHAPTER IV. | | 1 The age and time of the Levites* 4 The carriage of the Kohathites priests have taken down the tabernacle. 18 The charge of Eleuzar. 17 The office of the priests. 21 The carriage of the C shonites. 29 The carriage of the Mer: 34 The number of the Kohathi Gershonites, 42 and of the Merarites. a. the Lorp spake unto Moses E and unto Aaron, saying, | 2 Take the sum of the sons of Ko-| hath from among the sons of Lev. | after their families, by the house of their fathers, | 3 *From thirty years old and up-/*seo-® ward even until fifty years old, all) 1 chron. that enter into the host. to do the) “7 "| work in the tabernacle of the con-| | gregation. >This shall be the service of the) > ver 1 b ver. 46, 472 ver. 48. 4 sons of Kohath in the tabernacle of | the congregation, abowt ‘the most ;*¥™ | holy things : | | 5 {1 And when the camp setteth forward, Aaron shall come, and his sons, and they shall take down “the | * £xo¢-26.1 covering vail, and cover the ®ark of * Fxo¢-°5testimony with it : 6 And shall put thereon the covering of badgers’skins, and shall spread over i¢ a cloth wholly of blue, and shall put in the staves thereof. Exod. 25.13. 7 And upon the stable of shew-| + Exot. 25 bread they shall spread a cloth of| fev.2féa blue, and put thereon the dishes, and the spoons, and the bowls, and covers to 'cover withal: and the continual bread shall be thereon: 8 And they shall spread upon them a cloth of scarlet, and cover the same with a covering of badgers’ skins, and shall put in the staves thereof. 9 And they shall take a cloth of blue, and cover the "candlestick of} Exod. 95. the light, 'and his lamps, and his i Bxod, 25. tongs, and his snuffdishes, and all| *”** I Or, pour weet twithal. a e_t

The office of the priests. Before CHRIST the oil vessels thereof, wherewith minister unto it: they . 10 And they shall put it and all the vessels thereof within a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put i upon a bar. 11 And upon they shall spread and cover it wi badgers skins, and shall pu staves thereof : 12 And they shall take all the instruments of ministry, wherewith they minister in the sanctuary, and put them in a cloth of blue, and cover them with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put them on a bar: 13 And they shall take away the ashes from the altar, and spread a purple cloth thereon : 14 And they shall put upon it all the vessels thereof, wherewith they minister about it, even the censers, the fleshhooks, and the shovels, and the 'basons, all the vessels of the altar; and they shall spread upon it a covering of badgers' skins, and put to the staves of it. 15 And when Aaron and his sons have made an end of covering the sanctuary, and all the vessels of the sanctuary, as the camp is to set forward; after that, '!the sons of Kohath shall come to bear i¢: ™but they shall not touch any holy thing, lest they die. "These shings are the burden of the sons of Kohath in the tabernacle of the congregation. 16 7 And to the office of Kleazar the son of Aaron the priest pertatneth ˚the oil for the light, and the 'sweet incense, and "the daily meatoffering, and the 'anointing oil, and the oversight of all the tabernacle, and of all that therein is, in the sanctuary, and in the vessels thereof. 17 4 And the Lorp spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, a gel eS tribe of the milies oO ne 1 Ae amon Ge er ll iat from 9 But thus do unto them they may live, and not die, pee they approach unto *the most hol things: Aaron and his sons shall 4 in, and appoint them every one . his service and to his burden : 20 *But they shall not go in to see kthe golden altar da cloth of blue, th a covering of t to the when the holy things are ecovyeyaq lest they die. ' vered, 21 And the Lorp spake unto Moses, saying, 22, Take also the sum of the song of Gershon, throughout the houses of their fathers, by their families ; 23 "From thirty years old and up. ward until fifty years old shalt thon number them; all that enter in tt perform the service, to do the work jn the tabernacle of the congregation, 94: This 7s the service of the families of the Gershonites, to serve, and for "burdens : 25 And *they shall bear the curtains of the tabernacle, and the tabernacle of the congregation, his covering, and the covering' of the badgers' skins that is above upon it, and the hanging for the door of the tabernacle of the

congregation, 26 And the hangings of the court, and the hanging for the door of the gate of the court, which is by the tabernacleand bythe altar round about, and their cords, and all the’ instruments of their service, and all that is made for them: so shall they serve. 27 At the tappointment of Aaron and his sons shall be all the service of the sons of the Gershonites, in all their burdens, and in all their service: and ye shall appoint unto them in charge all their burdens. _ 28 This és the service of the families of the sons of Gershon in the tabernacle of the congregation: and their charge shall be under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest. 29 {As for the sons of Merari, thou shalt number them after their families, by the house of their fathers ; 30 ¥ From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old shalt thou number them, every one that entereth into the tservice, to do the work of the tabernacle of the congregation. 31 And “this 7s the charge of thei burden, according to all their service in the tabernacle of the congregation; *the boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and sockets thereof, 32 And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords, with all NUMBERS IV. The number of the Le —— Dit 5 Ss a3 Mah, Defy, in ik Nyy "Yer, 9, Hob, le way fa + Heb.moill, | y ver & ied. fare eo 3" ug a Exot

— Before CHRIST 1490 ———— hn xod, 38.21. ever, 2 4 ver. 92, for the service of the mini their instruments, and with all their service: and hy name ye shall Yreckon the instruments of the charge of their burden. 33 This is the service of the families of the sons of Merari, according to all their service, in the tabernacle of the congregation, under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest. 34 7¢And Moses and Aaron and the chief of the congregation numbered the sons of the Kohathites after their families, and after the house of their fathers, 35 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entercth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation : 36 And those that were numbered of them ‘by their families were two thousand seven hundred and fifty. 37 These were they that were numbered of the families of the Kohathites, all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, which Moses and Aaron did number according to the commandment of the Lorp by the hand of Moses. 38 And those that were numbered of the sons of Gershon, throughout their families, and by the house of their fathers, 39 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation, 40 Even those that were numbered of them, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers, were two thousand and six hundred and thirty. 41 “These are they that were numbered of the families of the sons of Gershon, of all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, whom Moses and Aaron did number according to the commandment of the Loxp. 42 4 And those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Merari, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers, 43 Irom thirty years old and ‘upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation, stry. NUMBERS IV. The unclean to be removed. 4h even those that were numbered 7 Before, : of them after their families, were 1490 | three thousand and two hundred. —— 45 These 4¢ those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Merari, whom Moses and Aaron | | numbered “according to the word of |***" the Lorp by the hand of Moses. 46 All those that were numbered | of the Levites, whom Moses and Aaron and the chief of Israel num- | bered, after their families, and after | the house of their fathers, | | £ ver. 3,23, D. | 47 ‘From thirty years old and

upward even unto fifty years old, every | one that came to do the service of| the ministry, and the service of the | burden in the tabernacle of the congregation, 48 Even those that were numbered of them, were cight thousand and | five hundred and fourscore. 49 According to the commandment of the Lorp they were numbered by the hand of Moses, every one according to his service, and according to his burden: thus were they numbered of him, *as_ the Lorp commanded Moses. CHAPTER V. 1 The unelean are removed out of the camp. 5 Restitution is to be made in trespasses. ll The trial of jealousy. A ND the Lorp spake unto Moses, saying, | 2 Command the children of Israel, | that they put out of the camp every “Jeper, and every one that hath an bissue, and whosoever is defiled by | the ˚dead : “|. gz ver. 15, 24, Sl. 4d ver. 1, 21. ale | a6. ech. 2. | © 2 ch. 9. 6, LU. 3 Both male and female shall ye) ©. 113 bs £31. lo put out, without the camp shall ye put them; that they defile not their camps, “in the midst whereof I dwell. + And the children of Israel did so, and put them out without the camp: as the Lord spake unto Moses, so did the children of Israel. 5 “| And the Lorp spake unto Moses, saying, 6 Speak unto the children of Israel, “When a man or woman shall conumit any sin that men commit, to do a trespass against the Lorn, and that person be guilty; 7'Then they shall confess their 4 Lev. 26.11, BR. 2 Cor. 6. 1h * Lev. 6. 2, 3. f Lev. 5.5. & Ee A 26. 40. sin which they have done: and he Tosh. 7.19. & Lev. 6. 5. shall recompense his trespass with ae

The trial of jealousy. NUMBERS V. The tp Before CHRIST 1490 4 Or, heaveapering. i Exod. ae 19, Deut. 18. 3, 4. Ezek. 44. 295 30. k Ley. 10. 13. 1 Lev. 18. 20. m™ | Kings 17, Ezek. 29. 16. -| side 28.|holy things 0 reof, and add unto hereof, and give + whom he hath the principal the it the fifth paré t unto him agains trespassed. ; 8 But if the man bave no kinsman to recompense the trespass unto, let the trespass be recompensed unto the Lor, even to the priest ; behthe ram of the atonement, whereby an atonement shall be made for him. ; 9 And every "offering of all the f the children of Isyael, which they bring unto the priest, shall be his. : 10 And every man'shallowed things shall be his: whatsoever any man giveth the priest, it shall be * his. 11 { And the Lorp spake unto Moses, saying, 12 Speak unto the racl, and say unto them, If any man's wife go aside, and commit a trespass against him, 13 And a man 'lie with her carnally, and it be hid from the eyes of her husband, and be kept close, and she be defiled, and there be no witness against her, neither she be taken with the manner ; 14 And the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be defiled: or if the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be not defiled : 15 Then shall the man bring his wife unto the priest, and he shall bring her offering for her, the tenth part of an ephah of barley meal; he shall pour no oil upon it, nor put frankincense thereon ; for it 7s an offering of jealousy, an offering of memorial, ™bringing iniquity to remembrance. 16 And the priest shall bring her near, and set her before the Lorp: 17 And.the priest shall take holy water in an earthen vessel; and of saa that is in the floor of the abernacle the priest shall a —_ the water : aie nd the priest shall woman before the Lorn, a is ae the woman's head, and put t e offering of memorial in her hands, which is the jealousy offering: and the priest shall have in children of Is-] p his hand the bitter water that caus. . eth the curse : 19 And the priest shall charge ho, ww! by an oath, and say unto the wo man, If no man have lain with thee, and if thou hast not gone aside ¢¢ uncleanness "tewith another instead |to : of thy husband, be thou free from this bitter water that causeth the curse : 20 But if thou hast gone aside another instead of thy husband, and if thou be defiled, and some man have lain with thee beside thine husband : 21 Then the priest shall "charge the woman with an oath of cursing, and the priest shall say unto the woman,

˚The Lorp make thee a curse and an oath among thy peole, when the Lorp doth make thy thigh to trot, and thy belly to swell ; 22 And this water that causeth the cise Pshall go into thy bowels, to make thy belly to swell, and thy thigh to rot: 4And the woman shall say, Amen, amen. 93 And the priest shall write these curses in a book, and he shall blot them out with the bitter water : 94 And he shall cause the woman to drink the bitter water that causeth the curse: and the water that causeth the curse shall enter into her, and become bitter. 25 Then the priest shall take the jealousy offering out of the woman's hand, and shall ‘wave the offering before the Lorp, and offer it upo? the altar : 26 *And the priest shall take an handful of the offering, ¢vc the memorial thereof, and burn # upo? the altar, and afterward shall cause the woman to drink the water. 27 And when he hath made her to drink the water, then it soa come to pass, that, if she be defiled, and have done trespass against her husband, that the water that caus eth the curse shall enter into her: and become bitter, and her belly shall swell, and her thigh shall rot =| and the woman ‘shall be a curse among her people. 28 And if the woman be not de filed, but be clean; then she sh be free, and shall conceive seedval FF jeu FA Ny "Toshio 18am} ant Neb. 1b Ter, 2 95 | t Heb fit Ps, 10h | 4 Deotsl Lev. A stent va

The Before CHRIST 1490 w yer. 19 « Lev. 20. 17, 19, 20. || Or, make themselves Nazarites. ® Lev. 27. 2. Judg, 13. 5. Acts 21. 23. Rom. 1. 1. 5 Amos 2. 12. Luke 1. 15. || Or, Nazarileship. t Heb. vine of the wine. © Judg. 13. 5. & 16.17. 1Sam. 1.11, 4 Lev. 21. 11, eh. 19.11, 16. * Lev. 21.1, 2, 11. ch. 9. 6. + Heb. separation. € Acts 18. 18, & 21, 24, law of the Nazarites. NUMB 29 This is the law of jealousics, when a wife gocth aside to another “instead of her husband, and is defiled ; 30 Or when the spirit of jealousy cometh upon him, and he be jealous over his wife, and shall set the woman before the Lorp, and the priest shall execute upon her all this law. 31 Then shall the man be guiltless from iniquity, and this woman *shall bear her iniquity. CHAPTER VI. 1 The law of the Nazarites. 22 The form of blessing the people. A™? the Lorp spake unto Moses, saying 2 Speak unto the children of Is- | racl, and say unto them, When either man or woman shall !*separate themscloes to vow a vow ot a Nazarite, to separate themselves unto the Lorn: 3 >He shall separate himself from wine and strong drink, and shall drink no vinegar of wine, or vinegar of strong drink, neither shall he drink any liquor of grapes, nor eat moist grapes, or dried. 4 All the days of his ' separation shall he eat nothing that is made of the tvine tree, from the kernels even to the husk. 5 All the days of the vow of his separation there shall no ‘rasor come upon his head: until the days be fulfilled, in the which he separateth Aimself unto the Lorp, he shall be holy, aud shall let the locks of the hair of his head grow. 6 All the days that he separateth himself unto the Lorv “he shall come at no dead body. 7 °He shall not make himself unclean for his father, or for his mother, for his brother, or for his sister, when they die: because the consecration of his God is upon his head. 8 All the days of his separation he is holy unto the Lorn. 9 And if any man die very suddenly by him, and he hath defiled the head of his consecration; then he shall ‘shave his head in the day of his cleansing, on the seventh day shall he shave it. 10 And Son the eighth day he shall bring two turtles, or two young ERS V. The law of the Nazarites. he priest, to the door of le of the congregation: 1] And the priest shall offer the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering, and make an atonement for him, for that he sinned by the dead, and shall hallow his head that same day. 12 And he shall consecrate unto a the Lorp the days of his separapigeons, to t the tabernac first year "for a trespass offering :

but the days that were before shall the lost, because his separation was defiled. 13 7 And this is the law of the Nazarite, ‘when the days of his separation are fulfilled: he shall be | brought unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation : 14 And he shall offer his offering unto the Lorp, one he lamb of the first year without blemish for a burntoffering, and one ewe lamb of the first year without blemish *for a sinoffering, and one ram without blemish 'for peace offerings, | 15 And a basket of unleavened with oil, and wafers of unleavened bread "anointed with oil, and their meat offering, and thei ˚drink offerings. 16 And the priest shall bring them before the Lorn, and shall otier his sin offerme, and his burnt offering : 17 And he shall offer the ram jor a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the Lorp, with the basket of unleavened bread : the priest shall offer also his meat offering, and his drink offering. 18 PAnd the Nazarite shall shave the head of his separation at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall take the hair of the head of his separation, and put i¢ in the fire which is under the sacrifice of the peace offerings. 19 And the priest shall take the ‘sodden shoulder of the ram, and one unleayened cake out of the basket, and one unleavened water, and ‘shall tion, and shall bring a lamb of the | bread, ™cakes of fine four mingled |” Before CHRIST 1490 —,——— | + Heb. fur. | t i Acts 21. 26. | p Acts 21, 24. a1 Sam. 2. 15. t Exod. 29. 93, 2 put them upon the hands of the Nazarite, atter the hair of his separation is shaven : 20 And the priest shall wave them Jor awave offering before the Lorn: “this is holy for the priest, with the wave breast and heave shoulder : and 2 Exod. 29. 27, 28. ii eae es

The princes offerings at the NUMBERS VI. dedication of
71490 ow t Lev. 9. 22. 1Chron. 23. 13. u Ps, 121. 7. John 17. U1. Dan. 9. 17. x Gen. 43, 29. y Ps. 4. 6. «John 14. 27. 2 Thess. 3. 2Chron. 7. 14. Isai. 43. 7. Dan. 9. 18, » Pg, 115, 12, * Exod. 40.18, Lev. 8.10, 11. bch. 1.4, &e, t Heb. who stood. 16. a Deut. 98.10. | P' after that the Nazarite may drink “OI This is the law of the Nazarite who hath vowed, and of his offering unto the Lonp for his separation, beside that that his hand shall get : according to the vow which he vowed, so he must do after the law of is separation. - and the Lorn spake unto Moses, saying, ; 23 Speak unto Aaron and unto his sons, saying, On this wise ‘ye shall bless the children of Israel, saying unto them, 24 The Lorp bless thee, and "keep thee : 25 The Lorp “make his face shine © |upon thee, and *be gracious unto thee: 26 ¥The Lorp lift up his countenance upon thee, and “give thee eace. 27 *And they shall put my name upon the children of Israel; and >I will bless them. CHAPTER VII. 1 The offering of the princes at the dedication of the tabernacle. 10 Their several offerings at the dedication of the altar. 89 God speaketh to Moses from the mercy seat. ND it-came to pass on the day that Moses had fully *set up the tabernacle, and had anointed it, and sanctified it, and all the instruments thereof, both the altar and all the vessels thereof, and had anointed them, and sanctified them ; 2 That the princes of Israel, heads of the house- of their fathers, who were the princes of the tribes, t and were over them that were numbered, offered : 3 And they brought their offering before the Lorn, six covered wagons, and twelve oxen; a wagon for two of the Se for each one an ox: and they brou eC " i aS ; ght them before 4 And the Lorn spake unto Moses "3 Take if of th | 5 Take it of them, that th he to do the service of the a of the congregation ; and thou shalt give them unto the Levites, to eve man according to his service, gJ 6 And Moses took the wagons and the oxen, and gave them unto the Levites, 7 Two wagons and four gave unto the sons of Gey cording to their service: . 8 4And four wagons and ejoh he gave unto the sons of Mer: cording unto their service, ound the hand of Ithamar the go, co 4 n of Aa. ron the priest. 9 But unto the sons of Kohath he gave none: because ‘the service of the sanctuary belonging unto them was that they should bear upon thejy shoulders. 10 {And the princes offered fop hdedicating of the altar in the day that it was anointed, even the prineeg offered their

offering before the altar, 11 And the Lorp said unto Moses, They shall offer their offering, each prince on his day, for the dedicating of the altar. ; 12 7 And he that offered his offering the first day was ‘Nahshon the son of Amminadab, of the tribe of Judah : 13 And his offering zas one silver charger, the weight thereof was an hundred and thirty shehels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them were full of fine flour mingled with oil for a !meat offering : 14 One spoon of ten shekels of gold, full of ™incense : 15 "One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for 2 burnt offering : . 16 One kid of the goats for a ˚sm offering : 17 And for Pa sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of N: ahshon the son of Amminadab. | 18 {On the second day Nethanee the son of Zuar, prince of Tssachar, did offer : 19 He offered for his offering one silver charger, the weight whereo was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy sheke'* after the shekel of the sanctuary: both of them full of’ fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering ˚ 20 One spoon of gold of ten shekels, full of incense : 21 One young bullock, one sa OXen he t OXen te R e shon, ac.| 0 ts " d ALL, Ae. one lamb of the first year, 10" . burnt offering : ame but offering: t ch dy Thuy MW, ui 28am dS Des 5˚ toh, k Exod Lev. mBxol* ae)? oon? plat!

The princes' offerings at the Tefore cmt sT 1490 0 22 One kid of the goats for a sinoffering : 23 And for a sacrifice of peaceofferings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: | this was the offering of Nethaneel the son of Zuar. 249 0n the third day Eliab the | gon. of Helon, prince of the children of Zebulun, did offer : 25 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an | hundred and thirty shekels, one silver | bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with | oil for a meat offering : 26 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense : 27 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt. offering : 28 One kid of the goats for a sin-| offering : 29 And for a sacrifice of peaceofferings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year : this was the offering of Eliab the son of Helon. 30 On the fourth day Hlizur the | son of Shedeur, prince of the childyen of Reuben, did offer: 31 His offering was one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary ; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering : 32 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense : 33 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering : 34 One kid of the goats for a sinoffering : 35 And for a sacrifice of peaceoffermgs, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year : this was the offering of Elizur the son of Shedeur, 36 On the fifth day Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai, prinee of the children of Simeon, did offer: 37 His offering was one. silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shetels, one ove bowl of seventy shekels, after NUMBERS VII. 38 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense + 7 - | offering : | dedication of the altar. | cham full of Hk svcd with| Before | | them full of fine flour mingled with Pera oil for a meat offering : 1490 | ——' | 39 One young bullock, one ram, | one lamb of the first year, for a| burnt offering : | wel 40) One kid of the goats for a sin-| \ 41 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five hegoats, five ul s this was the offering of Shelumiel | the son of Zurishaddai. | lambs of the first year: | 42, On the sixth day Eliasaph the | gon of Deuel, prince of the children | of Gad, offered : site | 43 His offering was one silver | charger of the weight of an hundred | and thirty shekels, a silver bowl of| seventy shekels, after the shekel of| the sanctuary; both of them full

of | fine flour mingled with oil for a meat- | offering : | 44 One golden spoon of ten shekels, \ full of incense : \ 45 One young bullock, one ram, | one lamb of the first year, for a) burnt offering : | 46 One kid of the goats for a sin- | offering : \ 47 And for a sacrifice of peace-| offerings, two oxen, five rams, five | he goats, five lambs of the first year: | this was the offering of Eliasaph the son of Deuel. 48 {On the seventh day Elishama | the son of Ammihnd, prince of the| children of Ephraim, og#red : 49 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof zras| an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine four mineled with oil for a meat offering : ° 50 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense : 51 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering : 52 One kid of the goats for a sinoffering : 53 And for a sacrifice of peaceofferings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this wes the offering of Elishama the son of Ammihud. he shekel of the sanctuary; both of 54 {On the eighth day offured Ga

The princes offerings a the NUMBERS VII. Before CHRIST 1490 Feoeeaege sila maliel the son of Pedabzur, prince of the children of Manasseh : 55 Hisoffering cas one silvercharger of the weight of an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering: 56 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense : 57 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering : 58 One kid of the goats for a sinoffering : 59 And for a sacrifice of peaceofferings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur. 60 { On the ninth day Abidan the gon of Gideoni, prince of the children of Benjamin, offered : 61 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering : 62 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense : 63 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb ‘of the first year, for a burnt offering : 64 One kid of the goats for a sinoffering : 65 And for a sacrifice of peaceofferings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Abidan the son of Gideoni. 66 { On the tenth day Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai, prince of the children of Dan, offered : 67 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering : 68 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense : 69 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering : 70 One kid of the goats for a sinoffering : 71 And for a sacrifice of “peac offerings, two oxen, five rams fives he goats, five lambs of the first coat this was the offering of Ahiczer ie son of Ammishaddai. 72 TOn the eleventh day Pagiel the son of Ocran, prince of the children of Asher, offered : 73 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering : 74 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense : 75 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb ‘of the first year, for a burnt offering : 76 One kid of the goats for a sinoffering : 77 And for a sacrifice of peaceofferings, two oxen, five

rams, five five lambs of the first year: he goats, t this was the offering of Pagiel the son of Ocran. 78 4 On the twelfth day Ahira the son of Enan, prince of the children of Naphtali, offered : 79 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary ; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering : 80 One golden spoon of ten shi full of incense : 81 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for ® burnt offering : 82 One kid o offering : 33 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, fiverams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this 04 the offering of Ahira the son of Enan. 84 This was the dedication of the altar, in the day when it was anointed, by the princes of Israel: twelve chargers of silver, twelve silver bowls, twelve spoons of gold: aus 85 Hach charger of silver woighing an hundred and thirty shekels, each bowl seventy: all the silver vessels weighed two thousand and four hundred shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary : ekels, f the goats for a sin+ Ps Os dedication Of the ~N ose ie ty, let, cnn, hy ~

Before CHRIST 1490 aver. 1. rch, 12. 8. Exod. 33. 9, 11. | That is, Gor. » Exod. 25, 92. * Exod. 95. 87. & 40. 25 > Exod. 25.31. © ch. 19, ¢ ig, Ms t Heb, tet hem cause + rasur to Bass over, Ce * Lev, 14.8, 9, # Ley, 2, 1, —.~, God speaketh to Moses. 86 The golden spoons were twelve, full of incense, weighing ten shekels apiece, after the shekel of the sanctuary: all the gold of the spoons mwas an hundred and twenty shehels. 87 All the oxen for the burnt offering were twelve bullocks, the rams twelve, the lambs of the first year twelve, with their meat offering : and the kids of the goats for sinoffering twelve. 88 And all the oxen for the sacrifice of the peace offerings were twenty and four bullocks, the rams sixty, the he goats sixty, the lambs of the first year sixty. This sas the dedication of the altar, after that it was ‘anointed. 89 And when Moses was gone into the tabernacle of the congregation "to speak with 'him, then he heard ‘the voice of one speaking unto him from off the mercy seat that as upon the ark of testimony, from between the two cherubims: and he spake unto him. CHAPTER VIII. 1 How the lamps are to be lighted. 5 The consecration of the Levites. 23 The age and time of their service. Ae the Lorp spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto Aaron, and say unto him, When thou *lightest the lamps, the seven lamps shall give light over against the candlestick. 3 And Aaron did so; he lighted the lamps thereof over against the candlestick, as the Lorp commanded Moses. 4 *And this work of the candlestick was of beaten gold, unto the shaft thereof, unto the fowers there.|of, was Sbeaten work: “according unto the pattern which the Lorp had shewed Moses, so he made the candlestick. 5 And the Lorv spake unto Moses, saying, 6 Take the Levites from among the children of Israel, and cleanse them. 7 And thus shalt thou do unto them, to cleanse them: Sprinkle “water of purifying upon them, and let them shave all their flesh, and let them wash their clothes, and so make themselves clean. 8 Then let them take a young bullock with his meat offering, even NUMBERS VII. The consecration of the Levites. fine flour mingled with oil, and another young bullock shalt thou take for a sin offering. 9 "And thou shalt bring the Levites before the tabernacle of the congregation : ‘and thou shalt gather the whole assembly of the children of Israel together : 10 And thou shalt bring the Levites before the Lorn: and the children of Israel ‘shall put their hands upon the Levites: 11 And Aaron shall * offer the Levites before the

Lorp for an ‘ offering of the children of Israel, that ‘they may execute the service of the Lorp. 12 'And the Leyites shall lay their hands upon the heads of the bullocks: and thou shalt offer the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering, unto the Lorp, to make an atonement for the Levites. | 13 And thou shalt set the Levites | before Aaron, and before his sons, | and offer them jor an offering unto the Lorn. 14 Thus shalt thou separate the Levites from among the children of Israel: and the Levites shall be ™mine. 15 And after that shall the Levites | go in to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation: and thou shalt cleanse them, and ° offer | them jor an offering. 16 For they ave wholly given unto me from among the children of Israel; °instead of such as open|' every womb, even instead of the firstborn of all the children of Israel, have I taken them unto me. 17 » For all the firstborn of the children of Israel are mine, both man and beast: on the day that I Before CHRIST 140 — b See Exod. 2. 4. & AN. 12. ? Lev. 8. 3. % Lev. 1. 4. + Heb. ware. + Heb. ware- | offering. * Heb. they may be lo execute, gc. | 1 Exod. 29.10. | @ ch. 3.45. & | 16. 9. ® ver. 11, 1S » Exod. 13. 2, 13, 1815 ch. 1k. Luke 2 23. smote every firstborn in the land of Keypt I sanctitied them for myself. 18 And I have taken the Levites for all the .firstborn of the children of Israel. 19 And ‘I have given the Levites asta gift to Aaron and to his sons from among the children of Israel, to do the service of the children of Israel in the tabernacle of the congregation, and to make an atonement for the children of Israel: ‘that there be no plague among the children of Israel, when the chilach. 3. + Heb. given, teh. 1. 53. & 16, 46. & 1B. 5. 2 Chron. 26. 16.

The passover again comin anded. NUMBERS VIII. A second PAssoy¢p Before CHRIST 1490 ——" s ver. 7t ver. 11, 12. ever, 15. x ver. 5, &e. 3, 24, 27. the warfare from the warfare of the service. ach, 1. 53, y See ch. 4. 3. 1Chron. 23. } Heb. towar of, &e. 1 Tim. 1. 18. + Heb. return dren of Israel come nigh unto the sanctuary. 20 And Moses, and Aaron, and all the congregation of the children of Israel, did to the Levites according unto all that the Lorp commanded Moses concerning the Levites, so did the children of Israel unto them. 2] *And the Levites were purified, and they washed their clothes ; ‘and Aaron offered them as an offering beforethe Lorp; and Aaron made an atonement for them to cleanse them. 22%And after that went the Levites in to do their service in the tabernacle of the congregation before Aaron, and before his sons: xas the Lorp had commanded Moses concerning the Levites, so did they unto them. 93 { And the Lorp spake unto Moses, saying, 24 This és it that belongeth unto the Levites: ‘from twenty and five years old and upward they shall go in tto wait upon the service of the tabernacle of the congregation : 25 And from the age of fifty years they shall tcease waiting upon the service ¢hercof, and shall serve no more: 26 But shall minister with their brethren in the tabernacle of the congregation, *to keep the charge, and shall do no service. Thus shalt thou do unto the Levites touching their charge. CHAPTER IX. 1 Tha passover is commanded again. 6 A second passover allowed for them that were unclean or absent, 15 The cloud guideth the removings and encampings of the Isvaelites. ND the Lorn spake unto Mo- ses in the wilderness of Sinai, in the first month of the second year after they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying, 2 Let the children of Israel also *Exod.12.1,! keep "the passover at his appointLev. 23. 5. 3) ed season. ch. 28. 16. Deut.16.1,2.] 3 In the fourteenth day of this t Heb. between ihe two evenings, month, ‘at even, ye shall keep it in his appointed season : according’ to Exod. 12.6. | all the rites of it, and according to all th i x fee as thereof, shall ye 4 And Moses spake unto : the children of Israel, that tl keep the passover. oi a 5 And "they kept the passoye, > > > the fourteenth dis of ih fhe on at even in the wilderness of sat according to all that the Lor» mat manded Moses, so did the child Mm of Israel. ten 6% And there were certain me who were “defiled by the dead body | ny / Ne, Ch} a ~ Joy of aman, that they could not keep) ili the passover on that day : “and they |, came

before Moses and before Aaron| ! on that day: 7 And those men said unto him We are defiled by the dead body of aman: wherefore are we kept back, that we may not offer an offering of the Lorp in his appointed season among the children of Israel ¢ gs And Moses said unto them, Stand still, and °*I will hear what the Lorv will. command concerning' you. 9 4 And the Lorn spake unto Moses, saying, 10 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If any man of you or of your posterity shall be unclean by reason of a dead body, or be in a journey afar off, yet he shall keep the passover unto the Lorp. cond month at even they shall keep ; it, and Seat it with unleavened bread and bitter herbs. 12 "They shall leave none of it unto| ae the morning, 'nor break any bone of} imi it: 'according to all the ordinances of the passover they shall keep it. 13 But the man that 2s clean, anc is not in a journey, and forbeareth to keep the passover, even the same soul 'shall be cut off from among), his people: because he ™ brought not the offering of the Lorp 1 his appointed season, that man sha "bear his sin. . 14 And if a stranger shall sojou'? among you, and will keep the passover unto the Lorp; according % the ordinance of the passover, 2" according to the manner thereof, £9), shall he do: °ye shall have one ordinance, both for the stranger, 4" for him that was born in the land: 15 {And Yon the day that the tabernacle was reared up the cloud covered the tabernacle, namely, tent of the testimony: and 'at even the & ch 5, f9Chron. 11 'The fourteenth day of the se-| 3 there was upon the tabernacle as it]

A cloud Refore CILRIST 1490 ———’ + Exod. 4.6, eh. 10, 11, 3a, 34. Ps. 80. 1. » 1 Cor. 10. 1. t+ Heb. prolonged. tch. 1. 53, & 38 + Heb. was. * ver, 19. guideth the Israelites, 16 So it was alway: the cloud covered it by day, and the appearance of fire by night, 17 And when the cloud "was taken up from the tabernacle, then after that the children of fsrael journeyed: and in the place where the cloud abode, there the children of Israel pitched their tents. 18 At the commandment of the Lonp the children of Tsrae| journeyed, and at the commandment of the Lonp they pitched: *as Jong as the cloud abode upon the tabernacle rested in their tents. 19 And when the cloud t tarried long upon the tabernacle many days, then the children of Israel ‘kept the charge of the Lorn, and jowneyed not. 20 And so it was, when the cloud was a few days upon the tabernacle: according to the commandment of the Lorp they abode in their tents, and according to the commandment of the Lorp they journeyed. 21 And so it was, when the cloud ‘abode from even unto the morning, and thaé the cloud was taken up in the morning, then they journeyed: whether i was by day or by night that the cloud was taken up, they journeyed. 22 Or whether it were two days, or a month, or a year, that the cloud tarried upon the tabernacle, remaining thereon, the children of Israel “abode in their tents, and journeyed not: but when it was taken up, they journeyed, 23 At the commandment of the Lorp they rested in the tents, and at the commandment of the Lorp they journeyed: they* kept the charee of the Lorn, at the commandment of the Lorn by the hand of Moses. CHAPTER X. 1 The use af the silver trumpets. (The Tsractiles remove from Sinai to Paran. V4 The order of their march, 29 Hobab is intreated by Moses not to leave them, 33 The blessing of Moses at the removing and resting of the ark. AX D the Lorp spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Make thee two trumpets of silver; of a whole piece shalt thou make they them: that thou mayest use them for NUMBERS IX. The use of the silver trumpets. the *calling of the assetnbly, and for the journeying of the camps. 3 And when "they shall blow with them, all the assembly shall assemble themselves to thee at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. 4 And if they blow 44 with one trumpet, then the princes, which are heads of the thousands of Israel, shall gather themselves unto thee. 5 When ye blow an alarm. then “the camps that lie on the east parts | shall go forward. 6 When ye blow an alarm the | second time, then the

camps that lie | “on the south side shall take their journey: they shall blow an alarm for their journeys. 7 But when the conerecation is to be gathered together, ‘ye shall blow, but ye shall not ¢sound an alarm. 8 "And the sons of Aaron, the priests, shall blow with the trumpets; and they shall be to you for an ordinance for ever throughout your generations. 9 And ‘if ye go to war in your land against the enemy that ‘oppresseth | ‘remembered before the Lorp your | enemies. | 10 Also in the day of your oladness, and in your solemn day: and | in the beginnings of your months, ye shall blow with the trumpets over! your burnt offerings, and over the sacrifices of your peace offerings ; | that they may be to you "for a me | morial before your God: I ai the Lorp your God. LL “{ And it came to pass on the twentieth day of the second month, in the second year, that the cloud ˚was taken up from off the tabernacle of the testimony, 12 And the children of Israel took "their journeys out of the Iwilderness of Sinai; and the cloud rested in the "wilderness of Paran. 18 And they first took their journey ‘according to the commandment of the Lorp by the hand of Moses. 14 'In the first place went the standard of the camp of the children of Judah according to their armies: and over his host was "Nahshon the you, then ye shall blow an alarm |: with the trumpets; and ye shall be! 3 God, and ye shall be saved from your |: son of Amminadab. Before CHRIST 1490 ——~ * Tsai. 1. 13, > Jer. 4. 5. Joel 2.15. ˚ Exod. 18.21, ¢ Be de teh. 9 17. . 2. 9, 16, 3, al. 4 Exod. 19. 1, chil & 5 uch. L 7.

NUMBERS X. The people lus Jo fy not go; but I will depart to ming) own land, and to my Mintiead 31 And he said, Leave us not I The order of the Tsraclites' march. 15 And over the host of the tribe Before of the children of Issachar was NeCHRIST 1490 Net on My 14 Rea be x eh. 1. 51. rch. 4. 24, 31. & 7.6, 7. &. eh, 2. 10, 1b. ech. 4. 4, 15. & 7. 9. 1 That is, the Gershonites and the Merarites: See ver. 17. ch. 1. 51. bch. 2. 18, 24. thaneel the son of Zuar. : 16 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Zebulun was Eliab the son of Helon. 17 And *the tabernacle was taken down; and the sons of Gershon and the sons of Merari set forward, Ybearing the tabernacle. 18 (And "the standard of the camp of Reuben set forward according to their armies: and over his host was Elizur the son of Shedeur. 19 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Simeon was Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai. 90 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Gad was Eliasaph the son of Deuel. 21 And the Kohathites set forward, bearing the 'sanctuary: and ' the other did set up the tabernacle against they came. 92 TAnd "the standard of the camp of the children of Ephraim set forward according to their armies : and over his host was Elishama the son of Ammihud. host of the tribe pray thee; forasmuch as thou know. est how we are to encamp in hg wilderness, and thou mayest be te us 'instead of eyes. , 32 And it shall be, if thou go with us, yea, it shall be, that 'what goodness the Lorp shall do unto us, the same will we do unto thee. 33 {And they departed from 'the mount of the Lorp three days' journey: and the ark of the covenant of the Lorp ™went before them in the |™Pats; three days' journey, to search out a] 40" resting place for them. 34 And "the cloud of the Lorp was upon them by day, when they went) is out of the camp. 35 And it came to pass, when the ark set forward, that Moses said, °Riseup, Lorn, and let thine enemies be scattered; and let them that hate thee flee before thee. 36 And when it rested, he said, Return, O Lorp, unto the tmany| thousands of Israel. CHAPTER XI. quenched by Mo'Than Jug. | "Sera oPs. Ai, &1R8 Heb. ta Uousand | thausandl,| | 1 The burning at Taberah ses' prayer. 4 The people lust for flesh, ; and loathe manna. 0 Moses complaineth of his charge. 16 God divideth his burden unto seventy elders. 31 Quails are given in wrath at Ribroth-hattaavah. od ey awhen the people 'cormplained, tit displeased the Lorp: and the Lorp heard it; Pand his t anger was kindled ; and the "fire of the Lorp burnt among them, am!

consumed them that were in the uttermost parts of the camp. 9, And the people cried unto Moses; and when Moses aprayed unto the Lonp, the fire twas quenched. 3 And he called the name of the] us! place 'Taberah : because the fire of) wit? the Lorp burnt among them. . eand the *mixt multitude #9), fu" was among them tfell a lusting : Mae the children of Israel also t weP é again, and said, ‘ Who shall give 8} casi, flesh to eat? 23 And over the of the children of Manasseh was Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur. 24 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Benjamin was Abidan the son of Gideoni. 25 {And ‘the standard of the camp of the children of Dan set forward, which was the rereward of all the camps throughout their hosts : and over his host. was Ahiezer the ,son of Ammishaddai. 26 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Asher was Pagiel the son of Ocran. 27 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Naphtali was Ahira the son of Enan. 28 t¢?Thus were the journeyings of the children of Israel according to their armies, when they set forward. 29 | And Moses said unto Hobab, the son of ˚Raguel the Midianite, Moses’ father in law, We are journeying unto the place of which the Lorp said, ‘1 will give it you: come thou with us, and #we will do thee good: for "the Lorp hath spoken good concerning Tsrael. 30 And he said unto him, I will visa anit agai! year ¢ Exod. 2. 18. f Gen. 12. 7. Judg. 1. 16. Jude manna, before our eyes.

Before CHRIST 1490 i Iixod. 16.14, 3h si feb. eye af it as the eye nh k Gen. 2. 12. 1 Exod. 16 31. ® Jixod. 16. 13, 14. n Ps. 78. 21. Deut. 1. 12. P Isai. 40, 11. q Isai. 49. 23. 1 Thess, 2.7. * Gen. 26. 3. & 5, 24. Exod. 13. 5. » Matt. 15. 33. Mark 8. 4. t Exod. 18,18. * See 1 Kin, 1. 4. a Jonah 4. 3. * Zeph. 3. 15, ¥ See Exod. 24.1, 9. * Deut. 16. 18, = bad a é en. . & Pein “paige 45, . Neh. 9, 20. sais 44. 3, Joel 2. 24; * Exod. 19,10, Moses complaincth of his charge. NUMBERS XI. Moses’ faith is staggered. 7 Andithe manna was as coriander seed, and the tcolour thereof as the colour of *bdellium. 8 And the people went about, and gathered it, and ground 7¢ in mills, or beat 7 in a mortar, and baked 7 in pans, and made cakes of it: and 'the taste of it was as the taste of fresh oil. 9 And “when the dew fell upon the camp in the night, the manna fell upon it. 10 4] Then Moses heard the people weep throughout their families, every man in the door of his tent: and "the anger of the Lorp was kindled greatly ; Moses also was displeased. 11 °And Moses said unto the Lorn, Wherefore hast thou afflicted thy servant? and wherefore have I not found fayour in thy sight, that thou layest the burden of all this people upon me? 12 Have I conceived all this people? have I begotten them, that thou shouldest say unto me, ?Carry them in thy bosom, as a ‘nursing father beareth the sucking child, unto the land which thou ‘swarest unto their fathers ? 13 *Whence should I have flesh to give unto all this people? for they weep unto me, saying, Give us flesh, that we may eat. 14 tI am not able to bear all this people alone, because iz is too heavy for me. 15 And if thou deal thus with me, "kill me, I pray thee, out of hand, if I have found favour in thy sight ; and let me not ‘see my wretchedness. : 16 1 And the Lorn said unto Moses, Gather unto me Yseventy men of the elders of Israel, whom thou knowest to be the elders of the people, and “officers over them ; and bring them unto the tabernacle of the congregation, that they maystand there with thee. 7 And I will “come down and talk with thee there: and I will take of the spirit which is upon thee, and will put i¢ upon them; and they shall bear the burden of the people with thee, that thou bear it not thyself alone. , 18 And say thou unto the people, ————_! é : : Sanctify yourselves against to mor. y r fc row, and ye shall eat flesh: for ye) , Born. have wept ‘in the ears of the Lorp,| ~ 1490 saying, Who shall give us flesh to eat? °for if was well with us in|, Egypt: therefore the Lop will give| Ac#7” you flesh, and ye shall eat. 19 Ye shall not eat

one day, nor two days, nor five days, neither ten days, nor twenty days ; F 20 ' But even etelale month, until | i615.” = it come out at your nostrils, and it} * ep, mor be loathsome unto you : because that ye have despised the Lorp which 7s among you, and have wept before ee him, saying, * Why came we forth out of Egypt? 21 And Moses said, * The people, among whom I ava, are six hundred thousand footmen; and thou hast said, I will give them flesh, that they may eat a whole month. 22 ‘Shall the flocks and the herds be slain for them, to suffice them ? or shall all the fish of the sea be gathered together for them, to suffice them? 23 And the Lorp said unto Moses, kTs the Lorp’s hand waxed short ? thou shalt see now whether 'my word |' shall come to pass unto thee or not. 24 4 And Moses went out, and told the people the words of the Lorp, and ™gathered the seventy men of the elders of the people, and set them round about the tabernacle. 25 And the Lorp "came down in a cloud, and spake unto him, and took of the spirit that was upon him, and gave it unto the seventy elders : and it came to pass, Zaz, ˚when the spirit rested upon them, they prophesied, and did not cease. s 26 But there remained two 07˚ the| Joel 2. 2. * Tsai. Se. 2. = ver. 16. © See 2 Kings men in the camp, the name of the| it” ” one was Eldad, and the name of the} 4˚"? other Medad: and the spirit rested upon them; and they were of them that were written, but went not out|'Se1s™unto the tabernacle: and they pro-| Jer sts phesied in the camp. 27 And there ran a young man, and told Moses, and said, Eldad and Medad do prophesy in the camp. 28 And Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of Moses, one of his young + Men,’ answered and said, My lord ¥See Mark 9. ple Luke 9. 49. John 3. 26. 21 Cor. 14h 5. Moses, "forbid them. 29 And Moses said unto him, Enviest thou for my sake? ‘would God ! ! 12 ee ae

Quails are given mM wrath. NUMBERS XI. Before CHRIST 1490 + Heb. as it were the way ofa day. u Exod. 16.36, Ezek. 45. 11. x Ps. 78. 30, 3l. || Thatis, The qraves of rest, Deut. 9, 22. y¥ ch. 33. 17. + Heb. they were in, &C. I Or, Cushite. « Exod. 2. 21. t Heb. taken. b Exod. 15. 20. Mic. 6. 4. © Gen. 99, 33, eb. 11.1. 7 Kings 19. Teai, 37, 4. Ezek. 35.12, 13. 8 Ps. 76. 9. ech. 11, 25. & 16. 19. were prothat all the Lorp's people bar an phets, and that the Loxp w his spirit upon them! 30 And Moses gat him into the camp, he and the elders of Israel. 31 7 And there went forth a 'wind from the Lorp, and brought quails from the sea, and let them fall by the camp, tas it were a day's journey on this side, and as it were a day's journey on the other side, round about the camp, and as it were two cubits high upon the face of the earth. 32 And the people stood up all that day, and all that night, and all the next the quails: he that gathered least gathered ten "homers : and they spread them all abroad for themselves round about the camp. 33 And while the "flesh was yet between their teeth, ere it was chewed, | P the wrath of the Lorp was kindled against the people, and the Lorp smote the people with a very great plague. 34 And he called the name of that place ! Kibroth-hattaavah : because there they buried the people that lusted. 35 ¥And the people journeyed from Kibroth-hattaavah unto Hazeroth ; and tabode at Hazeroth. eee oe XII. ' ome a eT ee eee eee the prayer of Moses. 14 God commandeth her to be shut out of the host. ND Miriam and Aaron spake against Moses because of the 'Ethiopian woman whom he had married: for *he had tmarried an Ethiopian woman. _2 And they said, Hath the Lorp aed panes only by Moses? hath e not spoken also by us? Lorp cheard at. ete 3 (Now the man Moses was very meek, above all the men which were upon the face of the earth.) 4 "And the Lorp spake suddenl unto Moses, and unto Aaron ee | unto Miriam, Come out ye 'three unto the tabernacle of the congre gation. 'And they three came ae 5 * And the Lorp came down ir the pillar of the cloud, and st od in the door of the tabernacle and called Aaron and Miriam: ee they both came forth. day, and they gathered | P' 6 And he said, Hear now ,. words: If there be a prophet ation you, J the Lorp will make mye known unto him 'in a vision 5 d will speak unto him "in a droun 7 4 My servant Moses és not 80 iwho is faithful in all "mine house,' 8 With him will I speak 'month to mouth, even ™apparently, and not in dark speeches; and "the similitude of the Lorp shall he behold;

wherefore then ˚were ye not afraid|'? to speak against my servant Moses? i 9 And the anger of the Lorp was] i! kindled against them; and he de-|: arted. 10 And the cloud departed from off the tabernacle; and, Pbehold, Miriam became Jeprous, white as snow: and Aaron looked upon Miriam, and, behold, she was lerous. 11 And Aaron said unto Moses, Alas, my lord, I beseech thee, *lay not the sin upon us, wherein we | among them. have done foolishly, and wherein we have sinned. 12 Let her not be ‘as one dead, of whom the flesh is half consumed when he cometh out of his mother’s womb. 13 And Mosescried unto the Lorn, saying, Heal her now, O God, beseech thee. 14 7 And the Lorp said unto Moses, ‘If her father had but spit m her face, should she not be ashame seven days? let her be "shut ou! from the camp seven days, and alter that let her be received in again. | 15 *And Miriam was shut out from the camp seven days: and the peo” ple journeyed not till Miriam was brought in again. 16 And afterward the people removed from ¥Hazeroth, and pitched in the wilderness of Paran. CHAPTER XIII. ent to 1 The names of the men who were 80 search the land. 17 Their instructions: 21 Their acts. 26 Their relation. ND the Lorp spake unto Moses, saying, ; 2 Send thou men, that they may search the land of Canaan, Whi? I give unto the children of Israel : of every tribe of their fathers shall ye send a man, every one 2 ™ Mirian’s leprosy _ Y is henly Acts Wks! ih ka, 50¢ inna P Deut. 4) 492 Kings 2, 4 2 Chron x 1), 9, 2 Sam.Ih 19, & 4 Prov. dl 5 Ps BA gee Heat! 9. f, ache y pet oa

Their evik report of the land. NUMBERS XIII. The names of the spics. : =e a . a S Bitten ll OM seended by the| _, Before Refore 3 And Moses by the command-| 22 And they arena CHRIST meer ment of the Lorn sent them "from | south, and aura aoe Lay ’ the wilderness of Paran: all those | where "Ahiman, 5 ee a ar nora, ["date U3 »or.2.16 | men aere heads of the children of | mai, the children of Anak, 1270.) 22. 15.13, (Now ? Hebron was built seven ears before ‘Zoan in Egypt.) 23° And they came unto the ' brook Israel. : 4 And these were their names: of the tribe of Reuben, Shammua the & 32. 8. Deut. 1. 19. & 9. 93. son of Zaccur. of Esheol, and cut down from. thence} & 5 Of the tribe of Simeon, Shaphat | a branch with one cluster of grapes, ae aay the son of Hori. and they bare it between two upon) ch. s2.9- | < ch, 34, 19. 6 °Of the tribe of Judah, “Caleb|a staff; and they brought of the a enone the son of Jephunneh. pomegranates, and of the figs. a “ets, w.| 7 Of the tribe of Issachar, Igal| 24 The place was called the ' brook ee jour te” | the son of Joseph. \ Esheol, because of the cluster of || erat wade? | 8 Of the tribe of Ephraim, *Oshea | grapes which the children of Israel | 27@7¢5: the son of Nun. cut down from thence. 9 Of the tribe of Benjamin, Palti) 25 And they returned from searchthe son of Raphu. ing of the land after forty days. 10 Of the tribe of Zebulun, Gad-| 26 And they went and came to diel the son of Sodi. | Moses, and to Aaron, and to all 11 Of the tribe of Joseph, namely, | the congregation of the children of : of the tribe of Manasseh, Gaddi| Israel, ‘unto the wilderness of Pa-|*""* the son of Susi. ran, to ‘Kadesh; and brought back |*2:3's)2° | 12 Of the tribe of Dan, Ammiel| word unto them, and unto all the| #32%) yo | Josh. 14. 6. the son of Gemalli. 13 Of the tribe of Asher, Sethur the son of Michael. | 14 Of the tribe of Naphtali, Nahbi congregation, and shewed them the fruit of the land. 27 And they told him, and said. We came unto the land whither the son of Vophsi. 15 Of the tribe of Gad, Geuel | the son of Machi. 16 These are the names of the men which Moses sent to spy out the land. And Moses called 'Oshea the son of Nun Jehoshua. 17 1 And Moses sent them to spy | out the land of Canaan, and said | unto them, Get you up this way Ssouthward, and go up into "the mountain : 18 And see the land, what it 7s; and the people that dwelleth therein, whether they d¢ strong or weak, few or many; 19 And what the land is that they dwell in, whether it 4¢ good or bad; and what cities they be

that they dwell in, whether in tents, or in strong holds; 20 And what the land is, whether it b¢ ‘fat or lean, whether there be wood therein, or not. And "be ye of good courage, and bring of the fruit of the land. Now the time was the time of the firstripe grapes. 21 {1 So they went up, and searched the land "from the wilderness of Zin unto ™“Rehob, as men come to Hamath. eth with "milk and honey; *and this ¢s the fruit of it. 28 Nevertheless ‘the people de strong that dwell in the land, and the cities are walled, and very great: and moreover we saw “the children of Anak there. 29 *The Amalekites dwell in the land of the south: and the Hittites, and the Jebusites, and the Amorites, dwell in the mountains: and the Canaanites dwell by the sea, and by the coast of Jordan. 30 And ’Caleb stilled the people before Moses, and said, Let us go up at once, and possess it; for we are well able to overcome it. 31 °But the men that went up with him said, We be not able to go up against the people; for they are stronger than we. : 32 And they “brought up an evil report of the land which they had searched unto the children of Israel, saying, The land, through which we have gone to search it, ‘sa land that eateth up the inhabitants thereof; and ¢all the peo| ple that we saw in it ae tmen of | thou sentest us, and surely it flow- { » Exod. 3 8. eS + Deut. 1. 25, y Deut. 1. 28. 91,2 > ver. OS. a + Exod. 17. eh. 1 3. Deut. 1. 2. Josh, 4. Woh. 14.36, 37. e Amos 2. 9, t Heb. men orstabores a great stature. a eee ee

NUMBERS XIII. The people murmur at the news. par | 33 And there we saw the giants, oni fthe sons of Anak, aohich come of -—~ |the giants: and we were in our own erie € sight fas ore aie and so we i: ane, | Were “UD ther eg ie CHAPTER XIV. 7 at the news. ‘oshua 1 Then am OS, Gt Gre atencth them, 13 Moses persuadeth God, and abtaineth pardon. 26 The murmurers are deprived of entering into the land. 36 The men who raised the evil report die by a plague. 40 The people that would invade the land against the will of God are smitten. ND all the congregation lifted up their voice, and cried ; and + cut4 |@the people wept that night. »Exod. 16%) 2 >And all the children of Israel cic. | murmured against Moses andagainst Ps. 106. 25. : Aaron: and the whole congregation said unto them, Would God that we had died in the land of Egypt! or * Bee ver, 6, ewould God we had died in this wilderness ! 3 And wherefore hath the Lorp brought us unto this land, to fall by the sword, that our wives and our children should be a prey? were it not better for us to return into Egypt ? 4 And they said one to another, *Seebewt he us nag a lai and ‘let us 6. return into Egypt. Acts 7. 39. teh. 164,92.| 5 Then ‘Moses and Aaron fell on their faces before all the assembly ever. 24,30, of the congregation of the children panes of Israel. ven. i3.97.° | 6 And Joshua the son of Nun, ‘Deut. 10,15 and Caleb the son of Jephunneh, 2.) which were of them that searched . |the land, rent their clothes: 7 And they spake unto all the compan of the children of Israel, 1 Deut saying, "The land, which we passed eer through to search it, 78 an exceed43, [Ing good land. t Heb. aha. 8 if the Lorp : delight in us, then Pa ia. he will bring us into this land, and igre give it us; *a land which floweth Excoil 38 rr with milk and honey. out, QM, a an, _ Only ‘rebel not ye against the fos 15, nie "neither fear ye the people Hie Of the lands for *they are bread for SATE |e: th etn deparid om 32.8. 9 he Lorp 7s wi : Tait?) |fear them not. with ta 10 PBut all the congregati p : ation b; “Exod. 1 ii, | Stone them with ae And £34.19,17.| glory of the Lorp appeared in th Lev. 9.93. | tabernacle of tl Fs e lars, | fore all th Aye congregation bed he children of Israel, 11 {And the Lorp said unto My ses, How long will this people She yoke me? and how long will it be ch they ‘believe me, for all the signs which I have shewed among them? 12 I will smite them with the pes. tilence, and disinherit them, and twill make of thee a greater nation and mightier than they. Lorp,

Then the Egyptians shall|' hear i#, (for thou broughtest up this : people in thy might from among them ;) 14 And they will tell it to the inhabitants of this land: */or they have heard that thou Lorp arf among this people, that thou Lorp art seen face to face, and ¢hat Ythy cloud standeth over them, and ¢haz thou pillar of a cloud, and in a pillar of fire by night. 15 { Now if thou shalt kill a/ this people as one man, then the nations which have heard the fame of thee will speak, saying, _ 16 Because the Lorp was not table to bring this people into the land which he sware unto them, therefore he hath slain them in the wilderness. 17 And now, I beseech thee, let the power of my Lord be great, according as thou hast spoken, saying, 18 The Lop is “longsuffering, and of great mercy, forgiving iniquityand transgression, and byno means clearing the guilty, »visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation. 19 Pardon I beseech thee, the iniquity of this people “according unto the greatness of thy mercy, and ˚as thou hast forgiven this people, from Egypt even 'until now. 20 And the Lonrp said, I have pardoned ‘according to thy word : 21 But as truly as I live, ®all the earth shall be filled with the glory of the Lorn. 22 "Because all those men which have seen my glory, and my miracles, which I did in Egypt and in Fi : now ‘these ten times, and have not hearkened ta my voice ; x att 23 *tSurely they shall not see m the land which I sware unto thei! "ne eee goest before them, by day time in a) } Moses interceders, vig > : Gy Dy Chy yg! 13 {And "Moses said unto the| 3» 1.0,Hi! nel K|s , We. i {, oy hy | * Exod, I Josh. 9, rid 10. &5,), Exod 119, & 40, 00 | a Bol $6 qe 16 as 145.8: Sonal 43 o pxod 5 HF c Exot ae a ps 16 * oP. 73.5 || her the wilderness, have tempted MC}, ge.2/ \ \ feng + Deut.) Tosh. 7.4

The murmurers are excluded. Tefore CHRIST 1490 —S 1 Deut. 1. 36, Josh. 14, 6, 8,0, 1A. meh, 32. 12, nr Deut. 1. 40. © ver. 11. Exod. 16, 28. Matt. 17. 7. py Exod. 16.12. @ ver. 23. 32.11 Deut. 1. 35. Hebr. 3. 17. ¥ See ver, 2. ech. 1. 45. & 26. G4. ˚ + Heb. difted up my hand, Gen. 14. 22. 3B. “ Deut. 1.3 = Ps. 106. y 1 Cor. 10. 5. Hebr. 3. 17. 24. ech. 13, 25. 1490 a Ps. 95. 10. Ezek. 4. 6. 1 Kings Ps. 77.8. & 105, 42. Hebr. 4. 1. 0 Or, altering ofmy puras f ch. BY eh. \. 1 Cor. 10. 5. 19. beh. 13. 31, 32. ch. 26. 65. & NUMBERS XIV. The Israelites are discomfited. fathers, neither shall any of them that provoked me see it: 24 But my servant 'Caleb, hecause he had another spirit with him, and hath followed me fully, him will I bring into the land whereinto he went ; and his seed shall possess it. 25 (Now the Amalekites and the Canaanites dwelt in the valley.) Tomorrow turn you, "and get you into the wilderness by the way of the Red sea. 26 And the Lorn spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, 27 ˚ How long shall I bear with this evil congregation, which murmur against me? ?I have heard the murmurings of the children of Israel, which they murmur against me. 28 Say unto them, “As truly as T live, saith the Lorn, ‘as ye have spoken in mine ears, so will I do to you: 29 Your carcases shall fall in this wilderness; and ‘all that were numbered of you, according to your whole number, from twenty years old and upward, which have murmured against me, 30 Doubtless ye shall not come into the land, concerning which I tsware to make you dwell therein, tsave Caleb the son of Jephunneh, and Joshua the son of Nun. 31 “But your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, them will I bring in, and they shall know the land which *ye have despised. 32 But as for you, your carcases, they shall fall in this wilderness. 33 And your children shall '*wander in the wilderness “forty years, and "bear your whoredoms, until your earcases be wasted in the wilderness. 34 ¢After the number of the days in which ye searched the land, evex “forty days, each day for a year, shall ye bear your iniquities, even forty years, “and ye shall know 'my breach of promise. 35 ‘1 the Lorn have said, 1 will surely do it unto all this evil congregation, that are gathered together against me: in this wilderness they shall be consumed, and there they shall die. 36 "And the men, which Moses sent to search the land, who returned, and made all the congregation to murmur against him, by bringing up a slander upon the land, 37 Even those men that did bring up

the evil report upon the land, ‘died by the plague before the Lorn. 383 *But Joshua the son of Nun, and Caleb the son of Jephunneh, which were of the men that went to search the land, lived st2/7. 39 And Moses told these sayings unto all the children of Israel : 'and the people mourned greatly. 40 41 And they rose up early in the morning, and gat them up into the top of the mountain, saying, Lo, ™we be here, and will go up unto the place which the Lorp hath promised: for we have sinned. +1 And Moses said, Wherefore now do ye transgress "the commandment of the Lorn? but it shall not prosper. 42 ˚Go not up, for the Lorp is not among you; that ye be not smitten before your enemies. 43 For the Amalekites and the Canaanites ae there before you, and ye shall fall by the sword : "because ye are turned away from the Lorn, therefore the Lorp will not be with you, 44 "But they presumed to go up unto the hill top: nevertheless the ark of the covenant of the Lorp, and Moses, departed not out of the camp. 45 "Then the Amalekites came down, and the Canaanites which dwelt in that hill, and smote them, and discomfited them, ever unto * Hormah. CHAPTER XV. L The law of the meat offering and the drinkoffering. 13, 29 The stranger is under the same law. 17 The law of the first of the dough for an heave offering, 22 The sacriJive for sin of ignorance. 30 The punishment of presumption, 32 He that violated the sabbath is stoned. 37 The law of fringes. ND the Lorn spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye be come into the land of your habitations, which I give unto you, 3 And will make an offering by fire unto the Lorp, a burnt offerIng, or a sacrifice ‘in tperforming au yow, or in a freewill offering, or “in your solemn feasts, to make a — | Before CHRIST 1490 — —~” 1 Cor. 10. 10, 3. V7. Exod. 3. 4. = Deut. 1. 41. = ver. 25. Chron. 24. > Deut. 1. 42. > 2 Chron. 15. 2 a Deut 14 ryer, 4 Deut. L. 44. aver. Lt Lev. 24. 10. Deut. 7. 1. BL Deut. 16. 10.

—— The law of the meat offering. NUMBERS X y. The sacryfice Jor sins of ig, > iy ie unto the Lorp, of Beltre = |e he ee eae cHRIS! : oe the herd, or of the Hock - . a 4 Then fshall he that oS hs eGen.&.21. | offering unto the Lorp bring *8 Eee 2. & meat fecing of a tenth deal of eFxot.29.40. | flour mingled hyith the fourth part afer te 10. of an ae 7 a oh 23 20,| 5 1And the 10 pate of wine for a drink offering shalt thou prepare with the burnt offering or sacrifice, for one lamb. 6 Or for a ram, thou shalt prepare or a meat offering two tenth deals of flour mingled with the third part of an hin of oil. 7 And for a drink offering thou shalt offer the third part of an hin of wine, for a sweet savour unto the Lorn. 8 And when thou preparest a bullock for a burnt offering, or for a sacrifice in performing a vow, or 1 peace offerings unto the Lorn: 9 Then shall he bring ™with a bullock a meat offering of three tenth deals of flour mingled with half an hin of oil. 10 And thou shalt bring for a drink offering half an hin of wine, -|for an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the Lorp. 11 = Thus shall it be done for one bullock, or for one ram, or for a lamb, or a kid. 12 According to the number that ye shall prepare, so shall ye do to every one according to their number. 13 All that are born of the country shall do these things after this manner, in offering an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the Lorp. 14 And if a stranger sojourn with you, or whosoever be among you in your generations, and will offer an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the Lory; as ye do so he shall do. : 15 °One ordinance shall be both for you of the congregation, and also for the stranger that sojourneth with you, an ordinance for ever in your generations: as ye are, so shall the stranger be before the Lorp Feed law cr one manner shall r you : sgh wh yous ne i Hose, sajiar Lorp spake unto uth part of an hin ch, 28. 12, 14. 1 Lev. 7. 11. ch, 29. 12, 14. = ch, 28. "ver. 29. Exod. 12, 49. ch..9. 14. eS uni Ly Ss Por. Deut, % 18 ? Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land whither | bring you, 19 Then it shall be, that, when ye eat of ‘the bread of the land, ye shall offer up an heave offering unto the Lorp. 20 * Ye shall offer up a cake of the first of your dough for an heave offering : as ¢ do *the heaveoffering of the threshingfloor, so shall ye heave it. 21 Of the first of your dough ye shall give unto the Lorp an heaveoffering in your generations. 22 7 And tif ye have erred, and not observed all these commandments, which the Lorp hath

spoken unto Moses, 23 Even all-that the Lorp hath commanded you by the hand of Moses, from the day that the Lorp commanded Moses, and henceforward among your generations ; 24 Then it shall be, "if ought be committed by ignorance t without the knowledge of the congregation, that all the congregation shall offer one young bullock for a burnt offering, for a sweet savour unto the Lorp, *with his meat offering, and oer his drink offering, according to the ; 'manner, and Yone kid of the goats 1 on at for a sin offering. : 25 And the priest shall make an atonement for all the congregation of the children of Israel, and it shall be forgiven them ; for it is ignorance: and they shall bring their offering, a sacrifice made by fire unto the Lorp, and their sin offering before the Loxp, for their ignorance : 26 And it shall be forgiven all the congregation of the children of Israel, and the stranger that s0journeth among them; seeing all the people were in ignorance. 27 “| And *if any soul sin through ignorance, then he shall bring a shegoat of the first year for a sin offering. 28 »And the priest shall make an atonement for the soul that sinneth ignorantly, when he sinneth by ignorance before the Lorn, to make an atonement for him ; and it shall be forgiven him. ra 29 ˚Ye shall have one Jaw for him eae ad int uy, "Deut, i My Proy, wth * Lev. 2.1 2h inh t Lev. 4.2, u Lev. di ld t Heb. fron the eyes. | mi }

Before CHRIST 1490 —S>_—_" + Heb, doth, 4 Deut. 17.12, Ps, 19, 1. Hebr. 10, 26. 1 Pet. 2. 10, t Ifeb, with an high hand. e2Sam. 12,9, Prov. f Lev. 5.1. Ezek. 16. 20. & Ley. 24, 12. i Exod. 31. 14, 15. & Lev. 24. 14. 1 Kings 21, 13. ‘Acts 7. 58. 1 Deut. 22. 12. Matt. 2u. 5. ™ See Deut. 29. 19. Job 3h. 7. Jer. 9 14. Ezek. 6. 9. = Ps. & 1 Jam. 4. 4 ˚ Ley. 11. 44, 45. Hom. 12. 1. Col. 1, 22, 1 Pet. 1b. 15, 16 The sabbath breaker stoned. that tsinneth through ignorance, both for him that is born among the children of Israel, and for the stranger that sejourneth them. 30˚ % ' But the soul that doeth ought * presumptuously, ahether he be horn in the land, or a stranger, the same reproacheth the Loro: and that soul shall be cut off from among his people. 31 Because he hath * despised the word of the Lorp, and hath broken his commandment, that soul shall utterly be cut off; ‘his iniquity shal/ be upon him. 32 4 And while the children of Israel were in the wilderness, * they found a man that gathered sticks upon the sabbath day. 33 And they that found him gathering sticks brought him unto Moses and Aaron, and unto all the congregation. 34 And they put him *in ward, because it was not declared what should be done to him. 35 And the Lorp said unto Moses, ‘The man shall be surely put to death: all the congregation shall Kstone him with stones without the camp. 36 Andall thecongregation brought him without the camp, and stoned him with stones, and he died; as the Lorp commanded Moses. 37 4 And the Lonro spake unto Moses, saying, 38 Speak unto the children of Israel, and bid 'them that they make them fringes in the borders of their garments throughout their generations, and that they put upon the fringe of the borders a ribband of blue: 89 And it shall be unto you for a fringe, that ye may look upon it, and remember all the commandments of the Lorn, and do them; and that ye “seek not after your own heart and your own eyes, after which ye use "to go a whoring : 40 That ye may remember, and do all my commandments, and be ˚ holy unto your God. : 4. Ll am the Lorp your God, which brought you out of the land of Keypt, to he your God: 1 au the Lorp your God. among NUMBE RS XY. The rebellion of Korah, &c. CHAPTER XVI. The rebellion of Korah, Dathan, and Atiram. 2% Moses seporateth the peaple from the yehels’ tents. ®1 The earth sralloweth up Korah, and a fire consumeth others, 36 The consers are reserved lo holy use, 4) Fourteen thousand and seven hundred are slain hy a plague for

murmuring against Moses and Aaron. 46 Aaron by incense stayelh the plague. OW *Korah, the son of Izhar, I the son of Kohath, the son of' Levi, and Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Bliab, and On, the son of Peleth, sons of Reuben, took men: 2 And they rose up before Moses, with certain of the children of I[srael, two hundred and fifty princes of the assembly, ?famous in the congregation, men of renown : 3 And ˚they gathered themselves together against Moses and against | Aaron, and said unto them, *~ Ye} take too much upon you, seeing “all the congregation are holy, every one | of them, ‘and the Lorp 7s among them: wherefore then lift ye up yourselves above the congregation of the Lorn? + And when Moses heard //, fell upon his face : 5 And he spake unto Korah and unto all his company, saying, Even) to morrow the Lorp will shew who! are his, and rho is Sholy ; and will cause Aim to come near unto him: he cause to ‘come near unto him. 6 This do; Take you censers, Korah, and all his company ; 7 And put fire therein, and put incense in them before the Lorp to morrow: and it shall be #hat the man whom the Lorn doth choose, The |! even fin whom he hath "chosen will |’ Before CHRIST about 1471 ——_ 27. 3. Jude 11. Heh. It is much for wou. } ! Exod. 19. 6. he shall be holy: ye take too much upon you, ye sons of Levi. S And Moses said unto Korah, Hear, I pray you, ye sons of Levi: 9 Seemeth it but ®a small thing unto you, that the God of Israel hath 'separated you trom the conevegation of Israel, to bring you near to himself to do the service of the tabernacle of the Lorv, and to stand before the congregation to minister unto them? 10 And he hath brought thee near to him, and all thy brethren the sons of Levi with thee: and seek ye the priesthood also / UL For which cause doch thou and Teh. 41, 45, a 1 Deut. 10. 8.

The rebellion of Korah, &e. Before CHRIST about 1471 Se’ w Exod. 16. 8. 1 Cor. 3. 5. » yer. 9. o Jixod. 2. 14. Acts 7. 27, J. y Exod. 3, 8. Ley. 20. 24. + Heb. bore out. q Gen. 4. 4, 5. ™ ver. 42, Exod. 16. 7, 10. Lev. 9.6, 23, ch, 14. 10, *ch. 27. 16. Job 12. 10, Keeles. 12.7, Isai. 57, 16. Zech, 12. 1, Hebr. 12. 9. thered togeall thy company are gat and what és ther against the Lorp: \ ‘Aaron, that ye murmur against him? 12 7 And “Moses sent to call Dathan and Ab: ; which said, We will not come UP: 13 *Js ita smal] thing that thou hast brought us up out of a land that floweth with milk and honey, to kill us in the wilderness, except thou omake thyself altogether a prince over us? 14 Moreover thou hast not brought us into Paland that floweth with milk and honey, or given us inheritance of fields and vineyards: wilt thou tput out the eyes of these men? we will not come up. 15 And Moses was very wroth, and said unto the Lorp, ‘Respect not thou their offering: *I have not taken one ass from them, neither have I hurt one of them. 16 And Moses said unto Korah, sBe thou and all thy company thefore the Lorn, thou, and they, and Aaron, to morrow: 17 And take every man his censer, ye before the Lorp every man his censer, two hundred and fifty censers; thou also, and Aaron, each of you his censer. 18 And they took every man his eenser, and put fire in them, and laid incense thereon, and stood in the door of the tabernacle of the congregation with Moses and Aaron. 19 And Korah gathered all the congregation against them unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and “the glory of the Lorp appeared unto all the congregation. 20 And the Lorn spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, 21 * Separate yourselves from among this congregation, that I may ¥consume them in a moment. 22 And they “fell upon their faces, ‘jand said, O God, *the God of the spirits of all flesh, shall one man si and wilt thou be wroth with ail the congregation ? 23 4 And the er saying, i Speak unto the congrepati saying, Get you up from Paar the tabernacle of t Abing sng of Korah, Dathan, and Lorp spake unto iram, the sons of Eliab: | g: and put incense in them, and bring | p elders of Israel followed him. 96 And he spake unto the congreation, saying, ’Depart, I pray you, from the tents of these wicked men, and touch nothing of theirs, lest ye be consumed in all their sins. 27 So they gat up from the tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram, on every side: and Dathan and Abiram came out, and stood in the door of their tents,

and their wives, and their sons, and their little children, 28 And Moses said, ‘Hereby ye shall know that the Lorp hath sent me to do all these works ; for Ihave not done them 4of mine own mind. 29 If these men die tthe common death of all men, or if they be *visited after the visitation of all men; chen the Lorp hath not sent me. 30 But if the Lorp tmake fa new thing, and the earth open her mouth, and swallow them up, with all that appertain unto them, and they *g0], down quick into the pit; then ye shall understand that these men have rovoked the Lorp. 31 ("And it came to pass, as he had made an end of speaking all these words, that the ground clave asunder that was under them : 32 And theearth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their houses, and ‘all the men that appertained unto Korah, and all their goods. 33 They, and all that appertained to them, went down alive into the pit, and the earth closed upon them: and they perished from among the congregation. 34 And all-Israel that were round about them fled at the cry of them: for they said, Lest the earth swallow us up also. 35 And there "came out a fire from the Lory, and consumed !the two hundred and fifty men that offered incense. 36 1 And the Lorp spake unto Moses, saying, 37 Speak unto Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest, that he take up the censers out of the burning, and scatter thou the fire yonder; for ™they are hallowed. i NUMBERS XVI. The earth swallowet, then _— ty, 95 And Moses rose up and went unto Dathan and Abiram ; and the © Exod. 3 | Deut, ihe doh, 4.13 Ter. 93.16, | | Ezek, 13.11) John &, 3 | & 6.51 || t Heb. os |! every man | dicth, © Exod. 9.5] &2.4, || hh. 9.10.8) | Qj. 3. | Deut. 1.6 Ps. 106.7 || 1gceverI1& ch I 1 Chrow.& | 22, 3]. G sce Le" 38 The censers of these "sinners —_— ae 28. oh a Prop | Hab”

(i a] —_ Moses stayeth the plaque. Before CHRIST about 71 se, —y och 17. 1. & 2H. 10, fizek. 14. 0. reh. 3.10. 2 Chron. 26. 18. ach. 14. 2. Ps. 100, 25. t Exod. 40.34. * ver, 19, ch. 20. 6. “vor. 21, 24. “ ver, 22, ch, 20. 6. Ps. 106, 29. against their own souls, let. them make them broad plates for a covering of the altar: for they offered them before the Lorn, therefore they are hallowed: ˚and they shall he : sign unto the children of Isracl, 39 And Eleazar the priest took the brasen censers, wherewith they that were burnt had offered; and they were made broad plates for a covering of the altar : 40 Lo be a memorial unto the children of Israel, that no stranger, which is not of the seed of Aaron, come near to offer incense before the Lorn; that he be not as Korah, and as his company: as the Lorn said to him by the hand of Moses. 41 { But on the morrow “all the congregation of the children of Israel murmuredagainst Moses and against Aaron, saying, Ye have killed the people of the Lorn. 42 And it came to pass, when the congregation was gathered against. Moses and against Aaron, that they looked toward the tabernacle of the congregation: and, behold, ‘the cloud covered it, and ‘the glory of the Lorp appeared. 43 And Moses and Aaron came before the tabernacle of the congregation. 449 And the Lorp spake unto Moses, saying, 45 *Get you up from among this congregation, that I may consume them as in a moment. And "they fell upon their faces. 46 { And Moses said unto Aaron, Take a censer, and put fire therein from off the altar, and put on incense, and go quickly unto the coneregation, and make an atonement for them: ‘for there is wrath gone out from the Lorp ; the plague is 27. | begun. 47 And Aaron took as Moses commanded, and ran into the midst of the congregation ; and, behold, the plague was begun among the people: and he put on incense, and made an atonement for the people. 48 And he stood between the dead and the living ; and the plague was stayed, 49 Now they that died in the plague were fourteen thousand and seven NUMBIs RS XVI. Aaron's rod only flowrisheth. hundred, beside them that died about the matter of Korah. 5() And Aaron returned unto Moses unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and the plague was stayed. CHAPTER XVII. 1 Aaron's ror among all the rods of the tribes only flourisheth. 10 It is left for a monument against the rebels. AY D the Lorp spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and take of every one of them a rod according to the house of their

fathers, of all their princes according to the house of their fathers twelve rods: write thou every man's name upon his rod. 3 And thou shalt write Aaron's name upon the rod of Levi: for one rod shall be for the head of the house of their fathers. 4 And thou shalt lay them up in the tabernacle of the congregation before the testimony, *where I will meet with you. 5 And it shall come to pass, that shall blossom: and I will make to cease from me the murmurings of | the children of Israel, 'whereby they murmur against you. 6 1And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, and every one of their princes gave him ta rod apiece, for each prince one, according to their fathers' houses, even twelve rods: and the rod of Aaron aas among their rods. 7 And Moses laid up the rods before the Lorp in "the tabernacle of witness. 8 And it came to pass, that on the morrow Moses went into the tabernacle of witness; and, behold, the rod of Aaron for the house of Levi was budded, and brought forth buds, aud bloomed blossoms, and yielded almonds. 9 And Moses brought out all the rods from before the Lorp unto all the children of Israel: and they looked, and took every man_ his rod, 10 And the Lorn said unto Moses, Bring * Aaron's rod again before the testimony, to be kept 'for a token against the trebels; Sand thou shalt the man's rod, »whom I shall choose, |* Before CHRIST about 1471 ech. 16. 11. + Heb. a rod Jor one prince, a rod for one prince. 4 Exod. 38. 21, « Hebr. 9. 4. feb. 16. 38.

NUMBERS XVII. The charge of the priests, &c. fore
©6\quite take away their, murmurings cHRis? oat me, that they die not. ‘ Wl 11 And Moses did so: . the Lorp manded him, so e. “2 ‘And the children of Israel spake unto Moses, saying, i we die, we perish, we all perish. 1,53} 13 » Whosoever cometh any thing 7. | near unto the tabernacle of the Lorp shall die: shall we be consumed with ayn "8 TAPTER XVII. 1 The charge of the priests and Levites. 9 The arias ab "OL The Levites’ portion. jorttion. 25 The Keave offering to the priests out of the Levites’ portion. KS the Lorp said unto Aaron, * oh. 17. 13. 2Thou and thy sons and thy »rxod.26.38. | father’s house with thee shall bear the iniquity of the sanctuary: and thou and thy sons with thee shall bear the iniquity of your priesthood. 2 And thy brethren also of the tribe of Levi, the tribe of thy father, bring thou with thee, that they may See Gen.29./he “joined unto thee, and ‘minister deh. 3.6 7. unto thee: but *thou and thy sons ““" |with thee shall minister before the tabernacle of witness. 3 And they shall keep thy charge, ‘ch. 325,31, | and ‘the charge of all the tabernacle: ech.16.40. |fonly they shall not come nigh the vessels of the sanctuary and the altar, teh 4.18. that neither they, nor ye also, die. 4 And they shall be joined unto thee, and keep the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, for all the service of the tabernacle: ‘e310 |}and a stranger shall not come nigh unto you. “dege, | 5 And ye shall keep “the charge of iev,24-3. [the sanctuary, and the charge of the ‘en.16.46. Jaltar: 'that there be no wrath any ne = upon the children of Israel. fb. 3.12, And I, behold, I have ™taken Seek yourbrethren the Levites from among hat the children of Israel: "to you they o given as a gift for the Lorn, to o the service of the tabernacle of oo bey Saar cp fer ( Therefore ˚thou and th: ; with thee shall keep your viet ae office for every thing of the altar z and Pwithin the vail: and ye shall he I have given your priest's . ce lobe you as : Service of gift : ranger that igh shall be. put to. ise — Aaron, Behold, ˚I also have giv thee the charge of mine hese offerings of all the hallowed things of the children of Israel ; unto they l The portion of ‘he e ! ey, os ™~" have I given them tby reason |"! the anointing, and to thy sons, by an ordinance for ever. I 9 This shall be thine of the most holy things, reserved from the fire; every oblation of theirs, every meat. |*1s, pi) offering of theirs, and every ‘sin of. fering of theirs, and every "trespass. offermg of theirs, which they shall ie render unto me,

shali be most holy for thee and for thy sons. 10 *In the most holy place shalt thou eat it; every male shall eat it: it shall be holy unto thee. 11 And this zs thine; the heaveoffering of their gift, with all the wave offerings of the children of Israel: I have given them unto “thee, and to thy sons and to thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever: *every one that is clean in thy house shall eat of it. 12 ®All the tbest of the oil, and all the best of the wine, and of the wheat, ‘the firstfruits of them which they shall offer unto the Lorn, them have I given thee. 13 And whatsoever is first ripe in|. ys the land, ‘which they shall bring unto | «2.4 the Lorp, shall be thine ; °every one | i that is clean in thine house shall eat of it. shall be thine. 15 Every thing that openeth sthe |‘ matrix in all flesh, which they bring unto the Lorn, whether it be of men % be On 8, 26,9 ni ¥ Exod, 9, 2 Dev Ih, 8 Lev. 22.9, 3b. t Heb. fat 14 ‘Every thing devoted in Tsrael |‘ be ev, Ba ta Deut, 184 3,11, 2h) ver a ¢ Tixo0. 22.2 or beasts, shall be thine: neverthe-|, us & Ht less "the firstborn of man shalt thou surely redeem, and the firstling of unclean beasts shalt thou redeem. 16 And those that are to be redeemed from a month old shalt thou |, ,,.,,2.2° redeem, ‘according to thine estimation, for the money of five shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, kwhich és twenty gerahs. 17 ‘But the firstling of a cow, OF} the firstling of a sheep, or the firstling of a goat, thou shalt not redeem; | they are holy: “thou shalt sprinkle their blood upon the altar, and shalt burn their fat for an offering made by fire, for a sweet savour unto the 8 And the Lorp spake unto Lorn. eee

——— Before CURIst about 1471 Lev. 2. 13. "ochre. 13.5. a Deut. 10. 9. & 12. 12, & 14. 27, 29. & 18. 1, 2. Josh. 13. 14, 33, & 14. 3. u Lev. 22. 9. 4 Heb. to die. x ch. 3. 7. y ver. 21. * ver. Qt), Deut. 10. 9. & 14. 97, 99. & 18 1, “Neh. 10. 39. Y ver, 340. | The portion of the Levites. 18 And the flesh of them shall he thine, as the "wave breast and as the right shoulder are thine. 19 ˚All the heave offerings of the holy things, which the children of Tsrael offer unto the Lorn, have I given thee, and thy sons and thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever: Pit 7s a covenant of salt for ever before the Lorp unto thee and to thy seed with thee. 20 §[ And the Lorn spake unto Aaron, Thou shalt have no inheritance in their land, neither shalt thou have any part among them: "TI am thy part and thine mheritance among the children of Israel. 21 And, behold, *I have given the _|children of Levi all the tenth in Israel for an inheritance, for their service which they serve, even *the service of the tabernacle of the congregation. 22 *Neither must the children of Israel henceforth come nigh the tabernacle of the congregation, "lest they bear sin, tand die. 23 * But the Levites shall do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation, and they shall bear their iniquity : it shalt be a statute tor ever throughout your generations, that among the children of Israel they have no inheritance. 24 YBut the tithes of the children of Israel, which they offer as an heave offering unto the Lorp, I have given to the Levites to inherit : therefore I have said unto them, “Among the children of Israel they shall have no inheritance. 25 {1 And the Lorn spake unto Moses, saying, 26 Thus speak unto the Levites, and say unto them, When ye take of the children of Israel the tithes which I have given you from them for your inheritance, then ye shall offer up an heave offering of it for the Lorn, even ‘a tenth part of the tithe. 27 >And dhis your heave offering shall be reckoned unto you, as though i¢ were the corn of the threshingfloor, and as the fulness of the winepress. 28 Thus ye also shall offer an heaveoffering unto the Lorp of all your tithes, which ye receive of the chilNUMBERS |7s 4your reward for your service in XVIII. The water of separation. dren of Israel; and ye shall give | thereof the Lono’s heave offering to Aaron the priest. | 29 Out of all your gifts ye shall offer every heave offering of the | Lorn, of all the tbest thereof, even | the hallowed part thereof out of it. | 30 Therefore thou shalt say unto! them, When ye have heaved the best thereof from it, ‘then it shall

be counted unto the Levites as the/ increase of the threshingfloor, and | as the increase of the winepress. 31 And ye shall eat it im every place, ye and your housholds: for it the tabernacle of the congregation. 32 And ye shall *bear no sin by reason of it, when ye have heaved from it the best of it: neither shall ye ‘pollute the holy things of the|’ children of Israel, lest ye die. CHAPTER XIX. 1 The water of separation made of the ashes. of a red heifer. 11 The law for the use of it in purification of the unclean. AY the Lorn spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, 2 This is the ordinance of the law which the Lorp hath commanded, saying, Speak unto the children of Israel, that they bring thee a red heifer without spot, wherein is no blemish, *and upon which never|* came yoke: 3 And ye shall give her unto Eleazar the priest, that he may bring her ®forth without the camp, and one shall slay her before his face : 4 And Eleazar the priest shall take of her blood with his finger, and ‘sprinkle of her blood directly before |*! the tabernacle of the congregation seven times : 5 And one shall burn the heifer in his sight; “her skin, and her flesh, and her blood, with her dung, shall he burn: 6 And the priest shall take ¢cedarwood, and hyssop, and scarlet, and cast it into the midst of the burning of the heifer. 7 ‘Then the priest shall wash his clothes, and he shall bathe his Hesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp, and the priest shall be unclean until the even. 8 And he that burneth her shall Before CHBIST about 1471 + Heb. fat, ver. 12. ¢ ver. 27. 4 Matt. 19.10. | Luke 10. 7. > Lev. 4. 12, 21. & 1697. Hebr. 13. 11. 4 Exod. 29. 14. i 401, 2, @ Lev. 14. 4,6, 49. f Lev. LL. 25. & 15. 5. wash his clothes in water, and bathe a ae a a a a

NUMBERS XIX. The Israelites Maurnyy of separation. The water Before CHRIST about 1471 s Hebr. 9. 13. h ver. 13, 20, 21. ch. 31. 23. his flesh in wat clean until the even. gather up and lay them up in a clean place, an for the congregation 0 of Israel "for a wal it 7s a purification er, and shall be unman ¢hat #s clean shall eee > sthe ashes of the heifer, without the camp d it shall be kept f the children ter of separation: for sin. 10 And he that gathereth the ashes of the heifer shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even : and it shall be unto the children of Israel, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among them, for a statute for ever. ‘yer16 | 11 iHe that toucheth the dead eh.5.2.& body of any tman shall be unclean aii. | seven days. fam 4 | 12 He shall purify himself with it on the third day, and on the seventh day he shall be clean: but if he purify not himself the third day, then the seventh day he shall not be clean. 13 Whosoever toucheth the dead body of any man that is dead, and purifieth not himself, ‘defileth the tabernacle of the Lorn; and that soul shall be cut off from Israel : because ™the water of separation was not sprinkled upon him, he shall be unclean ; "his uncleanness is yet upon him. 14 This is the law, when a man dieth in a tent: all that come into the tent, and all that is in the tent, shall be unclean seven days. 15 And every open vessel, which hath no covering bound upon it, ¢s unclean. : 16 And Pwhosoever toucheth one that is slain with a sword in the open fields, or a dead body, or a bone of aman, ora grave, shall be unclean re barb nd for-an unclean person the peer take of the t4ashes fe the taney : See of purification for sin, and ing water shall be put thereto oP yo, | a@ vessel: | 18 And a clean ean person shall ta oan = dip ¢# in the water, an rinkle i# upon the tent, and all the vessels, and upon ete rea hie pete; and upon him that on i Eng . = one slain, or one sprinkle upon the unclean on the! third day, and on the seventh iy a sand on the seventh day he g), il purify himself, and wash his clothes and bathe himself in water, and shal] be clean at even. 20 But the man that shall be tp. clean, and shall not purify himself that soul shall be cut off from among the congregation, because he hath t defiled the sanctuary of the Lorp: the water of separation hath not been sprinkled upon him ; he és unclean. 21 And it shall be a perpetual statute unto them, that he that sprinkdeth the water of separation shall wash his clothes; and he that toucheth the water of separation shall be unclean until even. 22 And "whatsoever the

unclean person toucheth shall be unclean ; ‘and ‘the soul that toucheth 7¢ shall be unclean until even. CHAPTER XX. 1 The children of Israel come to Zin, where Miriam dieth. 2 Theymurmur for want of water. 7 Moses smiting the rock bringeth forth water at Meribah. 14 Moses at Kadesh desireth passage through Edom, which is denied him. 22 At mount Hor Aaron resigneth his place to Eleazar, and dieth. Y | ELEN *came the children of Israel, even the whole congregation, into the desert of Zin in the first month: and the people abode in Kadesh; and » Miriam died there, and was buried there. 2°And there was no water for the congregation: ‘and they gathered themselves together against Moses and against Aaron. 3 And the people brethren died before the Loxrp! 4 And Swhy have ye brought up the congregation of the Lorp into this wilderness, that we and our cattle should die there? 5 And wherefore have ye made us to come up out of Egypt, to bring us in unto this evil place? it 7s n° place of seed, or of figs, or of vines, or of pomegranates; neither 7s there any water to drink. 6 And Moses and Aaron went from the presence of the assembly unto echode with|' Moses, and spake, saying, Would|, God that we had died ‘when our) § “er ig Hag. 9 Lev, lik Mis ach Be » Exod. |S? oh. 8 Exot. IH! deh 1H 42. the door of the tabernacle of the}, ensssl 19 And th @ clean person shall congregation, and "they fell upon io.4 >

Before CHRIST 148 teh. 14. 10. Neh, 9. 15. mch, 17. 10. 0 Ps. 106. 33. o Exod. 17. 6. Deut. 8. 15. 1Cor, 10. 4. P ch, 27. 14. Deut. 1. 37. 38. 16. 1 Pet. 3, 15, r Deut. 33. 8. Ps. 95. 8. 106. * Judg. 11. 16, 17. E- , * Deut. 2. 4, We. & 23, 7, Obad. 10, 12, t Heb. found u 55 Exod. 18. 8. 4“ Gen. 46. 6. Acts 7. 15, w Exod. 12, * Exod. 1. 11, &e Deut. 26. 6. Acts 7. 19. ¥ Exod. 2, 23, & 3.7. * Exod. 3,2, & 14,19, & 23, 2. & 3g. 2. * See ch, 21, 22. Deut. 2, 27, Moses smiteth the rock. k Rxod. 17. 5. their faces: and ‘the glory of the Lorp appeared unto them. 7 And the Lorn spake unto Moses, saying, 8 © Take the rod, and gather thou the assembly together, thou, and Aaron thy brother, and speak ye unto the rock before their eyes; and it shall give forth his water, and 'thou va. | shalt bring forth to them water out of the rock: so thou shalt give the congregation and their beasts drink. 9 And Moses took the rod ™ from before the Lorn, as he commanded him. 10 And Moses and Aaron gathered the congregation together before the rock, and he said unto them, "Hear now, ye rebels; must we fetch you water out of this rock? 11 And Moses lifted up his hand, and with his rod he smote the rock twice: and ˚the water came out abundantly, and the congregation drank, and their beasts a/so. 12 {1 And the Lorp spake unto Moses and Aaron, Because ? ye believed me not, to ‘sanctify me in the eyes of the children of Israel, « | therefore ye shall not bring this congregation into the land which I have given them. 13.*This zs the water of ' Meri&e. | bah ; because the children of Israel strove with the Lorp, and he was sanctified in them. 141 *And Moses sent messengers from Kadesh unto the king of Edom, ‘Thus saith thy brother Israel, Thou knowest all the travel that hath tbefallen us : 15 "How our fathers went down into Egypt, “and we have dwelt in Egypt a long time ; *and the Egyptians vexed us, and our fathers : 16 And when we cried unto the Lonp, he heard our voice, and “sent an angel, and hath brought us forth out of Egypt: and, behold, we are in Kadesh, a city in the uttermost of thy border: 17 *Let us pass, I pray thee, through thy country: we will not pass through the fields, or through the vineyards, neither will we drink of the water of the wells: we will go by the king’s high way, we will not turn to the right hand nor to the left, until we have passed thy borders. NUMBERS XX. Aaron dieth upon mount Hor. 18 And Edom said unto him, Thou shalt not pass by me, lest I come out against thee with the sword. 19 And the children of Israel said | unto him, We

will go by the high-| way: and if I and my cattle drink of thy water, ? then I will pay for it: | [ will only, without doing any thing | else, go through on my feet. 20 And he said, * Thou shalt not go through. And Edom came out against him with much people, and with a strong hand. : 21 Thus Edom ‘refused to give | Israel passage through his border: | wherefore Israel *turned away from him. 22 % And the children of Israel, even the whole congregation, journeyed from ‘Kadesh, *and came unto mount Hor. 23 And the Lorp spake unto Moses and Aaron in mount Hor, by the coast of the land of Edom, saying, 24 Aaron shall be "gathered unto, his people: for he shall not enter | into the land which I have given) unto the children of Israel, because iye rebelled against my tword at the | water of Meribah. | 25 *Take Aaronand Eleazarhisson, | and bring them up unto mount Hor: 26 And strip Aaron of his garments, and put them upon Eleazar his son: and Aaron shall be gathered unto his people, and shall die there. 27 And Moses did as the Lorp commanded : and they went up into mount Hor in the sight of all the congregation. 28! And Moses stripped Aaron of his garments, and put them upon Eleazar his son; and ™ Aaron died there in the top of the mount: and Moses and Eleazar came down from the mount. 29 And when all the congregation saw that Aaron was dead, they mourned for Aaron “thirty days, even all the house of Israel. CHAPTER XNTI. 1 Israel with some loss destroy the Canaanites at Hormah, 4 The people murmuring are plagued with fiery serpents. 7 They repenting are healed by a brasen serpent. 10 Sundry journeys of the Israelites, 2 Sihon is overcome, 33 and Oe. Before CHRIST 1453 > Deut. 2. 6, 2B. e Judg. 11. 17. 4 See Deut. 2. 27, 29. * Deut. 2. 4 Tudg. 11. 12. f ch. 33. 37. sch, 21. +. 312. Deut. 22. 50. iver. 12. + Heb. mouth. ® ch. 33. 38. Deut. 32. 50. 1 Exod. 59. 29, 30. 1452 = ch. 33. 38. Deut. 10. 6. & P50. = So Deut. THU. A ND when *king Arad the Canaanite, which dwelt in the south, heard tell that Israel came 1452 ach. 33. 40. eel,

le are plagued. The peop Before | by the way of the nes a cuRIST /he fought against Israel, and too 14? | some of them prisoners. ven.13,21, | Q ¢ And Israel yowed a vow unto “Sa the Lorp, and said, If thou wilt indeed deliver this people into my etev. 27.28 |hand, then *I will utterly destroy ir cities. ete the Lorp hearkened to the voice of Israel, and delivered up the Canaanites ; and they utterly destroyed them and their cities: and he called the name of the place ithatis, |! Hormah. ued | 4 And ¢they journeyed from * oh. 20-22.) ount Hor by the way of the Red «Judg. 11-18. sea, to ‘compass the land of Edom: and the soul of the people was much 1 Ono nort: 1 t discouraged because of the way. ened, 5 And the people *spake against «Peuicia. |God, and against Moses, " Where& Exod. 16.3. &17.3. ich. 11.6. k 1 Cor. 10. 9. 1 Deut. 8. 15. m Ps. 78. 34. " ver, 5. ® Exod. 8.8, 1 Sam. 12. 9 1 Kings 13. 6. ‘Acts 8. 24. Pp 2 Kings 18. 4. John 3. 14, 15. ach. 33. 43, rch. 33. 44, “4 Or, Heaps of Abarim. * Deut. 2.13, fore have ye brought us up out of Egypt to die in the wilderness? for there ts no bread, neither is there any water ; and ‘our soul loatheth this light bread. 6 And “the Lorp sent ' fiery serpents among the people, and they bit the people; and much people of Israel died. 7 1™Therefore the people came to Moses, and said, We have sinned, for "we have spoken against the Lorp, and against thee; “pray unto the Lorp, that he take away the serpents from us. And Moses prayed for the people. 8 And the Lonp said unto Moses, ‘Make thee a fiery serpent, and set it upon a pole: and it shall come to pass, that every one that is bitten, when he looketh upon it, shall live. 9 And ? Moses made a serpent of brass, and put it upon a pole, and it came to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he beheld the serpent of brass, he lived. 10 4! And the children of Israel set forward, and "pitched in Oboth. 11 And they journeyed from Oboth and "pitched at ' Ije-abarim, in the wilderness which is before Moab ee a sunrising. * From thence t! and pitched in the valle oe Janae 13 From thence they removed and pitched on the other side of Amon which 7s in the wilderness that com. eth out of the coasts of the Amorites: NUMBERS XXI. for ‘Arnon 7s the border of Moah between Moab and the Amorites, ’ 14 Wherefore it is said in the book of the wars of the Lorn, "What he did in the Red sea, and in the brooks of Arnon, 15 And at the stream of the brooks that goeth down to the dwelling of Ar, “and tlieth upon the border of Moab. 16 And from thence they went *to

Beer: that is the well whereof the Lorp spake unto Moses, Gather the people together, and I will give) them water. 17 1¥ Then Israel sang this song, + Spring up, O well; 'sing ye unto it: 18 The princes digged the well, the nobles of the people digged it, by the direction of *the lawgiver, with their staves. And from the wilderness they went to Mattanah : 19 And from Mattanah to Nahaliel: and from Nahaliel to Bamoth: 20 And from Bamoth én the valley, that is in the teountry of Moab, to the top of ' Pisgah, which looketh |' atoward ! Jeshimon. 21 7 And ” Israel sent messengers unto Sihon king of the Amorites, saying, 32 Let me pass through thy land: we will not turn into the fields, or into the vineyards ; we will not drink of the waters of the well: but we will go along by the king's Aigh way; until we be past thy borders. 23 And Sihon would not suffer Israel to pass through his border : but Sihon gathered all his people together, and went out against Israel into), the wilderness : °and he came to Jahaz, and fought against Israel. 24 And ‘ Israel smote him with the edge of the sword, and possessed his land from Arnon unto Jabbok, even unto the children of Ammon: for the border of the children of Ammon was strong. 25 And Israel took all these cities: and Israel dwelt in all the cities 0: the Amorites, in Heshbon, and in all the t villages thereof. 26 For Heshbon was the city of Sihon the king of the Amorites, who had fought against the former king of Moab, and taken all his land out of his hand, even unto Arnon. 1 a AMON an ~ d 0, 4 Deut. 2-F ~ Sig oa toh, » Or, Voy ingipht v a Uy eb, th Un, * Sud, 1 Or, anger, 1 Tsai, 33.0 ft Heb. fied ) Or, Thehil. roildernest, b Deut. 2.2 27, Frit] ech. 0.1% | 27 Wherefore they that speak in |

overcome and slain. NUMBERS XXI. Balak sendeth for Balaam. Refore CURIST 1442 Vv Jer. 48. 45, 4G. h Pout. 2. 9, 1. Isai. 15, 1. 1 Judg. 11, 24. Ticings 1. 7,33. 8' Kings 23. 13, Ter. 48. 7, 13. k Jer. 48. 18, 22, VIsai, 15. 2. m ch, 32. 1. Jer. 48. 32. = Deut. 3. 1. & 29.7. ¢ Josh. 12. 12. P Deut. 3. 2. 4 yer. 24, Ps. 135. 10, 11. & 136. 20. Deut. 3 4, &e, % "ch. 33. 49. » Judg. 11. 25, * Exod. 15, 15, "chan. g. Josh, 13, 21, es proverbs say, Come into Heshbon, let the city of Sihon be built and prepared : 28 For there is %a fire gone out of Heshhbon, a flame from the city of Sihon: it hath consumed "Ar of Moab, and the lords of the high places of Arnon. 29 Woe to thee, Moab! thou art undone, O people of 'Chemosh: he hath given his sons that escaped, and his daughters, into captivity unto Sihon king of the Amorites. 30 We have shot at them; Heshbon is perished even 'unto Dibon, and we have laid them waste even unto Nophah, which reacheth unto 'Medeba. 31 {Thus Israel dwelt in the land of the Amorites. 32 And Moses sent to spy out "Jaazer, and they took the villages thereof, and drove out the Amorites that were there. 33 41" And they turned and went up by the way of Bachar: and Og the king of Bashan went out against them, he, and all his people, to the battle ˚at Edrei. 34 And the Lorp said unto Moses, > Fear him not: for I have delivered him into thy hand, and all his people, and his land ; and "thou shalt do to him as thou didst unto Sihon king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon. 35 *So they smote him, and his sons, and all his people, until there was none left him alive: and they possessed his land. CHAPTER XXII. 1 Balak's first message for Balaam is refused. 15 His second message obtaineth him, 22 An angel would have slain him, if his ass had not saved him. 36 Balak enlertaineth him. ND *the children of Israel set forward, and pitched in the Co of Moab on this side Jordan y Jericho, 24 And 'Balak the son of Zippor saw all that Israel had done to the Amorites. 3 And ¢Moab was sore afraid of the people, because they were many: and Moab was distressed because of the children of Israel. 4 And Moab said unto "the elders of Midian, Now shall this company lick up all ¢ha¢ are round about us, 12 as the ox licketh up the grass of the field. And Balak the son of Zippor was king of the Moabites at that time. . 5 *He sent messengers therefore unto Balaam the son of Beor to 'Pethor, which 7s by the river of the land of the children of his people, to call him, saying, Behold, there is a people come out from Egypt: behold, they

cover the tface of the earth, and they abide over against me : 6 Come now therefore, I pray thee, Scurse me this people ; for they are too mighty for me: peradventure I shall prevail, tat we may smite them, and that I may drive them out of the land: for I wot that he whom thou blessest zs blessed, and he whom thou cursest is cursed. 7 And the elders of Moab and the elders of Midian departed with "the rewards of divination in their hand ; and they came unto Balaam, and spake unto him the words of Balak. 8 And he said unto them, ‘Lodge here this night, and I will bring you word again, as the Lorp shall speak unto me: and the princes of Moab abode with Balaam. 9 *And God came unto Balaam, and said, What men are these with thee? 10 And Balaam said unto God, Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab, hath sent unto me, sa YING, 11 Behold, there is a people come out of Egypt, which covereth the face of the earth: come now, curse me them; peradventure +I shall be able to overcome them, and drive them out. 12 And God said unto Balaam. Thou shalt not go with them; thou shalt not curse the people : for 'they ave blessed. 18 And Balaam rose up in the morning, and said unto the princes of Balak, Get you into your land: for the Lorn refuseth to give me leave to go with you. 14 And the princes of Moab rose up, and they went unto Balak, and Before CHRIST 1452

———— + Deut. 23. 4. Josh. 13. 22. & 24 v. 2, f See ch. 23. 7. Deut. 23. 4. + Heb. eye. h1Sam. 9.7, | 8. iver. 19. & Gen. 20. 3. ver. 20. t Heb. Ishatt prevail in Sighting aguinst him. Veh. 23. 20, Rom. 11. 29. said, Balaam refuseth to come with us. 15 { And Balak sent yet again prices, more, and more honourable than they,

An angel opposeth Balaam. NUMBERS XXII. Balak goeth to ineog Before CHRIST 1482 — + Heb. Be not thou letied from, §¢. m ver. 6. = ch, 24. 13. o 1 Kings 22. 14. 2Chron. 18. 13, P ver. 8. 4 ver. 9. r yer. 35. ch. 23. 12, 26. & 24. 13. + Exod. 4. 24. t See 2 Kings 6. 17. Dan. 10. 7. Acts 22. 9, 2 Pet, 2. 16, Jude 11. ame to Balaam, and said to him, Thus saith Balak the son of Zippor, * Let nothing, I pray thee, hinder thee from commg unto 16 And they ¢ me: 17 For I will promote thee unto very great honour, and I will do whatsoever thou sayest unto me: meaome therefore, I pray thee, curse e this people. : "18 a Abas answered and said unto the servants of Balak, Tf Balak would give me his house full of silver and gold, ˚I cannot go beyond the word of the Lorp my God, to do less or more. 19 Now therefore, I pray you, Ptarry ye also here this night, that I may know what the Lorp will say unto me more. 20 4And God came unto Balaam at night, and said unto him, If the men come to call thee, rise up, and go with them; but "yet the word which I shall say unto thee, that shalt thou do. 21 And Balaam rose up in the morning, and saddled his ass, and went with the princes of Moab. 22, { And God's anger was kindled because he went: 'and the angel of the Lory stood in the way for an adversary against him. Now he was riding upon his ass, and his two servants were with him. 23 And 'the ass saw the angel of the Lorp standing im the way, and his sword drawn in his hand: and the ass turned aside out of the way, and went into the field: and Balaam smote the ass, to turn her into the way. : 24 But the angel of the Lorn stood ina path of thevineyards, a wall dcing on this side, and a wall on that side. 25 And when the ass saw the angel of the Lorp, she thrust herself unto the wall, and crushed Balaam's foot against the wall: and he smote her again. 26 And the angel of the Lonp went toad and stood in a narrow ee where was no way to turn either . the right hand or to the left, ae 27 And when the ass saw the angel of the Lory, she fell down under San and Balaam's 'anger was : ane , and he smote the ass with 98 And the Lorp "opened the mouth of the ass, and she said unto Balaam, What have I done unto thee, that thou hast smitten me these |* three times ? 29 And Balaam said unto the ass Because thou hast mocked me: I would there were a sword in mine hand, *for now would I kill thee, 30 ¥ And the ass said unto Balaam, Am not I thine ass, tupon which thou hast ridden 'ever since J was thine unto this day ? was I ever wont to do so unto

thee? And he said, Nay. 31 Then the Lorp “opened the eyes of Balaam, and he saw the angel of the Lorp standing in the way, and his sword drawn in his hand: and he “bowed down his head, and 'fell flat on his face. 32 And the angel of the Lorp said unto him, Wherefore hast thou smitten thine ass these three times? behold, I went out tto withstand thee, because thy way is "perverse before me: 33 And the ass saw me, and turned from me these three times: unless she had tuned from me, surely now also I had slain thee, and saved her alive. 34 And Balaam said unto the angel of the Lorn, ˚I have sinned; for knew not that thou stoodest in the way against me : now therefore, if it tdisplease thee, I will get me back again. . 35 And the angel of the Lonp said unto Balaam, Go with the men: 4but only the word that I shall speak unto thee, that thou shalt speak. So Balaam went with the princes of Balak. 36 1 And when Balak heard that Balaam was come, ˚he went out to meet him unto a city of Moab, fwhich is in the border of Arnon, which is in the utmost coast. 87 And Balak said unto Balaam, Did I not earnestly send unto thee to call thee? wherefore camest thou not unto me? am I not able indeed Sto promote thee to honour ? 38 And Balaam said unto Balak, Lo, I am come unto thee: have I now any power at all to say any thing? "the word that God putteth in my mouth, that shall I speak. —— Bq ay lon, *Proy, ») rahuay t Heh, thy Nast vii, UPON He, Jr, eer STUCE Hoy Wast, Wo, * See Gen, 9 19, ‘| 2Kingsg, Y. Luke 2,5 3 4 ® Exod. 31.4 Ul Or, bout himself. Heb. ob an adver sary nla thee. b2 Pet. 2.14 15. | 1 Sam. I, 4, 9, 63 Ql. 98am. 2. 13. Tob 34-3) Da + Heb. bea") in tite | eyes: a yer. %«gen oh. 2h

Ba Tefore cuRIST 1452 eS por, Acily of streets. i Pout. 12. 2 = ver. 29. » ver. 14, 30. © ver. 15. ach. 24. 1, & ver. 18, ch, 24. 3, 15, 23, Job 97.1. & 29,1. 117. 1 1Sam, 17,10. k jeu. 47.12, 3. ‘Deut. 33. 98, ® Exod. 33,16, ” Gen. 13.16, NO2 IF Ww. tHe. my tne or, my oPs 16. 15, laan’s first parable. F } sonuerent \thee. And "he went to an high place. * ver. 16. 4 ˚And God met Balaam: and he 8.| Balaam’s mouth, and said, Return -}among the nations. part of Israel? Let tme die ˚the 39 And Balaam went with Balak, and they came unto ' Kirjath-huzoth. 40 And Balak offered oxen and sheep, and sent to Balaam, and to the princes that 2vere with him. 41 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Balak took Balaam, and brought him up into the ‘high places of Baal, that thence he might see the utmost part of the people. CHAPTER XXIII. 1, 13, 28 Balak’s sacrifice. 7, 18 Balaam’s parable. ND Balaam said unto Balak, Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven oxen and seven rams. 2 And Balak did as Balaam had spoken; and Balak and Balaam offered on every altar a bullock and a ram. 3 And Balaam said unto Balak, ˚Stand by thy burnt offering, and I will go: peradventure the Lorp will come “to meet me: and whatsoever he sheweth me J will tell said unto him, I have prepared seven altars, and I have offered upon every altar a bullock and a ram. 5 And the Lorp ‘put a word in unto Balak, and thus thou shalt speak, 6 And he returned unto him, and, lo, he stood by his burnt sacrifice, he, and all the princes of Moab. 7 And he Stook up his parable, and said, Balak the king of Moab hath brought me from Aram, out of the mountains of the east, saying, "Come, curse me Jacob, and come, idety Israel. 8 How shall I curse, whom God hath not cursed? or how shall I defy, whom the Lonp hath not defied ? _9 For from the top of the rocks I see him, and from the hills T behold him: lo, 'the people shall dwell alone, and "shall not be reckoned 10 ™Who ean count the dust of Jacob, and the number of the fourth death of the righteous, and let my last end be like his ! NUMBERS XXII. 11 And Balak said unto Balaan, His second parable. What hast thou done unto me? Pr took thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast blessed them altogether. : 12 And he answered and said, 4Must I not take heed to speak that which the Lorp hath put in my mouth ? : {3 And Balak said unto him, Come, I pray thee, with me unto another place, from whence thou mayest see them: thou shalt see but the utmost part of them, and shalt not see them all: and curse

me them from thence. 14 { And he brought him into the field of Zophim, to the top of ' Pisgah, ‘and built seven altars, and offered a bullock and a ram on every altar. 15 And he said unto Balak, Stand here by thy burnt offering, while I meet the LORD yonder. 16 And the Lorp met Balaam, and ‘put a word in his mouth, and said, Go again unto Balak, and say thus. 17 And when he came to him, behold, he stood by his burnt offering, and the princes of Moab with him. | And Balak said unto him, What hath the Lorp spoken? 18 And he took up his parable, and said, ‘Rise up, Balak, and hear; hearken unto me, thou son of Zippor: 19 "God is not a man, that he should lie; neither the son of man, that he should repent: hath he said, and shall he not do i¢? or hath he spoken, and shall he not make it good? 20 Behold, I have received commandment to bless: and *he hath blessed ; and I cannot reverse it. 21 YHe hath not beheld iniquity in Jacob, neither hath he seen perverseness in Israel: ‘the Lorp his God is with him, “and the shout of a king ds among them. 22 'God brought them ont of Egypt; he hath as it were ‘the streneth of an unicorn. 23 Surely there is no enchantment against Jacob, neither is there any divination against Israel: according to this time it shall be said of Jacob and of Israel, “What hath God Before CHRIST 1452 ——— —" p ch. 22..11,17- | & 24. WW ach. 22. 28. 1 Or, The hill. rver. 1,2. ver. 5. ch. 22. 35. Num. y Rom. 4.7, 9 Exod.13. 21. 20.45, J6. bch. AB = Deut. a. 17. Job uy. 10, ll. |] Or, en. d Ps, 31. 19, wrought ! &de ol a lest 12-2

| Balaai’s prophecy of Israel's Before CHRIST 1482 —O e Gen. 49. 9. £ Gen. 49. 27. « ver. 12. ch, 22. 38. 1 Kings 22. 14. b ver. 13. ich. 21, 20. k ver. 1. ach. 23. 3, 15. + Heb. to the meeting of enchantments. bch. 2. 2, &e. ech, 11. 25, & 19. 20, 23. 2Chro.15.1. 4 ch. 23,7, 18, t Heb. who had his eyes shit, but Nowopened, © See 1 Sam. 19, 24, Ezek. 1. 28. 4 Jer. 51. 13, 3 Je shall rise up 24 Behold, the sal Fane *as a great lion, and lift up 1 ‘on: tke shall not lie as a young lion: “he aaa down until he eat 07 the prey, @ drink the blood of the slain. 95 4 And Balak said unto Balaam, Neither curse them at all, nor bless them at all. : ‘d 26 But Balaam answered and sal unto Balak, Told not I thee, saying, cAll that the Lorv speaketh, that I must do? . 97 1 And Balak said unto Balaam, Come, I pray thee, I will bring thee unto another place; peradventure it will please God that thou mayest curse me them from thence. 28 And Balak brought Balaam unto the top of Peor, that looketh itoward Jeshimon. 29 And Balaam said unto Balak, kBuild me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven bullocks and seven rams, 30 And Balak did as Balaam had said, and offered a bullock and a ram on every altar. CHAPTER XXIV. 1 Balaam, leaving divinations, prophesieth the happiness of Israel. 10 Balak in anger dismisseth him. 15 He prophesieth of the Siar of Jacob, and the destruction of some nations. ND when Balaam saw that it pleased the Lorp to bless Israel, he went not, as at *other times, tto seek for enchantments, but he set his face toward the wilderness. 2 And Balaam lifted up his eyes, and he saw Israel Yabiding in’ his tents according to their tribes; and *the spirit of God came upon him. 3 “And he took up his parable, and said, Balaam the .son of Beor hath said, and the man twhose eyes are open hath said: 4 He hath said, which heard the words of God, which saw the vision of the Almighty, *falling into a trance, but having his eyes open : 5 How goodly are thy tents, O Jacob, and thy tabernacles, O Israel! 6 As the valleys are they spread forth, as gardens by the river's side as the trees of lign aloes ® which the Lorp hath planted, and as cedar trees beside the waters, ee He shall pour the water out of is buckets, and his seed shall be Rev. 17, 15, feds “in many waters, and his king shall {| dom shall be exalted. 8 'God brought him forth out of be higher than ‘Agag, and his "king 5 io 5 NUM BERS XXIII. happiness, and of the Story) My), Egypt; he hath as it were the 1s : 1S, strength of an unicorn: he shall “eat up the nations his enemies,

and|»« shall "break their bones, and ˚pierce them through with his arrows. 9 ?He couched, he lay down as q } lion, and as a great lion: who shall stir him up? ‘Blessed és he that blesseth thee, and cursed és he that curseth thee. 10 { And Balak’s anger was kindled against Balaam, and he "smote his hands together: and Balak said unto Balaam, ‘I called thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast altogether blessed them these three times. 11 Therefore now flee thou to thy place: *I thought to promote thee unto great honour; but, lo, the Lorp hath kept thee back from honour. 12 And Balaam said unto Balak, Spake I not also to thy messengers which thou sentest unto me, saying, 13 "If Balak would give me his house full of silver and gold, I can-|: not go beyond the commandment of the Lorp, to do either good or bad of mine own mind; but what the Lorp saith, that will I speak? 14 And now, behold, I go unto my people: come therefore, and *1 will advertise thee what this people shall do to thy people ¥in the latter days. 15 1*And he took up his parable, and said, Balaam the son of Beor hath said, and the man whose eyes are open hath said : 16 He hath said, which heard the words of God, and knew the knowledge of the most High, which saw the vision of the Almighty, falling i7to a trance, but having his eyes open :| 17 *I shall see him, but not now: I shall behold him, but not nigh: there shall come »a Star out of Jacob, and ˚a Sceptre shall rise out of |"? Israel, and shall ‘smite the corners of Moab, and destroy all the children of Sheth. 18 And ‘Edom shall be a possession, Seir also shall be a possession for his enemies ; and Israel shall do valiantly. 19 *Out of Jacob shall come he|‘ 1Gen, ej, Josh, UF Neh. Rev. & I. ryer ds that shall have dominion, and shall je, O * Mie Oy, Ig 4, * Ezek, 9, Y& Dy Sch. 23.1), Deut 2445) om Tan t ch, 22175, y Gen, Mh ; Dan. 2.2: Ik w eh, 22.18 |

The Israelites' whoredam, &. NUMBERS X XIV. Zimri. and Cozbi slain. | Before CHRIST 1482 —— | Or, Me,first ofthe naHions thal marred. against [srael, Hixod. 17. | Or, shall be even to deslruelions Hixod. 17. 14, J Sam. 15. 3, ue } Heb. Kain, Gen. 15, 19. | Or, how | Jong shall it be ere Asshur carry dee away captive? fGen. 10. 4 Dan. LL 30. « Gen. 10. 21, 25. h Seech. 31.8. ach. 33. 49. > beh. 31. 16. 1Cor. 10. 8. ¢ Josh, 22, 17, Ps. 106, 28. 1 Cor, 10, 20. ° Exod. 20. 5. F Ps. 106, 29, 6 Deut. 4. 3. Josh. 22. 17. h ver. 11. Deut. 13, 17. i Exod. 19, 21 25. 'i 21, & Exod. re "Joel 2, 17, destroy him that remaineth of the city. 20 | And when he looked on Amalek, he took up his parable, and said, Amalek aas "the first of the nations; but his latter end 'shadZ be that he perish for ever. 21 And he looked on the Kenites, and took up his parable, and said, Strong is thy dwellingplace, and thou puttest thy nest in a rock. 22 Nevertheless tthe Kenite shall be wasted, 'until Asshur shall carry thee away captive. 23 And he took up his parable, and said, Alas, who shall live when God doeth this ! 24 And ships shall come from the coast. of 'Chittim, and shall afflict Asshur, and shall afflict Eber, and he also shall perish for ever. 25 And Balaam rose up, and went and "returned to his place: and Balak also went his way. CHAPTER XXV. 1 Israel at Shittim commit whoredom and idolatry. 6 Phinehas killeth Zimri and Cozbi. 10 God therefore giveth him an everlasting priesthood. 16 The Midianites are to be vexed. ND Israel abode in *Shittim, and the people began to commit whoredom with the daughters of Moab. 2 And ¢they called the people unto "the sacrifices of their gods : and ' | the people did eat, and bowed down to their gods. 3 And Israel joined himself' unto Baal-peor: and 'the anger of the Lorp was kindled against Israel. 4 And the Lorp said unto Moses, ®Take all the heads of the people, and hang them up before the Lorp against the sun, "that the fierce anger of the Lor may be tuned away from Israel. 5 And Moses said unto 'the judges -|of Israel, "Slay ye every one his men that were joined unto Baal-peor. 6 { And, behold, one of the children of Israel came and brought unto his brethren a Midianitish woman in the sight of Moses, and in the sight of all the congregation of the children of Israel, ' who were weeping before the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. 7 And "when Phinehas, "the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, saw 7, he rose up from among the congregation, and took a javelin in his hand ; § And he went after the man of

Israel into the tent, and thrust both of them through, the man of Israel, and the woman through her belly. So °the plague was stayed from the | children of Israel. 9 And ?those that died in the plague | were twenty and four thousand. 10 § And the Lorp spake unto Moses, saying, 11 ‘Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, | the son of Aaron the priest, hath turned my wrath away from the children of Israel, while he was zealous t for my sake among them, | that I consumed not the children) of Israel in *my jealousy. 12 Wherefore say, *Behold, I give unto him my covenant of peace : 13 And he shall have it, and ‘his seed after him, evex the covenant of "an everlasting priesthood ; because he was *zealous for his God, and | i} | Before CHRIST 1452 —+—""/ 2 Ps. 106. 30. ? Deut. 4. 3. 1Cor. 10. 8. 1 Ps. 106. 30. Ymade an atonement for the chil- |= dren of Israel. 14 Now the name of the Israelite that was slain, ever that was slain | with the Midianitish woman, was Zimri, the son of Salu, a prince of a tchief house among the Simeonites. 15 And the name of the Midianitish woman that was slain was Cozbi, the daughter of 7 Zur; he was head over a people, and of a chief house in Midian. 16 4 And the Lorp spake unto Moses, saying, 17 *Vex the Midianites, and smite them : 18 For they vex you with their bwiles, wherewith they have beguiled you in the matter of Peor, and in the matter of Cozbi, the daughter of a prince of Midian, their sister, which was slain in the day of the plague for Peor’s sake. CHAPTER XNVI, L The sum of all Israel is taken in the plains of Moab. 52 The law of dividing among them the inheritance of the land. 57 The families and number of the Levites. 03 None were left of them whieh were num dered at Sinai, but Caleb and Joshua, ND it came to pass after the plague, that the Lorv spake unto Moses and unto Eleazar the t Heb. Rowse | of a futher. ch. Sl. 8 Josh. 13. ach. 31. 2. bch. 31. 16. Rev. 2. HH. son of Aaron the priest, saying,

Israel taken NUMBERS XXVIL in the plaing Gen. 46, 8. 8ch.16.39, 35. ch. 16. 38, See1Cor. 10. i. _2 Pet. 2, 6, i Exod. 6. 24. 1 Chron. 6. 22, & Gen. 46, 10, Exod. 6. 15, Jemuel. 11 Chron, 4, 24, Jarib, ™ Gen. 46, 10, Zohar. > Gen. 46, 16, The sum of all cuRIST | oregation of th bfrom twenty ye ‘|that are able to g gh. 1 | Moab by Jordan ea 48. 5. 1. i twenty years old and upward ta.u1 |Lozp “commanded Moses and the children of Israel, which went forth out of the land of Egypt. * Tak sum of all the conery Shido of Israel, ars old and upward, fathers’ house, all quchout their : ean o to war in Israel. 6 | t i the priest 3 And Moses and Hleazar the ] ei. _|spake with them ‘m the plains of es 7 Jericho, sayng’, "E Take the sum of the people, from ; as the 5 {˚Reuben, the eldest son of ténns.|Tsrael: the children of Reuben; Hanoch, of whom cometh the family of the Hanochites: of Pallu, the family of the Palluites : 6 Of Hezron, the family of the Hezronites: of Carmi, the family of the Carmites. 7 These are the families of the Reuhenites: and they that were numbered of them were forty and three thousand and seven hundred and thirty. 8 And the sons of Pallu; Eliab. 9 And the sons of Kliab; Nemuel, and Dathan, and Abiram. This és that Dathan and Abiram, which were ‘ch.16.1,2 |ffamous in the congregation, who strove against Moses and against Aaron in the company of Korah, when they strove against the Lorp: 10 £And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up together with Korah, when that company died, what time the fire deyoured two hundred and fifty men: "and they became a sign. 11 Notwithstanding it] ildr of Korah died aoe” pais 12 I The sons of Simeon after their families: of *N, emuel, the family of the Nemuelites: of J amin, the famil of the Jaminites; of JJ. achin, the family of the Jachinites : 13 Of ™Zerah, the family of the Zarhites : of ie fami ‘ a Sickie Shaul, the family of Fs These are the f Simeonites, twent: sand and two eatery 15 1 The children of Gad a Gea.. families: of 27, iphion, e oe ephon, th mh phonites of Hace Ny of the Happites: of i 12 teen, ~ family of tho Shuaite es | Gen. at 16, Of "Oris the family of the ae | thousand and five hundred. Oznites: of Eri, the family of the) ~ Erites: 17 Of ˚Arod, the family of the Arodites: of Areli, the family of the Arelites. , 18 These are the families of the children of Gad according to those that were numbered of them, forty 19 7? The sons of Judah were Ey and Onan: and Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan. 90 And %the sons of Judah after their families were; of Shelah, the family

of the Shelanites: of Pharez, the family of the Pharzites: of Zerah, the family of the Zarhites. 21 And the sons of Pharez were ; of Hezron, the family of the Hezronites: of Hamul, the family of the Hamulites. 22 These are the families of Judah according to those that were numbered of them, threescore and sixteen thousand and five hundred. 23 1 Of the sons of Issachar after their families: of Tola, the family of the Tolaites: of ! Pua, the family of the Punites : 24 Of 'Jashub, the family of the Jashubites : of Shimron, the family of the Shimronites. 25 These ave the families of Issachar according to those that were numbered of them, threescore and four thousand and three hundred. 26 I *Of the sons of Zebulun after their families: of Sered, the family of the Sardites: of Blon, the family of the Elonites: of Jahleel, the family of the Jahleelites. 27 These are the families of the Zebulunites according' to those that were numbered of them, threescore thousand and five hundred. 28 %*The sons of Joseph after their families were Manasseh and Ephraim. 29 Of the sons of Manassch: of], " Machir, the family of the Machirites : and Machir begat Gilead : of pied come the family of the Gileadites, 30 These are the sons of Gilead: of : ‘J cezer, the family of the Jeezerites: of Helek, the family of the Helekites: 31 And of Asriel, the family of the F Nyy ™ Neth Cth, Lig "Gen, wp Avggi Gen, Mo Sey 21Chron.2| Gen. 46.12 1Chron.}. ) Or, Plaresh J Or, Jat Gon. 461 , tegen se Asrielites: and 9 Sheche he family of the ete an

Before CURIST 1452 yeh. 27 1 & 36, 1. «1 Chron. 7. 20, Bered. 4 Gen. 46. 21. 1Chron.7. 6. » Gen. 46. 21, hie 1Chron. 8.1, Aharah. © Gen. 46. 21, Muppim and eppim. 21 Chron. 8, 3, Addar. © Gen. 46. 23. Or, Hushim, Gen. 46.17, 1 Chron. 7. SO, The sun of all Israch taken 32 And of Shemida, the family of the Shemidaites: and of Hepher, the family of the Hepherites. 33 7 And ¥Zelophehad the son of Hepher had no sons, but daughters: and the names of the daughters of Zelophehad were Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah, Mileah, and Tirzah. 34 These are the families of Manasseh, and those that were numhered of them, fifty and two thougand and seven hundred. 35 4 These are the sons of Ephraim cher, the family of the Bachrites : of Tahan, the family of the Tahanites. 36 And these are the sons of Shuthelah: of Eran, the family of the Eranites. 37 These are the families of the sons of Ephraim according to those that were numbered of them, thirty and two thousand and five hundred. These are the sons of Joseph after their families. 38 {*The sons of Benjamin after their families: of Bela, the family of the Belaites: of Ashbel, the family of the Ashbelites: of > Ahiram, the family of the Ahiramites : 39 Of Shupham, the family of the Shuphamites: of Hupham, the family of the Huphamites. 40 And the sons of Bela were “Ard and Naaman: of Ard, the family of the Ardites: avd of Naaman, the family of the Naamites. 41 These are the sons of Benjamin after their families: and they that were numbered of them were forty and five thousand and six hundred. 42 {1¢'These are the sons of Dan after their families: of 'Shuham, the family of the Shuhamites. ‘These are the families of Dan after their families. 43 All the families of the Shuhamites, according to those that were numbered of them, were threescore and four thousand and four hundred. 44 |‘ O/'the children of Asher after their families: of Jimna, the family of the Jimnites: of Jesni, the family of the Jesuites: of Beriah, the family of the Beriites. 45 Of the sons of Beriah: of Heber, the family of the Heberites : of Malchiel, the family of the Malchielites. NUMBERS XXVI. after their families: of Shuthelah, the | family of the Shuthalhites: of * Be-| in, the plains of Moab. 46 And the name of the daughter ge 7 of Asher was Sarah. | “1452 | 47 These are the families of the| —~— | sons of Asher according to those | H that were numbered of them ; aho | mere fifty and three thousand and | four hundred. - - es 48 18 Of the sons of Naphtali after * Chron. 7. their families: of Jahzeel, the fa- '*

mily of the Jahzeelites: of Gauni, | the family of the Gunites : 49 Of Jezer, the family of the Je- ; zerites: of "Shillem, the family Of is Statham. the Shillemites. | 50 These are the families of Naph-| tali according to their families : and they that were numbered of them | were forty and five thousand and) | four hundred. | j 51 'These were the numbered of ‘Sect. 1-46 | the children of Israel, six hundred thousand and a thousand seven hun- | | dred and thirty. 52 § And the Lorp spake unto, Moses, saying, | 53 *Unto these the land shall be “xj! >) divided for an inheritance according | | to the number of names. 54 !To many thou shalt t give the +‘ more inheritance, and to few thou) 4 shalt tgive the less inheritance: to 7 his & every one shall his inheritance be heritance. given according to those that were numbered of him. 55 Notwithstanding the land shall be™divided by lot: according to the | "fu "is" names of the tribes of their fathers | Jesh: I 3 they shall inherit. 56 According to the lot shall the possession thereof bedivided between many and few. 57 1" And these ave they that were |° §ee,*8 15 numbered of the Levites after their] 17,181 | families: of Gershon, the family of| 16. ghee the Gershonites: of Kohath, the family of the Kohathites : of Merari, the family of the Merarites. 58 These are the families of the Levites: the family of the Libnites, the family of the Hebronites, the family of the Mahlites, the family of the Mushites, the family of the Korathites. And Kohath begat Amram. 59 And the name of Amram’s wite was ˚J ochebed, the daughter of Levi, whom fer mother bare to Levi in Heypt: and she bare unto Amram Aaron and Moses, and Miriam their sister. o Exod 21,2. HO

NUMBERS XXVI. The number of the Levites. Before 60 P And unto Aaron was born “a Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar, and — | Ithamar. ; . ren S22] 61 And «Nadab and Abibu died, “eit when they offered strange fire be= fore the Lorn. -seech.3.29.| 62 * And those that were numbered of them were twenty and three thousand, all males from a oe eh. 1. 49 Jd and upward: *for they were no : P the children of numbered among . Israel, because there was ‘no inpeut10.2. |heritance given them among the jose 5" | children of Israel. 63 {1 These are they that were numbered by Moses and Eleazar the priest, who numbered the children of Israel “in the plains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho. 64 * But among these there was not a man of them whom Moses and Aaron the priest numbered, when they numbered the children of Israel in the wilderness of Sinai. 65 For the Lorn had said of them, They Yshall surely die in the wilderness. And there was not left a man of them, ?save Caleb the son of Jephunneh, and Joshua the son of Nun. CHAPTER XXVII. 1 The daughters of Zelophehad sue for an inheritance. 6 The law of inheritances. 12 Moses, being told of his death, sueth Sor a successor. 18 Joshua is appointed to succeed him. HEN came the daughters of cou a eS * Zelophehad, the son of HeJosh. 17:3. | pher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the families of Manasseh the son of Joseph: and these are the names of his daughters; Mahlah, Noah, and Hoglah, and Mileah and Tirzah. , 2 And they stood before Moses, and before Hleazar the priest, and before the princes and all the congregation, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, sayin, 3 Our father "died in the wilderness, and he was not in the company of them that, gathered them. ere selves together against the Lorp 2 | *in the company’ of Korah ; ‘but ee S own sin, and had no 4 Why sh father be ee pas are oo his family, because | fiibago 3 he hath no son? “ver. 3. xch. 1. Deut. 2. 14, 15. y ch.14.28, 29. 1 Cor. 10. 5, 6. zeh, 14. 30. ¥ ch. 14, 35, & 26. G4, G5. t Heb. diminished. 4Give unto us therefore a possess: among the brethren of a fie 5 And Moses ˚ brought their cans before the Lorp. se 6 § And the Lorn spake unto Moses, saying, 7 The daughters of Zelophehag speak right: ‘thou shalt surely give them a possession of an inheritance among their father’s brethren; and thou shalt cause the inheritance of their father to pass unto them. 8 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a man die, and have no son, then ye

shall cause his inheritance to pass unto his daughter. 9 And if he have no daughter, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his brethren. 10 And if he have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his father’s brethren, 11 And if his father have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his kinsman that is next to him of his family, and he shall possess it: and it shall be unto the children of Israel %a statute of judgment, as the Loxp commanded Moses. 12 7 And the Lonp said unto Moses, "Get thee up into this mount Abarim, and see the land which I] Si have givenunto the children of I srael. 13 And when thou hast seen it, thou also ‘shalt be gathered unto thy people, as Aaron thy brother was gathered. 14 For ye “rebelled against my) } commandment in the desert of Zin, in the strife of the congregation, sanctify me at the water before thet", eyes: that is the 'water of Meriba in Kadesh in the wilderness of Zi. 15 4 And Moses spake unto the The law Sp the Lorp, saying, 16 Let the Lorn, ™the God of the|* spirits of all flesh, set a man over the congregation, 17 "Which may go out before}’: them, and which may go in before them, and which may lead them out, and which may bring them in that the congregation of the Lor? be not °as sheep which have 2° shepherd. 18 4 And the Lorp said unto Moses, Take thee Joshua the son ° ae "lay, N Mn, me ohn, Me ad Josh, ope Hou Teh. goh. 3.2, heh. 3. ‘i td Dens ion. M2 18 eat Deut. lh 2 9) Kis ’ Tend tL atl 9 Mork &

The continual burnt offering. NUMBERS XXVU. The offering on the sabbath. Refore CHRIST 1442 Nun, a man Pin whom js the spirit, and “Jay thine hand upon him ; 19 And set him before Eleazar the priest, and before all the congregation; and ‘give him a charge in their sight. 20 And ‘thou shall put some of thine honour upon him, that all the congregation of the children of Israel ‘may be obedient. 21 "And he shall stand before Eleazar the priest, who shall ask counsel for him *after the judgment ;| of Urim before the Lorp: Yat his .; word shall they go out, and at his word they shall come in, oth he, and all the children of Israel with him, even all the congregation. 22 And Moses did as the Lorp commanded him: and he_ took Joshua, and set him before Eleazar the priest, and before all the congregation : 23 And he laid his hands upon him, “and gave him a charge, as the Lorp commanded by the hand of Moses. CHAPTER XXVIII. 1 Offerings are to be observed. 3 The continual burnt afering. 9 The offering on the sabbath, 11 on the new moons, lb at the passover, 26 in the day of firstfruits. AX? the Lorp spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Command the children of Israel, and say unto them, My offering, Gen, 41, 38. Judg. 3. 10. & IL. 29, 15. a t Josh. 1. 16, 17. » Sce Josh. 9. 10, 13, 15. + Deut. 3. 28. & 31.7. "lev... land *my bread for my sacrifices 1.1.7, 12, : nw t “voUur jiai1.7,12.) made by fire, for ta sweet savour unto me, shall ye observe to offer unto me in their due season. 3 And thou shalt say unto them, >This is the offering made by fire which ye shall offer unto the Lorp; two lambs of the first year without spot tday by day, for a continual burnt offering. 4 The one lamb shalt thou offer in the morning, and the other lamb vour of my rest. “Exod, 29.38, t Heb. in a day. 1 Heb. wv. shalt thou offer fat even ; two ewen- | 5 And ¢a tenth part of an ephah s.| of flour for a ‘meat offering, mingled ‘lwith the fourth par¢ of an thin of ‘40, | beaten oil, 6 J¢ is fa continual burnt offering, which was ordained in mount Sinai for a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the Lorp. y And the drink ‘offering thereof shall be the fourth part of an hin for the one lamb : 8in the holy place 8 Exod. 29, 49, Before CHRIST 1452 shalt thou cause the strong wine to he poured unto the Lonp for a drink offering. 8 And the other lamb shalt thou offer at even: as the meat offermg of the morning, and as the drinkoffering thereof, thou shalt offer 7, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the Lorp. 9 And on the sabbath day two lambs of the first year without spot,

and two tenth deals of flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, and the drink offering thereof : 10 This is *the burnt offering of every sabbath, beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering. 11 § And iin the beginnings of your months ye shalt offer a burnt offer-| 1˚ ing unto the Lorp; two young} 3chen?* bullocks, and one ram, seven lambs Neh. 10.23 of the first year without spot ; 45. 17 12 And ‘three tenth deals of four for a meat offering, mingled with oil, for one bullock ; and two tenth deals of flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, for one ram; 13 And a several tenth deal of flour mingled with oil for a meatoffering unto one lamb ; Sor a burntoffering of a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the Lorp. 14 And their drink offerings shall be half an hin of wine unto a bullock, and the third part of an hin unto a ram, and a fourth part of an hin unto a lamb: this 7s the burntoffering of every month throughout the months of the year. 15 And ' one kid of the goats for a sin offering unto the Lorp shall be offered, beside the continual burntoffering, and his drink offering. 16 ™And in the fourteenth day of | "f°"? the first month is the passover of| fev, 5 the Lorp. Deut. 16. 1. 17 "And in the fifteenth day of» tev. 2-0 this month is the feast: seven days shall unleavened bread be eaten. 18 In the ˚first day shadd de an|*Bxot3?!* holy convocation ; ye shall do no manner of servile work therein = 19 But ye shall offer a sacrifice made by fire for a burnt offering unto the Lory; two young bullocks, and one ram, and seven lambs h Ezek. 46. 4. ich. 10. 10. 1 Sam. 20.5. lver. 22. eh. 15. 24. of the first year: Pthey shall be|"fev.2.:0 unto you without blemish : Deut 1521.

—_ The offering wt the passover, NUMBERS XXVIII. and at the fi fh Se Dt shall ———— hy Mh and seven lambs of the firs, ~~~ “Year Before CHRIST 1452 a ver. 15. r Exod. 12,16. & 13. 6. Lev. 23, 8. 8 Exod. 23, 16. & 34, 22. Lev. 23, 10, Deut. 16. 10. ‘Acts 2. 1. * See Lev. 23. 18, 19. "ver. 19. * Lev. 23, 24, | Lorn ; one yo each ] ? bs: Yong balk, oe mam, [16 And one hd of ine outs) 20 And their meat offering be of flour mingled with oil: three t ii a bultenth deals shall ye offer for lock, and two tenths deals for a "ol *4 several tenth deal shalt thou offer for every lamb, throughout the seven lambs : ; 92, And ¢one goat for a sin offering, to make an atonement for you. 53 Ye shall offer these beside the burnt offering in the morning, which js for a continual burnt offering. 94 After this manner ye shall offer daily, throughout the seven days, the meat of the sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the Lorp: it shall be offered beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering. 95 And ‘on the seventh day ye shall have an holy convocation ; ye shall do no servile work. 26 { Also ‘in the day of the firstfruits, when ye bring a new meatoffering unto the Lorp, after your weeks é¢ out, ye shall have an holy convocation ; ye shall do no servile work : 27 But ye shall offer the burntoffering for a sweet savour unto the Lorn; ‘two young bullocks, one ram, seven lambs of the first year ; 28 And their meat offering of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals unto one bullock, two tenth deals unto one ram, 29 A several tenth deal unto one lamb, throughout the seven lambs ; 30 And one kid of the goats, to make an atonement for you. 31 Ye shall offer chem beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, (they shall be unto you without blemish) and _ their drink offerings. CHAPTER XXIX 1 The offering at the arr 7 at the day of afflicti i mae ‘ing their souls, 12 the eight days of 1 he feast iia a ND in the seve nth month oa Le first day of the month “ ster ae an holy convocation i ; ny a servile work: j¢ ae : : ay wing the trumpets unto 2 And ye shall offer a burnt offerinj : ¢ for a sweet Savour unto the _-_without blemish : 3 And their meat offering hy of flour mingled with oil, Fae be} It deals for a bullock, and two ae deals for a ram, enth 4 And one tenth deal for one lam throughout the seven lambs: ve 5 And one kid of the goats fp sin offering, to make an atonement for you: 6 Beside >the burnt offering of the |'«., month, and his meat offering, and : ethe daily burnt offering, and his ‘2: meat offering, and their drink offer. ings,

daccording unto their manner, |‘#.1. for a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the Lorp. 7 7 And ¢ye shall have on the tenth ‘js: day of this seventh month an holy ot convocation; and ye shall fafilict)‘?» your souls: ye shall not do any “ work therein: 8 But ye shall offer a burnt offering unto the Lorp for a sweet savour; one young bullock, one ram, and seven Jambs of the first year ; ®they shall be unto you without blemish : 9 And their meat offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals to a bullock, and two tenth deals to one ram, 10 A several tenth deal for one lamb, throughout the seven lambs: 11 One kid of the goats for a 5), .u! offering ; beside hthe sin offering of atonement, and the continual burntoffering, and the meat offering © it, and their drink offerings. iene 12 { And ‘on the fifteenth day) tiv of the seventh month ye shall have an holy convocation; ye §® all do no servile work, and ye shall keep a feast unto the Lorp seven day$* |, pat! 18 And ¥ ye shall offer 4 burnt offering, a sacrifice made by fires of a sweet savour unto the Lox? > thirteen young bullocks, tw rams; and fourteen lambs of the first yeas they shall be without blemish : hall sch. 2 14 And their meat offering *” be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals unto every bullock ‘ the thirteen bullocks, tw? tenth deals to each ram of the two ram 15 And a several tenth dea }

a ee ae The offering at the Refore s lyer. 345% 1. | ch. 15, 12, & 28. 7, We m ver, 18. asin offering ; beside the continual burnt. offering, his meat offering, and his drink. offering. 17 % And on the seeond day ye shall offer twelve young bullocks, two rams, fourteen lambs of the first year without spot : 18 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shalt be according to their number, 'after the manner : 19 And one kid of the goats for a sin offering ; beside the continual burnt offering, and the meat offering | thereof, and their drink offerings. 20 %° And on the third day eleven bullocks, two rams, fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish ; 21 And their meat offering and) their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, ™after the manner: 22 And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burntoffering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering. 23 41 And on the fourth day ten bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish : 24 Their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shal/ be according to their number, after the manner : 25 And one kid of the goats jor a sin offering ; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering. 26 { And on the fifth day nine bullocks, two rams, aud fourteen lambs of the first year without spot : 27 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner : 28 And one goat, for a sin offering ; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drinkoffering. 29 4 And on the sixth day eight bullocks, two rams, azd fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish : 30 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, NUMBERS X fuast of tabornactes. XIX. Before CHRIST 1452 ‘for the lambs, sha/Z| for the rams, and for heir number, after he according: to t | ae e manner : . P And one goat fy a sin offering; beside the continual burntoffering, his meat offering, and his drink offering. 32 7 And onthe seventh day seven bullocks, two rams, wad fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish : 33 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, sha// be according to their number, after the manner : 34 And one goat fora sin offering ; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drinkoffering. 35 9 On the

eighth day ye shall haye a "solemn assembly: ye shall do no servile work thergin : 36 But ye shall offer a burnt offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the Lorp: one bullock, one ram, seven lambs of a Lev. |the first year without blemish : an 37 Their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullock, for the ram, and for the lambs, sia/? de according to their number, after the manner : | 38 And one goat for a sin offering ; | beside the continual burnt offering, | and his meat offering, and his drinkoffering. | 39 These ¢hings ye shall 'do unto the Lorn in your ˚set feasts, beside your ? vows, and your freewill offer-. ings, for your burnt offerings, and for | your meat offerings, and for your drink offerings, and for your peaceofferings. +0 And Moses told the children of Israel according to all that the Lorn commanded Moses. CHAPTER XXN. 1 Vows are not to be broken. 3 The ewer p= tion of a maid's vow. tb Of a wife's. 9 oF @ widow's, or her that is divorced, 2 ND Moses spake unto "the heads of the tribes concerning the children of Israel, saying, This is the thing which the Lorp hath commanded, 2 byf 2 "If a man vow a vow unto the Lo Rb, or “swear an oath to bind his soul with a bond; he shall not j Or, afer. ach. 1.4, 16 &7.2

Of vows. NUMBERS XXX. The Midianiy, > % 9 hall ‘do acBefore CHRIST 1452 + Heb. proJfane, Ps. 55, 20. F & G6. 13, 14, & 116. 14, 18. Nahum 1.15. + Heb. her vows were upon her, 5, 56, 12. °Gen. 3, 16, tbreak his word, he § cording to all that pro of his mouth. 4 woman also vow & VOW unto 3 If a wom: eee nd bind the Lorp, ae father’s house in eeedeth out «|bond, being in - youth ; " lad her father hear her vow, and her bond wherewith she hath bound her soul, and her father shall hold his peace at her: then all her yows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she hath bound her soul shall stand. 5 But if h the day that he of her vows, or 0 1 father disallow her in heareth ; not any f her bonds wherewith she hath bound her soul, shall stand: and the Lorp shall forgive her, because her father disallowed her. 6 And if she had at all an husband, when tshe vowed, or uttered ought out of her lips, wherewith she bound her soul ; 7 And her husband heard i, and held his peace at her in the day that he heard i¢: then her vows shall stand, and her bonds wherewith she bound her soul shall stand. 8 But if her husband ‘disallowed her on the day that he heard it; then he shall make her vow which she vowed, and that which she uttered with her lips, wherewith she bound her soul, of none effect: and the Lorp shall forgive her. 9 But every vow of a widow, and of her that is divorced, wherewith they have bound their souls, shall stand against her. , oe if she vowed in her hus8 house, or bou Ys a with an oath ‘ com Py nd her husband heard 4; held his peace at her, and cratae o i not: then all her vows shall , and every bond wherewith she bound her soul shall : tand 12 But if her Ee aia r and hatl : nee them void on the day ae e Ben vial whatsoever proceeded oi r ps concerning he berevaar the bond heupst a al : her husband hath ‘tide may establish it, or her husbanda~y Yi and may) ~~ make it void. 14 But if her husband ¢ “hy hold his peace at her from ag Bete NY then he establisheth all her vows all her bonds, which are upon he confirmeth them, because he held] Hy peace at her in the day that he hea them. a 15 But if he shall any ways make them void after that he hath heard them; then he shall bear her iniquity 16 Theseare the statutes, which the Lorp commanded Moses, between a man and his wife, between the father and his daughter, being yet in her youth in her father’s house. CHAPTER XXXI. 1 The Midianites are spoiled, and Balaan slain. 13 Moses is wroth with the officers, for saving the women alive. 19 How the

‘soldiers, with their captives and spoil, ave to be purified. 25 The proportion whereby be divided. 48 The voluntary the prey is to oblation unto the treasury of the Lord. AX D the Lorp spake unto Moses, saying, 24 Avenge the children of Israel of the Midianites: afterward shalt thou bbe gathered unto thy people. 3 And Moses spakeunto the people, saying, Arm some of yourselves unto the war, and let them go against the Midianites, and avenge the Lorp of Midian. , 4 t + Of every tribe a thousand, he throughout all the tribes of Israel, shall ye send to the war. 5 So there were delivered out of the thousands of Isracl, a thousa" of every tribe, twelve thousand armet for war. 6 And Moses sent them to th a thousand of every tribe, them a” Phinehas the son of Hleazar the priest, to the war, with the holy ™ struments, and the trumpets to plov in his hand. a 7 And they warred against the Mr dianites, as the Lorp commande Moses; and “they slew all the ™ es.| J 8 And they ‘slew the kings Midian, beside the rest of them a were slain; namely,‘ Evi,and Reken and Zur, and Hur, and Reba, BY°), kings of Midian: ®Balaam also *? e wal, them void; give her, and the Lonp shalll fop. 1 o 3 Every vow, and every binding oat! i n to afflict the soul, her husband son of Beor they slew with the gwort 9 And the children of Israel 10° all the women of Midian captives 1 and their little ones, and tool h--. ach Slt bah gilt

Refore CHRIST 1.152 ee h Deut. 20. 14 i SeeDeut. 20. m ch. 25. 9, 2 Judg. 21.11, t Neb. a male, och. 5.2 Peh. 19. 11, &e, t Heb. ine strument, OF, essed a skins. v + Heb. host of war, - spoil of all their cattle, and all their floeks, and all their goods. 10 And they burnt all their cities wherein they dwelt, and all their goodly castles, with fire. 11 And "they took all the spoil, and all the prey, bot/ of men and of beasts. 12 And they brought the captives, and the prey, and the spoil, unto Moses, and Eleazar the pricst, and unto the congregation of the children of Israel, unto the camp at the plains of Moab, which are by Jordan near Jericho. 13 And Moses, and Eleazar the priest, and all the princes of the congregation, went forth to meet them without the camp. 14 And Moses was wroth with the officers of the host, with the captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, which came from the t battle. 15 And Moses saiduntothem, Have ye saved ‘all the women alive? 16 Behold, ‘these caused the children of Israel, through the ‘counsel of Balaam, to committrespassagainst the Lorn in the matter of Peor, and ™there was a plague among the congregation of the Lorn. 17 Now therefore "kill every male among the little ones, and kill every woman that hath known man by lying with thim. 18 But all the women children, that have not known a man by lying with him, keep alive for yourselves. 19 And °do ye abide without the camp seven days: whosoever hath killed any person, and ? whosoever hath touched any slain, purify bots yourselves and your captives on the third day, and on the seventh day. 20 And purify all your raiment, and all tthat is made of skins, and all work of goats’ hair, and all things made of wood. 21 1 And Eleazar the priest said unto the men of war which went to the battle, This is the ordinance of the law which the Loxv commanded Moses ; 22 Only the gold, and the silver, the brass, the iron, the tin, and the lead, 23 Every thing that may abide the fire, ye shall make i¢ go through the fire, and it shall be clean: neverMoses is wroth with the oficers. NUMBERS XXXI. How the prey Gait he divided. Before CHRIST 1452 ach. 19.9, 17theless it shall be purified awith the water of separation: and all that abideth not the fire ye shall make ro through the water. Pod TA aa ye shall wash your clothes on the seventh day, and ye shall be clean, and afterward ye shall come into the camp. 25 1 And the Lorn spake unto Moses, saying, ; 26 Take the sum of the prey that was taken, both of man and of beast, thou, and Eleazar the priest,

and the chief fathers of the congregation : 27 And ‘divide the prey into two | ‘j Zan: parts; between them that took the war upon them, who went out to battle, and between all the congre- | gation : . | 28 And levy a tribute unto the) Lorp of the men of war which) went out to battle: tone soul of|* five hundred, doth of the persons, | and of the beeves, and of the asses, | and of the sheep : 29 Take i¢ of their half, and give it unto Eleazar the priest, for an heave offering of the Lorp. | 30 And of the children of Israel's halt, thou shalt take "one portion of fifty, of the persons, of the beeves, of the asses, and of the 'flocks, of all manner of beasts, and give them unto the Levites, ‘which keep the charge of the tabernacle of the Lorn. 51 And Moses and Eleazar the priest did as the Lorp commanded Moses. 32 And the booty, deizg the rest of the prey which the men of war had caught, was six hundred thousand and seventy thousand and five thousand sheep, 35 And threescore and twelve thousand beeves, 34 And threescore and one thousand asses, 35 And thirty and two thousand persons in all, of women that had not known man by lying with him. r Lev. 11. 25. + Heb. af the captivity. > 3 Seever. 42— 47. I Or, goats. 36° And the half, which was the portion of them that went out to War, was in number three hundred thousand and seven and thirty thousand and five hundred sheep 37 Aud the Lonp’s tribute of the sheep was six hundred and threescore and fifteen. 35 And the beeves were thirty and ee

How the prey % 0 be pefore | SIX thousand ; rel tribute eas threese _24 || 39 And the asses * and five hundred bute was t of which sand 4 Lorp's t thousand; of which the bute was thirty and two 4] And Moses g which was the Loro's | + see ch.18. ]ing, unto Hileazar the pri o Lonp commande 49, And of the ¢ half, which Moses men that warred, 43 (Now the half tha hundred thousan hundred sheep, beeves, five hundred, e ver. 30. Moses. 48 7 And the officers tains of thousands, and servants have taken the men of war which are man of us. priest took the all wrought la of sand and seven thousan the Lorp's ore and twelve. vere thirty thou1; of which the hreescore and nore sixteen one. the persons 7 1 40 And Pp Lonv's ttipersons. ave the tribute, "s heave offerest, Yas the d Moses. hildren of Israel's divided from the t pertained unto the congregation was three d and thirty thoud and five 44 And thirty and six thousand 45 And thirty thousand asses and 46 And sixteen thousand persons; ) 47 Even "of the children of Israel's half, Moses took one portion of fifty, both of man and of beast, and gave them unto the Levites, which kept the charge of the tabernacle of the Lorp; as the Lorp commanded which were over thousands of the host, the capcaptains of hundreds, came near unto Moses : 49 And they said unto Moses, Thy sum of the under our + Heb. tana. | tcharge, and there lacketh not one 50 We have therefore brought a: ree oblation for the Lonp, stag anett found. oe hath tgotten, of jewels of gold a ao bracelets, rings, earrings, Fxoil 30,12, "y tablets, "to make an atonement yee souls before the Lorp 51 And Moses and Bleazar the them, even t Heb. reave-| 52 And Hebe nd all the gold of the toffori that they offered. up to the lone »Deut.on.14.] 53 (For Y 3 the men of war Spoil, every man foy inal — 54 And Moses and Eleayo. priest took the gold of ao the of thousands and of hundreds brought it into the tabernacle fate congregation, °for & memorial foy the children of Israel before the Lois CHAPTER XXXII | ] The Reubenites and Gadiles sue foy tho; inheritance on that side Jordan. 'G Mac" reproveth them. 16 They offer him cole tions to his content. 33 Moses dssioe in them the land. 39 They conquer it. net OW the children of Reuben and the children of Gad hada very great multitude of cattle: and and the land of Gilead, that, behold, the place was a place for cattle; 2 The children of Gad and the children of Reuben came and spake unto Moses, and to Eleazar the priest, and unto the princes of the congregation, saying, 3 Soils cad Dihon,

and Jazer, and » Nimrah, and Heshbon, and|’ and ?Beon, . ; 4 Even the country ewhich the}, Lorp smote before the congteg? tion of Israel, is a land for cattle, and thy servants have cattle: 5 Wherefore, said they, if we have found grace in thy sight, let this land be given unto thy servants for a possession, and bring us not over Jordan. : 6 {And Moses said unto the children of Gad and to the children © Reuben, Shall your brethren go war, and shall ye sit here? oli 7 And wherefore t discourage y the heart of the children of from going over into the and whic the Lorp hath given them! I 8 Thus did your fathers, ' when sent them from Kadesh-bamne 9 For *when they went up UP valley of Eshcol, and saw fe nf e they discouraged the heart © uid children of Israel, that they ae not go into the land which the Lon had given them. 10 ‘And the Lorn’s ange! " kindled the same time, and . sware, saying, a Surely none of the met eet me up out of Egypt, «from ty years old and Savard, shall the land which I sware unto Aw rN oS divided. NUMBERS XXNIL The Reubenizes *, = ul ¢ Dtaing Ch? when they saw the land of *Jazer,|*#:, Elealch, and ˚Shebam, and Nebo,|.", see the land. to the] Th as} pe Le ;

sue for their inheritance. NUMBE Rs x XXII. Moses ussigneth them the land. Tefore cnnist 1452 p Deut. 1. 34. & 15.2. Josh. 4. 12, 13. 8 Josh. 22. t ver. 33, Josh, 12.1, & 13. 8. “Deut. 3, 18, Josh. 1. 14. * Gen. 4. 44. 1G, Asai, 59, em e Mae ke 1G, 34, 4.7. & ie ai, | them, 4 Deut. 30. 1. 2 Chron. 7.19. ham, unto Isaac, and unto ‘Jacobs heeause 'they have not ! wholly followed me: }| 12 Save Caleb the son of Jephunneh the Kenezite, and Joshua the gon of Nun: ™for they have wholly followed the Lorn. 13. And the Lorp’s anger was kindled against Israel, and he made forty years, until °all the generation, the Lorn, was consumed. 14: And, behold, ye are risen up in your fathers’ stead, an increase of sinful men, to augment yet the fierce anger of the Lorn toward Israel. 15 For if ye 4turn away from after him, he will yet again leave them in the wilderness; and ye shall destroy all this people. 16 “| And they came near unto him, and said, We will build sheepfor our little ones: 17 But "we ourselves will go ready armed before the children of Israel, until we have brought them unto their place: and our little ones shall dwell in the fenced cities because of the inhabitants of the land. 18*We will not return unto our houses, until the children of Israel have inherited every man his inheritance. 19 For we will not inherit with them on yonder side Jordan, or forward; ‘because our inheritance is fallen to us on this side Jordan eastward. 20 { And "Moses said unto them, Tf ye will do this thing, if ye will go armed before the Lorp to war, 21 And will go all of you armed over Jordan before the Lorn, until he hath driven out his enemies trom before him, 22 And *the land be subdued beioe the Lorp: then afterward ¥ ye shall return, and be o guiltless before the Lonn, and before Israel; and “this land shall be your possession before the Lorn. 23 But if ye will not do so, behold, ye have sinned against the Lonn: and be sure “your sin will find you out. 24 Build you cities for your little ones, and folds for your sheep 5 3; and "wander in the wilderness | that had done evil in the sight of) folds here for our cattle, and cities | ldo that which hath proceeded out of Pe | ( iouth. 1452 3 had the children of Gad and —— | the children of Reuben spake unto | Moses, saying, Thy servants will do} | as my lord commandeth. vu | 26 °Our little ones, our wives, our | ‘75 | flocks, and all our cattle, shall be there in the cities of Gilead : | 4 Josh. 4. 12. 27 “But thy servants will pass over, every man armed for war, before the Lorp to battle, as my lord saith. | 28 So “concerning them

Moses' commanded Eleazar 'the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the| chief fathers of the tribes of the * Josh. 1. 13. | children of Israel : 29 And Moses said unto them, If the children of Gad and the children | of Reuben will pass with you over| Jordan, every man armed to battle, before the Lorp, and the land shall | be subdued before you; then ye shall give them the land of Gilead for a | possession : 30 But if they will not pass overwith youarmed, theyshall hay e possessions amone you im "the land of Canaan. 31 And the children of Gad and the children of Reuben answered. saying. -As the Lorp hath said unto thy ser| vants, so will we do. 32 We will pass over armed before the Lorp into the land of Canaan, that the possession of our inheritance on are side Jordan may be ours. And 'Moses gave unto them, | even i the children of Gad, and to| the children of Reuben, and unto half the tribe of Manasseh the son of | J oseph, Sthe kingdom of Sihon king eg geet of the Amorites, and the kinedom of Og king of Bashan, the land, with the cities thereof i in the coasts, even the cities of the country round about. | 34 4 And the children ofGad built - Ditton, and Ataroth, and }Aroer, | *eh. 33. 45, 35 And Atroth, Shophan, and 1 Deut. 2. 36. KJaazer, and J ogbehah, € yer, 1,3, 36 And 'Beth-nimrah, and Beth-|:2¢% hatin, "foneed cities : : and folds for | «Ws? sheep. 37 And the children of Reuben "built Heshbon, and Elealeh, and 'Gyathaim, 38 And °Nebo, and » Baal-meon, ("their names being changed,) and Shibmah: and toave other names unto the cities which they builded. t Feb. they y called by names the names of Ure cities. ~

ee The journeys of the Tsractites. NUMBERS XXXII. Tw 0 as 2 and Soity ; Mo Before CHRIST 1442 eee) + Gen. 50. 23. s Deut. 3. 12, 13, 15. Josh. 13. 31. &1l t Deut. 3. 14. Tosh. 13. 30. 1 Chron. 2. 21, 22, 23. wJudg. 10. 4 1 Kings 4. 13, «Exod. 12.57. 1491 » Exod. 12, 2. & 13, 4. ¢ Exod. 14. 8. 4 Exod. 12,29. © Exod, 12.12, & 18. 11, Isai. 19. 1. Rev. 12. 8. € Exod. 12,37. @ Exod. 13,20, ildr *Machir 39 And the children of Mi the son of Manasseh went to ae and took it, and dispossessed the ite which was 1 1. Pi kad Moe S pave Gilead unto Machir the son of Manasseh ; and It thereim. pegs t Jair the son of Manasseh went and took the small towns thereof, and called them » Havoth-jarr. 42, And Nobah went and took Kenath, and the villages thereof, and called it Nobah, after his own name. CHAPTER XXXL. 1 Two and forty journeys of the Israelites. 50 The Canaanites are to be destroyed. HESE are the journeys of the children of Israel, which went forth out of the land of Egypt with their armies under the hand of Moses and Aaron. 2 And Moses wrote their goings out according to their journeys by the commandment of the Lorp: and these are their journeys according to their goings out. 3 And they *departed from Rameses in the first month, on the fifteenth day of the first month; on the morrow after the passover the children of Israel went out ‘with an high hand in the sight of all the Egyptians. ‘ 4 For the Egyptians buried all their firstborn, ‘which the Lorp had smitten among them: ˚upon their gods also the Lorp executed judgments, 5 And the children of Israel removed from Rame: i in Suceoth. i ca 6 And they departed from Sucx Exod, 14.9, 1 Exod, 14, 92, & 15, 99, 23, * Exod. 15,97, coth, and pitched in Etham, whi is in the edge of the ieee ba “they removed from Etham ai rah ag — Pi-hahiroth, NEY Biche before Mii. ha Pilale ey departed from before Oth, and ‘passed through the midst of the sea ; ! and went three day? the wilderness, wildernes: f Journey in the Marah, of Etham, and pitched in 9 And the a and ‘came bes were twelve fountains . from Marah and in Elim = », 10 And they remoy od fran a and encamped by ee Tim, | 11 And they removed from th ie | Mh oe - encamped in the Milder x or oil, 38}, 12 And they took their jour of the wilderness of Sin, ant at camped in Dophkah. er oe 13 And they departed from Do) | kah, and encamped in Alush, _ 14 And they removed from Alush | and encamped at ™Rephidim, vliae i was no water for the people to drink wt! 15 And they departed from Rephidim, and pitched in the

"wilderness me of Sinai. | &ni 16 And they removed from the desert of Sinai, and pitched °at ‘an, 1 Kibroth-hattaavah. 1 17 And they departed from Ki. ‘" broth-hattaavah, and Pencamped at tuk Hazeroth. | 18 And they departed from Hazeroth, and pitched in 1 Rithmah. 19 And they departed from Rithmah, and pitched at Rimmon-parez. 20 And they departed from Rim-| mon-parez, and pitched in Libnah. | 21 And they removed from Libnah,, and pitched at Rissah. : 22 And they journeyed from Rissah, and pitched in Kehelathah. 93 And they went from Kehelathah, and pitched in mount Shar pher. 94 And they removed Shapher, and encampe dah. | 25 And they removed from Har dah, and pitched in Makheloth. il 26 And they removed from Mat) heloth, and encamped at Tahath. h 97 And they departed from Taha" and pitched at Tarah. er 28 And they removed from Tare and pitched in Mithcah. heal 29 And they went from Mithea and pitched in Hashmon® sh. 30 And they departed from oth| monah, and "encamped at Morr ose’ 31 And they departed from roth, and pitched in Bene} ee ‘tyt _82 And they removed fr0M ja) jaakan, and ‘encamped at Ho gidgad. 33 And they went from Hor I, Cy ch Bi from mount| d in Hara)

Refore CHRIST 452 web, 20, 1 & 97. 1 bi yeh. 20.2 Deut, 20, (i. & 32. 10. 1452 rch. 21.1, &e. ach. 21. 4. bch. 21. 10. ech. 21. 11. || Or, Heaps of Abarin. ach. 21. 11. © ch, 32, 34. Jer. 48, 22, Ezek. 6. 14. ech. 21, 20, Deut. 32. 49. ch, 22, 1, 4 Or, The plains of Shittine, , Shi *th. Josh. 2.1. of the Israclites. 35 And they departed from Mbronah, "and encamped at Kzion-gaber. 36 And they removed from Eziongaher, and pitched in the “wilderness ‘lof Zin, which is Kaclesh. 37 And they removed frorn *Kadesh, and pitched in mount Hor, in the edge of the land of Mdom. 38 And ¥ Aaron the priest went up into mount Hor at the command|ment of the Lonp, and died there, jin the fortieth year after the children of Isracl were come out of the land of Egypt, in the first day of the fifth month. 39 And Aaron was an hundred and twenty and three years old when he died in mount Hor. 40 And “king Arad the Canaanite, which dwelt in the south in the land of Canaan, heard of the coming of the children of Israel. 41 And they departed from mount «Hor, and pitched in Zalmonah. 42 And they departed from Zalmonah, and pitched in Punon. and ? pitched in Oboth. 4k And they departed from Oboth, and pitched in '¢Jje-abarim, in the border of Moab. 45 And they departed from lim, and pitched *in Dibon-gad. 46 And they removed from Dibongad, and encamped in Almon“diblathaim. 47 And they removed trom Almondiblathaim, £and pitched in themountains of Abarim, before Nebo. 48 And they departed from the mountains of Abarim, and "pitched in the plains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho. 49 And they pitched by Jordan, from Beth-jesimoth even unto '! Abelshittim in the plains of Moab. 50 {And the Loxp spake unto Moses in the plains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho, saying, 51 Speak unto the children of Isracl, and say unto them, * When ye are passed over Jordan into the laud of Canaan ; 52 "Then ye shall drive out all the ‘Jinhabitants of the land from before vs? |you, and destroy all their pictures, and destroy all their molten images, and quite pluck down all their high places : 43 And they departed from Punon, | NUMBERS XXXII, The Canaanites to be destroy shall dispossess the| _ Before 53 And ye voll CHRIST | inhabitants of the land, and dwe Ms2 | therein: for [ have given you the i land to possess it. |. 5 And ™ye shall divide the land) by lot for an inheritance among your | families ; and to the more ye shall toive the more inheritance, and to the fewer ye shall tgive the less inheritance every man’s inher tance shall be in the place re his lot

falleth; according to tribes of your fathers ye shall inherit. 55 But if ye will not drive out the inhabitants of the land from before you; then it shall come to pass, that those which ye let remain or them shal/ be "pricks in your eyes. and thorns in your sides. and shall vex you in the land wherein ye dwell. 56 Moreover it shall come to pass, that I shall do unto you, as I thought to do unto them. CHAPTER XXXIV. | | 1 The borders of the land. 16 The names of the men which shall divide the land. A. ND the Lorn spake unto Moses, tX saying, 2 Command the children of Israel, | and say unto them. When ye come into *the land of Canaan; (this is *$e.1/! the land that shall fall unto you for Ps*% an inheritance, even the land of Ezek 47. Canaan with the coasts thereof :) 3 Then your south quarter shall *28%35).' be from the wilderness of Zin along) 5 se. by the coast of Edom, and your south border shall be the outmost! coast of ‘the salt sea eastward : * Gen a: + And your border shall turn from as the south “to the ascent of Akrab-| ‘Jesh. 5.3. bim, and pass on to Zin: and the going forth thereof shall be trom the south *to Kadesh-barnea, and shall |° eh. 13. 26. & : ah go on to ‘Hazar-addar, and pass on f See Josh. 15. to Azmon: 5 And the border shall fetch a eompass from Azmon Sunto the river of Feypt, and the goings out of it shall be at the sea. 6 And as yor the western border, ye shall even have the eveat sea for a border: this shall be your west border. 7 And this s ¢ And this shall be your north border: from the great sea ye shall pot out for you “mount Hor: s Gen. 15. 18 Josh. 15. 4, 4. 1 Kings & to. Tsai. 27. 12. ch. SB. 37. you. | 8 From mount Hor ye shall point

25. k Ezek. 47. 15. 1 Ezek. 47. 17. m 2 Kings 23. 33. Jer. 39. 5, 6. t Heb. shouler ie » Deut. 3. 17. Luke 5. 1. over. 3. p yer. 1. Josh.14. 1, 2. ach. 32, 33. Josh.14.2,3. t Josh. 14.1. & 19. 51. * ch 1.4, 16. The borders of the land. 35. ‘to Jordan, and the goings out of it NUMBER § XXXIV. The 7 border ‘unto the entrance of Pama and the gongs forth of the border shall be to kZedad : 9 4 And the border shall go on to Ziphron, and the gomgs out of it shall be at 'Hazar-enan: this shall be your north border. 10 And yesball point out your east border from Hazar-enan to Sheham : j1 And the from Shepham east side of Ain; shall descend, and the tside of the sea eastward : 19 And the border shall go down coast shall go down nto Riblah, on the and the border shall reach unto nof Chinnereth It sea: this shall shall be at ˚the sal e coasts thereof be your land with th round ahout. 138 And Moses commanded. the children of Israel, saying, ? This és the land which ye shall inherit by lot, which the Lorp commanded to give unto the nine tribes, and to the half tribe : 14 9For the tribe of the children of Reuben according to the house of their fathers, and the tribe of the children of Gad according to the house of their fathers, have received their inheritance; and half the tribe of Manasseh have received their inheritance : 15 The two tribes and the half tribe have received their inheritance on this side Jordan near Jericho eastward, toward the sunrising. 16 And the Lorp spake unto Moses, saying, 17 These are the names of the men a shall divide the land unto you: Genre = priest, and Joshua the 18 And ye shall take one *pri of every tribe, to divide the Ika by inheritance. 19 And the names of the H these: Of the tribe of J ada, C eb the son of Jephunneh, — Joseph, for the tribe of dren of Manasseh, Hanni of Ephod. mel the soy 94 And the prince of the ty; the children of Ephraim, Kom son of Shiphtan. le 25 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Zebulun, Elizapho, the son of Parnach. i 26 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Issachar, Paltiel the son of Azzan. 97 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Asher, Ahihud the son of Shelomi. 28 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Naphtali, Pedahel the son of Ammihud. 29 These are they whom the Lorp commanded to divide the inheritance unto the children of Israel in the land of Canaan. CHAPTER XXXV. 1 Eight and forty cities for the Levites with their suburbs, and measure thereof. 6 Six of them are to be cities of refuge. 9 The laws of murder. 31 ‘No satisfaction for murder. ND the Lorp spake unto

Moses in the plains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho, saying,
2.*Command the children oF } that they give unto the Levites © the inheritance of their possessio? cities to dwell in; and ye shall give also unto the Levites suburbs for the cities round about them. 3 And the cities shall they have to dwell in; and the suburbs of them shall be for their cattle, and for thew goods, and for all their beasts. |. 4 And the suburbs of the cities; which ye shall give unto the Le shall seach from the wall of the el) and outward a thousand eubits roun about. she 5 And ye shall measure from W out the city on the east side i thousand cubits, and on the sou ; side two thousand cubits, 4” o the west side two thousan 20 And of the tribe i ay of the childre j ae Shemuel the son of hae 21 Ofthe trib; jami the son of Chis aati dace the prince of a i of Dan, B Elidad the tribe of ki the son and on the north side two how! cubits; and the city shall ‘4 t midst: this shall be to the suburbs of the cities. ye] i 6 And among the cities which shall give unto the Levites shall be »six cities for refuge ye shall appoint for the ma! pas aa" ead 23 The prince of the childre, Sy~ of the chil.} cis f Israel, |'s" ther? | } pic} 8 nslayiMil

ee eats = - and manslaughter. The laws of murder
NUMBERS XXXV : —— — en Re 1 1 sls urderer: when he} _ Pefore
nefore |that he may flee thither: and to ae ee te hall stay Rit
CHRIST MIST | ye. she forty a meeteth es slay ee fem ye shall add
forty and two ewer rut him of hatred =a eb. were | 7 So all the
cities which ye shall | or hurl 7 him ?by laying of wal | ani," hem }
od on a . . be 0 a a ie ; . . 1 cin 2. ean, | give to the Levites shall be
˚forty that a di sic patina ala his| eee | 5 and cight cities: them shall
ye give} 21 Orin enmity s premio ede oc with their suburbs. hand,
that he die: he that smo e te 8 And the cities which ye shall | shall
surely he put to doe Fe a tosh. 21-3 | pive shall be "of the
possession of | 7s a murderer: the pense ye cen on.6t. {the children
of Israel: * from them | shall ng murderer, when he that have many
ye shall give many; | meeteth him. ; : | but from them that have few
ye) 22 But if he thrust him suddenly re shall. give few: every one
shall) 'without enmity, or have cast upon | | give of his cities unto
the Levites | him any thing without laying of wait, according to his
inheritance which 23 Or with any stone, wherewith a t Heb. they |
the inheriteth. /man may die, seeing him not, and | "en 9 {1 And
the Lorp spake unto| cast i# upon him, that he die, and Moses,
saying, was not his enemy, neither sought 10 Speak unto the
children of) his harm: ; — 'Denk 19) Israel, and say unto them,
'When| 2+ Then "the congregation shall 'scch. 20.6. Josh. 20. 2. 8
Exod. 21.13, + Heb. by error. h Deut. 19. 6. Josh. 20. 3, 6,6. iver.
6. * Deut. 4. 41. Josh. 20. 8. 'ch. 15. 16. ™ Exod, 21. 12,14. Lev.
24.17. Deut. 19. 11, 12. t Heb, with a stone af lhe ane" . "Yer. 21,
94, peut. 19. 6, Josh. 20.5 The : i P #20.3,5,| 19 "The vevenger of
blood himself} shall. be surely put to death. e be come over Jordan
into the land of Canaan ; 11 Then £ye shall appoint you cities to be
cities of refuge for you; that the slayer may fice thither, which
lilleth any person tat unawares. 12 "And they shall be unto you
cities for refuge from the avenger; that the manslayer die not, until
he stand before the congregation in judgment. 13 And of these
cities which ye shall give 'six cities shall ye have for refuge. 14 Ye
shall give three cities on this side Jordan, and three cities shall ye
give in the land of Canaan, which shall be cities of refuge. 15 These
six cities shall be a refuge, doth for the children of Israel, and 'for
the stranger, and for the sojourner among them: that every one that
killeth any person unawares may flee thither. 16 ™And if he smite

him with an instrument of iron, so that he die, he #s a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death. 17 And if he smite him ¢ with throwing a stone, wherewith he may die, and he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death. 18 Or ¢ he smite him with an hand weapon of wood, wherewith he may die, and he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death. c 1 13-2 judge between the slayer and the revenger of blood according to these judgments : 25 And the congregation shall deliver the slayer out of the hand of the | revenger of blood, and the congregation shall restore him to the city of his refuge, whither he was fled: and she shall abide in it unto the death of ,° the high priest, ‘which was anointed ' Fx with the holy oil. 26 But if the slayer shall at any time come without the border of the city of his refuge, whither he was fled FI | 27 And the revenger of blood find him without the borders of the city | of his refuge, and the revenger of| blood kill the slayer; the shall not! ‘252 | be guilty of blood : Beas 28 Because he should have re mained in the city of his refuge until the death of the high priest: but after the death of the high priest the slayer shall return into the land of his possession. 29 So these things shall be for "a ‘eb. 27. u. statuteof judgment unto youthrough- | out your generations in all your dwell- | ings. 30 Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be put’ to death by the ‘mouth of witnesses: but one|* Deut. 17. 6. witness shall not testify against any Mare tt 1B person zo cause him to die. "| Hebe 10 3% 31 Moreover ye shall take no satisfaction for the life of a murderer, which is Teuilty of death: but he| f Hep. suey to de

— -YWWV S. : ; RS XXXV. . Of the marriage of heweassts. I ae — ee 8 for inte | ae dae is-| are received: so shall tl aie ns, 29 ye shall take no gatis- | are recelvecc : heir inh cenIst acti oe vn ‘that ig fled to the] ance be taken away from fin My, se ‘ts nit his refuge, that he should | ritance of the tribe of our fathens * ‘ city 0 ome ‘well in the land,| 5 And Moses commanded the i: NI come aga he priest. dren of Israel according +o t] uh until the death of the Pp LCN LO the word 33 So ye shall not pollute the of the Lor, saying, The tribe gf os.106.% |Jand wherein ye ave for blood *it] the sons of Joseph “hath said wel), |. “etl | tefl and : tthe land| 6 This ¢s the thing which the Lony| PSs inere |defileth the land; and ig Which the Lonp can tem | cannot be cleansed of the blood that dothcommandconcerning thedangh. ferthe tn | © shed therein, but *by the blood of | ters of Zelophchad, saying, Let then £Gen. 9. 6 tat shed th tmarry to whom they think best «ts, -ter.142%| 34 ®Defile not. therefore the land| ‘only to the family of the tribe offi’, Deut 317 hich ye shall inhabit, wherein I their father shall they marty. : vexo.20.45 |diell: for I the Lorp dwell a- 7 So shall not the mheritance of! 6. mong the children of Israel. a a . remove from = tribe to tribe: for every one of the CHAPTER XXXVI. Wdr : ‘ 1 The inconvenience of the inheritance of children of Israel shall * Skeep him- The daughters 5 is remedied by marrying in self to the inheritance of the tribe|élkiz: their ow tribes, 7 ag ae of his fathers. a ae ie pees their § And hevery daughter, that pos- "Oc (father's brothers? sons. sesseth an inheritance in any tribe as the chief fathers of the fami-| of the children of Israel, shall be + ch, 26. 9. lies of the *children of Gilead, | wife unto one of the family of the the son of Machir, the son of Ma-| tribe of her father, that the children nassch, of the families of the sons of of Israel may enjoy every man the Joseph, came near, and spake before | inheritance of his fathers. Moses, and before the princes, the] 9 Neither shall the inheritance rechief fathers of the children of Israel: | move from one tribe to another tribe; »eh.96.65.8) 2 And they said, ’ The Lorp com- but every one of the tribes of the Josh. 17.3. |manded my lord to give the land for children of Israel shall keep himself; bacig _ Cachan by lot tl children | to his own inheritance. ia Josh. 17.3,4. : and *my lord was com- 10 Even as the Lorp commande Sold eee ac Rael ¢ our bro- | lophehad : ant 3 And ith denen 11 ‘For Mahlah, Tirzah, and HogAree i ak be married to any|lah, and Milcah, and

Noah, the be aaa of t pare tribes of the | daughters of Zelophehad, were mar ; healer ars then shall their ried unto their father’s brothers’s0"* |, yaw heen er fe ta en from the in-| 12 And they were married finto) wi ae a a fathers, and shall the families of the sons of Manas-| jin" tk "sl ole e ; eritance of the tribe] sch the son of Joseph, and ther iat shall bigs fad rs received: so| inheritance remained in the tribe our jcivstibans, | irom the lot of| of the family of their father. Ler. 25.1.] 4 And when @the jubil 13 These are the commandmen children of Israel shall’ th of the | and the judgments, which the Lor? e, then shall | commanded by the hand of Moses LA rat their inheritance be i be put unto the inheritance of the tribe whereunto they to the children of Israel ‘in the plain of Moab by Jordan near Jericho.

Nefore CHRIST 1461 «Josh. 9.1, 10. & 22. 4, 7. f Or, Zuph. & Num. 13. 26. ch. 9. 23, o Num. 33. 38. 1451 “Num. 21.24, © Nun. 21, 33. Josh, 13,12. 1491 f Exod. 3.1. 6 Sce Exod. 19.1 Num. 10.11. t Heb. ale dis neighbours. T Heb. given, "Gen. ty. 7, ee FIFTH BOOK CHAPTER IT. 1 Moses’ speech in the end of the fortieth year, briefly rehearsing the story 6 of Go's promise, 13 of giving them officers, 19 of sending the spies to search the land, 34 of God's anger for their incredulity, Al and disobedience. HESE de the words which Moses spake unto all Israel * on this side Jordan in the wilderness, in the plain over against 'the Red sea, between Paran, and Tophel, and Laban, and Hazeroth, and Dizahab. 2 (There are eleven days’ journey from Horeb by the way of mount Seir "unto Kadesh-barnea.) 3 And it came to pass ‘in the fortieth year, in the eleventh month, on the first day of the month, that Moses spake unto the children of Israel, according unto all that the Lorp had given him in commandment unto them; 4 “After he had slam Sihon the king of the Amorites, which dwelt in Heshbon, and Og the king of Bashan, which dwelt at Astaroth ˚in Edrei: 5 On this side Jordan, in the land of Moab, began Moses to declare this law, saying, 6 The Lorp our God spake unto us fin Horeb, saying, Ye have dwelt long Senough in this mount : 7 Turn you, and take your journey, and go to the mount of the Amorites, and unto tall the places nigh thereunto, in the plain, in the hills, and in the vale, and in the south, and by the sea side, to the land of the Canaanites, and unto Lebanon, unto the great river, the river [uphrates. 8 Behold, I haye tset the land before you: go in and possess the land which the Lor» sware unto your fathers, "Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, to give unto them and to their seod after them. THE oF MOSES, CALLED DEUTERONOMY. Before CHRIST. 1451 9 (And Lispake unto you at that time, saying, [ am not able to bear you myself alone : = 10 The Lorp your God hath mul- * tiplied you, and, behold, "ye re this day as the stars of heaven for multitude. 11 ('The Lorp God of your fathers make you a thousand times so many | _ more as ye are, and bless you, ™as| he hath promised you !) 12 "How can I myself alone bear your cumbrance, and your burden, | and your strife? 13˚ i * See Exod. 18.21. Num. 11. 16, ! | 3 ˚tTake you wise men, and un-| derstanding, and known among your ** tribes, and I will make them rulers * Heb. Géee. over you. 14 And ye answered me, and said, The thing which thou hast spoken is good for us to do. 15 So I

took the chief of your! tribes, wise men, and known, Pand |” #Xoe-15-＞5‘made them heads over you, cap- | * Heb. seve. tains over thousands, and captains | over hundreds, and captains over fifties, and eaptains over tens, and officers among your tribes. | 16 And [ charged your judges at) that time, saying, Hear the causes between your brethren, and “judge righteously between every man and | his "brother, and the stranger ¢hat ‘'*+ ＞. és with him. 17 *Ye shall not trespect persons | 42", in judement ; but ye shall hear the) 1S small as well as the great; ye shall not be afraid of the face of man: for | ‘the judgment is God's: and the cause that is too hard for you, “bring i¢ unto me, and I will hear it. ~ | Us And T commanded you at that! al all the things which ye should do. 19 4 And when we departed from Horeb, *we went through all that great and terrible wilderness, which ye saw by the way of the mountain _ Ss | reh. ie 1 John 7. 24. | & « Exod. 1. 2. a6, 1490 x Num. lo, 12. eh. Jer 2.

The story of what befell Israel DEUTERONOMY I. CHRIST 145] y Num. 13. 26. t Josh. 1.9. 1490 «Num. 19. 3, Num. 13.22, 23, 24. eNumn. 13, 27. 4 Num. 14.1, 2,3, 4. Bs, 106, 24, 25. ech. 9, 28. t Heb. metted, s Josh. 2. 11. £ Num. 13, 99, 31, 32, 33, ch. 9.1, 2, 5 Num. 13,99, M Exod. Exod. 14.14, Neh. 4. 20, 1 Exod. 19, 19. 4 ch. 32, Z 19, 4, 1 ˚ Before of the Amorites, as the Lorp our God commanded us; and *we came Kadesh-barnea. 0 And I said unto you, Ye are come unto the mountain of the Amorites, which the Lorp our God th give unto us. - Behold, the Lorp thy God hath set the land before thee: go up and possess 7f, as the Lorp God of thy fathers hath said unto thee; * fear not, neither be discouraged. 22 { And ye came near unto me every one of you, and said, We will send men before us, and they shall search us out the land, and bring us word again by what way we must go up, and into what cities we shall come. 23 And the saying pleased me well: and *I took twelve men of you, one of a tribe: 24 And »they turned and went up into the mountain, and came unto the valley of Eshcol, and searched it out. 25 And they took of the fruit of the land in their hands, and brought at down unto us, and brought us word again, and said, ˚J¢ is a good land which the Lorn our God doth ive us, 26 “Notwithstanding ye would not go up, but rebelled against. the commandment of the Lorp your God: 27 And ye murmured in your tents and said, Because the Lorp ˚hated us, he hath brought us forth out of Me land of Egypt, to deliver se ite sg hand of the Amorites, to destroy 28 Whither brethren ae geen a het ani, The il grat great aad than we; the cities are at and walled up to heaven; and moreover w tA a en — the sons of en I said unto y ae neither be afraid i The Lonp your God wij goeth before dae you, according t¢ - in fight for Tsai, 46, Is 69,4 Hos. 11 ude §, On, in all ‘th went, until 7 . e Way th 2 Vet in. thea into this elieve the Teas, ae "ye did not On (1.7 at ye it he did for | +4 Place. | Hf . 7S Ta ow their way to Q, ~ : ay, 33 'Who went in the way before) > > you, ™to search you out a place to pitch your tents 7, in fire by night, to shew you by what way ye should x -o, and in a cloud by day. 34 And the Lorp ‘heard the voico| of your words, and was wroth, "and sware, saying, 35 ˚Surely there shall not one of these men of this evil generation see that good land, which I sware to give unto your fathers, 36 ?Save Caleb the son of Jephunneh; he shall see it, and to him will I give the land that he hath trodden upon, and to his children, because

“he hath twholly followed]: the Lorp. 37 Also the Lonp was angry with me for your sakes, saying, Thou also shalt not go in thither. 38 *But Joshua the son of Nun, twhich standeth before thee, he shall go in thither: "encourage him: for he shall cause Israel to inherit it. 39 * Moreover your little ones, which Yye said should be a prey, and your children, which in that day *had no|*j knowledge between good and evil, they shall go in thither, and unto them will I give it, and they shall possess 1t. 40 *But as for you, tun you, and take your journey into the wilderness by the way of the Red sea. 41 Then ye answered and said unto me, >We have sinned against the Lorp, we will go up and fight, according to all that the Lorp our God commanded us. And when ye had girded on every man his weapons of war, ye were 1 into ihe mid ready to go up in 42 And the Lorn said unto me, Say unto them, *Go not up, neither fight; for I am not among you; lest ye be smitten before your enemies. an So I spake unto you; and ye d not hear, but rebelled against the commandment of the Lorp, and hill, ent presumptuously up into the in hii the Amorites, which dwelt ) at-mountain, came out agains you, and chased you, ˚as bees do, and destroyed OU S : ou in Seir. to onmah, y Seir, even un 45 And TWA MQaben 3 « * Sie "cho My Vg 0 Num us ayy Ps 1, P Numb, aa Tosh, 14 4 5 Num. M3. t Exod Mil & Bll See 1 Sin 16. 2. uNumJi ch. aif x Num. it y Num. it + Isai. 7.15 Rom. a Numi » Numi Nut WW

——————— The Isvaclites forbidden to meddle DEUT Before CHRIST 1451 —S ¢ Num. 15 & 1 Judg. 22. 1.17. a Num. 14. 25. eb, 1. 40. 4 See ver. 7; 14, < Num. 20. 14. + Heb. even to the treading of the sole of the foot. «Gen. 36. 8. Josh. 24. 4. eeh. 82,3, 4. €Judg. 11, 18. #1 Kings ¢ aghinss 9. Y against Moab. {Num 21. 2 jen. 19. 36, 37. Gen. M5. ‘Num. 1: a es ch. 9.2, not hearken to your voice, nor give car unto you. 46 ‘So ye abode in Kadesh many ‘| days, according unto the days that ye abode there. CHAPTER II. 1 The story is continued, that they were not to meddic with the Edomites, ) nor with the Moabites, 17 nor with the Ammonites, 24 but Sihon the Amorite was subdued by them. HEN we turned, and took our journey into the wilderness by the way of the Red sea, *as the Lorp spake unto me: and we compassed mount Seir many days. 2 And the Lorp spake unto me, saying, 3 Ye have compassed this mountain »long enough: turn you northward. 4 And command thou the people, saying, ˚Ye ave to pass through the coast of your brethren the children of Esau, which dwell in Seir; and they shall be afraid of you: take ye good heed unto yourselves therefore: 5 Meddle not with them; for I will not give you of their land, * no, not so much as a foot breadth; “because I have given mount Seir unto Esau for a possession. 6 Ye shall buy meat of them for money, that ye may eat; and ye shall ‘also buy water of them tor money, that ye may drink. 7 For the Lorp thy God hath blessed thee in all the works of thy hand: he knoweth thy walking through this great wilderness : ˚these forty years the Lorp thy God hath been with thee ; thou hast lacked nothing. 8 ‘And when we passed by from our brethren the children of Esau, which dwelt in Seir, through the way of the plain from *Elath, and from Ezion-gaber, we turned and passed by the way of the wilderness of Moab. 9 And the Lorp said unto me, ‘Distress not the Moabites, neither contend with them in battle: for L will not give thee of their land fur a possession ; because I have given 4 Ay unto ‘the children of Lot for a possession. 10 ©The Emims dwelt therein in times past, a people great, and many, and tall, as ‘the Anakims; BERONOMY T. {1˚ Which also were accounted with the Edomites, Me oabites, FCgiants, as the Anakims; but the ‘Moabites called them Emims. | 12 ™The Horims also dwelt in Seir beforetime; but the children of Esau tgueceeded them, when they had destroyed them from before them, and dwelt in their "stead; as Tsrael did unto the land of his possession, which

the Lorp gave unto them. 13 Now rise up, said J, and get you over "the "brook Zered. And we went over the brook Zered. 14 And the space in which we came ˚from Kadesh-barnea, until we were come over the brook Zered, was thirty and eight years; P until all the generation of the men of war were wasted out from among the host, ‘as the Lorp sware unto them. 15 For indeed the *hand of the)’ Lorp was against them, to destroy them from among the host, until they were consumed. 16 { So it came to pass, when all the men of war were consumed and dead from among the people, 17 That the Lorp spake unto me, saying, 18 Thou art to pass over through Ar, the coast of Moab, this day : 19 And when thou comest nigh over against the children of Ammon, distress them not, nor meddle with them: for I will not give thee of the land of the children of Ammon ay possession ; because I have given it unto ‘the children of Lot jor a possession. 20 (That also was accounted a land of giants: giants dwelt therein in old time; and the Ammonites call them * Zamzummims ; 21 "A people great, and many, and tall, as the Anakims; but the Lorp destroyed them before them; and they sueceeded them, and dwelt in their stead : 22 As he did to the children of Esau, *which dwelt in Seir, when he destroyed Ythe Horims from before them; and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead even unto this day : ; 23) And *the Avims which dwelt in Hazerim, even unto *Azzah, the Before CHRIST 1451 m yer. 22. Gen, 14. 6. & H.W. eb. inherited them. | Or, room. pNum. 14. 33. 64. & HB. + Gen. 19. tGen. Le Strims. w See ver. 10. * Gen. 360, . 0. y Gey x A}-— Amos 9. 7. Caphtorims, which came forth out of Caphtor, destroyed them, and dwelt in their stead.) —— 2 Num. 21.12. | b Gen. 1. Ld.

Sihon the Amorite subdued. Before CHRIST 1441 Se ¢ Num. 21,13, 14. Judg. 11.18, 21. 15. ch. 11. 95. Josh. 2.9,10. ech. 20. 10. Num. 21.21, 22, Judg. 11. 19. 6 Num. 20, 19. ch. 2 a4 Judg. 1. 17, Ta ‘ i Num. 21. 23. k Josh. 11. 20. 1 Exod. 4. 21. meh. J. 8. » Num, 21.23. rNum ch. 26 4 Lev. 27. 28. ch. 7. 2, 26. t Heb. every city of men, and wamen, and little ones. rch. 3, 12, & 4, 48. Josh. 13, 9, wait, | and contend wit 24 { Rise ye up, take your journey, and ˚pass over the river Arnon: behold, I have given into thine hand Sihon the Amorite, king of Heshbon, and his land: + begin to possess %, h him in battle. ill I begin to put the dread of thee and the fear of thee upon the nations that are under the whole heaven, who shall hear report of thee, and shall tremble, and be in anguish because of thee. 26 { And I sent messengers out of the wilderness of Kedemoth unto Sihon king of Heshbon ewith words of peace, saying, 97 ‘Let me pass through thy land: I will go along by the high way, I will neither turn unto the right hand nor to the left. 28 Thou shalt sell me meat for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may drink : only I will pass through on my feet ; 29 ("As the children of Esau which dwell in Seir, and the Moabites which dwell in Ar, did unto me;) until I shall pass over Jordan into the land which the Lorn our God giveth us. 30 ‘But Sihon king of Heshbon would not let us pass by him: for kthe Lorp thy God ‘hardened his spirit, and made his heart obstinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as appeareth this day. 31 And the Lorp said unto me, Behold, I have begun to ™give Sihon and his land before thee : begin to possess, that thou mayest inherit his land. 32 "Then Sihon came out against us, he and all his people, to fight at Jahaz. 33 And ˚the Lorn our God delivered him before us; and ? we smote him, and his sons, and all his people. 34 And we took all his cities at thet time, and ‘utterly destroyed ‘the men, and the women, and the little ones, of every city, we left none to remain : 85 Only the cattle we took for a prey unto ourselves, and the spoil of the cities which we took. i. From auntie, which és by the of the river of Arnon 1 from the city that és Pie y y that is by the river, 25 4This day w DEUTERONOMY Il. The story of th even unto Gilead, there was not onc? city too strong for us: *the Le our God delivered all unto us: 7 37 Only unto the land of the ehy_|r dren of Ammon thou camest not nor unto any place of the pivoy t Jabbok, nor unto the cities in the mountains, nor unto "whatsoeyey| the Lorp our God

forbad us, CHAPTER III. 1 The story of the conquest of Og ki Bashan. 11 The bigness of ig beil 12 9 distribution of those lands to the two tribes and half. 23 Moses' prayer to enter into the land. 26 He is permitied to sce it, HEN we turned, and went up the way to Bashan: and "Og the king of Bashan came out against us, he and all his people, to battle bat Edrei. 9 And the Lorp said unto me, Fear him not: for I will deliver him, and all his people, and his land, into thy hand; and thou shalt do unto him as thou didst unto ¢Sihon king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon. 3 So the Lorp our God delivered into our hands Og also, the king of Bashan, and all his people: and we smote him until none was left to him remaining. 4 And we took all his cities at that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, threescore cities, ˚all the region of Argob, the kingdom of Og in Bashan. 5 All these cities were fenced with high walls, gates, and bars ; beside unwalled towns a great many. 6 And we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Sihon king 'of Heshbon, utterly destroying the men, women, and children, of every city. 7 But all the cattle, and the spoil of the cities, we took for a prey t0 ourselves. 8 And we took at that time out of the hand of the two kings © the Amorites the land that was 0". this side Jordan, from the river % Arnon unto mount Hermon ; 9 (Which * Hermon the Sidonians eal] Sirion; and the Amorites call it hShenir ;) 10 'All the cities of the plain, and all Gilead, and "all Bashan, unto Salchah and Edrei, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan. 11 ' For only Og king of Bashan be COnGues t of t, ah hy "Nume + aun thy ch. . Poh Numi Num. fli e) Kingst 13. 994 ch. ibe 19, 2 conde i . ab P ypeurol 23.4 yb

The Nefore CURIST M51 och. 2 6. Josh. r Num. 3: Josh, 12. 6 +1 Chron. 2. 22, «Josh, 13. 13. rch. 4. 49, Josh. 3. 4 Gen. 14. 3, I Or, under he springs of Pisgah, ‘Num. 32. &e, { Heb. sons Of power. * Josh. 22, 4, “Nun.27, 18, ee distribution of the land. fe 13, 8, &e. a Josh. 13, 29 t Num. 32.41. « Num. 32. 39, w 2Sam. 24.5. y Num. 34. 11, Num. 34.11, or, The hill. remained of the remnant of "giants ; behold, his bedstead was a hedstead of iron; 7s it not in" Rabbath | of the children of Ammon? nine | cubits was the length thereof, and | four cubits the breadth of it, after | the cubit of a man, 12 And this land, which we pos- | sessed at that time, ˚from Aroer, | which is by the river Arnon, and half mount Gilead, and ? the cities thereof, gave [ unto the Reubenites | and to the Gadites. | 13 9 And the rest of Gilead, and | all Bashan, deing the kingdom of'! Og, gave J unto the half tribe of | Manassch ; all the region of Argob, with all Bashan, which was called the land of giants. 14: "Jair the son of Manasseh took | all the country of Argob * unto the coasts of Geshuri and Maachathi; and ‘called them after his own name, | Bashan-havoth-jair, unto this day. | 15"And I gave Gilead unto Machir. 16 And unto the Reubenites “and | unto the Gadites I gave from Gilead even unto the river Arnon half the valley, and the border even unto the river Jabbok, * which is the border of the children of Ammon : 17 The plain also, and Jordan, and the coast thereof, from ¥ Chinnereth “even unto the sea of the plain, *even the salt sea, ' under Ashdothpisgah eastward. 18 1 And I commanded you at that | time, saying, The Lorp your God hath given you this land to possess it: ¥ye shall pass over armed before | your brethren the children of Israel all that are tmeet for the war. 19 But your wives, and your little ones, and your eattle, (fo. I know that ye have much ecattle,) shall abide in your cities which I have given you; 20 Until the Loup have given rest unto your brethren, as well as unto you, and watil they also possess the land which the Loup your God hath given them beyond Jordan: and thew shall ye *yeturn every man unto his possession, which I have given you, 214 And commanded Joshua at that time, saying, "hine eyes have seen all that the Lonp your Gad -] | DEUTERONOMY SI. hath done unto these two kings : so Moses prayer to sce w Loup your God he shall fight for you. 23 And ‘I besought the Lonp at that time, saying. a 0 Lord Gon, thou hast begun to shew thy servant # thy greatne 8 and thy mighty hand: for what Cod is there in heaven or in earth, that

can do according to thy works, and according to thy might ‘ 25 IJ pray thee, let me go over, and see Jordan, that goodly mountain, and Lehanon. 26 But the Lorp * was wroth with me for your sakes, and would not hear me: and the Lorp said unto me, Let it suffice thee; speak no more unto me of this matter. 27 'Get thee up into the top of ’ ' Piseah, and lift up thine eyes westward, and northward, and southward, and eastward, and behold 7 with thine eyes: for thou shalt not go over this Jordan. 28 But ™charge Joshua, and en- *, courage him, and strenethen him: ¢ for he shall go over before this people, and he shall cause them to inherit the land which thou shalt see. 29 So we abode in "the valley over against Beth-peor. CHAPTER IY. 1 An exhortation to otedience. 41 Moses appointeth the three cities of refuge on that side Jordan. . OW therefore hearken, O Israel, unto “the statutes and *Lev. 19. unto the judgments, which I teach you, for to do them, that ye may an : : “) | Baek. 30. hive, and go in and possess the land) Raw ins which the Lorp God of your fathers | giveth you. ‘ 2 Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish vwght from it, that ye! may keep the commandments of the! Loxp your God which 1 command | you. | 3 Your eyes have seen what the Lorn did because of © Baalpeor : for all the men that followed Baalpeor, the Lorp thy God hath destroyed them from amone you. 4 But ye that did cleave unto the Okv your God are alive every one of you this day. : 20. 4. £ See 2 Cor. ithe good land that 7# beyond eg | | es ee 7 - | Before shall the Lone do unto all the CHEIST kingdoms whither thou passest. 1451 99 V fear them: for*the 7734 | 92 Ye shall not fear them: ~ aor 14.14 | ch. 1. A he land. |

An exhortation to obedience. DEUTERONON TY IV. A dissuasive agains m ch, 6. 4, 22, n yer. 33, 36. © Rxod. 2, 22. 1 Kings 19, 12. + Heb. save a voice. Peh. 9. 9, 11. 4 Exod. 34.28. t Exod, 24, 12, & 31. 1. * Exod. 21, 1. & ch. 22. & ch. 23, ‘Josh. 23, 11. 5 Behold, I have taught you staand thick darkness. 12 ™And the Lorp spake unto you out of the midst of the fire: "ye heard the voice of the words, but saw no similitude; °!only ye heard a voice. 18 P And he declared unto you his covenant, which he commanded you to perform, even ‘ten commandments; and "he wrote them upon two tables of stone. 14 4% And *the Lorp commanded me at that time to teach you statutes and judgments, that ye might do them in the land whither ye go over to possess it. 15 'Take ye therefore good heed “ Tsai. 40. 18. unto yourselves; for ye saw no manner of "similitude on the day that the Lorp spake unto you in Hoye} out of the midst of the fire: the likeness of any thing, which the Lorn thy God hath forbid 24 For ™the Lorp thy God ea consuming fire, even "a jealous God. 95 { When thou shal dren, and children’s children, a” ye land, and ° and make a graven image, likeness of any thing, and ? do evil in the sight of the Lorp shall corrupt yourselves, thy God, to provoke him to ange?*), 36 41 call heaven and earth to witness against you this day, that ye shall soon utterly perish from off the land whereunto ye go ove! Jordan to possess it; ye ghall not den. thee. . hile} oh. oi! t beget cht ‘ t shall have remained long 1 the| or the shall’ "aay, Before In rca tutes and judgments, ve nee 16 Lest ye *corrupt yourselves, ang} i" Lorp my God commanded 1D. _lymake you a graven image, +] : + the land whither |* make j 8 ge, the si. Gs eae do er militude of ay ie * the likenesg poo - for | of male or female, \ 6 Keep therefore ae nee = 17 The likeness of any beast that|’ ayov 0.28. |this is ¢your wisdom and your uD-| | 1 ee a Ps, 19.7. & 7. in the sight of the | is on the earth, tre aie ss of any uh 10 derstanding ri shall hear all these winged fowl that flieth in the air, . pause 1 : Surely this great 18 The likeness of any thing that statutes, ante d understanding creepeth on the ground, the likeness ee nae "i of any fish that zs in the waters besoil ion ¢ 12 so| neath the earth : = i aoe ven Sane 19 And lest thou *lift up thine| *sx: Ps, 46.1, .[great, W. ne L our God is injeyes unto heaven, and when thou} 7." fies, |e ae i .2|seest the sun, and the moon, and sut-35-6 | ont things that we call upon him fo ee 8 And what nation i 4 sa ee oath driven to Sqorahip 7s that hath statutes and

judgments | ven, shouldest be i i i eh “shteous as all this law, which|them, and serve them, which the; — 1 ab fore you this day ? Lorp thy God hath "divided unto|!0 ix 9 ‘Only ale heed to thyself, and | all nations under the ~~ sProv.4.23, |8keep thy soul diligently, test thou} 20 But the eae parr ae _ ah Pa forget the things which thine eyes and ‘brought you orth out o the) ‘ont fae seen and. lest they depart iron furnace, even out of Egypt, to | Hat from thy heart all the days of ay be unto ee people of inheritance, | #.2 i 9. | life : i and |as ye are this day. ‘eet ee thy a bias pene 21 Furthermore ‘the Lop was an- en 7.56: | 10 Specially *the day that thou gry with me for your sakes, and swato ; stoodest before the Lorp thy God | that I should not go over Jord Hebr.12.18 1in Horeb, when the Lorp said unto|and that I should not go vit ) | , me, Gather me the people together, that good land, which the bas a | and I will make them hear my | God giveth thee for an aaraaitl ae words, that they may learn to fear) 22 But & I must die in this oe a me all the days that they shall live I mnst not go over J ordan reife upon the earth, and éhat they may | ye shall go over, and possess teach their children. ‘ood Jand. - lest |! 11 And ye came near and stood| 23 Take heed unto souneS - : ' Bod. 19.18. | under the mountain; and the !moun-| ye forget the covenant of er : {Gah wart. tain burned with fire unto the tmidst | your God, which he made with yous)... of heaven, with darkness, clouds, |'and make you a graven image, "| pro? | prolong your days upon it, but sha utterly be destroyed.

i v1 sraclites. DEUTERONOMY IV. to the [sraen Cod's especial regard ; gutta ad : 7 Before aerate r | ron Fe tter | § T ive out nations from be-| , BOTs + Refore 27 And the Lonrp "shall scatter| 35 "To driv Me as niee thai cHay em" | you among the nations, and ye shall | fore thee greater a aes ae a |} i D ring be =a eee v he left few in number among the | thou af, . vig - he va wen Tt 7, 28. 33. 'i ; : a 5 : ps ne lev tot. | heathen, whither the Lorn shall thee their ch Nett Ved you. as if is this day. 28 And *there ye shall serve gods,| 39 Know therefore this day, and 5. er. Bae a - ae . 4 ˚the ou 4 < Ter, the work: of men's hands, wood and | consider 7 in thine ae gt Josh. 2. 1. Ter. ) : Ch 2 ove, | 'Te stone, 'which neither sce, nor hear,| Lorn he és Grod in panties : sane i "!nor cat, nor smell. and upon the earth beneath: 12 @| w Lev. 26. 39, is none else. 29 " But if from thence thou shalt | ? Lev. 22. 31. seek the Lonp thy God, thou shalt a find him, if thou seek him with all "|thy heart and with all thy soul. 30 When thou art in tribulation, and all these things tare come upon thee, *even in the latter days, if thou Yturn to the Lorp thy God, and shalt be obedient unto his voice ; 31 (For the Lorn thy God is *a 9! merciful God ;) he will not forsake thee, neither destroy thee, nor forget the covenant of thy fathers which he sware unto them. 32 For ®ask now of the days that are past, which were before thee, since the day that God created man upon the earth, and ask »from the one side of heaven unto the other, whether there hath been any such thing as this great thing is, or hath been heard like it 2 40 ?'Thou shalt keep therefore his | statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee this day, _ | 'that it may go well with thee, and */73"i with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy days upon the earth, which the Lorp thy God giveth thee, for ever. 41 § Then Moses 'severed three "} cities on this side Jordan toward the sunrising ; 42, *That the slayer might flee thi- | ther, which should kill his neigh- | bour unawares, and hated him not in times past ; and that fleeing unto one of these cities he might live: 43 Namely, * Bezer in the wilderness, in the plain country, of the Reubenites; and Ramoth in (ulead. = Josh. 20. 2. of the Gadites; and Golan in Bashan, | of the Manassites. 444 And this is the law which ¢ Exod. 24,11. & 33, 20. ch. 5. 24, 26, 33 ˚Did ever people hear the voice of God: speaking out of the midst of the fire, as thou hast heard, and live ? 34 Or hath God assayed to go and take him a nation from the midst of

Moses set before the children of Israel : 45 These wre the testimonies, and the statutes, and the judements., Ach. 7.19. & 29. 3. ih. 7 another nation, “by temptations, *by ˚ Exod. 7. 3, signs, and by wonders, and by war, and ‘by a mighty hand, and Sby a stretched out arm, "and by ereat terrors, according to all that the which Moses spake unto the chil-| dren of Israel, atter they came forth | out of Eeypt, 46 On this side Jordan, “in the |*¢ f Exod. 13, 3, § Exod. 6. 6. ch, 26, 8. & 34.12, 5 Lorp your God did for you in Egypt before your eyes? 35 Unto thee it was shewed, that thou mightest know that the Lorp he is God; ‘there is none else beside him, 36 © Out of heaven he made thee .|to hear his voice, that he might #/instruct thee: and upon earth he ‘| shewed thee his great fire; and thou heardest his words out of the midst of the fire. 37 And because the loved thy fa thers, therefore he chose their seed after them, and “brought thee out in his sight with his mighty power out of Lgypt ; valley over against Beth-peor, in the land of Sihon lang of the Amorites, who dwelt at Heshbon, whom Moses and the children of Israel ‘smote, after they were come forth out of Egypt : +7 And they possessed his land, and the land Yof Og king of Bashan, two kings of the Amorites, which were on this side Jordan toward the sunrising ; +8 “From Aroer, whiel js by the]* bank of the river Arnon, even unto mount Sion, which is * Hermon, +9 And all the plain on this side Jordan eastward, even unto the sea of the plain, under the *springs of Pisgah. i x Num. 31. 24. eh. 1 y Num. 21.5. eh. 3. 4.

thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, of the fire, as we have, and lived # 1y V : : The covenant in Horeb. DEUTERONOMY V. The ton Contra = 7 See nor thine ox, nor thine ass, nor 4 )~ “i Before CHAPTER Ve of thy natile. nor thy oats any| > CHRIST a; ob, 6 The ten com-| ats ae ¢ anger that] cui 1481 1 The covenant in Hore’. os, request | 8 within thy gates ; that th Ny a — | mandments. 22 ‘At the people's req c : Y man-| hi ‘Moses receiveth the law from God. servant aa as een May ™~S .5 called all Isracl, and| rest as well as thou. Fare paeis Hear, O Israel, 15 ?And ae that. thou wast ino statutes and judgments which I) a servant the land of Egypt, and} i speak in your ears this day, that ye that the Lorp thy God brought thee} } Heb. keep | may learn them, and tkeep, and do | out thence through a mighty hand "hay, todo tem | oy and by a stretched out arm: there. 1491 9 *The Lorp our God made a} fore the Lorp thy God commanded “x0tJ85| so venant with us in Horeb. | thee to keep the sabbath day. eseomat:12| 3 Lhe Lorp bmade not this co- 16 %*Honour thy father and thy|"t -| Hoag. | venant with our fathers, but with us, mother, as the Lorp thy God hath | gven us, who are all of us here alive commanded thee ; that thy days) 2" this day. may be prolonged, and that it may egxod.2.| 4 ˚The Lorp talked with you face | go Well with thee, in the land which i} 33 3 |'¢o face in the mount out of the midst | the Lorp thy God giveth thee. “3410 | of the fire, 17 ‘Thou shalt not kill. ‘Brodaiy epxod mat | 5 (aT stood between the Lorn and 1g "Neither shalt thou commit}: “you at that time, to shew you the | adultery. Tan. « Bxod. 12.15: | word of the Lorp: for ˚ye were 19 * Neither shalt thou steal. “Haat 22. {afraid by reason of the fire, and went} 20 ¥ Neither shalt thou bear false | cin not up into the mount ;) saying, witness against thy neighbour. *Bxod. 20-2) G TFT aim the Lorn thy God,} 21 * Neither shalt thou desire thy “Bolt Dey ae which brought thee out of the Iand neighbour's wife, neither shalt thou ae i pang of Egypt, from the house of thond-| covet thy neighbour s house, his field, en ants. age. or his manservant, or his maid-| *™* «Exod. 2.3.) 7 8 Thou shalt have none other | servant, his ox, or his ass, or any gods before me. thing that is thy neighbour's. »Fxod. 20.4.8 »'Thou shalt not make thee any| 22 41 These words the Lorp spake graven image, or any likeness of any | unto all your assembly in the mount thing that is in heaven above, or that | out of the midst of the fire, of the js in the earth beneath, or that és in | cloud, and of the thick

darkness, the waters beneath the earth : with a great voice: and he added wat 9 Thou shalt not bow down thyself | no more. And *he wrote them m «Sh i unto them, nor serve them: for I} two tables of stone, and delivered) “” the Lorn thy God ama jealous God, | them unto me. sot! | Exod. 4.7. |Tyigiting the iniquity of the fathers} 23 » And it came to pass, when aie upon the children unto the third and | ye heard the voice out of the midst fourth generation of them that hate | of the darkness, (for the mountain feed ve . did burn with fire,) that ye came Je: 2.1 | 10 «And shewing merey unto thou- | near unto me, ¢ven all the heads 0 sands of them that love me and keep | your tribes, and your elders; «tesa ucy, (oP commandments. 24 And ye said, Behold, the Loap Lev, 10 12 a “Thou shalt not take the name | our God hath shewed us his glory sot! “of the Lorp thy God in vain: for | and his greatness, and *we have)" = Lorp will not hold him guiltless | heard his voice out of the midst © seca: 7 his name in vain, the fire: we have seen this day t 1 poe eep the sabbath day to sane-| God doth talk with man, al he as y it, as the Lorp thy God hath | “liveth. ig Baek. 2.12.land do all rr Leia labour, | die ? for this great fire will consume ls wy 14 But the tiene gece us: *if we thear the voice of the Lox? te * Gon, 2. 2 |osabbath of : ay 2% the our God any more, then we shall die. Wo) xen. 29, | the Lorp thy God: in| 26 'For who ¢ * all flesh, |* He 4.4 |2¢ thou shalt not d aie or who is there of a ane ea oan ee not do any work, thou,| that hath heard the voice of the or thy son, nor thy daughter, nor | livi eard the voice OF ©f y daughter, nor | living God speaking out of the m1 et

Tha ¢ end fl the law is obedience. Nefore CHRIST Wl eee « Exod, 20.19. Tlebr. 12. 1). heh. Wh 17. oa 32. 7 M1. 13, Au iH. Matt. 25,57. Luke 11), 42. koh. 1. 1. teh, 4. 40. m Gal. 3. 19. = ch. 17. 20. & 28. 14. 3. Luke 1. 6. 4. 40. pech. ach. 4.1. &5, 31. & 12. 1. + Heb. pass over. » Exod, 20. 20. eh. 10.12, 13. Ps. 111, 10. & 128. 1. Kecles.12.13. ech. 4. 40, Proy. 3. 1,2. “Gen, 15. 5, & 22.17. s Exod, 3. 8. 7 Go thou near, and hear all that the Lorp our God shall say: and *apeal thou wnto us all that the Lorn our God shall speak unto thee; and we will hear if, and do if, 28 And the Lorn heard the yoice of your words, when ye spake unto me; and the Lorp said unto me, I have heard the voice of the words of this people, which they have spoken unto thee: "they have well said all that they have spoken. 29 'O that there were such an heart in them, that they would fear me, and * keep all my commandments always, ‘that it might be well with them, and with theirchildren forever! 30 Go say to them, Get you into your tents again. 31 But as for thee, stand thou here by me, “and I will speak unto thee all the commandments, and the statutes, and the judgments, which t thou shalt teach them, that they may do them in the land which [ give them to possess it. 32 Ye shall observe to do therefore manded you: "ye shall not turn 33 Ye shall walk in ˚all the ways which the Lorp your God hath commanded you, that ye may live, Pand that i may be well with you, and that ye may prolong your days in the land which ye shall possess. CHAPTER VI. 1 The end of the law is obedience. exhortation thereto. NOY these are *the commandments, the statutes, and the judgments, which the Lorp your God commanded to teach you, that ye might do them in the land whither ye 'go to possess it: 2 >That thou mightest fear the Lorp thy God, to keep all his statutes and his commandments, which T command thee, thou, and thy son, and thy son’s son, all the days of thy life; ˚and that thy days may) be prolonged. 3 4 Hear therctore, O Israel, and observe to do ié; that it may be well with thee, and that ye may inerease mightily, “as the Lonn God of thy fathers hath promised thee, nthe land that floweth with milk 3 An and honey. DNOTERONOMY V. as the Lorp your God hath com-| aside to the right hand or to the left. | An exhortation thereto. 4 Hear, O Israel: “ (rod is one Lorn: 5 And Sthou shalt love the Lorn | thy God "with all thine heart, and)‘ The Lory our Before CHRIST 145] with all thy soul, and with all thy | 2. obn 17, might. Were 6 And ithese words,

which I com- | | M t mand thee this day, shall be in thine | heart : | 7 And *thou shalt ‘teach them di- | ligently unto thy children, and shalt| talk of them when thou sittest in| thine house, and when thon walkest |, by the way, and when thou liest | down, and when thou risest up. 8 'And thou shalt bind them for | sign upon thine hand, and they shall be as frontlets between thine e yes. 9 ™And thou shalt write them upon the posts of thy house, and _ on thy gates. 10 And it shall be, when the Lorp | thy God shall have brought thee in- | to the land which he sware unto thy | | fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to | Jacob, to give thee great and goodly | | cities, "which thou buildedst not, ~ 11 And houses full of all good | | things, which thou filledst not, and) wells digged, which thou digeedst not, vineyards and olive trees, which thou plantedst not; °when thou shalt | *e- 810, se. have eaten and be full; | 12 Then beware lest thou forget | es Lorp, which brought thee forth | out of the land of Egypt, from the|_ house of ‘bondage. 13 Thou shalt ?tear the Lorp thy] « God, and serve him, and “shalt | “xe swear by his name. 14 Ye shall not “oo after other} gods, *of the gods of the people which av round about you; 15 (For tthe Lorn thy God is a jealous God among you) “lest the): anger of the Lorp thy God be kin-} dled against thee, and destroy thee} ‘f from off the face of the earth. 16 4* Ye shall not tempt the Lorv your God, Yas ye tempted Aiz in|: Massah. hye 3145. Teor ins. 17 Ye shall ‘diligently keep the | «cn. 1119.35 commandments of the Lorp your Ps, 10. 4 God, and his testimonies, and his statutes, which he hath commanded thee. 18 And thou *shalt do that rhich és right and good in the sight of the Lonp: that it may be well with thee, 4 Exod. 15.26. eh. 12. 28. & 13. 18.

a T — The Canaanites to be destroyed. DEUTERONOMY VI. The rewarg i ; ; OP Oheg:, fo ‘est go inand pos- from following me, that they , > > ~" cHniss ae a. ot lan which the Lorp | serve other gods : go will the ang! ole _141 | aware unto thy fathers, of the Lorn be kindled againsg you me »Num.33.22,/ 19 b'T'o cast out all thine enemics and destroy thee suddenly, ape “a 58. from before thee, as the Lorp hath} 5 But thus shall ye deal with them. i spoken. ye shall ‘destroy their altars, anq)/1s, erxoa.i3.1t.| 20 And ‘when thy son asketh thee | break down their timages, and ent wth ;Heb. to | tin time to come, saying, What mean | down ther groves, and burn theip slg morrow | + he testimonies, and the statutes, and graven images with fire. 4 the judgments, which the Lorp our 6 * For thou a7t an holy people |e, God hath commanded you? unto the Lorp thy God: 'the Loxp| she 9] Then thou shalt say unto thy | thy God hath chosen thee to be a| | son, We were Pharaoh’s bondmen special people unto himself, aboye "ily in Egypt; and the Lop brought us | all people that ae upon the face of| 1} aE out of Egypt dwith a mighty hand: the earth. . £233 ¢ | 22 *And the Lorp shewed signs| 7 The Loxrp did not set his love 4.9.51] and wonders, great and tsore, upon | upon you, nor choose you, because Ps 133. | Weypt, upon Pharaoh, and upon all | ye were more in number than any | tHe" | hig houshold, before ow eyes: people ; for ye were the fewest of |"¢.12% us out from | all people : . meh. Uy fever. 2. g ch, 10. 13. Job 35, 7, 8 ach. 31. 3. Ps, 44. 2, 3, b Gen, 15. 19, &e, Exod. 33, 2. & 34, 12, 15, De Judg, 1. 24. g Josh. 23. 12. 1 Kings 11.2. Ezra 9. 2. 93 And he brought D thence, that he might bring us 1n, to gi unto our fathers. 24 And the Lorp commanded us to do all these statutes, ‘to fear the Lorp our God, for our good always, that "he might preserve us alive, as it is at this day. 95 And ‘it shall be our righteous‘Ines, if we observe to do all these commandments before the Lorp our God, as he hath commanded us. CHAPTER VU. 1 All communion with the nations is forbidden, 4 for fear af idolatry, 6 for the holiness of the people, 9 for the nature of God in his mercy and justice, 17 for the assuredness of victory which God will give over them. HEN the *Lorn thy God shall bring thee into the land whither thou goest to possess it, and hath cast out many nations before thee, *the Hittites, and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, seven nations*greaterandmightierthan thou; 2

And when the Lorp thy God yy, |Shall deliver them before thee ; ‘| thou shalt smite them, and ˚utterly destroy them; ‘thou shalt make no 1. | covenant with them, nor shew mercy unto them: 3 ® Neither shalt thou make marriages with them; thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son, 4 For they will turn away thy son ye us the land which he sware | y I othe oath which he had sworn unto|*h thers, ?hath the Lorp brought) 3 But "because the Lorn loved ‘ou, and because he would keep your fa you ou redeemed you ou bondmen, from th king of Egypt. 9 Snow tnerefore that the Lorp thy God, he is God, ‘the faithful God, *which keepeth covenant and mercy with them th keep his commandm sand generations ; 10 And *repaye him to their face, to the will not be slack t 1 hateth him, he will repay hi his face. 11 Thou shalt therefore keep the commandments, and the statutes, and the judgments, which I command thee this day, to do them. ¢ with a mighty hand, and e hand of Pharaoh ents to a thouth them that hate destroy them : o him that m to ken to these judgepass, tif ye hear} and do them, that ments, and keep, the Lorp thy God thee *the covenant and th which he sware unto thy fathers: bless thee, and multiply thee: “he will also bless the fruit: of thy wom? and the fruit of thy land, thy cor: and thy wine, and thine oil, the ™ crease of thy kine, and the flocks © thy sheep, in the land which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee. 14 Thou shalt be blessed above #! t of the house of} 1 at love him and} } “12 "Wherefore it shall come to : shall keep unto], e mercy 4 13 And he will Ylove thee, an¢|, people: *there shall not be male "| © © Exod 1 HB 4 Isai, M17. 1 Coe 38 | oan fled. & cause:

Before cmnist 1451 ever. 2 veh, 13M. & 19. 15, 21. 4 06, 12. « Tixod. 25, 33, ch. 12. 30, dude. 8. 27. Ps. i j. BU. f Num. 33, 53. ch. Bl. 6. h Ps. 105, 5. ich. 4. 34. & 29. 3, k Exod. 23. 28. Josh. 24. 12. 1Num. 11, 20. & 14. 9,14, 42, & 16.3. Josh. 3.10, ™ ch. 10, 17. Neh. 1. 5. & 4.14, "Exod. 23. 29 30. 1 Heb. pluck off. +t Heb. before thy face, ver. 2, ˚ Josh, 10, 24, 25, 42, & 12, 1, &e. Exod. 17. 14. ch. 9.14, & 25.19, & 99, 20 *Josh.7, 12 ‘Jude i ae The reward of obedience. female barren among you, or among your cattle. “15 And the Lorp will take away from thee all sickness, and will put -| none of the evil diseases of Egypt, | which thou knowest, upon thee; but will lay them upon all ¢hem that hate thee. 16 And ˚thou shalt consume all the people which the Lorn thy God shall deliver thee ; "thine eye shall have no pity upon them: neither shalt thou serve their gods; for that will be ˚a snare unto thee. 17 If thou shalt say in thine heart, These nations ave more than I; how can I fdispossess them ? 18 &Thou shalt not be afraid of them: but shalt well "remember what the Lorp thy God did unto Pharaoh, and unto all Egypt; 19 ‘The great temptations which thine eyes saw, and the signs, and the wonders, and the mighty hand, and the stretched out arm, whereby the Lorp thy God brought thee out: so shall the Lorp thy God do unto all the people of whom thou art afraid. 20 * Moreover the Lorp thy God will send the hornet among them, until they that are left, and hide themselves from thee, be destroyed. 21 Thou shalt not be affrighted at them: for the Lorp thy God is ‘among you, ™a mighty God and terrible. 22 "And the Lorp thy God will tput out those nations before thee by little and little: thou mayest not consume them at once, lest the beasts of the field increase upon thee. 23 But the Loro thy God shall deliver them tunto thee, and shall destroy them with a mighty destruction, until they be destroyed. _ 24 And Che shall deliver their kings into thine hand, and thou shalt destroy their name ? from under heayen: ‘there shall no man be able to stand before thee, until thou have destroyed them, 25 The graven images of their gods shall ye burn with fire: thou shalt .|not desire the silver or gold that is on them, nor take é unto thee, lest thou be ‘snared therein: for it és “an abomination to the Lonp thy God. 26 Neither shalt thou bring an DEUTERONOMY VII. An exhortation to obedience. sanninatil ine hous Bef abomination into thine house, lest Pee t! cod thing like it: but] ~ 451 thou he a cursed thing } Le thou shalt utterly detest 1t, anc ou

shalt utterly abhor it; Josh. 6. 17, cursed thing. 18. &7. 1. CHAPTER Vul. An exhortation to obedience im regard of God's dealing with them. : LL the commandments which I nee command thee this day *shall 8, ye observe to do, that ye may live, and multiply, and go in and possess the land which the Lorp sware unto your fathers. 2 And thou shalt remember all the | way which the Lorp thy God ˚led thee these forty years in the wilder-| % ness, to humble thee, wad “to prove |: Exod. thee, 4to know what sas in thine |: 2 Chre heart, whether thou wouldest keep Schn2. 25. | his commandments, or no. 3 And he humbled thee, and ˚suf- * Fxo 1%? fered thee to hunger, and ‘fed thee ‘#sob 18! with manna, which thou knewest| not, neither did thy fathers know; | that he might make thee know that | man doth ‘not live by bread only, * Fs!" 3but by every word that proceedeth Luke +. + out of the mouth of the Lorn doth | man live. : | 4 *Thy raiment waxed not old upon thee, neither did thy foot swell, these forty years. 5! Thou shalt also consider in the ‘28 heart, that, as a man chasteneth his son, so the Lorp thy God chasteneth thee. 6 Therefore thou shalt keep the commandments of the Lorp thy God, "to walk in his ways, and to j* eh *& fear him. . | 7 For the Lorp thy God bringeth | thee into a good land, 'a land of Pe !en, brooks of water, of fountains and | = depths that Spring out of yalleys and hills ; . 8 Aland of wheat, and barley, and vines, and fig trees, and pomegra- | nates; a land tof oil olive, ‘and | + Heb. or 3 ch. 20. 5. Neh. 9. 21. Rey. 3. 19. *for it 7s a) * "13.97. honey ‘ alive tree oF 9 A land wherein thou shalt eat bread without scarceness, thou shalt not lack any thing in it; a land whose stones are ivon, and out of |" eh. 38. 25. whose hills thou 10 "When thou hast eaten and art fall pies shalt bless the Lorp ny God for the good land whic hath given thee. ‘ene mayest dig brass. seh. 6. 11, 12. a

—— An exhortation — Before CHRIST 1441 y1 Cor. 4.7. «Ps. 106, 21. r Isai. 63. 12, 13, Md. Jer. 2. 6. s Numb. 21.6. Hos, 13. 5. t Num. 20. 11. Ps, 73. 15. & 114. 8. x Jer. 24. 5, 6. Hebr, 12. 11. + Prov. 10, 22. ach. 7.8, 12. v ch. 4, 26, & 30. 18. Dan. 9.11, p ach. 11.31. Josh. 3. 16. 4.19. Woh. 4. 38, de 7.1, & 1 23, ech. 1. 23, aNum. 13, 22, 28, 32, 33. - | commandments, _ | art full, and b u yer. 3, Bxod. 16.15. | ™ es to obedience. 11 Beware that thou forget not the Lorp thy God, in not keepmg 1s d d his judgments, n hich ] comman and his statutes, W thee this day: 12, “Lest when thou hast eaten and ast built goodly houses, and dwelt therein ; 13 And when thy herds and thy flocks multiply, and thy silver and thy gold is multiplied, and all that thou hast is multiplied ; 14 ? Then thine heart be lifted up, and thou *forget the Lorn thy God, which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house 0 bondage ; 15 Who ‘led thee through that great and terrible wilderness, ° wherein were fiery serpents, and scorpions, and drought, where there was no water; ‘who brought thee forth water out of the rock of flint; 16 Who fed thee in the wilderness vith "manna, which thy fathers knew not, that he might humble thee, and that he might prove thee, sto do thee good at thy latter end; 17 YAnd thou say in thine heart, My power and the might of mine hand hath gotten me this wealth. 18 But thou shalt remember the Lorp thy God: “for if és he that giveth thee power to get wealth, ‘that he may establish his covenant which he sware unto thy fathers, as it is this day. 19 And it shall be, if thou do at all forget the Lonp thy God, and walk after other gods, and serve them, and worship them,."I testify against you this day that ye shall surely perish. 20 As the nations which the Lorp destroyeth before your face, °so shall e perish ; because ye would not be obedient unto the voice of the Lorp your God. CHAPTER IX. Motes ee them from the opinion of r own righteousness. rsing: their several rebellions, eens EAR, O Israel: Thou ari to es Ase over Jordan this day, to > in to possess nations » greater A mightier than thyself, Ee at and ‘fenced up to heaven, ae people great and tall, “the children of the Anakims, whom thou knowest, and of whom thou DEUTERONOM yY VIII. hast heard say, Who can stanq > > fore the children of Kane pland he. 3 Understand therefore this day t ¢goeth over before thee; as a, oe them out, and destroy them quiekly as the Lorp hath said unto thee Ms 4 iSpeak not thou in thine heart after that the

Lorv thy God hath cast them out from before thee, sq , ing, For my rightcousness the ane hath brought me in to possess this land: but ‘for the wickedness of these nations the Lorp doth drive them out from before thee. 5 'Not for thy righteousness, or for the uprightness of thine heart, dost thou go to possess their land: but for the wickedness of these nations the Lorp thy God doth drive them out from before thee, and that he may perform mthe word which the Lorp sware u ham, Isaac, and 6 Understand Lorn thy God givet good land to possess righteousness ; for thou art necked people. 7 { Remember, and forget not, how Jacob. therefore, that the h thee not this it for thy to wrath in the wilderness: ° from the day that thou didst d of the land of Egypt, until unto this place, ye have been bellious against the Lonp. 8 Also Pin Horeb ye provo Lorp to wrath, so that th was angry with you to have stroyed you. 9 4 When I was gone up into the mount to receive the tables of stone, even the tables of the covenant which the Lorp made with you, then 7 abode in the mount forty days 2” forty nights, I neither did eat brea nor drink water: 10 ®And the Lonp delivered unto me two tables of stone written with the finger of God; and on them w% written according to all the words; which the Lorp spake with you m the mount out of the midst 0 fire tin the day of the assemblyJ1 And it came to pass at the ¢? ye came e Lorp ded of forty days and forty nights, that the Lorn thy God is he Whieh| > | suming fire *he shall destroy they, | ini! and he shall bring them down ra fore thy face: "so shalt thou de veh nto thy fathers, Abraa na, stiff |" thou provokedst the Lorp thy God] epart out) x ‘ yt re-] & Ked the]" the}, that)

soveral rebellions of Tsract. DEUTERONOMY IX. The two tables restored. y Exod, 32. 9. « ver. 6. ch. 10.16, & 31.97. 2 Kings 17. 14. n Exod, 32.10, bch. 29. 20. Ps. 9. 5. & 109. 13. e Num. 14.12, a Exod. 32.15. e Exod, 19. 18. eh. 4. 11, & £ Exod. 32.19. # Exod, 34. 28. Ps. 106. 23. 4 Exod. 32.10, 1k. ' Exod. 32. 14. & 33.17. eh. 10. 10, Ps. 106. 23, K Exod. 32, 20, Asai. 31. 7. Nun 3 Ano. 1.1, ; |, 1 # “] gl <A shh 32 ing | i Before ~pefore | the Lorn gave me the two tables of | you from Kadesh ty ahd tee CHRIST CURIST | stone, even the tables of the covenant. | to up and possess Hae a as 12 And the Lorp said unto me,| I have given you; eee bbe agri — oxxol. 927)" Arise, got thee down quickly from | against the Se es + evan |7zx me 4 hence ; for thy people which thou Lornp your chars i ene| PA hast brought forth out of Egypt | him not, nor hear sone cates have corrupted themselves; they are] 24"Ye have ne - e a nes eer. *quickly turned aside out of the way | the Lorp from the day which I commanded them; they have made them a molten image. 13 Furthermore ¥ the Lorp spake unto me, saying, I haye seen this people, and, behold, “it is a stiff. necked people : 14 *Let me alone, that I may destroy them, and »blot out their name from under heaven: ˚and I will make of thee a nation mightier and reater than they. 15 4So I turned and came down from the mount, and *the mount burned with fire: and the two tables of the covenant were in mytwo hands. 16 And ‘T looked, and, behold, ye had sinned against the Lorp your God, and had made you a molten calf: ye had turned aside quickly out of the way which the Lorp had commanded you. 17 And I took the two tables, and cast them out of my two hands, and brake them before your eyes. 18 And I fell down before the Lorp, as at the first, forty days and forty nights: I did neither eat bread, nor drink water, because of all your sins which ye sinned, in doing wickedly in the sight of the Lorp, to provoke him to anger. 19 "For I was afraid of the anger and hot displeasure, wherewith the Lorn was wroth against you to destroy you. ‘But the Lonp hearkened unto me at that time also. 20 And the Lorp was very angry with Aaron to have destroyed him’: and I prayed for Aaron also the same time. 21 And I took your sin, the calf which ye had made, and burnt it with fire, and stamped it, and ground it very small, even until it was as small as dust: and T cast the dust thereof into the brook that descended out of the mount. 22 And at! Taberah, and at ™ MasiE |sah, and at ™ Kibroth-hattaavah, ye |

provoked the Loxp to wrath. 23 Likewise “when the Lorn sent | Lorp was not able to bring them ou. 3 "95 "Thus I fell down before the + ver 1? Lonp forty days and forty nights, as I fell down af the first; because the Lorn had said he would destroy you. 26 81 prayed therefore unto the Lorn, and said, O Lord Gon, destroy not thy people and thine inheritance, which thou hast redeemed through thy greatness, which | | thou hast brought forth out of Egypt with a mighty hand. | 27 Remember thy servants, Abra- | ham, Isaac,and Jacob; look not unto | | the stubbornness of this people, nor to their wickedness, nor to their sin: 28 Lest ‘the land whence thou ‘$2.31, ee: dav. Ranane 2 Exod. 32 broughtest us out say, "Because the *Exod.2.12 s Exod. 32.11, &e. into the land which he promised them, and because he hated them, he hath brought them out to slay them in the wilderness. _29 *Yettheyarethypeopleand thine “Tinga inheritanee, which thou broughtest | Saab: out by thy mighty power and by thy | Ps 5.7. stretched out arm. CHAPTER X. 1 God's merey in restoring the two tables, 6 in continuing the priesthood, 8 in separating the tribe of Levi, 10 in hearkening unto Moses’ suit for the people. 12 An) exhortation unto obedience. A T that time the Lorn said unto | me, "Hew thee two tables of | stone like unto the first, and come up unto me into the mount, and ‘make thee an ark of wood. 2 And I will write on the tables the words that were in the first tables which thou brakest, and ¢thou shalt put them in the ark. 3 And T made an ark of “shittimwood, and *hewed two tables of stone like unto the first, and went up into the mount, having the two tables in mine hand. ~ + And ‘he wrote on the tables, according to the first writing, the ten ‘commandments, $ which the Lorn spake unto you in the mount out of the midst of the fire "in the day of 1491 * Exod.34.1,2. bExod.25. 10. © Exod. 25. 16, 21, 4 Exod. 25. 5, W. & 37.1. ˚ Exod. 34. 4. ® Exod. 34.20, t Heb. words, 8 Exod. 20. 1, * Exod. 19.17, eh. 9 10. & Te. 16. Lk ee

Se ———— Before CHRIST 1441 eee i Exod. 34. 20. k Exod. 40.20). 11 Kings 8.9. m Nuin.33. 31. » Num.33. 30. oNum. 20. 28. & 33. DBS pNum. 33.32, 33. qNum. 3.6.& 24. ch. 18. 1, 2. Ezek. 44. 28. « Mic. 6. 8. » Num. 18.20, | An echortation the assembly : -| down from the mo 4) vated the tribe and the Lorp gave them unto me. i 5 And I turned myself and ‘came unt, and ‘put the hich I had made; bles in th tables in the ss the LORD ark W land there they be, commanded me. : 6 7 And the children of Israel took their journey from Beeroth ™of the children of J aakan to ” Mosera : there Aaron died, and there he was buried; and Hleazar his son ministered in the priest’s office in his stead. 7 » From thence they journeyed uto Gudgodah ; and from Gudgodah to Jotbath, a land of rivers of waters. 8 4 At that time ithe of Levi, "to bear the ark of the covenant of the Lorp, ‘to stand before the Lorp to minister unto him, and ‘to bless in his name, unto this day. 9" Wherefore Levi hath no part nor inheritance with his brethren; the Lorn és his inheritance, according as the Lorn thy God promised him. 10 And *I stayed in the mount, according to the 'first time, forty days and forty nights; and ˚ the Lorp | hearkened unto me at that time also, and the Lorn would not destroy thee. 11 “And the Lorn said unto me, Arise, ttake thy journey before the |people, that they may go in and | possess the land, which I sware unto their fathers to give unto them. 12 4 And now, Israel, *what doth |the Lorp thy God require of thee, but *to fear the Lorn thy God, ‘to walk in all his ways, and “to love a : serve the Lorn thy God with all 4 y vith a se hy heart and with all thy hie To keep the commandments of the Lorp, and his statutes, which I DEUTERO Lorp sepa- | & NOMY X. i ; God, *a mighty, and which ˚regardeth not persons. »-’ taketh reward : » Nor of the fatherless and widow. food and raiment. egypt. 90 *Thou shalt fear the Lorn thy God; him shalt thou serve, and to by his name. thine eyes have seen. persons 5 and now the Lorp thy of heaven: for multitude. CHAPTER XI. 1 An exhortation to obedience, 2 by their own experience of God's great works, 8 by promise of God's great blessings, 16 and by threatenings. 18 A careful study is required in God's words. 26 The blessing and curse is set before them. dikes ne the Lorn thy God, and keep his charge, and his statutes, and his judgments, and his commandments, alway. 2 And know ye speak not with your ¢ have not known, and whi seen ‘the chastisement of the Lorp your God, “his greatness, ehis mighty

hand, and his stretched out arm, 3 ‘And his miracles, and his a¢ which he did in the midst of Egy unto Pharaoh the king of Egypt, and unto all his Jand; 4 And what he did unto the a™my d to this day: for I hildren which ch have not tS, ypt 18 P He doth execute the judgment Judgment *¢ loveth the stranger, in givi and) hn: ov Siving him 19 9 Love ye therefore the stranger.) { for ye were strangers in the land of mt him shalt thou ‘cleave, tand swear 1, 21 "He is thy praise, and he és thy|" God, *that hath done for thee these| «ii{ reat and terrible things, which 2 22 Thy fathers went down into] ~ Egypt * with threescore and ten}’%, God hath made thee ”as the stars |"S" to Obed a ae Rs, Yen, f terrible ~~ Tels Mn Tike, ' ORE thou shalt *love) av ech. 8S ach. ec 7 ss. 7h? a Ise spol! sh 4 SS bead! ech, 6. 24. G ° ee Te Belold. “the i ee of Egypt, unto their horses, a2) win5.16 [heaven of heavens is the ae the | their chariots; #how he made the *Gen,i4.as, |thy God, ‘the earth also, wi nv’s| water of the Red sea to overflow peak. that therein is, 0, With all|them as they pursued after you: ret.37- | 15 *Only.the L . and, dow the Lorp hath destroyed ‘see ev. |in thy fathers to tn a a delight |them unto this day; : . m2, Y 3 : gh 30.6 scaee = seed after Pag han: he} 5 And what he did unto you mn Rom. 2,28 a a I people, as it 4s this d you | the wilderness, until ye came jnto heat, | 6 Circumcise therefore tthe f . |this place ; : Peta a ors a heart, and he no pets 6 And "what he did unto Dathan Dan. 17 F ge e | and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, the mei. b.* | of rad ; bei Lorp your God is'God a of Reuben: how the earth ope?” 8, and ™ Lord of lords, a great ed her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their housholds, and the| eee ,

by prom Before CIURIST 1451 4 Or, 77 subslanee ich Sfol= 10, 27. jmch. 5 » Exod, 3. 8 © Zech. 14. 18. P ch. 8. 7. + Heb. seckNe 41 Kings 9. 3. ¥ ver. 22, eh, G. 17. = ch. 10. 12. t Lev. 26. 4. x Ps. 104. 14. + Heb. give. y ch. 6. 11. Joel 2. 19. ch. 20, 18. Job 31. 27. #ch. B19. & dU. 17. uch. 6. 15. © 1 Kings 8. a5 S toh. 6. 8 11D) ises and threatenings. JTERONOMY XI. A blessing and a curse proposed. tents, and all the "substance that | 'aas in their possession, in the midst of all Tsracl: 7 But 'your eyes have seen all the {great acts of the Lono which he did. 8 Therefore shall ye keep all the commandments which L command you this day, that ye may be strong, and go in and possess the land, whither ye go to possess it; 9 And 'that ye may prolong your days in the land, "which the Lorp sware unto your ‘fathers to give unto them and to their seed, "a Jand that floweth with milk and honey. 10 “{ For the land, whither thou goest in to possess it, is not as the land of Egypt, from whence ye came out, ˚where thou sowedst thy seed, and wateredst i ¢ with thy foot, asa garden of herbs: 11 ’But the land, whither ye go to possess it, is a land of hills and valleys, and drinketh water of the rain of heaven: 12 A land which the Lorn thy God feareth for: ‘the eyes of the Lorp thy God are always upon it, from the beginning of the year even unto the end of the year. ye shall hearken "diligently unto my commandments which I command you this day, ‘to love the Lorp your God, and to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul, 14 That I will give you the rain of your. land in his due season, “the first rain and the latter rain, that thou mayest gather in thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil. 15 *And I will tsend grass in thy fields for thy cattle, that thou mayest Yeat and be full. 16 Take heed to yourselves, ?that your heart be not deceived, and ye turn aside, and *serve other gods, and worship them ; 17 And then the Loro’s wrath be kindled against you, and he ‘shut up the heaven, that there be no rain, and that the land yield not her fruit; and dest “ye perish quickly | from off the good land which the Lonp giveth you. 18 4 Therefore *shall ye lay up these my words in your heart and in your soul, and ‘bind them fora sign 13 4 And it shall come to pass, if upon your hand, that they may be as frontlets between your eyes. 19 *And ye shall teach them your | children, speaking of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, when thou liest down, and when dion risest up. 20 "And thou shalt. write them |? upon the door posts of thine

house, and upon thy gates: 21 That ‘your days may be multi-|' plied, and the days of your children, in the land which the Lorn sware unto your fathers to give them, as the days of heaven upon the earth. 22 {For if ‘ye shall diligently keep }' all these commandments which I command you, to do them, to love| _ Before | CHRIST 1441 —._~—~ | ch. 4.9, 10. | 6.7. | aa 3.2. & 4.10. e511, ver. 13. ch. 6. 17. the Loxp your God, to walk in all| his ways, and ™to cleave unto him ; | 23 Then will the Lorp “drive out all these nations from before you, | and ye shall ° possess greater nations and mightier than yoursely es. 2-4 ? Every place whereon the soles of your feet shall tread shall be yours: ‘from the wilderness and Lebanon, from the river, the river Euphrates, even unto the uttermost , sea shall your coast be. 25 * There shall no man be able. to stand betore you: for the Lorn your God shall ‘lay the fear of you and the dread of you upon all the land that ye shall tread upon, ‘as he |’ hath said unto you. 26 "Behold, I set before you this | °° day a blessing and a curse ; | 27xA blessing, if ve obey the comumadeient of the Lorp your God, which [ command you this day: 28 Anda Ycurse, if ye will not obey |* the commandments of the Lonp your God, but turn aside out of the way which I command you this day, to go atter other gods, which ye ‘haye not known. 29 And it shall come to pass, when the Lorp thy God hath brought thee in unto the land whither thou goest to possess it, that thou shalt) put “the blessing upon mount Gerizim, and the curse upon mount Ebal. 30 Ave they not on the other side Jordan, by the w: ay where the sun goeth down, in the land of the Canaanites, which dwell in the ehampaign over against Gilgal, “beside the plains of Moreh ? ™ eh. 10. 2. dw, 2. {ch a 2 ch. 9. 1. a Ge: * ch. + ch. 2. 35. ¥ ch. 28. aGen. 12. 6. Judy. 7. 1. M2

The place of God's service DEUTERONOMY XI. Before 31 bor y hh: ll ‘ = ts \ cHRIST Tor ye shall pass over Jordan | your enemies 1 10 dp) ae |to go in to Possess the Jand which Ve dwell in co a about, so that] ty a. Lox your God giveth you and} 11 Th th y Mat a % see it, and dwell therein. which the ion. shall be °a, pla may ong. |" 32 And ye shall observe °to di RD your G eo] Wi the statutes and judgments which I ea ” hither st nee e Fare set before you this day. I Sand er shall ye bring all i it 24 CHAPTER XII ings, and vote sanrifioes bunt ofae| 1 Monuments of idolatry are to b : and the h ‘ , your tith at 5 The pl i ra. be destroyed. eave offering of your 8, | Jos’! jot Bid rae. Td ec g of your ban] A tings mtb gute a Se ee ee eae mich yeti Idolatry is not to be fpr 29 2 And Pye shall rejoice bef rou! sng. «JSP E ifter. Lorp your God efore the] ve," i la 1 Hes are the statutes and and con - ye, and your sons vey, judgments, which ye shall b r daughters, and your 5 serve to do in the lan < ob- | servants, and your maidser menLorp God of thy f , which the| the Levite that is withi rvants, and - ather at is within your y.4.20, |to possess it, Pall meagre thee | forasmuch as. the aes wea yao live upon iceath. ys that ye rr with you. part nor }*#. ea Exod. 34.13 eYe shall utterly dest rTake heed to th self t pee a ie peed art net ign beg beste iy Levit ; , possess se ir at thou seest : “pat éupon the high spelt ape ee 14 8 But in the ple which pea . the hills, and under every en ee Lorp shall choose in one “of the |*™4 eee, Fs 7 ia shall toverthrow their ee psi thou shalt offer ae dak s, and break their pi nt offerings, and th : antieie or heir pillars, and | do all tl : here thou shalt groves with fire ; hat I command th shall hi e; and ye/ 15 : : ee. Sh Se pgm tt em ew al of them out of ae the names | whatsoever ay sul io et pel ver. 31. 4fY . A’ ustet after. Lon fon Gel do so unto the peace blessing of the ee eth 5 But unto the place whi «the ee eey ce hath given thee : Sls, Tiesnvpour-God 2h Ls woe eiiich Sha iercol as = the clean may eat sven 1g 3, all your tribes to put seein out of | of the hart, of the roebuck, and as ‘oo Chro.7. 12. | CDE : name ther i ; Ps. 78. 68. unto his h: 4 ere, 16¥ h Lev. 17.3, 4. and thither ae spel ye seek, ye es not eat the blood; sete -34| 6 And "thither ye “hall bef water. pour it upon the earth as| iis 1 ver. 17. burnt offerings, and seis ae 17 1 Tho eer oh. 82, 38 and your ‘tithes anid Hea sacrifices, | thy gat u mayest not eat within 5. 19, 20. | of your hand sa. heave offerings of Nie anc the tithe of thy corn, oF your freewill offerin your vows, and lingeof th

sa thy oil, or the fine k ch. 14, 26. lings of your herds aot vi the first-| any of th y herds or of thy flock, nor ais an 7 And ¥there of your flocks: | nor tl y vows which thou vowest i the Tronp ye shall eat before thy freewill offerin ae D hig. A114, | rejoice i your God, and ! offering of thi gs, OF heaveBart rejoice in all that ye ye shall] 18 #But hine hand : r ae yeand your Ped hp Ae hand | the Lon: thou must eat them before nets 2 Linn thy God hath blesbed thee | and t p thy God in the place whieh eae not ae ges and sage shall choose, tr ieee r all the| th n, and thy daughter. eo. e o he : hy mani ghter, an Thi ta Agrees wiataceven _this day, | ant sear priiegs and thy maidseryie ee r is right in| thy at Levite that is within ‘or ye are not b é : and thou sh tai =o tine git gee endeaciee| Get in ci ihat ® ch.11. 31. RD your Gi : ce, whicl st thine hand 10 But od giveth h} 19 *Tak ands unto. yt and dwell when *ye go pies sa forsake meer to thyself that thou] "0! your in pate ee ee east 2 ae Tong 98)" pies in eae Rp ea 20 71 W on the earth. A © giveth you sheer des and | shall ie ae Lorp thy God veg, m all) promised ee y eid bag he hath ae , and thou shalt say wt

Idolatry Before CHRIST 1451 e yer, 15. ver. 16. f oh. 4. 40. Isai. 3. 10. «Exod. 15.26. ch, 13, 18. 1 Kings 11. 38. hNumb. 5.9, 10, & 18. 19. i1Sam. 1. 21, 22, 94. * Lev. 1. 5,9, 13, & 17, 11. ‘ver, 95, m Ex. 23, 93, ch. 19.1. Josh. 23, 4, ee is not T will cat flesh, because thy soul longeth to eat, flesh; thou mayest, eat flesh, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after. 21 Ifthe place which the Lorn thy God hath chosen to put his name there be too far from thee, then thou shalt. kill of thy herd and of thy flock, which the Lorn hath given thee, as [ have commanded thee, and thou shalt eat in thy gates whatsoever thy soul lusteth after. 22 ˚ Eyen as the roebuck and the hart ig eaten, so thou shalt eat them: the unclean and the clean shall eat of them alike. 23 “Only tbe sure that thou eat not the blood: ˚for the blood is the life; and thou mayest not eat the life with the flesh. 24 Thou shalt not eat it; thou shalt pour it upon the earth as water. 25 Thou shalt not eat it; ‘that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, when thou shalt do that which és right in the sight of the Lorn. 26 Only thy "holy things which thou hast, and ‘thy vows, thou shalt take, and go unto the place which the Lorp shall choose : 27 And *thou shalt offer thy burntofferings, the flesh and the blood, upon the altar of the Lorp thy God: and the blood of thy sacrifices shall be poured out upon the altar of the Lorp thy God, and thou shalt eat the flesh. 28 Observe and hear all these words which I command thee, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee for ever, when thou doest that which is good and right in the sight of the Lorn thy God. 29 {| When ™the Lorp thy God shall cut off the nations from before thee, whither thou goest to possess them, and thou t suceeedest them, and dwellest in their land; 30 Take heed to thyself “that thou be not snared thy following them, after that they be destroyed from before thee ; and that thou enquire not after their gods, saying, How did these nations serve their gods? even so will I do likewise. 31˚ Thou shalt not do so unto the DEUTERONOMY XI. to be enquired after. np thy 2 ft tabominaLonn thy God : for every ‘al tion to the Lorn, which he hateth, have they done unto their gods ; for) Peyen their sons and their daughters | they have burnt in the fire to their |’ gods. 32 What thing soever I command you, observe to do it: “thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it. CHAPTER XIII. spre to idolatry, bjion snever unto Oe ars oe tone eats, Ca Tok utrous cities are not to be spared. F there arise among

you a prophet, or a «dreamer of dreams, band giveth thee a sign or a wonder, 2 And ‘the sign or the wonder| come to pass, whereof he spake| unto thee, saying, Let us go after other gods, which thou hast not known, and let us serve them; 3 Thou shalt not hearken unto the words of that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams: for the Lorp| your God “proveth you, to know whether ye love the Lorp your God with all your heart and with all your soul. 4 Ye shall *walk after the Lorp your God, and fear him, and keep his commandments, and obey his voice, and ye shall serve him, and ‘cleave unto him. 5 And *that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams, shall be put to death ; because he hath ‘spoken to tun) you away from the Lorp your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed you out of the house of bondage, to thrust thee out of the way which the Lorn thy God commanded thee to walk in. ™So shalt thou put the evil away trom the midst of thee. 6 (Lf thy brother, the son of thy| ie mother, or thy son, or thy daughter, or © the wite of thy bosom, or thy friend, 'whieh is as thine own soul, entice thee secretly, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which thou hast not known, thou, nor thy fhthers ; Before CHRIST 1451] + Heb. ahomiJer. 3. Ezek. 23.37. ach. 4.2 13. 16. Josh. 1.7. Prov. 4). 6. Rev. 22.18. 2 Zech. 10. 2. | b Matt. 24. 24. 2Thess. 2.9. | ¢ See ch. 18. 2 Matt. 7. 22. | 2. 1Cor. 11. 19. 2Thess. 2.11. Rev. 15.14. Jer. Li 15. Zech. 13.2 + Heb. spoken revolt dg@inst | the LORD. | M 11Sam,. 1.1, 3. & 20.17, 7 Namely, of the gods of the people which av round about you, nigh unto thee, or far off from thee, from the one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth ;

Idola Before CHRIST 1441 m Prov. 1. 10. ach. 17.5. och. 17.7. Acts7. 58. + Heb. bondmen. peb. 17.13. & 19, 20. q Josh. 22. 11, ' &e. Judg. 20.1,2. | Or, naughty men: See Judg.19. 9 2Cor. 6, 15. tr] John 2. 19. Jude 19. 8 2 Kings 17. 21 e t ver. 2, 6. « Exod. 22. 20. Lev. 27, 20. Josh. 6. 17, 21. x Josh. 6. 24. y Josh. 8, 20, Isai. 17.1. & 25. 2. Ter. 49. 2. ch. 7. 26. Josh. 6, 18. 1) Or, devoted. * Josh. 6. 26. thine eye Pity an eae neither shalt thou ] him: oa “9 But «thou shalt surely kill him ; o¢hine hand shall be first upon him ier him to death, and afterwards the hand of all the people. 10 And thou shalt stone him with stones, that he die ; because he hath sought to thrust thee away from the Lorp thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt, from the house of t bondage. 11 And Pall Israel shall hear, and fear, and shall do no more any such wickedness as this is among you. 12 {If thou shalt hear say in one of thy cities, which the Lorp thy God hath given thee to dwell there, saying, 13 Certain men, "the children of Belial, "are gone out from among | you, and have * withdrawn the in‘ot |habitants of their city, saying, * Let us go and serve other gods, which ye have not known ; 14 Then shalt thou enquire, and make search, and ask diligently ; and, behold, if it be truth, and the thing certain, that such abomination is wrought among you ; 15 Thou shalt surely smite the inhabitants of that city with the edge of the sword, " destroying it utterly, and all that is therein, and the cattle thereof, with the edge of the sword, 16 And thou shalt gather all: the spoil of it into the midst of the street thereof, and shalt * burn with fire the city, and all the spoil thereof every whit, for the Lorp thy God: and it shall be Yan heap for ever ; it shall not be built again. : 17 And * there shall cleave nought of the ' cursed thing’ to thine hand : that the Lory may * turn from the fierceness of his anger, and shew thee mercy, and have compassion -)upon thee, and multiply thee, »as he hath sworn unto thy fat : 18 When thou aah al to the voice of the Lorp thy God, ˚to re all his commandments which aoe thee this day, to do t which is right in the eyes of the Lorp thy God. 1, DEUTERONOMY KI. trous cities to be destroye CHAPTER XIV, fishes, 1] of fowls. 21 That which diet, itself may not be eaten. 22 Tithes of divi ne service. 23 Tithes and firstlings Of rejoin. ing before the Lord. 28 The third ¢ ihe of alms and charity. your's til E are *the children of the Lonp your God: "ye shall not eut yourselves, nor make any baldnesg| « between your eyes for the dead, 9 ¢For

thou a7¢ an holy people |e; k if bras 0) \ f Mens th, 1 Gore children are nol to disfigure they | ont selves in mourning. 3 What may ma Ih what may not be eaten, 4 of beasts' and i) "i U8) 9 of] a, "Ton Vig unto the Lorp thy God, and the! sit Lorp hath chosen thee to be a peculiar people unto himself, above all the nations that ave upon the earth, 3 {4 Thou shalt not eat any abominable thing. 4 ¢ These are the beasts which ye shall eat: the ox, the sheep, and the goat, 5 The hart, and the roebuck, and the fallow deer, and the wild goat, and the "1 pygarg, and the wild ox, and the chamois. 6 And every beast that parteth the hoof, and eleaveth the cleft into two claws, and cheweth the cud among the beasts, that ye shall eat. 7 Nevertheless these ye shall not eat of them that chew the cud, or) of them that divide the cloven hoof ; as the camel, and the hare, and the eoney: for they chew the cud, but divide not the hoof; ¢herefore they are unclean unto you. oe 8 And the swine, because it divideth the hoof, yet cheweth not the end, it 2s unclean unto you : yé shall not eat of their flesh, 'nor | 2, touch their dead carcase. 9 "© These ye shall eat of all that are in the waters: all that have fins and scales shall ye eat : 10 And whatsoever hath not. fins and scales ye may not eat; it 8 unclean unto you. 11 Of all clean birds 12 "But these are they 0 ye shall not eat: the eagle, an! ossifrage, and the ospray, ; 13 And the glede, and the kites and the vulture after his kind, 14 And every raven after his kind, 15 And the owl, and the nighthawk, and the cuckow, and the hawk after his kind, 16 The little owl, and the owl, and the swan, e shall eat. |, : f whic Ma d the reat g! ea! 2 eee tle &e, Bak 44, Acts iy an J Or, biim, + Heb. di shit i

and unclean. Nefore CHRIST 14al Se i Lev. 11. 20, k See Lev. 11. Ql. & 92. Th Kaek. 4. 14. m yer. 2. n Exod. 23. 19. & 34, 26. © Lev. 27. 30, ch. 12. 6,17. Neh. 10. 37. y ch, 12, 5, 6, 7,17, 18. ach, 15.19, 20. reh, 12. 21, t Heb. asketn ches “ch. 12.7, 18. ©9611, teh. 12, 19, Wg “Num. 18, 20, ch. 1, 1, 2, * eh. 96. 12, Amos 4.4, 17 And the pelican, and the giereagle, and the cormorant, 18 And the stork, and the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and the bat. 19 And ‘every creeping thing that flicth is unclean unto you: "they shall not be eaten. 20 But of all clean fowls ye may eat. 21.41! Ye shall not eat of any thing that dieth of itself: thou shalt give it unto the stranger that is in thy gates, that he may eat it; or thou mayest sell it unto an alien: ™for thou art an holy people unto the Lorp thy God. "Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother’s milk. 22 ° Thou shalt truly tithe all the increase of thy seed, that the field bringeth forth year by year. 23 P And thou shalt eat before the Lorp thy God, in the place which he shall choose to place his name there, the tithe of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and ‘the firstlings of thy herds and of thy flocks; that thou mayest learn to fear the Lorp thy God always. 24 And if the way be too long for thee, so that thou art not able to carry it; or if the place be too far from thee, which the Lorp thy God shall choose to set his name there, when the Lonp thy God hath blessed thee : 25 Then shalt thou tun i into money, and bind up the money in thine hand, and shalt go unto the place which the Lorp thy God shall choose : 26 And thou shalt bestow that money forwhatsoever thy soul lusteth alter, for oxen, or for sheep, or for wine, or for strong drink, or for whatsoever thy soul f desireth : Sand thou shalt cat there before the Loxv thy God, and thou shalt rejoice, thou, and thine houshold, 27 And ‘the Levite that is within thy gates; thou shalt not forsake him; for “he hath no part nor inheritance with thee. 28 W*At the end of three years thou shalt bring forth all the ‘tithe of thine increase the same year, and shalt lay i up within thy gates : 29 ¥And the Levite, (because * he hath no part nor inheritance with thee,) and the Stranger, and the fabEUTERONOMY XIV. Of the year of release. — ee ; 4 ; therless, and the widow, which are Pcs . within thy gates, shall come, and) ~ 7451 ‘ghall eat and be satisfied; that *the) ~~) Lorn thy (rod may bless thee in all Prov. 39. the work of thine hand which thou | See Mal. 3. UP doest. / CHAPTER XV. 1 The seventh year a year of release for the poor. 7 IL must be no let

of lending or | giving. 12 An Hebrew servant, 16 excepe | | he will nol depart, must in the seven th year | go forth free and well furnished. 19 All Jirstling males of the cattle are to be sanctified unto the Lord. T the end of *every seven years thou shalt make a release. 2 And this is the manner of the release: Every tcreditor that lendeth ~ ought unto his neighbour shall release it; he shall not exact 7 of his neighbour, or of his brother; because it is called the Lorn's release. | | 3 > Ofa foreigner thou mayest exact it again: but that which is thine with | thy brother thine hand shall release ; | 4 "Save when there shall be no | Le, Zolthe: | a | a Exod. 21. 2. é 1011 hand. end that poor among you; 'for the Lorn ee bene shall greatly bless thee in the Jand |v) | 4 ech. 2. which the Lorp thy God giveth thee jor an inheritance to possess it : 5 Only 'if thou carefully hearken | *¢® ?% 1 unto the voice of the Lorn thy God, to observe to do all these commandments which I command thee this day. 6 For the Lorp thy God blesseth thee, as he promised thee: and *thou , *¢-28: 2. 4shalt lend unto many nations, but thou shalt not borrow; and 'thou Pgh ce 1a shalt reign over many nations, but ace, they shall not reign over thee. | 7 "If there be among you a poor man of one of thy brethren within i any of thy gates in thy land which | the Lorp thy God giveth thee, thou ¢ 1Johns. 17. shalt not harden thine heart, nor shut thine hand from thy poor brother : 8 * But thou shalt open thine hand |* Mae ALE. wide unto him, and shalt surely lend | him sufficient for his need, ij that which he wanteth. 9 Beware that there be not a) 'thought in thy t wieked heart, say-| | Heb. seu. | ing, The seventh year, the year of) selgaad release, is at hand: and thine eye | 'eb. 2 be evil against thy poor brother, and) < = thou givest him nought ; and "he }akse cry unto the Lonp against thee, and | 'it be sin unto thee. tata aa ATS 10 Thou shalt surely give him, and| ~ 4, a. | m thine heart shall not be grieved | "26er9. 5,7. |

The Hebrer oe servant's ischarge. DEUTERONOM Y XV.
The Seast of th . te ates: *the unclean and t Before CHRIST 1451 KS
— n ch. 14. 9. 94.19. Ps, 41. 1. Prov. 22. 9. » Matt. 96. 11. Mark 14.
7. John 12. 8. 4 Prov. 10. 22. reh, 5. 15. & 16. 12, © Exod. 21.5, 6.
when thou givest unt that "for this thing God shall bless thee t and
in all that thou pu hand unto. out of the land: mand thee, saying;
thine hand wi thypoor, an > | prew man, or an sold unto thee,
years; then int shalt let him go free from thee. out of thy flock, and
out of thy floor, and out of thy wherewith: the L d ablessed thee
thoushaltgiveuntolim. thou wast a bondman in the land of Egyp
deemed thee: therefore I command thee this thing to day. the Lorp
thy n all thy works, ttest thine shall never cease therefore I
comThou shalt open de unto thy brother, to d to thyneedy, in
thyland. Pif thy brother, an HeHebrew woman, be and serve thee
six he seventh year thou {1 For ˚the poor {2 { And 13 And when
thou sendest him out free from thee, thou shalt not let him go away
empty: 14 Thou shalt furnish him liberally winepress : of that orp
thy God hath 15 And thou shalt remember that t, and the Lorp thy
God re16 And it shall be, ‘if he say unto o him: because | & 611,14
Lorp thy God year by year in the thee, I will not go away from thee
; because he loveth thee and thine house, because he is well with
thee ; 17 Then thou shalt take an aul, and thrust i through his ear
unto the door, and he shall be thy servant for ever. And also unto
thy maidservant thou shalt do likewise. 18 It shall not seem hard
unto thee, when thou sendest him away free from thee; for he hath
been worth ta doubled hired servant to thee, in serving thee six
years: and the Lorp thy God shall bless thee in all that thou doest.
19 1" All the firstling males that (come of thy herd and of thy flock
thou shalt sanctify unto the Lonp thy God: thou shalt do no work
with the firstling of thy bullock, nor shear the firstling of thy sheep.
person shall cat it alike, buck, and as the hart. 23 *Only thou shalt
not blood thereof; thou shalt upon the ground as water, CHAPTER
XVI. 1 The feast of the passover, 9 of week: tabernacles. 16 Every
male soir he is able, at these three feasts,’ + judges and justice. 21
Groves andi are forbidden. aS the oe. Cat the Pour it Bor 1, as 18 oy
mages and keep the passover unto the Lorp thy God: for ˚in the
month thee forth out of Egypt ˚ by night, 2 Thou shalt theretore
sacrifice the assover unto the Lorp thy God, of the flock and ‘the
herd, in the ˚place which the Lorp shall choose to place his name

there. 8 'Thou shalt eat no leavened bread with it; seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread therewith, even the bread of affliction ; for thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt in haste: that thou mayest remember the day when thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt all the days of thy 4 ®And there shall be no leavened bread seen with thee in all thy coast seven days; "neither shall there any thing of the flesh, which thou sactl ficedst the first day at even, remain all night until the mornin 5 Thou mayest not | sac passover within any of th which the Lorp thy God giveth thee: 6 But at the place which the Lorp thy God shall choose to place, Is name in, there thou s the passover ‘at even, at down of the sun, at the seas thou camest forth out of Egypt7 And thou shalt “roast and ¢@ ‘in the place which the Lorp thy G0 { life. rifice the y gates, the going on tha t it the morning, and go unto thy ae ea8 Six days thou shalt eat u? 20 *Thon shalt eat 2¢ before the place which the Lorn sh: a ais thy haasheld mia: i if there be any blemi rash as f it be lame, - blinds ave any ill blemish, thou shalt not seerilice it unto the Lorp thy God 22 Thou shalt eat it within thy vened bread: and “on the seven! day shall be a tsolemn assembly the Lorn thy God: thou shalt 40 no work therein. 9 {Seven weeks shalt thou 2U™) /. ber the x ber unto thee: begin to num seven weeks from such time as thou beginnest to put the sickle to the corn. he clea, > BSERVE the *month of Abi) 1] hey of Abib the Lorp thy God brought ‘ 5 fs shall choose : and thou shalt tu "| 3 Mp, “Tred ‘gy hls Exod ky 19,0 ai, 3.87.4) Tk Exod lt npyod 2! 4S e On Ki halt sacrifice) 0!

———————— Nefore cHRist 1451 Or, sufficiency. ver. 17, “YGor. 16. 2. poh. 12.7, 12, N. vers 14. ach. 15. 15. r Exod. 23. 16. Lev. 23. 34. Num. 29. 12. ¢ Heb. oor, and thy winepress. 5 Neh. 8. 9, &e. t Lev. 93, 39, 40. “Exod. 23, 14, 17. & 34. 93° * Exod, 23.15. & 34. QU, t Hep, according lo the giftar his hand, Jor. 8.'12. ¥ ver, 10, ¥eh. 1. 1G, 1 Chron, 23. 2 Chron id NrOn, 19. 5 te * Exod. 23, 9 6. > The feast of weeks, Se. of weeks unto the Lorn thy God with 'a tribute of a freewill offering of thine hand, which thou shalt give unto the LORD thy God, °according as the Lorp thy God hath blessed thee : 11 And Pthou shalt rejoice before the Lonp thy God, thou, and thy gon, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite that 7s within thy gates, and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that are among you, in the place which the Lorp thy God hath chosen to place his name there. 12 4And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in Egypt: and thou shalt observe and do these statutes. 13 Thou shalt observe the feast DEUTERONOMY XVI. A And dhan ahath ke —T) on tT ahi is a ther just ) 10 And thou shalt keep the feast 20 + That which is altoge J | of tabernacles seven days, after that | thou hast gathered in thy tcorn and thy wine : 14 And &thou shalt rejoice in thy feast, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite, the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that are within thy gates. 15 ‘Seven days shalt thou keep a solemn feast unto the Lorp thy God in the place which the Lorp shall choose: because the Lorp thy God shall bless thee in all thine increase, and in all the works of thine hands, therefore thou shalt surely rejoice. 16 "Three times ina year shall all thy males appear before the Lorp thy God in the place which he shall choose; in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles: and *they shall not appear before the Lorp empty: 17 Every man shail give tas he is able, Yaccording to the blessing of the Lorp thy God which he hath given thee. 18 47 Judges and officers shalt thou make thee in all thy gates, which the Loxp thy God giveth thee, throughout thy tribes: and they shall judge the people with just judgment. 19 *'Thou shalt not wrest judgement; "thou shalt not respect perSons, “neither take a gift: for a gift doth blind the eyes of the wise, and pervert the 'words of the rightcous. Tdolaters to be put to death. shalt thou follow, that thou mayest ‘jive, and inhe orn thy God giveth thee. et

c °Phou shalt not plant thee a , , - unto the altar grove of any trees near unto | of the Lorn thy God, which thou shalt make thee. 22 ‘Neither shalt thou set thee up|‘ any ‘image ; which the Lonrp thy God hateth. CHAPTER XVII. 1 The things sacrificed must be sound. 2 Idolaters must be slain. 8 Hard controversies are lo be determined by the priests and judges. 12 The contemner of that determination must die. 14 The election, 16 and duty of a king. rit the Jand which the : Before CHRIST ) Or, statue, or, pillar. HOU *shalt not sacrifice unto the Lorp thy God any bullock, | or 'sheep, wherein is blemish, or | any evilfavouredness : for that 7s an | abomination unto the Lorp thy God. | 2 (>If there be found among you, | within any of thy gates which the Lorp thy God giveth thee, man or woman, that hath wrought wickedness in the sight of the Lorp thy God, *in transgressing his covenant, 3 And hath gone and served other | 3 gods, and worshipped them, either ‘the sun, or moon, or any of the host of heaven, ‘which I have not commanded ; 4 ‘And it be told thee, and thou hast heard of i¢, and enquired diligently, and, behold, 2 be true, and the thing certain, that such abomination is wrought in Israel : 5 Then shalt thou bring forth that man or that woman, which have committed that wicked thing, unto thy gates, even that man or that woman, and Sshalt stone them with stones, till they die. 6 “At the mouth of two witnesses, or three witnesses, shall he that is worthy of death be put to death; but at the mouth of one witness he shall not be put to death. 7 'The hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterward the hands of all the people. So *thou shalt put the evil e evil away from among: you. 8 U'If there arise a matter too hard ach. 15. 21. MaL 1.8, 13, 14. 1 Or, goat. beh. 13. 6. ¢ Josh. 7.13, 15. & 23. 16. 2. 2. 35 Fen. 11214. s Lev. 24. 14. lt Hebr. 10.28. ich, 13. 9. Acts 7. 5 for thee in judement, ™between blood and blood, between plea and plea, and between stroke and stroke, deingmatters of controversy within thy gates: _ ee

wstice. and of jt —— x ee DEUTERONOMY XVII. The priests', Se ui Oe ee ig 19 And "it shall be "hic Of judges eee aig, t et thee ang oa La a ae Lorp | he shall read therein all the day And) ys up tao he eee: his life: that he may leam to eo 1, thy ie Ear 1 cbalt come unto the the Lorp his God, to keep al] iy . I ie es s 'ites, and Punto the words of this law and these stat rep ait fale = at be in those days, | to do them : meg rh 18.27, a sa Said they shall shew] 20 That his heart be not lifted uw) , fee ie sentence of judgment : above his brethren, and that is 10 And thou shalt do according to iturn not aside from the command.|'«,, the sentence, which they of that | ment, to the right hand, or ¢o the| "i lace which the Lorp shall choose | left : to the end that he may prolong shall shew thee; and thou shalt | Ais days in his kingdom, he, and his observe to do according to all that | children, in the midst of Israel. they inform thee : CHAPTER XVIII. ll According to a bani gee 1 pies Lord is a Final Age Levites' in. law which they shall teach thee, an heritance. 3% The pris 's_ due. Wb The according to vhe judgment which Te te er they shall tell thee, thou shalt do:| the Prophet is to be heard. 20 The pre. thou shalt not decline from the sen- sumptuous prophet is t0 die. tence which they shall shew thee, to HE priests the Levites, and all the right hand, nor ¢o the left. the tribe of Levi, aghall have no ran rNum.1s.30.| 12 And 'the man that will do pre- part nor inheritance with Israel: they} «.t0: | Bea it: | cumptuously, tand.will not hearken >ghall eat the offerings of the Lorp|*{wm' 1Heb.ro!' | nto the priest that standeth to made by fire, and his-inheritance. | "i ch. 18-5,7- | inicter there before the Lorp thy] 2 Therefore shall they have no inGod, or unto the judge, even that | heritance among their brethren: the teh. |man shall die: and 'thou shalt put Lorp is their inheritance, as he away the evil from Israel. hath said unto them. _ veh. is.e| 13 «And all the people shall hear,| 3 {| And this shall be the priest's -- land fear, and do no more presump- | due from the people, from them that tuously. offer a sacrifice, whether ## be ox 0r| |, 14 {When thou art come unto the sheep ; and °*they shall give unto|'3."" land which the Lorp thy God giv- | the priest the shoulder, and the two : eth thee, and shalt possess it, and | cheeks, and the maw. ass *1Sam-8.5,) shalt, dwell therein, and shalt say, *I| 4 * The firstfruit also of thy cor, Kimi will set a king over me, like as all] of thy wine, and of thine oil, and) * the nations that are about nie ; the first of the fleece of thy sheep, mea 15 Thou

shalt in any wise set him | shalt thou give him. , ; exsal 15, 1 3 Gea oe thee, Ywhom the Lorn thy| 5 For *the Lorp thy God hat' Ae! chron. a9, | Gro shall choose : one "from among | chosen him out of all thy tribes, to} i. 3% 9,9), | thy brethren shalt thou set king over stand to minister in the name © the thee: thou mayest not set a stranger Lorp, him and his sons for ever: s1 Kings 4.26. "6 ae which és not thy brother. 6 | And if a Levite come from any § 10 26, 2a. ner ut "9 shall not multiply "horses | of thy gates out of all Israel, where anus si St ae ae oe the people to | he *sojourned, and come with all the} 23s should 1 Ee } to wane that he desire of his mind "unto the place "Rxod.1217./ethe Lorp fh ere a which the Lorp shall choose ; 'he ; ts ov on (Shall henceforth bates o you,*Ye] 7 Then he shall minister [7 ney ocho" Fray : AT, no more that ane sta yon his oe Bere Bo | . . : his brethren the Levites do, W * See 1 Kings | t¢ Poles aptiear he multiply wives | stand there before the Lorp. , socntrst , 4. f, that *his heart turn not| 8 TI . "1 Ie notions} xe" away : neither shall hi hey shall have like * por a tipl i all he greatly mul-|to eat, beside t that whicl comet, ike ie y to himself silver and gold ) eat, beside t that which atl sKingu. | 18 And it shall be. whe ° . of the sale of his patrimony. ti upon the throne of his 'ined sitteth | 9 1 When thou art come into a : 5 ch. 31.9, 96. he shall write him a copy of thi ine land which the Loxp thy God givet ; HE Su IHA5 |im a book out of Sthat snbich ts before | he then ra ot team tO do after) chet the priests the Levites : efore | the abominations of those nations: | * 10 There shall not be found amon) ~~ Z

Ohrist the true Prophet. DEUTERONOMY XVIII. The cities of refuge. 1a eh. 9. 4 or, sincere, Gen. 17. 1, F ver, 18. o ev. 20. 27. p1 Sam. 26. 7. 4 Lev. 18, 24, 5 | Or, upright, fl Or, inherit. 11 ˚Ora charmer, or a consulter with familiar spirits, or a wizard, or a Pnecromancer. 12 For all that do these things are an abomination unto the Lorn: and “because of these abominations the Lorn thy God doth drive them out from before thee. 13 Thou shalt be ' perfect with the Lorp thy God. 14 For these nations, which thou shalt ' possess, hearkened unto observers of times, and unto diviners : but as for thee, the Lorn thy God hath not suffered thee so fo do. 15 4 *The Lorp thy God will raise Aes 2 up unto thee a Prophet from the “" |midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken; 16 According to all that thou ‘ desiredst of the Lorp thy God in rch.9.10. | Horeb Sin the day of the assembly, ' Exod. 20.19.| saving, *Let me not hear again the ar cues the Lorp my God, neither let me see this great fire any more, that I die not. 17 And the Lorp said unto me, “en.5.28. /'They have well spoken that which they have spoken. “Sern'i 4s, | 18 SI will raise them up a Prophet Acts3.22. & | from among their brethren, like unto y tai 61. 16. | thee, and ¥will put my words in his * John 4. 25, mouth ; *and he shall speak unto 49,50. | them all that I shall command him. “Acts 3.23. | 19 “And it shall come to pass, that whosoever will not hearken unto my words which he shall speak in my name, I will require i of him. beh. 13.5, Jer. 14. 14, 15, Zech. 13. 3, ech. 13,1, 2, Jer. 2. 8. 4 Ter, 26. 9, * See ch. 13,9, "ver, 20, ee 20 But ’the prophet, which shall presume to speak a word in my name, which I have not commanded him to speak, or ‘that shall speak in the name of other gods, even that prophet shall die. 21 And if thou say in thine heart, How shall we know the word whieh the Lorn hath not spoken ? 22 “When a prophet speaketh in the name of the Lorn, “if the thing follow not, nor come to pass, that is the thing which the Lorp hath not spoken, bu¢ the prophet hath spoken it ‘presumptuously : thou shalt not be afraid of him. Before | i i < : ST pofore | you any one that maketh his son or CHAP TER Peas ee enn | etrae his daughter ™to pass through the} 1 7h nee of i ee uM BT ark | es ; 7 care: + Q id he mm 7. dalle wi a —_|, fire, "or that useth divination, or an cA an he removed. 15 Two PG ie | aye 4 i 7. is, ve eter "2"| observer of times, or an enchanter,| the least. 16 The punishment of a | n dev, Moy, OX a Wwiteh, mitness. aetote sai. 8

19. 7 HEN the Lorp thy God *hath W cut off the nations, whose land the Lorn thy God giveth thee, and thou tsucceedest them, and dwellest in their cities, and in their houses ; 2 »Thou shalt separate three cities |" for thee in the midst of thy land, which the Lorp thy God giveth thee to possess it. 3 Thou shalt prepare thee a way, | and divide the coasts of thy land, which the Lorp thy God giveth thee to inherit, into three parts, that every slayer may flee thither. 4 7 And ‘this is the case of the| + Heb. inheritest, or, est. e Num. 35.15. | ch. 4. 42. slayer, which shall flee thither, that | he may live: Whoso killeth his | neighbour ignorantly, whom he hated not tin time past ; t Heb. from yesterilay the third 5 As when a man goeth into the (aie | ! |wood with his neighbour to hew oe ! | wood, and his hand fetcheth a stroke | with the axe to cut down the tree. | and the ‘head slippeth from the ¢#Heb-iron. | ‘helve, and *lighteth upon his neigh- | + Heb. scone.) | bour, that he die; he shall fee unto] er. one of those cities, and live : | | 6 * Lest the avenger of the blood) pursue the slayer, while his heart is hot, and overtake him, because the | way is long, and tslay him ; whereas he sas not worthy of death, inasmuch as he hated him not tin time ast. 7 Wherefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt separate three + Heb. smite him in tire. + Heb. from yesteritay the third day. cities for thee. S And if the Lorp thy God °enlarge thy coast, as he hath swom unto thy fathers, and give thee all the land which he promised to oive unto thy fathers ; 9 If thou shalt keep all these commandments to do them, which I command thee this day, to love the Lonrp thy God, and to walk ever in his ways; ‘then shalt thou add three cities more for thee, beside these three: , 10 That innocent blood be not shed_in thy land, which the Lorp thy God giveth thee Jor an inheritbe upon thee. ance, and so blood any man hate his 15. 18 * Gen. ch. 12. 20. € Josh. 20.7, 8 8 Exod. 21.12, & &e, Num. 35. 16, Mh 11 of But sif 2. 28.17. ch. Proy,

Punishment of w false wuiness. DEUTERONOMY XIX. Laws to be Obserryeq « in bwith thee, which brought thee 4 > ~ | heh. 13, 8. & 25,12. i Num. 35. 33, 3h ch. 21. 9. 1Kings2. 31. k eh. 27. 17. Hos. 5. 10. 1 Num. 35. 30. 2Cor. 13. 1. 1 Tim. 5. 19. Hebr. 10, 28. m Ps, 27. 12, & 35, 11 ach. 17.9. & 21. 5. 9 Prov. 19. 5, Dan. 6, 24. Poh. 13.5. & 94; & 94. 7, ach, 17, 13, & 31.91, ¥ ver. 13, * Exod. 21.93, Lev. 24. 20, Matt. 5. 30. ® See Ps.20, 7, Isai, 31, 1 Before |neighbour, and ere and rise up again: a . i —— | him tmortally that he ai { Heb. indi | nt one of these cities : q ie in wait for hin, st him, and smite he die, and fleeth 12 Then the elders of his city per send and fetch him thence, a deliver him into the hand of the avenger of blood, that he may die. 13 ™"Thine eye shall not pity him, ihut thou shalt put a cet blood from Israel, that it may go well with thee. 14 9 *Thou shalt not remove thy 28./neighbour's landmark, which they of old time have set in thine inin the Jand that the Lorp thy God iveth thee to possess it. ; 15 {One witness shall not rise up . 17. 6. . wee 7 . Mite 16. |against a man for any iniquity, o7 for jam @.."7 /any sin, in any sin that he sinneth : | g at the mouth of two witnesses, or at the mouth of three witnesses, shall the matter be established. 16 4 If a false witness ™rise up against any man to testify against W Or, falling him "that which is wrong ; way. 17 Then both the men, between whom the controversy is, shall stand before the Loxp, "before the priests and the judges, which shall be in those days ; 18 And the judges shall make diligent inquisition: and, behold, if the witness b¢ a false witness, and hath testified falsely against his brother ; 19 °Then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto |his brother: so ?shalt thou put the evil away from among you. 20 'And those which remain shall hear, and fear, and shall henceforth commit no more any such evil among you. 21 *And thine eye shall not pity ; but "life shall go for life, eee tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot. es CHAPTER XX. he priest's exhortation to encour weople to ae ie The officers' fe Ag are to be dismissed from. th 10 How to use the cities pene OF fa: that 3 fuse the proclamation of peace. IG ir. hat cities must be devoted. - \i) Trees of ma: is meat must not be destroyed in the stege. = against thine enemies ee "horses, and chariots, aL People more than thon, be not afraid of them: for the Lorn thy God is heritance, which thou shalt inherit | you out of the land of Egypt. 2 And it shall be, when ye are come

nigh unto the battle, that the|'h. > oh, ith priest shall approach and speak yy. to the people, 3 And shall say unto them, Heap O Israel, ye approach this day unto battle against your enemies: let not because of them; 4 For the Lorp your God és he way the guilt | your hearts faint, fear not, and do| tty, not ttremble, neither be ye terrified tH, IM lent, Nast, that goeth with you, ‘to fight for “Alyy you against your enemies, to save| Jain, you. 5 § And the officers shall speak unto the people, saying, What man is there that hath built a new house, and hath not ‘dedicated it? let him|*$% o and return to his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man dedicate it. 6 And what man is he that hath planted a vineyard, and hath not yet teaten of it? let him also go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man eat of it. 7 And what man és there that hath betrothed a wife, and hath not taken her? let him go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man take her. 8 And the officers shall speak further unto the people, and they shall) say, ‘What man is there that is fearful and fainthearted? let him go and Judg 14 return unto his house, lest his bre- Hebel thren’s heart tfaint as well as his heart. 9 And it shall be, when the officers have made an end of speaking unto the people, that they shall make captains of the armies ‘t0)'i lead the people. 10 { When thou comest nigh unto | a city to fight against it, *then pro claim peace unto it. 11 And it shall be, if it make thee answer of peace, and open unto thee; then it shall be, that all the people that ts found therein shall be tributaries unto thee, and they shall serve thee, 12 And if it will make no peace with thee, but will make war agains thee, then thou shalt besiege it: 13 And when the Lorp thy God hath delivered it into thine hands,

What cities must be devoted. — Before CHRIST 1451 a Num. SL. 7. i Josh. 0. 2 f Ileb. spoil. k Josh. 22, 8. 1 Num. 21. 2, 3, 35. & 33. 52 52. 71,2 ch. 7. 1, 2. Josh. 11. 14. n Exod. 23.33. ll Or, for, O man, the tree of the Field is to be employed in ie siege. * eb. 10 go Srom before thee. t Heb. itcome down. ee ee “thou shalt smite every male thereof with the edge of the sword: 14 But the women, and the little. ones, and ‘the cattle, and all that is in the city, even all the spoil thereof, shalt thou ttake unto thyself; and thou shalt cat the spoil of thine enemies, which the Lorp thy God hath given thee. 15 Thus shalt thou do unto all the cities which are very far off from thee, which are not of the cities of these nations. 16 But 'of the cities of these people, which the Lorp thy God doth give thee for an inheritance, thou shalt save alive nothing that breatheth: 17 But thou shalt utterly destroy them; namely, the Hittites, and the Amorites, the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites; as the Lorp thy God hath commanded thee: 18 That ™they teach you not to do after all their abominations, which they have done unto their gods; so | should ye "sin against the Lorp your God. 19 {1 When thou shalt besiege a city a long time, in making war against it to take it, thou shalt not destroy the trees thereof by forcing an axe against them: for thou mayest eat of them, and thou shalt not cut them down ('for the tree of the field 7s man’s life) 'to employ them in the siege: 20 Only the trees which thou knowest that they be not trees for meat, thou shalt destroy and cut them down; and thou shalt build bulwarks against the city that maketh war with thee, until tit be subdued. CHAPTER XXI. 1 The ewpiation of an uncertain murder, 10 The usage of a captive taken to wife. 15 The jirstborn is not lo be disinherited upon private affection, 18 A stubborn son is to be stoned to death, 22 The malefactor must not hang all night on u tree. F* one be found slain in the land which the Lorp thy God giveth thee to possess it, lying in the field, and it be not known who hath slain him: 2 Then thy elders and thy judges shall come forth, and they shall measure unto the cities which are round about him that is slain: D EUTERONOMY XX. Lapiation of uncertain murder. | 3 And it shall be, that the city which ig next unto the slain man, even the elders of that city shall take an heifer, which hath not been wrought with, and, which hath not drawn in the yoke ; 4 And the elders of that city shall bring down the heifer unto a rough valley, which is neither eared nor sown, and shall

strike off the heifer's neck there in the valley: . 5 And the priests the sons of Levi shall come near; for *them the Lorp thy God hath chosen to minister unto him, and to bless in the name of the Lorp; and by their tword shall every controversy and every stroke be tried: 6 And all the elders of that city, that are next unto the slain man, shall wash their hands over the heifer that is beheaded in the valley : 7 And they shall answer and say, Our hands have not shed this blood, neither have our eyes seen 7. 8 Be merciful, O Lorp, unto thy people Israel, whom thon hast redeemed, "and lay not innocent blood tunto thy people of Israel's charge. And the blood shall beforgiven them. 9 So *shalt thou put away the quedt of innocent blood from among you, when thou shalt do that azhich ts right in the sight of the Lorp. 10 1 When thou goest forth to war against thine enemies, and the Lorp thy God hath delivered them into thme hands, and thou hast taken them captive, 11, And seest among the captives a beautiful woman, and hast a de sire unto her, that thou wouldest have her to thy wife ; 12 Then thou shalt bring her home to thine house ; and she shall shave her head, and '+pare her nails; 13 And she shall put the raiment of her captivity from off her, and shall remain in thine house, and "bewail her father and her mother a full month: and after that thou shalt go in unto her, and be her husband, and she shall be thy wife. 14 And it shall be, if thou have no delight in her, then thou shalt let her go whither she will; but thou shalt not sell her at all for money, thou shalt not make merchandise of her, because thou hast Shumbled her. Before CHRIST 1451 ach. 10. 8. 1 Chron. 23. | | | > ch. 17. 8,9. + Heb. mouth. | 4 Jonah 1. 14. t Heb. in the | midst. ech. 19. 13, U Or, suffer to grow. Tt Heb. make, or, cress. # See Ps. 45. lu. « Gen. 34. 2. eh. 29. 29. Judg. 19. 24.

DEUTERONOMY XXI. us son to be stoned. | A rebellio Before CHRIST 1451 |S’ b Gen, 29. 33. 41 Chron. 5. k See 1 Chro. | 5.1. + Heb. that is found with him. 1Gen. 49, 3. mGen. 25. 31, 33. moh 13. 8, & 19, 19, 20, & 92, 21, 94. och. 13. 11. P ch. 19.6, & 22, 96. 6, 27, John 19. ae "Gal. 3, 13, t Heb. the Curse 0; Gods See Numb, 95. 4, 28am. 21, 6, Lev. 18, 95, Num: 35.34, * Exod. 93, 4, beloved, "and ano they have born -|maketh hi ‘|him on a tree: 6.| thee for an 5 If n have two wives, one Fa ther hated, and him children, both the and the hated; and af the beloved that was hated: 'stborn son be hers v Then it shall be, ‘when he is sons to inherit that hath, that he may not make the son of the beloved firstborn before the son of the hated, which is indeed the firstborn : 17 But he shall acknowledge the son of the hated for the firstborn, Eby giving him a double portion of all’ tthat he hath: for he 2s 'the beginning of his strength; ™the right of the firstborn is his. 18 {Ifa man have a stubborn and rebellious son, which will not obey the voice of his father, or the voice of his mother, and ¢hat, when they have chastened him, will not hearken unto them : 19 Then shall his father and his mother lay hold on him, and bring him out unto the elders of his city, and unto the gate of his place ; 20 And they shall say unto the elders of his city, This our son is stubborn and rebellious, he will not: obey our voice ; Ae is a glutton, and a drunkard. 21 And all the men of his city shall stone him with stones, that he i “so shalt thou put evil away rom among you; ˚an : shall isa, S a hae d all Israel 22 7 And if aman have committed a sin Pworthy of death, and he be to be put to death, and thou chang which he 23 4 His body shall not remain all night upon the tree, but thou shalt ss any wise bury him that day ; (for ar. is hanged is taccursed of me i) that *thy land be not defiled ich the Lonp thy God giveth inheritance. CH 1 or /Leently toward brethren, be distinguished by a pared, 6 The he h is th her yo Jn sas 8 Go the vesiure. 13 The ; that slandereth, his tery 2 3. Be dace” "ape, 28 and HOU shal t er’s ox or are 20, 22 of dub. Ff fornication, t. not see thy hhc his sheep Bo astray, and hide thyself from them: th : thou shalt in any case bring unto thy brother. Bem 2 And if thy brother de not nj unto thee, or if thou know hin gh then thou shalt bring it unto ‘ie 5 own house, and it shall be with i until thy brother seek after jt ne thou shalt restore it to him mh 3 In like manner shalt thoy q with his ass; and so shalt thoy ’b with his raiment; and with all i thing of

thy brother’s, which jp hath lost, and thou hast found shalt thou do likewise : thou mayest not hide thyself. 4 1 > Thou shalt not see thy bro. ther’s ass or his ox fall. down by the way, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt surely help him to lift them up again. 5 {The woman shall not wear that which pertaineth unto a man, neither shall a man put on a woman's garment: for all that do so are abomination unto the Lorp thy God. 6 1 If a bird’s nest chance to be before thee in the way in any tree, or on the ground, whether they be young ones, or eggs, and the dam sitting upon the young, or upon the eggs, ‘thou shalt not take the dam with the young: ; 7 Bué thou shalt in any wise let the dam go, and take the young to thee; ‘that it may be well with thee, and ¢hat thou mayest prolong thy days. 8 1 When thou buildest house, then thou shalt make a battlement for thy roof, that thou bring not blood upon thine house, if ay man fall from thence. . 9.7 ° Thou shalt not sow thy vm& yard with divers seeds: lest t¢ tfruit of thy seed which thou hast sown, and the fruit of thy viney@"® be defiled. Again new § 10 1! Thou shalt not plow with an ox and an ass together. . 11 7£ Thou shalt not wear 2 8” ment of divers sorts, as of woollen and linen together. 12 | Thou shalt make thee "fring? | upon the four * quarters of thy Vo ture, wherewith thou coverest thy: self. Of humanity tomarg var mt, Ty eLenil acd 13 9 If any man.take a wife, ‘go in unto her, and hate her; and “oth J

Of F Tefore cHRI svt 1441 & Gen. 34. 7. Juudg, 20.6, 2 Sam. 13, 12, 13. Veh. 13, 5. m Lev, 20. 10. John u. 5. u Mat. 1.18, oh. 2h 1g, ¥ ver, 21, 99. * slander, adultery, 14 And give occasions of speech against her, and bring up an evil name upon her, and say, I took this woman, and when I came to her, I found her not a maid : 15 Then shall the father of the damsel, and her mother, take and bring forth the tokens of the damsel's virginity unto the elders of the city in the gate : 16 And the damsel's father shall say unto the elders, I gave my daughter unto this man to wife, and he hateth her; 17 And, lo, he hath given occasions of speech against her, saying, I found not thy daughter a maid ; and yet these are the tokens of my daughter's virginity. And they shall spread the cloth before the elders of the city. 18 And the elders of that city shall take that man and chastise him ; 19 And they shall amerce him in an hundred shekels of silver, and give them unto the father of the damsel, because he hath brought up an evil name upon a virgin of Israel: and she shall be his wife; he may not put her away all his days. 20 But if this thing be true, and the tokens of virginity be not found for the damsel : 21 Then they shall bring out the damsel to the door of her father's house, and the men of her city shall stone her with stones that she die: because she hath * wrought folly in Israel, to play the whore in her father's house: '!so shalt thou put evil away from among you. 22 7™ Ifa man be found lying with 2 woman married to an husband, then they shall both of them die, doth the man that lay with the woman, and the woman: so shalt thou put away evil from Israel. 23 4 If a damsel that is a virgin be "betrothed unto an husband, and a man find her in the city, and he with her ; 24 Then ye shall bring them both out unto the gate of that city, and ye shall stone them with stones that they. die. the damsel, because she cried not, being in the city ; and the man, because he hath ° humbled his neighbour's wife: ¥so thou shalt put away evil from among' you. DEUTERONOMY XXII. fornication, incest, &Cman find a betrothed damsel in the field, 'and the man 'force her, and lie with her: then the man only that lay with her shall die: 26 But unto the damsel thou shalt do nothing ; there 73 in the damsel no sin worthy of death: for as when a man riseth against his neighbour, and slayeth him, even so 25 this matter : 27 For he found her in the field, and the betrothed damsel cried, and there was none to save her. 28 9 "Ifa man find a damsel that is a virgin, which is not

betrothed, and lay hold on her, and lie with her, and they be found; 29 Then the man that lay with her! shall give unto the damsel's father fifty shekels of silver, and she shall 25 a But if a be his wife; "because he hath hum-|* bled her, he may not put her away all his days. 30 §°A man shall not take his|* father's wife, nor 'discover his father's skirt. CHAPTER XNIII. 1 Who may or may not enter into the congregation. 9 Uncleanness to be avoided in the host. 15 Of the fugitive servant. 17 Of filthiness. 18 Of abominable sacrifices. 19 Of usury. 21 Of vows. 24 Of trespasses. E that is wounded in the stones, or hath his privy member cut off, shall not enter into the congrecation of the Lorn. 2 A bastard shall not enter into) the congreeation of the Lorp; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the Lorp. 3 °An Ammonite or Moabite shall not enter into the congregation of the Lorp; even to their tenth ge neration shall they not enter into the congregation of the Lorn for ever: + > Because they met you not with Before CHRIST 1451 | Or, take strong hold af her, 2Sam. 13.14. | 4 Exod. 22. 16, Ti 9. ; Ezek. 16.8 | >See ch. 2.30. bread and with Water 'in the way, when ye came forth out of Keypt; and "because they hired against thee Balaam the son of Beor of Pethor of Mesopotamia, to curse thee. 5 Nevertheless the Lorp thy God would not hearken unto Balaam ; but the Lorv thy God turned the curse into a blessing unto thee, because the Lorn thy God loved thee 6 "Thou shalt not seek their peace nor their tprosperity all thy days for ever, 4 Ezra 9. 12, + Heb. guod. a ee

DEUTERONOMY XXIII. 0 . VP vows, tree BY “Nun Tah R i \ fy Malt k, Markit Taki! He. tin if Uncleanness t0 be avoided. ; : -| 20 ? Unto a stranger Re efor > {| Thou shalt not abhor an Edom ger thou wo. > | CHRIST a efor he is thy brother : thou lend upon usury ; but unto eye Mil 2 Foyptian; be- | ther thou shalt not lend Y bro.) ty 14) | shalt not abhor an Egypt > | nat the L UPON ugupy.| | Gen, 25.% | cause ‘thou wast a stranger in his | ‘that the Lorp thy God may ble. Ghat 1022 | Jand thee in all that thou settes i es I eae “|e The children that are begotten hand to in the land whither thee th ters °59- | of them shall enter into the congre- goest to possess It. uy gation of the Lorp in their third 21 17 When thou shalt vow a yoy 1 generation. unto the Lorp thy God, thou shal He 9 { When the host goeth forth not slack to pay it: for the Tins , against thine enemies, then keep | thy God will surely require it of theo. thee from every wicked thing. and it would be sin in thee. 3 etev.i5.16 | 10 % If there be among you any | | 22 But if thou shalt forbear to yoy, man, that is not clean by reason of |it shall be no sin in thee. ; uncleanness that chanceth him by 23 *That which is gone out of thy night, then shall he go abroad out | lips thou shalt keep and perform; of the camp, he shall not come /|¢ven a freewill offering, according as within the camp : thou hast vowed unto the Loro thy). 11 But it shall be, when evening God, which thou hast promised with t Heb. twn- |+eometh on, "he shall wash himself] thy mouth. ifiovent: | th water: and when the sun is} 24 "1 When thou comest into thy down, he shall come into the camp neighbour’s vineyard, then thou mayagain. est eat grapes thy fill at thine own 12 4 Thou shalt have a place also | pleasure ;_ but thou shalt not put without the camp, whither thou shalt | any in thy vessel. go forth abroad : 25 When thou comest into the 13 And thou shalt have a paddle | standing corn of thy neighbour, ‘then _ [upon thy weapon ; and it shall be, |thou mayest pluck the ears with t Heb siueet | when thou twilt ease thyself abroad, thine hand; but thou shalt not move thou shalt, dig therewith, and shalt |a sickle unto thy neighbour's standturn ge ee cover that which | ing corn. ao CHAPTER XXIV. then | 1a F or the Lorp thy God ‘walk-|1 Of divorce. 5 A new married man gooth eth in the midst of thy camp, to| 2% #4". 6,10 Of pledges. 7 Of mar deliver thee, and to gi hi stealers. 8 Of leprosy. 14 The ane anpiea bs fo give up thine] de given. 16 Of justice. 19 Of charity. |, ee a ra — therefore shall HEN a *man hath taken @ t

Heb. naked- fenleay thi Holy : that he see no wife, and married her, a0 Ht nen of any aay to re in thee, and turn come to pass that she find no favor) x1 sam.90. | 15° J Th shal : in his eyes, because he hath foun ° his cinilae the t not deliver unto | tsome uncleanness in her: then let) wi deal fect aa oS vie is | him write her a bill of tdivorcement 16 He shall dwell wi nto thee :/and give ## in her hand, and s¢ among you, in that thee, even | her out of his house. ' _ |shall choose in meee he| 2 And when she is departed 1 "oa where it tliketh him Test: ih ates, of his house, she may 8° ® : 1 ree a, [Dob oppress hina st: ‘thou shalt | another man’s wife. te Vor, sodom-| 17 | There ghall be no 'wlh a 3 And ¢f the latter husband at "said. %.| the daughters of Israel Whore ™of| her, and write her a pill of divore™ > Gen. 19, 5, domite of the sons of Is: a @ 80- | ment, and giveth #¢ in her he if 2Kings33..! 18 Thou shalt not b ria sendeth her out of his houses F of a wh ot bring the hire | the la © which took c ore, or the price of he latter husband die, Ww! rag the house of the ee ths dog, | her to be his wife ; er shen. vow: for even both they God} 4 >Her former husband, which ei en yerumation unto the Lorn th se are|her away, may not take her ag} ne Lev. 25. 36, 4° Thou shalt not tend. God. | to be his wife, after that she 6... Peiee 7 a to thy brother ; ay on on | filed; for that is abomination befor’ Hee, the. bre ie! Victuals, tise ok the Lorp: and thou shalt not oy § that is lent upon usury : any | the land to sin, which the ORD os God giveth thee for an inher!

~ Refore CHRIST 14al ech. 20. 7. + Heb. not any thing shall pase spon him. 4 Prov. 6, 10. «Exod. 21.16, fh. 19. 19. 6 Lev. 13, 2, & 14, 2, h See Luke 17. 32, 1 Cor. 10. 6. i Num. 12.10. 1490 t Heb. lend the loan of any thing to, $c. kK Exod. 22, 26, 1 Job 29, 11, 13, & 31. 20. ˚ Lev. 19, 13. Jer. 92. 13, Jam. 5. 4. t Heb. lifteth a issoul unto Ps, 25. 1. & 86. 4 » Jam. 5. 4, 42 Kings 14.6, 2Chro. 26. 4, ig 31, 29, . Hack. 18. 20. 'xod, 22. 33 22h, Of pledges, manstealers, &c. -13./and ™it shall be righteousness unto ‘|fathers: every man shall be put to 5 %¢When a man hath taken a new wife, he shall not go out to war, tneither shall he be charged with any business: but he shall he free at home one year, and shall 4cheer up his wife which he hath taken. 6 4 No man shall take the nether or the upper milstone to pledge: for he taketh @ man’s life to pledge. 7 “°If aman be found stealing any of his brethren of the children of Israel, and maketh merchandise of him, or selleth him ; then that thief shall die; ‘and thou shalt put evil away from among you. 8 1 Take heed in “the plague of leprosy, that thou observe diligently, and do according to all that the priests the Levites shall teach you: as I commanded them, so ye shall observe to do. 9 »Remember what the Lorp thy God did ‘unto Miriam by the way, after that ye were come forth out of Egypt. 10˚ When thou dost tlend thy brother any thing, thou shalt not go | into his house to fetch his pledge. 11 Thou shalt stand abroad, and the man to whom thou dost lend, shall bring out the pledge abroad unto: thee. 12 And if the man de poor, thou shalt not sleep with his pledge : 13 *In any case thou shalt deliver him the pledge again when the sun goeth down, that he may sleep in| his own raiment, and !bless thee: thee before the Lorp thy God. 14 4 Thou shalt not "oppress an hired servant hat is poor and needy, whether he be of thy brethren, or of thy strangers that ave in thy land within thy gates : 15 At his day ˚thou shalt give Aim his hire, neither shall the sun go down upon it; for he ¢s poor, and tsetteth his heart upon it: ? lest he cry against thee unto the Lorn, and it be sin unto thee. 16 9The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, neither shall the children be put to death for the death for his own sin. 17 @*'Thou shalt not pervert the " | judgment of the stranger, zor of the DEUTERONOMY XXIV. Stripes must not exceed forty. fatherless ; *nor take a widow's rai-| |, Pave, ent to pledge: 1451 a8 Bat ie shalt remember that aaa eae thou wast a bondman in Egypt, and teen 22 the Lonp thy God redeemed thee

thence: therefore I command thee to do this thing. 19 "When Teli euttest down] * 12% %. thine harvest in thy field, and hast forgot a sheaf in the field, thou shalt not go again to fetch it: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow: that the Lorp : thy God may *bless thee in all the | "pz i work of thine hands. Prov. 19.17. 20 When thou beatest thine olivetree, tthou shalt not go over the ‘ier Dione boughs again: it shall be for the Js i stranger, for the fatherless, and for'| the widow. 21 When thou gatherest the grapes | of thy vineyard, thou shalt not glean it tafterward: it shall be for the) * i> #7 stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow. 22 And Ythou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of Egypt: therefore I command thee | to do this thing. CHAPTER XXYV. 1 Stripes must not exceed forty. 4 The ox is not to be mussled. 3 Of raising seed unto a@ brother. 11 Of the immodest woman. 13 Of unjust weights. 17 The memory of Amalek is to be blotted ou. F there be a “controversy between men, and they come un-| to judgment, that the judges may| judge them; then they ®shall jus-| tify the righteous, and condemn the wicked. 2 And it shall be, if the wicked man be ‘worthy to be beaten, that} the judge shall cause him to lie down, ‘and to be beaten before his | face, according to his fault, by a| certain number. : 3 °Forty stripes he may give him, and not exceed: lest, if he should exceed, and beat him above these with many stripes, then thy brother should ‘seem vile unto thee. 4 1*Thou shalt not muzzle the ox when he ttreadeth out the corn. 5 I" If brethren dwell together, and one of them die, and have no child, the wife of the dead shall not marry without unto a stranger: her 'husband’s brother shall go in unto her, Fever. 1& sch. 19. 17. Ezek. 44. 24. { | $See Prov. 17. 13. ¢ Luke 12. 48. 4 Matt. 10. 17. e2Cor 1. 24 F Job 18. 3, & Prov. 12. 10. 1 Cor. 9, 9 1 Tim. 5.18. + Heb. thresheth. cll, Hes, 10, 11. © Matt. 22. 24. Mark 12. 19. Luke 20. 28. kinsman, Gen. W. 8. and take her to him to wife, and Ruth 1. 13, We AM W Or, next 15 es

———_ Of unjust weights and measures. DEUTERONOMY XXV. The offering Of the Before CHRIST 1451 i Gen. 38. 9. & Ruth 4. 10. I Or, cat kinsman's wife. 1 Ruth 4.1, 2 m Ruth 4. 6. * Ruth 4. 7. o Ruth 4. 1. pch. 19, 13. 4 Ley. 19. 35, 36. Prov. 11.1. Ezek. 45. 10. Mic. 6, 11. t Heb. a stone and an ephah. Exod. 20. 12, * Prov. 11.1. 1 Thess. 4. 6. t Exod. 17. 8. «Ps. 36. 1. Prov. 16. 6. perform the duty of an husband's ' unto her. yar it shall be, éhat the firstborn which-she beareth ighall succeed in the name of his prother which es dead, that 'his name be not put out of Israel. 7 And if the man his 'brother's wife, ther's wife go Up to the 'gate unto the elders, and say, My husband's brother refuseth to raise up unto his prother a name in Israel, he will not perform the duty of my husband's brother. ; 8 Then the elders of his city call him, and speak unto him: an if he stand to 7, and say, ™I like not to take her; 9 Then shall his brother's wife come unto him in the presence of the elders, and "loose his shoe from off his foot, and spit in his face, and shall answer and say, So shall it be done unto that man that will not *build up his brother's house. 10 And his name shall be called in Israel, The house of him that hath his shoe loosed. 11 1 When men strive together one with another, and the wife of the one draweth near for to deliver her husband out of the hand of him that smiteth him, and putteth forth her hand, and taketh him by the secrets: 12 Then thou shalt cut off her hand, Pthine eye shall not pity her. 13 74Thou shalt not have in thy bag {divers weights, a great and a small. 14 Thou shalt not have in thine house tdivers measures, a great and a small. 15 But thou shalt have a perfect and just bier a perfect and just measure shalt thou have: "that thy days may be lengthened in the land ee the Lorn thy God giveth thee. For 'all that do such thin d all that d i nae at do unrighteously, are an abomination unto the Lorp thy God 17 1*Remember what Amalek did unto thee by the way, when ye w come forth out of Egypt ; ae ene x a . met thee by smote the hin } all chat were feebl sae like not to take shall then let his bro- | % Lorp thy God hath given thee reg from all thine enemies round about in the land which the Lorn thy Goq giveth thee for an. inheritance to possess it, that thou shalt *blot out the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven; thou shalt not forget CHAPTER XXVI. 1 The confession of him that offereth the basket of firstfruits. 12 The prayer of him that giveth his third year's tithes. 16 The covenant between God and the

people. ND it shall be, when thou art come in unto the land which the Lorp thy God giveth thee for d|an inheritance, and possessest it, and dwellest therein ; 2 *That thou shalt take of the first of all the fruit of the earth, which thou shalt bring of thy land that the Lorp thy God giveth thee, and shalt put if in a basket, and shalt »go unto the place which the Lorn thy God shall ¢hoose to place his name there. 3 And thou shalt go unto the priest that shall be in those days, and say unto him, I profess this day unto the Lorp thy God, that I am come unto the country which the Lorp sware unto our fathers for to give us. 4 And the priest shall take the bas-|. ket out of thine hand, and set it down before the altar of the Lorp thy God. 5 And thou shalt speak and say before the Lorp thy God, cA Syrian 4yeady to perish was my ®he went down into journed there with a came there a nation, great, mighty, and populous : 6 And £the Egyptians evil entreated us, and afflicted us, and laid upo? us hard bondage : b 7 And "when we cried unto the) ¢ Lonp God of our fathers, the Lox? heard our voice, and looked on our affliction, and our labour, and our oppression : 8 And ‘the Lorn brought us forth out of Egypt with a mighty hand; and with an outstretched arm, 2” with great terribleness, and with signs, and with wonders: : § And he hath brought us into this place, and hath given us thi land, even 'a land that floweth W! | SS father, and|"s Epypt, and so-|° i few, and. be- |i" 1 he = — Po My 19 Therefore it shall be, *when the) > Ney Cig Wy" hi "lS Ky YExog, ny Prova beh, 125, !

God's covenant with the TRefore CHRIST 1451 —$+——"' moh. 12.7, 12, 1 de 16011, » Ley. 27, 30. Num. 1. 24. och. 14, 28,20, P Ps. 119. 141, 153, 176. a Lev. 7, 90, & 21.1, 11, Hos. 9. 4. « Tsai. 63. 15, Zech. 2. 13. * Exod. 20.19. '$ $7.8. 8 Ps. 148, 14, | the firstfruits of the land, which thou, _|thee this day to be his peculiar O Lorn, hast given me. And thou shalt set it before the Lorn thy God, and worship before the Lorn thy God : 11 And ™thou shalt rejoice in every good thing which the Lonp thy God hath given unto thee, and unto thine house, thou, and the Levite, and the stranger that is among you. 12 4 When thou hast made an end of tithing all the "tithes of thine increase the third year, which is ° the year of tithing, and hast given /¢ unto the Levite, the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, that they may eat within thy gates, and he filled ; 13 Then thou shalt say before the Lorp thy God, I have brought away the hallowedthingsout of mine house, and also have given them unto the Levite, and unto the stranger, to the fatherless, and to the widow, according to all thy commandments which thou hast commanded me: I have | not transgressed thy commandments, Pneither have I forgotten them : 14 47 have not eaten thereof in my | mourning, neither have I taken away ought thereof for any unclean yse, nor given ought thereof for the dead: but I have hearkened to the voice of the Lorp my God, and have done ac-| cording to all that thou hast commanded me. 15 "Look down from thy holy habitation, from heaven, and bless thy people Israel, and the land which thou hast given us, as thou swarest unto our fathers, a land that floweth with milk and honey. 16 {This day the Lorp thy God hath commanded thee to do these statutes and judgments: thou shalt therefore keep and do them with all thine heart, and with all thy soul. 17 Thou hast *avouched the Lorp this day to be thy God, and to walk in his ways, and to keep his statutes, and his commandments, and his judgments, and to hearken unto his voice : 18 And tthe Lonrp hath avouched people, as he hath promised thee, and that thow shouldest keep all his commandments ; 19 And to make thee "high above all nations which he hath made, in 'and that thou mayest be *an holy seca. DEUTERONOM Y XXVI. The lan to be written on stones. | | 1 a people unto the Lorp thy God, as he hath spoken. CHAPTER XXVII. ; srile the laa 1 The people are commanded lo wri y pans alones; 5 and lo build an altar of hole. stones. UL The bribes divided on Gerizim and Ehal. 14 The curses

pronounced an mount hat. ND Moses with the elders of Israel commanded the people, saying, Keep all the commandments | which [ command you this day. 2 And it shall be on the day *when | ye shall pass over Jordan unto the land which the Lorp thy God giyeth thee, that 'thou shalt set thee up great stones, and plaister them with plaister : 3 And thou shalt write upen them all the words of this law, when thou art passed over, that thou mayest go in unto the land which the Lorp thy God giveth thee, a land that floweth with milk and honey; as the Lorp God of thy fathers hath promised | thee. + Therefore it shall be when ye be, gone over Jordan, zhat ye shall set up these stones, which I command you | this day, *in mount Ebal, and thou | shalt plaister them with plaister. 5 And there shalt thou build an altar unto the Lorp thy God, an| altar of stones: 'thou shalt not lift up any iron tool upon them. 6 Thou shalt build the altar of the! Lorp thy God of whole stones: and thou shalt offer burnt offerings thereon unto the Lorn thy God: 7 And thou shalt offer peace offer- | ings, and shalt eat there, and rejoice before the Lorp thy God. 8 And thou shalt write upon the stones all the words of this law very plainly. | 9 4 And Moses and the priests the Levites spake unto all Israel, saying, Take heed, and hearken, O Israel; *this day thou art become the people of the Lorv thy God. 10 Thou shalt therefore obey the voice of the Lorn thy God, and do * Josh. 4. 1. > Josh. 8. 52. ech. 11. 99. Josh. 3. 4 Exod. 90,95. | Josh. & 31. ech, 26. 18. his commandments and his statutes, which I command thee this day. 11 41. And Moses charged the people the same day, saying, 12 These shall stand 'upon mount Gerizim to bless the people, when Judg. 9. 7. praise, and in name, and in honour; ye are come over Jordan; Simeon, 15—2 i e—C —"'C#CO#ONWN

DEUTERONOMY XXVII. The curses of the law. The blessings Sor . 7] a Before CHRIST 1451 } Heb. for a cursilg. Josh. 8. 33. Dan. 9. 11. 5 Exod. 20. 4, 93. & 34. 17. & 5. 8, Isai. 44. 9. Hos. 13. 2 k See Numb. 5. 22. Jer. 1. 5. 1Cor. 14. 16. 1 Exod. 20, 12. & 2. 17. Lev. 19. 3. ch. 21. 18, mch, 19. 14. Prov. 22. 20. ” Lev. 19. 14. ° Exod, 22. 21, 22. ch. 10, 18. Mal. 3.5. & 24.17. P Lev. 18. 8. & 20, 11. 4 Lev. 18. 23. & 20. 15. 1 Lev. If, 9. & 20. 17. 4 Lev. 18. 17, & 2. 14. ‘Exod. 20,13, Ezek. 22.12, * ch. 28, 15. Ps. 119. 21, Jer. 11. 3, Gal. 3. 10. *Fixod. 15.26, Ley, 2% 3. Tsai, 55, 2, .Jabomination unto the Lorp, and Levi, and J udah, and Jssachar, | ph, and Benjanun : a wee sthese shall stand a mount Ebal tto curse; Reuben, Ga a and Asher, and Zebulun, Dan, an tali. i ci Aad hthe Levites shall speak, and say unto all the men of Israel with a loud voice, 15 ‘Cursed b¢ the man th any graven oF molten 1 that maketh mage, an the work of the hands of the craftsman, and putteth it in a secret place. kAnd all the people shall answer and say, Amen. . 16 'Cursed J¢ he that setteth light by his father or his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen. 17 ™Cursed be he that removeth his neighbour's landmark. And all the people shall say, Amen. 18 "Cursed b¢ he that maketh the blind to wander out of the way. And all the people shall say, Amen. 19 °Cursed be he that perverteth the judgment of the stranger, fatherless, and widow. And all the people shall say, Amen. 20 ®Cursed be he that lieth with his father’s wife; because he uncovereth his father’s skirt. And all the people shall say, Amen. 21 1Cursed be he that lieth with any manner of beast. And all the people shall say, Amen. 22 "Cursed b¢ he that lieth with his sister, the daughter of his father or the daughter of his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen. 23 *Cursed d¢ he that lieth with his mother in Jaw. And all the people shall say, Amen. 24 *Oursed de he that smiteth his 3.41, |Delghbour secretly. And all - ple shall say, pees ace eal be he that taketh reyee a slay an innocent person. ae the people shall say, Amen. ge ee be he that confirmeth the words of this law to do them. a And all the people shall say, CHAPTER XXVIII, blessings for obedi iedience, Sor disobedience, 18 The curses ND it shall come to 1 The thou shalt hea Higeati ' 1: Si unto the voice of the oa God, to observe and to do commandments which I ¢ thee this day, that the Lo God will set thee on high ah all nations of the earth: ee 2 And all these blessin come on thee, and Rovedale ee thou shalt hearken unto the voice

the Lorp thy God. : 3 Blessed shalt thou Se in the Mmand city, and blessed shalt thou be ein}: the field. 4 Blessed shall be ‘the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy ground and the fruit of thy cattle, the in, crease of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep. 5 Blessed shai be thy basket and thy ‘store. 6 &Blessed shalt thou de when thou comest in, and blessed shad¢ thou be when thou goest out. 7 The Lorp "shall cause thine enemies that rise up against thee to be smitten before thy face: they shall come out against thee one way, and flee before thee seven ways. 8 The Lorp shall ‘command the blessing upon thee in thy 1 store-|! houses, and in all that thou “settest thine hand unto; and he shall bless thee in the land which the Lorp thy God giveth thee. 9 The Lorp shall establish thee) «7 an holy people unto himself, as he hath sworn unto thee, if thou shalt keep the commandments of the Lon» thy God, and walk in his ways. 10 And all shall see that thou art “called by the name of the Lorn; and they shall be "afraid of thee. 11 And the Lonp shall make thee)’ plenteous ‘in goods, in the fruit ˚ thy tbody, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy grount, in the land which the Lorp swat unto thy fathers to give thee. ; 12 The Lorp shall open unto thee his good treasure, the heaven ne give the rain unto thy land season, and ‘to bless all the of thine hand: and ‘thou shalt len unto many nations, and thou 54 not borrow. 13 And the Lonp shall make thet aie all hig) ~~ RD thy| J people of the earth : his). ork} ed, lig 10r, duy, Or, rai, ing tres, & Ps, 131, B Leva 28am. i Levi 1 Exoll? i 96.16 a8 onf” : itl: tel Hee ‘the head, and not the tail; 2” thou shalt be above only, and thou shalt not be beneath; if that thou] ~~ J

‘sobedience. DEUTERONOMY XXVIII. The curses for disobedience. The curses for di ~hefore |hearken unto the commandments of ons” | the Lorp thy God, which I command —— |thee this day, to observe and to do them: ech 5.92%! J4 ¢And thou shalt not go aside Be from any of the words which I command thee this day, ¢o the right hand, or fo the left, to go after other gods to serve them. ; » Lev. 2 ep 15 {1 But it shall come to pass, “if pan. 9.1, | thou wilt not hearken unto the voice Mal.2.2 lof the Lorp thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his | statutes which I command thee this | day; that all these curses shall come | = ver. 2. upon thee, and ‘overtake thee : yver.3,&e. | 16 Cursed shalt thou 4¢ Yin the city, and cursed shalt thou 4 in the | field. 17 Cursed shail be thy basket and thy store. 18 Cursed shall be the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy land, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep. 19 Cursed shalt thou de when thou comest in, and cursed shalt thou de when thou goest out. 20 The Lorp shall send upon thee , :Mal.2-2" | cursing, “vexation, and "rebuke, in Bh dak all that thou settest thine hand unto, » Ps, 80.16. | tfor to do, until thou be destroyed, Tsai, 30.17. . . * 51, 20.8 and until thou perish quickly 3 be t Heb. whicn | Cause of the wickedness of thy doings, tate | whereby thou hast forsaken me. * ev. 26.26. | 21 The Lorp shall make ‘the pestilence cleave unto thee, until he have consumed thee from off the land, whither thou goest to possess it. “Lev. 26.16.| 92 4The Lorn shall smite thee with a consumption, and with a fever, and with an inflammation, and with an extreme burning, and tyn@eat | with the 'sword, and with blasting, and with mildew; and they shall {pursue thee until thou perish. tev.26.19. | 93 And ‘thy heaven that is over thy head shall be brass, and the earth that 73 under thee shail be iron. 24 The Lorn shall make the rain of thy land powder and dust: frem heaven shall it come down upon de thee, until thou be destroyed. kev. Si. 25 *'The Lonrp shall cause thee to ah 2, be smitten before thine enemies: ‘Jer, ayryld 4% Temoving. —— ee ee ee ee ee thou shalt go out one way against them, and fee seven ways before .{them: and "shalt be tremoved into all the kingdoms of the earth. 26 And ithy carcase shall be meat unto all fowls of the air, and unto the heasts of the earth, and no man shall fray them away. . eae Lorp will amite thee with kthe botch of Egypt, and with 'the emerods, and with the scab, with the itch, whereof thou canst not he healed. .

28 The Loro shall smite thee with madness, and ™astonishment of heart : 29 And thou shalt "grope at noonday, as the blind gropeth in darkness, and thou shalt not prosper in thy ways: and thou shalt be only oppressed and spoiled evermore, and no man shall save thee. 30 °Thou shalt betroth a wife, and another man shall lie with her: | /Pthou shalt build an house, and |'; thou shalt not dwell therein: ¢thou! 4 shalt plant a vineyard, and shalt |, not tgather the grapes thereof. 31 Thine ox shal? be slain before thine eyes, and thou shalt not eat thereof: thine ass shal/ 3¢ violently | |taken away from before thy face, and tshall not be restored to thee: | thy sheep shal/ be given unto thine enemies, and thou shalt have none to rescue them. 32 Thy sons and thy danghters shall be given unto another people, and thine eyes shall look, and *fail with longing for them all the day long: and there shall be no might in thine hand. 33 *The fruit of thy land, and all thy labours, shall a nation which thou knowest not eat up; and thou shalt be only oppressed and crushed alway: 34 So that thou shalt be mad for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see. 35 The Lorp shall "smite thee in the knees, and in the legs, with a sore botch that eannot be healed, from the sole of thy foot unto the top of thy head. ~ 36 The Lorn shall "bring thee, and thy king which thou shalt set over thee, unto a nation which neither thou nor thy fathers have known; and Ythere shalt thou serve other gods, wood and stone. 87 And thou shalt become #an astonishment, a proverb, "and a byand |* Before CHRIST 1451 — #1 Sam. 17. 44, 46. 9. 5.6. Ps. 78. tH. = Jer. 4.9. 3 Job5. 14. | Isai. 59. 19. 2 Job 31. 1. Jer. 8. WwW. meat : - 20. 6 mon as 7 Heb. sha not return | to thee. | * Ps. 119. &. * ver. Sl. Lev. 26. 16. Jer. 5. 17. * ver. 67. ¥ 2 Kings 17. Lewd lL, ver. Ga. Jer, 16. 13, 11 Kings 9 7 Jer. 49& 25. 9. Zech. 8. 13. « Ps. 44. 14,

; ITE {Y XXVIII. The curses | The curses for disobedience. DEUTERON OMY he curses for Cine : - = th, Seer word, among all nations whither shall not leave thee either com] CHRIST el hall lead thee. wine, or oil, or the Increase of thy ef 1S" ithe Lorp sha fe r flocks of thy sl WY Ty, 18138 »'Thou shalt carry much seed| kine, or flocks of thy sheep, uni ate Meh a one into the field, and shalt gather | he have destroyed thee. \ ane but little in; for ˚the locust shall] 52 And he shall "hesiege thee i cea it all thy gates, until thy high ang}! "39 Thou shalt plant vineyards, and fenced walls come down, wherein | dress then, but shalt neither drink| thou trustedst, throughout all thy h land: and he shall besiege thee in ‘the wine, nor gather the grapes; oe the worms shall eat them. all thy gates throughout all thy 40 Thou shalt have olive ie land, yi the Lorp thy God hath hroughout all thy coasts, but thou} given thee. a ‘not anoint thyself with the oil; 53 And ‘thou shalt eat the fruit of "Mong for thine olive shall cast Ais fruzt. thine own tbody, the flesh of thy oft 41 Thou shalt heget sons and|sons and of thy daughters, which lan. tHep. wer | daughters, but thou shalt not enjoy | the Lorp thy God hath given thee, |i, aie , | them; for ‘theyshall gointo captivity. | 1n the siege, and in the straitness, ami | 49 All thy trees and fruit of thy| wherewith thine enemies shall disrr, possess. |Jand shall the locust consume. tress thee: 43 The stranger that is within thee] 54 So dat the man ¢hat 2s tender shall get up above thee very high; / among you, and very delicate, *his|'** | and thou shalt come down very low. | eye shall be evil toward his brother, “ver, 12, 44 ˚He shall lend to thee, and thou| and toward 'the wife of his bosom, ‘yer | {shalt not lend to him: ‘he shall be | and toward the remnant of his chilthe head, and thou shalt be the tail. | dren which he shall leave : sver-15. | 45 Moreover £all these curses shall) 55 So that he will not give to any come upon thee, and shall pursue] of them of the flesh of his children thee, and overtake thee, till thou be} whom he shall eat: because he hath destroyed ; hecause thou hearkenedst | nothing left him in the siege, and in not unto the voice of the Lorp thy| the straitness, wherewith thine eneGod, to keep his commandments and | mies shall distress thee in all thy his statutes which he commanded gates. thee : 56 The tender and delicate woman | Perea a And they shall be upon thee among you, which would not advenHock.149, | fOr ® Sign and for a wonder, and | ture to set the sole of her foot upon hide gems grace seed i ever. the

ground for delicateness and ten36,37, oa aaa - servedst not the | derness, "her eye shall be evil toHadid lon an od with joyfulness, and| ward the husband of her bosom, giacness of heart, ‘for the | and toward her son, and toward her | abundance of all things; daughter, : atl a ae eae ee serve thine} 57 And toward her t young one ‘i against thee, in h: ond shall send | that cometh out *from between her ea aa m “Aunger, and in| feet, and toward her children which ‘Jer 20.14. | want, ‘of all thing ey and in| she shalll bear: for she shall eat them put a yoke of iron upon the 7 for want of all things secretly in the ay until he have destro a thee iti Per straitness, wherewith os eG 339, | 49™The L, y" vue. | enemyshall distress thee in thy gatesLuke 1. 43. | agat orp shall bring a nation| 58 If th il rye to do . gainst thee from far. f nou wilt not observe a a ar, trom the end|all the words of this law that are am: [fieth; a nation ae as the eagle | written in this book that thou may) pis" \ ch lat. | wyer th x 4a.90, |Of the earth, "gs Ezek. 17:3, ' h 5 ; L fos. .1, | Shalt not tun aie ose tongue thou | est fear ¥ this glorious and fearft rie, tand ; name, THE LORD THY GOD: tHep, wer. | 50 A nation tof fi wie ra {Which shall not egand mane, 59 Then the Lonp will make thy] j.2" pests Jf the old, nor shew fa ¢he person plagues “wonderful, and the plagues | *Fatwon. vo | Young : vour to the] of thy seed, even great plagues, a0 eee | - And he shall Peat the focdioce of long continuance, and sore sick- | oan ee oie and the fruit of th ia nesses, and of long continuance. | il thou be destroyed: whi Ars 60 Moreover he will bring upo | 4,7 ee Ich also thee all ‘the diséaaps of Ssoypts .

The curses for disobedience. DEUTERONOMY X XVIII. Az exhortation to obedience. Before Before CHRIST 1451 { Heb. cause to ascend. bch. 4. 27. ech. 10. 22. Neh. 9. 23. dch. 30. 9. Jer. 32. 41. e Prov. 1. 26. Isai. 1. 24. f Ley. 26. 33. » 27, 28. Neh. 1. 8, Jer, 16. 13. 6 ver. 36. h Amos 9. 4. ' Lev. 26, 36. k Lev. 26. 16. "Job 7. 4. ™ ver, H. » Jer. 44.7. Hos. 8.13. £93 ech. 17.16, which thou wast afraid of ; and they shall cleave unto thee. 61 Also every sickness, and every plague, which 7s not written in the book of this law, them will the Lorp t bring upon thee, until thou be destroyed. 62 And ye "shall be left few in number, whereas ye were ˚as the stars of heaven for multitude; because thou wouldest not obey the voice of the Lorp thy God. 63 And it shall come to pass, that as the Lorp ‘rejoiced over you to do you good, and to multiply you; so the Lorp ˚will rejoice over you to destroy you, and to bring you to nought; and ye shall be plucked from off the land whither thou goest to possess it. 64 And the Lorp ‘shall seatter thee among all people, from the one end of the earth even unto the other; and there thou shalt serve other gods, which neither thou nor thy fathers have known, even wood and stone. 65 And "among these nations shalt thou find no ease, neither shall the sole of thy foot have rest: ‘but the Lorp shall give thee there a trembling heart, and failing of eyes, and "sorrow of mind: 66 And thy life shall hang in doubt before thee ; and thou shalt fear day and night, and shalt have none assurance of thy life : 67 'In the morning thou shalt say, Would God it were even! and at even thou shalt say, Would God it were morning ! for the fear of thine heart wherewith thou shalt fear, and ™for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see. 68 And the Loxp "shall bring thee into Egypt again with ships, by the way whereof I spake unto thee, ˚"Thou shalt see it no more again: and there ye shall be sold unto your enemies for bondmen and bondwomen, and no man shall buy you. CHAPTER XNIX. Moses evhorleth them to obedience, by the memory of the works they have seen. 10 <All ure presented before the Lord to enter into his covenant. 18 The great wrath on him that flattereth himself in his wickedness. 29 Secret things belong unto God. HESE are the words of the covenant, which the Loxp commanded Moses to make with jand Og the king of Bashan, came the children of J srael in the land of Moab, beside *the covenant which he made with them in Horeb. 2 { And Moses called unto all Israel, and said unto them, » Ye have seen all that

the Lorp did before your eyes in the land of Egypt unto Pharaoh, and unto all his servants, and unto all his land; : 3 ¢The great temptations which » Exod. 19. 4ech. 4.3. & 7. 19. thine eyes have seen, the signs, and those great miracles : . 4 Yet ‘the Lorp hath not given you an heart to perceive, and eyes to see, and ears to hear, unto this day. 5 ¢And I have led you forty years in the wilderness: ‘your clothes are not waxen old upon you, and thy shoe is not waxen old upon thy foot. 68 Ye have not eaten bread, neither have ye drunk wine or strong drink: that ye might know that I am the Lorp your God. 7 And when ye came unto this place, *Sihon the king of Heshbon, out against us unto battle, and we smote them : 8 And we took their land, and igave it for an inheritance unto the |‘ Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to the half tribe of. Manasseh. 9 «Keep therefore the words of this covenant, and do them, that ye may ‘prosper in all that ye do. 10 7 Ye stand this day all of you before the Lorp your God; your captains of your tribes, your elders, and your officers, with all the men of Israel, 11 Your little ones, your wives, and thy stranger that is in thy camp, from ™the hewer of thy wood unto the drawer of thy water : 12 That thou shouldest t enter into 4 See Isai. 6. 9,10. & 63. 17. John 8. 43. Acts 28. 26, 27. Ephes. 4. 18. 2 Thess.2.11, 12. ech. 1.3. &8. 2. ch. 8. 4. 5 See Exod.16. oes ch. 8. 3. Ps. 78. 24,254 Num. 21. 93, 2. ch, 2.32. & 31. ™ See Josh. 9. 21, 23, 27. t Heb. pass. covenant with the Lorn thy God, and “into his oath, which the Lorp thy God maketh with thee this day : 13 That he may °establish thee today for a people unto himself, and that he may be unto thee a God, Pas he hath said unto thee, and 4as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaae, and to Jacob. 14 Neither with you only "do I make this covenant and this oath ; 15 But with Aim that standeth here with us this day before the Lorp » Neh. 10. 29. och, 24. 9. Pp Exod. 6. 7. 4 Gen. 17. 7. rJer. 31. Sl, 29, KL Hebr. 8.7, 8.

Mercy to th, Before CHRIST 1451 *See Acts 2. 39. 1 Cor. 7. 14 + Heb. dungy gods. teh. 11. 16. 4 Acts 8, 25. Hebr. 12. 15. | Or, apoisonSul herb. + Heb. rosh. wNum. 15.39. Eccles, 11.9. drunken to the thirsty. y Ezek, 14. 7, 8. * Ps, 74. 1, «Ps, 79. 5, Ezek, 23, 25, bch. 9. 14. ¢ Matt. 24. 51. t Heb. is written. + Heb. wherewith the LORD haih made it sick. 4 Ps, 107. 34. Jer. 17. 6. Zeph. 2. 9. © Gen. 19. 24, 25, Ter. 20. 16, Lf } Kings 9. 8, Ter, 22. 8, 9, our God, Sand also with hom that 2s not here with us this day : 16 (For ye know how we have dwelt' in the land of Egypt; and how we came through the nations which ye passed bys ' : 17 And ye have seen their abominations, and their tidols, wood an stone, silver and gold, which were among them :) 18 Lest there should be among you man, or woman, or family, or tribe, twhose heart turneth away this day from the Lorp our God, to go and serve the gods of these nations; "lest there should be among you a root that beareth '+ gall and wormwo0d ; 19 And it come to pass, when he heareth the words of this curse, that he bless himself in his heart, saying, I shall have peace, though I walk "in the ' imagination of mine heart, * to add t drunkenness to thirst: 20 ¥The Lorp will not spare him, but then "the anger of the Lorp and ahis jealousy shall smoke against that man, and all the curses that are written in this book shall lie upon him, and the Lorn "shall blot out his name from under heaven. 21 And the Lonp 'shall separate him unto evil out of all the tribes of Israel, according to all the curses of the. covenant that tare written in this book of the law: 22 So that the generation to come of your children that shall rise up after you, and the stranger that shall come from a far land, shall say, when they see the plagues of that land and the sicknesses twhich the Lonp hath laid upon it ; _23 And that the whole land thereof is brimstone, 4and salt, and burning, eae palin dear ee overthrow of Sodom, and Gamorah, pie and Zeboim, which the fs ie ella in his anger, and 24 Even all nati * Wherefore hath po oo aon thus unto this land? what ee the heat of this erent = meaneth 25 Then men fan hth they ha; say, Because HE se aren the covenant of he made with eae "thers, which h them forth out of the land of Beet 26 For they went and served othe, gods, and worshipped them, ouds whom they knew not, and 'whom he had not tgiven unto them: 27 And the anger of the Lorn wags kindled against this land, ®to brin upon it all the curses that are

writ: d|ten in this book : 28 And the Lorv "rooted them out of their land in anger, and in wrath, and in great indignation, and cast them into another land, as # is this day. 29 The secret things belong unto the Lorp our God: but those things which are revealed belong unto us and to our children for ever, that we may do all the words of: this law. CHAPTER XXX. 1 Great mercies promised unto the repentant, 11 The commandment is manifest. 15 Death and life are set before them. ND #it shall come to pass, when ball these things are come upon thee, the blessing and the curse, which I have set before thee, and ¢thou shalt call ¢hem to mind among all the nations, whither the Lorp thy God hath driven thee, 3 And shalt 4return unto the Lorp : thy God, and shalt obey his voice according to all that I command thee this day, thou and thy children, with all thine heart, and with all thy soul ; 3 ˚That then the Lorp thy God|' will turn thy captivity, and_have compassion upon thee, and will re-| turn and 'gather thee from all the nations, whither the Lorp thy God hath scattered thee. 4 21f any of thine be driven out *N unto the outmost parts of heaven, from thence will the Lorn thy God gather thee, and from thence W1} he fetch thee: . 5 And the Lorp thy God will brmg thee into the land which thy fathers possessed, and thou shalt possess it; and he will do thee good, an! ap thee above thy fathers. | 6 nd "the Lorn thy God will circumcise thine heart, and the heart of thy seed, to love the Lorp bal God with all thine heart, and wit all thy soul, that thou mayest jive. 7 And the Lorp thy God will put all these curses upon thine enemies, ee a e bch 13. Joel ea ~N ~ ~~ 4 Lev. 20.4, 8, eh | 2

Death and life set before them. DEUTERONOMY XXX. Moses encourageth the people. ee : Before cHRIST 1441 ich, 20. 11. k ch, 20. 63, Jer, 82. 41. 1 Isai. 45. 19. m Rom. 10.6, &e. ™ vor. 1, 19, ch. 11: 26, ech. 4. e wig BS Poh. 4. 31 ay 2 & “ver. 15, Re and on them that hate thee, which persecuted thee. 8 And thou shalt return and obey the voice of the Lorn, and do all his commandments which I command thee this day. 9 'And the Lorp thy God will make thee plenteous in every work of thine hand, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy land, for good: for the Lorn will again *rejoice over thee for good, as he rejoiced over thy fathers : 10 If thou shalt hearken unto the | voice of the Lorn thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which are written in this book of the law, and if thou turn unto the Lorp thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul. 11 { For this commandment which I command thee this day, 'it is not hidden from thee, neither is it far off. 12 ™It ts not in heaven, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go up for us to heaven, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it? 13 Neither ¢s it beyond the sea, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go over the sea for us, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it? 14 But the word is very nigh unto thee, in thy mouth, and in thy heart, that thou mayest do it. 15 1 See, "I have set before thee this day life and good, and death and evil; 16 In that I command thee this day to love the Lorp thy God, to walk in his ways, and to keep his commandments and his statutes and his judgments, that thou mayest live and multiply: and the Lorp thy God shall bless thee in the land whither thou goest to possess it. 17 But if thine heart turn away, so that thou wilt not hear, but shalt be drawn away, and worship other gods, and serve them ; 18 °T denounce unto you this day, that ye shall surely perish, and that ye shall not prolong your days upon the land, whither thou passest over Jordan to go to possess it. 19 PT al heaven and earth to record this day against you, that %1 have set before you lite and death, blessingand cursing : therefore choose life, that both thou and thy seed may live : 20 That thou mayest love the Lorp thy God, and that thou mayest obey his voice, and that thou mayest cleave unto him: for he 7s thy ‘life, and the length of thy days: that thou mayest dwell in the land which the Lorp sware unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give them. CHAPTER XXXI. 1 Moses encowrageth the people. 7 He

encowrageth Joshua. 9 He delivereth the law unto the priests to read it in the seventh year to the people. 14 God giveth a charge to Joshua, 19 and a song to testify against the people. 24 Moses delivereth the book of the law to the Levites to keep. 28 He maketh a protestation to the elders. AN D Moses went and spake these words unto all Israel. 2 And he said unto them, I #¢m an|* hundred and twenty years old this day; I can no more °go out and come in: also the Lorp hath said unto me, °Thou shalt not go over |: this Jordan. 3 The Lorp thy God, *he will go over before thee, and he will destroy these nations from before thee, and thou shalt possess them: and Joshua, he shall go over before thee, ¢as the Lorp hath said. + fAnd the Lorp shall do unto them £as he did to Sihon and to Og, kings of the Amorites, and unto the land of them, whom he destroyed. 5 And *the Lorp shall give them up before your face, that ye may do unto them according unto all' the commandments which I have commanded you. 6 'Be strong and of a good courage, 'fear not, nor be afraid of them: for the Lorn thy God, 'he i is that doth go with thee ; ™he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee. 7 1 And Moses called unto Joshua, and said unto him in the sight of Before CHRIST 1451 F Ps. 27.1.& 66. 9. John 11. 25. all Israel, "Be strong and of a good courage : for thou must go with this people unto the land which the Loro hath sworn unto their fathers to give them; and thou shalt cause them to inherit it. 8 And the Lorn, *he i¢ is that doth 20 before thee; Phe will be with thee, he will not fail thee, neither forsake thee : fear not, neither be dismayed. 1 Chron. 22. ™ Josh. 1. 5. Hebr. 13.5. 5 ver. 23. ch. 1. 3B, & 3. 28, Josh. 1. 6. e Exod. 1% 21, es ch. 9.3, P Josh. 1. 5, 9. 1 Chron. 2. 20.

Moses encourageth J oshua, DEUTERONOMY XXAXI. and giveth hin Before CHRIST 1451 q ver. 25. eh. 17. 18. rNumb. 4. 15. Josh. 3. 3. 1 Chron. 15. 19, 15. ech. 15,1. t Ley. 23. 34. vw ch, 16. 16. x Josh. 8. 34, 35. a ie) 3, &e, yeh. 4. 10. ech. 11, 2 = Ps. 78. 6, 7. b Num. 97. 13. ch. 34. 5. © ver. 23, Num. 27. 19. 4 Exod. 33. 9. t Heb. lie down, 2Sam. 7. 12, ® Exod. 32. 6, f Bxod. 34. 15, Judg, 2. 17. 4 ch. 32. 15. Judg, 2. 12. & 10. 6, 13, h Judg. 2. 20, ' 2Chro. 15.2. k ch. 32, 20, Ps. 104. 29, Tsai. 8.17. & Ezek. 39. 93, + Heb. find them, Neh. 9, 32. 1 Judg. 6. 13. 7 ™Num.14. 42. " ver. 17, 18 nies l record against them. And "I will surely hide my face] 29 For | a that after my death 9g § And Moses wrote this law, dand delivered it unto the priests the sons of Levi, * which bare the ark of the covenant of the Lorp, and unto all the elders of Israel. 10 And Moses commanded them, saying, At the end of every seven years, in the solemmty of the Syear of “elease, tin the feast of tabernacles, 11 When all Israel is come to Yappear before the Lorp thy God in the place which he shall choose, xthou shalt read this law before all Israel in their hearing. 12 ¥Gather the people together, men, and women, and children, and thy stranger that 4s within thy gates, that they may hear, and that they may learn, and fear the Lorp your God, and observe to do all the words of this law: 18 And that their children, which have not known any thing, *may hear, and learn to fear the Lorp your God, as long as ye live in the land whither ye go over Jordan to possess it. 149 And the Lorp said unto Moses, » Behold, thy days approach that thou must die: call Joshua, and present yourselves in the tabernacle of the congregation, that °I may give hima charge. And Moses and Joshua went, and presented themselves in the tabernacle of the congregation. 15 And ‘the Lorp appeared in the tabernacle in a pillar of a cloud : and the pillar of the cloud stood over the door of the tabernacle. 16 {1 And the Lorn said unto Moses, Behold, thou shalt tsleep with thy fathers; and this people will *rise up, and ‘go a whoring after the gods of the strangers of the land, whither they go to be among them, and will ®forsake me, and "break my covenant whi ‘ woh ian hich I have made 17 Then my anger shall be kindled against them in that day, and iI will forsake them, and I ‘will ‘hide my face from them, and they shall be devoured, and many evils and troubles shall befall them; so that they will say in that da: LAr al these evils ‘come upon ‘e ae our God és ™not among us? 7 in that day for all the evils whi 2

ch they shall have wrought, in that th os are turned unto other gods, y 19 Now therefore write ye thig soy for you, and teach it the children & Israel: put it in their mouths, that this song may be °a witness for me against the children of Israel, 20 For when I shall have brought them into the land which I sware unto their fathers, that floweth with milk and honey; and they shall have eaten and filled themselves, Pand waxen fat; ‘then will they tun unto other gods, and serve them, and provoke me, and break my coyenant. 7 21 And it shall come to pass, "when many evils and troubles are befallen them, that this song shall testify tagainst them as a witness ; for it shall not be forgotten out of the mouths of their seed: for *I know their imagination + which they t go about, even now, before I have brought them into the land which I sware. 22 7 Moses therefore wrote this song the same day, and taught it the children of Israel. 23 "And he gave Joshua the son of Nun a charge, and said, * Be strong and of a good courage: for thou shalt bring the children of Israel into the Jand which I sware unto them: and I will be with thee. 24 4 And it came to pass, when Moses had made an end of ¥ writing the words of this law in a book, until they were finished, 25 That Moses commanded the Levites, which bare the ark of the covenant of the Lonrp, saying, 26 Take this book of the law, put it in the side of the ark of the covenant of the Lorp your G0°, that it may be there *for a witness against thee. 27 For I know thy thy ‘stiff neck: behold, while yet alive with you this day, ye have been rebellious against the Lorn; and how much more after my death! 28 § Gather unto me all the elders of your tribes, and your officers, that I may speak these words in thei’ zand [am ~~" rebellion, and : ™s a Chery, | ever, | P ch. 32.45 Neh. J om, 9, y Hos. 19, 4 Ver, 16, 6 * ver 17, | + Heb. before, * Hos, 5.2.4 Annskg | 2. { Heb. de, u yer, HH x yer. 7. Josh. 1.6. | y ver. 2 ‘ ae ip gh ears, “and call heaven and earth to )

The song of Moses. — DEUTERONOMY XXXI. The song of Moses. i Before CURIST 1441 Io: ), fol. 2 15. Gen, 49. 1. ch, 4. 30. ach, 4. 96. & 30. 19. é& 31. 28. Ps. 50. 4. Tsai. 1, 2. Jer. 2. 12. & 6.19. b Isai. 55. 10, ul. 1 Cor. 3. 6, 7, 8. ¢ Ps. 72. 6. Mic. 5. 7. 41 Chron, 29. 1. °2Sam. 22. 3. & 23, 3. Ps, 18, 2, 31, 4G. Hab. 1. 12, £2 Sam, 22, 3h. Dan. 4. 37. Rey. 15. 3. her. 10.10, B41 hath eorrupled to himself. keh, 31. 29, Or, that they are not his children, that is (heir i Hot, Matt. 17. 17, Luke 9. “ff ea pus t Heb. gene. sation, and eneraki P eration. q Ps. 44.1. & 8. 3, 4 and turn aside from the way which I have commanded you; and ‘evil will befall you *in the latter days ; | because ye will do evil in the sight of the Lorn, to provoke him to anger through the work of your hands. 30 And Moses spake in the ears of all the congregation of Israel the | words of this song, until they were | ended. CHAPTER XXXII. 1 Moses’ song, which selteth forth Gorl's mercy and vengeance. 46 He exhorteth them lo set their hearts upon it. 48 God sendeth him up, to mount Nebo, to see the land, and die. IVE *ear, O ye heavens, and I will speak; and hear, O earth, the words of my mouth. 2 >My doctrine shall drop as the rain, my speech shall distil as the dew, °as the small rain upon the tender herb, and as the showers upon the grass : 3 Bemus T will publish the name | of the Lorp: “ascribe ye greatness | unto our God. 4 He is *the Rock, his work és perfect: for Sall his ways are judgement: "a God of truth and ‘without iniquity, just and right és he. 5 tk They have corrupted themselves, 'their spot is not the spot of his children: they are a | perverse and crooked generation. 6 Do ye thus ™requite the Lorn, O foolish people and unwise? is not he "thy father that hath ° bought thee? hath he not made thee, and established thee ? 7 4] Remember the days of old, consider the years of tmany generations: task thy father, and he will shew thee; thy elders, and they will tell thee. 8 When the Most High "divided to the nations their inheritance, when he *separated the sons of Adam, he set the bounds of the people according to the number of the children of Israel. 9 For ‘the Lonp’s oe Jacob is the heritance, 10 He found him "in a desert land, and in the waste howling wilderness ; he "led him about, he * instructed him, he ¥kept him as the apple of peenct as his lot of his inlis eye. ye will utterly *corrupt yourselves, | 11 “Asan eagle stirreth up her nest, fluttereth over her young, spread-| eth abroad her wings, taketh them, | beareth them on her wings : 12 So the Lorp alone did

lead, him, and there was no strange god| with him. 13 *He made him ride on the high| places of the earth, that he might} eat the increase of the fields; and he made him to suck "honey out of) the rock, and oil out of the flinty| rock ; 14 Butter of kine, and milk of} sheep, with fat of lambs, and rams | of the breed of Bashan, and goats, | ¢with the fat of kidneys of wheat ; and thou didst drink the pure “blood | of the grape. 15 % But *Jeshurun waxed fat, and | ‘kicked: *thou art waxen fat, thou|‘ art grown thick, thou art covered with fatness; then he forsook God which ‘made him, and lightly esteemed the *Rock of his salvation. |* Before CHRIST 1451 a oad « Exod. 19. 4. b Job 29. 6. Ps. 81. 16. ¢ Ps. 81.16. & 147. 14. 4 Gen. 49. 11. ch. 16 ! They provoked him to jealousy | ‘3&5 with strange gods, with abominations provoked they him to anger. 17 ™They sacrificed unto devils, ‘not to God; to gods whom they knew not, to new gods that came new- |” ly up, whom your fathers feared not. 18 "Of the Rock that begat thee thou art unmindful, and hast ° forgotten God that formed thee. 19 PAnd when the Lorp saw Zz, he 'abhorred them, “because of the provoking of his sons, and of his daughters. 20 And he said, ‘I will hide my face from them, I will see what their end shall be: tor they are a very froward generation, ‘children in whom is no taith. 21 *They have moved me. to jealousy with that which is not God; they have provoked me to anger “with their vanities: and *I will move them to jealousy with those which ave nota people; I will provoke them to anger with a foolish nation. 22 For Ya fire is kindled in mine anger, and ‘shall burn unto the lowest hell, and 'shall consume the earth with her increase, and set on fire the foundations of the mountains. 23 I will *heap mischiefs upon them; *I will spend mine arrows upon them. Rev. 9. 20. | Or, which were not God. I Or, despised, Lam. 2. a Tsai. 1.2. teh. 31. 17. * Tsai. 30. 9. Matt. 17. 17. t ver. 16, Ps, 78. 58. “1 Sam. 12. 21. 1 Kings 16. 13, 26. Ps, 31. 6. Jer. 8.19 & y Jer. 15, 1 “& 174 | Or, hath burned. | Or, Aath consuned. + Isaj. 26. 15. 8 Ps. 7.12, 13. Ezek. 5. 16.

The excellency of Israel. DEUTERONOMY XXXIIL. Moses' age, deny, > as Ay ON Before CHRIST 14al —' t See Josh. 19. 32, &e. wv Gen. 49, 20. x See Job 29. 6. | Or, Under thy shoes shall be ron. yeh. 8.9. Exod. 15.11. 8. G6. Ps. 86. Jer. ch. 32. 15. » Ps. 68. 4, 33, 34, & 104. 3. Hab. 3. 8. « Ps. 90. 1. ach, 9.3, 4,5. e Numb. 23.9. Jer. 23.6. & 33.16. tch. 8. 7,8 « Gen, 27. 28. eh. 1, 1. b Ps, 144. 15. {2 Sam. 7. 23, & Ps. 115. 9, 10, 11. 12Sam. 22.45. Ps. 18, 44. & 66.3,&81.15, W Or, shall be subdued, = ch. 32. 13, =Num. 27. 12. & 33. 47. ch. 32. 49. Or, The kidd. Uch. 3, 27. © Gen. 14. 14, full with the blessing of the Lorp: tpossess thou the west and the south. 24 9 And of Asher he said, "Let Asher be blessed with children ; let him be acceptable to his brethren, and let him *dip his foot in oil. 25 'Thy shoes shall be Yiron and brass; and as thy days, so shall thy strength de. 26 V There is *none like unto the God of *Jeshurun, "sho rideth upon the heaven in thy help, and in his excellency on the sky. 27 The eternal God is chy 'refuge, and underneath are the everlasting arms: and ¢he shall thrust out the enemy from before thee ; and shall say, Destroy them. $8 Israel then shall dwell in safety alone: 'the fountain of Jacob shall be upon a land of corn and wine; also his *heavens shall drop down dew. 29 'Happy art thou, O Israel: iwho is like unto thee, O people saved by the Lorn, "the shield of thy help, and who is the sword of thy excellency! and thine enemies shall be found liars unto thee ; and ™thou shalt tread upon their high places. CHAPTER XXXIV. 1 Moses from mount Nebo vieweth the land. 5 He dieth there. 6 His burial. 7 His age. 8 Thirty days' mourning for him. 9 Joshua succeedeth him, 10 The praise of Moses. AOU Moses went up from the plains of Moab "unto the mountain of Nebo, to the top of "Pisgah, that is over against Jericho. And the Lorp »shewed him jall the land of Gilead, 'unto Dan, 2 And all Naphtali, and the land of Ephraim, and Manasseh, and all the land of Judah, "unto the utmos, = s sea, 3 And the south, and the the valley of Jericho, palm trees, unto Zoar. 4 And the Lorp said unto fThis is the land which I sware Plain of °the city oft & 4 2 him, Unto|'6 Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Ja,| d bi 7 Tt a Ih ay cob, saying, I will give it unto thy| 41 seed: 81 have caused thee to gee i with thine eyes, but thou shalt nae 'o over thither. 5 So Moses the servant of the Lorp died there in the land of Moab. according to the word of the Lorn. 6 And he buried him in a valley in the land of Moab, over against Bethpeor: but 'no man knoweth of

his sepulchre unto this day. 7 J And Moses was an hundred and twenty years old when he died: ‘his eye was not dim, nor his tnatural force tabated. 8 {And the children of Israel wept for Moses in the plains of Moab thirty days: so the days of weeping and mourning for Moses were ended. 9 {And Joshua the son of Nun was full of the “spirit of wisdom ; for ˚ Moses had laid his hands upon him: and the children of Tsrael hearkened unto him, and did as the Lorp commanded Moses. 10 And there Parose not a prophet since in Israellikeunto Moses, ¢whom the Lorp knew face to face, 11 In all "the signs and the wonders, which the Lorp sent him to do in the land of Egypt to Pharaoh, and to all his servants, and to ® his land, 12 And in all that mighty hand, and in all the great terror which Moses shewed in the sight of all Tsrael. Sch. nyt Nohavs Josh iby " See Judy koh moitturt, + Heb. sd. mSeeGead) 3,10. Num. a Teal 112 Dan. 4 oNum.Jjll oa pSecct lt 15,18. a Bxol.ttl Numett ch 5.4 : rch. He | 2. = eee

Before cuRIST 1451 «Exod. 24.13. Deut. 1. 38. » Deut, 34.5. * Deut. 11. 24, ch. 14. 9. 4 Gen, 15, 18. Exod, 23.31, Numb, 34, 12, * Deut. 7. 24, t Exod. 3.12, * Deut. 31, 23, 8 ver. 9, 17. ch. 3 7. & 6. 27, Tsui. 43, 2, 5. * Deut. ai 6,8. : Hebr, 13. 5. leut. 31, 23, io 1 Or, Chow THE OF JOSHUA. CHAPTER I. 1 The Lord uppointeth Joshua to succeed Moses. 3 The borders of the promised land. 4, 9 God promiseth to assist Joshua. 8 He giveth him instructions. 10 He prepareth the people to pass over Jordan. 12 Joshua pulteth the two tribes and half in mind of their promise to Moses. 16 They promise him fealty. OW after the death of Moses the servant of the Lorp it came to pass, that the Lorp spake unto Joshua the son of Nun, Moses' *minister, saying, 2» Moses my servant is dead; now therefore arise, go over this Jordan, thou, and all this people, unto the land which I do give to them, even to the children of Israel. 3 ¢Every place that the sole of your foot shall tread upon, that have I given unto you, as I said unto Moses. 4 4Fyom the wilderness and this Lebanon even unto the great river, the river Euphrates, all the land of the Hittites, and unto the great sea toward the going down of the sun, shall be your coast. 5 °There shall not any man be able to stand before thee all the days of thy life: fas I was with Moses, so 51 will be with thee: "I will not fail thee, nor forsake thee. 6 'Be strong and of a good courage: for "unto this people shalt thou divide for an inheritance the land, which I sware unto their fathers to give them. 7 Only be thou strong and very courageous, that thoumayest observe 23% | to do according to all the law, 'which Moses my servant commanded thee: 'turn not from it ¢o the right hand or to the left, that thou mayest "prosper . | whithersoever thou goest. 8 ™This book of the law shall not depart out of thy mouth; but " thou shalt meditate therein day and night, that thou mayest observe to do according to all that is written therein: for then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and then thou shalt 'have good success. BOOK 9 °Have not I commanded thee? Be strong and of a good courage ; Pbe not afraid, neither be thou dismayed: for the Lorp thy God 2s} Before CHRIST 1451 = | 9 Deut. 31. 7, 8, 23 with thee whithersoever thou goest. 10 { Then Joshua commanded the. officers of the people, saying, 11 Pass through the host, and command the people, saying, Prepare you victuals; for 'within three | days ye shall pass over this Jordan, | to go in to possess the land, which the Loxp your God giveth you to,

possess it. | 12 {And to the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to half the tribe of Manasseh, spake Joshua, saying, | 13. Remember ‘the word which Moses the servant of the Lorp commanded you, saying, The Lorp | your God hath given you rest, and hath given you this land. 14 Your wives, your little ones, and your cattle, shall remain in the land which Moses gave you on this side Jordan; but ye shall pass before your brethren farmed, all the mighty men of valour, and help them ; 15 Until the Lorp have given your brethren rest, as he hath given you, and they also have possessed | the land which the Lorp your God giveth them: ‘then ye shall return unto the land of your possession, and enjoy it, which Moses the Lorv’s servant gave you on this side Jordan toward the sunrising. 16 {And they answered Joshua, saying, All that thou commandest us we will do, and whithersoever thou sendest us, we will go. 17 According as we hearkened unto Moses in all things, so will we hearken unto thee: only the Lorp thy God tbe with thee, as he was with Moses. 18 Whosoever he be that doth rebel against thy commandment, and will not hearken unto thy words in all that thou commandest him, he ach. 3.2. See Deut. 9. 1. & IL. 31. * Numb. 32. an—28. ch. 22. 2, 3,4: + Heb. marshalled by give: as Exod. 13. 18, ach.99. 4, &e. t ver. 5. 1Sam,.20.13. 1 Kings 1.37.

| Or, kad sent. « Numb. 25. 1. » Hebr. 11.31. Jam. 2. 25. ¢ Matt. 1. 5. f cm Exod. 1. 2Sam.17.19. & 11, 95, t Heb. melt, Exod. 15.15, Exod. 14,2), ch, 4. 93, i Num. 21, 34, 35, 4, i leth the two b receiveth and conced geen from Shiitim. 8 aie corer between her and them. 23 Their return and relation. ND Joshua the son of Nun A Isent 2out of Shittim two men to spy secretly, saying, Go view. the land, even Jericho. And they went, and "came into an harlot's house, named © Rahab, and tlodged there. 2 And 4it was told the king of 1 La Jericho, saying, Behold, there came men in hither to night of the children of Israel to search out the country. : 3 And the king of Jericho sent unto Rahab, saying, Bring forth the men that are come to thee, which are entered into thine house: for they be come to search out all the country. 4 ˚And the woman took the two men, and hid them, and said thus, There came men unto me, but I wist not whence they were: 5 And it came to pass about the time of shutting of the gate, when it was dark, that the men went out : whither the men went I wot not: pursue after them quickly; for ye shall overtake them. 6 But 'she had brought them up to the roof of the house, and hid them with the stalks of flax, which she had laid in order upon the roof. 7 And the men pursued after them the way to Jordan unto the fords : and as soon as they which pursued after them were gone out, they shut the Eres 8 4 And before they were laid down, she came up unto them uponthe roof; 9 And she said unto the men, [ know that the Lorp hath given you ;5,,|the land, and that ® your terror is fallen upon us, and that all i ae F at all the inei of the land taint because 10 For we have h i eard h Lorn "dried up the water of the te came out of Teal. 13. 7, =! ye did two kings of the Snowe, fist aoe rile ordan, Sihon a; d 8, yi 'e ye utterly destroyed, : 12 Now therefore, I pray oswear unto me by the Lorp J have shewed you kindness th ye will also shew kindness unto ae token: 13 And ¢hat ye will save alive my father, and my mother, and my bre. thren, and my sisters, and all that they have, and deliver our lives from death. 14 And the men answered her, Our life tfor yours, if ye utter not this our business. And it shall be, when the Lorp hath given us the land, that 4we will deal kindly and truly with thee. 15 Then she 'let. them down by a cord through the window: for her house was upon the town wall, and she dwelt upon the wall. 16 And she said unto them, Get you to the mountain, lest the pursuers meet you; and hide yourselves there three days, until

the pursuers be returned: and afterward may ye ‘0 your way. ri ? And the men said unto her, We will be *blameless of this thine oath which thou hast made us swear. 18 ‘Behold, when we come into the land, thou shalt bind this line.of scatlet thread in the window which thou didst let us down by: "an dieu shalt tbring thy father, and thy m? ther, and thy brethren, and @ father’s houshold, home unto sae 19 And it shall be, that whos0ev"’ shall go out of the doors of thy ai into the street, his blood shall upon his head, and we will be Bu less: and whosoever shal thee in the house, *his bl be on our head, if any hand him. 20 And if thou utter this ou} thine ness, then we will be quit f oath whichthouhast madeus! 21 And she said, According gous words, so be it. rset she them away, and they departec” ‘ine she bean the preci Tine ae window. yy you, * » SIN ea] *s Is : UA II. The ] Rahab concealeth the spres. JOSH covenant between hep fe oe _ |shall be put to death : only be strong neither ‘ did there ieee any an Before an courage in any man, because for?) cuzis” land of a good courage oie loth sak God “a of you 7 CHAPTER II. in heaven above, andin carthbeneailt ~ father’s house, and Pgive me & true) iy, | tH i. stead gf tod ‘ auidg, 13 ates Acts. , east” nd as these things, Le piers par 22 And they went, and came Um melt, | the mountain, and abode there

Refore GU RIST 1441 —— + Heb. mvt, ver. th och, 21. veoh. 1.10, 11. eSee Num. 10, a, Deut. 31. 9, 25, © Exod. 19.12. t Heb. since yesterday, and the mu ind day. Exod. 19, 10, M4, 15. 4 Lev. 20. 7, Num. 11.18, ch. 7.13. Sam, Joel 2, 1G. 5. Ww. #Num. 4.15. Meh 4 14, 2Chron, oh Le Ld. “Ver, 3, "ver, 17, a Joshua cometh to Jordan, ——_7; JOSH. UA IL. The waters of Jordan divided. days, until the pursuers were returned: and the pursuers sought them throughout all the way, but found them not. 23 41 So the two men returned, and | descended from the mountain, and passed over, and came to Joshua the son of Nun, and told him all things that befell them : 24 And they said unto Joshua, -| Truly ¥the Lorp hath delivered into our hands all the land; for even all the inhabitants of the country do tfaint because of us. CHAPTER III. 1 Joshua cometh to Jordan. 2 The officers instruct the people for the passage. 7 The Lord encourayeth Joshua. 9 Joshua encourageth the people. 14 The waters of | Jordan are divided. ND Joshua rose early in the | morning; and they removed “from Shittim, and came to Jordan, he and all the children of Israel, and lodged there before they passed over. 2 And it came to pass after three days, that the officers went through the host ; 3 And they commanded the people, saying, *When ye see the ark | of the covenant of the Lorp your God, ‘and the priests the Levites bearing it, then ye shall remove from your place, and go after it. 4 ˚Yet there shall be a space between you and it, about two thousand cubits by measure: come not near unto it, that ye may know the way by which ye must go: for ye have not passed this way theretofore. 5 And Joshua said unto the people, ‘Sanctify yourselves: for tomorrow the Lorp will do wonders among you. 6 And Joshua spake unto the priests, saying, 8Take up the ark of the covenant, and pass over before the people. And they took up the ark of the covenant, and went before the people, 7 And the Loxp said unto Joshua, This day will I begin to "magnify thee in the sight of all Israel, that they may know that, ‘as [ was with Moses, so I will be with thee. 8 And thou shalt command § the priests that bear the ark ot the covenant, saying, When ye are come to the brink of the water of Jordan, 9 § And Joshua said unto the children of Israel, Come hither, and hear the words of the Lorp your God. 10 And Joshua said, Hereby ye shall know that ™the living God is among you, and that he will without fail "drive out from before you the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Hivites,

and the Perizzites, and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Jebusites. 11 Behold, the ark of the covenant of ˚the Lord of all the earth passeth |˚ over before you into Jordan. 12 Now therefore ? take you twelve men out of the tribes of Israel, out of every tribe a man. 13 And it shall come to pass, 4as soon as the soles of the feet of the priests that bear the ark of the Lorp, ‘the Lord of all the earth, shall rest in the waters of Jordan, that the waters of Jordan shall be cut off from the waters that come down from above; and they ‘shall stand upon an heap. 14 And it came to pass, when the people removed from their tents, to pass over Jordan, and the priests bearing the ‘ark of the covenant before the people ; 15 And as they that bare the ark were come unto Jordan, and "the feet of the priests that bare the ark were dipped in the brim of the water, (for * Jordan overtloweth all his banks Yall the time of harvest,) 16 That the waters which came down from above stood and rose up upon an heap very far from the city Adam, that ¢s beside *Zaretan : and those that came down *toward the sea of the plain, even >the salt sea, failed, axd were cut off: and the people passed over right against Jericho. 17 And the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the Lorp stood firm on dry eround in the midst of Jordan, “and all the Israelites passed over on dry ground, until all the people were passed clean over Jordan. CHAPTER IV. L Twelve men are appointed to lake twelve stones for a memorial out of Jordan, 9 Twelve other stones are set up in the midst of Jordan, WW, 19 The people pass over. Lt God magnifieth Joshua, 20 The twelve stones are pitohed in Gilgal. Before CHRIST 1451 Matt. 16. 16. 1 Thess. 1. 9. 3 Exod. 33. 2. Deut. 7. 1. Ps. 44. 2. aver. 15, 16. r ver. ll. * Ps, 78.13 & M43 * Acts 7. 45, ever. 1 = 1 Chron. 12. 13. Jer. 12. 5. & 49. 19. yeh. 4.18. & 5.10, 12. =] Kings + 1. & 7. 46. a Deut: 3.17. > Gen. 14. 3, Numb... *See Exod. 14. BN : ye shall stand still in Jordan. 16

5 Vi The Israelites JOSHUA I Before CHRIST 1451 « Deut. 27. 2. ch. 3.17. v gh. 3. 12. ech. 3. 13. 4 ver. 19, 20. 78. 8, 4, 5, 6. + Heb. tomorrow. f ch. 3, 13, 16. 8 Exod, 12. 14, Num. 16. 40. ND it came to pass, when all the people were clean passed aover Jordan, that the Lorp spake unto Joshua, saying, 2 »Take you twelve men out of the people, out of every tribe a man, 3 And command ye them, saying, Take you hence out of the midst of Jordan, out of the place where ethe priests' feet stood firm, twelve stones, and ye shall carry them over with you, and leave them in 'the lodging place, where ye shall lodge this night. 4 Then Joshua called the twelve men, whom he had prepared of the children of Israel, out of every tribe aman: 5 And Joshua said unto them, Pass over before the ark of the Lorp your God into the midst of Jordan, and take ye up every man of you a stone upon his shoulder, according unto the number of the tribes of the children of Israel : 6 That this may be a sign among ' you, that ˚when your children ask : their fathers tm time to come, saying, What mean ye by these stones? 7 Then ye shall answer them, That fthe waters of Jordan were cut off before the ark of the covenant of the Lorn ; when it passed over Jordan, the waters of Jordan were cut off: and these stones shall be for a memorial unto the children of Israel for ever. 8 And the children of Israel did .80 as Joshua commanded, and took up twelve stones out of the midst of Jordan, as the Loxrp spake unto Joshua, according to the number of the tribes of the children of Israel ey paiee a over with them 0 the place where th and laid hem down her, lodged, 9 And Joshua set up twelve stones in the midst of J ordan, ir n the place where the fect of the priests which i the ark of the covenant stood : on they are there unto this day. _ or the priests whj the ark stood in the ae oe ieee every thing wag finished pe a mis Fava Joshua ing to all that Mo a Kener he oshua: and 11 And it came to pass, the people were clean passeq ov that the ark of the Lorp 'ime <r over, and the priests, in the : ed sence of the people. a the tribe of Manasseh, passed oye, armed before the children of Isya¢] as Moses spake unto them: ; 13 About forty thousand "prepared for war passed over before the Lory unto battle, to the plains of Jericho, 14 4 On that day the Lorp 'magnified Joshua in the sight of all Israel; and they feared him, as they feared Moses, all the days of his life. 15 And the Lozp spake unto Joshua, saying, 16 Command the priests that bear the ark of the testimony,

that they come up out of Jordan. 17 Joshua therefore commanded the priests, saying, Come ye up out of Jordan. 18 And it came to pass, when the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the Lorn were come up out of the midst of Jordan, and the soles of the priests' feet were 'lifted up unto the dry land, that the waters of Jordan returned unto their place, 'and t flowed over his banks, as they did before. 19 "I And the people came up out of Jordan on the tenth day of the first month, and encamped ™1n Gr gal, in the east border of Jericho. 20 And "those twelve stones, whic? they took out of Jordan, did Joshua pitch in Gilgal. ti when ali) > 12 And "the children of Reuben, {is and the children of Gad, and half] * 21 And he spake unto the oF dren of Israel, saying, °When yo" children shall ask their fathers is time to come, saying, What these stones ? an 22 Then ye shall let your chile know, saying, ¥ Israe] came oyer #2 Jordan on dry land. ; jed 23 For the Lonp your God dr a up the waters of Jordan from i fore you, until ye were passed wit as the Lonp your God did to * Red sea, 4which he dried up 7° before us, until we were gone OV" | ' the earth Lor?» 10r, ral anne), ich 3.7, kBoll 25.10) 2 + Heb. pl ed Wy Teh. 3 {Heb test. moh. 54 ayer 3. over. & puevtom" roe

Joshua reneweth cirewmeision. JOSHUA V. An Angel appeareth to him. Before cURIST 1451 — —y Num. 13, 29. ngixoil. 15. 1d, 1h. ch.2.9, 10,11. Ps. 4th Ge ack. 21. 7. ] Kings10.5. |] Or, knives of flints. 4 Exod, 4. 25. | Or, Gibeahhaaralolh. ¢Num. 14. 29. & 26, 64, 65, Deut. 2. 16. £27, 14) Ps. 95. 10, & Num, 14, 9: Ps. 95, 11, i Hebr. 3, 11, " Fxod. 3. 9, ‘Num. 14. 31, Deut. 1.39, hay alkotting? dl CHAPTER V. 1 The Canaanites are afraid, 2% Joshua reneweth circumcision, 10 The passover is kept at Gilgal. 12 Manna ceaseth, 13 An Angel appeareth to Joshua. ND it came to pass, when all the kings of the Amorites, which were on the side of Jordan westward, and all the kings of the Canaanites, “which were by the sea, "heard that the Lorn had dried up the waters of Jordan from hefore the children of Israel, until we were passed over, that their heart melted, ‘neither was there spirit in them any more, because of the children of Israel. 2 4 At that time the Lorp said unto Joshua, Make thee "sharp s.{ knives, and circumcise again the children of Israel the second time. 38 And Joshua made him sharp knives, and circumcised the children of Israel at 'the hill of the foreskins. 4 And this zs the cause why Joshua did circumcise: *All the peo6.|ple that came out of Egypt, that were males, even all the men of war, died in the wilderness by the way, after they came out of Egypt. 5 Now al) the people that came out were circumcised: but all the people the way as they came forth out of Egypt, themthey hadnot cireumeised. 6 For the children of Israel walked |‘ forty years in the wilderness, till all the people hat were men of war, which came out of Egypt, were consumed, because they obeyed not the voice of the Lory: unto whom the -! Lorp sware that She would not shew them the land, which the Lorp sware unto their fathers that he would give us, "a land that floweth with milk and honey. 7 And ‘their children, whom he raised up in their stead, them Joshua circumcised: for they were uncrreumcised, because they had not circumcised them by the way. 8 And it came to pass, twhen they er had done cireumeising all the peou.|ple, that they abode in their places 14, Jan the camp, “till they were whole. ; 9 And the Lonp said unto Joshua, This day have I rolled away 'the 4" |teproach of Egypt from off you. herefore the name of the place is he 4, 19, L called '™ Gilgal unto this day. that were born in the wilderness by | 10 4 And the children of Israel encamped in Gilgal, and kept the passover "on the fourteenth day of the month at even in the plains

of Jericho. 11 And they did eat of the old corn of the land on the morrow after the passover, unleavened cakes, and parched corn in the selfsame day. 12 7 And ˚the manna ceased on the morrow after they had eaten of the old corn of the land; neither had the children of Israel manna any more; but they did eat of the fruit of the land of Canaan that year. 13 7 And it came to pass, when | Joshua was by Jericho, that he lifted up his eyes and looked, and, behold, | eee a Exod. 12. 6. Numb. 9. 5. 0 Exod. 16. 35. there stood a man over against him |? Cen, 3% 2 23, 4with his sword drawn in his hand : and Joshua went unto him, and said | acts1.10, A > aNum. 22. 23. unto him, Ar¢ thou for us, or for our adversaries ? 14 And he said, Nay; but as !cap- |! Qt prince. tain of the host of the Lorp am [| >. |, ix now come. And Joshua "fell on his| 2. € 121. face to the earth, and did worship, Sod : Gen. 17. and said unto him, What saith my lord unto his servant ? 15 And the captain of the Lorn's| host said unto Joshua, * Loose thy shoe from off thy foot; for the place whereon thou standest is holy. And Joshua did so. CHAPTER VI. 1 Jericho is shut up. 2 God instructeth Joshua how to besiege it. 12 The city is compassed. 17 It must be accursed. 20 The walls fall down, 22 Rahab is saved. 26 The builder of Jericho is cursed. Now Jericho twas straitly shut up because of the children of Israel: none went out, and none came in. 2 And the Lorp said unto Joshua, See, *I have given into thine hand Jericho, and the "king thereof, and the mighty men of valour. 3 And ye shall compass the city, all ye men of war, and go round about the city once. Thus shalt thou do six days. 4 And seven priests shall bear before the ark seven *trumpets of rams' horns: and the seventh day ye shall compass the city seven times, and 'the priests shall blow with the trumpets. |? Exod. 3. 5. Acts 7. 32. t Heb. did shut up, and was shut up. "ch. 2.9, 24. BL ch L » Deut. 7. 24. e See g. 7. rat ' 5 And it shall come to pass, that when they make a long das¢ with (Numb. 10.0. | 16—2

Jericho is besieged, JOSHUA VI. taki = aken, AN Alp
Before CHRIST 1451 + Heb. under it. «Num. 10, 25. 1 Heb. gatheringhost. + Heb. make your voice lo be heard. Deut. 31. 25. orn, and when ye hear umpet, all the peoth a great shout ; and the wall of the city shall fall ‘own ‘fat, and the people shall ascend up every man straight before him. 6 4 And Joshua : called the priests, and said unto them, Take up the ark of the coyenant, and Jet seven priests bear seven trumpets of rams’ horns before the ark of the Lorn. 7 And he said unto the people, Pass on, and compass the city, and let him that is armed pass on before the ark of the Lorp. 8 {| And it came to pass, when Joshua had spoken unto the people, that the seven priests bearing the seven trumpets of rams’ horns passed on before the Lorn, and blew with the trumpets: and the ark of the covenant of the Lorn followed them. 9 { And the armed men went before the priests that blew with the trumpets, ‘and the trereward came after the ark, the priests going on, and blowing with the trumpets. 10 And Joshua had commanded the people, saying, Ye shall not shout, nor tmake any noise with the ram’s h the sound of the tr ple shall shout wi the son of Nun your voice, neither shall any word proceed out of your mouth, until the day I bid you shout; then shall ye shout. 11 So the ark of the Lorp compassed the city, going about 7 once: and they came into the camp, and lodged in the camp. 12 And J ieee rose early in the morning, ‘and the priests the ana the ed a 13 And seven priests bearing seven trumpets of rams’ horns before the ark of the Lorp went on, continually. and blew with the trumpets: and the armed men went before them; but the rereward came after the ark of the Lorn, the priests going on, and blowing with the trumpets, 14 And the second day they compassed the city once, and returned mis se ane: 80 they did six days wb came to pa: ; os day, that the: ae about the dawning of the da, md compassed the city after the se manner seven times : only fi that fy day they compassed the city ea times. , : 16 And it came to pass at 4, seventh time, when the priests blexp with the trumpets, Joshua said a | the people, Shout; for the Beka hath given you the city, 17 9 And the city shall be "aceyys. ed, even it, and all that are therein to the Lorp: only Rahab the harlot shall live, she and all that are with her in the house, because £she hid the messengers that we sent. 18 And ye, "in any wise keep yourselves from the accursed thing, lest ye make yourselves accursed, when ye take of the accursed thing,

and make the camp of Israel a curse, iand trouble it. : 19 But all the silver, and gold, and vessels of brass and iron, are ‘consecrated unto the Lorp: they shall come into the treasury of the Lorp. 20 So the people shouted when the priests blew with the trumpets : and it came to pass, when the people heard the sound of the trumpet, and the people shouted with a great shout, that ‘the wall fell down flat, so that the people went up into the city, every man straight before him, and they took the city. 21 And they !utterly destroyed all that was in the city, both man an woman, young and old, and ox, and sheep, and ass, with the edge of the sword. 22 But Joshua had said unto the two men that had spied out the country, Go into the harlot’s house, and bring out thence the woman, and all that she hath, ™as ye sware unto her. ; 23 And the young men that were spies went in, ‘and brought out Rr}, hab, "and her father, and her ae ther, and her brethren, and all thal she had; and they brought out her tkindred, and left them withow the camp of Israel. ; th 24 And they burnt the city fire, and all that was therein : od | the silver, and the gold, aud a vessels of brass and of iron, se | put into the treasury of the hous of the Lorn. he 25 And Joshua saved Rahab th _ yt harlot alive, and her father’s bows” i$ hold, and all that she had; and "* = Seven] 3s et Cis, ly; cy ™ 19%, dry ev lev, 3 Mie (3! | LIOR "Deut. 7,3 Sih” ch. 7, i Pll | ich. 7.35, 1 Rings 7,10, a Jonah |i { Heb, hi ness, k ver, b Hebr.11.3) + Heb. unto il. Deut} u| w ch 2M ped®!! alt { ye” tie f evel bi

Refore CURIsST 1441 I aq Kings 16. Boe rel. Le sche % 1,3 ach, 92. 20. || 1 Chro. 2. 7, t Heb, about KK) men, or about HW) men. " Lev. 26. 17, Deut. 28.95, 1Or, tn Morad Achan troubleth TIsract. 2' | And *put dust upon their heads. .| brought this people over Jordan, to dwelleth in Israel even unto this day ; heeause she hid the messengers, which Joshua sent to spy out Jericho. 26 4 And Joshua adjured them at that time, saying, 'Cursed 4¢ theman hefore the Lorn, that riseth up and buildeth this city Jericho: he shall lay the foundation thereof in his firstborn, and in his youngest son shall he set up the gates of it. 27 *So the Lorn was with Joshua; and Shis fame was noised throughout all the country. CHAPTER VII. 1 The Israelites are smitten at Ai. 6 Joshua's | complaint. 10 God instrucleth him what to do. 16 Achan is taken by the lot. 19 His confession. 22 He and all he had are destroyed in the valley of Achor. UT the children of Israel committed a trespass in the ac- | cursed thing: for *"Achan, the son) of Carmi, the son of ! Zabdi, the '2-6.|son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, took of the accursed thing: and the anger of the Lorp was kindled against the children of Israel. 2 And Joshua sent men from Jericho to Ai, which is beside Bethaven, on the east side of Beth-el, and spake unto them, saying, Go up and view the country. And the men went up and viewed Ai. 3 And they retwned to Joshua, and said unto him, Let not all the people go up; but let tabout two or three thousand men go up and smite Ai; and make not all the people to labour thither; for they are but few. 4 So there went up thither of the people about three thousand men: »and they fled before the men of Ai. 5 And the men of Ai smote of them about thirty and six men: for they chased them from before the gate even unto Shebarim, and smote them 'in the going down: wherefore 'the hearts of the people melted, and became as water. 6 4 And Joshua "rent his clothes, and fell to the earth upon his face before the ark of the Lorn until the eventide, he and the elders of Israel, 7 And Joshua said, Alas, O Lord Gov, 'wherefore hast thou at all deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to destroy us? would to eres LO as y ~ < a JOSHUA VI. |with you any more, except ye deJoshua's complaint to God. God we had been content, and dwelt | on the other side Jordan! 8 O Lord, what shall I say, when Israel turneth their t backs before their enemies ! 9 For the Canaanites and all the inhabitants of the land shall hear of it, and shall environ us round, and *cut off our name from the earth:

and "what wilt thou do unto thy great name? “10 % And the Lorp said unto Joshua, Get thee up; wherefore ‘liest thou thus upon thy face? 11 ‘Israel hath sinned, and they)‘ *** have also transgressed my covenant which I commanded them: for they have even taken of the accursed | thing, and have also stolen, and Before CHRIST 1451 —$— + Heb. necks. | + Heb fattest. | * ch. 6.17, 15. ‘dissembled also, and they have put? See Acts. az even among their own stuff. 12 ™ Therefore the children of Issrael could not stand before their| enemies, d¢ turned their backs before their enemies, because "they were accursed: neither will I be stroy the accursed from among you. 3.Up, ˚sanetity the people, and say, ?Sanctify yourselves against tomorrow: for thus saith the Lorp God of Israel, There is an accursed thing in the midst of thee, O Israel: thou canst not stand before thine enemies, until ye take away the accursed thing from among you. 14 In the morning therefore ye shall be brought according to your tribes: and it shall be, ¢hat the tribe which 4the Lorp taketh shall come according to the families thereoy’; and the family whieh the Lorp shall take shall come by housholds ; and the houshold which the Lorp shall take shall come man by man. 15 "And it shall be, that he that is taken with the accursed thing shall be burnt with fire, he and all that he hath: because he hath ‘transgressed the covenant of the Lorn, and because he ‘hath wrought | folly in Israel. = See Numb. 14. 45. i Judg. 2.14. | = Deut. 7. 26. ch. 6. 18. » Exod. 19.10. | peh. 3.3. | 4 Prov. 16. 33. F See 1 Sam. 1A, SY, 80. ver. 11. I Or, wiekedRess. 16 [So Joshua rose up early in the morning, and brought Israel by their tribes ; and the tribe of Judah was taken: 17 And he brought the family of Judah; and he took the family of the Zarhites: and he brought the

Achan ts taken, and put to death. JOSHUA VII. The stratagem Sor takin, > ong Aj Before CHRIST 1441 + Heb. longue. t Heb. poured, 1 Chron, 2.7. Gal. 5. 12, © Dout. 17. 5, 4 ch. 8.29, 2Sam. 18. yy. Lam. 3. 53, © Deut. 13, 17, 28am. 21.14, F ver. 24. Isai. 65. 10. Trouble. family of the Zarhites man by man ; and Zabdi was taken: 18 And he brought his houshold man by man; and Achan, the son of Carmi, the son of Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, wyas taken. 19 And Joshua said unto Achan, My son, ‘give, I pray thee, glory to the Loxp God of Israel, Yand make confession unto him; and “tell me now what thou hast done; hide ¢ not from me. 90 And Achan answered Joshua, and said, Indeed I have sinned against the Lorn God of Israel, and thus and thus have I done: 21 When I saw among the spoils a goodly Babylonish garment, and two hundred shekels of silver, and a twedge of gold of fifty shekels’ weight, then I coveted them, and took them; and, behold, they are hid in the earth in the midst of my tent, and the silver under it. 22 So Joshua sent messengers, and they ran unto the tent; and, behold, <# was hid in his tent, and the silver under it. 23 And they took them out of the midst of the tent, and brought them unto Joshua, and unto all the children of Israel, and tlaid them out before the Lorp. 24 And Joshua, and all Israel with him, took Achan the son of Zerah, and the silver, and the garment, and the wedge of gold, and his sons, and his daughters, and his oxen, and his asses, and his sheep, and his tent, and all that he had: and they brought them unto *the valley of Achor 25 And Joshua said, » Why batt thou troubled us? the Loxp shall trouble thee this day. ©And all Israel_stoned him with stones, and burned them with fire after. } had stoned them with t tae) 26 And they raised hee Fn great heap of stones unto a this d ed me Lorp turned from the fe S of his anger, Wherefore the ari of that place was called, f ey of "Achor, unto this day ens CHAPTER VIII wherehrunageth Joshua. 3 Th : when Y At wes taken. 29 Ty, cing em ned, 30 Joshua buil tounge of The 32 writeth, de Mle h the law on deth an altay en st : ay eth blessings and cr ursings 33 propound. Aw the Lorp said unto J “Fear not, neither be th mayed: take all the people of y, with thee, and arise, go up to AL see, >I have given into thy hand : | king of Ai, and his people, and . city, and his land : 2 And thou shalt do to Ai anq her king as thou didst unto © Jericho and her king: only the spoil there. of, and the cattle thereof, shall ye take for a prey unto

yourselves : lay thee an ambush for the city behind it, 83 4 So Joshua arose, and all the people of war, to go up against Ai: and Joshua chose out thirty thousand mighty men of valour, and sent them away by night. 4 And he commanded them, saying, Behold, *ye shall lie in wait against the city, even behind the city: go not very far from the city, but be ye all ready : 5 And I, and all the people that are with me, will approach unto the city: and it shall come to pass, when they come out against us, as at the first, that ‘we will flee before them, 6 (For they will come out us) till we have tdrawn them from the city; for they will say, They flee before us, as at the first: therefore we will flee before them. 7 Then ye shall rise up from the ambush, and seize upon the city: for the Lorp your God will deliver it into your hand. 8 And it shall be, when ye have taken the city, that ye shall set the city on fire: according to the com mandment of the Lonp shall ye do. ®See, I have commanded you. 9 Joshua therefore sent them forth: and they went to lie m ie bush, and abode between Betl-é and‘Ai, on the west side of Al: Joshua lodged that night among the people. in 10 And Joshua rose up early a | the morning, and numbered the pe?” | ple, and went up, he and the elder of Israel, before the people to 11 "And all the people, & people of war that were with : went up, and drew nigh, al ne | before the city, and pitched on t north side of Ai: now there “% . valley between them and Al. er oshua, OU dig. eJudg, al fJudg. 22 after Heb. yal 57 Sal BY 8. i. en the him, |

At is taken, and burnt. Before cuRist 1451 y Or, of Ai. { Meb. their dying in wait, ver. 4. i Judg. 29, 34. Eccles. 9. 12. k Judg. 20. 36, &e, "Heb. Hane. JOSHUA VIU. The king of At is hanged. 12 And he took about five thousand men, and sct them to lie in ambush between Beth-el and Ai, on the west side "of the city. 138 And when they had set the people, even all the host that was on the north of the city, and their liers in wait on the west of the city, Joshua went that night into the midst of the valley. 14 {1 And it came to pass, when the king of Ai saw 7, that they hasted and rose up early, and the men of the city went out against Israel to battle, he and all his people, at a time appointed, before the plain; but he ‘wist not that there were liers in ambush against him behind the city. 15 And Joshua and all Israel Kmade as if they were beaten before them, and fled by the way of the wilderness. 16 And all the people that were in Ai were called together to pursue after them: and they pursued after Joshua, and were drawn away from the city. 17 And there was not a man left in Ai or Beth-el, that went not out after Israel: and they left the city open, and pursued after Israel. 18 And the Lorp said unto Joshua, Stretch out the spear that és in thy hand toward Ai; for I will give it into thine hand. And Joshua stretched out the spear that he had in his hand toward the city. 19 And the ambush arose quickly out of their place, and they ran as soon as he had stretched out his hand: and they entered into the city, and took it, and hasted and set the city on fire. 20 And when the men of Ai looked behind them, they saw, and, behold, the smoke of the city ascended up to heaven, and they had no t power to flee this way or that way: and the people that fled to the wilderness turned back upon the pursuers. 21 And when Joshua and all Israel saw that the ambush had taken the city, and that the smoke of the city ascended, then they tuned again, and slew the men of Ai. 22 And the other issued out of the city against them; so they were in the midst of Israel, some on this side, and some on that side: and they smote them, so that they ‘let ) none of them remain or escape. 23 And the king of Ai they took alive, and brought him to Joshua. 24 And it came to pass, when Israel had made an end of slaying all the inhabitants of Ai in the field, in the wilderness wherein they chased them, and when they were all fallen on the edge of the sword, until they were consumed, that all the Israelites returned unto Ai, and smote it with the edge of the sword. . 25 And

so it was. that all that fell that day, both of men and women, were twelve thousand, even all the men of Ai. 26 For Joshua drew not his hand back, wherewith he stretched out the spear, until he had utterly destroyed all the inhabitants of Ai. 27 ™Only the cattle and the spoil of that city Israel took for a prey unto themselves, according unto the word of the Lorp which he "commanded Joshua. 28 And Joshua burnt Ai, and made it ˚an heap for ever, even a desolation unto this day. 29 P And the king of Aihe hanged |* on a tree until eventide: ‘and as}, soon as the sun was down, Joshua commanded that they should take his carease down from the tree, and cast it at the entering of the gate of the city, and ‘raise thereon a great |* heap of stones, that remaineth unto this day. 30 {Then Joshua built an altar unto the Lorp God of Israel in mount Ebal, 31 As Moses the servant of the Lorp commanded the children of Israel, as it is written in the 'book of the law of Moses, an altar of whole stones, over which no man hath litt up any iron: and “they offered thereon burnt offerings unto the Lorp, and sacrificed peace offerings. 32 7 And ‘he wrote there upon the stones a copy of the law of Moses, which he wrote in the presence of the children of Israel. 33 And all Israel, and their elders, and officers, and their judges, stood on this side the ark and on that side before the priests the Levites, Ywhich bare the ark of the ecoveBefore CHRIST 1451 | Deut. 7. 2. m Num. 31.22, ; | a ver. 2. » Deut. 13.16. Deut. 27. 4,5. t Exod, 20. 25. Deut. 27.5,6. « Exod. 4.24. x Deut. 97. 2,0. y Deut. 31. 9, 25,

Before CHRIST 1451 SS’ + Deut. 31. 12. * Deut. 11, 29, & 27. 12. » Deut. 31. 11. Neh. 6.3. © Deut. 5, ¢ 9. MH, D1. & 30. 19, “Deut. 31, 12. ever, 33, Heb. walked. «Numb. 31.6, » Exod. 3. 17. & 23, 23, © Ps. 03.3, 5, t Heb. mouth, The kings combine against Tsrael. JOSHUA VIII, The Gibconites obj he Lorp, as well “the stranger, as he that was born ee them; half of them over orl mount Gerizim, and half of t i over against mount Ebal; *as . ses the servant of the Lorp hac commanded before, that they should less the people of Israel. ae And tense bhe read all the nant of ti », lords of the law, ‘the blessings and cursings, according to all that is written in the book of the law. 35 There was not a word of all that Moses commanded, which Joshua read not before all the congregation of Israel, ‘with the women, and the little ones, and ˚the strangers that twere conversant among them. CHAPTER IX. 1 The kings combine against Israel. 3 The Gibeonites by craft obtain a league. 16 For which. they are condemned to perpetual bondage. ND it came to pass, when all the kings which were on this side Jordan, in the hills, and in the valleys, and in all the coasts of the great sea over against Lebanon, "the | Hittite, and the Amorite, the (‘anaanite, the Perizzite, the Hivite, and the Jebusite, heard thereof ; 2 That they ¢gathered themselves together, to fight with Joshua and with Israel, with one taccord. 3 4 And when the inhabitants of “$4.2 | 4Gibeon *heard what Joshua had 35 7, | done unto Jericho and to Ai, 4 They did work wilily, and went and made as if they had been ambassadors, and took old sacks upon their asses, and wine bottles, old and rent, and bound up; 5 And old shoes and clouted upon their feet, and old garments upon them ; and all the bread of their ae Provision was dry and mouldy, ‘M. | 6 And they went to Joshua Tanto the camp af Gilgal, and said unto im, and to the men of Israel, We pe ne from a fap country: now sr ca Nats Ye a league with us ne re ire © Men of Israel said unto "Exod. 23,92, | 9 rhe Ueradventure ye dwell Deut 7-2." | Mong us; and "how shall we mal a ie A yee with you? sas 7 d they gai ‘pea an, | n Y said unto Joshua Kingda di are thy Servants. And J eahae tain, 9 And they said unto him, & a very far country come because of the n Lorp thy God: for we hare of the the fame of him, and al] that } in Egypt, 4 10 And ™all that he did to 4 two kings of the Amorites thee were beyond Jordan, to Sihon kin : of Heshbon, and to Og king : Bashan, which was at Ashtaroth 11 Wherefore our elders and all the

inhabitants of our country spake to us, saying, Take victuals tyith you for the journey, and go to meet them, and say unto them, Wa are your servants: therefore now make ye a league with us, 12 This our bread we took hot for our provision out of our houses on the day we came forth to go unto you; but now, behold, it is dry, and it is mouldy : . 13 And these bottles of wine, which we filled, were new; and, behold, they be rent : and these our garments and our shoes are become old by reason of the very long journey. F 14 ed \ ae Saar Cok of their victuals, "and asked not cownsel at the mouth of the Lorn. > rq thy Servants 2. 15 And Joshua ˚made peace with them, and made a league with them, to let them live: and the princes 0 the congregation sware unto ae 16 {And it came to pass at : ne end of three days after they ep made a league with them, that ees heard that they were their ea bours, and that they dwelt among them, ra ore 17 And the children of Israel J ae neyed, and came unto their cl) . s gi on the third day. Now their cities oh were ? Gibeon, and Chephirah, an Beeroth, and Kirjath-jearim. 18 And the children of Israel'smot€ ? them not, “because the pres the congregation had sworn Wy them by the Lory God of Isr | And all the congregation murmure against the princes. : 19 But all the princes said unto the congregation, We have swor', unto them by the Lorn God Israel: now therefore we may ˚ touch them. e 20 This we will do to them; oy Will even let them live, lest "W!# arg] © Neard |x € diq} | Heb, in YOU yy Or, yt ceived it

| They we condemned to bondage. JOSHUA IX. Five kings war agains t Gibeon. Before cunist 1441 «Deut. 20-11. tyer. 15w ver. 6, 9 x ver. 16. y Gen. 9, 25. 4 Heb. not be cut off from you. x yer. 21, 27. «Exod. 28, 32. Deut. 7. 1,2. v Exod. 15.14, © Gen. 16. 6. t Heb. gave, or, delivered tobe, 1 Chron. 9.2, Ezra 8, ‘ver, 21, 23, * Deut. 12,6. *ch. 6 21, w if 8. 29, 95, “gh. 9,15, be upon us, because of the oath which we sware unto them. 21 And the princes said unto them, Let them live; but Iet them be *hewers of wood and drawers of water unto all the congregation; as the princes had ‘promised them. 22 And Joshua called for them, and he spake unto them, saying, Wherefore have ye beguiled us, saying, "We are very far from you; when *ye dwell among us? 23 Now therefore ye are * cursed, and there shall tnone of you be freed from being bondmen, and *hewers of wood and drawers of water for the house of my God. 94 And they answered Joshua, and said, Because it was certainly told thy servants, how that the Lorp thy God *commanded his servant Moses to give you all the land, and to destroy all the inhabitants of the land from before you, therefore "we were sore afraid of our lives because of you, and have done this thing. 25 And now, behold, we ave ¢in thine hand:. as it seemeth good and right unto thee to do unto us, do. 26 And so did he unto them, and delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, that they slew them not. 27 And Joshua tmade them that day “hewers of wood and drawers of water for the congregation, and for the altar of the Lonp, even unto this day, ˚in the place which he should choose. CHAPTER X. 1 Five kings war against Gibeon. 6 Joshua rescueth it, 10 God fighteth aguinst them with hailstones. 12 The sun and moon stand still at the word of Joshua, lb The Jive kings ave mured in a cave, 21 They are brought forth, 24 scornfully used, 26 and hanged. 28 Seven kings more ave conquered. 43 Joshua returneth to Gilgal. OW it came to pass, when Adoni-zedee king of Jerusalem had heard how Joshua had taken Ai, and had utterly destroyed it; “as he had done to Jericho and her kin », 80 he had done to »Ai and her king ; and ‘how the inhabitants of Gibeon had made peace with Israel, and were among them ; 2 That they “feared greatly, because Gibeon was a great city, as one of the troyal cities, and because it was greater than Ai, and all the men thereof sere mighty. ; / 3 Wherefore Adoni-zedec king of Jerusalem gent unto Hoham king of Hebron, and unto Piram king of | Jarmuth, and unto

Japhia king of | Lachish, and unto Debir king of | Eglon, saying, Before CHRIST 1441 Se + Come up unto me. and help me, that we may smite Gibeon: °for it hath made peace with Joshua and | with the children of Israel. | 5 Therefore the five kings of the' Amorites, the king of Jerusalem, the kine of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, the king of Eglon, 'gathered themselves together, and went up, they and all their hosts, and encamped before Gibeon, and made war against it. 6 {And the men of Gibeon sent unto Joshua 8to the camp to Gilgal, saying, Slack not thy hand from thy servants; come up to us quickly, and | save us, and help us: for all the kings | of the Amorites that dwell in the, mountains are gathered together a-| gainst us. 7 So Joshua ascended from Gil-| gal, he, and hall the people of war} with him, and all the mighty men of valour. 8 {And the Lorn said unto Joshua, 'Fear them not: for I have}' delivered them into thine hand; kthere shall not a man of them|' stand before thee. 9 Joshua therefore came unto them suddenly, axd went up from Gilgal all night. 10 And the Lorp 'discomfited them before Israel, and slew them with a great slaughter at Gibeon, and chased them along the way that goeth up "tg Beth-horon, and smote them to « Azekah, and unto Makkedah. 11 And it came to pass, as they fled from before Israel, and were in the going down to Beth-horon, *that the Lorp east down great stones from heaven upon them unto Azekah, and they died: they were more which died with hailstones than they whom the children of Israel slew with the sword. 12 Then spake Joshua to the Lorp in the day when the Lorp ch. 9. 15. f eh. 9. 2. heh. & 1. ' Judy. 4, 15, 1 Sam. 7. 10, pha weh. 15. 35. o Ds. 1. 13, 1 delivered up the Amorites before the children of Israel, and he said

The sun and moon stand still. JOSHUA X. The five Combined Before CHRIST 1451 p Isai. 28. 21. Hab. 3. 11. 7 Heb. be silent. aJudg, 12,12. + 28am. 1, 18. ] Or, The sypright? » See Isai. 38. 8. ¢ Deut. 1. 30, ver. 42. & ch, 23. 3. ‘wv ver. 43, t Heb. eut qj Ue lait. af * Exod. 11. 7, & N10. 5, & s] ¥ Ps, 107, 40, in the sight of Israel, ?Sun, ‘stand thou still upon Gibeon ; and thou, Moon, in the valley of ¢Ajalon. 13 And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed, until the people had avenged themselves upon their enemies. ‘Js not this written in the book of 'Jasher? So the sun stood stillinthe midst of heaven, and hasted not to go down about a whole day. 14 And there was ‘no day like that before it or after it, that the Lorp hearkened unto the voice of a man: for ‘the Lorp fought for Israel. 15 ("And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, unto the camp to Gilgal. 16 But these five kings fled, and hid themselves in a cave at Makkedah. 17 And it was told Joshua, saying, The five kings are found hid in a cave at Makkedah. 18 And Joshua said, Roll great stones upon the mouth of the cave, and set men by it for to keep them: 19 And stay ye not, dud pursue after your enemies, and tsmite the hindmost of them; suffer them not to enter into their cities : for the Lorp your God hath delivered them into oO ree nd it came to Joshua and the children of sen had made an end of slaying them a very great slaughter, till orale fenced cities, arene 21 And all the e0 the camp to a a pee a ai te edah peace: *none moved his ton against any of the children of Tar: 1 be Then said Joshua, Oe outh of the cave, and bring out those five ki — kings unto me ont of the of th your feet upon the kings. And they Gn: Of thes, their feet upon the necks of rhe 25 And Joshua said unt *Fear not, nor be dism them, 0 them, strong and of good doi : thus shall the Lorn do toon for enemies against whom ye fight, ie 26 And afterward Joshua, ai them, and slew them, and ie them on five trees: and they li hanging upon the trees unti] the evening. 27 And it came to pass at the time of the going down of the sm, that Joshua commanded, and they *took them down off the trees, and cast them into the cave wherein they had been hid, and laid great stones in the cave’s mouth, which, remain until this very day. 28 7 And that day Joshua took Makkedah, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof he utterly destroyed, them, and all the souls that were therein ; he let none remain: and he did to the king of Makkedah ‘as he did unto the king of Jericho. 29 Then Joshua, passed from

Makkedah, and all Israel with him, unto Libnah, and fought against Libnah: 30 And the Lorp delivered it also, and the king thereof, into the han of Israel; and he smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein; he let none 7 main in it; but did unto the king thereof as he did unto the king of Jericho. F 31 1 And Joshua passed from Libnah, and all Israel with him, unto Pachish, and encamped against " and fought against it: 32 AG ae Lorp delivered ra chish into the hand of Israel, whl took it on the second days smote it with the edge of the sw." an! t oe pass, when they unto Jo. or all the unto the ma of way which > Some near, ¥ put and all the souls that weré ren to all that he had ¢° Gezer came up to help Lachish ; and Je shua smote him and his peop', til he had left him none remain"B: 34 1 And from Lachish ek passed unto Eglon, and all Ts Se] Put} ny? Deut gy chek y ach. dh | with him; and they encamped agen it, and fought against it:

ee -_ ee eeeeeee~ >———‘ = _i—_ Joshua smiloth JOSHUA X. divers other kings. Before cURist 1451 sce ch. 14. ari & 15. 13. Judg. 1 10. fSeech. 15.15. TJudg. 1. 1. «Deut. 20. 16, 17. Ie, "Gen. 10, 19. ich. 1, 16. K yer. M4, 1450 “eh. 10, 3 “eh. 19, 15, 35 And they took it on that day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein he utterly destroyed that day, according to all that he had done to Lachish. 36 And Joshua went up from EgJon, and all Israel with him, unto ¢ Hebron; and they fought against it : 37 And they took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof, and all the souls that ewere therein ; he left none remaining, according to all that he had done to Eglon ; but destroyed it utterly, and all the souls that were therein. 38 7 And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, to ‘Debir; and fought against it: 39 And he took it, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof; and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and utterly destroyed all the souls that were therein; he left none remaining: as he had done to Hebron, so he did to Debir, and to the king thereof; as he had done also to Libnah, and to her king. 40 {So Joshua smote all the country of the hills, and of the south, and of the vale, and of the springs, and all their kings: he left none remaining, but utterly destroyed all that breathed, as the Lorp God of Israel commanded. 41 And Joshua smote them from Kadesh-barnea even unto } Gaza, ‘and all the country of Goshen, even unto Gibeon. 42 And all these kings and their land did Joshua take at one time, «because the Lory God of Israel fought for Israel. 43 And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, unto the camp to Gilgal. CHAPTER XI. Divers kings overcome at the waters of Meron. 10 Hazor is taken and burnt. 16 All the country taken by Joshua, 21 The dlnakims cut off. ND it came to pass, when Jabin king of Hazor had heard those things, that he *sent to Jobab king of Madon, and to the king of Shimron, and to the king of Achshaph, 2 And to the kings that were on the north of the mountains, and of ~~ the plains south of ¢Chinneroth, and in the valley, and in the borders ‘of Dor on the west, 3 And to the Canaanite on the east and on the west, and to the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the Jebusite in the mountains, eand to the Hivite under ‘Hermon|; #in the land of Mizpeh. 4 And they went out, they and all their hosts with them, much people, heyen as the sand that 7s upon the|* sea shore in multitude, with horses and

chariots very many. 5 And when all these kings were tmet together, they came and pitched together at the waters of Merom, to fight against Israel. 6 { And the Lorn said unto Joshua, ‘Be not afraid because of them: for to morrow about this time will [ deliver them up all slain before Israel : thou shalt ‘hough their horses, | ** and burn their chariots with fire. 7 So Joshua came, and all the people of war with him, against them by the waters of Merom suddenly ; and they fell upon them. 8 And the Lorp delivered them into the hand of Israel, who smote them, and chased them unto 'oreat Zidon, and unto !!t Misrephoth-maim, and unto the valley of Mizpeh eastward; and they smote them, until they left them none remaining. 9 And Joshua did unto them ™as the Lorp bade him: he houghed their horses, and burnt ther chariots with fire. 10 1 And Joshua at that time tmned back, and took Hazor, and smote the king thereof with the sword: for Hazor beforetime was the head of all those kingdoms. 11 And they smote all the souls that zere therein with the edge of the sword, utterly destroying them : there was not tany left to breathe : and he burnt Hazor with fire. 12 And all the cities of those kings, and all the king's of them, did Joshua take, and smote them with the edge of the sword, and he utterly destroyed them, "as Moses the servant of the Lorp commanded. 13 But as Jor the cities that stood still tin their strength, Israel burned none of them, save Hazor only ; Before CHRIST 1450 SS —’/ Num. 34. 11. 4 ch. 17. 11. Judg. 1. 27. 1 Kings4.11. Gen. 22. 17. & 32. 12. Judg. 7. 12. 1 Sarn. 13. 5. } Heb. assembled. by appointment. ich. 10. 8. || Or, Sédonrabbak. Lech. 13. 6. 1] Or, Sadt pits. + Heb. Burnings. ™ ver. 6. + Heb. any reath. = Num.33, 52. Deut. 7.2. & 20. 16, 17+ Heb. on their heap.

The Anakims are cut of. JOSHUA XI. Before cHRIST | 144 the cattle, the chi 1480 —\— |took for a prey unto but every Exod. 34.115, 1 P Deut. 7. 2 qaeh. 1.7. } Heb. hee removed nothing. of these cities, ildren of Israel themselves ; man they ae = ie e sword, until they ha ears neither left they - to breathe. tb aie the Lorp commanded Moses his servant, so did Moses command Joshua, and “so did Joshua; the left nothing undone of all that the Lonp commanded Moses. 16 So Joshua took all that land, 14 Andall the spoil ren. | the hills, and all the south country, ‘ch... | Sand all the land of Goshen, and the teh. 12.7. 1 Or, the valley, and the plain, and the mountain of Israel, and the valley of the same ; 17 ' Even from 'the mount Halak, snort i», {that goeth up to Seir, even unto mountain. “Deut. 7. 24. Baal-gad in the valley of Lebanon ni; {under mount Hermon: and "all § Til 1445 ver. 23, their kings he took, and smote them, and slew them. 18 ' Joshua made war a long time with all those kings, 19 There was not a city that, made peace with the children of Israel, *ch. 0.37 |save *the Hivites the inhabitants of Gibeon: all other they took j oe ter they took in 7 Hie ii rH 20 For Sit was of the Lorp to har1 Rings 2 den their hearts, that they should Rom. 4.19, |COMe against Israel in hattle, that “Num. 13, 99, Deut. 1. 99, ch, 15, 46, “Num! ee Ib. 34.2, *D 17*"16,)"as the Lon anes | the Mountains, fi "1 Sam.37.4, 0 217 And at th shua, and cut off ebir, from Anal j mountains of J, udah pe Mountains of Tsrae] ed them utterly with ; ere Was none of th - ! he Anak. 8 left M the land of the chilaoe Srael: only jn Gaza, in Gage ,| unto the Reubenites, and the Gad»{Ites, and the half tribe of Manas . =a : . and >| Springs, and in the wilderness, 3 the Amorites, and’ the Canaanite’ the Perizzites, the Hivites, 204 Th No” these are the kin 5 tan and, which the children | Israel smote, and possessed 4 of “ty, land on the other side Jorda heiy]| iy ward the rising of the sun bis | the river Arnon unto Mount ih 1) Ning mon, and all the plain on the a." 2 ˚Sihon king of the Am who dwelt in Heshbon, aid Tuled} Mu: from Aroer, which ¢s upon the bank Ma of the river Arnon, and from the middle of the river, and from half Gilead, even unto the river J abbok. which is the border of the childrer of Ammon ; 3 And “from the plain to the sea of Chinneroth on the east, and unty the sea of the plain, even the salt sea on the east, *the way to Beth.|ran| jeshimoth; and from 'the south, |!% toy) under 'f Ashdoth-pisgah : 19% 4 4[And Sthe coast of Og king of

Fite, Bashan, which was of "the remnant ra of the giants, ‘that dwelt at Ash-|smi:’ taroth and at Edrei, ne 5 And reigned in ‘mount Hermon, |i: ‘and in Saleah, and in all Bashan, |:34%i! "unto the border of the Geshurites Ean and the Maachathites, and half Gi-|"! ="" lead, the border. of Sihon king of | Heshbon, stmt 6” Them did Moses the servant of]'s"" | the Lorp and the children of Israel sxunt?| smite: and °Moses the servant 0 seal the Lorp gave it for a possession Cast : Orites, x, "Deut a! 1 ch A | seh, ; 7 4 And these are the kings of the pete lb | country "which Joshua and the children of Israel smote on this side J ordan on the west, from Baal-gad 1 the valley of Lebanon even unto the; mount Halak, that goeth up sei 4‘Seir; which Joshua * gaye unto vest the tribes of Israel for a possessio” according to their divisions ; - the ae "In the mountains, and 1 a valleys, and in the plains, and in the In the south country; ‘the Hittites) jas! 1 the ebusites - ai ry Y which 10 The king of Jerusalem, / : g of Jerusa the king of Hebron, one; J WN 94" The king of Jericho, M4], o#? ithe king of A, which is beside Beth-el, one ; sais yah

ee —_— a ————_S—‘_‘_ eEES™ti‘(aCisiés—S mitten by Soshuc. JOSHUA XII. The unsubdued land to be divided. Hefore cHRIST M51 seh. 10. 3. neh. 10. 38. woh. 10, 2% ech. 10, 28, ‘ch. 8. 17. Judg. 1. 22. 1 Kings4. 10. 4 Or, Sharon, sal. 33. 9. feh. 11. 1. 1450 sch 1.1. & 19. 15. heh, 19. 37. teh. 11. 2. k Gen, 14.1, 2. Isai. 9. 1. Idd *Seech. 14.10. & 1, t Heb. to possess it, Deut. 31, 3, + Judy. 3.1. * Joel 3. 4, © 13, 37, 30, * Jer. 2. 18. fTudg. 3. 3, 1 Sam, 6.4, 6 Zeph, 2 5, * Deut. 2. 93, % Mack. 97, 9, “a “1 Kings Ps wy le. — | 11 The king’ of Jarmuth, one; the king of Lachish, one ; 12 The king of Eglon, one ; “the king of Gezer, one ; 13 *The king of Debir, one; the king of Geder, one ; 14 The king of Hormah, one ; the king of Arad, one ; 15 "The king of Libnah, one ; the king of Adullam, one ; 16 ¢The king of. Makkedah, one ; athe king of Beth-el, one ; 17 The king of Tappuah, one; ethe king of Hepher, one; 18 The king of Aphek, one; the king of !Lasharon, one ; 19 The king of Madon, one ; the king of Hazor, one ; 20 The king of §Shimron-meron, one; the king of Achshaph, one ; 21 The king of Taanach, one; the king of Megiddo, one ; 22 "The king of Kedesh, one ; the king of Jokneam of Carmel, one ; 23 The king of Dor in the i coast of Dor, one; the king of ‘the nations of Gilgal, one ; 24 The king of Tirzah, one: all the kings thirty and one. CHAPTER XIII. 1 The bounds of the land not yet conquered. 8 The inheritance of the two tribes and half, 14, 33 The Lord and his sacrifices are the inheritance of Levi. 15 The bounds of the inheritance of Reuben. 22, Baluam slain. 24 The bounds of the inheritance of Gad, 29 and of the half tribe of Manasseh. OW Joshua *was old and stricken: in years 5 and the Lorp said unto him, Thou art old and stricken in years, and there remaineth yet very much land t to be possessed. 2 > This is the land that yet remaineth: ‘all the borders of the Philistines, and all ¢Geshuri, 3 °From Sihor, which is before Egypt, even unto the borders of Ekron northward, which is counted to the Canaanite : ‘five lords of the Philistines; the Gazathites, and the Ashdothites, the Eshkalonites, the Gittites, and the Ekronites ; also Sthe Avites : 4 Fyom the south, all the land of the Canaanites, and ! Mearah that is beside the Sidonians, "unto Aphek, ‘| to the borders of ‘the Amorites : 5 And the land of *the Giblites, and all Lebanon, toward the sunrising, 'from Baal-gad under mount Hermon unto the entering into Hamath. : 6 All the inhabitants of the hillcountry from Lebanon unto ™ Misrephoth-maim, and all the Sidonians, them "will I drive

out from before the children of Israel: only ˚ divide thou it by lot unto the Israelites for an inheritance, as I have commanded thee. 7 Now therefore divide this land for an inheritance unto the nine tribes, and the half tribe of Manasseh, 8 With whom the Reubenites and the Gadites have received their inheritance, 'which Moses gave them, Before CHRIST 1445 — 1 ch. 12. 7. = ch. 11. 8 1 See ch. 23. Judg. 2. 21, och. 14. 1,2. p Num. 32. 33. Deut. 3. 12, 13. beyond Jordan eastward, even as Moses the servant of the Lorp gave them ; 9 From Aroer, that 73 upon the bank of the river Arnon, and the city that is in the midst of the river, dand all the plain of Medeba unto Dibon 5 10 And 'all the cities of Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, unto the border of the children of Ammon ; 11 'And Gilead, and the border of the Geshurites and Maachathites, and all mount Hermon, and all Bashan unto Salcah ; 12 All the kingdom of Og in Bashan, which reigned in Ashtaroth and in Edrei, who remained of 'the remnant of the giants: "for these did Moses smite, and cast them out. 13 Nevertheless the children of Israel expelled *not the Geshurites, ch. 2. 4. aver. 16. Num. 21. 30. ¥ Num. 21. 24, seh. 12. 5. t Deut. 3. LI. ch. 12. 4, «Num. 21.24, = ver. Il. nor the Maachathites: but the Ge-| shurites and the Maachathites dwell among the Israelites until this day. 14 ¥Only unto the tribe of Levi he gave none inheritance ; the saerifices of the Lorv God of Israel made by fire ave their inheritance, "as he said unto them. 15 {| And Moses gave unto the tribe of the children of Reuben inheritance according to their families. 16 And their coast was *from Axoer, that 7s on the bank of the river Arnon, Pand the city that as in the midst of the river, ˚and all the plain by Medeba ; 17 Heshbon, and all her cities y Num. 18.20, 23, eh. 14. 3, 4+. = ver, 30. ach. 12.2. > Num. 21. 28. aNum. 21, 30. ver. 9. {

JOSHUA XIII. The lots of the = Before |that are in the plain; Dibon, and| 31 And half Gilead, and ‘Ag CHRIST || Bamoth-baal, and Beth-baal-meon, | taroth, and Edrei, cities of the king1445 ee || Or, The high places a Baal, and house of Baal-meon : See Numb. 32. 38. ¢Num. 21. 23. ¢Num. 32. 37. f Num. 32. 38. & Deut. 3. 17. ch. 12. 3. il Or, Springs of Pisgah, or, The hill. h Deut. 3. 10. { Num, 21. 24. k Num. 31. 8. 1Num, 22, 5. & 31. 8. Wl Or, diviner. mNum, 32.35. n Compare Num, 21. 96, 28, 29, with Deut.2.19, & Jude. 11. 13, 15, &e. o2Sam. 11. 1, & 12, 26. pNum. 32. 36. 4 Gen. 33. 17. 1 Kings7. 46. * Num. 34. 11, "Num. 32. 41. 1Chro. 2. 23. 18 4And Jahaza, and Kedemoth, and Mephaath, : 19 ¢And Kirjathaim, and ‘Sibmah, and Zareth-shahar in the mount of the valley, 20 And Beth-peor, and ®! Ashdothisgah, and Beth-jeshimoth, 21 » And all the cities of the plain, and all the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, ‘whom Moses smote * with the princes of Midian, Evi, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Reba, which were dukes of Sihon, dwelling in the country. 22 (1! Balaam also the son of Beor, the 'soothsayer, did the children of Israel slay with the sword among them that were slain by them. 23 And the border of the children of Reuben was Jordan, and the border thereof. This was the inheritance of the children of Reuben after their families, the cities and the villages thereof. 24 And Moses gave inheritance unto the tribe of Gad, even unto the children of Gad according to their families. 25 ™And their coast was Jazer, and all the cities of Gilead, "and half the land of the children of Ammon, unto Aroer that 7s before °Rabbah; 26 And from Heshbon unto Ramath-mizpeh, and Betonim; and from Mahanaim unto the border of Debir ; 27 And in the valley, ? Beth-aram, and Beth-nimrah, ‘and Succoth, and Zaphon, the rest of the kingdom of Sihon king of Heshbon, Jordan and his border, even unto the edge "of the sea of Chinnereth on the other side Jordan eastward. 28 This is the inheritance of the children of Gad after their families, the cities, and their villages. 29 “I And Moses gave inheritance unto the half tribe of Manasseh : and this was the possession of the half tribe of the children of Manasseh by their families. 30 And their coast was from Mahanaim, all Bashan, all the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, and ‘all the towns of Jair, which are in Bashan, dom of Og in Bashan, were pertain. ing unto the children of Machir the son of Manasseh, even to the one half of the “children of Machir by their families. 32

These are the countries which Moses did distribute for inheritance in the plains of Moab, on the other side Jordan, by Jericho, eastward. 33 *But unto the tribe of Levi Moses gave not any inheritance: the Lorp God of Israel was their inheritance, *as he said unto them. CHAPTER XIV. 1 The nine tribes and a half are to have their inheritance by lot. 6 Caleb by privilege obtaineth Hebron. AX these are the countries which the children of Israel inherited in the land of Canaan, *which Hleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, distributed for inheritance to them. 2 By lot was their inheritance, a8 the Lorp commanded by the hand of Moses, for the nine tribes, and Jor the half tribe. threescore cities : 3 ˚For Moses had given the 1” heritance of two tribes and an h tribe on the other side Jordan: but unto the Levites he gave none ir heritance among them. 4 For ‘the children of Joseph were two tribes, Manasseh and Ephraim therefore they gave no part uw” 0 the Levites in the land, save cites to dwell in, with their suburbs for their cattle and for their substance. 5 ¢As the Lon commanded Moses, so the children " ie did, and they divided the land. 64 Then the children of Judah came unto Joshua in Gilgal: ae Caleb the son of Jephunneh t eo ! Kenezite said unto him, Thou know. est ‘the thing that the Lop 5a! soncerl | unto Moses the man of God concer’ "| | ing me and thee "in Kadesh-barn™® 7 Forty years old was I when ; ses the servant of the Lop ‘sent i : from Kadesh-barnea to espy OU? ” “a land; and I brought him word aga as it was in mine heart. hat 8 Nevertheless ‘my brethren Let went up with me made the heart ae 10 tribes and dy Net, C My Ng ‘ching — Wines yon M. eh IN, YNum.1t2 Deut. iy eld nh ering bs ” oe gl nu 4 C eels Nut

Caleb obtaineth ITebron. JOSHUA XIV. The borders of the lot of Judah. Before — 1 Num. 14. 24. 6. chil » See Numb, 13. 22. oNum, 14, 30. Md t Heb, walked, P See Deut. w7. 4 Deut. 31. 2. Num. 13. 28, 33, + Ps. 18, 92, 3H. & G0. 12, Rom. 8. 31, tah. ere 58, 56. Yeh. 91, 19, * ver. 9, 9, * Gen, 93, 2, ch. 15. 13, Yeh LL. 93, “Numb, 34 3, ‘Nun. 83.96 ted congue, “Nuwb, 4 Vor, Bod, Wing « . pb hea ‘ — the people melt: but I wholly 'followed the Lorn my (tod. 9 And Moses sware on that day, saying, "Surely the land "whereon _| thy feet have trodden shall be thine inheritance, and thy children’s for ever, because thou hast wholly followed the Lorp my God. 10 And now, behold, the Lorp hath kept me alive, °as he said, these forty and five years, even since the Lorp spake this word unto Moses, while the children of Israel ' wandered in the wilderness: and now, lo, I am this day fourscore and five years old. 11 PAs yet Lam as strong this day as I was in the day that Moses sent me: as my strength was then, even so 7s my strength now, for war, both to go out, and to come in. 12 Now therefore give me this mountain, whereof the Lorp spake in that day; for thou heardest in that day how ‘the Anakims were there, and that the cities were great and fenced: *if so be the Lorn will be with me, then ‘I shall be able to drive them out, as the Lorn said. 13 And Joshua "blessed him, *and an gave unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh Hebron for an inheritance. 14 ¥ Hebron therefore became the inheritance of Caleb the son of Jephunneh the Kenezite unto this day, because that he “wholly followed the Lorp God of Israel. 15 And the name of Hebron hefore was Kirjath-arba ; which Arba toas a great man among the Anakims. And the land had rest from war. CHAPTER XV. 1 The borders of the lot of Judah. 13 Caleb's portion and conquest. 1G Othniel, for his valour, hath Achsah, Caleb's dauyhter, to wife. 18 She obtaineth a blessing of her Sather, 2 The cities of Judah, tis The Jebusites not conquered, AIS then was the lot of the tribe of the children of Judah by their families; even to the border of Edom the "wilderness of'Zin southWard was the uttermost part of the south coast. 2 And their south border was from the shore of the salt sea, {rom the bay that looketh southward : 3 And it went out to the south side “to 'Maaleh-acrabbim, and passed along to Zin, and ascended up on Before CHRIST 1444 the south side unto Kadesh-harnea, and passed along to Hezron, and went up to Adar, and fetched a compass to Karkaa: 4 From thence it passed ‘toward

Azmon, and went out unto the river of Egypt; and the goings out of that coast were at the sea: this shall be your south coast. 5 And the east border was the salt sea, even unto the end of Jordan. And their border in the north quarter was from the bay of the sea at the uttermost part of Jordan: 6 And the border went up to *Beth-hogla, and passed along by the north of Beth-arabah ; and the border went up ‘to the stone of |’ Bohan the son of Reuben: | 7 And the border went up toward | Debir from *the valley of Achor, and so northward, looking toward Gilgal, that is before the going up to Adummim, which 7s on the south side of the river: and the border passed toward the waters of Enshemesh, and the goings out thereof were at ” En-rogel: s: 8 And the border went up ‘by the valley of the son of Hinnom unto the south side of the *.Jebusite; the same) Jer. 19. is Jerusalem: and the border went ‘fie u. | up to the top of the mountain that, *™" hieth before the valley of Hinnom westward, which is at the end !of ‘® '®!% the valley of the giants northward : 9 And the border was drawn from the top of the hill unto ™the fountain *° + of the water of Nephtoah, and went, out to the cities of mount Ephron ;) and the border was drawn "to Baa-|*!r.12.6. lah, which is °* Kivjath-jearim : | oduds. 18. 12 _10 And the border compassed from Baalah westward unto mount Seir, and passed along unio the side of mount Jearim, which is Chesalon, | on the north side, and went down! to Beth-shemesh, and passed on to "Timnah : 11 And the border went out unto the side of “Ekron northward: and the border was drawn to Shieron, and passed along to mount Baalah, and went out unto Jabneel; and the goles out of the border were at the sea, 12 And the west border was "to the great sea, and the coast thereof} 7 Chis és the coast of the children of dNumb. 3.5. ech, ach. 7. G2 Gen. 28 12 Judy. Le 1 geh. WW ah © ver. 47. um. (A. 6,

| | | Caleb's portion and conquest. JOSHUA XV. Before CHRIST 1444 veh. 14. 1. toh. 14. 15. | Or, KirJathaurva. » Judg. 1.10, 1) Num. 13. 22. y ch. 10, 38. Judg. 1.11. + Judg. 1. 12. * Judg. 1. 13. as > Num. 32. 12. ch. 14. 6: «Judg. 1. 14. 4 See Gen. 24. 6 1 Sam. 25. 23. ¢ Gen. 33.11. Judah round about according to their families. 13 %*And unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh he gave a part among the children of Judah, according to the commandment of the Lorp to Joshua, even t!the city of Arba the fatherof Anak, which city 7s Hebron. 14 And Caleb drove thence "the three sons of Anak, *Sheshai, and Ahiman, and Talmai, the children of Anak. 15 And ‘he went up thence to the inhabitants of Debir: and the name of Debir before was Kirjath-sepher. 16 #And Caleb said, He’ that smiteth Kirjath-sepher, and taketh it; to him will I give Achsah my daughter to wife. 17 And *Othniel the ’son of Kenaz, the brother of Caleb, took it: and he gave him Achsah his daughter to wife. 18 ¢And it came to pass, as she came unto him, that she moved him to ask of her father a field: and “she lighted off her ass; and Caleb said unto her, What wouldest thou ? 19 Who answered, Give me a *blessing ; for thou hast given me a south land; give me also springs of water, And he gave her the upper springs, and the nether springs. 20 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Judah according to their families. 21 And the uttermost cities of the tribe of the children of Judah toward the coast of Edom southward were Kabzeel, and Eder, and J: apur, 22 And Kinah, and Dimonah, and Adadah, ° 23 And Kedesh, and Hazor, and Ithnan, 24 Ziph, and Telem, and Bealoth, 25 And Hazor, Hadattah, and Kerioth, and Hezron, which is Hazor, 26 Amam, and Shema, and Moladah, 27 And Hazar-gaddah, and Heshmon, and Beth-palet, 28 And Hazar-shual, and Beererie: and Bizjothjah, aalah, and lim, and Azem 30 And Eltolad, and il, anc Honaahe and Chesil, and 18am. 97.6.1 31 And? Ziklag, and Madmannah and Sansannah, 32 And Lebaoth, and Shilhim, and See Ain, and Rimmon: all the Cities gy, twenty and nine, with their vill, 0g: 33 And in the valley, *Eshtag| tt and Zoreah, and Ashnah, 34 And Zanoah, and En-gannj Tappuah, and Enam, a 35 Jarmuth, and Adullam, Socoh and Azekah, ; 36 And Sharaim, and Adithaim, and Gederah, 'and Gederothaim;' fourteen cities with their villages: 37 Zenan, and Hadashah, and Migdal-gad, 38 And Dilean, and Mizpeh, "and Joktheel, 39 Lachish, and Bozkath, and Kglon, 40 And Cabbon, and Lahmam, and Kithlish, 41

And Gederoth, Beth-dagon, and Naamah, and Makkedah; sixteen cities with their villages: 42 Libnah, and Ether, and Ashan, 43 And Jiphtah, and Ashnah, and Nezib, 44 And Keilah, and Achzib, and Mareshah; nine cities with their villages : 45 Ekron, with her towns and her villages : 46 From Ekron even unto the sea, all that Jay tnear Ashdod, with their villages : { 47 Ashdod with her towns and her villages, Gaza with her towns me her villages, unto ‘the river of Egyp and “the great sea, and the border thereof: . 48 4 And in the mountains, She mir, and Jattir, and Socoh, 49 And Dannah, and Kirjath-sanah, which 7s Debir, d 50 And Anab, and Eshtemoh, #4? Anim, d 51 1And Goshen, and Holon, 2%" Giloh ; eleven cities with their V} lages : 52 Arab, and Dumah, , 583 And! Janum,and Beth-tapp*”" and Aphekah, and * Kirjatl54 And Humtah, ors arba, which 7s Hebron, and Lior: nine cities with their villages: si 55 Maon, Carmel, and Ziph, @ Juttah, and 56 And Jezreel, and Jokdeam, # Zanoah, ten 57 Cain, Gibeah, and Timnah; cities with their villages : and Eshea"), The Citing f Jaa “i My) 104 i, | | N2Kings | ries. place

oe Ee Before CHRIST 14d woh. 19. 14. o See Judg. 1. 21. 28am, 5, 6. p Judg. 1. 21. t Heb. went Sorth. "ch. 18. 13. Judg. 1. 26, deh. 17.14, sch. 1g, "2chron'e 5. "ch. 17, 4, The border of Ephraim, JOSHUA XV. The lot of Manasseh. 58 Halhul, Beth-zur, and Gedor, 59 And Maarath, and Beth-anoth, and Eltekon; six cities with their villages : 60 " Kirjath-haal, which 7s Kirjathjearim, and Rabbah; two cities with their villages: 61 In the wilderness, Beth-arahah, Middin, and Secacah, 62 And Nibshan, and the city of Salt, and En-gedi; six cities with their villages. 63 41 As for the Jebusites the inhabitants of Jerusalem, ˚the children of Judah could not drive them out: Pbut the Jebusites dwell with the children of Judah at Jerusalem unto this day. CHAPTER XVI. 1 The general borders of the sons of Joseph. 5 The border of the inheritance of Ephraim. 10 The Canaanites not conquered. ND the lot of the children of Joseph tfell from Jordan by Jericho, unto the water of Jericho on the east, to the wilderness that goeth up from Jericho throughout mount Beth-el, 2 And goeth out from Beth-el to “Luz, and passeth along unto the borders of Archi to Ataroth, 3 And goeth down westward to the _| coast of Japhleti, *unto the coast of Beth-horon the nether, and to ˚Gezer: and the goings out thereof are at the sea. 4 ˚So the children of J oseph, Manasseh and Ephraim, took their inheritance. 5 1 And the border of the children | T of Ephraim according to their familes was thus: even the border of their inheritance on the east side was *Ataroth-addar, ‘unto Beth-horon the upper ; 6 And the border went out toward the sea to ’Michmethah on the north side; and the border went about eastward unto Taanath-shiloh, and passed by it on the east to Janohah ; 7 And it went down from Janohah to Ataroth, "and to Naarath, and came to Jericho, and went out at Jordan. 8 The border went out from Tappuah westward unto the ‘river Kanah; and the goings out thereof were at the sea. 'This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Ephraim | by their families. a 9 And *the separate cities for the children of Ephraim were among the inheritance of the children of Manasseh, all the cities with their villages. 10 ‘And they drave not out the Canaanites that dwelt in Gezer: but the Canaanites dwell among the Ephraimites unto this day, and serve under tribute. CHAPTER XVII. 1 The lot of Manasseh. 7 His coast. 12 The Canaanites not driven ont. 14 The children of Joseph obtain another Lot. HERE was also a lot for the tribe of Manasseh; for he eas the *firstborn of Joseph; to

ait, for >Machir the firstborn of Manasseh, the father of Gilead: because he was a man of war, therefore he had Gilead and Bashan. 2 There was also a dot for “the rest of the children of Manasseh by their families; *for the children of ' Abiezer, and for the children of He-| lek, fand for the children of Asriel, and for the children of Shechem, Sand for the children of Hepher, and for the children of Shemida: these tere the male children of Manasseh the son of Joseph by their families. 3 But 'Zelophehad, the son of Hepher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, had no sons, but daughters: and these are the names of his daughters, Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah, Mileah, and irzah. 4 And they came near before ‘Eleazar the priest, and before Joshua the son of Nun, and before the princes, saying, «The Lorp commanded MoSes to give us an inheritance among our brethren. Therefore according to the commandment of the Lorp Before CHRIST 1444 SS & ch. 17. 9. 1 Jud. 1. 29. See | Kings 9. 16. © 1 Chro. 7.18. 1 Num. 26.30, exer. * Num. 26. 31. 2 Num. 26.32. | ich. 14 1. he gave them an inheritance amone the brethren of their father. 7 5 And there fell ten Portions to Manasseh, beside the land of Gilead and Bashan, which were on the other side Jordan ; 6 Because the daughters of Manasseh had an inheritance among his sons: and the rest of Manasseh’s sons had the land af Gilead. 7 {And the coast of Manasseh was from Asher to ‘Michmethah, that 7 Ich. 16. 6. *Numb. 7. | 87. |

The tabernacle ts set up at Shi! The Canaanites not driven out. JOSHUA XVII. Before, | Zieth before Shechem; and the bor-|a great people, and hast great ae cre |der went along on the right hand | power: thou shalt not have one lot 144s —.— | unto the inhabitants of En-tappuah. we eoh. 1G. a | © eb. 16.8. je ch. 16.9. P 1 Chro. 7. 29. 41 Sam. 31.10, 1 Rings4.12. r Judg. 1. 27, 28. sch. 16. 10. tech. 16. 4. « Gen. 48. 19. Num. 26.34, 37, ech. 19. 18. 1 Kings4-12. 8 Now Manasseh had the land of Tappuah: but ™ Tappuah on the border of Manasseh belonged to the children of Ephraim ; 9 And the coast descended "unto i Or, brouk of the 'river Kanah, southward of the river: ˚these cities of Ephraim are among the cities of Manasseh: the coast of Manasseh also was on the north side of the river, and the outgoings of it were at the sea: 10 Southward i was Ephraim’s, and northward it was Manasseh’s, and the sea is his border; and they met together in Asher on the north, and in Issachar on the east. 11 P And Manasseh had in Issachar and in Asher 4Beth-shean and her towns, and Ibleam and her towns, and the inhabitants of Dor and her towns, and the inhabitants of Endor and her towns, and the inhabitants of Taanach and her towns, and the inhabitants of Megiddoandhertowns, even three countries. 12 Yet "the children of Manasseh could not drive out the inhabitants of those cities; but the Canaanites would dwell in that land. 13 Yet it came to pass, when the children of Israel were waxen strong, that they put the Canaanites to ‘tribute ; but did not utterly drive them out. 14 *And the children of Joseph spake unto Joshua, saying, Why “ Gen. 49. 22.) hast thou given me éut “one lot and one portion to inherit, seeing I am *a great people, forasmuch as the Lorp hath blessed me hitherto ? 15 And Joshua answered them, If thou de a great people, then get thee up to the wood country, and cut down for thyself there in the land of the Perizzites and of the " giants, if mount Ephraim be too narrow for thee. 16 And the children of J oseph said, The hill is not enough for us: and all the Canaanites that dwell in y Inde, 1-19. | the land of the valley have ¥chariots of iron, both they who are of Bethshean and her towns, and they who are *of the valley of Jezreel. 17 And Joshua spake unto the house of Joseph, even to Ephraim and to Manasseh, saying, Thou art only : F . 18 But the mountain shall be thine ; for it is a wood, and thou shalt cut it down: and the outgoings of it shall be thine: for thou shalt drive : out the Canaanites, *though they |*?

˚*? have iron chariots, and though they be strong. CHAPTER XVIII. 1 The tabernacle is set up at Shiloh, 2 The remainder of the land is described, and divided into seven parts. 10 Joshua divideth it by lot. 11 The lot and border of Benjamin. 21 Their cities. ND the whole congregation of the children of Israel assembled together 2at Shiloh, and set up the tabernacle of the congregation there. And the land was subdued before them. 2 And there remained among the children of Israel seven tribes, which had not yet received their inheritance. 3 And Joshua said unto the children of Israel, “How long are ye slack to go to possess the land, which the Lorp God of your fathers hath given you ? 4 Give out from among you three men for each tribe: and I will send them, and they shall rise, and go through the land, and describe it according to the inheritance of them ; and they shall come again to me. 5 And they shall divide it into seven parts: ? Judah shall abide in their coast on the south, and ¢the house of Joseph shall abide in their coasts on the north. 6 Ye shall therefore describe the land into seven parts, and bring: the description hither to me, ‘that I may east lots for you here before the Lorp our God. 7 ® But the Levites have no part among you; for the priesthood of the Lorp ¢s their inheritance: "and Gad, and Reuben, and half the tribe of Manasseh, have received their inheritance beyond Jordan on the east, which Moses the servant of the Lorp gave them. 8 4% And the men arose, and went away: and Joshua charged them that went to describe the land, saying, Go and walk through the land, and describe it, and come again to e Judg. 184 deh. 15.1 ech. 161,¢ Feh. 14. 2.& ver, 1a | & ch. 12. KW Beh. 13.2

The lot and border of JOSHUA XVIII. the children of Benjgam ~ - 7 Before seth aa das I may here py ciaae ian a ea ae avira : you before the Lorn in Shiloh. side over ag: tS Nihal: -s § And the men went and passed | ward, and went down. uni - ff roe & through the land, and described it | 19 And the border aaa . oa 10n 7 e hy cities into seven parts in a book, | the side of Beth-hoglah si ka and came again to Joshua to the | and the outgoings of the border 3 ore host at Shiloh. at the north thay of the salt sea a 10 {1 And Joshua cast lots for them | the south end of Jordan: this sas in Shiloh before the Lorn: and| the south coast. there Joshua divided the land unto| 20 And Jordan was the border of the children of Israel according to |it on the east side. This was the their divisions. mheritance of the children of Ben11 | And the lot of the tribe of the | jamin, by the coasts thereof ound children of Benjamin came up ac- | about, according to their families. cording to their families: and the| 21 Now the cities of the tribe of coast: of their lot came forth between | the children of Benjamin according | the children of Judah and the chil- | to their families were J ericho, and dren of Joseph. Beth-hoglah, and the valley of Ke- | 12 ‘And their border on the north | ziz, side was from Jordan; and the bor-| 22 And Beth-arabah, and Zema-| | der went up to the side of Jericho | raim, and Beth-el, | | on the north side, and went up| 23 And Avim, and Parah, and through the mountains westward ; | Ophrah, and the goings out thereof were at the wilderness of Beth-aven. ' See ch. 16,1, 24 And Chephar-haammonai, and | | Ophni, and Gaba; twelve cities with | | 13 And the border went over from | their villages : thence toward Luz, to the side of) 25 Gibeon, and Ramah, and Be | “nan 22°. | Luz, "which is Beth-el, southward ; | roth, : a \ “land the border descended to Ata-| 26 And Mizpeh, and Chephirah, | | roth-adar, near the hill that Zieh on|and Mozah, “163 Ithe south side 'of the nether Bethhoron, 14 Andtheborderwas drawn thence, and compassed the corner of the sea 27 And Rekem, and Irpeel, and| \ Taralah, | 28 And Zelah, Eleph, and *Jebusi,\t™ 58 | which is Jerusalem, Gibeath, and southward, from the hill that Jieth | Kirjath; fourteen cities with their | before Beth-horon southward ; and | villages. This is the inheritance of | the goings out thereof were at ™Kir- | the children of Benjamin according | jath-baal, which és Kirjath-jearim, | to their families. \ a city of the children of Judah: this CHAPTER XIX. was the west quarter. 1 The lot of

Simeon, 10 of Zebulun, 17 of - And the south quarter was from t dstachan, 24 of, sisher, 32 of Naphtali, he end of Kirjath-jearim, and the| an Tinie a oe pean hig border went out on the west, and ND the second lot came forth {Went out to "the well of waters of to Simeon, even for the tribe ephtoah : of the children of Simeon aceordine | 16 And the border came down to| to their families: "and their inherit. |*** = 9: rae the end of the mountain that Zieth ance was within the inheritance of " |before °the valley of the son of the children of Judah. mom, and which is in the valley | 2 And they had in their inherit-|°1.chron. 4 of the giants on the north, and|ance Beer-sheba, and Sheba, and = descended to the valley of Hinnom, Moladah, : ar 0 the side of Jebusi on the south, | 3 And Hazar-shual and Balah nd yeuoeta »En-rogel, and Azem, ne was drawn trom the north, | 4 And Bi a : and went forth to En-shemesh, and Hormah, ne ea Del an Went forth toward Geliloth, which| 5 And Ziklag, and Beth-marea“thig., [48 OVer against the going up ofboth, and Hazursusah cummin, and descended to 4 the 6 And Beth-lebaoth and Sharuhen; : Stone of Bohan the son of Reuben, | thirteen cities and their villages : ™Seech. 15,9, Poh ap. 7 Wy ee

of Simeon, Zebulun, JOSHUA XIX. } } Before CHRIST 144d ae yer. 1. 4 Gen, 49. 13, ech. 12, 22, | Or, which ts drawn, The lots 7 Ain, Remmon, and Ether, and Ashan; four cities and their vilaves : - hid all the villages that were round about these cities to Baalathbeer, Ramath of the south. This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Simeon according to their families. : 9 Out of the portion of the children of Judah was the inheritance of the children of Simeon: for the art of the children of Judah was too much for them: ‘therefore the children of Simeon had their inheritance within the inheritance of them. 10 {And the third lot came up for the children of Zebulun according to their families: and the border of their inheritance was unto Sarid: 11 ¢And their border went up toward the sea, and Maralah, and reached to Dabbasheth, and reached to the river that is *before Jokneam ; 12 And turned from Sarid eastward toward the sunrising unto the border of Chisloth-tabor, and then gocth out to Daberath, and goeth up to Japhia, 13 And from thence passeth on along on the east to Gittah-hepher, to Ittah-kazin, and goeth out to Remmon-'methoar to Neah ; 14 And the border compasseth it on the north side to Hannathon : and the outgoings thereof are in the valley of Jiphthah-el : 15 And Kattath, and Nahallal, and Shimron, and Idalah, and Bethlehem : twelve cities with their yjllages, 16 This is the inheritance of the children of Zebulun according to their families, these cities with their villages, 17 And the fourth lot came ou t to Issachar; for the children of Issachar according to their families, oe ep their border was toward a and Chesulloth, and Shu19 And H. i i al reper ile and Shihon, 0 And i ishi Be nd Rabbith, and Kishion, and 21 And Remeth and E i - n-; and En-haddah, and Beth-paaven 22 And the coast reacheth to Ta bor, and Shahazimah, and Beth. shemesh; and the outgoings of thei, border were at Jordan: sixteen cities with their villages. 23 This is the inheritance of the| tribe of the children of Issachar ae. cording to their families, the cities and their villages. 24 7 And the fifth lot came out for the tribe of the children of Asher according to their families. 25 And their border was Helkath, and Hali, and Beten, and Achshaph, oe And Alammelech, and Amad, and Misheal; and reacheth to Carmel westward, and to Shihor-libnath ; 97 And turneth toward the sunrising to Beth-dagon, and saat to Zebulun, and to the valley ; Jiphthah-el toward the north a of Beth-emek, and Neiel, and goeth out to Cabul on the left hand, 1

98 And Hebron, and Rehob, an Hammon, and Kanah, f even uml reat Zidon ; "29 ‘And then the coast Caran Ramah, and to the strong city vn and the coast turneth to Hosa); and the outgoings thereof et sea from the coast to *Achz : on 30 Ummah also, and Aphe ath Rehob: twenty and two cities their villages. 31 This ¢s the inhe tribe of the children of cording to their families, the with their villages. to the 32 9 The sixth lot came out th children of Naphtali, even 10 children of Naphtali a their families. e 33 And their coast was ae he d leph, from Allon to Zaanann ‘unt Adami, Nekeb, and Jabnee ha reo! Lakum ; and the outgoings © were at Jordan : 34 And then “the coast 4 westward to Aznoth-tabor, 290° nd out from thence to Hukko% ith reacheth to Zebulun on Lae side, and reacheth to Asher Jor west side, and to Judah upon dan toward the sunrising- gidritance of the Asher 2¢ se cite ecordin Issach ay, > And Aly hy Wis Vy ~ oh Ih8, Sudg b Bit iigest » pat 35 And the fenced cities 77" oh dim, Zer, and Hammath, alco” and Chinnereth,

———

The lots of Naphtali and Dan. | 36 And Adamah, and Ramah, and os Before CHRIST 1444 § Judg. 1. 35. *See Judg.18, ‘Judg. 18, 29, & ch. 24, 30, a 34lon, rAd lag "Num, ; oh SEU. Yon, 18.1, 6, ee Hazor, 37 And Kedesh, and Edrei, and En-hazor, 38 And Iron, and Migdal-el, Horem, and Beth-anath, and Bethshemesh ; nineteen cities with their villages. 39 This 7s the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Naphtali according to their families, the cities and their villages. 40 ‘I And the seventh lot came out for the tribe of the children of Dan according to their families. 41 And the coast of their inheritance was Zorah, and Eshtaol, and Ir-shemesh, 42 And ‘Shaalabbin, and Ajalon, and Jethlah, 43 And Elon, and Thimnathah, jand Ekron, 44 And Eltekeh, and Gibbethon, and Baalath, 45 And Jehud, and Bene-berak, and Gath-rimmon, 46 And Me-jarkon, and Rakkon, with the border ! before ! Japho. 47 And ¥ the coast of the children of Dan went out zoo little for them : therefore the children of Dan went up to fight against Leshem, and took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and possessed it, and dwelt therein, and called Leshem, ‘Dan, after the name of Dan their father, 48 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Dan accordIng to their families, these cities with their villages, 49 1 When they had made an end of dividing the land for inheritance by their coasts, the children of Israel pave an inheritance to Joshua the son of Nun among them : 50 According to the word of the onD they gave him the city which he asked, even ™ Timnath-" serah in mount Ephraim: and he built the city, and dwelt therein. 51 °"These are the inheritances, which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, divided for an Inheritance by lot Yin Shiloh be| fore the Loxp, at the door of the JOSHUA XIX. Six cities of refuge appointed. —_ - — tabernacle of the congregation. So they made an end of dividing the country. CHAPTER XX. 1 God commandeth, 7 and the children of Israel appoint the six cities of refuge. Pe Loxrp also spake unto Joshua, saying, 2 Speak to the children of Israel, saying, * Appoint out for you cities of refuge, whereof I spake unto you by the hand of Moses : 3 That the slayer that killeth any person unawares and unwittingly may flee thither: and they shall be your refuge from the avenger of) blood. Before CHRIST 1444 ——— = Exod. 21. 13. Numb. 35.6, 11, 14. Deut. 19.2,9. | 4 And when he that doth flee unto one of those cities shall stand | at the entering of ?the gate of

the | city, and shall declare his cause in| the ears of the elders of that city, | they shall take him into the city unto them, and give him a place, that he may dwell among them. 5 ˚And if the avenger of blood, pursue after him, then they shall not deliver the slayer up into his| hand; because he smote his neichbour unwittingly, and hated him not beforetime. | 6 And he shall dwell in that city, ‘until he stand before the congregation for judgment, and until the| death of the high priest that shall be | in those days: then shall the slayer return, and come unto his own city, | and unto his own house, unto the city from whence he fled. _7 S'And they t appointed *Kedesh in Galilee in mount Naphtali, and ‘Shechem in mount Ephraim, and 5 Kirjath-arba, which is Hebron, in “the mountain of Judah. 8 And on the other side J. ordan by Jericho eastward, they assioned *Bezer in the wilderness upon the plain out of the tribe of Reuben, and *Ramoth in Gilead out of the tribe of Gad, and ‘Golan in Bashan out of the tribe of Manasseh. 5 ™ These were the cities for all the children of Isra the Stranger that sojourneth amone them, that whosoever killeth any perSon at unawares might tee thither and not die by the hand of the avenSer of blood, "until he stood before the congregation, appointed el, and for > Ruth 4.1, 2. © Num. 35. 12. | 4Num. 35. 12, 5 t Heb. sanetiSted. Sch. 21. ic 3 ee ? ch. 1. 2Chro. ld. | sch lili Au | ® Luke Lao. | | ‘Deut 4.42 | ch. 2h. 36, | 1Chro. t. 78. * ch. 31 | 1 Kings 2.3. ) Leh. 212 97, | m Num. 35.15. “ver. 6,

Eiaht and forty cities ined JOSHUA XXI. . we = Ae GCN Unto ihe 1, Met, CHAPTER XXI. 1 Light and forly aoe dae UAT Woe the other tribes, wuto the Leviles, | ov. gave the land, and rest wnlo the Israelites, ‘according lo his promise. HEN came near Tefore CHRIST 1444 —S_—’ the heads of sh Md & Ja Eleazar the priest, and unto Joheads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel; 2 And they spake unto them at Shiloh in the land of Canaan, saying, *The Lorp commanded by the hand of Moses to give us cities to dwell in, with the suburbs thereof for our cattle. : 3 And the children of Israel gave unto the Levites out of their inheritance, at the commandment of the Lorp, these cities and their suburbs. 4 And the lot came out for the families of the Kohathites: and ‘the children of Aaron the priest, which wore of the Levites, ‘had by lot out of the tribe of Judah, and out of the tribe of Simeon, and out of the tribe of Benjamin, thirteen cities. 5 And ‘the rest of the children of Kohath had by lot out of the families of the tribe of Ephraim, and out of the tribe of Dan, and out of the half tribe of Manasseh, ten cities. 6 And ¢the children of Gershon had by lot out of the families of the tribe of Issachar, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Naphtali, and out of the half tribe of Manasseh in Bashan, thirteen cities. 7 *The children of Merari by their families had out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad and out of the tribe of Zebulun, twelve cities. : 8 ‘And the children of Israel gave by lot unto the Levites these Cities with their suburbs, ‘as the Lonp ee by the hand of Moses, of th mete gave out of the tribe en of Judah, and ont of ‘eas the tribe of the children of Si eb, called. | these cities which are J pea ( hich the childy being of the foul parade = 1b. 6 ites, who were of the children of ae 105, Kinja. : for theirs was the first |] vl Gen99, 2, J1 ™And they gave th 1 = . f fe of Arba the father of met uke 1, h . >» Wn ri city 1s Hebron, in: the hill county beh. 18.1. e Numb. 35. 2. 4 yer. 8, 19. See ch. 24. f ver, 20, &e. Ber, %, &e, h ver, 34, &e, i ver, 3, «Numb; 35,2, V ver. 4. the fathers of the Levites unto | p' shua the son of Nun, and unto the | of Judah, with the suburbs theregf| round about it. cits 12 But Pthe fields of the city, fash i the villages thereof, gave they t9|"s.n Caleb the son of Jephunneh for his)" jossession. 13 { Thus ‘they gave to the chil dren of Aaron the priest ™ Hebron with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; *and Libnah with her suburbs, 14 And ‘Jattir with her suburbs, "and Eshtemoa with her

suburbs, J5 And *Holon with her subwhs, Yand Debir with her suburbs, . 16 And “Ain with her suburbs, ca sand Juttah with her suburbs, and a ite | > Beth-shemesh with her suburbs; cin nine cities out of those two tribes. 17 And out of the tribe of Benjamin, ˚Gibeon with her suburbs, 4Geba with her suburbs, 18 Anathoth with her suburbs, and e Almon with her suburbs ; four cities. 19 All the cities of the children of Aaron, the priests, sweré thirteen cities with their suburbs. 20 {And the families of the dren of Kohath, the Levites which | 11 Chron jh be | ch Ubu | ny te ‘he, "ch 4 | veh. 1.9 *1Chro.8 | in ech 18S | ach 8M Gait. e1Chro Gf Alem, chil-| ‘ithns#! remained of the children of Kohati even they had the cities of ther ; out of the tribe of Ephraim. on cheat | 21 For they gave them * Shee with her suburbs in mount eh to be a city of refuge for the slayer and Gezer with her suburbs, is 22 And Kibzaim with her subw’™ and Beth-horon with her suburbs; four cities. 23 And out of the tribe of nae Eltekeh with her ea Gi thon with her suburbs, site 24 Aijalon with her suburbs, ie rimmon with her suburbs; four Ch 25 And out of the half tribe of ‘bs; nasseh, Tanach with her ue and Gath-rimmon with her 8U two cities. 26 All the cities were ten their suburbs for the families © children of Kohath that remaine™ ¢ 27 ("And unto the children LeGershon, of the families of the of vites, out of the other half tribé 5 Manasseh they gave shan with her suburbs, of refuge for the slayer; terah with her suburbs ; nw 28 And out of the tribe of Issa¢ with f the abet aoe“ gt idl

_———— Nefore cUnist ddd koh. 20. 7. ' yer. 7. See 1 Chron. 6.77. The cities of the Levites. Kishon with her suburbs, Dabareh with her suburbs, 29 Jarmuth with her suburbs, Fngannim with her suburbs; four cities. 30 And out of the tribe of Asher, Mishal with her suburbs, Abdon with her suburbs, 31 Helkath with her suburbs, and Rehob with her suburbs; four cities. 32 And out of the tribe of Naphtali, ‘Kedesh in Galilee with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer ; and Hammoth-dor with her suburbs, and Kartan with her suburbs; three cities. 33 All the cities of the Gershonites according to their families were thirteen cities with their suburbs. 34 And unto the families of the ‘| children of Merari, the rest of the Levites, out of the tribe of Zebulun, Jokneam with her suburbs, and Kartah with her suburbs, 35 Dimnah with her suburbs, Nahalal with her suburbs ; four cities. 36 And out of the tribe of Reuben, JOSHUA XXI. The two tribes and half dismissed. 45 *There failed not ought of any good thing which the Lorn had spoken unto the house of Israel; all came to pass. CHAPTER XXII. 1 The two tribes and half with a blessing are senthome. 10 They build the altar of testimony in their journey. 11 The Israelites are offended thereat. 21 They give them good satisfaction. HEN Joshua called the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh, 2 And said unto them, Ye have kept “all that Moses the servant of the Lorp commanded you, ?and have obeyed my voice in all that I commanded you: 3 Ye have not left your brethren these many days unto this day, but have kept the charge of the commandment of the Lorp your God. | 4 And now the Lorp your God| hath given rest unto your brethren, as he promised them: therefore now return ye, and get you unto your tents, and unto the land of your CHRIST a Num. 32.20. | Deut. 3. 18. beh. 1. 16, 17 = ch.20.8. |™Bezer with her suburbs, and Ja- possession, ‘which Moses the servy- | *Xu im. . a D hazah with her suburbs, ant of the Lorp gave you on the) nis 37 Kedemoth with her suburbs, | other side Jordan. and Mephaath with her suburbs;| 5 But “take diligent heed to do the epee 6G four cities. D amc | 20.8 | BB | "ch, 20. 8. ° Numb. 35.7, LOL, 9 22 {hh & 38 And out of the tribe of Gad, "Ramoth in Gilead with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Mahanaim with her suburbs, 39 Heshbonwith hersuburbs, Jazer with her suburbs; four cities in all. 40 So all the cities for the children of Merari by their families, which were

remaining of the families of the Levites, were by their lot twelve Cities. 41 All the cities of the Levites within the possession of the children of Israel were forty and eight cities with their suburbs. 42 These cities were every one with their suburbs round about them: t Us were all these cities. 43 {And the Lorp gave unto Is¥ Gey 14 8 And he spake unto them, sayin & . I. Trae) Ps P 1 } & ut ie ael Pall the land which he sware | Retwn with much riches unto “your to give unto their fathers; and they Possessed it, and dwelt therein. 44 And the Loxp gave them rest Stood not a man of all their enemies efore then 0 n; the Lorn delivered all ———_| thoir enemies into their hand. commandment and the law, which Moses the servant of the Lorp| charged you, ®to love the Lorp |: Deut 10.12. | your God, and to walk in all his, ways, and to keep his command-| ments, and to cleave unto him, and| to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul. 6 So Joshua ‘blessed them, and |‘ sent them away: and they went unto their tents. ; 7 (1 Now to the one half of the| tribe of Manasseh Moses had given possession in Bashan: Sbut unto the |: other half thereof gave Joshua amone their brethren on this side Jordan westward. And when Joshua sent them away also unto their tents, then he blessed them, tents, and with very much cattle, with silver, and with gold, and with brass, and with iron, and with very : round abi non’ De out, ac ql g ch rai ivi ) a a eee Ceording to all that he) mueh raiment: "divide the Spoil of | *Xum. at 2 © their fathers: and there your enemies with your brethren aii 9} And the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh returned, and Fxod. 20.43. | 28am. 12. | Luke 24. su. |

ltar by Jordan. JOSHUA XXII. The other tribes oftng a, ended thn d from the children of Israel | against the Lorn, that tp ». —y~ ' Shiloh, which is in the land | "he will be wroth with thes > hole} Hn | They build ana | Relave : departe' HR leat | | —— |of Canaan, to go unto ithe country of | congregation of Israel. ( (oh Gilead, to the land of their posses- 19 Notwithstanding, if the land of he ~ Ming sion, whereof they were possessed, | your possession 0¢ unclean, zie according to the word of the Lorp | ye over unto the Pe by the hand of M Cie a y the hand of Moses. session of the Lorn, * wherein the|: 10 4 And when they came unto the | Lorp's tabernacle dwelleth, a a ens J bape that are in the | possession among us: but rebel ie and of Canaan, the children of Reu- | against the Loxp, nor r : ben and the children of Gad and the us, in building you see is dk ie Pa eee built there an | the altar of the Lorp our God. altar by Jordan, a great altar to see | 20 'Did not Achan the son of Ze-|'*ius to. rah commit a tres i al [ pass in the accursed ean i ony as children of Israel thing, and wrath fell on all the conee ir =e PE hak children of | gregation of Israel? and that man Judg. 20.12 | Reuben and the children of Gad and | perished not in his inigui the half tribe of Manasseh have built Pot Then Ele of Revken an altar over against the land of Ca-| and the children of Gad and the med in the aaa of Jordan, at | half tribe of Manassch answered, i recs a ae children of Isracl.}and said unto the heads of the Pea (hae we i the children of Israel | thousands of Israel, aul f the" it, 'the whole congregation | 22 The Lonrp uGod of gods, the)" Le of Israel gathered | Lonn God of gods, he *knoweth, an eel go ae Sogetie? at Shiloh, to| Israel he shall know ; if it in re- mi » deweas.u. | 13 ees against them. bellion, or if in transgression agains 1k | Judy. 20. 12, Be darts Te Israel ™sent | the Lorn, (save us not this day,) seri to the childre of - Reuben, and! 23 That we have built us an altar} half tribe of M ad, and to the | to turn from following the Lorp, 0° smabaes Nona of Gac anassch, into the |if to offer thereon burnt offering or Numb.357, |4and of Gilead, "Phinchas the i if ffer peace of Bleazar 'the' priest son | meat offering, or if to offer ae 7 14 Rid th fee : offerings thereon, let the Lonp bine) ut {ihre lenels Vohiel hotne ¢ vue a oe ; el oat all die. ths : ie through-| 24 And if we have not rather done) iat +Numb.1.4]Oeach one sas an des hinee and | it for fear of this thing, say!D8>, ht of their fathers amon a the house | time to come your children mg of Tacs ig the thousands sad

unto our children, sa ee 15 { And the : hat have ye to do with the Q dren of Reube - aa the chil- | God of Israel ? aii of Gad, and to the half children 25 For the Lorp hath made Jore# Manusseh, nigthe land aoe of|a border between us and you, and they spake with t] of Gilead, | children of Reuben and children ”" 16 Thus saith the ae saying, | Gad; ye have no part in ihe ae tion of the Lorn, WI © congrega- | so shall your children make 0% oo this that ye ie ei is| dren cease from fearing the eee the God of Israel, to tur ed against | 26 Therefore we said, Let us oe day from following the Low, this | prepare to build us an altar, 00? » See Lev. 1 that ye have builded y orp, in| burnt offering, nor for sacrifice + ‘J wai 17\"that ye might rebel this day a altar,| 27 But that it may be *a Withee) iy rf ne . et Lorn? S day against | between us, and you, and our gent F pate! Num.25.34.) 17 Is the iniquity of Bess ee after us, that we ie hiv : ich we are ak keratin ea ner ane Pa with there was day, althougl pit legging ace oe a plague in ‘the gh | our sacrifices, and with our P ay | one of the Lonn, congre- | offerings ;. that your children pa | da: fron that ye must turn away thi not say to our children in time D y Irom following the Loxp y this | come, Ye have no part in ‘and/ 28 Therefore said we, th it will be, sae > Seeing ye rebel = day be, when they should so say to us Or YS ° shel at it sha"

Before cHRIST 1444 » Deut. 12. 15, 14. ¢ Heb. tt was good tn their eyes. © Ley. 26, 11, 12, 2Chro, 15,2, t Heb. then. 4 gyChton. 29, Nen, 8.6. an. 2. 1 Luke 2, ob. ie . The deputies are satisfied. to our generations in time to come, that we may say again, Behold the pattern of the altar of the Lorp, which our fathers made, not for burntofferings, nor for sacrifices ; but it 7s a witness between us and you. 29 God forbid that we should rebel against the Lorp, and turn this day from following the Lorp, to build an altar for burnt offerings, for meatofferings, or for sacrifices, beside the altar of the Lorp our God that 2s before his tabernacle. 30 {| And when Phinehas the priest, and the princes of the congregation and heads of the thousands of Isyael which were with him, heard the words that the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the children of Manassch spake, tit pleased them. 31 And Phinchas the son of Eleazaxr the priest said unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the children of Manasseh, This day we perceive that the Lorn is “among us, because ye have not committed this trespass against the Lorp: tnow ye have delivered the children of Israel out of the hand of the Lorp. 82 [1 And Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, and the princes, returned from the children of Reuben, and from the children of Gad, out of the land of Gilead, unto the land of Canaan, to the children of Israel, and brought them word again. 33 And the thing pleased the children of Israel; and the children of Israel “blessed God, and did not intend to go up against them in battle, to destroy the land wherein the children of Reuben and Gad dwelt, 34 And the children of Reuben and the children of Gad called the altar "Ed: for it shall be a witness between us that the Lorn is God. CHAPTER XXIII. 1 Joshua's exhortati fees pies 4 formes he hortation before his death, 3 by efits, & mromizas, threatenings, » 5 by promises, 11 and by ND it came to pass a long time ke after that the Lorn *had given est unto Israel from all their enemies ‘ound about, that Joshua »waxed old ‘land t he ‘stricken in age. 9 nL 2 And Joshua Scaled tor all Israel, JOSHUA XXII. Joshua exhortation. and for their elders, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their officers, and said unto them, I am old and stricken in age: 3 And ye have seen all that the Lorp your God hath done unto all these nations because of you; for the 1Lorp your God 7s he that hath fought for you. 4 Behold, °I have divided unto you by lot these nations that remain, to be an inheritance for your tribes, from

Jordan, with all the nations that I have cut off, even unto the great sea westward. 5 And the Lorn your God, ‘he|‘® shall expel them from before you, and drive them from out of your sight; and ye shall possess their land, #as the Lorp your God hath promised unto you. 6 "Be ye therefore very courageous to keep and to do all that is written in the book of the law of Moses, ‘that ye turn not aside therefrom fo the right hand or fo the left ; 7 That ye come not among these | * nations, these that remain among you; neither 'make mention of the name of their gods, nor cause to swear by them, neither serve them, nor bow yourselves unto them : 8 "But ™cleave unto the Lorp your God, as ye have done unto this day. 9 ""For the Lorn hath driven out from before you great nations and strong: but as for you, ˚no man hath been able to stand before you unto this day. . 10 One man of you shall chase a thousand : for the Lorp your God, he @# is that fighteth for you, ¢as he hath promised you. ~ 11 *Take good heed therefore unto tyourselves, that ye love the Lorp your God. i 2. arr if ye do in any wise *co ack, and cleave a of these sa bre ra ey t 9 ese that remaim among you, and shall t make marriages with them, and go in unto them, and they to-you: 13 Know tor a certainty that “the ‘ sags your God will no more drive fore rd he? these nations from beand traps unto you, in your sides, and tl oyes, until ye perish and Scourges horns in your from off this Before HRIST about 1427 ch. 10. 14, 42. «ch. 13. 2, 6. & 18. 10. + Heb. at the o& 28. 1. Pr 4. Ephes. 5. 11. 1 Exod. 23. 13, Ps. 16. 4 Jer. 5. 7. Zeph. 1. 5. See Numb. R. 3B. | Or, Then the LORD will drive. a Deu ech. 1. 5. Foh. 9 5. T Heb. your SOULS, 4 Exod. 14. 14. ' Deut. 5. 32. | Or, For irye will cleave, ee. = Deut. 10.20. £lDe | t. 11.23. Es 2B | Exod. 14. 14. | © 33 Deut. & > Hebr. 10. 3 3a, t Deut. 7. a. « Judg. 2.3. 2 Pet. 2. 20, ay. “but they shall be snares | * Exo 22. Num. 3. 55. Deut. 7. 16. 1 Rings 11.4.

Joshua's exhortation. JOSHUA XXIII. The tribes assembled at Before CHRIST about 1427 enna y 1 Kings2.2. See Hebr. 9 ‘ood land which the Lorp your God hath given you. 14 And, behold, this day ¥1 am going the way of all the earth: and = Deut. 28. 63. » Lev. 26. 16. ye know in all your hearts and in all your souls, that *not one thing hath failed of all the good things which the Loxp your God spake concerning you; all are come to pass unto you, and not one thing hath failed thereof. 15 Therefore it shall come to pass, that as all good things are come upon you, which the Lorp your God promised you; so shall the Lorp bring upon you "all evil things, until he have destroyed you from off this good Jand which the Lorp your God hath given you. 16 When ye have transgressed the covenant of the Lorp your God, which he commanded you, and have gone and served other gods, and bowed yourselves to them; then shall the anger of the Lorp be kindled against you, and ye shall perish quickly from off the good land which he hath given unto you. CHAPTER XXIV. 1 Joshua assembleth the tribes at Schechem. 2 A brief history of God's benefits from Terah. 14 He reneweth the covenant between them and God. 26 A stone the wilness of the covenant. 29 Joshua's age, death, and burial. 32 Joseph's bones are buried. 33 Eleazar dieth. ND Joshua gathered all the tribes of Israel to *Shechem, and "called for the elders of Israel, and for their heads, and for their Judges, and for their officers; and they ˚presented themselves before God. 2 And Joshua said unto all the people, Thus saith the Lorp God of Israel, “Your fathers dwelt on the other side of the flood in old time, even Terah, the father of Abraham, and the father of Nachor : 5am bio and *they served other gods. dets79)3, | 8 And ‘I took your father Abraham from the other side of the flood af led him throughout all the land or Canaan, and multiplied hi cr een Ce nd 1 gave unto Isaac J. gen Jand Esau: and I gave unto Been * Gen. 6. 16 — Seir, to possess it; "but Jacob and his children went down into Egypt. 5 1I sent Moses also and Aaron | y and ™I plagued Egypt, according to that which I did among them: ang afterward I brought you out. 6 And I *brought your fathers out of Egypt: and ˚ye came unto the sea; Pand the Egyptians pursued|"* after your fathers with chariots and horsemen unto the Red sea. 7 And when they %cried unto the Lorp, ‘he put darkness between you and the Egyptians, ‘and brought the sea upon them, and covered them; and tyour eyes have seen what I have

done in Egypt: and ye dwelt in the wilderness "a long season. 8 And I brought you into the land of the Amorites, which dwelt on the other side Jordan; *and they fought)"; with you: and I gave them into your hand, that ye might possess their land; and I destroyed them from before you. . 9 Then ¥Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab, arose and warred against Israel, and “sent and called Balaam the son of Beor to curse you: 10 *But I would not hearken unto Balaam; "therefore he blessed you still: so I delivered you out of his hand. 1 11 And ‘ye went over Jordan, an¢ came unto Jericho: and ¢the men of Jericho fought against you, the Amorites, and the Perizzites, a0 the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Girgashites, the Fiat and the Jebusites ; and I delivere¢ them into your hand. 12 And °T sent the hornet before you, which draye them out from a fore you, even the two kings 0 Amorites ; but ‘not with thy swo" nor with thy bow. 13 And I have given you which ye did not labour, an io which ye built not, and ye dwet them; ofthe vineyards andoliveya" which ye planted not do ye eat. 14 1 “Now therefore fear the ae and serve him in ‘sincerity a” 3 ds truth: and * put away the i which your fathers setuid or other side of the flood, a” Egypt; and serve ye the Lox? 15 And if it seem evil unto yoU serve the Lorn, ™choose you t whom ye will serve; whether i— iS) nt! ) d 7 . ‘gh his day i Shee} 4 "Ryo. y & Bolt « Exot ? Exod, rH Ex. tip T Exod.) * Eo. ow. t Douay em? och i6 Num. Lf, Det 2 &3l. | y See luis 1 yund2} “Deut 2 | sDeut 34 umf xu NW aH ‘ rat ill 2 ob a land fF), pe" d ecities} 3 d that

| God's covenant renewed. i Before CHRIST Heat, 6. 10. Tudg. 6. 10. y Gen, 10. 19. 1 Matt. 6, 24. * Lev. 19, 2, 1Sam. 6, 20, Ps, Tsai. 5. 16, 5 Exod. 20. 5. ' Exod. 23. 91, “1Chro. 28.9. 2Chro, 15.2. . Ezra 8, 22, Tsai, 1. 26, & yPs 119.175, * ver, 14, Gen, 35. 9, Judg, 10.16, 18am. 7. 3. “Seer. pee Exod. 15, iXinge 1, were on the other side of the flood, or ˚thegodsof the A morites, in whose land ye dwell: ?but as for me and my house, we will serve the Lorp. 16 And the people answered and . |said, God forbid that we should forsake the Lorn, to serve other gods; 17 For the Lorp our God, he i ¢ is that brought us up and our fathers out of the land of Heypt, from the house of bondage, and which did those great signs in our sight, and preserved us in all the way wherein we went, and among all the people through whom we passed : 18 And the Lorp drave out from before us all the people, even the Amorites which dwelt in the land: therefore will we also serve the Lorn; for he és our God. 19 And Joshua said unto the people, * Ye cannot serve the Lorp: for he is an holy God; he is ‘a jealous God; ‘he will not forgive your transgressions nor your sins. 20 "If ye forsake the Lorn, and serve strange gods, “then he will tun and do you hurt, and consume you, after that he hath done you good. 21 And the people said unto Joshua, Nay; but we will serve the ORD. 22 And Joshua said unto the people, Ye are witnesses against yourselves that »ye have chosen you the Lonp, to serve him. And they said, We are witnesses. 23 Now therefore * put away, said he, the strange gods which are among you, and incline your heart unto the Lorp God of Israel. 24 And the people said unto Joshua, The Lorp our God will we serve, and his voice will we obey. 25 So Joshua *made a covenant with the people that day, and set JOSHUA XXIV. Joshua's age, death, and burial. them a statute and an ordinance bin Shechem. 26% And Joshua ‘wrote these words in the book of the law of God, and took “a great stone, and ˚set it up there ‘under an oak, that was by the sanctuary of the Lorp. 27 And Joshua said unto all the people, Behold, this stone shall be 3a witness unto us; for "it hath heard all the words of the Lorp which he spake unto us: it shall be therefore a witness unto you, lest ye deny your God. 28 So ‘Joshua let the people depart, every man unto his inheritance. 29 '* And it came to pass after | these things, that Joshua the son of | Nun, the servant of the Lop, died, | being an hundred and ten years old. | 30 And they buried him in the} border of his inheritance in 'Tim-, nath-serah,

which 7s in mount Eph- | raim, on the north side of the hill of Gaash. 31 And ™Israel served the Lorn | all the days of Joshua, and all the days of the elders that ‘ overhived | Joshua, and which had * known all the works of the Lorp, that he had | done for Israel. 32 { And °the bones of Joseph, | which the children of Israel brought up out of Egypt, buried they in| Shechem, in a parcel of ground *which Jacob bought of the sons of Hamor the father of Shechem for | an hundred ' pieces of silver : and it became the inheritance of the children of Joseph. 33 And Eleazar the son of Aaron died ; and they buried him in a hill that perteined to “Phinehas his son, whieh was given him in mount Ephraim. Before CHRIST about 1427 b ver. 26. © Deut. 31. 24. 4 See Judg. 9. 6. * See Gen. 20. 1A. «Gen 36. 4. 4 See Gen. 31. Deut 2. 19, ch. 22.27, 28, » Deut. 32.1. iJudg. 2. 6. « Sudg. 2. 8. about 1426 Teh. 19. 50. Judg. 2. 9. = Judg. 2.7. | } Heb. prolonged their days after Joshua. ™ See Deut. 11. | 2 31S ° Gen. 50, 25. Exod. 13. 19. p Gen. 33. 19. ! Or, lambs. about 1420 | a Exod. Judg. 2

THE BOOK OF JUD CHAPTER I. Before & ee ae “1 The acts of Judah and Simeon. 4 Adoni1 495 lexek jusily requited. 8 Jerusalem taken. pees, 10 Hebron taken. 11 Othniel hath Achsah to wife for taking of Debir. 16 The Kenites dwell in Judah. 17 Hormah, Gaza, Askelon and Ekron taken, 21 The acts of Benjamin, 22 Of the house of Joseph, who take Beth-el. 30 Of Zebulun. 31 Of Asher. 33 Of Naphtali. 34 Of Dan. OW after the death of Joshua it came to pass, that the children of Israel asked the Lorn, saying, Who shall go up for us against the Canaanites first, to fight against them ? 2 And the Lorp said, » Judah shall go up: behold, I have delivered the land into his hand. 3 And Judah said unto Simeon his brother, Come up with me into my lot, that we may fight against the Canaanites ; and °I likewise will go with thee into thy lot. So Simeon went with him. 4 And Judah went up; and the Lorp delivered the Canaanites and the Perizzites into their hand: and they slew of them in “Bezek ten thousand men. 5 And they found Adoni-bezek in Bezek: and they fought against him, and they slew the Canaanites and the Perizzites. 6 But Adoni-bezek fled; and they pursued after him, and caught him, and cut off his thumbs and his great toes. 7 And Adoni-bezek said, Threescore and ten kings, having t their thumbs and their great toes cut off, "gathered their meat under my table: *as I have done, so God hath requited me. And they brought him to Jerusalem, and there he died. 8 Now ‘the children of J udah had fought against Jerusalem, and had taken it, and smitten it with the pele the sword, and set the city 9 1®And afterward the children Judah went down to fight pales = Num. 27.21. ch. 20. 18. > Gen. 49. 8. «ver. 17. 41Sam. 11.8. t Heb. the thumbs of their hands and of their feet. W Or, gleaned. * Lev. 24. 19, 1 Sam. 15. 33. Jam. 2, 13, f See Josh. 15. 63. 5 Josh. 10. 36, #11.91.& 15. 13. L G ES. the Canaanites, that dwelt mountain, and in the south the "valley. M the 10 And Judah went against th P Canaanites that dwelt in Hebron: (now the name of Hebron befor was " Kirjath-arba:) and they slew Sheshai, and Ahiman, and Talmaj, 11 ‘And from thence he went against the inhabitants of Debir: and the name of Debir before was Kirjath-sepher : 12 *And Caleb said, He that smiteth Kirjath-sepher, and taketh it, to him will I give Achsah my daughter to wife. 13 And Othniel the son of Kenaz, 1Caleb’s younger brother, took it: and he gave him Achsah his daughter to wife. 14 ™ And it came to pass, when she came to him, that she moved him to ask of her father a

field: and she lighted from off Aer ass; and Caleb said unto her, What wilt thou § ; 15 And she said unto him, "Give me a blessing: for thou hast given me a south land; give me i springs of water. And Caleb oe. her the upper springs and the ther springs. 16 qeAnd the children of the Ke nite, Moses' father in law, out "of the city of palm tr the children of Judah into the ness of Judah, which lieth south of 1Arad; 'and ee wen dwelt among the people. : ' 17 "And dadah went with Simeon his brother, and they slew ae aH naanites that inhabited 4¢? fl the and utterly destroyed it. name of the city was calle 18 Also Judah took the coast thereof, and Askelon : the coast thereof, and Elo? the coast thereof. sh Jur 19 And *the Lorp was W!" dah; and 'he drave out the + ¢ d not ants of the mountain; but ae in the ¢ and 4. r » and jn ¢ went UP )"}ss ees with) / wilder iy sphatdit- : Teh. dt. i nu Coal MN

The Canaanites not driven out. nefore | drive out the inhabitants of the valcunist about 1426 y dosh, 17, 16, 1. + Num. 14, 24. 1M. : 4 See dash. 15, G3. & 18, 28, b ver. 19. eJosh. 2. 1, & ch. 18. 2. 4 Gen. 20, 19, * Josh. 2. 12, ua "Josh. 17.11, 12, 13, § Josh. 16. 10, 1 Kings9.16. “Josh. 19. 15, ‘Josh. 19, 9. ig, 19-24— S| ee ley, because they had ¥ chariots of iron, 20 *And they gave Hebron unto Caleb, as Moses said: and he ex- | pelled thence the three sons of Anak, 21 *And the children of Benjamin did not drive out the Jebusites that inhabited Jerusalem; but the Jebusites dwell with the children of Benjamin in Jerusalem unto this day. 22 4| And the house of Joseph, they also went up against Beth-el: and the Lorp was with them. 23 And the house of Joseph ˚sent to desery Beth-el. (Now the name of the city before was 4 Luz.) 24 And the spies saw a man come forth out of the city, and they said unto him, Shew us, we pray thee, the entrance into the city, and ewe will shew thee mercy. 25 And when he shewed them the entrance into the city, they smote the city with the edge of the sword; but they let go the man and all his family. 26 And the man went into the land of the Hittites, and built a city, and called the name thereof Luz: which as the name thereof unto this day. 27 “I Neither did Manasseh drive out the inhabitants of Beth-shean and her towns, nor Taanach and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Dor and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Tbleam and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Megiddo and her towns: but the Canaanites would dwell in that land. 28 And it came to pass, when Israel was strong, that they put the Canaanites to tribute, and did not utterly drive them out. 29 ‘I Neither did Ephraim drive out the Canaanites that dwelt in Gezer ; but the Canaanites dwelt in Gezer among them. 30 {I Neither did Zebulun drive ont the inhabitants of Kitron, nor the "inhabitants of Nahalol; but the Canaanites dwelt among them, and became tributaries. 31 4 ' Neither did Asher drive out the inhabitants of Accho, nor the inhabitants of Zidon, nor of Ahlab, nor of Achzib, nor of Helbah, nor of Aphik, nor of Rehob: JUDGES I. An angel rebuketh the people. 32 But the Asherites ‘dwelt among | . Before the Canaanites, the inhabitants of] ~ aout the land: for they did not drive them} _ 1425 _ out. Loa, |e Ps. 106. 34 33 ' Neither did Naphtali drive |; #y, 19, a3. out the inhabitants of Beth-shemesh, nor the inhabitants of Beth-anath 3 but he ™dwelt among the Canaanites, | * 7" the inhabitants of the land: nevertheless the

inhabitants of Beth-shemesh and of Beth-anath ™ became |* ve ™tributaries unto them. 34 And the Amorites forced the | children of Dan into the mountain : for they would not suffer them to come down to the valley: 35 But the Amorites would dwell in mount Heres °in Aijalon, and in? Josh. 19.42. Shaalbim: yet the hand of the house of Joseph tprevailed, so that they 1 eu eae became tributaries. 36 And the coast of the Amorites was from ‘the going up to Ak- aNumb. 264. rabbim, from the rock, and upward. | OF Maatch- | CHAPTER II. 1 An angel rebuketh the people at Bochim. 6 The wickedness of the new generation | after Joshua. 14 God's anger and pity towards them. 20 The Canaaniies are left to prove Israel. ND an "angel of the Lorp came up from Gilgal *to Bochim, | and said, I made you to go up out | of Egypt, and have brought you unto the land which T sware unto your fathers; and °I said, I will never break my covenant with you. 2 And ‘ye shall make no league with the inhabitants of this land: ‘ye shall throw down their altars *but ye have not obeyed my voice : ] Or, messenger. | over. 5. | ’ Gen. 17. 7. © Deut. 7. 2. 2Deur 12.2 | = ver, why have ye done this? Nias 3 Wherefore I also said, I will not drive them out from before you; but they shall be fas thorns in your sides, | ‘Josn. 23.13 | and their gods shall be a "snare is unto you. + And it came to pass, when the| angel of the Loap spake these words | unto all the children of Israel, that | the people lifted up their Voice, and | wept. | 5 And they called the name of that place 'Bochim : and they sa-! ! Thais, erificed there unto the Lorp. hep 6 1 And when ‘Joshua had let the eee «| people go, the children of Israel| ~~ | Went every man unto his inherit- Tus | ance to possess the land. | Deut 71a | BS. lh 36 | 7 *And the people served the Lorp | “Josh. 24. 31,

Israel Before CHRIST about 14293 ¢ Deut. 6. 14. x Exod. 20. 5. ech. 3.7. & 10. 6. Ps. 106. 36. t ch. 3. 8. Ps. 106. 40, 41, 42. u 2 Kings 17. x ch. 3.8, & 4.2. * ch. 3. 9, 10, 15. 1Sam. 12.11. Acts 13, 20. t Heb. saved. Exod 34.15, Lev. 17. 7. ¢ Josh. 1. 5. 4See Gen. 6.6. Deut. 39. 36, Bs. 106. 44, 5. *s idolatry, and God's anger.
JUDGES Il. all the days of Joshua, and all the days of the elders that toutlived Joshua. whohad seenall the great works of the Lorp, that he did for Israel. | 8 And 'Joshua the son of Nun, the {the Lor, died, deing an | servant o 4. 29. | aarevold ut | hundred and ten years old. =U a,| 9 ™ And they buried him in the bor.| der of his inheritance 1n .Timnathheres, in the mount of Ephraim, on the north side of the hill Gaash. 10 And also all that generation were gathered unto their fathers: and there arose another generation after them, which °knew not the Lorn, -|nor yet the works which he had done for Israel. 11 {| And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the Lorn, and served Baalim : 12 And they Pforsook the Lorp .| God of their fathers, which brought them out of the land of Egypt, and followed ‘other gods, of the gods of the people that were round about them, and "bowed themselves unto them, and provoked the Lorn to anger. 13 And they forsook the Lorp, Sand served Baal and Ashtaroth. 14 %*And the anger of the Lorp was hot against Israel, and he “delivered them into the hands of spoilers that spoiled them, and *he sold them into the hands of their enemies ; _ round about, so that they Ycould not anylonger stand before their enemies. 15 Whithersoever they went out, the hand of the Lorp was against them for evil, as the Lorn had said, and “as the Lorp had sworn unto them: and they were greatly distressed. 16 {| Nevertheless “the Lorp raised up judges, which t delivered them out of the handof those that spoiledthem. 17 And yet they would not hearken unto their judges, but they "went a whoring after other gods, and bowed themselves unto them : they turned quickly out of the way which their sence walked in, obeying the commandment f . ee - of the Lorn; but they 18 a when the L up judges, then ‘the Lorp vi the judge, and delivered thietn ont et a hand of their enemies all the lays of the judge: “for it repented ORD raised them the Lorn because of their by reason of them that them and vexed them. 19 And it came to pass, ‘when th . e judge was dead, that they retuned and "corrupted themselves more thay their fathers, in following other gods to serve them, and to bow down tm. to them; *they

ceased not from theip own doings, nor from their stubbom way. 20 %fAnd the anger of the Lory was hot against Israel; and he said, Because that this people hath &transgressed my covenant which I commanded their fathers, and have not hearkened unto my voice ; 21 ®I also will not henceforth drive out any from before them of the nations which Joshua left when hedied: 22 iThat through them I may prove Israel, whether they will keep the way of the Lorn to walk therein, as their fathers did keep @, or not. 23 Therefore the Loxp "Jeft those nations, without driving them out hastily ; neither delivered he them into the hand of Joshua. CHAPTER II. 1 The nations which were left to prove Israel, 6 By communion with them they con idolatry. 8 Othniel delivereth them Jam Chushan-rishathaim. 12 Ehud, from Eglon. 31 Shamgar from the Philistines. New these are *the nations which the Lorp left, to prove Israel by them, even as many Y Tsrael as had not known all the wars of Canaan ; . f the 2 Only that the generations 0 a children of Israel might know, teach them war, at the least su˚ as before knew nothing thereo i 3 Namely, five lords of the P. listines, and all the Canaanites, ha the Sidonians, and the Hivites pe dwelt in mount Lebanon, frommour d Baal-hermon unto the entering the Lorp, which he their fathers by the hand of 5 U%And the children of dwelt among the Canaanites, sites tites, and Amorites, and Peri and Hivites, and Jebusites : ters The nations lef; to ot 4 Prove 1 Din, 8roanings Oppresseq | ¢ 6 And ˚they took their daug it to be their wives, and , Ya gave thet | teh, Willing) Cts "ert Kosh. ny D Josh, tty ichad | K Deut Lt Meat Or, mufs ah 28" J yas |

Tefore CHRIST about 1406 about 1406 | Heb. Arannaharaim. ach, 1. 13, ° See Numb. ch. 6. 34. & 11, 29, & 13, 95, & 14, 6, 1 Sam. 11.6. 2Chro. 15. 1. Heb. was, Heb, Aram. | Pch, 2.19. a1 Sam, 12, 9, reh. 5.14, sch. 16. t Deut. 98. 40, - othniel deliwereth Israel. JUDGES IJ. Ehud killeth Lgton. daughters to their sons, and served their gods. 7 ‘And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the Lorn, and forgat the Lorp their God, Sand served Baalim and "the groves. 8 {Therefore the anger of the Lorn was hot against Israel, and he ‘sold them into the hand of 'Chushanrishathaim king of Mesopotamia : and the children of Israel served Chushan-rishathaim eight years. 9 And when the children of Israel ,|leried unto the Lorn, the Lorp "raised up a tdeliverer to the children of Israel, who delivered them, even ™Othniel the son of Kenaz, Caleb’s younger brother. 10 And °the Spirit of the Lorp teame upon him, and he judged Israel, and went out to war: and the Lorp delivered Chushan-rishathaim king of tMesopotamia into his hand; and his hand prevailed against Chushan-rishathaim. 11 And theland hadrest forty years. And Othniel the son of Kenaz died. 12 9? And the children of Israel did evil again in the sight of the Lonp: and the Lorp strengthened ‘Eiglon the king of Moab against Israel, because they had done evil in the sight of the Lorp. 13 And he gathered unto him the children of Ammon and tT Amalek, and went and smote Israel, and possessed ‘the city of palm trees. 14 So the children of Israel tserved Eglon the king of Moab eighteen years. 15 But when the children of Israel “eried unto the Lorp, the Lorp raised them up a deliverer, Ehud the son of Gera, a Benjamite, a man tlefthanded: and by him the children of Israel sent ‘a present unto Eglon the king of Moab. 16 But Ehud made him a dageer which had two edges, of a cubit length ; and he did gird it under MS raiment upon his right thigh. 17 And he brought the present unto Eglon king of Moab: and Yglon was Xv very fat man, 18 And when he had made an end to offer the present, he sent away the people that bare the present. 2 But he himself turned again |‘from the ' quarries that were hy , and said, I have a secret errand unto thee, O king: who said, Keep silence. And all that stood hy him went out from him. — 20 And Ehud came unto him ; and he was sitting in ta summer parlour, which he had for himself alone. And Ehud said, I have a message from God unto thee. And he arose out of Mis seat. 21 And Ehud put forth hisleft hand, and took the dagger from his right

thigh, and thrust it into his belly : 22 And the haft also went in after the blade; and the fat closed upon the blade, so that he could not draw the dagger out of his belly; and 'the dirt came out. 23 Then Ehud went forth through the porch, and shut the doors of the Gilgal parlour upon him, and locked them. | 24 When he was gone out, his servants came; and when they saw that, behold, the doors of the parlour were | locked, they said, Surely he !covereth | his feet in his summer chamber. 25 And they tarried till they were | ashamed: and, behold, he opened not the doors of the parlour; therefore they took a key, and opened them: and, behold, their lord ares fallen down dead on the earth. 26 And Ehud escaped while they tarried, and passed beyond the quarries, and escaped unto Seirath. 27 And it came to pass, when he was come, that he blew a trumpet in the ? mountain of Ephraim, and the| ! children of Israelwent downwith him from the mount, and he before them. 28 And he said unto them, Follow after me: for the Lorp hath delivered your enemies the Moabites mto your hand. And they went down after him, and took *the fords of Jordan toward Moab, and suffered not a man to pass over. 29 And they slew of Moab at that! # time about ten thousand men, all tlusty, and all men of valour ; and there escaped not a man. 30 So Moab was subdued that day under the hand of Israel. And ¢the land had rest fourseore years o * bad : 31 4 And atter him w; ne son of Anath, which slew of the hilistines six hundred men ¢ with 4n ox goad: ‘and he also delivered ® Israel. as “Shamear |‘ Before CHRIST about 1336 —_—S + Heb. a parlour of cooling: See Amos 3. 15. {| Or, if came out at the Sundament. 1 Or, doeth his casement, 1 Sam. 24.3. Feh- 5. LL 18am. 13. 3, > Josh. 17. 15. ch. 7, 24. & 17.1.8 19.1. ach. 7.9, 15. 1 Sam. 17, VW. | ch. | © ver. 11. ch ef country Next to the Philistines. *1 Sam. 17. 4

a Tsrael oppressed by Jabin. JUDGES IV. Jacl Ailey) ‘e 4 Ea CHAPTER IV. aia CH “ak dalit em from Jabin 7316 : SS ang BO fbr 5 Sain . — ND *the children of Israel again » ch. 2.19. did evil in the sight of the Lorp, when Ehud was dead. ; bch. 2.14. 2, And the Lorp »sold them into the hand of Jabin king of Canaan, Job. 1.1, | that reigned in ‘Hazor ; the captain oe o%8 | of whose host was ¢Sisera, which et |dwelt in *Harosheth of the GenSoly North tiles. 7 ise, , | 3 And the children of Israel cried unto the Lorp: for he had nine ten.1.19. | hundred ‘chariots of iron; and ee eor.5.8. |ty years She mightily oppressed the Peles dulavet of Tea 4.4 And Deborah, a prophetess, the wife of Lapidoth, she judged Israel at that time. sen. 35.8. | 5 And she dwelt under the palmtree of Deborah between Ramah and Beth-el in mount Ephraim: and the children of Israel came up to her for judgment. ie 6 And she sent and called : Barak i Hepe 11.32. | the son of Abinoam out ‘of Kedesh* Josh. 19.37: | naphtali, and said unto him, Hath not the Lorn God of Israel commanded, saying, Go and draw toward mount Tabor, and take with thee ten thousand men of the children of Naphtali and of the children of Zebulun ? 1 Exod. 14.4.| '7 And 'I will draw unto thee to a the “river Kishon Sisera, the eap40: 95 0, 19, | iD of Jabin’s army, with his cha“| yiots and his multitude; and I will deliver him into thine hand. 8 And Barak said unto her, If thou wilt go with me, then I will go: but if thou wilt not go with me, then I will not go. 9 And she said, I will surely go with thee: notwithstanding the journey that thou takest shall not be for thine honour ; for the Lorp ch.2.14 |shall "sell Sisera into the hand of awoman. And Deborah arose, and ; went with Barak to Kedesh. ech. 5. 18. 10 T And Barak called ˚ Zebulun re and Naphtali to Kedesh; and he erect | went up with ten thousand men Pat Kings 20. | hi : 1 Kings 20 pe ae and Deborah went up with ach. 1. 16, 11 Now Heber ‘the Keni i *Num.10.29.! eas of the children of Pade father in law of Moses, had’ severed himself from the Kenites, and pitched his tent unto the plain op Zaanaim, ‘which és by Kedesh of ot 12 And they shewed Sisera tha wl Barak the son of Abinoam ws By gone up to mount Tabor, ‘ 13 And Sisera t gathered together all his chariots, even nine hundred] ‘t chariots of iron, and all the people : that were with him, from Harosheth of the Gentiles unto the river of Kishon. 14 And Deborah said unto Barak, Up; for this ¢s the day in which the Lorp hath delivered Sisera into thine hand: tis not the Lorn gone ‘Dea out

before thee? So Barak went hott down from mount Tabor, and ten| “"" thousand men after him. 15 And "the Lorp discomfited Sisera, and all Ais chariots, and all his host, with the edge of the sword before Barak; so that Sisera lighted | | | © Ps BLT elo) down off is chariot, and fled away on his feet. 16 But Barak pursued after the | chariots, and after the host, unto | Harosheth of the Gentiles: and all the host of Sisera. fell upon the edge of the sword; and there was not 'a t man left. 17 Howbeit Sisera fled away on feet to the tent of Jael the wife o Heber the Kenite: for there was peace between Jabin the king of Hazor and the house of Heber the Kenite. 18 {7 And Jael went out to m Sisera, and said unto him, Turn ™ my lord, turn in to me; fear nO’. And when he had turned in unto her into the tent, she covered him songs with a 'mantle. ae 19 And he said unto her, Give ™° I pray thee, a little water to j for Iam thirsty. And she aoc xa bottle of milk, and gave hi drink, and covered him. a 20 Again he said unto her, Stan in the door of the tent, and it sha be, when any man doth come a enquire of thee, and say, Is there a : man here? that thou shalt say, : 21 Then Jael Heber’s wife * t0° . nail of the tent, and ttook an rc mer in her hand, and went 5° 4 unto him, and smote the nal ub his temples, and fastened it into t ground: for he was fast asleep 2” Y weary. So he died. his eet eo BF , ae

Nefare CHRIST about 1206 Ds, 1. 47. } Heb, going went and iis hares "See Exod. 15, 1. Ps. 1H, title. UPs. 1. 47. ©2Chron. 17. 16, © Deut. 33, 2, Ps. 68.7. 48. t Heb. waikers of paths, leb. crook. ed ways, * Isai. 49, 93, | F ver, 9, The song of | 48ses, Sye that JUDG 22 And, hehold, as Barak pursued Sisera, Jacl came out to meet him, and said unto him, Come, and f will shew thee the man whom thou geelcest. And when he eame into her tent, behold, Sisera lay dead, and the nail was in his temples. 23, So *God subdued on that day Jabin the king of Canaan before the children of Tsrael. 24 And the hand of the children of Israel tprospered, and prevailed against Jabin the king of Canaan, until they had destroyed Jabin king of Canaan. OHAPTER V. The song af Deborah and Barak. HEN ‘sang Deborah and Barak the son of Abinoam on that day, saying, 2 Praise ye the Lorn for the "avenging of Israel, ‘when the people willingly offered themselves. 3 “Hear, O ye kings; give ear, O ye princes ; I, even [, will sing unto the Lorn; I will sing praise to the Lorn God of Israel. 4 Lorp, ‘when thou wentest out of Seir, when thou marchedst out r®lof the field of Edom, ‘the earth io. | trembled, and the heavens dropped, the clouds also dropped water. 5 ® The mountains melted from before the Lorn, even "that Sinai from before the Lonp God of Israel. 6 In the days of ‘Shamgar the son of Anath, in the days of *Jael, 'the ; highways were unoccupied, and the ‘| travellers walked through tbyways. | 7 The inhabitants of the villages ceased, they ceased in Israel, until that I Deborah arose, that I arose "a mother in Israel. 8 They "chose new gods; then wes war in the gates: ˚was there a shield or spear seen among forty thousand in Israel 4 9 My heart és toward the governors of Israel, that Poffered themselves Willingly among the people. Bless ye the Loxp. 10 '4Speak, ye ‘that ride on white sit in judgment, and walk by the way, “se WL Vhey that’ ave delivered trom | the noise of archers in the places Of drawing water, there shall they rehearse t 13 he righteous acts ai the i} Is I v. Deborah and Barak. Before Lonp, even the righteous acts t9-| | Refore ward. the inhabitants of his villages | ~ about in Israel: then shall the people of| 126 the Lonv go down to the gates. 12 "Awake, awake, Deborah : a- |? ?* %%* | wake, awake, utter a song: arise, ; Barak, and *lead thy captivity cap- |‘ Ps %% 1 tive, thou son of Abinoam. | 13 Then he made him that remain- | + Ps. 49. 14, eth “have dominion over the nobles | among the people: the Lorp made | | me

have dominion over the mighty. | 14 “Out of Ephraim was there a‘ root of them “against Amalek; after *¢ thee, Benjamin, among thy people ; | | out of ? Machir came down govern- ”%" ors, and out of Zebulun they that thandle the pen of the writer. ice ca 15 And the princes of Issachar were 4 with Deborah; even Issachar, and also “Barak: he was sent on ‘foot + Heb. Fever ' | into the valley. ! For the divisions of |’ inh | Renben there were great ‘thoughts, ¢°. on of heart. : presi | 16 Why abodest thou 4among the *"™®! sheepfolds, to hear the bleatings of the flocks? !For the divisions of '°°/” Reuben there were great searchings | of heart. 17 ©Gilead abode bevond Jordan: ~?Je=>™ 25, 31. and why did Dan remain in ships Asher continued on the sea ! shore, and abode in his ! breaches. 18 *Zebulun and Naphtali were a = | people that ‘jeoparded their lives unto the death in the high places of the field. 19 The kings came and tought, | then fought the kings of Canaan in Taanach by the waters of Mesiddo;., "they took no gain of money. tend 20 'They fought trom heaven; *the = = Stars in their ‘courses fought against Sisera. ; 21' The river of Kishon swept them away, that ancient river, the river | Kishon. O my soul, thou hast trodden down strength. | 22 Then were the horsehoofs broken | | by the means of the 'pransings, the pransings of their mighty ones. | biwagings. 23 Curse ye Meroz, said the angel | | of the Lono, curse ye bitterly the inhabitants thereof; ™beeause they, H came not to the help ®of the Leap, +! to the help of the Lorn against the proach. woh. 4. 17.

The Midianites oppress Tsrael. Before “The, Mblessed shall she be above woCHRIST | : : l q tent. about men 1D the ; ‘yur «25 4He asked water, and she gave 206 | L ‘| him milk; she brought forth butter - ; 1 y ii i JUDGES V. A prophet rebutw 4, ; 5 — eal earth, till thou come unto Gara, aaj i. left no sustenance for Israel, neith 0 et sheep, nor Ox, nor ass. ial 5 For they came up with theiy ate ly, i t Hob. ie hammered. + Heb. Be(ween. j Heb. destroycd. + Heb. her words, > Exod. 15. 9. t Heb. to the head ofa man. € Ps. 83.9, 10. "2Sam, 23. 4. = Ps, 19. 5. “ch. 2. 19, » Hab. 3. 7. t Heb. was alyong. el Bam. 13, 6. Tebr. 11.38, 4 ch. 3.13. * Gen. 29. 1, _ {UP against them : in a lordly dish. ; 26 ‘She put her hand to the nail, and her right hand to the workmen’s hammer; and with the hammer she smote Siscra, she smote off his head, when she had pierced and stricken through his temples. 27 1 At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay down: at her feet he bowed, he fell: where he bowed, there he fell down tdead. 28 The mother of Sisera looked out at a window, and cried through the lattice, Why is his chariot so long in coming? why tarry the wheels of his chariots? 29 Her wise ladies answered her, yea, she returned tanswer to herself, 30 ‘Have they not sped? have they not divided the prey; tto every man a damsel or two; to Sisera a prey of diverscolours, a prey of divers colours of needlework, of divers colours of needlework on both sides, meet for the necks of them that take the spoil? 31 'So let all thine enemies perish, O Lorn: but det them that love him be “as the sun “when he goeth forth in his might. And the land had rest forty years. CHAPTER VI. 1 The Israelites for their sin are oppressed by Midian. 8 A prophet rebukeh. them. 11 An angel sendeth Gideon for their deliverance. 17 Gideon's present is consumed with fire. 25 Gideon destroyeth Baual's altar, and afferell @ sacrifice upon the altar Jehovah-shalom. 28 Joash defendeth his son, and calleth him Jerubbaal, 33 Gideon's army. 36 Gideon's signs. “A ND the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the Lorp: and the Lorp delivered them into the hand “of Midian seven years, 2 And the hand of Midian tpre_ against Israel: and because Rie Midianites the children of ie roa Asie *the dens which i untains, and and strong holds, , ag 3 And so it w: sown, that the Midenn see "a idianites came" i < | and “the Amalekites, “and the children of the east, even they came 4 And theyencamped against them, and ! i d ‘destroyed the Merease of the tle and their tents, and they came \ “as grashoppers for

multitudes jip|. both they and their camels wey without number: and they entero into the land to destroy it, 6 And Israel was greatly impover. ished because of the Midianites, and the children of Israel "cried unto the Lorp. 7 { And it came to pass, when the children of Israel cried unto the Lorp because of the Midianites, 8 That the Loxp sent ta prophet unto the children of Israel, which said unto them, Thus saith -the Lorp God of Israel, I brought you up from Egypt, and brought you forth out of the house of bondage; 9 And I delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of} the hand of all that oppressed you). , , and idrave them out from before you, and gave you their land; 10 And I said unto you, I am the Lorp your God; *fear not the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but ye have not obeyed my voice. Lof 11 {And there came an ange ° the Lorp, and sat under an which was in Ophrah, that porta ed unto Joash 'the Abi-ezrite: i E his son ™Gideon threshed wheat “ the winepress, tto hide i from "14 Midianites. Lono |e 12 And the "angel of the aie . id un appeared unto.him, and sa! aval! him, The Lorp és °with thee, oh mighty man of valour. . 13 And Gideon said unto a ae my Lord, if the Lorp be with fa! sf why then is all this befallen Jes yy! and Pwhere de all his murae | at ‘which our fathers told us ing, Did not the Lorp bring Tor? . from Egypt? but now the 108" hath "forsaken us, and deliveré into the hands of the Midianiter 14. And the Lonp looked up? "|" and said, *Go in this thy might, thou shalt save Israel from the gont of the Midianites : ‘have no thee ? 15 And he said unto him, oh i ve 1 Hehay Mou, thy Ny prt Lord, wherewith shall I baad % j m a y tHebars

Before CHRIST about p24) —-v «Seo 1 Sam, 4), 21 feb, ny, thous is The meets Kxod, M20, y Exail. 4. be u, yer, 36,97. 2 Iings 20.0. Ps, 06, 17 Isat. 7. 1. 4, 6. , 5. 10 t offering, 4 Gen. 18, 6, 7M. . t Heb. a kid of the youts. » ch, 13. 19. © See L Kings | 18. 93, 34. a Ley, 9. 24, Kings 18. 38, Bs 2 Chron. 7.1. eh. 13, 91, (ideon is sent to deliver them. SS | racl? behold, "!my family 7s poor in Managssch, and I aw the least in my father's house. 16 And the Lorn said unto him, «Surely Twill be with thee, and thou shalt smite the Midianites as one man. 1'7 And he gaid unto him, If now is. |T have found grace in thy sight, then ¥shew me a sign that thou talkest. with me. 18 "Depart not hence, I pray thee, until I come unto thee, and bring forth my "present, and set 7¢ before thee. And he said, I will tarry until thou come again. 19 41* And Gideon went in, and made ready ta kid, and unleavened cakes of an ephah of flour : the flesh he put in a basket, and he put the broth in a pot, and brought 7¢ out unto him under the oak, and presented iz. 20 And the angel of God said unto him, Take the flesh and the unleavened cakes, and lay them upon this rock, and ˚pour out the broth. And he did so. 21 4 Then the angel of the Lorp put forth the end of the staff that was in his hand, and touched the flesh and the unleavened cakes; and 'there rose up fire out of the rock, and consumed the flesh and the unleavened cakes. Then the angel of the Lorn departed out of his sight. 22 And when Gideon * perceived that he was an angel of the Lorp, Gideon said, Alas, O Lord Gop! for because I have seen an angel '/of the Lorn face to face. 23 And the Lorp said unto him, '/® Peace de unto thee ; fear not : thou shalt not die. 24 Then Gideon built an altar there unto the Lorp, and called it 'JeTie Geng22, hovah-shalom : unto this day it és toda 16 yet "in Ophrah of the Abi-ezrites. we Ae, 25 4 And it came to pass the same ™ ynight, that the Lonp said unto him, Oe aia rake thy father's young bullock, even the second bullock of seven ed old, and throw down the altar 'Prot. 9 Baal that thy father hath, and "7.8, out down the grove that is by it: 'Hes, i And build an altar unto the Von'dnluee, | 40RD thy God upon the top of this many" |i York, "in the ordered place, and : take the second bullock, and offer a JUDGES VI. lag He destroyeth Baal's altar. | burnt sacrifice with the wood of the grove which thou shalt cut down. 27 Then Gideon took ten men of his servants, and did as the Lorp had said unto him: and so it was, because he feared his father's household, and the men of the city, that he could not do

it by day, that he did it by night. . 28 9 And when the men of the city arose early in the morning, behold, the altar of Baal was cast down, and | the grove was cut down that sas by it, and the second bullock was offered upon the altar that was built. 29 And they said one to another, Who hath done this thing? And when they enquired and asked, they said, Gideon the son of Joash hath done this thing. 30 Then the men of the city said unto Joash, Bring out thy son, that he may die: because he hath cast down the altar of Baal, and because he hath cut down the grove that was by it. 31 And Joash said unto all that stood against him, Will ye plead for Baal? will ye save him { he that | will plead for him, let him be put to | death whilst i 7s yet morning : if he be a god, let him plead for himself, | because one hath cast down his altar. | 32 Therefore on that day he called him '*Jerubbaal, saying, Let Baal plead against him, because he hath thrown down his altar. Before CHRIST about 1240 ——’ 33 (Then all 'the Midianites and| 2°23 the Amalekites and the children of} <% the east were gathered together, and went over, and pitched in ™the valley of Jezreel. 34 But "the Spirit of the Lorp feame upon Gideon, and he ° blew | a trumpet; and Abi-ezer t was oathered after him. 35 And he sent messengers throughout all Manasseh ; who also was onthered after him: and he sent messengers unto Asher, and unto Ze bulun, and unto Naphtali ; and they eame up to meet them. . 36 4 And Gideon said unts God, If thou wilt save Israel by mine hand, as thou hast said, ~ 37 "Behold, T will put.a tleeee of wool in the floor; wad if the dew 3. Hos. 9. 10. Yyer. a Josh. 17.16 | about 149 ch. 10. 1 Chron. 1. Tak 2 Chron. 24. a. t Heb. clothed. » Numb. log eh. ik 27. f Heb, cous ealled ter in. P See Exod, 4. abe 40,7 | be on the Heece only, and ¢¢ de dry upon all the earth desids, then shall

(ideon's ary tS veduced. | know that thou wilt save Isracl by as thou hast sii. : ti mine hand, . Pisa 8s And it was so: for he rose up | —— early on the morrow, and thrust the and wringed the dew a bow! full of water. 1, 4 Let fleece together, out of the fleece, | Gen nw.) 89 And Gideon said unto Goe not. thine anger be hot ¢ and I will speak but this once : let me prove, | pray thee, but this once with the fleece; let it now be dry only upon the fleece, and upon all the ground let. there be dew. 40 And God did so that night : for it was dry upon the fleece only, and there was dew on all the ground. | CHAPTER VII. 1 Gideon's army of two and thirty thousand is brought to three hundred, 9 He is encouraged by the dream and interpretation trumpets and lamps in pitchers. 24 The Ephraimiles take Oreb and Zeeb. j seh. 6 32, HEN ®*Jerubbaal, who is Gideon, and all the people that were with him, rose up early, and pitched beside the well of Harod: so that the host of the Midianites were on the north side of them, by the hill of Moreh, in the valley. 2 And the Lonp said unto Gideon, The people that are with thee are too many for me to give the Midianites into their hands, lest Israel “Pat i ia amen against me, say1 Cor. 8.) ing, own hand hath saved me. 53 Now therefore go to, proclaim in ‘Deut. 20.8. | the ears of the people, saying, * Whosoever is fearful and afraid, let him return and depart early from mount Gilead. And there returned of the people twenty and two. thousand : and there remained ten thousand. 4 And the Lorp said unto Gideon The people are yet tuo many ; bring them down unto the water, and I will try them for thee there: and it shall be, that of whom I sa thee, Thi ties te » this shall go with thee, the rae shall go with thee; and of msoever I say unto thee, This shall not go, 5 Seo he brought do wn ~ ae water : and the Teeeenls : Be —_ Brary one that lappeth ith his tonpue, F dog lappeth, him shalt dh pe i : "eR 3 likewise every one that bowWn upon his Inees to drink it against me, | of the barley cake. 16 Tis stratagem of shall not go with thee, the same | JU DG ES VI. Ile is sent tnto the fot Amys, 6 And the number of them ae Ni lapped, putting their hand to thein| et mouth, were three hundred tise “ but all the rest of the people bowel SY down upon their knees to drink Water 7 And the Lorn said unto Gideon, /1 By the three hundred men thats, lapped will I save you, and deliyg: |the Midianites into thine hand: and let all the other people go every man unto his place. . 8 So the people took victuals in their

hand, and their trumpets ; and| he sent all the rest of Israel every man ‘unto his tent, and retained those three hundred men: and the host of Midian was beneath him inthevalley. | 9 @ And it came to pass the same night, that the Lorp said unto him, Arise, get thee down unto the host; for Ihave delivered it into thine hand. | 10 But if thou fear to go down, go thou with Phurah thy servant down to the host: be strengthened to go down unto t e host. Then went he down with PhuAmalekites and £all the ¢ tke the east lay along in the valley h i. grashoppers for multitude; and ® camels were without number, * sand by the sea side for multitu . 13 And when Gideon was are behold, there was a man that YR ie dream unto his fellow, and said, i hold, I dreamed a dream, an * ato a cake of barley bread tumbl are the host of Midian, and came t a tent, and smote it that it fell, . overturned it, that the tent lay ‘ant 14 And his fellow answere the said, This 2s nothing els¢ agi asl; sword of Gideon the sou ©) ond aman of Israel: for into his ; hath God delivered Midian, 4 the host. ‘tpon 15 41 And it was so, when Gide tthe interpretation thereo!,, | the worshipped, and returne for host of Israel, and said, Arise your the Loxp hath delivered jnto } hand the host of Midian. » }wreed ~~ ., 11 And thou shalt ‘hear what they < te say; and afterward shall thine hands i rah his servant unto the outside c i the !armed men that werem the host. wW wae 8 the 12 And the Midianttes et of i al heard the telling of the dreams t he] ‘eet ver 16 And he divided the t and} | dred men into three compan’ — Gen, aH

The Midianiles are put to flight, Nefore cuss about 1244) | Heb, me vols in the Pint ag all of {heats y On Are branls, OF; darehes. 4 Exod, 14.13, ly. 2 Chron. 20, 17. 12 Kings 7.7. 3,Chron. 20. 1 Or foward, Web. tip. "eh. 3, 97, ˚ch. 3, 98, "John 1, 99, Veh gg, Ps, “Tsai. 10, 96, “hee 4 he put ta trumpet in cyery man’s hand, with empty pitchers, and "lamps within the pitchers, 17 And he said unto them, Look on me, and do likewise: and, behold, when T come to the outside of the camp, it shall be that, as I do, so shall ye do. 18 When I blow with a trumpet, I and all that are with me, then blow ye the trumpets also on every side of all the camp, and say, The sword of the Lorn, and of Gideon. 19 { So Gideon, and the hundred men that were with him, came unto the outside of the camp in the beginning of the middle watch; and they had but newly set the watch : and they blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers that sere in their hands. 20 And the three companies blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers, and held the lamps in their left hands, and the trumpets in their night hands to blow withal: and they cried, The sword of the Lorn, and of Gideon. : 21 And they "stood every man in his place round about the camp: ‘and all the host ran, and cried, and fled. 22, And the three hundred “blew '|the trumpets, and 'the Lorp set "every man’s sword against his fellow, even throughout all the host : and the host fled to Beth-shittah "in Zererath, and to the tborder of Abel-meholah, unto Tabbath. 23 And the men of Israel gathered themselves together out of Naphtali, and out of Asher, and out of all Manasseh, and pursued after the Midianites. 24 T And Gideon sent messengers throughout all "mount Ephraim, saying, Come down against the Midianites, and take before them the waters unto Beth-barah and Jordan. Then all the men of Kphraim eathered themselves together, and ˚took the waters unto” Beth-barah and Jordan, 25 And they took ‘two princes of the Midianites, Oreb and Zeeb ; and they slew Oreb upon "the rock Oreb, and Zech they slew at the Wmepress of Zeeb, “and pursued Midian, and brought the heads of Oreb and Zeeh to Gideon on the ioe other side Jordan, JUDGES VIL. Gideon pacificth the Ephraimites. CHAPTER VIN. 1 +i » Ephraimites. 4 Sue1 Gileom palette elie Gilera army. WO Zebah and Zalmunna are taken. 13 Yuccoth and Penuel are destroyed. \B Gideon. revengeth his brethren's death on Zobah and ZLatmunna. 22 Ife refuseth government. 24 Fis ephod canse of idol‘alry, 2 Midian subdued. 29

Gideon s children, and death, 3% The Israelites idolatry and ingratitude. ND “the men of Ephraim said unto him, * Why hast thou served us thus, that thou calledst us not, when thou wentest to fight with the Midianites? And they did chide with him tsharply. 2 And he said unto them, What have I done now in comparison of you? Js not the gleaning of the grapes of Ephraim better than the vintage of Abi-ezer ? 3 >God hath delivered into your hands the princes of Midian, Oreb /and Zeeb: and what was I able to do in comparison of you? Then their tanger was abated toward him, when he had said that. 4 9 And Gideon came to Jordan, and passed over, he, and the three hundred men that eee with him, | faint, yet pursuing them. 5 And he said unto the men of} ‘Suecoth, Give, I pray you, loaves | of bread unto the people that tollow me; for they Jv faint, and Iam pursuing after Zebah and Zalmunna, kings of Midian. 6 4 And the prinees of Suecoth said, °.47e the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna now in thine hand, that ‘we should give bread unto thine army ? 7 And Gideon said, Therefore when the Lorp hath delivered Zebah and Zalmunna into mine hand, Sthen [ will ttear your flesh with the thorns of the wilderness and with briers. 8 4 And he went up thenee "to Penuel, and spake unto them likewise: and the men of Penuel answered him as the men of Suecoth had answered hin, o) And he spake also unto the men o Penuel, saying, When I ivome again in peace, *L will break down this tower. 104 Now Zebah and Zalwunna were in Karkor, and their hosts with thom, about fifteen thousand ier, all that were left of lall the hosts of Refore CHRIST about 1249 eee eee) 2 See ch, 12.1, 2 Sam. I). 41, + Heb. What thing is this thaw hast done unto us? + Heb. stronyly. } Heb. spirit. © Prov. 15. 1. * See 1 Kings be 5 See tSam. 35.11. S ver. la + Heb. thresh. 1 Kings 2. kver. 17. Veh 7. 12

JUDGES VIII. taken prisoner a y id Zalmunna are | Zebah a ST fOr, an tet red i Meh. ried. 1 Tleb. ait. | Pever. 6. aver. 7. + Heb. made lo know, 7 ver. 9, * 1 Kings 12, 25, teh. 4. 6. Ps. uo. 12. + Heh. according to the form, §c. "Ps, 83, 11. I Or, ornaments Tike the moon. terri- | for there the children of the east: ee ‘fell "an hundred and twenty ‘sand men that drew sword. | 11 § And Gideon went up by the way of them that dwelt in tents on \the east of ™Nobah and Jogbehah, and smote the host: for the host was "secure. 12 And when Zebah and Zalmunna fled, he pursued after them, and » took the two kings of Midian, Zelah and Zalmunna, and tdiscomfited all the host. 13 {| And Gideon the son of Joash returned from battle before the sun was Up, ; 14 And caught a young man of the men of Suceoth, and enquired of him: and he ‘described unto him the princes of Suecoth, and the elders thereof, even threescore and seventeen men. 15 And he came unto the men of Suecoth, and said, Behold Zebah and Zalmunna, with whom ye did Pupbraid me, saying, Ave the hands | of Zebah and Zalmunna now in thine hand, that we should give bread unto thy men ¢hat are weary ! 16 4And he took the elders of the city, and thorns of the wilderness and briers, and with them he t taught the men of Succoth. 17 * And he beat down the tower of *Penuel, and slew the men of the city. 18 4 Then said he unto Zebah and Zalmunna, What manner of men were they whom ye slew at tTabor 2 And they answered, As thou art, so were they; each one tresembled the children of a king. 19 And he said, They were my brethren, even the sons ‘of my mother: as the Lonp liveth, if ye had asa them alive, I would not slay 20 And he said unto Jether his rbgabaire Up, and slay them. But Pa tae ae his sword: for he 21 Then Gabse yet 2 youth. said Ris. Zebah and Zalmunna sald, Kise thou, and fall upon us: fe - tes man is, so is his stren h. nd Gideon arose, and "slew Zebah an 7 Zalmunna, and took away the maments that were on ther mels’ necks, we 22 {Then the men of Isracl gaid unto Gideon, Rule thou oye, Us, both thou, and thy son, and thy son’s son also: for thou hast del, vered us from the hand of Midian 23 And Gideon said unto them, | will not rule over you, neither shall my son rule over you: *the Lonp shall rule over you. 24 | And Gideon said unto them, I would desire a request of you, that ye would give me every man the earrings of his prey. (For they had golden earrings, * because they were Ishmaelites.) 25 And they answered, We will willingly give them. And they spread a

garment, and did cast therein every man the earrings of his prey. 26 And the weight of the golden earrings that he requested was a thousand and seven hundred shehels of gold ; beside ornaments, and !collars, and purple raiment that sas on the kings of Midian, and beside the chains that ere about their camels necks. 27 And Gideon *made an ephod thereof, and put it in his city, even “in Ophrah: and all Israel went thither a whoring after it: which thing became ˚a snare unto Gideon, and to his house. 28 4 Thus was Midian subdued before the children of Israel, s° that they lifted up their heads no more. 4And the country was in quietness forty years in the days of Gideon. 29 {And Jerubhaal the son of Joas” went and dwelt in his own house. 30 And Gideon had *threesco”? and ten sons tof his body begotten: for he had many wives. : 31 ‘And his concubine that 8 ™ Shechem, she also bare him 2 son, whose name he tealled Abimelec32 1 And Gideon the son of Joash}, -e, and was died #in a good old age Foash his buried in the sepulchre father, "in Ophrah of the 33 And it came to pass, Gideon was dead, that tl of Israel turned again, a whoring after Baalim, Baal-berith their god. 34 And the children of Israel Sag soon as ne children and k went land made myeG od, membered not. the Lorp their who had delivered them out 0 hands of all their enemics on © f the very Ee” tes. Abi-eat! ; nd ah | Mkts "18. X Ii, ny $ Or, cit “jails ren djih | ach. f.4 pPs Wit +e Deuteill gale | ach. 83 | aclh 1b." thy ih thi rend side : 7, eee

Before CHRIST about 1204) ahout 100 woh fh ob feb. What is youd? whether, Se. bch. 8. 30. ©Gen, 20. 14. t Heb. afer, "Gon, 29. 15. 4 Be G. 24. M2? King: i Sings Wn 1 Or, by the oak oe pillar; gedosh, Ex Abimelech is made king. 35 " Neither shewed they kindness to the house of Jerubbaal, namely, Gideon, according to all the goodness which he had shewed unto Israel. CHAPTER TX. | Abimelech by conspiracy with the Shechemiles, and murder of his brethren, is made king. 7 Jotham by a parable vebuketh them, and foretelleth their ruin, 22 Gaal conspireth with the Shechemites against him. 30 Zebul revealeth it. 34 Abimelech overcometh them, and smveth the city with sal, AG He burneth the hold af the god Berith, WO At Thebex he is slain by a piece of a milstone. 56 Jotham's curse is Sulfilled. ND Abimelech the gon of Jerubbaal went to Shechem unto “his mother’s brethren, and communed with them, and with all the family of the house of his mother’s father, saying, 2 Speak, I pray you, in the cars of all the men of Shechem, + Whether is hetter for you, either that all the sons of Jerubbaal, which are »threescore and ten persons, reign over you, or that one reign over you? remember also that I am ‘your bone and your flesh. 3 And his mother’s brethren spake of him in the ears of all the men of Shechem all these words: and their hearts inclined tto follow Abimelech; for they said, He is our “brother. 4 And they gave him threescore and ten pieces of silver out of the house of ˚ Baal-berith, wherewith Abimelech hired fvain and light persons, which followed him. 5 And he went unto his father’s house #at Ophrah, and "slew his brethren the sons of Jerubbaal, being threescore and ten persons, upon one stone: notwithstanding yet Jotham the youngest son of Jerubbaal was left; for he hid himself. 6 And all the men of Shechem gathered together, and all the house of Millo, and went, and made Abimelech king, "by the plain of the pillar that zas in Shechem. tou a 1 And when they told it to JoDeut I 29 am, he went and stood in the top Joe 2 | Of !mount Gerizim, and lifted up his John 4; 39" Yoice, and cried, and said unto them, Tearken unto me, ye men of Shechem, that God may hearken unto * See Wings | er . . Y The trees went forth ow a tine _ __|to anoint a king over them; «and JUDGES VIII. Jotham’s parable of the trees. | they said unto the olive tree, 'Reign| |, Before thou over us. . about 9 But the olive tree said unto them,} 1209 | Should I leave my fatness, ™ where- th, 8, 22. 22 with by me they honour God and}™ Fs 1 man, and tgo to

be promoted over | | Hep 20 xp the trees? fer other 10 And the trees said to the figtree, Come thou, and reign over us. 11 But the fig tree said unto them, Should J forsake my sweetness, and my good fruit, and go to be pro- | moted over the trees? | 12 Then said the trees unto the vine, Come thou, and reign over us. 13 And the vine said unto them, Should I leave my wine, "which|"?* + cheereth God and man, and go to be promoted over the trees ? 14 Then said all the trees unto the "bramble, Come thou, and reign |! On dis. | over us. 15 And the bramble said unto the trees, If in truth ye anoint me king over you, then come and put your | trust in my ˚shadow: and if not. | let fire come out of the bramble, and | # devour the ‘cedars of Lebanon. 16 Now therefore, if ye have done truly and sincerely, in that ye have made Abimelech king, and if ye have dealt well with Jerubbaal and his house, and have done unto him "according to the deserving of his|**** | hands ; 17 (For my father fought for you, | and t adventured his life far, and de- $ livered you out of the hand of Midian: 18*And ye are risen up against my father’s house this day, and have slain his sons, threescore and ten persons, upon one stone, and have made Abimelech, the son of his maidservant, king over the men of Shechem, | because he is your brother ;) | 19 If ye then have dealt truly and sincerely with Jerubbaal and with his house this day, ther rejoice ye| + si. in Abimelech, and let him also te} 7 ** joice in you: 20 But if not, “let fire come out | ser 15.55, from Abimelech, and devour the men| of Shechem, and the house of Millo; and let fire come out trom the men of Shechem, and from the house of Millo, and devour Abimeleeh. 21 And Jotham ran away, and fled, and went to * Beer, and dwelt there, | 2s. for tear of Abimelech his brother.

The Shee eurites CONSP Ue aan lech had rejoned ael, an evil spirit d the men of Shechem Abime~| 22 © When Abime three years over Isr 23 Then *God sent between Abimelech an “| Shechem; and the men of >. |* dealt treacherously with 24 *That the cruelty done to the -lthreeseore and ten sons of Jerubbaal might come, and their blood be laid upon ‘Abimelech their brother, "| which slew them ; and upon the men _|of Shechem, which taided him in the killing of his brethren. 25 And the men of Shechem set liers in wait for him in the top of the mountains, and they robbed all that came along that way by them: and it was told A bimelech. 26 And Gaal the son of Ebed came with his brethren, and went over to Shechem: and the men of Shechem put their confidence in him. 27 And they went out into the fields, and gathered their vineyards, and trode the grapes, and made ‘merry, and went into ’the house of their god, and did eat and drink, and cursed Abimelech. 28 And Gaal the son of Ebed said, ©Who is Abimelech, and who 7s Shechem, that we should serve him? és not he the son of Jerubbaal? and Zebul his officer? serve the men of -!¢famor the father of Sheechem: for why should we serve him ¢ 29 And ¢would to God this people were under my hand! then would I remove Abimelech. And he said to Abimelech, Increase thine army. and come out. ida 30 $1 And when Zebul the ruler of the city heard the words of Gaal the son of bed, his anger was "kindled. ; oe And he sent inessengers unto = bimelech 'privily, saying, Bchold, aal the son of bed’ and his bropigs be come to Shechem ; and, ri : d, they fortify the city against 2 chou and grees "By igh thee, and lie in era vail i wait in the field: 33 And it shall b a morning, as s © that in the . soon as the is thou shalt rise early dan oud the city: and behold SF ete Sa the people that is wir a ce out against thee, then mayest doa lech: ¢ JUDGES IX. Abinelech, who ovp casion. 34 { And Abimelech rose up, and all the people that 2were with hin Shechem in four companies. 35 And Gaal the son of Ebed went gate of the city: and Abimelech rose up, and the people that were with him, from lying in wait. 36 And when Gaal saw the people, he said to Zebul, Behold, there come people down from the top of the mountains. And Zebul said wto him, Thou seest the shadow of the mountains as if they were men. 37 And Gaal spake again and said, See there come people down by the tmiddle of the Jand, and: another company come along by the plain ; of 'Meonenim. 38 Then said

Zebul unto him, Where is now thy mouth, where- |, ho is Abimewith thou ‘saidst, W. lech, that we should serve him? 2s not this the people that thou hast despised? go out, [ pray now, an fight with them. 39 And Gaal w men of Shechem, and fou Abimelech. 40 And Al and he fled before him, were overthrown and wounde unto the entering of the gate. 41 And Abimelech dwelt at Ar mah: and Zebul thrust out and his brethren, that they shou not dwell in Shechem. ; 42 And it came to pass on the Lee row, that the neople went out the field; and they told Abimeleeh. 43 And he took the peoples 4" divided them into three companit™ and laid wait in the field, and loo a ed, and, behold, the people were come t ent out before the ght with bimelech chased him, and many d, even Gaal ld forth out of the city; and he rose up against them, and smote them. 44 And Abimelech, and the con pany that eas with him, rushed forward, and stood in the entering “ the gate of the city: and the other companies ran upon all people that were in the fields, ny. slew them. ainst 45 And Abimelech fought aga" |o the city all that day; and he ae we 4 et the city, and slew the people 1 > See do to them tas thou shalt find on) > by night, and they laid wait aagingt|"! "Coinei) i out, and stood in the entering of the} “" Heb, nu | | Or, Tac | garieri | times | Deut. Ib | yer 2,2

Abimelech ts slain at Thebez Refore cIrRisT about 1206
——— h Deut. 29. 23. 1 Kings 12, 2 Kings3.25. toh, 8.33. * Ds. 68, 14, + Heb. Ihave done. '2Sam. 11.21. ™ So 1 Sam. BL. 4. ¥ ver, 20, was therein, and "heat down the city, and sowed it with salt. 46 "| And when all the men of the tower of Shechem heard that, they entered into an hold of the house ‘of the god Berith. 47 And it was told Abimelech, that all the men of the tower of Shechem were gathered together, 48 And Abimelech gat him up to mount *Zalmon, he and all the people that were with him; and AbimeJech took an axe in his hand, and cut down a bough from the trees, and took it, and laid 7¢ on his shoul- | der, and said unto the people that were with him, What ye have seen tme do, make haste, and do as | have done. 49 And all the people likewise cut down every man his bough, and fol- | lowed Abimelech, and put then to the hold, and set the hold on fire upon them ; so that all the men of the tower of Shechem died also, about a thousand men and women. 50 {| Then went Abimelech to Thebez, and encamped against Thebez, and took it. 51 But there was a strong tower within the city, and thither fled all the men and women, and all they of the city, and shut i¢ to them, and gat them up to the top of the tower. 52 And Abimelech came unto the tower, and fought against it, and went hard unto the door of the tower to burn it with fire. 53 And a certain woman least a piece of a milstone upon Abimelech’s head, and all to b as his skull. 6+ ‘Then “he called hastily unto the young man his armourbearer, and said unto him, Draw thy sword, and slay me, that men say not of me, A woman slew him, And his young man thrust him through, andhe died. 55 And when the men of Israel saw that Abimelech was dead, they departed every man unto his place. 56 4" Thus God rendered the wickedness of Abimelech, which he did unto his father, in slaying his seventy brethren : . 57 And all the evil of the men of Shechem did God render upon their heads; and upon them came ° the curse of Jotham the son of Jerubbaal. JUDGES IX. The Ammonites, &c. ver Israel. CHAPTER X, 1 Tola judgeth Israel in Shamir, 3 Jair, whose thirly sons had thirly cities. 6 The Philistines and Ammonites oppress Israel, 10 In their misery God sendeth them to their false gods. \i Upon their repent. ance he pitieth them, ND after Abimelech there *arose to itdefend Israel Tola the son of Puah, the son of Dodo, a man of Issachar; and he dwelt in Shamir in mount Ephraim. 2 And he judged Israel

twenty and three years, and died, and was buried in Shamir. 3 % And after him arose Jair, a) Gileadite, and judged Israel twenty and two years. | 4 And he had thirty sons that byode on thirty ass colts, and they had thirty cities, ‘which are called ‘Havoth-jair unto this day, which are in the land of Gilead. 5 And Jair died, and was buried in Camon. 6 And “the children of Israel did | evil again in the sight of the Lorn, and ¢served Baalira, and Ashtaroth, and ‘the gods of Syria, and the gods of *Zidon, and the gods of Moab, and the gods of the children of Am-| mon, and the gods of the Philistines, | and forsook the Loxp, and served, not him. 7 And the anger of the Lory was hot against Israel, and he "sold them into the hands of the Philis- | tines, and into the hands of the} children of Ammon. 8 And that year they vexed and) oppressed the children of Isracl cighteen years, all the children of Isracl that ecere on the other side Jordan in the land of the Amorites, | which és in Gilead, 9 Moreover the children of Ammon passed over Jordan to tight also against Judah, and against Benja- | min, and against the house of Ephrim ; so that Israel was sore distressed. 10 4! And the children of Israel cried unto the Lorn, saying, We have sinned against thee, both because we have forsaken our God, and also served Baalim. Tt And the Lorp said unto the children of Israel, Did not J ediver you “trom the Ngyptians, and "from | Before CHRIST about 1206 ect eaninc ach. 2. 16. | Or, deliver. t Heb. save. about 1155 seh. 5. 10. & 12. 4. © Deut. 3 14. | Or, (a rile lanes of Jai Num. 32.41. | about Al eh. 2.11 al Ps, 106, 36. about lsh ch. 2. 1. Tsam. 12.2 t Heb. crush {LSam, 12. 10 the Amorites, "from the ehildren y | - | j

| The Tsraclites repent. |- SS | Before CHRIST about ‘} scrved other gods : énthinceyes. «2 Chron. 7. 14. & 15, 8. a. . cried logelhcr. JUDGES X. Tephihah is —_ of Ammon, "and from the Philistines ? : 12 ˚The Zidomans also, | th Amalekites, and the Maonites, adid oppress Yous and ye cried to me, and I delivered you out of their hand. 13 * Yet ye have forsaken me, and C wherefore I will Pand the deliver you no more. 14 Go and ‘ery unto the gods which ye have chosen; let them deliver you in the time of your tribulation. : 15 1 And the children of Tsrael said unto the Lorv, We have sinned: tdo thou unto us whatsoever tseemmi{eth good unto thee; deliver us only, we pray thee, this day. 16"And they put away the tstrange gods from among them, and served the Lorp: and *his soul twas grieved for the misery of Israel. 17 Then the children of Ammon were tgathered together, and _encamped in Gilead. And the children of Israel assembled themselves toyeh, 11. 11,29, Gen. 31, 49. rch. LL, 8,11. * Hebr. 11. 32, called JephUae. © ch. 6. 12. 2 Kings 5. 1. + Neb. @ woman an harlot. t Heb. from é Face. + Heb. after days. ech. 9. 4. 1 Sam, 22. 2, gether, and encamped in ¥ Mizpeh. 18 And the people and princes of Gilead said one to another, What man és he that will begin to fight against the children of Ammon? he shall *be head over all the inhabitants of Gilead. CHAPTER XI. 1 The covenant between Jephthah and the Gileadites, that he should be their head. 12 The treaty of peace between him and the Ammonites is in vain, 29 Fephthah’s vow. 32 His conquest of the Ammonites. 34 He performeth his vow on his daughter. OW *Jephthah the Guileadite was ?a mighty man of valour, and he was the son of tan harlot: and Gilead begat Jephthah. 2 And Gilead’s wife bare him sons ; and his wife’s sons grew up, and they thrust out Jephthah, and said unto him, Thou shalt not inherit in our father’s house ; for thou art the son of a strange woman, 7. Then Jephthah fled + from his rethren, and dwelt in th land of Tob: and there ep ment to Ji ephthah, a cis with chim, Fy went out 47 And it ea nd me to pass tin zs pon of time, that the chililsan oF Ae made war against Israel nd it was so, that wl 7 dren of A. p when the chilmmon made war against Israel, the elders of Gilead Wane fetch Jephthah out of the land ty r ANC of Tob: 6 And they said unto Jephthal : Nah, Come, and be our captain, that We may fight with the children of Ay, mon. 7 And Jephthah said unto th elders of Gilead, * Did not ye hate me, and

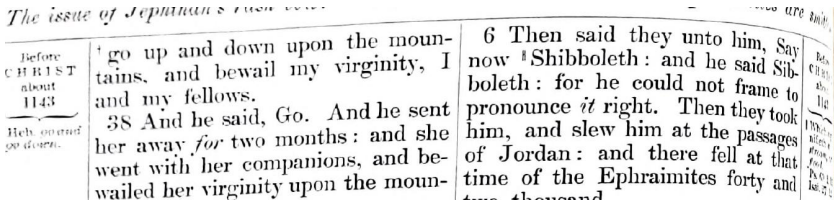
expel me out of my father’s house? and why are ye come unto me now when ye are in distress? 8˚And the elders of Gilead said unto Jephthah, Therefore we ‘tun again to thee now, that thou mayest "eh, bch go with us, and fight against the children of Ammon, and be “our head over all the inhabitants of Gilead. 9 And Jephthah said unto the elders of Gilead, If ye bring me home again to fight against the children of Ammon, and the Lorp deliver them before me, shall I be your head ? ; 10 And the elders of Gilead said the wit-|!} unto Jephthah, *The Lorp ness between us, if we do not so a¢ cording to thy words. 11 Then Jephthah went with the elders of Gilead, and the people nt | made him ‘head and captain over them: and Jephthah uttered Soi words *hefore the Lorp in Mizpe a 12 7 And Jephthah sent ee gers unto the king of the childre of Ammon, saying, What hast thou to do with ne tin thou - come against me to fight in my Jant: 3 And the king of the children of Ammon answered unto the gene el gers of Jephthah, | Because sa took away my land, when they peer up out of Egypt, from Arnon f) ie unto ™Jabbok, and unto Jovi now therefore restore those lam again peaceably. ; 14 And Teplinal sent mess ee again unto the king of the child of Ammon ! ith 15 And said unto him, Thus 5), Jephthah, * Israel took not awey ihe land of Moab, nor the land oF ® children of Ammon: from 16 But when Israel came UP “tbe Egypt, and ˚walked through and wilderness unto the Red s¢> Pcame to Kadesh ; ers 17 Then ‘Israel sent messengt ot unto the king of Edom, sayings a ie Chesey (Hy; “Any "lake Wi

Before cHRiIstT about Vas + Num, 20.18, 21. * Numb, 20.1. ‘Numb, 21.4. Deut. 2, bah. “Num, 2b d1, 21.13. <Nion & 22, y Num, Deut. * Num. Deut. 2. ® Num, 21.23. Deut. 2. 32. b Num. 21.24, of. © Deut. 2. 36. # Numb, 22. 2. See Josh, 24. o. 6 Num. 21, 25. 4 Deut. Tis fruitless embassy. me, T pray thee, pass through thy land: "but the king of Mdom would not hearken thereto, And in like manner they sent unto the king of Moab: but he would not consent: and Isracl *abode in Kadesh. 18 Then they went along through the wilderness, and ‘compassed the land of dom, and the land of Moab, and "came by the east side of the land of Moab, *and pitched on the other side of Arnon, but came not within the border of Moab: for Arnon was the border of Moab. 19 And ¥Isracl sent messengers unto Sihon king of the Amorites, the king of Heshbon; and Israel said unto him, “Let us pass, we pray thee, through thy land unto my place. 20 * But Sihon trusted not Israel to ass through his coast: but Sihon gathered all his people together, and pitched in Jahaz, and fought against Israel. 21 And the Lorn God of Israel delivered Sihon and all his people into the hand of Israel, and they bsmote them; so Israel possessed all the land of the Amorites, the inhabitants of that country. 22 And they possessed ‘all the coasts of the Amorites, from Arnon even unto Jabbok, and from the wilderness even unto Jordan. 23 So now the Lorp God of Israel hath dispossessed the Amorites from before his people Isracl, and shouldest thou possess it # : 24 Wilt not thou possess that which 4Chemosh thy god giveth thee to possess? So whomsoever “the Lorp our God shall drive out from before us, them will we possess. 25 And now art thou any thing better than ‘Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab! did he ever strive against Israel, or did he ever fight against them, 26 While Israel dwelt in Heshbon and her towns, and in 'Avoer and her towns, and in all the cities that de along by the coasts of Arnon, three hundred years! why therefore did ye not recover éhem within that time ? 27 Wherefore L have not sinned against thee, but thou doest me wrong to war against me: the Lown JUDGES XI. ithe Judge Khe judge this day hesefore tween the children of Israel and the| CUBIST children of Ammon. 13 28 Howhbeit the king of the children of Ammon hearkened not. unto the words of Jephthah which he sent, him. 29 Then 'the Spirit of the Lonn came upon !Jephthah, and he passed over Gilead, and Manasseh, and passed over Mizpeh of Gilead, and from Mizpeh of

Gilead he passed over unto the children of Ammon. 30 And Jephthah "vowed a vow | u7 37 | unto the Lor, and said, If thou | shalt without fail deliver the children of Ammon into mine hands, | 31 Then it shall be, that *whatso-|*! ever cometh forth of the doors of my | sm | house to meet me. when I return in} ‘comeyors. eace from the children of Ammon, | “shall surely be the Lorn’s, ieand | I will offer it up for a burnt offering. |" 32 { So Jephthah passed over un-| to the children of Ammon to fight | against them; and the Lorp de-| livered them into his hands. | { 33 And he smote them from Aroer, | even till thou come to ® Minnith, * even twenty cities, and unto ! the)!" 4% plain of the vineyards, with a very) | ereat slaughter. “Thus the children | | of Ammon were subdued before the; children of Israel. 3+ { And Jephthah came to * Miz-! * eh unto his honse, and, behold, | This daughter came out to meet him | * with timbrels and with danees : and she was his only child; ! Tbeside her he had neither son nor daughter. | 35 And it came to pass, when he) % leh. 3. 10, 1 Jephthah Ezek. 27.17. 35 saw her, that he ‘rent his clothes, and said, Alas, my daughter! thou hast brought me very low, and thou art one of them that trouble me: for I thave opened my mouth unto the Lorn, and “I cannot go back. 36 And she said unto him, My father, 7/ thou hast opened thy mouth unto the Lorp, ‘do to me aceording to that which hath proceeded out of thy mouth; forasmuch as ¥the Loro hath taken vengeance tor thee of thine enemies, eve of the children of Ammon. 37 And she said unto her father, Let this thing be done for me: let me alone two months, that [ may Numb. 30.2. | m. Ni, 1. Jephthah subducth the Ammonites. |

; JUDGES XI. The Ephraim ites any. a TE ty eof Jephthals rash vow. the moun-| 6 Then said they unto him = |now ! Shibboleth : and he said a att and my fellows. | boleth: for he could not frais Hi 38 And he said, Go. And he sent | pronounce ¢ right. Then they togk i her away for two months : and she | him, and slew him at the Passages ] went with her companions, and be- of Jordan : and there fell at that | wailed her virginity upon the moun-|time of the Ephraimites forty ani | | tains. : | two thousand. : | 39 And it came to pass at the end | 7 And Jephthah judged Israel six} of two months, that she returned | years. Then died Jephthah the qj] "™ unto her father, who did with her leadite, and was buried in oze of the ‘laccording to his vow which he had | cities of Gilead. . vowed : and she knew no man. And| 8 {| And after him 'Tbzan of Beth- lien sor Hit was a ' custom in Israel, lehem judged Tsrael. ‘ pores) 40 That the daughters of Israel] 9 And he had thirty sons, and thirty) jt Hep pom. | went tyearly 'to lament the daugh- | daughters, achom he sent abroad, and| !" |vOr.totwk |ter of Jephthah the Gileadite four | took in thirty daughters from abroad for his sons. And he judged Israel with, chest | days in a year. ‘po up and down upon r | . : ae . - a ltgins, and bewail my virginity, I seven years. i The & Niele erga ats or 10 Then died Ibzan, and was buhe Ephrawmmiles, uarreliing with Sepn- Bi thah dad icerian be Shibboleth, are slain ried at Beth-lehem. ind 11 { And after him ! Elon, a Zebu-| jy by the Gileadites. 7 Jephthah dieth. 8 Ibzan, who had thirty sons and thirly | lonite judged Israel ; and he judged f 3 ? judge ia daughters, 11 and Elon, 13 and Abdon, who had forty sons and thirty nephews, Israel ten years. . , Inna judged Israel, 12 And Elon the Zebulonite died, [sSeeeh 8) ND *the men of Ephraim tga-|and was buried in Ajjalon in the caltrd. thered themselves together, and | country of Z ebulun. att went northward, and said unto Jeph-. 13 And after him 1 Abdon the} ip thah, Wherefore passedst thou over son of Hillel, a Pirathonite, judged) duit? . x | ? in Nob to fight against the children of Am- | Israel. F mon, and didst not call us to go with | 14 And he had forty sons and thirty thee ? we will burn thine house upon | tnephews, that *rode on threescore| im ys and he judget/ ie thee with fire. and ten ass colts: 2 And Jephthah said unto them, | Israel eight years. i ili Jon the son of Hillel the| I and my people were at great strife} _15 And Abdont er with the children of Ammon; and | Pirathonite died, and was buried : when I called you, ye delivered

me | Pirathon in the land of Pte re elates. | “" not aus af their hands. fin the mount of the Ama nd when I saw that ye delivered < © 1Sam. 19. 5. b ife in OHAPTER ae ifisti 1Sam.19.5; | a¢ not, I »put my life in my hands, | 1 ssracd is in the hand of the P wie wl a Jobs. 14. |g is i } 24 jel appeare oa ob 14. 14 and passed over against the children 1n angel ap, ureth to M 7 ad Y to Ma e Ps. 119. 109, | ©" of Ammon, and the Lorn delivered eked fngel appearelh 1 ihe angel them into my hand: wher fanoah's sacrifice, wherely ‘if 7 y nd: wherefore then discovered. 24° Samson is born. foaid Tih re ye come up unto me this day, ND the children of Jsrael : i pues ht 0 we $ Ih to fight against me? i in I i ' g evil again in the sigl Fi a wee ephthah gathered together | Lorn; "and the Lorp delivered Fike ‘with r men of Gilead, and fought | *into the hand of the Philistines or) ee lea ey phraim : and the men of Gi- years. " ee a bere Te Ephraim, because they |" 2 {And there was a certain ale Ps. TH. 8. Ephrai sf ileadites *wre fugitives of | of ˚Zorah, of the family i a" aad PRE eg Be Ephraimites, | Danites, whose name was ane as Saks Stas ‘ ae oe | 5 And the Gilendlites ack et pas: a Eee ile Rs Derren ses) + 24. s- | not. uke ae me ee the Ephrdim. 3 And the “angel of the Lon) Ephraimiteswhich we one When those | appeared unto the woman, af Let me go over: sali at said, | unto her, Behold now, thou 4 Gilead said unto him eee of |ren, and bearest not: but tho Ephraimite? Tf he said vr ow an] conecive, and bear a son. 7 yay) _> Way ; 4 Now therefore beware, ~~ \ rr



*The issue of Jephthah's rash vow.*

Before CHRIST about 1143

Heb. go and go down.

‘go up and down upon the mountains, and bewail my virginity, I and my fellows.

38 And he said, Go. And he sent her away *for* two months: and she went with her companions, and bewailed her virginity upon the mountains.

6 Then said they unto him, Say now ‖ Shibboleth: and he said Sibboleth: for he could not frame to pronounce *it* right. Then they took him, and slew him at the passages of Jordan: and there fell at that time of the Ephraimites forty and

An angel appeareth to Manoah. Before CURIST about 1161
— ever, 1. 2 Num. 6, 2,3. Luke 1. tNumb, 6. 5. 1 Sam. 1.11 g Numb. 6. 2. h See 1 Sam. 1S. Benin, 4.1. 1Chro. If 1. 1 Deut. 33. 1. 1 Sam, 2, 27. & 9.6 1 Kings 17. 24, Matt, 20. 3. Luke 9. 29. Acts 6, 15. ‘ver. 17, 18. 1 Heb. ty; shat veh "Ver. 4, thee, and *drink not. wine nor strong drink, and cat not any unclean thing: 5 Hor, lo, thou shalt conceive, and | bear a son; and no ‘rasor ghall come on his head: for the child) shall be 8a Nazarite unto God from. the womb: and he shall "hegin to deliver Israel out of the hand of the Philistines, 6 4 Then the woman came and told _|her husband, saying, ‘A man of God came unto me, and his * countenance was like the countenance of an angel of God, very terrible: but I 'asked him not whence he was, neither told he me his name: 7 But he said unto me, Behold, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and now drink no wine nor strong drink, neither eat any unclean thing: for the child shall be a Nazarite to God from the womb to the day of his death. 8 Then, Manoah intreated the Lorp, and said, O my Lord, let the man of God which thou didst send come again’ unto us, and teach us what we shall do unto the child that shall be born. 9 And God hearkened to the voice of Manoah; and the angel of God came again unto the woman as she sat in the field: but Manoah her husband was not with her. 10 And the woman made haste, and yan, and shewed her husband, and said unto him, Behold, the man hath appeared unto me, that came unto me the other day. 11 And Manoah arose, and went after his wife, and came to the man, and said unto him, Ar¢ thou the man that spakest unto the woman ? And he said, 1 am. 12 And Manoah said, Now let thy Words come to pass. +t How shail we order the child, and 'thow shall we do unto him? 13 And the angel of the Lorp said unto Manoah, Of all that I said unto the woman let her beware. 14 She may not eat of any thing that cometh of the vine, “neither let her drink wine or strong drink, ied eat any unclean thing: all that | commanded her let her observe, " {| And Manoah gaid unto the JUDGES XII. The birth of Samson. angel of the Lonp, I pray thee, "let us detain thee, until we shall have made ready a kid tfor thee. . 16 And the angel of the Lorp said unto Manoah, Though thou detain me, I will not eat of thy bread: and if thou wilt offer a burnt offering, thou must offer it unto the Lorp. For Manoah knew not that he eas an angel of the Lorp. 17 And Manoah said unto the angel of the Lorn, What 7s

thy name, that when thy sayings come to pass we may do thee honour ? 18 And the angel of the Lorp said unto him, ˚ Why askest thou thus after my name, seeing it 7s "secret ? 19 So Manoah took a kid with a meat offering, P and offered if upon arock unto the Lorn: and the angel did wonderously ; and Manoah and his wife looked on. 20 For it came to pass, when the flame went up toward heaven from off the altar, that the angel of the Lorn ascended in the flame of the altar. And Manoah and his wife looked on i#, and “fell on their faces to the ground. 21 But the angel of the Lorp did no more appear to Manoah and to his wife. ‘Then Manoah knew that he was an angel of the Lorn. 22 And Manoah said unto his wite, “We shall surely die, because we have seen God. 23 But his wife said unto him, If} “ the Lorp were pleased to kill us, he would not have received a burntoffering and a meat offering at our hands, neither would he have shewed us all these things, nor would as at this time have told us such things as these. 24 {7 And the woman bare a son, and called his name ‘Samson : and “the child grew, and the Lorp blessed him. 5s began to move him at ¢ camp of D; Eshtaol. . CHAPTER XIy, Samson desireth a wife of the Philistines, 5 In his journey he killeth a lion, second journey he fi case. 10 Samson's riddle by his wife ix made known, Spoileth thirty Philistines, Married ta another, 1 And the Spirit of the Lorp imes in tthe an Ybetween Zorah and iIne udeth honey in the earmarriage feast. 12 His Wy Fle 20 His wife is Before CHRIST about 1161 an ane n Gen. 18. 5. ch. 6. 18. t Heb. before thee. ˚ Gen. 32. 2. 4 Or, wonder‘ul, Isai. 9. 6. | poh. 6. 19, 20. | | | | | 4 Lev. 9. 24. 1 Chron. 21. | 16. Ezek. 1. 23. | Matt. 17. 6. rch. 6& 22. * Gen. 2. 30. Exoul 3 . t Hebr. 11. 2. Feh. KM 1Sam. 1. 6. Matt. 4. 1. t Heb. Madaneha, ay eh. 1. 12, y Josh, aL eh. 1. ML

JUDGES NIV. a anid 4) Samson's marriage Teast, : SS ND Samson went down "to Timand "saw a woman 1n ‘ eae TT) LX nath. ; W141 Timnath of the daughters of the — pase Philistines. : si 2 And he came up, and told his father and his mother, and said, I have seen a woman in Timnath of the daughters of the Philistines : now therefore °‘ get her for me to lwile. 3 Then his father and his mother ‘said unto him, Js there never a wo“4 / man among the daughters of ¢ thy brethren, or among all my people, that thou goest to take a wife of the ¢uncircumcised Philistines? And © Gen. G4. 14. Exod. 34.16. | Cy : popes bwe = s|Samsgon said unto his father, Get i Heb. steis |her for me; for tshe pleaseth me well. 4 But his father and his mother | knew not that it was fof the Lorn, |that he sought an occasion against |the Philistines: for at that time 8the Philistines had dominion over mine cues. . | Israel. 5-4 Then went Samson down, and his father and his mother, to Timnath, and came to the vineyards of Timnath: and, behold, a young lion roared tagainst him. 6 And “the Spirit of the Lorp came mightily upon him, and he rent him as he would have rent a kid, and he had nothing in his hand : but he told not his father or his mother what he had done. 7 And he went down, and talked with the woman; and she pleased Samson well. 8 @ And after a. time he returned to take her, and he turned aside to see the carease of the lion: and, behold, there was a swarm of bees ond honey in the carcase of the ion, 9 And he took thereof in his hands, and went on eating, and came to his father and mother, and he gave them, and they did eat: but he told not them that he had taken the honey out of the carease of the lion. 10 4 So his father went down unto a: woman: and Samson made there . — ; for so used the young men 11 And it came to pass, when the saw him, that they brought thirt companions to be with him. : | 7 Leb. iar meetinghim. hel 10, & 13, 25. 1 Sain. 11, 6. 12 %| And Samson said unto they I will now ‘put forth a riddle iiske you: if ye can certainly declayo | |ine ‘within the seven days of th feast, and find ¢# out, then ] wil 4 give you thirty "sheets and thirty Yehange of garments : ) \ 13 But if ye cannot declare ¢ me then shall ye give me thirty sheets and thirty change of garments. And they said unto him, Put forth thy riddle, that we may hear it. : 14 And he said unto them, Out of| the eater came forth meat, and out of the strong came forth sweetness, And they could not in three days expound the riddle. 15 And it came to pass on the seventh day,

that they said unto Samson’s wife, ™Entice thy husband, that he may declare unto us the riddle, "lest we burn thee and thy father’s house with fire: have ye called us tto take that we have? ts at not so? 16 And Samson’s wife wept before him, and said, ˚Thou dost but hate} and lovest me not: thou hast le unto the children of my people, and hast not told # me. And he said unto her, Behold, T have not told i¢ my father nor mY mother, and shall I tell at thee ? 17 And she wept: before him nee seven days, while their feast laste and it came to pass on the seventh day, that he told her, because she lay sore upon him: and she tol the riddle to the children of her people. . ‘d 18 And the men of the city a unto him on the seventh day have the sun went down, What 18 swoe! . than honey? and what % strong than a lion? And he said wr them, If ye had not plowed hee my heifer, ye had not found out # riddle. 19 4 And the Sp came upon him, an to Ashkelon, and 5 of them, and took their Isp gave change of garments ") which expounded the rid@l@. | ot his anger was kindled, an he ‘ up to his father’s house. 20 But Samson's wife to his companion, whom he mob. Is ah, 1b + Heb.tiye suas impositid MW och. It me, put forth a ridd Or, the Ve | lay ORD vil oil, # o them jel awas giv » ed had uF as "his friend.

———— Before SIERIST ON bolt 1140 — neh. 14, 20. t Hob. Uet her be thine. | Or, Now shall I be blameless JSrom the Philistines, though, ce. I] Or, torches, Yoh. M15, “Ver, 19, He burneth the Philistines’ corn, CHAPTER XV. 1 Samson is denied his wife. % Ie burneth the Philistines’ corn with foxes and firebrands, 0 ITis and her father are hurnl by the Philistines. 7 Samson smileth them hip and thigh, 9 Ie is bound by the men of Judah, and delivered to the Philistines. 14 He killeth them with a jawhone. 18 God maketh the fountain Enhakkore for him in Lehi. Bet it came to pass within a while after, in the time of wheatharvest, that Samson visited his wife with a kid; and he said, I will go in to my wife into the chamber. But her father would not suffer him to go in, 2 And her father said, I verily "hated her; therefore I gave her to thy companion: 7s not her younger sister fairer than she? | take her, I pray thee, instead of her. 3 4 And Samson ‘said concerning them, ' Now shall I be more blameless than the Philistines, though I do them a displeasure. 4 And Samson went and caught three hundred foxes, and took ! firebrands, and turned tail to tail, and put a firebrand in the midst between two tails. on fire, he let them go into the standing corn of the Philistines, and burnt up both the shocks, and also the standing corn, with the vineyards and olives. 6 {| Then the Philistines said, Who hath done this? And they answered, Samson, the son in law of the Timnite, because he had taken his wife, and given her to his companion. “And the Philistines came up, and burnt her and her father with fire. 7 4 And Samson said unto them, Though ye have done this, yet will Ube avenged of you, and after that I will cease. 8 And he smote them hip and thigh with a great slaughter: and te went down and dwelt in the top of the rock Etam. 94 Then the Philistines went up, and pitehed in Judah, and spread themselves ¢in Lehi. 10 And the men of Judah said, ‘ hy we ye come up against us? And they answered, Yo bind SamSon are we come up, to do to him us he hath done to us. JUDGES XV. thought that thou hadst utterly 5 And when he had set the brands | | 11 Then three thousand men of Judah twent to the top of the rock Etam, and said to Samson, Knowest thou not that the Philistines are dyglers over us? what 7s this that thou hast done unto us? And he said unto them, As they did unto me, so have I done unto them. 12 And they said unto him, We are come down to bind thee, that we may deliver thee into the hand of the Philistines. And Samson said

unto them, Swear unto me, that ye will not fall upon me yourselves. 13 And they spake unto him, saying, No; but we will bind thee fast, and deliver thee into their hand: but surely we will not kill thee. And they bound him with two new cords, and brought him up from the rock. 14 {And when he came unto Lehi, the Philistines shouted against him: and the Spirit of the Lorp came mightily upon him, and the cords that were upon his arms became as flax that was burnt with fire, and his bands ‘loosed from off his hands. 15 And he found a tnew jawbone of an ass, and put forth his hand, men therewith. 16 And Samson said, With the Jawbone of an ass, theaps upon heaps, with the jaw of an ass have T slain a thousand men. 17 And it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking, that he cast away the jawbone out of his hand, and called that place ' Ramathlehi. 18 {| And he was sore athirst, and ealled on the Lorp, and said, ance into the hand of thy servant: and now shall I die for thirst, and fall into the hand of the uncireumcised ? 19 But God clave an hollow place that was in 'the jaw, and there came water thereout; and when he had drunk, "his spirit came aeain, and he revived: wherefore he ealled the hame thereof! En-hakkore, whieh és in Lehi unto this day, 20 "And he judged Israel ‘in the days of the Philistines twenty years. and killeth a thousand of them. and took it, and ‘slew a thousand |‘ *Thou hast given this eveat deliver- |’ Before CHRIST about 1140 aH + Heb. went down. deh. Ld 4 ech. 3. 10 & 14. 6 t Heb. were | melted. t Heb. moist. | L Josh. ft Heb. an heap, two heaps. Or, Lehi. 4 Gen. Ai 27. }) He seems to have judged South west Israel during twenty years of their servitude of the Philistines. beh. LL.

= Her ~ Salschegy » | J * . ‘Behold, thou hast mock =") = ked me told me lies: now tell me, I pray oe wherewith thou mightest be hoy i 11 And he said unto her, If x bind me fast with new ropes tthe never were occupied, then shall | i weak, and be as another man. 12 Delilah therefore took noy ropes, and bound him therewith and said unto him, The Philistines | de upon thee, Samson. And there ‘were liers in wait abiding in the chamber. And he brake them from off his arms like a thread. 13 And Delilah said unto Samson, JUDGES NVI. Nr iison. CHAPTER NVI. 1 a? Gaza excapeth, and carricth 4 Delilah, corve Philistines, enticeth Samson. ed. 1 At last she The Philistines take hom, and put out his eyes 22 His strength renewing, he pulleth down the house upon the Philistines, and dicth. che JEN went Samson to Gaza, and saw there tan harlot, and tes of the cily. | 6 Thrice she is decet overcometh him. 21 went in unto her. 2 Aud it was told the Gazites, sayling, Samson is come hither. And they “eompassed hin in, and laid wait for him all night in the gate of the city, and were tquiet all the 6 4 And Delilah said to Samson, Tell me, I pray thee, wherein thy great strength lieth, and wherewith thou mightest be bound to afflict thee. 7 And Samson said unto her, If they bind me with seven 'tgreen withs that were never dried, then shall I be weak, and be as tanother man, . 8 Then the lords of the Philistines brought up to her seven green withs which had not been dried, and she a him with them. . 9 Now there were men lying in wai abiding with her in Wo dachan And she said unto him, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And he brake the withs, as a thread Re: tow is broken when it tadnghet, the fire. So his strength was not 17 That he told her 2! her ds; e ie eal e shave? rom Me, ce and said unto her, ˚T come a yasor upon min have been a Nazarite unto my mother’s womb : if I b then my strength will go f and I shall become weaX, al like any other man. 18 vee when Delilah saw that We had told her all his heart, she Phiand called for the lords © listines, saying, Come uP for he hath shewed me Then the lords of the came up unto her, ane money in their hand. 19 fAnd she made him & her knees; and she called for and she caused him to 5 seven locks of his head: began to afflict him, an hus § f known. went from him. e hath not) Avts 2 Hieber | nioht, saying, In the morning, when it is day, we shall kill him. Hitherto thou hast mocked me, and 3 And Samson lay till midnight, told me lies: tell me wherewith thou) | and arose

at midnight, and took the mightest be bound. And he said doors of the gate of the city, and the | unto her, If thou weavest the seven} | two posts, and went away with them, | locks of my head with the web. i Meds, with thar and all, and put ¢lem upon his| 14 And she fastened 7¢ with the | shoulders, and carried them up to pin, and said unto him, The Phithe top of an hill that is before | listines 4¢ upon thee, Samson. And Hebron. he awaked out of his sleep, and went 4 4 And it came to pass after-| away with the pin of the beam, and von tyte | ward, that he loved a woman "in the | with the web. caulit valley of Sorek, whose name was} 15 1 And she said unto him, ˚How Delilah. canst thou say, I love thee, when 5 And the lords of the Philistines | thine heart is not with me? thou came up unto her, and said unto her, | hast mocked me these three times, » en. 14.15., | PJintice him, and see wherein his|and hast not told me wherein thy 1619. & great strength bieth, and by what | great strength lieth. iis 4,28,30. «| means we may prevail apainst him,| 16 And it came to pass, when $) 15 2422R% | that we may bind him to "afflict him: | pressed him daily with her wor S, and we will give thee every one of | and urged him, so that his soul WaS) .¥ us eleven hundred pieces of silver. | tvexed unto death ; ee ll his heart, nun sh, BY pe!

The Philistines put out his eyes. JUDGES XVI. Samson's death. Before CHRIST about 1120 — eNom. 14.9, 42, 4 Josh. 7. 12. 1sam. 16.14. & 10, 12.& gn. 1h, 16. 2 Chron, 1. 2 | Mob, bored outs ) Or, as then Ae wes shaven. 4 Dan. 5, 4 t Heb. and 'who mudtiplied owr slain. Teh, 9. 97. t Heb. before them, * Deut. 99. 9, "Jer. 15, 15, 10y, y ote lean. on then. tie rs ont my WSelkis | 20 And she said, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson, And he awoke out of his sleep, and said, I will go out as at other times before, and shake myself. And he wist not that the Lorp &was departed from him. 21 4 But the Philistines took him, and tput out his eyes, and brought him down to Gaza, and bound him with fetters of brass; and he did grind in the prison house. 22 Howbcit the hair of his head began to grow again 'after he was shayen. 23 Then the lords of the Philistines gathered them together for to offer a great sacrifice unto Dagon their god, and to rejoice: for they said, Our god hath delivered Samson our enemy into our hand. 24 And when the people saw him, they "praised their god: for they said, Our god hath delivered into our hands our enemy, and the destroyer of our country, twhich slew many of us. 25 And it came to pass, when their hearts were 'merry, that they said, Call for Samson, that he may make us sport. And they called for Samson out of the prison house; and he made tthem sport: and they set him between the pillars. 26 And Samson said unto the lad that held him by the hand, Suffer me that I may feel the pillars whereupon the house standeth, that I may Jean upon them. 27 Now the house was full of men and women ; and all the lords of the Philistines were there; and there tere upon the roof about three thousand men and women, that beheld while Samson made sport. 28 And Samson called unto the Lorp, and sud, O Lord Gop, remember me, I pray thee, and Strengthen me, I pray thee, only this once, O God, that I may be at once avenged of the Philistines for my two eyes, 29 And Samson took hold of the two middle pillars upon which the Ouse stood, and !on which it was 'ai up, of the one with his right and, and of the other with his lett, nd Samson said, Let tme die with the Philistines. And he bowed himself with ai his might; and the house fell upon the lords, and upon all the people that were therein. So the dead which he slew at his death were more than they which he slew in his life. 31 Then his brethren and all the house of his father came down, and took him, and brought 47m up, and ™huried him between Zorah and Eshtaol

in the buryingplace of Manoah his father. And he judged Israel twenty years. CHAPTER XVII. 1 Of the money that Micah first stole, then restored, his mother maketh images, 5 and he ornaments for them, 7 He hireth a Levite to be his priest. ND there was a man of mount Ephraim, whose name was Micah. 2 And he said unto his mother, The eleven hundred shefe/s of silver that were taken from thee, about which thou cursedst, and spakest of also in mine ears, behold, the silver is with me; I took it. And his mother, said, * Blessed be thou of the Lorp, my son. 3 And when he had restored the eleven hundred shekels of silver to his mother, his mother said, I had wholly dedicated the silver unto the Lorp from my hand for my son, to ‘make a graven image and a molten|*S image: now therefore I will restore it unto thee. 4 Yet he restored the money unto his mother; and his mother © took two hundred shekels of silver, and gave them to the founder, who made thereof a graven image and a molten image: and they were in the house of Micah. 5 And the man Micah had an house of gods, and made an ephod, and *teraphim, and tconseerated one of his sons, who became his priest. _ 6 'In those days there was no kine in Israel, Sut every man did that which was right in his own eyes. 7 4 And there was a youne man out of " Beth-lehem-judah of the family of Judah, who was a Levite, and he sojourned there. 8 And the man departed out of the city from Beth-lehem-judah to soJourn where he could find a place: and he came to mount Kphraim to 19 Before CHRIST about 1120 —_—” m ch. 13, 25. about 1120 about 1406 3 Gen. 14. 19. Ruth 3. 10. eTsal 46. Yeh. 3. 27. * Gen. JI. 19, his Hos. & 4. fT Heb. ited the hand, Exod. 4). 1 Rings 13. WW Le& an, 2S. Deut. 3 s Deut. la, 4 See Josh. 19, I. eh. 19. 1. Ruth to, 2. Mie. A 2

JUDGES XVII. The Danites seek an ther iy Mical's idolatry. Before CHHIST about 1406 | ¢ Heb. in making his teay. ich. 18 19. * Gen. 45. 8. Job 29. 16. [ Or, adouble suit, 5. j Heb. an order ofgarments. 1 ver. 5. = ch, 18. 30. 21. 25. » Josh. 19. 47. + Heb. sons. © ch. 13. 25, 4 Num. 13.17. Josh. 2. 1, ech. 17.1. ch. 1 1Ki Tsai. 50. 1. Hos. 4, 12, [ mgs. hath thired mi the house of Micah, 'as he jourred. _ "S And Micahsaidunto him, Whence comest thou? And he said unto him, T am a Levite of Beth-lehem-judah, and I go to sojourn where I may find place. . "fo And Micah said unto him, Dwell with me, 'and be unto me a kfather and a priest, and I will give thee ten shekels of silver by the year, and 'ta suit of apparel, and thy victuals. So the Levite went 1n. 11 And the Levite was content to dwell with the man; and the young man was unto him as one of his sons. 12 And Micah 'consecrated the Levite; and the young man ™became his priest, and was in the house of Micah. 13 Then said Micah, Now know I that the Lorn will do me good, seeing I have a Levite to my priest. CHAPTER XVIII. 1 The Danites send five men to seek out an inheritance. 3 Al the house of Micah they consult with Jonathan, and are encouraged in their way. 7 They search Laish, and bring back news of good hope. 11 Six hundred men are sent to surprise it. In the way they rob Micah of his priest and his consecrate things. 27 They win Laish, and call it Dan. 30 They set up idolatry, wherein Jonathan inherited the priesthood. N *those days there was no king - in Israel: and in those days >the tribe of the Danites sought them an inheritance to dwell in; for unto that day all their inheritance had not fallen unto them among the tribes of Israel. 2 And the children of Dan sent of their family five men from their coasts, tmen of valour, from ¢Zorah, and from Eshtaol, 4to spy out the land, and to search it; and they said unto them, Go, search the land: who aes pred eame to mount Ephraim, © the °house of Micah, they | there. piney suged moo they were by the house of » they knew the voice of the young man the Levite: and they turned in thither, and said t him, Who b: ' eae . o brought thee hither? and what makest thou in this place? and big hast thou here ? : nd he said unto th: thus a : em, Thus and ealeth Micah with me, and e, and I am his priest. 5 And they said unto him, * Ask counsel, we pray thee, hof God, Gal we may know whether our way which we go shall be prosperous. * 6 And the priest said unto them iGo in peace: before the Lonp j5|'s your way wherein ye go. 7 "Then the

five men departed and came to *Laish, and saw the people that sere therein, ‘how they dwelt careless, after the manner of the Zidonians, quiet and secure; and there was no t magistrate in the land, that might put them to shame in any thing; and they were far from the Zidonians, and had no business with any man. 8 And they came unto their brethren to ™Zorah and Eshtaol : and their brethren said unto them, What say ye? a 9 And they said, "Arise, that we may go up against them: for we have seen the land, and, behold, it er is very good: and are ye still ? be not slothful to go, and to enter to possess the land. 10 When ye go, ye shall come unto .a people P secure, and to a large land: for God hath given It into your hands; 4a place where there is no want of any thing that is in the earth. 11 @ And there went from thence of the family of the Danites, out 0 Zorah and out of Eshtaol, six 1Wdred men tappointed with weapon of war. 12 And they went up, hare in *Kirjath-jearim, in J udah: w. te ; fore they called that place Rai neh-dan unto this day : behold, * behind Kirjath-jearim. 13 And they passed mount Ephraim, and cam house of Micah. Pr 14 1" Then answered the five a of that went to spy out the country Laish, and said unto their ee ‘ Do ye know that *there 18 1? the: houses an ephod, and teraphim, of a graven image, and a molten ee now therefore consider what ye” to do. ; aid, 15 And they turned thither a and came to the house of the y° use t man the Levite, even unto the ho of Micah, and tsaluted him. 16 And the ¥six hundred ™ pointed with their weapons © thence unto}, e unto ‘the en ap” f wary and pitched] ¥ dosh t Calle thon” Ver. Fo # Heh pe etn Minot train, | ™ yer 2 Num.1i0) Tosh. 2.3)| 4, gull 7 id

They rob F efore cHRIst ahout 1406 —_e” ryer. 2, 14 neh. 17.4, 5 b Job 21. 6, 29.9, & 40, 4. Mice. 7. 16. ech. 17. 10. t Heb. that ioe art qahered logethere 9 Micah of his idols, JUDGE S XVIII. Luish taken by surprise. which aere of the children of Dan, stood by the entering of the gate. 17 And “the five men that went to spy out the land went up, and came in thither, and took *the graven image, and the ephod, and the teraphim, and the molten image: and the priest stood in the entering of the gate with the six hundred men that qwere appointed with weapons of war. 18 And these went into Micah’s house, and fetched the carved image, the ephod, and the teraphim, and the molten image. Then said the priest unto them, What do ye? 19 And they said unto him, Hold thy peace, lay thine hand upon thy .|mouth, and go with us, and be to us a father and a priest: is it better for thee to be a priest unto the house of one man, or that thou he a priest unto a tribe and a family in Israel ? 20 And the priest’s heart was glad, and he took the ephod, and the teraphim, and the graven image, and went in the midst of the people. 21 So they turned and departed, and put the little ones and the cattle and the carriage before them. 22 1 And when they were a good way from the house of Micah, the men that were in the houses near to Micah’s house were gathered together, and overtook thechildrenof Dan. 23 And they cried unto the children of Dan. “And they turned their faces, and said unto Micah, What aileth thee, tthat thou comest with such a company ? 24 And he said, Ye have taken away my gods which I made, and t Heb. v4 aout” 28am. 7, 9, the priest, and ye are gone away: and what have T more? and what a this that ye say unto me, What aileth thee? 25 And the children of Dan said unto him, Let not thy voice be heard among us, lest tangry fellows run Secure : upon thee, and thou lose thy life, with the lives of thy houshold. 26 And the children of Dan went their way: and when Micah saw that : ey were too Strong for him, he ured and went back unto his house. ri And they took the things which ieah had made, and the priest which he had, and “eame unto Laish, Unto a people that ware at quiet and “and they smote them with 192 Before CHRIST about 1406 the erge of the sword, and burnt the city with fire. . 28 And there was no deliverer, because it was ‘far from Zidon, and they had no business with any man ; and it was in the valley that Vieth eo eet "by Beth-rehob. And they built a) ye ee city, and dwelt, therein. eae 29 And "they called the name of

tes eh the city ‘Dan, after the name of} chm Dan their father, who was born unto Israel: howheit the name of| the city was Laish at the first. 30 § And the children of Dan set up the graven image: and Jonathan, the son of Gershom, the son of Manasseh, he and his sons were priests) to the tribe of Dan ‘until the day of | *f‘,7? 5 > the captivity of the land. Seon ea sl. 31 And they set them up Micah’s graven image, which he made, 'all, the time that the house of God was in Shiloh. CHAPTER XIX. 1 A Levite goeth to Beth-lehem to fetch home his wife. 1 An old man entertaineth him at Gibeah, 22 The Gibeonites abuse his concubine to death. 29 Fe divideth her into twelve pieces, to send them to the twelve | tribes. Ae it came to pass in those | days, “when there was no king Js ch.i7, be in Israel, that there was a certain| 1) <?" Levite sojourning on the side of f ver. 7. 1 Josh. 18. 1. ch. 19.18. & 21, 12. mount Ephraim, who took to him tat Heb. « wo. concubine out of »Beth-lehem-judah. | Cubl ne, OF, 2 And his concubine played the oweine. whore against him, and went away. from him unto her father’s house to | Beth-lehem-judah, and was there | 'tfour whole months. [95 en 3 And her husband arose, and went mich after her, to speak tfriendly unto | vow °°’ her, and to bring her again, having | {Heh ther his servant with him, and a couple | Satu of asses: and she brought him into her father's house: and when the father of the damsel saw him, he rejoiced to meet him. 4 And his father in law, the damsel’s father, retained him; and he abode with him three days: so they did eat and drink, and lodged there. 5 1 And it eame to pass on the fourth day, when they arose early in the morning, that he rose up to depart: and the damsel’s father said unto his son in law, t¢Comfort thine | t Heb. heart with a morsel of bread, and Gen te a afterward go your way.

Tie ites: concubine Lev JUDGES XIX. 18 abused a efor | CURTST | about 1406 + Heb. is weak. | | Heb. it isthe pitehing time af the day. + Heb. fo thy tent. t Heb. fo over against. 4Josh. 18, 28. ¢ Josh. 15. 8, 53. eh. 1. 21. 2Sam. 5. 6. F Josh. 18. 28. 8 Josh. 18. 25. h Matt. 25. 43. Hebr. 13. 2. i Ps. 104. 23, 6 And they sat down, and did eat and drink both of them together : ‘or the damsel’s father had said unto the man, Be content, I pray thee, and tarry all night, and let thine {heart be merry. | 7 And when the man rose up to | depart, his father in law urged him: | therefore he lodged there again. S And he arose early in the morning on the fifth day to depart: and the damsel’s father said, Comfort |thine heart, I pray thee. And they ‘ltarried tuntil afternoon, and they did eat both of them. 9 And when the man rose up to depart, he, and his concubine, and his servant, his father in law, the damsel’s father, said unto him, Behold, now the day ‘draweth toward evening, I pray you tarry all night : behold, tthe day groweth to an end, lodge here, that thine heart may be merry; and to morrow get you early on your way, that thou mayest go thome. 10 But the man would not tarry that night, but he rose up and departed, and came tover against 4Jebus, which is Jerusalem ; and there were with him two asses saddled, his concubine also was with him. 11 And when they were by Jebus, the day was far spent; and the servant said unto his master, Come, I pray thee, and let us turn in into this city ˚of the Jebusites, and lodge in it. 12 And his master said unto him, We will not turn aside hither into the city of a stranger, that is not of the children of Israel; we will pass over ‘to Gibeah. 13 And he said unto his servant, Come, and let us draw near to one of these places to lodge all night, in Gibeah, or in SRamah. 14 And they passed on and went their way; and the sun went down upon them when they were by Giheah, which belongeth to Benjamin. 15 And they turned aside thither. to go in and to lodge in Gibeah : and when he went in, he sat kins down in a street of the city: for there was no man that "took them into his house to lodging. 16 4 And, behold, there came an old man from ‘his work out of the mount Ephraim ; and he sojourn Par ed in Gibeah: but the men of the p} . 7 P lace were Benjamites. 17 And when he had lifted up hig eyes, he saw a wayfaring man in the street of the city: and the old man said, Whither goest thou? and whence comest thou ? 18 And he said unto him, We are passing from Beth-lehem-judah toward the side of

mount Ephraim; from thence am I: and I went to Beth-lehem-judah, but I am now going to ‘the house of the Lorn; and there 7s no man that t receiveth me to house. 19 Yet there is both straw and provender for our asses ; and there is bread and wine also for me, and for thy handmaid, and for the young man which is with thy servants: there is no want of any thing. Be with thee; howsoever Jet all thy wants Jie upon me ; “only lodge not in the street. 2 21 2So he brought him into his house, and gave provender unto the asses: °and they washed their feet, and did eat and drink. . : 22 7 Now as they were making thew hearts merry, behold, ?the men 0 the city, certain ‘sons of Belial, beset the house round about, and beat at the door, and spake to the mastet of the house, the old man, saying) | | Bring forth the man that came into thine house, that we may know him. r of 293 And ‘the man, the maste! the house, went out unto them, an said unto them, Nay, my bet: nay, I pray you, do not so wickee 7 seeing that this man 1s come m mine house, * do not this folly. nier|* 24 "Behold, here is my dane a a maiden, and his concubines ain : I will bring out now, and “De at ye them, and do with them par seemeth good unto you: but © a this man do not tso vile 4 a a 25 But the men would not hear ae to him: so the man took his et A bine, and brought her forth “i nd” them; and they *knew abused her all the night u" morning: and when the day to spring, they let her go- —— field at even, which ias also onl 20 And the old man said, ! Peace|"3% 2 & eh © Gen. fo ey 7 : Ci, aby” Mi, bo ~ K Josh. It ch IRL Pais 1Sam.1.1; t Heb ge ch, vend | I | Gen. 62 Gen! | is John Ii | Hos 1.9 peut. 1ggam a a§ Get ot get 44 peut { et a | tel | iw | con!

Before CURIST about 106 rch, 20, 5. ch. 20. 6. Sce 1 Sam. heh. 20. 7. Prov. 13.10. “Deut. 13,19, Josh. 92, 19° ch. 91. 5, USam-11. 7, Yoh. 1a, 9 Tsam, 3 —o ’»,| from > Dan even to Beer-sheba, with , the land of Gilead, unto the Lorp -|°in Mizpeh. declareth his wrong. The Levite, in a general assembly, JUDGES XIX. 26 Then came the woman in the dawning of the day, and fell down at the door of the man’s house where her lord was, till it was light. 27 And her lord rose up in the morning, and opened the doors of the house, and went out to go his way: and, behold, the woman his concubine was fallen down at the door of the house, and her hands were upon the threshold. 28 And he said unto her, Up, and let us be going. But “none answered, ‘Then the man took her up upon an ass, and the man rose up, and gat him unto his place. 29 1 And when he was come into his house, he took a knife, and laid hold on his concubine, and *divided her, together with her bones, into twelves pieces, and sent her into all the coasts of Israel. 30 And it was so, that all that saw it said, There was no such deed done nor seen from the day that the children of Israel came up out of the! land of Egypt unto this day ; consider of it, take advice, and speak your minds. CHAPTER XX. 1 The Levite in a general assembly declareth his wrong. 8 The decree of the assembly, 12 The Benjamites, being cited, make head against the Israelites. 18 The Israelites in two battles lose forty thousand. 21 They destroy by a stratagem all the Benjamites, except six hundred. HEN *all the children of Israel went out, and the congregation was gathered together as one man, 2 And the chief of all the people, even of all the tribes of Israel, presented themselves in the assembly of the people of God, four hundred thousand footmen that drew sword. 3 (Now the children of Benjamin heard that the children of Israel Were gone up to Mizpeh.) ‘Then said the children of Israel, Tell ws, tow was this wickedness ? 4 And tthe Levite, the husband of the woman that was slain, Swered and said, ˚L ¢ beah that belongeth and ) aname into Gito Benjamin, | My concubine, to ladge. 5 . . 5 fAnd the men of Gibeah rose Hgamst me, and beset the house round about upon me by night, and thought to have slain me: and my concubine have they | forced, that she is dead. . 6 And ®T took my concubine, and cut her in pieces, and sent her throughout all the country of the inheritance of Israel: for they ‘have committed lewdness and folly in Israel. 7 Behold, ye are all children of Israel ; ‘give here your advice

and counsel, 8 4 And all the people arose as one man, saying, We will not any of us go to his tent, neither will we any | of us tum into his house. 9 But now this shal/ be the thing which we will do to Gibeah; ae 2i// go up by lot against it ; 10 And we will take ten men of an hundred throughout all the tribes | of Israel, and an hundred of a thou-_| sand, and a thousand out of ten! thousand, to fetch victual for the people, that they may do, when they | come to Gibeah of Benjamin, according to all the folly that they have wrought in Israel. 11 So all the men of Israel were gathered against the city, t knit together as one man. 12 {'And the tribes of Israel sent |!! men through all the tribe of BenJamin, saying, What wickedness js this that is done among you? 13 Now therefore deliver ws the men, “the children of Belial, which arein Gibeah, that we may put them to death, and ® put away evil from Israel. But the children of Benjamin would not hearken to the voice | of their brethren the children of Israel ; 14 But the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together out of the cities unto Gibeah, to 20 out to battle against the children of Israel. 15 And the children of Benjamin Were numbered at that time out of the cities twenty and six thousand men that drew sword, beside the inhabitants of G ibeah, which were numbered seven hundred chosen men. LG Among ‘all this people there were Seven hundred chosen men “letthandeds every one could sling stones at an hair breadth, and not Miss. 17 And the men of Israel, beside Before CHRIST about 1406 ach. 19 + He bled. 4 ch. 19. 20. 1 Josh. 7. 15. « ch. 19. 30. ® Deut 17.12. Same ee

The Benjamites defeat the Israelites. Before | CHRIST about 1406 Mw pver. 20 4 Nun. 97. 21. ch. 1. 1. | + Gen. 49, 27. * ver. 26, 27. t ver. 21. u ver. 18. ‘all these eere men of war. JUDGES XX. The Israelites, nbered four hunBenjamin, were nur i sword: dred thousand men that drew 18 § And the children of Israel arose. and Pwent up to the house of God, and “asked counsel of God, and said, Which of us shall go up first to the battle against the children of Benjamin ? And the Lorn said, Judah shall go up first. 19 And the children of Israel rose up in the morning, and encamped against Gibeah. 20 And the men of Israel went out to battle against Benjamin; and the men of Israel put themselves in array to fight against them at Gibeah. 21 And the children of Benjamin came forth out of Gibeah, and destroyed down to the ground of the Israelites that day twenty and two thousand men. 22 And the people the men of Israel encouraged themselves, and set their battle again in array in the place where they put themselves in array the first day. 23 (*And the children of Israel went up and wept before the Lorp until even, and asked counsel of the Lorp, saying, Shall I go up again to battle against the children of Benjamin my brother? And the Lorp said, Go up against him.) 24 And the children of Israel came near against the children of Benjamin the second day. 25 And *Benjamin went forth against them out of Gibeah the second day, and destroyed down to the ground of the children of Israel again eighteen thousand men; all these drew the sword. . 26 4 Then all the children of Israel, and all the people, "went up, and came unto the house of God, and wept, and sat there before the Lorp, and fasted that day until even, and * Josh. 18. 1. 18am. 4.3,4. y Josh. 24. 33, = Deut. 10. 8. © 1b 5, offered burnt offerings and = offerings before the Lorn. ae 27 And the children of Israel enguieon of the Lonp, (for *the ark a : eee io of God was there in 28 ¥ And Phinehas, the so: : . m of EleSaat the son of Aaron, “stood hefore i ie those days,) saying, Shall I yet again go out to battle against or shall I cease? And the Lon said, Go up; for to morrow [| wil deliver them into thine hand, round about Gibeah. 30 And the children of Israel went up against the children of Benjamin on the third day, and put themselves in array against Gibeah, as at other times. 31 And the children of Benjamin went out against the people, and were drawn away from the city; and they began tto smite of the people, and kill, as at other times, in the highways, of which one goeth up to 'the

house of God, and the other to Gibeah in the field, about thirty men of Israel. 32 And the children of Benjamin said, They are smitten down before us, as at the first. But the children of Israel said, Let us flee, and draw them from the city unto the highways. 33 And all the men of Israel rose up out of their place, and put themselves in array at Baal-tamar: and the liers in wait of Israel .came fort! out of their places, even out of the meadows of Gibeah. . ian 34 And there came against Gibeah Israel, and the battle was sore: they knew not that evil was them. Ae 35 And the Lorp smote Benjani" before Israel: and the cna Israel destroyed of the Benjane that day twenty and five thousa #3 and an hundred men: all these dre the sword. near saw that they were smitten : men of Israel gave place to the a jamites, because they trusted be + the liers in wait which they ba beside Gibeah. . 37 4And the liers in wait and rushed upon Gibeah; 2? liers in wait 'drew cthemseé and smote all the city with t of the sword. 838 Now there was an app Terae! "sign between the men of they tand the liers in wait, that Mi should make a great t flame hasted: d the 29 And Israel *set liers jn wait ten thousand chosen men out 0 bput}"j 36 So the children of Benjam?|, Iwes alond} ' he edge jot? ointed ; th}", by a tral, f Teh.) anilegyty Hoy Ateourdatn | alsa. f 1 Or, Dele smoke rise up out of the the children of Benjamin my brother, aa di y- el ‘ 39 And when the men of Israel) 4

Before cHuRIse about 1406 fh | Heb. fo smite the wounded. + Josh. 8. 20. { Ileb. (he whole consumption. 1] Or, from Menuchah, &e. f Heb. unto ®ch. 21, 19, “ch. 29, 1 | destroy the Benjamites. f Hel. torched Utem. over against. f Josh. 15. 32. ‘lmen of them. _|"to Benjamin to wite. JUD GES XX. The Benjamites’ desolation bewailed. retired in the battle, Benjamin hegan tto smite and kill of the men of [sracl about thirty persons: for they said, Surely they are smitten down before us, as in the first battle. 40 But when the flame began to arise up out of the city with a pillar of smoke, the Benjamites °* looked behind them, and, behold, tthe flame of the city ascended up to heaven. 41 And when the men of Israel turned again, the men of Benjamin were amazed: for they saw that evil twas come upon them. 42 Therefore they turned their backs hefore the men of Israel unto the way of the wilderness; but the battle overtook them; and them which came out of the cities they destroyed in the midst of them. 43 Thus they inclosed the Benjamites round about, and chased them, and trode them down ! with) ease tover against Gibeah toward the sunrising. 44 And there fell of Benjamin eighteen thousand men; all these were men of valour. 45 And they turned and fled toward the wilderness unto the rock | of *Rimmon: and they gleaned of them in the highways five thousand men ; and pursued hard after them unto Gidom, and slew two thousand 46 So that all which fell that day of Benjamin were twenty and five thousand men that drew the sword; all these were men of valour. 4'7 & But six hundred men turned and fled to the wilderness unto the rock Rimmon, and abode in the rock Rimmon four months. 48 And the men of Israel turned again upon the children of Benjamin, and smote them with the edge of the sword, as well the men of oy city, as the beast, and all that came to hand: also they set on fire all the cities that tthey came to. CHAPTER XXI. Ll The people bewail the desolation of Benjamin. 8 By the destruction of Jabesh-yilead they provide them Sour hundred wives. 16 They advise them t iis ribeesions that danced at Shiloh. sree the Vina OW “the men of Israel had : Sworn in Mizpeh, saying, There Shwuil not any of us give his daughter 2 And the people came *to the house of God, and abode there till even before God, and lifted up their voices, and wept sore ; 3 And said, O Lorp God of Israel, why is this come to pass in Israel, that there should be to day one tribe lacking in Israel ? 4 And it came to pass on the morrow, that

the people rose early, and ebuilt there an altar, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings. 5 And the children of Israel said, Who is there among all the tribes of Israel that came not up with the congregation unto the Lorn? ?For they had made a great oath concerning him that came not up to the Lorp to Mizpeh, saying, He shall surely be put to death. 6 And the children of Israel repented them for Benjamin their brother, and said, There is one tribe cut off from Israel this day. 7 How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing we have sworn by the Lorp that we will| not give them of our daughters to| wives ? 8 {| And they said, What one is there of the tribes of Israel that! came not up to Mizpeh to the Lorn? And, behold, there came none to the camp from *Jabesh-gilead to the assembly. 9 For the people were numbered, and, behold, there were none of the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead there. 10 And the congregation sent thither twelve thousand men of the valiantest, and commanded them, saying, ‘Go and smite the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead with the edge of the sword, with the women and the children. 11 And this is the thine that ye shall do, * Ye shall utterly destroy every male, and every woman that ‘hath lain by man. ~ 12 And they found amone the inhabitants of J) abesh-gilead four hundred tyoung virgins, that had known no man by lying with any male: and they brought them unto the cam to “Shiloh, which is in the land of Canaan. 13 And the whole congregation sent some ‘to speak to the children ‘that were in the rock of Benjamin Before CHRIST about 1406 See aed bch. 20. 18, 26. ¢2Sam. 24, 25. ˚1Sam.11.1. 3111. F ver. 5. & ch. 5.23, 1 Sam. 11.7. = Num. 31. 17. + Heb. knoweth the lying with ian. t Heb. young gins. & Josh. 1 1. ft Heb. ang spake and called. teh. 20. 47, \ | | women vir- |

JUDGES XXI._ to carry F the sivas oS Ts 8 of Mi 20
Therefore they commanded tho | |children of Benjamin, sayin 1] min came again at | and lie in wait in the vient “mn that time; and they gave them wives) 21 And see, and, behold, if ‘th a | which they had saved alive of the daughters of Shiloh come out mp = women of ‘Jabesh-gilead: and yet so dance in dances, then come ye out hy | they sufficed them not. of the vineyards, and catch you eyery| j°! b ver. & 15 And the people repented them | man his wife of the daughters of She for Benjamin, because that the Lorp loh, and go to the land of Benjamin had made a breach in the tribes of} 22 And it shall be, when their faIsrael. thers or their brethren come unto us 16 9 Then the elders of the con-|to complain, that we will say unto gregation said, How shall we do | them, ! Be favourable unto them for)! 0) for wives for them that remain, see- | our sakes : because we reserved not ann ing the women are destroyed out | to each man his wife in the war: for of Benjamin ? ye did not give unto them at this 17 And they said, There must be an time, that ye should be guilty. inheritance for them that be escaped} 23 And the children of Benjamin of Benjamin, that a tribe be not de-| did so, and took them wives, accordstroyed out of Israel. ing to their number, of them that 18 Howheit we may not give them danced, whom they caught: and iver te 4, | Wives of our daughters: 'for the chil-|they went and returned unto their dren of Israel have sworn, saying, inheritance, and "repaired the cities, Cursed be he that giveth a wife to|and dwelt in them. : Benjamin. 24 And the children of Israel de} | 19 Then they said, Behold, there| parted thence at that time, every is a feast of the Lorp in Shiloh | man to his tribe and to his family, ten fom tyearly in @ place which és on the}and they went out from thence Wor, taard | north side of Beth-el, 'on the east | every man to his inheritance. || ant mene. side 'of the highway that goeth up| 25 °Tn those days there was no Jeng eat ? from Beth-el to Shechem, and on |in Israel : Pevery man did that which "tet the south of Lebonah. was right in his own eyes. | The Benjamites are advised ‘call peaceably unto nor | Rimmon, and to cuniST |them. ss =| 1+ And Benja J Deut. 20. 10. agreed dl

Before aJudg. 2.16 tHeb.judyed vSee eJudg. 17. 8. CHRIST Sen, 12, 10, & 26, 1. 2 Kings 8.1. See Gen, 35. 19. *Judg. 5, 30." t Heb, were. THE or i. CHAPTER T. about. | Blimelech driven by fumine into Mouth, 1422 dieth there. A Mahlon and Chilion, having i) married wives of Moab, die also. 6 Naomi returning homeward, § dissuadeth her two daughters in law from going with her. 14 Orpah leaveth her, but Ruth with great constancy accompanicth her. 19 They two come lo Beth-lehem, where they are gladly received. Noe it came to pass in the days| when *the judges truled, that) there was »a famine in the land. And a certain man of ˚Beth-lehemjudah went to sojourn in the country of Moab, he, and his wife, and his two sons. 2 And the name of the man «ras Elimelech, and the name of his wife Naomi, and the name of his two sons Mahlon and Chilion, “Ephrathites of Beth-lehem-judah. And they came ‘into the country of Moab, and teontinued there. 3 And Elimelech Naomi’s husband died; and she was left, and her two sons. 4 And they took them wives of the women of Moab; the name of the one was Orpah, and the name of the other Ruth: and they dwelled there about ten years, 5 And Mahlon and Chilion died also both of them; and the woman was left of her two sons and her husband. 6 {i Then she arose with her daughters in law, that she might return from the country of Moab: for she had heard in the country of Moab how that the Lon had Tyisited his People in & giving them bread. Wherefore she went forth out of the place where she was, and her two daughters in law with her; and they went on the way to return unto the land of J udah. 8 And Naomi said unto her two "daughters in law, "Go, return each to hor mother's house: 'the Lop deal kindly with you, as yo haye {dealt with "the dead, and with me, L. BOOK fr J | 9 The Lorp grant you that ye may find 'rest, each of you in the house of her husband. Then she their voice, and wept. 10 And they said unto her, Surely we will return with thee unto thy people. . 11 And Naomi said, Turn again, | my daughters: why will ye go with me? are there yet any more sons in| my womb, “that they may be your | husbands ? | 12 Turn again, my daughters, go your way; for I am too old to have an husband. If I should say, I have hope, "if I should have an} | husband also to night, and should also bear sons ; 13 Would ye ttarry for them till they were grown? would ye stay for | them from having husbands ? nay, my daughters; for tit grieveth me| of the Lorn is gone out against me. 14 And they lifted up their

voice, and wept again: and Orpah kissed her mother in law; but Ruth ˚clave unto her. ter in law is gone back unto her people, and unto Pher gods: %re turn thou after thy sister in law. 16 And Ruth said, "'Intreat me not to leave thee, or to return from following after thee: for whither thou goest, T will go; and where thou lodgest, I will lodge: ‘thy shall be m si Y people y people, and thy God my God: : : 17 Where thou diest, will Ldie, and there will T be buried: ¢ the Lorn do so to me, and nore also, if owdhe but death part thee and me Ls “When she saw that she twas stedfastl Y minde “Oo wi : then she tcc . it ee. LOS So they two went wntil they “ume to Bethlehom, And it eame to pass, when they were come to a kissed them; and they lifted up|:cn much for your sakes that "the hand |, 15 And she said, Behold, thy sis-| Before CHRIST about 1312 mGen. 3. Deut 25. | Or, if I rrere band. + Heb. hope. t Heb. Ihave much LitterProv. 17. © 1g 2b P Judg. 11.2 2 Rings a. ah w Nets Sh Dy t Ueb. with an hus- |

Ruth gleaneth in the fields of Boaz ; RUTH I. who shews her great farcur petore | Beth-lehem, that “all the city was cnn T | moved about them, and they said, 1312 |¥ 7s this Naomi? Renee 20 And she said unto them, Call » See lsai23.7. | me not ' Naomi, call me ' Mara: for iThatis, |the Almighty hath dealt very bit-| Pleasant. oar i bd || That is terly with me. ab 31. 21 I went out full, 2and the Lorp hath brought me home again empty: why then eall ye me Naomi, secing the Lorn hath testified against me, and the Almighty hath afflicted me! 22 So Naomi returned, and Ruth the Moabitess, her daughter in law, with her, which returned out of the country of Moab: and they came to Exod. 9.31,| Beth-lechem *in the beginning of ch.2.23. | barley harvest. 2Sam. 21.9. CHAPTER II. 1 Ruth gleaneth in the fields of Boaz. 4 Boaz taking knowledge of her, 8 sheweth her great favour. 18 That which she got, she carrieth to Naomi. “ch. 3, 2, 12. ND Naomi had a *kinsman of her husband’s, a mighty man of wealth, of the family of Elime: eh 42. lech; and his name was ! Boaz. Matti.5 | 2 And Ruth the Moabitess said unto Naomi, Let me now go to the stev. 19.9, |field, and ‘glean ears of corn after him in whose sight I shall find grace. And she said unto her, Go, my daughter. 3 And she went, and came, and gleaned in the field after the reap1 Heb hap | ers: and her thap was to light on a part of the field belonging unto Boaz, who was of the kindred of Elimelech. 49 And, behold, Boaz came from Beth-lehem, and said unto the reap«ps i27.¢.)ers, “The Lorp de with you. And they answered him, The Lonp bless thee. 5 Then said Boaz unto his servant that was set over the reapers, Whose damsel ?s this é 6 And the servant that was set over the reapers answered and said, It ts the Moabitish damsel ¢ that came back with Naomi out of the country of Moab: 7 And she said, I pray you, let me glean and gather after the reapers among the sheaves: so she came and hath continued even from the morning until now, that she tarried a little in the house. 8 Then said Boaz unto Ruth, Hearest thou not, my daughter! Go not 2 Thess. 3. 16. ech. 1. 22. to glean in another field, neither go from hence, but abide here fast by my maidens : § Let thine eyes de on the field that they do reap, and go thou after them: have I not charged the young men that they shall not touch thee $ and when thou art athirst, go unto the vessels, and drink of that which the young men have drawn. 10'Then she ffell on her face, and bowed herself to the ground, and said unto him, Why

have I found grace in thine eyes, that thou shouldest take knowledge of me, seeing I am a stranger 3 11 And Boaz answered and said unto her, It hath fully been shewed me, fall that thou hast done unto thy mother in law since the death of thine husband: and ow thou hast left thy father and thy mother, and the land of thy nativity, and art come unto a people which thou knewest not heretofore. 12 » The Lorp recompense thy work, and a full reward be given thee of the Lorn God of Israel, iunder whose. wings thou art come |' to trust. 18 Then she said, '*Let me find favour in thy sight, my lord ; for that thou hast comforted -me, and for that thou hast spoken + friendly unto thine handmaid, 'though I be not like unto one of thine handmaidens. 14 And Boaz said unto her, At mealtime come thou hither, and eat of the bread, and dip thy morsel in the vinegar. And she sat beside the reapers: and he reached her parched corn, and she did eat, and mwas sufficed, and left. 15 And when she was risen up to glean, Boaz commanded his young men, sayifg, Let her glean even among the sheaves, and | reproach her not: 16 And let fall also some of the handfuls of purpose for her, and leave them, that she may glean them, and rebuke her not. 17 So she gleaned in the field until even, and beat out that she had gleaned: and it was about an ephah of barley. 18 4 And she took 7¢ up, and went into the city: and her mother-inflSam.is 23. &ech. 1.141) 17. @Or, F fn JSevour. ¥ Gen. 31 1s. LL + Heb. tot heart, Gen Hi Judg. la} 173955 5 ai. ™ ver. Ik t Heb. a» her nic

Ruth lieth at the fect of Boaz. RUTH II. i im for a kinsman. She claimeth him for a kinsma Before CHRIST about 1312 aver, MM. over. 10. Vs, 41. 1. 2Sam, 2. 5. Job 20, 153. a Prov. 17.17. roh. 3,9 & 4.6. 1 Or, one that hath right to redeem: See Lev. 25. 25. Or, fall upon Mee. = 1Cor. 7. 36. 1 Tim. 5. 8. beh. 1.9. l Or, up , u, the clothes, “al are on tts feet. law saw what she had gleaned: and she brought forth, and gaye to her "that she had reserved after she was sufficed. 19 And her mother in Jaw said unto her, Where hast thou gleaned to-day? and where wroughtest thou? blessed be he that did ˚take knowledge of thee. And she shewed her mother in law with whom she had wrought, and said, The man’s name with whom I wrought to day 7s Boaz. 20 And Naomi said untoher daughter in law, ? Blessed be he of the Lorn, who “hath not left off his kindness to the living and to the dead. And Naomi said unto her, The man is near of kin unto us, ‘lone of our next kinsmen. 21 And Ruth the Moabitess said, He said unto me also, Thou shalt keep fast by my young men, until they have ended all my harvest. 22 And Naomi said unto Ruth her daughter in law, J¢ is good, my daughter, that thou go out with his maidens, that they "meet thee not in any other field. 23 So she kept fast by the maidens of Boaz to glean unto the end of barley harvest and of wheat harvest ; and dwelt with her mother in law. OHAPTER III. 1 By Naomi’s instruction, 5 Ruth lieth at Bouz’s feet. 8 Boaz acknowledgeth the right of a kinsman. 14 He sendeth her away with six measures of barley. aE Naomi her mother in law said unto her, My daughter, *shall I not seek >rest for thee, that it may be well with thee ? 2 And now is not Boaz of our kindred, ‘with whose maidens thou wast? Behold, he winnoweth barley to night in the threshinefloor. 3 Wash thyself therefore, 4 and: anoint thee, and put thy raiment upon thee, and get thee down to the floor: du¢ make not thyself known unto the man, until he shall have done eating and drinking. 4 And it shall be, when he lieth down, that thou shalt mark the place where he shall lie, and thou shalt go in, and ‘uncover his feet, and lay thee down; and he will tell thee what thou shalt do. 5 And she said unto her, All that thou Sayest unto me I will do. > And she went down unto the ters did according to all that her mother in law bade her. 7 And when Boaz had eaten and drunk, and ¢his heart was merry, he went to lie down at the end of the heap of corn: and she came softly, and uncovered his feet, and Jaid her down. . 8 7 And it came to pass at

midnight, that the man was afraid, and ‘turned himself: and, behold, a woman lay at his feet. 9 And he said, Who art thou? And she answered, I am Ruth thine handmaid: fspread therefore thy skirt over thine handmaid; for thou art "8a near kinsman. 10 And he said, » Blessed é¢ thou |, of the Lorp, my daughter: for thou |, hast shewed more kindness in the latter end than iat the beginning, |‘ inasmuch as thou followedst not young men, whether poor or rich. 11 And now, my daughter, fear not ; I will do to thee all that thou requirest: for all the tcity of my people doth know that thou art *a virtuous woman. 12 And now it is true that I am thy ‘near kinsman: howbeit ™there is a kinsman nearer than I. 13 Tarry this night, and it shall be in the morning, that if he will "perform unto thee the part of a lonsman, well; let him do the kinsman’s part: but if he will not do the part of a kinsman to thee, then will I do the part of a kinsman to thee, °as the Lorn liveth: lie down until the morning. 14 4 And she lay at his feet until the morning: and she rose up before one could know another. And he said, PLet it not be known that a woman came into the floor. 15 Also he said, Bring the "vail that thow hast upon thee, and hold it. And when she held it, he measured six measures of barley, and laid won her: and she went into 16 And when mother in law, the city. she came to her she said, Who art thou, my daughter? And she told her all that the man had done to her. 17 And she said, These six measures of barley gave he me; for he not empty unto thy said to me, Go mother in law. Before CHRIST about 1312 = e Judg. 19. 6, 9, 22. 2 Sam. 13. 28. Esth. 1. 10. ll Or, took hold on. £ Ezek. 16. 8. ll Or, one that t Heb. gate. k Prov. 12. 4. l ver. 9. mech. 4. 1. \ = Deut. 25. 5. h. 5 ch. 4.5. Matt. 22. 24. ° Judg. 8. 19. Jer. 4. 3. P Rom. 12. 17. & 14. 16. apron.

The nearest of kin declining ‘t, RUTH I. =e Boas taketh p 1g Then said she, ‘Sit still, my daughter, until thou know how the matter will fall: for the man will not be in rest, until he have finished the thing this day. CHAPTER IV. ; 1 Boaz calleth into judgment the next kinsman. 6 He refuseth the redemption according to the manner in Israel, 9 Boaz buyeth the inheritance. 11 He marrieth Ruth. 13 She beareth Obed the grandfather of David. 18 The generation of Pharez. HEN went Boaz up to the gate, and sat him down there: and, behold, *the kinsman of whom Boaz spake came by; unto whom he said, Ho, such a one! turn aside, sit down here. And he turned aside, and sat down. 2 And he took ten men of *the elders of the city, and said, Sit ye down here. And they sat down. 3 And he said unto the kinsman, Naomi, that is come again out of the country of Moab, selleth a parcel of land, which was our brother Elimelech’s : 4 And tI thought to advertise thee, saying, ‘Buy i “before the inhabitants, and before the elders of my people. If thou wilt redeem ‘it, redeem it: but if thou wilt not redeem it, then tell me, that I may know: *for there is none to redeem it beside thee; and I am after thee. And he said, I will redeem #. 5 Then said Boaz, What day thou buyest; the field of the hand of Naomi, thou must buy 7 also of Ruth the Moabitess, the wife of the dead, ‘fen. 3 f, |'to raise up the name of the dead eh. 3.18 |upon his inheritance. 3| 6 1&And the kinsman said, I cannot redeem i¢ for myself, lest I mar mine own inheritance: redeem thou my right to thyself; for I cannot redeem if, 7 " Now this was the manner in former time in Israel concerning redeeming and concerning changin for to confirm all things; a ae plucked off his shoe, and gave it to his neighbour: and this was a testimony in Israel, 8 Therefore the kinsman said unto B it for : on, Pree for thee. So he drew 9 And Boaz said and wnto all the nesses this day, Before CHRIST about wl @ Ps. 37. 3, 5. ech. 3. 12, b] Kings21.8. ‘Prov. 31. 23. + Heb. I said Twill reveal in thine ear. Jer. 32.7, 8, 4 Gen. 23, 18, * Lev, 25, 25, 4 Deut. 25. 9% 1, unto the elders, people, Ye are witthat I have bought | Jesse begat “David. _ t-te all that zas Elimelech’s, an was Chilion’s and M hand of Naomi. 10 Moreover Ruth the Moa}; the wife of Mahlon, have I om to be my wife, to raise up the ian of the dead upon his inheritance ‘that the name of the dead be not): cut off from among his brethren and from the gate of his place; ye are witnesses this day. 11 And all the people that were jn the gate, and the elders,

said, 1. are witnesses. “The Lorp make the woman that is come into thine house like Rachel and like Leah, which two did 'build the house of Israel: and 'do thou worthily in ™ Ephratah, and the famous in BethIchem : 12 And let thy house be like the house of Pharez, "whom Tamar bare unto Judah, of ˚the seed which the Lorp shall give thee of this young woman. 13 T So Boaz ?took Ruth, and she was his wife: and when he went in unto her, ‘the Lorp gave her conception, and she bare a son. 14 And ‘the women said unto Naomi, Blessed b¢ the Lor, which hath not tleft thee this day without a ‘kinsman, that his name may be famous in Israel. 15 And he shall be unto thee @ restorer of thy life, and ta nouris'< of tthine old age: for thy daughterin-law, which loveth th *hetter to thee than seven Sons, borne him. ican 16 And Naomi took the child, laid it in her bosom, and becam? nurse unto it. , 17 t And the women her neigh gave it a name, saying, There * all th j ahlon’s, of the path son born to Naomi; and they © “f his name Qbed: he és the father ˚ Jesse, the father of David. 18 % Now these are the 8 tions of Pharez: "Phares Hezron, 19 And Hezron begat Ra Ram begat Amminadab, 20 And Amminadab begat ik 7100)" shon, and Nahshon begat ? “ 21 And Salmon begat Boa Boaz begat Obed, tut}, b » Dif LPs p at ee, which 38}, ence , begat m, and d acl! ~~ Vtg f Cini) Any My Qe ™ | Devt, ‘Deut. 9. | 10r, oti riley, Poicer, ™ Gon, dl a) t Hepa lain by name, "Gen, 1 Chrous Matt. Lt ©]San.23) Paha Gen, 8.1 &Bb r Juke) Tom Lh + Heb. toceiat thet. [ Or, re deen. 22 And Obed begat Jes : yw ee df

Before CURIST about 1171 «1 Chron. 6. 2, 3. » Ruth 1, 2. © Exod. 23.14. Deut. 16. 16. Luke 2, 41. t Heb. from year to year. 4 Deut. 1, 5, * Josh. 18. 1. 4 Or, adouble tion. € Gen. 30. 2. t Heb. angered hee, nger* Job 24. a1. 10r, from time that "Ruth 4.15, THE FIRST BOOK OF SAMUEL, OTHERWISE CALLED, THE CHAPTER T. l Elkanah a Levite, having two wives, worshippeth yearly at Shiloh. 4 He cherisheth TTannah, though barren, and provoked by Peninnah, 9 Hannah in grief prayeth for a child, \2 Eli first rebuking her, aflerwards blesseth her. 19 Hannah having born Samuel, stayeth at home till he be weaned. 24 She presenteth him, according to her. vow, to the LORD. OW there was a certain man of Ramathaim-zophim, of mount Ephraim, and his name 2as *Elkanah, the son of Jeroham, the son of Elihu, the son of Tohu, the son of Zuph, Pan Ephrathite : 2 And he had two wives; the name of the one was Hannah, and the name of the other Peninnah: and Peninnah had children, but Hannah had no children. 3 And this man went up out of his city *tyearly 4to worship and to sacrifice unto the Lorp of hosts in *Shiloh. And the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, the priests of the Lorn, were there. 4 41 And when the time was that :| Elkanah ‘offered, he gave to Peninnah his wife, and to all her sons and her daughters, portions : 5 But unto Hannah he gave 'a worthy portion; for he loved Hannah: &but the Lorp had shut up her womb. 6 And her adversary also t"provoked her sore, for to make her fret, because the Lorv had shut up her womb, 7 And as he did so year by year, "Twhen she went up to the house of the Lorn, so she provoked her ; therefore she wept, and did not eat. 8 Then said Elkanah her husband to her, Hannah, why weepest thou ? and why eatest thou not? and why is thy heart grieved ; am not I ‘better to thee than ten sons? 9 I So Hannah rose up after they had caten in Shiloh, and after they FIRST BOOK OF THE KINGS. had drunk. Now Eli the priest sat upon a seat by a post of ‘the temple of the Lorn. 10 'And she was tin bitterness of soul, and prayed unto the Lorp, and | wept sore. 11 And she ™vowed a vow, and said, O Lorn of hosts, if thou wilt indeed "look on the affliction of thine handmaid, and °remember me, and not forget thine handmaid, but wilt give unto thine handmaid ta man child, then I will give him unto the Lorp all the days of his life, and ?there shall no rasor come upon his head. 12 And it came to pass, as she tcontinued praying before the Lorn, that Eli marked her mouth. 13 Now Hannah, she

spake in her heart; only her lips moved, but her voice was not heard: therefore Eli thought she had been drunken. 14 And Eli said under her, How long wilt thou be drunken? put away thy wine from thee. 15 And Hannah answered and said, No, my lord, I am a woman tof a sorrowful spirit: I have drunk neither wine nor strong drink, but have ‘poured out my soul before the Lorp. 16 Count not thine handmaid for a daughter of "Belial: for out of the abundance of my "complaint and grief have I spoken hitherto. 17 Then Eli answered and said. aoe in peace : and tthe God of Is. rael grant thee th etition thou hast asked af hea. ae 18 And she said, "Let thine handmaid find grace in thy sight. So the woman *went her way, and did eat, and her countenance was no more sad. 19 4 And they rose up in the mornng early, and worshipped before the ORD, and returned, and came to i Before CHRIST about 1171 ee k ch. 3. 3. 1 Job 7. 11. & 0. 10. 1. t Heb. bitter Numb. 30.3. Judg. 11. 30= Gen. 29. 32. 30. 22. t Heb. seed of men p Numb. 6. 5. Tudg. 13. 5. + Heb. muttiplied to pray. t Heb. hard of spirit. a Ps. 62. 8. & 142. 2. ¥ Deut. 13. 13. Ul Or, meditation. * Judg. 18. 6. Mark 5. 34. Luke 7. 50. & 8 48. © Ps. 20. 4, 5. « Gen. 33. 15. Ruth 2 13. x Eccles. 9. 7.

Hannah's song of thanksgiving. J. SAMUEL I. The wicked) Before CHRIST sbout 1171 SS — y Gen. 4. 1. + Gen. 30. 22. Heb. in revolution of v Luke 2. 22. ever. 11, 28. & ch, 2.11, 18. &31. a Exod. 21. 6. «Numb. 30.7. £2Sam. 7. 25. 6 Deut. 12. 5, 6, 11. h Josh. 18. 1. i Luke 2. 22, k Gen. 42. 15. 2 Kings 2. 2, 4, 6. 1 Matt. 7. 7. .™ ver. 1], 22. 1Or,returned him, whom T have obtained by petition, ta the LORD. 4 Or, hewwhomT have oh-, tained by petition shalt be returned. > Gen, 24, 25, 62. ® Phil. 4. 6, » See Luke 1. }, &e. © Ps. 92,10, & 112. 9, 4 Ps, 9, 14, & Li ‘Deut. 4. 35, 2Sam, 22,39, Ramah: and Elkanah i t their house to Ca aie yknew Hannah his wife; Lorp remembered her. 20 Wherefore it came to pass, twhen the time was come about after Hannah had conceived, that she bare a son, and called his name iSamuel, saying, Because 1 have asked him of the Lorp. 21 And the man Elkanah, and all his house, *went up to offer unto the Lorp the yearly sacrifice, and his vow. 92 But Hannah went not up; for she said unto her husband, L will not go wp until the child be weaned, and then I will ˚bring him, that he may appear before the Lorn, and there ‘abide “for ever. 23 And ˚Elkanah her husband said unto her, Do whatseemeth theegood; tarry until thou have weaned him ; fonly the Lorn establish his word. So the woman abode, and gave her son suck until she weaned him. 24 “| And when she had weaned him, she *took him up with her, with three bullocks, and one ephah of flour, and a bottle of wine, and brought him unto " the house of the Lorp in Shiloh: and the child was young. 25 And they slew a bullock, and ‘brought the child to Eli. 26 And she said, O my lord, ¥ as thy soul liveth, my lord, I am the woman that stood by thee here, praying unto the Lorp. 27 '¥or this child I prayed ; and the Lorp hath given me my petition which I asked of him: 28 ™ Therefore also I have "lent him to the Lorn; as long as he liveth 'he shall be lent to the Lorp. And he "worshipped the Lorn there, CHAPTER II. 1 Pag a gs in thankfulness. 12 The 20 By Eilts blowing Hameed nee ey Sul, 22 Eli renroveth. hi, phecy against Eli's house, ei AN? Hannah * prayed, and said, My heart rejoiceth in the mine horn is exalted in the ORD: My mouth is enlarged over mine enemies ; because I 4 rejoice 2 “a salvation, i here 18 none holy ag : for there is ‘none besi i rd saa Lonp, 18 there any rock like our God the man that sacrificed, 3 Talk no more so exece ly; let not tarrogancy your mouth; for the Lo of knowledge, and by are weighed. 4 The bows of the mighty are

broken, and they that stumbled are girded with strength, : 5 'They that were full have hired out themselves for bread ; and they that were hungry ceased: so that Xthe barren hath born seven; and ‘she that hath many children js waxed feeble. 6 ™The Lorp killeth, and maketh alive: he bringeth down to the grave, and bringeth up. 7 The Lorp "maketh poor, and maketh rich: °he bringeth low, and lifteth up. 8 He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, and lifteth up the beggar from the dunghill, 4to set them among princes, and to make theni inhent RD ig 9 God of the earth ave the Lonrp’s, and he hath set the world upon them. _ 9 *He will keep the feet of his in darkness; for by strength shall no man prevail. 10 The adversaries of the Lox *the Lorp shall judge the unto his king, and ¥ exalt the hora of his anointed. h 11 And Elkanah went to Rama to his house. e Eli minister unto the Lozp before the priest. 12 f Now the sons of Eli moore’ sis of Belial; >they knew not the gen 13 And the priest’s custom ne the people was, that, when. any ee offered sacrifice, the priest's 8° ie came, while the flesh was eae ing, with a fleshhook of three in his hand ; : aM, 14 And he struck # into te Eat or kettle, or caldron, or pots vest the fleshhook brought up the fi 7 in took for himself. So they © sot Shiloh unto all the Israelites came thither. at, 15 Also before they cburnt thes to the priest’s servant came, ne flesh him actions | q men|t the throne of glory: for * the pillars |"yeaus saints, and the wicked shall be silent shall be *broken to pieces; “out of heaven shall he thunder upon them: | ends of}"; the earth; and he shall give strength ; 2 And the child did)'e a ry @ - io ess of Ep, line ae : Sing, Mg proud. Come out of "Ds. ay yy Sy Luke), 5 Peng “Tsai Jor, hig Deutz y| Jobs. ie Nos. 6.1, "Joba, © PS B7, PPS IATA Dan. 4.1} Luke, dt Job 7, rJobaRAie 5 3 102.5 1045, Heb. 1.3 #Ps MILE 1d

Ei reproveth them. I . SAMUEL II. A prophecy against Eli's house. Before CHRIST about 1164 — t ich. as on the day. 4Gen. 6. IL. * Mal. 2. 8. fryer. 11. « Lexod, 20. 4. 2Sam. 6. 14. beh. 1. 3. 1 Gen. 14. 19. 1 Or, petition which she asked, §€. k ch. 1, 28. 1 Gen, 21. 1. m ver. 26. ch. 3. 19. Judg. 13. 24. Luke 1. 80. & 2, 40. » See Exod. 38. 8. t Heb. assembled by troops. 1 Or, I hear evil words of you. § Or, tocry out. oe Num. 15. 30. pJosh. 11. 20. Proy. 5. 10. aver. 21. © Proy. 3. 4. Luke 2. Acts 2. 47. Kom. 14. 18. *1 Kings 13.1. | * Exod. 4. 14, 27. to roast for the priest; for he will not have sodden flesh of thee, but raw. 16 And ?fany man said unto him, Let them not fail to burn the fat tpresently, and then take as much as thy soul desireth ; then he would answer him, Nay; but thou shalt give it me now: and if not, I will take i¢# by force, 17 Wherefore the sin of the young men was very great 'before the Loro: for men °abhorred the offering of the Lorn. 18 4] But Samuel ministered before the Lorn, being a child, % girded with a linen ephod. 19 Moreover his mother made him a little coat, and brought 7 to him from year to year, when she "came up with her husband to offer the yearly sacrifice. 20 4{ And Eli 'blessed Elkanah and his wife, and said, The Lorp give thee seed of this woman for the "loan which is 'lent to the Lorn. And they went. unto their own home. 21 And the Lorp 'visited Hannah, so that she conceived, and bare three sons and two daughters. And the child Samuel ™grew before the Lor. 22 | Now Eli was very old, and heard all that his sons did unto all Israel ; and how they lay with "the women that tassembled a¢ the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. 23 And he said unto them, Why do ye such things? for "T hear of your evil dealings by all this people. 24 Nay, my sons ; for it is no good report that I hear: ye make the Lorn's people 'to transgress. 25 If one man sin against another, the judge shall judge him: but if a man °sin against the Lorn, who shall intreat for him? Notwithstanding they hearkened not unto the voice of their father, P because the Lorp would slay them. 26 And the child Samuel 'grew on, and was Tin favour both with the Lorp, and also with men. 27 4° And there came a man of God unto Eli, and said unto him, Thus saith the Lonp, 'Did I plainly appear unto the house of thy father, when they were in Egypt in Pharaoh's_ house ? 28 And did I "choose him out of all the tribes of Israel to be my priest, to offer upon mine altar, to burn incense, to wear an ephod before me ? and *did I give unto the house of thy

father all the offerings made by fire of the children of Israel ? 29 Wherefore *kick ye at my sacrifice and at mine offering, which I have commanded 7m my “habitation ; and honourest thy sons above me, to make yourselves fat with the chiefest of all the offerings of Tsrael my people ? 30 Wherefore the Lorp God of Israel saith, *I said indeed that thy house, and the house of thy father, should walk before me for ever: but now the Lorp saith, ’ Be it far from me ; for them that honour me ˚I will honour, and ‘they that despise me shall be lightly esteemed. 31 Behold, *the days come, that I will cut off thine arm, and the arm of thy father’s house, that there shall not be an old man in thine house. 32 And thou shalt see 'an enemy in my habitation, in all the 2wealth: which God shall give Israel: and there shall not be ‘an old man in thine house for ever. 33 And the man of thine, whom I shall not cut off from mine altar, shall be to consume thine eyes, and to grieve thine heart: and all the inerease of thine house shall die tin the flower of their age. 34 And this shall be Sa sign unto thee, that shall come upon thy two sons, on Hophni and Phinehas ; ®in one day they shall die both of them. 35 And ‘I will raise me up a faithful priest, that shall do according to that which is in mine heart and in my mind: and ¥I will build him a sure house; and he shall walk before 'mine anointed for ever. 36 ™ And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left in thine house shall come and crouch to him for a piece of silver and a morsel of bread, and shall say, tPut me, I pray thee, into "one of the priests’ oftices, that I may eat a piece of bread.

CHAPTER III. 1 How the word of the Lord was first revealed to Samuel. 11 God telleth Samuel the destruction of Eli’s house. 15 Samuel, though loth, telleth Eli the vision. 19 Samuel groweth in credit. Before CILRIST about 1165 e—S+¥_E——_S” u Ex. 28.1, 4, Numb. ), 10. & 18. B— 19. y Deut. 32. 15, * Deut. 12. 5,6. * Exod. 29. 9, b Jer. 18.9, 10. © Ps. 18.20. & 91. 14. 4 Mal. 2. 9. ©1Kings2.27. Ezek. 44.10 See ch. 4.11, 18, 20. & 14. 3. & 22. 18, &e. Il Or, the affliction of the tabernacle, Jor alt the wealth which God would have given Israel. f 2 Zech. 8. + Heb. men. 81 Kings13.3. heh. 4. 11. 11 Kings 2.35. * 1 Chron. 29. 2. Ezek. 44.15. k2Sam. 7-11 7. Kings 11. 1 38. 2. £18. t Heb. Join. | Or, somethat about the priesthood.

God calleth Samuel. J]. SAMUEL I. The Israclites an ig 1 Or, Thus did Samuel before he knew the LORD, and before the word of the LORD was revealed sent kim. (SeeActs 19.2. 62 Kings 2), 12, gs 21 Jer. 19. 3, « |he could not see ; ND “the child Samuel ministered unto the Lorp before Eli. And the word of the Lorp was precious in those days; there was no open vision. 2, And it came when Eli as lai cand his eyes began to pass at that time, d down in his place, to wax dim, that 3 And ere ‘the lamp of God went 43 /out ¢in the temple of the Lorp, where the ark of God «was, and Samuel was laid down to sleep ; 4 That the Lorp called Samuel : and he answered, Here am I. 5 And he ran unto Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou calledst me. And he said, I called not ; lie down again. And he went and lay down. 6 And the Lorp called yet again, Samuel. And Samuel arose and went to Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou didst call me. And he answered, I called not, my son ; lie down again. 7 'Now Samuel ‘did not yet know the Lorn, neither was the word of the Lorp yet revealed unto him. 8 And the Lorp called Samuel again the third time. And he arose and went to Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou-didst call me. And Eli perceived that the Lonp had called the child. 9 Therefore Eli said unto Samuel, Go, lie down: and it shall be, if he call thee, that thou shalt say, Speak, Lorp ; for thy servant heareth. So Samuel went and lay down in his place. 10 And the Lorp came, and stood and called as at other times, Samuel, Samuel. Then Samuel answered, Speak; for thy servant heareth, 11 {And the Lonp said to Samuel Behold, I will do a thing in Israel, at which both the ears of every one that heareth it shall tingle, a ear day Iwill perform against seca o, ie I have spoken . 01 : gin, Iwi also make an eran have told him that I 13 liPoy I house for ever f or th he Inoweth ; ee Shui, Eli's house "shall not be pur lant sacrifice nor offering for anil with iy 15 4 And Samuel lay unt my morning, and opened the atte Ty the house of the Lory. Andg ai Ny feared to shew Eli the vision me i " 16 Then Eli called Samuel, ayy) said, Samuel, my son. And] swered, Here am I. 17 And he said, What is the thin that the LORD hath said unto thee? I pray thee hide i not from mo: °God do so to thee, and tmore algo, if thou hide any ' thing from me of all the things that he said unto thes, 18 And Samuel told him * every whit, and hid nothing from him, And he said, PIt 7s the Lorn: let him do what seemeth him good. Ne an. 19 { And Samuel ‘grew, and ‘the|se Lorp was with him, ‘and did

let|’ none of his words fall to the ground. 20 And all Israel *from Dan even to Beer-sheba knew that Samuel was ‘established to be a prophet of the Lorp. . . 31 And the Lorp appeared again in Shiloh: for the Lozp reveale himself to Samuel in Shiloh by “the word of the Lorn. CHAPTER IV 1 The Israelites are overcome by the Philislines at Eben-ezer. 3 They fetch the vf , ilistines. 10 They hate he tere Of take, FTP and Phinchas are slain ae his nok 15 Phiehice bach uraged in her rt vail with Ichabod, dieth. ‘tram ND the word of Samuel "'ca to allIsrael. Now Israel We" out against the Ph a and pitched beside * Ebene ek. the Philistines pitched in APY. 9 And the Philistines ay and selves in array against oP nal sts when ‘they joined battle, a aD smitten before the Philistine feld they slew of tthe army 7 about four thousand Me: agi 3 J And when the people rs Jer?! into the camp, the ¢ ane } said, Wherefore hath f ph smitten us to day before listines? Let us * the covenant of the Shiloh unto us, that, among us, it may sav? jlistines to battle, f “Tuy thins 10 a Mes. 114, na Words, PIobLa! I, ‘Judy a. Wr, fat fil ab I yen hand of our ene rs 4. So the people sen they might bring /r™

| he ark of God taken. Before CHRIST about 1141 »aSam. 6. 2. Ps, 00, 1. & m9. ¢Rxod. 25. 18, 22, Numb. 7. 09. ¢ Heb. yesterday, or, the third day. 41 Cor. 16. 13. *Judg. 13.1, t Heb. be men, Ps. 78. 64. t Heb. died. 12 Sam. 1, 2, * ch. 3, 9, t Heb. stooa, .| and ‘Israel was smitten, and they | of God was taken, and because of: -|fled every man into his tent: and I. SAMUEL IV. Dagon falleth before the ark. “lark of the covenant of the Lonp of hosts, Pwhich dwelleth befeoeen *the cherubims: and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, were there with the ark of the covenant of God. 5 And when the ark of the covenant of the Lorp came into the camp, all Israel shouted with a great shout, so that the earth rang again. G And when the Philistines heard the noise of the shout, they said, What meaneth the noise of this great shout in the camp of the Hebrews? And they understood that the ark of the Lorp was come into the camp. 7 And the Philistines were afraid, for they said, God is come into the camp. And they said, Woe unto us! for there hath not been such a thing +t heretofore. 8 Woe unto us! who shall deliver us out of the hand of these mighty Gods? these ave the Gods that smote the Egyptians with all the plagues in the wilderness. 9 ‘Be strong, and quit yourselves like men, O ye Philistines, that ye be not servants unto the Hebrews, ‘as they have been to you: t quit yourselves like men, and fight. 10 {1 And the Philistines fought, there was a very great slaughter ; for there fell of Israel thirty thousand footmen. . 11 And ¢the ark of God was taken; and "the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, twere slain. _12 J And there ran a man of BenJamin out of the army, and icame to Shiloh the same day with his clothes rent, and *with earth upon his head. 13 And when he came, lo, Eli sat upon 'a seat by the wayside watch- | E ing: for his heart trembled for the ark of God. And when the man came into the city, and told at, all the city cried out, 14 And when Eli heard the noise of the erying, he said, What meaneth the noise of this tumult? And the man came in hastily, and told Eli. 15 Now Eli was ninety and eight years old; and "his eyes twere dim, that he could not see, 16 And the man said unto Eli, I am he that came out of the army, and I 20 fled to day out of the army. And Be said, " What tis there done, my eee 17 And the messenger answere and said, Israel is fled before the Philistines, and there hath been also a great slaughter among the people, and thy two sons also, Hophni and Phinehas, are dead, and the ark of God is taken. 18 And it came

to pass, when he made mention of the ark of God, that he fell from off the seat backward by the side of the gate, and his neck brake, and he died: for he was an old man, and heavy. 'And he had judged Israel forty years. 19 4 And his daughter in law, Phinehas' wife, was with child, near 'to be delivered: and when she heard the tidings that the ark of God was taken, and that her father in law and her husband were dead, she bowed herself and travailed; for her pains tcame upon her. 20 And about the time of her death ˚the women that stood by her said unto her, Fear not; for thou hast born a son. But she answered not, 'neither did she regard iz. 21 And she named the child !PTchabod, saying, 1 The glory is departed from Israel: because the ark her father in law and her husband. 22 And she said, The glory is departed from Israel: for the ark of God is taken. CHAPTER V. 1 The Philistines having brought the ark into Ashdod, set it in the house of Dagon. 3 Dagon is smitten down and cut in pieces, and they of Ashdod smitten with emerods. 8 So God dealeth with them of Gath, when tt was brought thither: 10 and So with them of Ekron, when it was brought thither. ND the Philistines took the ark of God, and brought it "from ben-ezer unto Ashdod. 2 When the Philistines took the ark of God, they brought it into the house of "Dagon, and set it by Dagon. 3˚ And when th arose early on the morrow, behold Dagon was ˚ fallen upon his face to the earth before the ark of th ey of Ashdod L ' And they took Dagon, and set hina im his place again. 4 And when the Y arose early on the morrow morning, behold, "Da. on wag fallen upon his face to the Before CHRIST about 1141 n 2Sam, 1. 4. + Heb. és the thing ? about 1141 | He seems to have beena Judge to do justice only, and that in South west Israel. | Or, to cry out. t Heb. were turned. ˚ Gen. 35. 17. + Heb. set not her heart. That is, Whereis the glory ?_ or, 'here is no » Judg. 16. 23, © Isai. 19. 1. & 46.1, 2. 4 Tsai. 46. 7.

The men of Gath and Ekron smitten. 1, SAMUEL V. The Philistings Send dag Ch fl Before CHRIsT about idl Mic. 1. 7. U Or, the fishy part. f See Zeph. 1. v9. ever. 7, 11. Exod. 9. 3. Ps. 32. 4. IL iNew Ps. 78. ie I, Ob. k Deut. 2. 15. t Heb. me, to slay me and my. teh. menot, and ny. ® ver. 6, 9, | of Dagon was left cround before the ark of the Lonp; and ˚the head of Dagon and both the palms of his hands were cut off upon the threshold; only " the stump tohim. | “5 Therefore neither the priests of Dagon, nor any that come into Dagon’s house, ‘tread on the threshold of Dagon in Ashdod unto this day. 6 But ‘the hand of the Lorp was heavy upon them of Ashdod,- and he ‘ |" destroyed them, and smote them with ‘emerods, even Ashdod and the coasts thereof. 7 And when the men of Ashdod saw that it was so, they said, The ark of the God of Israel shall not abide with us: for his hand is sore upon us, and upon Dagon our god. 8 They sent therefore and gathered all the lords of the Philistines unto them, and said, What shall we do with the ark of the God of Israel? And they answered, Let the ark of the God of Israel be carried about unto Gath. And they carried the ark of the God of Israel about thither. 9 And it was so, that, after they had carried it ‘about, *the hand of the Lorn was against the city 'with a very great destruction: and “he smote the men of the city, both small and great, and they had emerods in their secret, parts. 10 "Therefore they sent the ark of God to Ekron. And it came to pass, as the ark of God came to Ekron, that the Elvonites cried out, saying, They have brought about the ark of the God of Israel to tus, to slay us and our people. 11 So they sent and gathered together all the lords of the Philistines, and said, Send away the ark of the God of Israel, and let it go again to his own place, that it slay tus not, and our people: for there was a deadly destruction throughout all the city; "the hand of God was very heavy there, ] 2 And the men that died not were smitten with the emerods: and the ery of the city went up to heaven. CHAP TER VI : 1 After seven moni s ths th ilisti isha how to send baa the atinee ra id aon a Hace Cart with an offerin ‘ini oi emesh, Ne people ar inilten ooking into the ark, jana 9 them of Kirjath-jeurim to fetoh hey Send to ND the ark of the Lory Wasp “SIN \ the country of the seven months. 2 And the Philistines 16 the priests and the divin ing, What shall we do + of the Lorp? tell us wherewith yy shall send it to his place. 3 And they said, If ye send away the ark of the God of Israel, send it not Pempty; but in any

wise ye. Philistinos alled fop m hi y ce i turn him ‘a trespass offering: they dt! ye shall be healed, and it shall hy kmown to you why his hand is not removed from you. 4 Then said they, What shall be the trespass offering which we shall retun to him? They answered, Five golden emerods, and five golden mice, ˚according to the number of the lords of the Philistines: for one plague was on tyou all, and on your lords. ; “5 Wherefore ye shall make images of your emerods, and images of your mice that ‘mar the land; and ye shall’ egive glory unto the God of Israel :|"ts: peradventure he will lighten his hand from off you, and from off ‘your gods, and from off your land. 6 Wherefore then do ye harden your hearts, "as the he had wrought them, 'did ‘ee not let tthe people go, and they departed ! 7 Now therefore make ˚ cart, and take two milch kine which there hath come 20 and tie the kine to the ae ; bring their calves home from ae 8 And take the ark of the put and lay it upon the cart ; oe : ˚the jewels of gold, which ye * 1 turn him for a trespass offerine ma, neW , on yo Ke, mu a coffer by the side there0's send it away, that it may 8 4, 9 ‘And see, if it goeth me way of his own coast 10 e shemesh, then 'he hath done chal eat evil: but if not, then a ‘hat ape that if is not his han har smote us; it was a chance tha pened to us. ‘ a 10 {{ And the men did 80: 4 two milch kine, and tie ie ‘ cart, and shut up their ¢ ts took the : at ers, say. : O the ark) ! tians and|*? Pharaoh hardened their hearts? when , lwonderfully among) Beth xu! y 4, and } d ser | n nd pio? | | leap See tar J, | 18. | Todt Jule 4 Hc din, BB. igh addi home: x of the 11 And they laid the a

Nefore CHRIST about 1140 * Josh, 13. 3, * ver. 4. 10r, great stone, ‘SecExod, 19. Num. is 15, 20. a 28am. 6.7. “2 San, Mal a 9 The Beth-shemites smitten. I SAMUEL VI. The Tsraclites repent at MizpehLorp upon the cart, and the coffer with the mice of gold and the images of their emerods. ; 12 And the kine took the straight way to the way of Beth-shemesh, and went along the highway, lowing as they went, and turned not aside ¢o the right hand or fo the left; and the lords of the Philistines went after them unto the border of Beth-shemesh. 13 And they of Beth-shemesh were reaping their wheat harvest in the valley: and they lifted up their eyes, and saw the ark, and rejoiced to see @#. 14 And the cart came into the field of Joshua, a Beth-shemite, and stood there, where there was a great stone: and they clave the wood of the cart, and offered the kine a burnt offering unto the Lorn. 15 And the Levites took down the ark of the Lorn, and the coffer that was with it, wherein the jewels of gold were, and put them on the great stone: and the men of Bethshemesh offered burnt offerings and sacrificed sacrifices the same day unto the Lorp. 16 And when "the five lords of the Philistines had seen 7¢, they returned to Ekron the same day. 17 *And these are the golden emerods which the Philistines returned or a trespass offering unto the Lorp; for Ashdod one, for Gaza one, for Askelon one, for Gath one, for Ekron one ; 18 And the golden mice, according to the number of all the cities of the Philistines delonging to the five lords, bot2 of fenced cities, and of country villages, even unto the ! great stone of Abel, whereon they set down the ark of the Lorn: which stone remaineth unto this day in the field of Joshua, the Beth-shemite. 19 {And the smote the men of Beth-shemesh, because they had looked into the ark of the Lorn, even he smote of the people fifty thousand and threescore and ten men: and the people lamented, because the Lorp had smitten many of the people with a great slaughter. 20 And the men el said, “Who is able to stand before this holy Lory God? and to whom shall he go up from us? of Beth-shemesh | L 21 77 And they sent messengers to the inhabitants of x Kirjath-jearim, saying, The Philistines have brought again the ark of the Lorn; come ye down, and fetch it up to you. CHAPTER ee k into ! Piet and ae gy ‘Bleanar his son to keep it. 2 Afler twenty years 3 the Israelites, by Samuel’s means, solemnly repent at Mizpeh. 7 While Samuel prayeth and sacrificeth, the Lord discomfiteth the Philistines by thunder at Eben-ezer. 13 The

Philistines are subdued. 15 Samuel peaceably and religiously judgeth Israel. ND the men of *Kirjath-jearim came, and fetched up the ark of the Lorn, and brought it into the house of ’Abinadab in the hill, and sanctified Eleazar his son to keep the ark of the Loxp. 2 And it came to pass, while the ark abode in Kirjath-jearim, that the time was long; for it was twenty years: and all the house of Israel lamented after the Lorp. 3 7 And Samuel spake unto all the house of Israel, saying, If ye do return unto the Lorp with all your hearts, then “put away the strange gods and ˚Ashtaroth from among you, and ‘prepare your hearts unto the Lorp, and serve him only: and he will deliver you out of the hand of the Philistines. 4 Then the children of Israel did put away "Baalim and Ashtaroth, and served the Lorp only. 5 And Samuel said, ‘Gather all ; will pray |: Israel to Mizpeh, and I, for you unto the Lorp. 6 And they gathered together to Mizpeh, “and drew water, and poured 2% out before the Lorp, and fasted on that day, and said there, ™ We have sinned against the Lorp. And Samuel judged the children of Israel in Mizpeh. 7 And when the Philistines heard that the children of Israel were gathered together to Mizpeh, the lords of the Philistines went up against Israel. And when the children of Isracl heard it, they were afraid of the Philistines. 8 And the children of Israel said to Samuel, t" Cease not to cry unto the orp our God for us, that he will save us out of the hand of the Philistines. 9 And Samuel took a suckinglamb, and offered iz jor a burntBefore CHRIST about 1140 — x Josh. 18. 14. Judg. 18. 12. 1 Chron. 13. 5, 6. ach. 6. 21. Ps. 132. 6. about 1120 © Deut. 30. 2— 10. 1 Kings 8. db. sx 10. 20. & 13. 4. Matt. 4. 10. + Heb. Be not silent from usfromery20-2 ee

/ ae | The Philistines are subdued. iE SAMUEL VII. The Israelites desire a king, Before CHRIST about 1120 Ss © Ps. 99. 6. Jer. 15.1. I Or, anaicered. pSee Josh. 10. 10. Judg. 4. 15. &5. 2. eh. 2. 10. 2 Sam. 22. 14, 15. 49 Gen. 28.18. rJudg. 13. 1. teh. 13, 5, t ver. 6. eh. 12. 11, Judg. 2. 16. + Heb. andhe circuiled, «ch, 8 4. x Judg. 21. 4. 1112 = Deut. 16. 19. 2 Chron. 19. USeeJudg. 10. 4.80 12. 14. 2. © Jor. 22, 15, 16, 17. 4Exod. 18.21. 1 Tim. 3. 3. about 1095 offering wholly unto the Lorn: and ˚Samuel cried unto the Lorn for Israel; and the Lorp ‘heard him. 10 And as Samuel was offering up the burnt offering, the Philistines drew near to battle against Israel : Pbut the Lorp thundered with a great thunder on that day upon the Philistines, and discomfited them ; and they were smitten before Israel. 11 And the men of Israel went out of Mizpeh, and pursued the Philistines, and smote them, until they came under Beth-car. 12 Then Samuel ‘took a stone, and _|set 7¢ between Mizpeh and Shen, and called the name of it ! Ebenezer, saying, Hitherto hath the Lorn helped us. 13 So the Philistines were subdued, and they ‘came no more into the coast of Israel: and the hand of the Lorp was against the Philistines all the.days of Samuel. 14 And the cities which the Philistines had taken from Israel were restored to Israel, from Ekron even unto Gath; and the coasts thereof did Israel deliver out of the hands of the Philistines. And there was peace between Israel and the Amorites. 15 And Samuel ‘judged Israel all the days of his life. 16 And he went from year to year tin cireuit to Beth-el, and Gilgal, and Mizpeh, and judged Israel in all those places. 17 And "his return was to Ramah; for there was his house; and there he judged Israel ; and there he *built an altar unto the Lorp. CHAPTER VIII. 1 By occasion of the ill government of Samuel's sons, the Israelites ask a king. 6 Samuel praying in grief, is comforted by God: 0 He telleth the manner of a king. 19 God willeth Samuel to yield unto the importunity of the people, ND it came to pass, when Sa{A muel was old, that he “made his »sons judges over Israel. 2 Now the name of his firstborn was ' Joel; and the name of his second, Abiah: they were judges in Beer-sheba. 3 And his sons ‘walked not in his ways, but turned aside “after lucre, jand ‘took bribes, and perverted judgment. 4 Then all the elders of Isracl gathered themselves together, and| _ ne 3 c came to Samuel to Ramah, 5 And said unto him, Behold, thou art old, and thy sons walk not in thy ways: now ‘make us a king to judge us like all the

nations. 6 {1 But the thing t displeased Samuel, when they said, Give us a king to judge us. And Samuel prayed unto the Lorp. 7 And the Lorp said unto Samuel, Hearken unto the voice of the people in all that they say unto thee: for they have not rejected thee, but "they have rejected me, that 1 should not reign over them. 8 According to all the works which they have done since the day that I brought them-up out of Egypt even unto this day, wherewith they have forsaken me, and served other gods, so do they also unto thee. 9 Now therefore 'hearken unto their voice: "howbeit yet protest solemnly unto them, and ‘shew them the manner of the king that shall reign over them. 10 7And Samuel told all the words of the Lorp unto the people that asked of him a king. 11 And he said, * This will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you: } He will take your sons, and appoint them for himself, for his chariots, and to 6¢ his horsemen; and some shall run before his chariots. 12 And he will appoint him captains over thousands, and captains over fifties; and will set them to ear his ground, and to reap his harvest, and to make his instruments of war, and instruments of his chariots. 13 And he will take your daughters to 6¢ confectionaries, and to be cooks, and to be bakers. 14 And “he will take your fields, and your vineyards, and your oliveyards, even the hest of them, and give them to his servants. 15 And he will take the tenth of your seed, and of your vineyards, and give to his tofficers, and to his servants. 16 And he will take your menservants, and your maidservants, and your goodliest young men, and your asses, and put them to his work. 17 He will take the tenth of your f ver. 19, 8. Deut. 17.14 Hos, 1.) Acts 13.2 + Neb. wor evil in th cues of $i | muel | ® Sce Exed | 16.8. | Sch. 10.106 17,10 hast sclemy shere, gc. | iver. 11 k See Dew 17. 16, ke. sheep: and ye shall be his servants. ch. 10.8% | tech. 1.2 m1 King! a : See Ext # We tHeb a nuchs, | Gen. x-*

ho - A ; meth to Samuel. Saul sent to seck his father's asses. 1. SA MUEL VIII. ea co —— - —S— = za . ity ¢g an 0 ~ Tefore 18 And ye shall cry out in that now, there is in ae oi Reni . | CHBIST cmRIST | day because of your king which ye | God, and he oe th curely 40| les ws |ghall have chosen you; and the Lorp | ¢all that he saith one cis 7 ~ |"will not hear you in that day. pass: now let us go thr : oP a 4 Deut. 93, 1 "x37, | 19 4] Nevertheless the people ° re- | venture he can shew us our way Pera tatit 26, 27, a Mic. 3. 4. o Jer. 44, 16. pver. 5 aver. 7. Hos. 13. 11. ®ch. 14. 51, 1 Chron. 8. 33. & 9. 39. Wl Or, the son bch. 10. 23, <2 Kings4. 42, fused to obey the voice of Samuel ; and they said, Nay; but we will have a king over us; . 20 That we also may be Plike all the nations; and that our king may judge us, and go out before us, and fight our battles. 21 And Samuel heard all the words of the people, and he rehearsed them in the ears of the Lorp. 22 And the Lorp said to Samuel, 1Hearken unto their voice, and make them a king. And Samuel said unto the men of Israel, Go ye every man unto his city. CHAPTER IX. Saul despairing to find his father's asses, 6 by the counsel of his servant, 11 and direction of young maidens, 15 according to God's revelation, 18 cometh to Samuel. 19 Samuel entertaineth Saul at the feast. 25. Samuel, after secret communication, bringeth Saul on his way. Now there was a man of Benjamin, whose name zras ® Kish, the son of Abiel, the son of Zeror, the son of Bechorath, the son of Aphiah, 'a Benjamite, a mighty man of ! power. 2 And he had a son, whose name was Saul, a choice young man, and a goodly: and there was not among the children of Israel a goodlier person than he: 'from his shoulders and upward de was higher than any of the people. 8 And the asses of Kish Saul's father were lost. And Kish said to Saul his son, Take now one of the servants with thee, and arise, go seek the asses. 4 And he passed through mount Ephraim, and passed through the land of °Shalisha, but they found them not: then they passed through the land of Shalim, and there they were not: and he passed through the land of the Benjamites, but they found them not. 5 And when they were come to the land of Zuph, Saul said to his servant that was with him, Come, and let us return; lest my father leave caring for the asses, and take thought for us. _ 6 And he said unto him, Behold we should go. 7 Then said Saul to his servant, But, behold, if we go, 'what shall we bring the man? for the bread tis spent in our vessels, and there is not a present to bring to

the man of God: what thave we? 8 And the servant answered Saul fSee Judg. 6. 18. & 13. 171 Kings 14.3. 2 Kings4.42& 3. 8. t Heb. is gone out of, &c. + Heb. is with us? again, and said, Behold, t I have here at hand the fourth part of a shekel of silver: zhaz will I give to the man of God, to tell us our way. 9 (Beforetime in Israel, when a man ®went to enquire of God, thus he spake, Come, and let us go to the seer: for he that is now called a Prophet was beforetime called *a Seer. 10 Then said Saul to his servant; t+ Well said; come, Jet us go. So they went unto the city where the man of God was. 11 { And as they went up tthe hill to the city, ‘they found young maidens going out to draw water, and said unto them, Is the seer here ? 12 And they answered them, and said, He is; behold, he is before you: make haste now, for he came to day to the city; for ‘there is a ‘sacrifice of the people to day in the high place : 13 As soon as ye be come into the city, ye shall straightway find him, before he go up to the high place to eat: for the people will not eat until he come, because he doth bless the sacrifice ; and afterwards they eat that be bidden. Now therefore get you up; for about tthis time ye shall find him. 14 And they went up into the city: and when they were come into the city, ganas Samuel came out aainst them, for or high place. a E> ip #6; tie 15 4 ™ Now the Lorp had ttold Samnel in his car a day before Saul + Heb. there is found in my hand. 8 Gen. 25. 22. h2 Sam. 24. 2 Kings 17. 13. 1 Chron. 26. 28. & 29. 29. 2 Chron. 16. | , 10. Isai. 30. 10. Amos 7. 12. t+ Heb. Thy word is good. + Heb. in the ascent of the city. ' Gen. 24.11. & Gen. 31. 54. ch. 16. 2. Il Or, feast. 11 Kings3. 2. + Heb. today. m ch. 15. 1. Acts 13. 21. + Heb. revealcame, Saying, l 0 morrow about this time I will send thee a man out of the land of Benjamin, "and thou shalt anoint him to be captain over my people Israel, that he may save my people out ed the ear of Samuel, ch. 20. 2. ch. 10, 1.

— Samucl enter' faineth Saul, ae L SAMUEL IX. —_ and an ee 4 Heb. restrat Ot 4q ver. 3. + Heb. today Ueree days. Teh. wi 5, 19. 8. 2.13, sch. 15.17, t Judg, 20. 46, 47, 48. Ps. 68, 27. "See Judg. 6. 1, + Heb. according to this word? * Lev..7. 32, ge, Ezek. 24. 4, 1 Or, 9eserved. ¥ Deut. 29, 9, 28am. 11, 9, Acts 10, 9, | the Lorp said unto 1. |man whom I spake for and of the Philistines : 2 F the h ee °Jooked upon my people, cause their ery is come unto we . 17 And when Samuel saw Saul, : him, ?Behold the to thee of ! rae same shall t reign over my people. "78 Then Saul drew near to Samuel in the gate, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, where the seers house 2s. 19 And Samuel answered Saul, and said, I am the seer: go up before me unto the high place; for ye shall eat with me to day, and to morrow I will let thee go, and will tell thee all that is in thine heart. 20 And as for 'thine asses that were lost tthree days ago, set not thy mind on them; for they are found. And on whom 'is all the desire of Israel? Js i¢ not on thee, and on all thy father's house ? 21 And Saul answered and said, *Am not I a Benjamite, of the 'smallest of the tribes of Israel? and "my family the least of all the families of the tribe of Benjamin? wherefore then speakest thou tso to me? 22 And Samuel took Saul and his servant, and brought them into the parlour, and made them sit in the chiefest place among them that were hidden, which were about thirty persons. 23 And Samuel said unto the cook, Bring the portion which I gave thee, of which I said unt i . unto thee, Set it by upon Saul. And hat which is ee, and eat: ] h it been ] ie aaa said, T have invited 5 People. So Saul did eat wi Sn ee aul did eat with Pat 1 Aad When they were come eral om the high place into the Y, Samuel communed with &, ] rees top of the house = nd they arose early: i ae to ig, sberit the nage fie day, that § 1€ top of the that r ae amuel, abyo, ad, as they were going down to the end of the city, to Saul, Bid the servant in before us, (and he passed on) stand thou still ta while, that 7 shew thee the word of God. CHAPTER x, 1 Samuel anointeth Saul. 2 Ife him by prediction of three signee afte heart is changed, and he prophesieth Ves : concealeth the matter of the kingdom me his uncle. 17 Saul is chosen at 'Mir ah He lot. 26 The different affections of his sujet HEN *Samuel took a. vial of oi] and poured 7 upon his head band kissed him, and said, Js i not because 'the Lorp hath anointed thee to be captain over "his inherit. ance ? 2 When thou art departed from me to day, then thou shalt find two men by ° Rachel's

sepulchre in the border of Benjamin fat Zelzah; and they will say unto thee, The asses which thou wentest to seek are found: and, lo, thy father hath left tthe care of the asses, and sorroweth for you, saying, What shall T do for my son? 3 Then shalt thou go on forward from thence, and thou shalt come to the plain of Tabor, and there shal meet thee three men going up *t0 God to Beth-el, one carrying three kids, and another carrying three loaves of bread, and another cat'y" ' ing a bottle of wine: ah 4 And they will tsalute thee, os give thee two loaves of bread; : thou shalt receive of their hancs. 5 After that thou shalt hthe hill of God, iwhere it sia rison of the Philistines: eae mi come to pass, when thou at mat thither to the city, that i meet a company of prop he down *from the high place é psaltery, and a tabret, an and a harp, before them; * shall prophesy: 6 And ™the Spirit come upon thee, an with them, y man. the ga —— Onde, hin i 7 | Samue] said) t Tnay N alt come 2) a cho i, i y Aa Ms tia deed Dent ty Tey *Cen, tt ®, 'Joh BY + Heb he busiear

1. SAM UEL X. where Saul is proclaimed king. The people called to Mizpeh, Before CHRIST about 1006 eee reh. 13, 8. t Heb. shou?der. ft Heb, faraed. «ver. 5 tch. 1. 20. u ver. 6. + Heh.aman to his neighbour. x ch. 19. 24. Matt. 13. 54, 5a. John 7, 15. Acts 4. 13. . Srone y Isai John 6. & 7.16. offerings, and to sacrifice sacrifices of peace offerings: ‘seven days shalt thou tarry, till [ come to thee, and shew thee what thou shalt do. 9 4% And it was so, that when he had turned his thack to go from Samuel, God tgave him another | heart: and all those signs came to pass that day. 10 And *when they came thither to the hill, behold, ta company of prophets met him; and "the Spirit of God came upon him, and he prophesied among them. 11 And it came to pass, when all that knew him beforetime saw that, behold, he prophesied among the prophets, then the people said fone to another, What 7s this that is come unto the son of Kish? *Zs Saul also | among the prophets ? 12 And one tof the same place answered and said, But ¥ who is their father? Therefore it became a proverb, Is Saul also among the prophets ? 13 And when he had made an end « Judg. 11.11. & 20.1. ch. 11, 15. ach. 7. 5, 6. » Judg. 6.0, 9ech. 8. 7, 19. & 12. 12. of prophesying, he came to the high place. 14 4 And Saul’s uncle said unto him and to his servant, Whither went ye? And he said, To seek the asses: and when we saw that hey | were no where, we came to Samuel. 15 And Saul’s uncle said, Tell me, I pray thee, what Samuel said unto ou. 16 And Saul said unto his uncle, He told us plainly that the asses were found. But of the matter of the kingdom, whereof Samuel spake, he told him not. 17 % And Samuel called the people together “unto the Lorn *to Mizpeh; 18 And said unto the children of Israel, »Thus saith the Lonp God of Israel, | brought up Israel out of Egypt, and delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all kingdoms, ead of them that oppressed you: 19 ¢ And ye have this day rejected your God, who himself saved you out of all your adversities and your tribulations ; and ye have said unto him, Vay, but set a king over us. Now therefore present yourselves before the Lonpv by your tribes, and by your thousands. 20 And when Samuel had “caused |all the tribes of Israel to come near, the tribe of Benjamin was taken. 21 When he had caused the tribe of Benjamin to come near by their families, the family of Matri was taken, and Saul the son of Kish was taken: and when they sought him, he could not be found. g 22 Therefore they ˚enquired of the Lorp further, if

the man should yet come thither. And the Lorp answered, Behold, he hath hid himself among the stuff. 23 And they ran and fetched him thence : and when he stood among the people, ‘he was higher than any of the people from his shoulders and upward. 24 And Samuel said to all the people, See ye him Swhom the Lorp hath chosen, that there 7s none like him among all the people? And all the people shouted, and said, "t God save the king. : 25 Then Samuel told the people‘the manner of the kingdom, and wrote i# in a book, and laid i# up before the Lorp. And Samuel sent all the people away, every man to his house. 26 7 And Saul also went home ‘to Gibeah; and there went with him a band of men, whose hearts God had touched. = = 27 ' But the ™children of Belial said, How shall this man save us? And they despised him, "and brought him no presents. But 'he held his peace. CHAPTER XIv 1 Nahash offereth them of Jabesh-gilead a reproachful condition. 4 They send messengers, and are delivered by Saul. 12 Saul thereby is confirmed, and his kingdom renewed. HEN *Nahash the Ammonite came up, and encamped against > Jabesh-gilead : and all the men of Jabesh said unto Nahash, ‘Make a covenant with us, and we will serve thee. 2 And Nahash the Ammonite answered them, On this condition will I make @ covenant with you, that I may thrust out all your righteyes, and lay it for “a reproach upon all Israel, 3 And the elders of Jabesh said unto him, *Give us seven days’ respite, that we may send messengers unto all the eoasts of Israel: and then, if ¢heve de no man to save us, we will come out to thee. Before CHRIST 1095 Fch. 9. 2. 5 2Sam. 21.6. h] Kings 1.25, 39. 2 Kings 11. 7Nings + Heb. Let the _ king live. i See Deut. 17. 14, &e. ch. 8, 11. k Judg. 20. 14. ch. 1. 4 Veh. 11. 12. 3.13. 2Chro. 17. 5. Ps. 10. Matt. 2. 11. | Or, ke was as though he heal been deaf. ® ch, 12. 12. > Judg. 21. 0. Se. Job 41. 4. Ezek. 17. 13. “Gen. 3H. 14, eh, 17. 26. + Heb. Forbear Us.

Kaul reseweth Jabesh-gilead. « I. SAMUEL XI. Samuel testifenh ; * LT Before CHRIST 105 ech. 10,96. & | 5. oH, 2 Sam. 21.6. £ Judg. 2.4, dc a. 2 Judg. 3. 10. ay 4 &ll . 25, &14. 6. ch. 10. 10..& 16. 13. hJudg, 19.29. iJudg, 21. 5, 8, 10. | Heb. as one man, Judg, 20, 1. k Judg. 1. 5. 12Sam. 94. 9. } Or, deliverance. ™ yer. 3. See ch, 31, 1), ˚Judg. 7. 16. Bch. 10. 27. See Luke 19, 27. 72 Sam, 19, om * Exod. 14.15, Hn, ch. 19. 5. 1095 ‘ch. 10. 8, “€ Then came the messengers “to Gibeah of Saul, and told the tidings in the ears of the people: and fall the eople lifted up their voices, and wept. 5 And, behold, Saul came after the herd out of the field; and Saul said, What aileth the people that they weep? And they told him the tidings of the men of Jabesh. 6 &And the Spirit of God came up‘| on Saul when he heard those tidings, and his anger was kindled greatly. 7 And he took a yoke of oxen, and “hewed them in pieces, and sent them throughout all the coasts of Israel by the hands of messengers, saying, ‘Whosoever cometh not forth afier Saul and after Samuel, so shall it be done unto his oxen. And the fear of the Lop fell on the people, and they came out t with one consent. 8 And when he numbered them in * Bezek, the children 'of Israel were three hundred thousand, and the men of Judah thirty thousand. 9 And they said unto the messengers that came, Thus shall ye say unto the men of Jabesh-gilead, Tomorrow, by that time the sun be hot, ye shall have "help. And the messengers came and shewed it to the men of Jabesh; and they were glad. 10 Therefore the men of Jabesh said, To morrow ™we will come out unto you, and ye shall do with us all that seemeth good unto you. 11 And it was bo on the morrow. that " Saul put the people ˚in three companies ; and they came into the midst of the host in the morningwatch, and slew the Ammonites until the heat of the day: and it came to pass, that mained were scatter of them were not, left together, 12 4 And the people saj >Who ihe e said unto Sa& man ‘be put to for to day *the Lo salvation in Israel. 14 Then said Samuel to the peoch, 10.17, ple, Come, and Jet US go tto Gj and renew the Kingdom thes aa 15 And all the tilgal; and there king "before the lone made Saul : | forth your fathers out 0 of peace offerings hefoy, ee and there Saul and allan Israel rejoiced greatly, CHAPTER XII. 1 Samuel testifieth his integrity, 6 proveth the people of ingratit ¢ 10. terrifieth them with thunderin pia Wire 20 He comforteth them in God's frerey ND Samuel said unto all A Behold, I have henrkened “your voice in all

that ye said Pat me, and "have made a king over st 2 And now, behold, ‘the king ewalketh before you: ‘and I ays old and grayheaded; and, behold my sons are with you: and I have walked before you from my childhood unto this day. 3 Behold, here I am: witness against me before the Lorp, and before ®his anointed: ‘whose ox haye|"®" I taken? or whose ass have I taken? or whom have I defrauded? whom have I oppressed ? or of whose hand] ; have I received any tbribe 'to blind mine eyes therewith? and I will re- iG store it you. 4 And they said, Thou hast not defrauded us, nor oppressed us, ner ther hast thou taken ought of any man’s hand. 5 And he said unto them, The oe : Lis Lorn is witness against you, and his), anointed is witness this day, ad ye have not found ought ‘in me : * And they answered, He dg with . 6 {And Samuel said ae he people, * J¢ is the Lorp ear ah vanced Moses and Aaron, mt 4 brought your fathers up 0 : land of Egypt. . I 7 Now eeciane stand at may !reason with you é pone Lorp of all the bere = the Lorn, which he did ‘to J t fathers. into 8" When Jacob was a unto Egypt, and your fathers ie Loan, then the Lo Moses and Aaron, Wir, otal made them dwell in t a: 9 And when they en «nt their God, “he 2 ‘i a hand of Sisera, ¢ , of Taser and into the hap i he Philistines, and into 8 int ‘ en en of ~ wh “thay eh Ihyy Wy in

| He calleth for thunder and rain. 3 > SAMUEL XII. Sauls selected band. eh, U 10. 19 «ch, 10, 24. fch. 8.5. &9 20, 6 Hos. 13. 11. 4 Josh. 24. 14. Ps. 81.13, 14. t Heb. mouth. t Heb. ve after, 1 Lav. 26. 14, 15, &e. Deut. 26. 15, &e. Josh. 24, 20. K ver, 9, 1 Exod. 14. 13, 31. ™ Prov. 26. 1. "Josh, 10. 12, P Exod, 14. 31. rite Ezra 10. VExod. 9, 98, © 0017, Jam. 6. 15. Vohn 5, 16. ‘Deut. 11. “Jer 16, ia Hab. 2. 1g, Vor 4. your king. 7 13 Now therefore *behold the king ‘whom ye have chosen, and whom ye have desired! and, behold, %the Lorp hath set a king over you. 14 If ye will "fear the Lorn, and serve him, and obey his voice, and not rebel against the tcommandment of the Lorp, then shall both ye and also the king that reigneth over you tcontinue following the Lorp your God: 15 But if ye will ‘not obey the voice of the Lorp, but rebel against the commandment of the Lorp, then shall the hand of the Lorp be against you, “as 7 was against your fathers. 16 4 Now therefore ! stand and see this great thing, which the Lorp|B will do before your eyes. 17 Zs it not ™wheat harvest today? "I will call unto the Lorp, and he shall send thunder and rain; that ye may perceive and see that ˚your wickedness 7s great, which ye have done in the sight of the Lorp, in asking you a king. 18So Samuel called unto the Lorp ; and the Lorp sent thunder and rain that day : and Pall the people greatly feared the Lorp and Samuel. 19 And all the people said unto Samuel, ‘Pray for thy servants unto the Lorp thy God, that we die not : for we have added unto all our sins this evil, to ask us a kin A 20 And Samuel said unto the people, Fear not: ye have done all this wickedness : yet turn not aside from following the Lorn, but serve the Loxp with all your heart ; then should ye 21 And "turn ye not aside: * for go alter vain things, ae \ . Before hich cannot profit nor deliver ; for!) oykisT F : a Refore 10 And they cried unto the Lorn, pi ee ‘ 1095 Cris (and said, ‘We have sinned, because | they For tthe Lorp will not forsake) 7 yas. es we have forsaken the Lorn, “and| 22 le "for his great names) Ps. tude 11 | have served Baalim and Ashtaroth: ie po rit hath pleased the para huts. 10.15, | but now *deliver us out of the hand e: = ae you his people. | 32x‘n's, i of our enemies, and we will serve thee. se vaovar an forme, God forbid | 6 > x6 ysudg. 6.14, 11 And the Lorp sent ¥Jerubbaal, | 2+ i ld sin against the Lorp| £14? cindg 111. /and Bedan, and *Jephthah, and that I shou te oe you: but) + eb, jvm -c.7.1 |®Samuel, and delivered you out of : : ae | teach oe *c¢ood and the v Acts iB. 5 i ‘

ym. 1. the hand of your enemies on every |7] Mi J 2 Col, 1.9. i T1g) Wi = 2 Tim. side, and ye dwelled safe. end perve |. | teh. 11, Je 12’ And ie ye saw that »Nahash} 24 > Only fear i pede eile * Brow si the king of the children of Ammon |him in aenen - 2 ian Wie nse i i : r Ww Jer. 6. 16. ceh.0.3, 19. | came against you, ˚ye said unto me, | for tin a ‘ ˚ grea oBecieg {S, i rel c ce Isat 5. 12. Nay; but a king shall reign over | hatl sag y Kall still do wick-|{it'euta a Suda. 8.23. | US : when ‘the Lorp your God was| 25 But if ye s 7. & edly, ˚ye shall be consumed, ‘both ye and your king. CHAPTER XIII. 1 Saul’s selected band. 3 He calleth the Hebrews to Gilgal against the Philistines, whose garrison Jonathan had smitten. 5 The Philistines’ great host. 6 The distress of the Israelites. 8 Saul, weary of staying Sor Samuel, sacrificeth. 11 Samuel reproveth him. 17 The three spoiling bands of the Philistines. 19 The policy of the Philistines, to suffer no smith in Israel. AUL treigned one year; and when he had reigned two years over Israel, 2 Saul chose him three thousand men of Israel; zhereof’ two thousand were with Saul in Michmash and in mount Beth-el, and a thousand were with Jonathan in *Gibeah of enjamin : and the rest of the people he sent every man to his tent. 3 And Jonathan smote >the garrison of the Philistines that vas in "Geba, and the Philistines heard of a. And Saul blew the trumpet throughout all the land, saying, Let the Hebrews hear. 4 And all Israel heard say that Saul had smi al ha tten a garrison of the Philistines, and that Israel also twas had in abomination with the Philisines. ‘And the people were all together after Saul ie Gilgal. aie 5 VT And the Philistines gathered themselves together to fight with Israel, thirty thousand chariots, and Orsemen, and peopl as the sand which js cit the as shore 2 multitude : and they came up, and pitched in Mi ward from Balewen — hen the men of Israel saw that great thing, &e. a Deut. 10. 21. Ps. 126. 2, 3. e Josh. 24. f Deut. 28. 36. t Heb. theson ofone year in his reigning. 1093 ch. 10. 26. bch. 10. 5. Nl Or, The rit. + Heb. dia stink, Gen. 34. 30. Exod. 5. 21. ey Were in a strait for the peoPle were distressed,) anf 2 then the people

v Samuel reproveth Saul. J. SAMUEL XIII. Jonathan, and jj AS ayy Before CHRIST 1093 —S—’ e Judg. 6. 2 + Heb. frembled after him. ach. 18 t Heb. dless him. + Heb. intreated the Sace. ©2Chro. 16.9. ch, 15. 11, Gch. 15, 9, ‘Ps. 89, 20, Acts 13, 99, t Heb, found, ich. 14. 9, t Heb. Gen, ver. 3, % elves in caves, and in ¢did hide thems and in high thickets, and ae laces, and in pits. ae some pe the Hebrews went over Jordan to the land of Gad and Gilead, As for Saul, he eas yet in Gilgal, and all the people tfollowed him trembling. . 8 74 And he tarried seven days, according to the set time that Samuel had appointed: but Samuel came not to Gilgal; and the people were scattered from him. 9 And Saul said, Bring hither a burnt offering to me, and peace-offerings. And he offered the burntoffering. 10 And it came to pass, that as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt offering, behold, Samuel came; and Saul went out to meet him, that he might tsalute him. 11 4 And Samuel said, What hast thou done? And Saul said, Because I saw that the people were scattered from me, and that thou camest not within the days appointed, and that the Philistines gathered themselves together at Michmash ; la Therefore said I, The Philistines will come down now upon me to Gilgal, and I have not tmade supplication unto the Lorp: T forced ol ei and offered a, burnt13 And Samuel sai e hast done foolishly Gee megue eat en of the Lorp a teks > which he commanded thee: would the Lorp have establish i : sa thy kingdom upon Israel for 14 ®But now th continue: 4 the el arose. and es a: *> at, | j unto Gibeah of Tay people that wer au numbered the f et _ about six hundred sc with him, And Saul » and Jo, i = an the People ans . : i them, abode in ¢ ie OF Benjamin: byt the encamped in Michmash OO 17 4 And the spoilers ¢ the camp of the Philistin companies: one company to the way that leadeth,'s unto the land of Shual: 18 And another company the way to ' Beth-horon yw! other company turned ¢o the wa the border that looketh to the val i of ™Zeboim toward the wilderness” 19 1 Now "therewas no smith found throughout all the land of Israel. for the Philistines said, Lestthe Hebrews make them swords or Spears ; 20 But all the Israelites went doyn to the Philistines, to sharpen every man his share, and his coulter, and his axe, and his mattock. 21 Yet they had ta file for the mattocks, and for the coulters, and for the forks, and for the axes, and tto sharpen the goads. 22 So it came to pass in the day of battle, that ˚there was

neither sword nor spear found in the hand of any of the people that were with Saul and Jonathan: but with Saul and with Jonathan his son was there found. 23 P And the 'garrison of the Philistines went out to the passage of Michmash. CHAPTER XIV. rs jest, 1 Jonathan, unwitting to his father, the priest, or the eople, pode ee miraculously smi the Philistines' garrison. 15 A eel ai maketh them beat themselves. Me OT helt staying the priest's answer, sella hidden 21 The cuplivated Hebrews, 94 Sauls Israelites, join against them. the vielory. unandvised adjuration hindereth Pealil 32 He restraineth the people fi ron Jonttblood. 35 He buildeth an altar. 'he people than, taken by lot, is saved by 47 Saul's strength and family. : OW "it came to pass mp day, that Jonathan the 5 7 Saul said unto the young ma ' bare his armour, Come, and 11800; go over to the Philistines oat e that és on the other side. told not his father. 2 And Saul tarried eer most part of Gibeah unt er a on granate tree which 2 in er and the people that we" were *about six hundre tune d 7 k 0 Un. Phrah, and 3 And » Ahiah, the som 4° pyi-| < ©I-chabod's brother; the at ore nehas, the son of 441) ephot ing priest in Shiloh, awearing - that And the people knew D nathan was gone. ens, |r tity Mons, ame out a es m thro) en" \ Nua, , iy hy kh! *Xchy Sted AI & Jer, XI t Heh ef ei ms, + Heb tus So)ulzth pe Wu 101 be cari.

Before CHRIST about 1087 ech. 13. 23. f Heb. tooth. t Judg. 7. 4, 72 Chron. 14. 11. t Heb. Be still. © See Gen 24. 14, Judg. 7.11, Or, nae it ta Qi ere of lands “2 Kings 7.9 ati smite the Philistine garrison. jfell before J onathan ; I. SAMUEL XIV. is juration. Saul’s unadvised adjuratio : 4% And between the passages, by which Jonathan sought to go over eunto the Philistines’ garrison, there was a sharp rock on the one side, and a sharp rock on the other side: and the name of the one was Bozez, and the name of the other Sench. 5 The t+ forefront of the one was situate northward over against Michmash, and the other southward over against Gibeah. 6 And Jonathan said to the young man that bare his armour, Come, and let us go over unto the garrison of these uncircumcised: it may be that the Lorn will work for us: for there is no restraint to the Lorn ‘to save by many or by few. 7 And his armourbearer said unto him, Do all that ¢s in thine heart: turn thee; behold, I am with thee according to thy heart. 8 Then said Jonathan, Behold, we will pass over unto these men, and we will discover ourselves unto them. 9 If they say thus unto us, + Tarry until we come to you; then we will stand still in our place, and will not go up unto them. 10 But if they say thus, Come up unto us; then we will go up: for the Lorp hath delivered them into our hand: and Sthis shall be a sion unto us. 11 And both of them discovered themselves unto the garrison of the Philistines: and the Philistines said, Behold, the Hebrews come forth out of the holes where they had hid themselves, 12 And the men of the garrison answered Jonathan and his armourbearer, and said, Come up to us, and we will shew you a thing. And Jonathan said unto his armourbearer, Come up after me: for the Lorp hath deliveredthem intothehand of Israel. 13 And Jonathan climbed up upon his hands and upon his feet, and his armourbearer after him : and his armourbearer slew after him, 14 And that first slaughter, which Jonathan and his armourbearer made, was about twenty men, withm as it were "an half acre of land, which au yoke of oven might plow. 15 And "there was trembling: in the host, in the field, and among’ all and._ they | 4 . : arrison, and ithe the people : the i agpenes a spoilers, they also ages Pa the earth Elan so it was te , great trembung. 7 “16 Roa the watchmen of Saul in Gibeah of Benjamin looked; and, behold, the multitude melted away, and they 'went on beating down one another. 17 Then said Saul unto the people that were with him,

Number now, and see who is gone from us. And when they had numbered, behold, Jonathan and his armourbearer were not there. . 18 And Saul said unto Ahiah, Bring hither the ark of God. For the ark of God was at that time with the children of Israel. : 19 S| And it came to pass, while Saul ™talked unto the priest, that the 'noise that 2ras in the host of the Philistines went on and increased: and Saul said unto the priest, Withdraw thine hand. 20 And Saul and all the people that were with him tassembled themselves, and they came to the battle: and, behold, "every man's sword was against his fellow, and there was a very great discomfiture. 21 Moreover the Hebrews that were with the Philistines before that time, which went up with them into the camp from the country round about, even they also turned to be with the Israelites that eere with Saul and Jonathan. 22 Likewise all the men of Israel which °had hid themselves in mount Ephraim, ahen they heard that the Philistines fled, even they also followed hard after them in the battle. 23 PSo the Lorp saved Israel that day: and the battle passed over 'unto Beth-aven. . 24 4 And the men of Israel were distressed that day: for Saul had Fadjured the people, saying, Cursed e the man that eateth any food until evening, that I may be avenoed on mine enemies. So none of the people tasted any food. 25 *And all they of the land came to a wood; and there was *honey upon the ground. _ 26 And when the people were come into the wood, behold, the honey dropped; but no man put his hand Before CHRIST about 1087 ich. 13. 17. + Heb. atrembling of God. k Gen. 35. 5. 1 ver. 20. m Numb. 27. i] Or, tumult. + Heb. were eried logeCP. = Judg. 7. 22. 2 Chron. 20. 23. ° ch. 13. 6. ¥ Josh. 6. 26. 5 Deut. 9. 28. Matt. 3. 5. t Exod. 3. 8. um. 13. 27, Matt. 3. 4.

J. SAMUEL XIV. Te pepe a ~ i, 37 And Saul asked counga) pp Shall I go down after te if 0, > tines? wilt thou delivey the ri the hand of Israel? But yn swered him not that da ,, ne Ah. 38 And Saul said, “Draw ye hither, all the tchief of the rene iit and know and see wherein thie at hath been this day. oa 39 For, *as the Lorp liveth sayeth Israel, though it be in Jona. than my son, he shall sure y tlie But there was not a man among all the people that answered him, ~ 40 Then said he unto all Israel, | Kaul vestraineth the people. | Before to bis mouth: for the people feared CHRIST ' b. 1087 _ But Jonathan heard not ls his father charged the people the oath: wherefore he put forth £ : end of the rod that eas in his hand, and dipped it in an honeycomb, and put his hand to his mouth; and his eyes were enlightened. 98 Then answered one of the people, and said, Thy father straitly charged the people with an oath, saying, Cursed be the man that eateth any food this day. And the people were "faint. Which “8a 1 Or, ecary. 29 Then said Jonathan, My father hath troubled the land: see, I pray you, how mine eyes have been enlightened, because I tasted a little of this honey. 30 How much more, if haply the people had eaten freely to day of the spoil of their enemies which they found? for had there not been now a much greater slaughter among the Philistines? 31 And they smote the Philistines that day from Michmash to Aijalon: and the people were very faint. 32 And the people flew upon the spoil, and took sheep, and oxen, and Be ye on one side, and I and Jona. than my son will be on the other side. And the people said unto Saul, Do what seemeth good unto thee. 41 Therefore Saul said unto the Lorp God of Israel, "Give a per-/!® feet Jot. ¢*And Saul and Jonathan)’ were taken: but the people tescaped,)s 42 And Saul said, Cast dots he-|i1 tween me and Jonathan my son. And Jonathan was taken. 43 Then Saul said to Jonathan, P @Tell me what thou hast done. And Jonathan told him, and said, J did but taste a little honey with the end of the rod that was in mine hand, calves, and slew them on the ground: and the people did eat them “with the blood. 33 | Then they told Saul, saying, Behold, the people sin against the Lorp, in that they eat with the blood. ae he said, Ye have "transgressed : Tou @ great stone unto me this day, 34 And Saul said, Disperse oe selves a the people, and say unto them, ring me hither eyey man his ox, and every man he ee Bie slay them here, and eat : and sin not against the Lonp j ; mB with the blood, And all the nt E fenight

every man his ox t with hee ~ at night, and slew them there. uilt an altar unto and, lo, I must die. ee 44 And Saul answered, Go at so and more also 4 sfor thou sh surely die, Jonathan. — 45 Taal the people said unto Sail Shall Jonathan die, whohathwn oug this great salvation in Tsrae ae Pi forbid: as the Loxp livett, i shall not one hair of his hea mer ca the ground; for he hath sap io voll | God this day. So the people Jonathan, that he died NY iy. 46 Then Saul went up on Phils ing the Philistines: and on tines went to their ow" P* Jomo 47 1 So Saul took the king? is Israel, and fought aE at Moab enemies on every side, agers ramon] and against the children O° at the}, ss" and against Edom, am! « Lev. 3.17. &7. 26, & 17, 10. & 19, Deut. 12.16, 23, 24. { Or, dealt treacherous ly. t Heb. in his hand, t Heb. that altar he be200. to build unto the LORD. Morning lipht, d himself, he vex gi tuned ls “li gmote the Amalekites: 9 oy the ed Israel out of the han that spoiled them. 49 Now ™the so” Be es Spee ver’ f Saul pe 4 5 0 pee a

Saul sparing Agag, &c. I. SAMUEL XIV. is ‘on disobedience. is rejected for disobed Before CHRIST about 1087 aS t Heb. Abiners ach. 9. 1. och. 8 ll. about 1079 “ch. 9. 16. ' Exod. 17. 8, 14 Num. 24. 90, Deut. 25.17; 18, 19. © Lev. 27. 2 an ots Josh. 6. 17, 1 Or, fougat. ‘Num, 24. 91, Judg. 1.16. &4an. © Gen. 19, 95, & 19, 19, 14. Rey, Sch. 14. 4g. *Gen. 2.11, 25, {destroy you with them: w. the Amalekites Jonathan, and Ishui, and Melchishua: and the names of his two daughters were these; the name of the firstborn Merab, and the name of the younger Michal : . 50 And the name of Saul’s wife was Ahinoam, the daughter of Ahimaaz: and the name of the captain of his host was t Abner, the son of Ner, Saul’s uncle. 51 "And Kish was the father of Saul; and Ner the father of Abner was the son of Abiel. . 52 And there was sore war against the Philistines all the days of Saul: and when Saul saw any strong man, or any valiant man, ˚he took him unto him. CHAPTER XV. 1 Samuel sendeth Saul to destroy Amalek. 6 Saul favoureth the Kenites. 8 He spareth slgag and the best of the spoil. 10 Samuel denounceth unto Saul, commending and excusing himself, God's rejection of him for his disobedience. 24 Saul’s humiliation. 32 Samuel killeth Agag. 34 Samuel and Saul part. AMUEL also said unto Saul, "The Lorp sent me to anoint thee fo b¢ king over his people, over Israel: now ieocetine hearken thou unto the voice of the words of the Lorp. 2 Thus saith the Lorp of hosts, I remember that which Amalek did to Israel, "how he laid wait for him in the way, when he came up from Egypt. ; 3 Now go and smite Amalek, and “utterly destroy all that they have, and spare them not; but slay both man and woman, infant and suckling, ox and sheep, camel and ass. 4 And Saul gathered the people together, and numbered them in| A Telaim, two hundred thousand footmen,and ten thousand men of J udah. 5 And Saul came to a city of Amalek, and "laid wait in the valley. 6 I And Saul. said unto @tha Kenites, ˚Go, depart, get you down from among: the Amalekites, lest. I for ‘ye shewed kindness to all the children of Israel, when they came up out of Egypt. So the Kenites departed from among the Amalekites. 7 And Saul smote the Amalekites from *Havilah watil thou comest to Shur, that is over against Eeypt. 8 And ¥he took Agag the king of alive, and ‘utterly destroyed all ue ever with ‘the the sword. edge taal and the people ™spared Agag, and the best of the sheep, and ‘of the oxen, and 'of the ae lings, and the lambs, and all ai was good, and would not

utterly destroy them: but every thing that was vile and refuse, that they destroyed utterly. TO Then fara the word of the Lorp unto Samuel, saying, 11 "It repenteth me that I have set up Saul ¢o de king: for he is ˚turned back from following me, Pand hath not performed my commandments. And it ‘grieved Samuel ; and he cried unto the Lorp all night. 12 And when Samuel rose early ta meet Saul in the morning, it was told Samuel, saying, Saul came to "Carmel, and, behold, he set him up a place, and is gone about, and passed on, and gone down to Gilgal. 13 And Samuel came to Saul: and Saul said unto him, * Blessed 3¢ thou of the Lorp: I have performed the commandment of the Lorn. | 14 And Samuel said, What mean- | eth then this bleating of the sheep in mine ears, and the lowing of the oxen which I hear? 15 And Saul said, They have brought them from the Amalekites : ‘for the people spared the best of the sheep and of the oxen, to sacrifice unto the Lorp thy God; and the rest we have utterly destroyed. 16 Then Samuel said unto Saul, Stay, and I will tell thee what the Lorp hath said to me this night. nd he said unto him, Say on. 17 And Samuel said, "When thou teast little in thine own sight, wast thou not made the head of the tribes of Israel, and the Lorp anointed thee king over Israel 2 _18 And the Lorn sent tl Journey, and said, Go destroy the sinners the and fight agai be consumed. 19 Wherefore then di obey dis Veios: ap ifs idst thou not : Oo didst fly upon the e Lorn, but evil in ‘the hee on a and utterly Amalekites, mst them until t they spoil, and didst 20 A sight of the Lorp ? Yea, xT a aul said unto Samuel, Lorp, and } nave gone the way which Before CHRIST about 1079 m yer. 3, 15. || Or, of the second sort. 16. e Josh. 22. 16. 1 Kings 9. 6. Josh. 15, 55. * Gen. 14. 19. ch. 9. 21. t Heb. they. consume them, € obeyed the voice of the | = ver. 12.

Saul humbleth himself. J, SAMUEL XY. Samuel Cometh ty p Before CHRIST about 107! y ver. 15. + Ps. 50. 8, Prov. 21 Tsai. 1. 12, 13, 16, 17. Jer. 7. 22, 23. Mie. 6. 6, 7, 9. 3. Deut. 18. 10. bch. 13. 14. ¢ See 2 Sam. 12. 13. 4 Exod. 23. 2. Prov. 29. 25. Isai. 51. 12, 13. f See 1 Kings 11.30. &ch. 28, 17, 18. 1 Kings 1], a. Or, Eternity, or, Victory, bNum. 93, 19, Eek. 24: 14, 2 Tim. 2.13. Tit 1.2. * | John 5. 44, & 12, 43, © See ch. 2, 20. nt me, and have brought of Amalek, and have d the Amaleltites. 91 3 But the people took of the spoil, sheep and oxen, the chief of the things which should have been utterly destroyed, to, sacrifice unto the Lorp thy God in Gilgal. 92 And Samuel said, zHath the Lorp as great delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the voice of the Lorn! Behold, * to obey és better than sacrifice, and to the Lorp se Agag the king utterly destroye -|hearken than the fat of rams. 23 For rebellion ts as the sin of twitcheraft, and stubbornness 7s as "| iniquity and idolatry. Because thou hast rejected the word of the Lorp, »he hath also rejected thee from Jeing king. 94] ˚And Saul said unto Samuel, I have sinned: for I have transgressed the commandment of the Lorp, and thy words: because I 4 feared the people, and obeyed their voice. 25 Now therefore, I pray thee, pardon my sin, and turn again with me, that [ may worship the Lorp. 26 And Samuel said unto Saul, I will not return with thee: ˚for thou hast rejected the word of the Lorn, and the Lorp hath rejected thee from being king over Israel. 27 And as Samuel turned about to go away, ‘he laid hold upon the skirt of his mantle, and it rent. 28 And Samuel said unto him, The Lorp hath rent the kingdom of Israel from thee this day, and hath given it to a neighbour of thine that 1s better than thou. ; 29 And also the ! Strength of Israel "will not lie nor repent: for he % not a man, that he should repent. ine Then he said, I have sinned: yet cacy me now, I pray thee, before : he ae of my people, and hefore gia » and turn again with me, that 31 Bo ne ws i» thy God. : el turned again after Saul; and oor worshipped th Lorp. : amuel, Bring ye hither to me Aeag the king o fe - And Agag came unto And A i — oy ir bitterness of deaths oy ee Worncn ate thy sword ath made wornen childless, ? thy mother be childless amon eo ong Women. And Samuel hewed Ag pieces before the Lorn in Gar 34 4 Then S Dn Gilgal, 34 41 Chen Samuel went to Ry and Saul went up to hig i mah; 1Gibeah of Saul. 35 And ™ Samuel came 1 see Saul until the day of his death ; nevertheless

Samuel "mourned {pp Saul: and the Lorn ˚repent, ; ) “Tepented that he had made Saul king over Israel, CHAPTER XVI, 1 Samuel sent by God, under pretence of sacrifice, cometh to Beth-lehem. 6 His hig man judgment is reproved, 11 He anoint. eth David. 15 Saul sendeth for David ty| quiet his evil spirit. A ND the Lozp said unto Samud, 2 How long wilt thou mown for Saul, seeing ’[have rejected him from reigning over Israel? “fill thine hom with oil, and go, I will send thee to) Jesse the Beth-lehemite: for ‘] have provided me a king among his sons., 2 And Samuel said, How can I go? if Saul hear it, he will Kill me,’ ‘And the Lonp said, Tale an heifer twith thee, and say, e] am come to sacrifice to the Lorp. . 3 And call Jesse to the sacrifice, NO More to and ‘I will shew thee what thou shalt do: and thou shalt anoint unto me him whom I name unto thee. ' 4 And Samuel did that which the Lorp spake, and came {0 et lehem. trembled at his teoming, 4 iComest thou peaceably! ia 5 And he said, Peaceably + ot come to sacrifice ene 0 Ksanctify yourselves, 20! me to rere And ae fied Jesse and his sons, 2” them to the Bsantiee. ‘ 6 | And it came 1 of they were come, that he Jooke! » \Bliab, and ®said, Surely #h˚ anointed és before him. 7 But the Lonp said un! 0 Look not on ®his cou on the height of his stat cause I have refused !™ LORD seeth not as man a man Plooketh on the ‘or okctl oo pearance, but the LorD the “heart. 8 Then Jesse called : and made him pass bet}! And he said, Neither hath i chosen this. isha pou 9 Then Jesse made *" tI ed hOUsE to] Sv ‘And the elders of ee vd te me with Mt le Ly : ag in] ps Ney Oa, ain Miu ‘ch My a qed "ye, ch, it "Ver aout 106i th Bi Soha cho 2 Rings OPS ite! 19. | Ads)32 { Heb it thick! eh SBE NB | i {Bsa 1 soul ‘ge

—_—_—_—— i —_Tle anointeth David. I. SAMUEL XVI. Goliath defieth Israel. Refore CHRIST ahout 1063 elt teh, 17. 12. uQSam. 7, 8. Ps. 70. 70. |Heb. round. ech. 17. 42. Cant. 5. 1, ft Heb. fair of eyes. y So ch. 9.17. tch, 10, 1. Ps. 09, 20, «See Numb. 8. Tudg. 11.29. & 13. 25, & 14. 6 ch. 10. 6, 10. about 1065 beh. 11. 6. & 18, 12. & 28, 15, judg. 16. 20. Ps. 51. 11. © Judg. 9. 23, ch. 18. 10. & 19. 9. 10r, terrified : “Gen. 41. 46, ver. 21, 92, 1Kings10.8. © vor. 23, 2Kings3.15, fch. 17,39, 34 1 Or, speeen, &ch. 3.19. & 18. 12, 14, "yer. L. h.17, 15,34. i, | With bread, and a bottle pass by. And he said, Neither hath the Lorn chosen this. F 10 Again, Jesse made seven of his sons to pass before Samuel. And Samuel said unto Jesse, The Lorp hath not chosen these. 11 And Samuel said unto Jesse, Are here all thy children? And he said, ‘There remaineth yet the youngest, and, behold, he keepeth the sheep. And Samuel said unto Jesse, “Send and fetch him: for we will not sit tdown till he come hither. 12 And he sent, and brought him in. Now he was *ruddy, and withal tof a beautiful countenance, and goodly to look to. ¥And the Lorp said, Arise, anoint him: for this is he. 13 Then Samuel took the horn of oil, and “anointed him in the midst of his brethren; and *the Spirit of the Lorp came upon David from that day forward. So Samuel rose up, and went to Ramah. 14 (1 >But the Spirit of the Lorn departed from Saul, and ‘an evil spirit from the Lorp 'troubled him. 15 And Saul’s servants said unto him, Behold now, an evil spirit from God troubleth thee. 16 Let our lord now command thy servants, which are “before thee, to seek out a man, who is a cunning player onan harp: and it shall come to pass, when the evil spirit from God is upon thee, that he shall ˚play with his hand, and thou shalt be well, 17 And Saul said unto his sery_ ants, Provide me now a man that can play well, and bring him to me. 18 Then answered one of the seryants, and said, Behold, I haye seen a son of Jesse the Beth-lehemite, that ds cunning in playing, and fa mighty valiant man, and a man of war, and prudent in "matters, and a comel person, and the Lorp ds with him. 19 1 Wherefore Saul sent messengers unto Jesse, and said, Send me David thy son, "which és with the sheep. 20 And Jesse ‘took an ass laden of wine, and a kid, and sent them by David his son unto Saul. 21 And David came Stood before him: him Sreatly ; amourbearer, to Saul, and and he loved and he became his y | between his 2 And Saul sent to Jesse, saying, Let David, T pray thee, stand before me;

for he hath found favour in my ed it came to pass, when 'the evil spirit from God was upon Saul, that David took an harp, and played with his hand: so Saul was refreshed, and was well, and the evil spirit departed from him. CHAPTER XVII. 1 The armies of the Israelites and Philistines being pe fe battle, 4 Goliath cometh proudly forth to challenge a combat. 12 David, sent by his father to visit his brethren, taketh the challenge. 28 Eliab chideth him. 30 He is brought to Saul. 32 He sheweth the reason of his confidence. 38 Without armour, armed by faith, he slayeth the giant. 55 Saul taketh notice of David. OW the Philistines *gathered N together their armies to battle, and were gathered together at »Shochoh, which delongeth to Judah, and pitched between Shochoh and Azekah, in 'Ephes-dammim. 2 And Saul and the men of Israel were gathered together, and pitched by the valley of Elah, and t set the battle in array against the Philistines. 8 And the Philistines stood on a mountain on the one side, and Israel stood on a mountain on the other side: and there was a valley between them. + 4 And there went out a champion out of the camp of the Philistines, named ˚ Goliath, of “Gath, whose height was six cubits and a span. 5 And he had an helmet of brass upon his head, and he was tarmed with a coat of mail; and the weight of the coat was five thousand shekels of brass. 6 And he had greaves of brass upon his lees, and a "target of brass shoulders. 7 And the ˚staff of his spear was likea Weaver’s beam; and his spear’s head weighed six hundred shekels of iron: and one beari i before him. onng & shield went S And he stood A I and cried unto armies of Israel, = and said unto them, Before CHRIST about 1063 ——”" 1 ver. 14, 16. sch. 13. 5, b Josh. 15. 35. 2 Chron, 28. 18. | Or, The coast of Dammim, called Pasdammim, i Chron. 11. 3. + Heb.ranged the battle, ¢2Sam. 21.19. 4 Josh. 11. 22. t+ Heb. clothed. i Or, gorget. e2Sam. 21.19, fch. 8.17,

i ing to the army David, coming to the Ys 1. SAMUEL XVII. heare 4 lu, eal Goliath, Before CHRIST about 1063 —— seh. 1).1 b ver. 26. 2Sam. 21.21, 1h. 16.10, 11. See] Chron. | 2. 13, 14, 15. = ch. 16.6,8,9. 1Chro, 2.13, uch. 16. 19, t Heb. cheeses of milk. t Heb. eaptain ofa thousand. ˚ Gen, 37. 14. 1 Or, place of thecarriage, ch, 96. 5, I Or, battle array, or, place of Sight. t Heb. the vessels from upon him, t Heb. asked his brethren |and to ill me, then will we be your ene bit if I prevail sae him, and kill him, then shall ye be vants, and Sserve us. “10 pen the Philistine said, I hdefy the armies of Israel this day; give me a man, that we may fight together. 1l When Saul and all Israel heard those words of the Philistine, they were dismayed, and greatly afraid. 12 { Now David was ithe son of that *Ephrathite of Beth-lehem-judah, whose name was Jesse ; and he had ‘eight sons: and the man went among men for an old man in the days of Saul. 13 And the three eldest sons of Jesse went and followed Saul to the battle: and the “names of his three sons that went to the battle were Eliab the firstborn, and next unto him Abinadab, and the third Shammah. 14 And David was the youngest : and the three eldest followed Saul. 15 But David went and returned from Saul "to feed his father’s sheep at Beth-lehem. 16 And the Philistine drew near morning and evening, and presented himself forty days. 17 And Jesse said unto David his son, Take now for thy brethren an ephah of this parched corn, and these ten loaves, and run to the camp to thy brethren ; 18 And carry these ten t cheeses unto the tcaptain of their thousand. and ˚look how thy brethren faxe, and take their pledge. ; 19 Now Saul, and they, and all the men of Israel, were inthe valley of Elah, fighting with the Philistines 20 T And David rose up early in the morning, and left the sheep with a keeper, and took, and went, ag Jesse had commanded him; and he came to the "trench, as the host w ong forth to th te ed for the ty ‘fight, and shoutFor Israc] and : t ight had put the battle in an fustines against army, ay, army 22 And the hand name, out of the armies 0 listines, and spake P 3 same words : and David he the 24 And all the men of Israel fen, they saw the man, fled thon ‘ey and were sore afraid. in, 25 And the men of | Have Meta this man ¢l up! surely to defy Israel is apr and thabell We is ae : : an who killeth him, the king will emich him with great riches, and til] give him his daughter, and make his fa. ther’s house free in Israel. 26 And David spake to the men that stood by him,

saying, What shall be done to the man that kill. eth this Philistine, and taketh avay "the reproach from Israel? for who is this ‘uncircumcised Philistine, that he should ‘defy the armies of “the living God? 27 And the people answered him after this manner, saying, “So shallit be done to the man that killeth him. 28 {And Eliab his eldest brother heard when he spake unto the men; and Eliab’s Yanger was kindled against. David, and he said, Why camest thou down hither? and wi whom hast thou left those few sheep in the wilderness? I know thy Pe i and the naughtiness of thine hee for thou art come nike that t mightest see the battle. 38 And David said, What have | ef now done? #Js there not a caus Accordin, stad sig hat ig come 30 7 And he turned from ™ ward another, and “spake ane a same tmanner: and the Per nth swered him again after the 10 manner. d 31 And when the words 7 which David spake, they i sat fo them before Saul: and he ‘8 him. : 82 7 And David sal no man’s heart fail b thy servant will go # this Philistine. 33 And Saul said to D : art not able to go agains 4. thot listine to fight with a ae art but a youth, an war from his youth. 34 And David said ues servant kept his father there came a lion, 4° if d to Saul, is x cause nd fight -y aghou avid, | t! took a "lamb out him to-),, f hums), a at, f the PhP hy, On, al Wy My, i tM, wig Mosk jy, tht PN bral sTetth ayn yGen tll I Mati ie a

Nefore CURIST about 1063 —r’ e Ps. 18. 16, 17. & (3. 7. “77. 2 Cor. 1. 10. 2 Tim. 4, 17, Ww, feh. 20. 13. 1 Chron, 22. 1, 16. } Heb. clothed David with his clothes. Or, vatiey. t Heb. vessct. 8 Ps 193, 4, 5. or 1. 27, heh. 1G. 12. fh. 24. 1g, 2Sam. 3.'8. be 9.8, & 16, 2 Kings8.13. “1 Ki 10, 1185 ?0| | '2Sam. 22. yy | $. 33, 8: 124. Bg 335. L =e Cor. 10, 4 Hebr. 11, 33, gh LL 33, “ ver. 10, t Heb. shug Uwe up. and acecpteth at. = SAMUEL XVII. David slayeth the Philistine. | 35 And I went out after him, and smote him, and delivered 7¢ out of his mouth: and when he arose against me, I caught him by his beard, and smote him, and slew him. : 36 Thy servant slew both the lion and the bear: and this uncircumcised Philistine shall be as one of them, seeing he hath defied the armies of the living God. 37 David said moreover,® The Lorp that delivered me out of the paw of the lion, and out of the paw of the bear, he will deliver me out of the hand of this Philistine. And Saul said unto David, Go, and ‘the Lorp be with thee. 38 4 And Saul t armed David with his armour, and he put an helmet of brass upon his head; also he armed him with a coat of mail. 39 And David girded his sword upon his armour, and he assayed to go; for he had not proved i¢.. And David said unto Saul, I cannot go with these; for I have not proved them. And David put them off him. 40 And he took his staff in his hand, and chose him five smooth stones out of the "brook, and put them in a shepherd’s tbag which he had, even ina scrip; and his sling was in his hand: and he drew near to the Philistine. 41 And the Philistine came on and drew near unto David; and the man that bare the shield zent before him. 42 And when the Philistine looked about, and saw David, he Sdisdained him: for he was bu a youth, and "ruddy, and of a fair countenance. 43 And the Philistine said unto David, i4m I a dog, that thou comest to me with staves ? And the Philistine cursed David by his gods, 44 And the Philistine Ksaid to Da. vid, Come to me, and I will cive thy flesh unto the fowls of the “air, and to the beasts of the field. 45 Then said David to the Phi listine, Thou comest to me with a sword, and with a Spear, and with a shield: "but 1 come to thee in the on of the Lorn of hosts, the God of the armi P Tans er ea of Israel, whom thou 46 This day will the Lo xp tdeliver Smite the lee into mine hand; and I will e, and take thine head 21 : ill give "the carsae ie - the Philistines this ga sunt the fowls of the air, and to the wild beasts of the ae ; that all the earth Ps raed ve re is a God in Israel. — And all

this assembly shall know that the Lorp Psaveth not with sword and spear: for ‘the battle 7s the Lorp’s, and he will give you into our hands. 48 And it came to pass, when the Philistine arose, and came and drew nigh to meet David, that David hasted, and ran toward the army to meet the Philistine. meer 49 And David put his hand in his bag, and took thence a stone, and slang it, and smote the Philistine in his forehead, that the stone sunk into his forehead; and he fell upon his face to the earth. 50 So "David prevailed over the Philistine with a sling and with a stone, and smote the Philistine, and slew him; but there was no sword in the hand of David. 51 Therefore David ran, and stood upon the Philistine, and took his sword, and drew it out of the sheath thereof, and slew him, and eut off his head therewith. And when the Philistines saw their champion was dead, ‘they fled. 52 And the men of Israel and of Judah arose, and shouted, and pursued the Philistines, until thou come to the valley, and to the gates of Ekron. And the wounded of the Philistines fell down by the way to haaraim, even unto Gath, and unto Ekron. 53 And the children of Israel returned from chasing after the Philistines, and they spoiled their tents. ok And David took the head of the Philistine, and brought it to J. erusalem; but he puthis armour in his tent, 55 T And when Saul saw David « forth against the Philistine, he sail the captain of the host, 1 soul liveth, 56 Ava cannot tell. nd the king sai i Sein g said, Enquire thou the Philistine, Abner took him, and brought him before Before CHRIST about 1063 t. 28. 26. = Deu Lo. ¥ ch. 21. 9. See Judg. 3. 31. & 15. 15. ch. 23. 21, 3 Hebr. 11. 34. * Josh. 15, 36. " See ch. 16. 21, 22,

Jonathan s love for David. I. SAMUEL XVII. Sauls joa Before CHRIST about 1063 — x ver. 54. y ver. 12. a Gen. 44. 30. beh. 19.2. & 6. ech. 17, 15. 1 Or, prosper15, 30. 1 Or, Phitistin ines. 4Fxod. 15. 20, Judg. 11. 34. t Heb. threestringed instruments. *Exod. 15.21, + Heb. was evil in his eyes. & Eceles. 4. 4, ‘ch. 15, 98, ‘ch. 16. 14, ch, 19.94. 1 Kings 18. 29, ‘Acts 16, 16, Saul with the head of the Philistine in his hand. ; 38 And Saul said to him, Whose son art thou, thow young man? And David answered, *I am the son of thy servant Jesse the Beth-lehemite. CHAPTER XVIII. a oveth David. 5 Saul envieth his ' sone saketh to kill him in his fury, 12 feareth him for his good success, 17 affereth him his daughters for a snare. 92 David persuaded to be the king's son-inlaw, giveth two hundred foreskins of the Philistines for Michal’s dowry. 28 Saul’s hatred, and David's glory increaseth. ND it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking unto Saul, that *the soul of Jonathan was knit with the soul of David, "and Jo{nathan loved him as his own soul. 2 And Saul took him that day, and would let him go no more home to his father’s house. 3 Then Jonathan and David made a covenant, because he loved him as his own soul. 4 And Jonathan stripped himself of the robe that was upon him, and gave it to David, and his garments, even to ‘his sword, and to his bow, and to his girdle. 5 4 And David went out whitheren van’ | soever Saul sent him, and "behaved himself wisely: and Saul set him over the men of war, and he was accepted in the sight of all the people, and also in the sight of Saul’s servants. 6 And it came to pass ag they came, when David was returned from the slaughter of the "Philistine, that “the women came out of all cities of Israel, singing and dancing, to meet king Saul, with tabrets, with joy. and with tinstruments of musick, : 7 And the women answered one another as they played, and said Saul hath slain his thousands and we i ten thousands, nd Saul was very wroth seeing *8displeased himn 3 and. te raat have ascribed unto David - hier and to me they haye cribed baz thousands - and what can he have more but h the Kingdom 2 9 And Saul ae ay and fever David from that 10 1 And it came Morrow, that ithe God came upon Saul, * poe phesied in the midst of and David played with h - gs in the ears 7 sto Y˚y : Dad th Seemeth it in at other times: !anq javelin in Saul’s hand. 11 And Saul “cast the javeli he said, I will smite Dayiq aa i‘ the wall with it. And Davin ed out of his presence twice 12 7 And Saul was "afraid of D vid,

because ˚the Lor was yy; i him, and was departed from 13 Therefore Saul remoyed him from him, and made him his cap. tain over a thousand; and ‘the went out and came in before the people, there r OUs ae as ql ‘ i] AVold.|*4, a ith | han Saul, ou 14 And David "behaved himscl! tr: wisely in all his ways; and "the ta ao, Lorp was with him. 15 Wherefore when Saul saw that he behaved himself very wisely, he was afraid of him. 16 But ‘all Israel and Judah loved David, because he went out and came in before them. 17 { And Saul said to David, Behold my elder daughter Merab, ther will I give thee to wife: only be thou tvaliant for me, and fight *the Lorp’s battles. For Saul said, fee 42 G the hand of the Philistines be upoa) ** not mine hand be upon him, but him. . 18 And Dawid said YWho am I? and wh or my father’s family I I should be son in law to srael, that the Jang: to have been piven ae Adriel the was given Ln lathite to wife. ; i 20 >And Michal Saul’s rn loved David: and they and the thing tpleased hit = a 21 And Saul said, 1? er her, that she may be ˚4 him, and that “the hand © listines may be against fore Saul said to David’ *this day be my 80? in one of the twain. 22 7 And Saul co : ants, saying, Coma sd, secretly, and say, Be hath. delight m thee, servants love thee: ? aN +. col nis 82, mmanded I av unto Saul, gers what és my lifes) os: ‘pont sitll, s syed, toh lis light thing to be @ mM e.

if SAM ‘ XVIII. Michal given to David to wife. 1. SAMUEL XV Before CHRIST about. 1068 el t Heb, Accoviting to these words. f Gon, 34, 12. Exod. 22.17. noh. 14. 24. N ver. 17. ‘See ver, 21. t Heb. suyiiled. k ver, 13. '2Sam. 3.14. ™2Sam. 11.1. ™ ver. 5. t Heb. precious, ch. 26, 21, 2Kings1.13. Ps. iid 15. “ch. 18.1, Saul secketh to kill David. Before seeing that I a@m a poor man, and lightly esteemed ? BA pee the servants of Saul told him, saying, tOn this manner spale David. 25 And Saul said, Thus shall ye say to David, The king desireth not any ‘dowry, but an hundred foreskins of the Philistines, to be ®avenged of the king’s enemies. But Saul "thought to make David fall by the hand of the Philistines. 26 And when his servants told David these words, it pleased David well to be the king’s son in law: and ‘the days were not texpired. 27 Wherefore David arose and went, he and "his men, and slew of the Philistines two hundred men ; and ! David brought their foreskins, and they gave them in full tale to the king, that he might be the king’s son in law. And Saul gave him Michal his daughter to wife. 28 T And Saul saw and knew that the Lorn was with David, and that Michal Saul’s daughter loved him. 29 And Saul was yet the more afraid of David; and’ Saul became David’s enemy continually. 30 Then the princes of the Philistines ™went forth: and it came to pass, after they went forth, that David "behaved himself more wisely than all the servants of Saul; so that his name was much tset by. CHAPTER XIX, 1 Jonathan discloseth his father’s purpose to kill David. 4 He persuadeth his father to reconcilialion. 8 By reason of David's good success in a new war, Saul’s malicious rage breaketh out against him, 12 Michal deceiveth her father with an image in David's bed, 18 David cometh to Samuel in Naioth. 20 Sauls messengers sent lo take David, 22 and Saul himself, prophesy. A ND Saul spake to J. onathan his son, and to all his servants, that they should kill David. 2 But Jonathan Saul’s son *delighted much in David: and Jonathan told David, saying, Saul my father seeketh to kill thee: now therefore, pray thee, take heed to thyself until the morning, and abide ina Secret place, and hide thyself : 3 And I will §9 out and stand beSide my father in the field where lou art, and I will commune with ee my father of thee; and what I see that I will tell thee, , ———___ 2192 | 4 § And Jonathan ee ae i 3 his father, a David unto Saul oS i i t not the king said unto him, Le a ae °sin against his et David; because he hath not s se against thee, and

because his w have been to thee-ward very goo a 5 For he did put his “hfe in his hand, and ¢slew the Philistine, and i rs ‘the Lorp wrought a great salvation for all Israel: thou sawest 7, and)‘ didst rejoice: *wherefore then wilt thou "sin against innocent blood, to slay David without a cause? 6 And Saul hearkened unto the voice of Jonathan: and Saul sware, As the Lorp liveth, he shall not be slain. . 7 And Jonathan called David, and Jonathan shewed him all those things. And Jonathan brought David to Saul, and he was in his presence, ‘as tin times past. 8 7 And there was war again: and David went out, and fought with the Philistines, and slew them with a great slaughter; and they fled from * + him. . 9 And ¥the evil spirit from the Lorp was upon Saul, as he sat in his house with his javelin in his hand: and David played with Ais hand. 10 And Saui sought to smite David even to the wall with the javelin; but he slipped away out’ of Saul’s presence, and he smote the javelin into the wall: and David fled, and escaped that night. 11 'Saul also sent messengers unto David's house, to watch him, and to slay him in the morning : and Michal David’s wife told him, saying, If thou save not thy life to night, to morrow thou shalt be slain. 12 7 So Michal ™let David down through a window - and he went and fled, and escaped. ˚ 13 And Michal tool cn laid i in the bed, pillow of goats? hair for hit i and covered it with a an a lm up to me j may slay him, 16 And when the messen: ‘ers : were come in, behold 6 » there was an image CHRIST about 1063 b Prov. 31. 9, 9. Prov. 17.13. Jer. 18. 20. aJudg. 9. 17. & 12.3. 13. 1 Chron. 11. 14, «eh. 20. 32. h Matt. 27. 4. ich. 16.21. & 18. 2, 13. t Heb. yesterday hird day. about 1062 t Heb. his Face. Koh. 16.14. & 18.10, 11. 1 Ps. 59, title. ™ So Josh. 2. 15. Acts 9. 24, 25, t Heb. teraphim, Gen. 31. 19, Judg. 17, 5.

David fl ecth to Samuel. I. SAMUEL XIX. David Consulteth ith M with Before CHRIST about 1062 12 t © See John 7. 32, 45, &e. ?1Cor. 14. 3, 24, 25. ch. 10. 5, 6. io gs 4Num. 11. Joel 2. 24. ch. 10. 10. * Tsai. 20, 2, + Heb. fei, Numb, 24,4, ‘ Mie. 1. 8. See2Sam. 6, 14, 20, eh. 10. 11. lin the bed, with a pillow of goats air for his bolster. ; et ‘hod Saul said unto Michal, Why hast thou deceived me so, ‘and sent away mine enemy, that he is escaped? And Michal answered Saul, He said unto me, Let me go; . "why should I kill thee ? 18 {So David fled, and escaped, and came to Samuel to Ramah, and told him all that Saul had done to him. And he and Samuel went and dwelt in Naioth. . 19 And it was told Saul, saying, Behold, David is at Naioth in Ramah. 20 And ˚Saul sent messengers to take David: ?and when they saw the company of the prophets prophesying, and Samuel standing as appointed over them, the Spirit of God was upon the messengers of Saul, and they also “prophesied. 21 And when it was told Saul, he sent other messengers, and they prophesied likewise, And Saul sent messengers again the third time, and they prophesied also. 22 Then went he also to Ramah, and came to a great well that zs in Sechu: and he asked and said, Where are Samuel and David? And one said, Behold, they be at Naioth in Ramah. _23 And he went thither to Naioth in Ramah: and *the Spirit of God = en om also, and he went mn, and prophesie i o Niet ee 24 *And he stripped off his clothes a prophesied before Samuel ike manner, t ‘naked all that Pee poe F at night. Wherefore they say, 7g sl ho ano te rp , APTER Xx 1 David consulleth with Jonathon Sor his rece 1 Jonathan and David renew their n y ar 18 Jonathan's token to th Soe » missing David, seeketh taketh his leave of 35 Jonathan lovingly David. ND David fled from Neto. « A Ramah, ne orb 4 atoth in © him, God for. die: behold, my ?!and, behold, éf — father will do nothing a or = but that eget Breat me: and why should ; this thing from me? oe hide 3 And David sware moreoy ne said, Thy father certainly ite ; that I have found grace jn i eyes; and he saith, Let not Sean than know this, lest he he era but truly as the Lorp liveth i as thy soul liveth, there js ia step between me and death, 4 Then said Jonathan unto David 'Whatsoever thy soul tdesireth, Tins will even do i¢ for thee, 5 And David said unto Jonathan,|' Behold, to morrow ts the *ney moon, and I should not fail to sit with the king at meat: but let me go, that I may "hide myself in the field unto the third day at even. 6 If thy

father at all miss me, then say, David earnestly asked leave of me that he might run ˚to Bethe hem his city: for there is a yeatly \sacrifice there for all the family. 7 “If he say thus, J¢ és well; thy] servant shall have peace: but if he be very wroth, chen be sure that eeyvil is determined by him. . A 8 Therefore thou shalt ‘deal Jan y with thy servant ; for sthou brought thy servant into a covenant of the Lorn with thee: notwithstay™” ing, "if there be i me iniquity. gi me thyself; for why shouldes bring me to thy father? ; 9 And Jonathan said, Far Lae from thee: for if I knew ec" that evil were determined father to me Pane ae ) would not I tell 1 2 10 Then said David to et thy Who shall tell me? oF ar father answer thee roughly + oD 11 { And Jonathan 84! u + nt vid, Come, and let us go i pot the field, And they we” ; of them into the field. | ah paid 12 And J aaa ae venen © Lorp God of 5°" ho have tsounded my sath ir aa morrow any time, ” a there : David, and I then *". thee, and tshew it thee? * shew it} | 5 and be a ot nt? a 1 we! SK J Fin oc isi nf I, tH d thi Nun) eB bh Bt an e 13 ' The Lorp do ot if it per more to Ji onathan : Pil the my father to do

The Before CHRIST about 1062 5. & Josh. ch. 17. 37. 1 Chron. 22. 1, 16. 198am. 1). 1, 4,7. a 21. 7 | Ib. ent. w ch. 25, 92. See ch. 31, 2. 2 Sam. 4. 7. & 21. 8. Or, by his love toward him. neh. 18.1. ˚ ver, 5. t Heb. missed, Or, ditigentu My. t Heb. greatly. neh. 19, 2. sheweth the way, t Heb. not any (hing. “Jer, 4, 2 tyer M4, 15, See ver. 49, aes a : IUE XX. friendly league between them. 1. SAMUEL Saul secketh to kilt Jonathan. will shew it thee, and send thee away, that thou mayest go in peace: and ‘the Lorn be with thee, as he hath been with my father. : 14 And thou shalt not only while yet I live shew me the kindness of the Lorn, that I die not: 15 But adso thou shalt not cut off thy kindness from my house for ever: no, not when the Lorn hath cut off the enemies of David every one from the face of the earth. 16 So Jonathan tmade «@ covenant with the house of David, saying, ™Let the Lorn even require ¢ at the hand of Dayid’s enemies. 17 And Jonathan caused David to swear again, "because he loved him: "for he loved him as he loved his own soul. 18 Then Jonathan said to David, ˚To morrow is the new moon: and thou shalt be missed, because thy seat will be tempty. 19 And when thou hast stayed three days, then thou shalt go down "tquickly, and come to ?the place where thou didst hide thyself t when the business was in hand, and shalt remain by the stone !Ezel. 20 And I will shoot three arrows on the side thereof, as though I shot at a mark, 21 And, behold, I will send a lad, saying, Go, find out the arrows. If I expressly say unto the lad, Behold, the arrows are on this side of thee, take them; then come thou: for there is peace to thee, and tno hurt ; 4as the Lorp liveth. 22 But if I say thus unto the young man, Behold, the arrows are beyond thee; go thy way: for the Lorp hath sent thee away. 23 And as touching *the matter which thou and I have spoken of, behold, the Lonp be between thee and me for ever. 24 So David hia himself in the field: and when the new moon Was come, the king sat him down to eat meat. 25 And the king sat upon his seat, es, even upon a seat and Jonathan arose, t by Saul’s side, and ‘avid’s place was empty. il evertheless Saul \ spake any thing that day : Pigieke for he thought, i 1e 2s ee i 8 ean; sur oT Aaa it came to pass od aes which was the second day morrow, David's place of the month, that Da To. was empty: and Saul said unto - . nathan his son, Wherefore pets 3 not the son of J. igs ae meat, neither sterday, nor to day? re Jonathan ‘oneal Saul, David earnestly asked leave of me to go to Beth-lehem :

29 And he said, Let me go, I pray thee; for our family hath a sacrifice in the city; and my brother, he hath commanded me fo 4¢ there: and now, if I have found favour in thine eyes, let me get away, I pray thee, and sce my brethren. Therefore he cometh not unto the king's table. . 30 Then Saul's anger was kindled against Jonathan, and he said unto him, 't Thou son of the perverse rebellious zxoman, do not I know that thou hast chosen the son of Jesse to thine own confusion, and unto the confusion of thy mother's nakedness? 31 For as long as the son of Jesse liveth upon the ground, thou shalt not be established, nor thy kingdom. Wherefore now send and fetch him unto me, for he * shall surely die. 32 And Jonathan answered Saul his father, and said unto him, " Wherefore shall he be slain? what hath he done? arose from the taand did eat no ay of the month for he was grieved fi David, because him shame. é appointed d a little lad with him. aid unto his lad, Run, now the arrows which I shoot. And as the ls an arrow t jad ran, he shot 37 A » YOnathan cried aft the lad, and said, J; © a hier » £5 not the arrow 8 And J. Onathan eried after the Before CHRIST about 1062 —S— Lev. 7. 21. "S15. 5, &e. t yer. 6. | Or, Thou perverse rebel. + Heb. Son of perverse rebellion. t Heb. is the son ofdeath. *ch. 18. 11. y ver. 7. t Heb. to pass over him. era |

David obtaineth hallowed bread. I, SAMUEL 24. He feigneth madng _ iN an | . lad, Make speed, haste, stay not. Before ee Rist ‘And Jonathan’s lad gathered up the e to his master. about 062 rrows, and cam “39 But the lad knew not any thing : only J onathan and David knew the matter. : : + Heb. in- 40 And Jonathan gave his t artilRea lery unto this lad, and said unto | wastiss I him, Go, carry them to the city. 4] {And as soon as the lad was one, David arose out of a place toward the south, and fell on his face to the ground, and bowed himself three times: and they kissed one another, and wept one with another, until David exceeded. 42 And Jonathan said to David, He “Go in peace, ' forasmuch as we Lon be have sworn both of us in the name tutangn, [of the Lorp, saying, The Lorp he £: ver.23. |between me and thee, and between my seed and thy seed for ever. And he arose and departed: and Jonathan went into the city. CHAPTER XXI. 1 David at Nob obtaineth of Ahimelech hallowed bread. 7 Doey was present. 8 David taketh Goliath's sword. 10 David at Gath Seigneth himself mad. HEN came David to Nob to ae *Ahimelech the priest: and a aalso Ahimelech was afraid at the meetAriaiary, \ing of David, and said unto him, ven.ié 4 | Why art thou alone, and no man with thee? 2 And David said unto Ahimelech the priest, The king hath commanded me a business, and hath said unto me, Let no man know any thing of the business whereabout I send thee and what I have commanded thee : and I have appointed my servants to such and such a place, 3 Now therefore what is under thine hand? give me five loaves of bread in a hand, or what there is tpresent, Ripe the priest answered David, aa said, There is no common bread er mine hand, but there is chaltHeb. found. cExod. 25, Lev. in Matt. 2 Aso 1 fille “if the young men have Pt themselves at least, from women. 5 And avid answered the priest, © 1 Thess, 4, 4, these three days I Or, . ly ‘olen iy and the “vessels of th day there is | ayy oiteraane: |P holy, and the Bread Pree Men ifed inthe | ne cad is j vessel. Y COmmon, | @ man(tav-t.on |sanctified thiy hag though it were A H thy 6 So the priest gave him halloweq bread : for there was n ie but the shewbread, tat there! ‘th from before the Lorn, t aS taken | Wi bread in the day when it © put hot, ~~ away. , ree ee taken Ni 7 Now a certain man of the gory, "Ms ants of Saul was there that day, Ha tained before the Lorn; and his name zcas ‘ Doeg, an Edomite, the sn, chiefest of the herdmen that belong. ay, ed to

Saul. : § 7 And David said unto Ahime. lech, And is there not here under| thine hand spear. or sword! for i have neither brought my sword nor my weapons with me, because the| king’s business required, haste. 9 And the priest said, The sword of Goliath the Philistine, whom thou slewest in the valley of Hlah,|'“" Ipehold, it és here wrapped in a cloth)’: behind the ephod : if thou wilt take that, take i¢: for there ts n0 other save that here.. And David, said, There is pone like that; give tme) 10 9 And David arose, and fled that day for fear of Saul, and .went ; to ! Achish the king of Gath. alt 1] And ™the servants of aya said unto him, Js not this ue the king of the land ! did tt ; rt ances}. sing one to another of him rf soe a saying, "Saul hath slain spill ? sands, and David his ten we words" Aleta | 12 And David “laid oD ee alld ol in his heart, and w Achish the king of Gath. oni ; 13 And Phe changed, me hist, before them, and a oe pled» mad in their hands, 2” and let his on the doors of the ig wnt | spittle fall down upot nl 0 his 82 | 14 Then said Achish U2. mad*) ft ants, Lo, ye see the oust iw wherefore then have Ye r to me? en that 15 Have I need of mad Tso gl ye have brought this fe nel hil the mad man in mY te , this fellow come into a CHAPTER X% sul 1 Companies resort unto Dar his Jy 3 Al Mizpeh he commen Aan unto the king 4 oll Se Gad, he cometh to ve nell of ine if to pursue him, comp : unfaithfulness. 9 Doeg ll Saul commandelt agetl The footmen refusing Abidthar escaping,

—_— Doeg accuseth Ahimelech. I. SAMUEL XXII. Before cuRIST about 1062 «Ps. 57, title, & 142, title. b2Sam. 23. tHleb, hitter of suit. 1 2Sam, 24, 1Chro. 21. 9 2 Chron. 29. 25. me Dn, grove in, high place. ech. 8. 14, t Heb. wnegvereth ming ; ae 4& and there is none of y le, 2 *%| Edomite, which w,. T\AVID | therefore departed thence, and "escaped to the cave Adullam: and when his brethren and all his father's house heard it, they went down thither to him. 2 ˚And every one that was in distress, and every one that twas in debt, and every one that was + discontented, gathered themselves unto him; and he became a captain over them: and there were with him about four hundred men. 3 | And David went thence to Mizpeh of Moab: and he said unto the king of. Moab, Let my father and my mother, I pray thee, come forth, and be with you, till I know what God-will do for me. '4 And he brought them before the king of Moab: and they dwelt with him all the while that David was in the hold. 5 4 And the prophet ¢Gad said unto David, Abide not in the hold ; depart,' and get thee into the land of Judah. Then David departed, and, came into the forest of Haréth. 6 S|-When Saul heard that David was diséovered, and the men that were with him, (now Saul abode in Gibeah under a tree in Ramah, haying his spear in his hand, and all his Servants were standing about him 3) 7 Then Saul said unto his servants that stood about him, Hear now, ye Benjamites ; will the son of Jesse * give every one of you fields and vimeyards, and make you all cap'tains of thousands, and captains of hundreds ; 8 That all of you have conspired ssainst me, and there is none that tsheweth me that my son hath league with the son of Jesse, ou that is sorr unto me that ed up my servant iN wait, as at this or me, or sheweth my som hath stiry against me, to lie day ? 9 7 Then answered & Doee the a8 set over the » and said, [ saw himelech the s 10 kA 27. 21 eal nd he enquired of | for hint qured of the Lorp and! Ubstine, | 1 Then the king sent to eall \ gave him victuals. ; gave hin hen ctuals, and | § ; riest, the son of Zale a ae om father's house, pane 7 7 that were in Nob: and the priests ham to the Bing. they came all of the a 12 And Saul said, Hear now, ae son of Ahitub. os he answered, +Here I am, my lord. . ie er Saul aaa unto him, Why have ye conspired against me, thou and the son of Jesse, in that thou hast given him bread, and a sword, and hast enquired of God for him, that he should rise against me, to lie in wait, as at this day? 14 Then Ahimelech

answered the king, and said, And who is so faithful among all thy servants as David, which is the king's son in law, and goeth at thy bidding, and is honourable in thine house ? 15 Did I then begin to enquire of God for him? be it far from me: let not the king impute any thing unto his servant, nor to all the house of my father: for thy servant knew nothing of all this, tless or more. 16 And the king said, Thou shalt surely die, Ahimelech, thou, and all thy father's house. 17 I And the king said unto the '¥footmen that stood about him, Turn, and slay the Priests of the Lorp ; because their hand also is with Dayidjand because they knew when he fled, and did not shew it to me. But the servants of the kine » Would not put forth their hand tc fall upon the priests of the Lo RD. 18 And the king said to Doeg. Turn thou, and fall upon the priests. And Doeg the Edomite turned, and he fell upon the priests, and "slew fourscore and oxen, and asses, and sheep, with the edge of the sword. 20 T? And one of the sons of Ahihe son of Ahitub, named ser » and fled after 21 And Abiathar she r i E wed Da aul had slain the Lorn's ai avid said unto Abiathar, New i¢ that day, Before CHRIS? about 1062 + Heb. Behold me. t Heb. vittle or great. Il Or, auara. t Heb. runners. ™ See Exod. 1. 17. "See ch. 9.91, © ver. 9, 11, P ch. 23. 6, ach. 2. a3 The priests of Nob slain. | r when Do Edomite teas there, that he tee

| The treachery of the Keiliies. J. SAMU EL XXII. 1% | Before CHRIST about 1062 ——’ +] Kings 2. 6. a Joshi. 15. 44. b yer, 4, 6, 9. ch. 30. 8. 2Samn. 5.19, 23, © ch. 22. 90, about 1051 surely tell Saul: I have oceasioned the death of all the persons of thy father’s house. 23 Abide thou with me, fear not: rfor he that seeketh my life seeketh thy life: but with me thou shalt be in safeguard. CHAPTER XXIII. 1 David, enquiring of the Lord by Abiathar, rescueth Keilah. 7 God shewing him the coming of Saul, and the treachery of the Keilites, he escapeth from Keilah. 14 In Ziph Jonathan cometh and comforteth him. 19 The Ziphites discover him to Saul. 25 At Maon he is rescued from Saul by the invasion of the Philistines. 29 He dwelleth at En-gedi. hee they told David, saying, Behold, the Philistines fight against *Keilah, and they rob the threshingfloors. 2 Therefore David »enquired of the Lorp, saying, Shall I go and smite these Philistmes? And the Lorp said unto David, Go, and smite the Philistines, and save Keilah. 3 And David’s men said unto him, Behold, we be afraid here in Judah: how much more then if we come to Keilah against the armies of the Philistines ? 4 Then David enquired of the Lorn yet again. And the Lorn answered him. and said, Arise, go down to Keilah ; for I will deliver the Philistines into thine hand, 5 So David and his men went to Keilah, and fought with the Philistines, and brought: away their cattle, and smote them with a great slaughter. So David saved the inhabi of Keilah, ed the inhabitants 4Num. 27. 21. ch. 30. 7. ‘| part shall be to deliver Keilah, &to destroy sake. 11 Will the men of Keo; . me up into his hand ae come down, as thy saat Saul heard? O Lorn Goa of a hath beseech thee, tell thy gece ] the Lorn said, He will come jf 12 Then said David, Will theme of Keilah tdeliver me and into the hand of Saul? Lorp said, They will deliver thee up 13 1 Then David and his men, ‘which were about six hundred, arose and departed out of Keilah, and went whithersoever they could go, And it was told Saul that David was escaped from Keilah; and he forbare to go forth. 14 And David abode in the wilderness in strong holds, and remained in £a mountain in the wilderness of Ziph. And Saul isought him every day, but God delivered him not into his hand. 15 And David saw that Saul was come out to seek his life: and Ds vid was in the wilderness of Ziph in a wood. F : 16 {And Jonathan Saul’s son arose, and went to David into the be , and strengthened his hand in . ¢ 17 And he said unto a : not: for the hand of Saul my

it shall not find thee; and uae “ be king over Israel, an Is Sat next unto thee; a kthat also my father knoweth. cain 18 And they two ! made a ae e| ° before the Lorp: an¢ Davi ent (0 in the wood, and J onathan W his house. A 19 { Then ™came up the Zieh to Saul to Gibeah, sayings ys i not David hide himself W"". - the strong holds in hill it Hachilah, which * south of !Jeshimon ! kings com 20 Now therefore, Wee desire ° down according to all t sh «0 the ls thy soul to come dow! im i MY men him; and 4 : Priest, Bring hither ‘0 Abiathar the he Then said D oF Israel, thy g heard that Sant. vant hath certaj nl seeketh to come rf king’s hand. bo oT And Saul said, Bless the Lorn; for ye have ¢ on me. ; 22 Go, ray y' e W and know and see hie mat He his thaunt is, avd “he vet a Linh oN | ADhites Cisceyey ; the city for my) tHe jy Ih And the) " ‘chy May 5.4, r sPu lll AJos. Na iPS M44 ites ne é the woods jhe) ; sopare y I ou, PPP he” ry, \

Saul Tefore CURIST ahout 1061 —_— yy ° Josh. 15, 55, ch, 25. 2, » Ps. 31, 22. (hemselves upon, §e. rock of divisions, "ch. 23. 9g. t Heb. ner. up, S. 3B. 19, pursucth after David. I Or, from the rock. t Heb. spread I That is, The *2Chro. 20. 2, ive |8nd “David I. SAMUEL XXII. ' ne kip. David cutteth of Sauls skew |him there: for it is told me ¢hat he dealeth very subtilly. 23 See therefore, and take knowledge of all the lurking places where he hideth himself, and come ye again to me with the certainty, and I will go with you: and it shall come to pass, if he be in the land, that I will search him out throughout all the thousands of Judah. 24, And they arose, and went to Ziph before Saul: but David and hig men were in the wilderness ° of Maon, in the plain on the south of Jeshimon. 25 Saul also and his men went to seek him. And they told David: wherefore he came down ‘into a rock, and abode in the wilderness of Maon. And when Saul heard that, he pursued after David in the wilderness of Maon. 26 And Saul went on this side of the mountain, and David and his men on that side of the mountain: and David made haste to get away for fear of Saul; for Saul and his men ‘compassed David and his men round about to take them. 27 “*But there came a messenger unto Saul, saying, Haste thee, and come; for the Philistines have tinvaded the land. 28 Wherefore Saul returned from pursuing after David, and went against the Philistines - therefore they called that place 'Sela-hammahlekoth. 29 Tf And David went upfrom thence, and dwelt in strong holds at *En-gedi. CHAPTER XXIvy. David in @ cave at En-gedi, Saul's skirt, spareth his life. thereby is iunocency. IW Saul, acknowedging his fault, takes i ea eben » taketh an oath of David, A™ it came to pass, *when Saul Was returned from tfollowing the Philistines, that it was told him, saying, Behold, Dayia is in the wilderness of En-gedi. 2 Then Saul took three thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and went to seek David and his men upon the rocks of the wild goats. 3 And he eame to the sheepeotes DF the way, where was ® Gave; and Saul went in to ‘cover his teet : and his men remained of the cave, having cut off 8 He sheweth M the sides ——_ 4.fAnd the men of David ae him, Behold the any Saad & said unto nee, + oa Ml deliver thine enemy into ee hand, that thou mayest do eh as it shall seem good unto Ti Then David arose, and cut off the skirt of tSaul’s robe privily. d 5 And it came to pass afterwar ? that #David’s heart smote him, because he had cut off Saul’s skirt. 6 And he said unto his men, The

Lorp forbid that I should do this thing unto my master, the Lorp's anointed, to stretch forth mine hand against him, seemg he is the anointed of the Lorp. 7 So David tistayed his servants with these words, and suffered them not to rise against Saul. But Saul rose up out of the cave, and went on his way. 8 David also arose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cried after Saul, saying, My lord the king. And when Saul looked behind him, David stooped with his face to the earth, and bowed himself. 9 And David said to Saul, "Wherefore hearest thou men's words, saying, Behold, David seeketh thy hurt? 10 Behold, this day thine eyes have seen how that the Lorp had delivered thee to day into mine hand in the cave: and some bade me kill ev ; Beige eye spared thee ; an said, 1 will not put forth mine hand against my leak for he chat oe anointed. "loreover, my father, see, ea, see the skirt of thy robe in my ela for in that I cut off the skirt of thy robe, and killed thee not, know thou and see that there is 'neither evi nor transgression in mine hand, and T have not sinned against thee : yet els aa my soul to take it 4 e € Lorn jude . and thee, and totenge — of thee: but mine hand shall not ; the ancients, Wicked, from the Wicked: but Mine hand be upon thee 1 + After whom is the kin Come out? after wih Suc? ˚atter a de proverb of the ness proceedeth g@ of Israel hom dost thou purad. dog, after Pa fea, Before CHRIST about 1061 f ch. 26. 8. + Heb. the robe which was Saul's. g 2 Sam. 24. 10. h ch. 26. 11. + Heb. cut of. i Ps. 7. 4. - 7. 4. Matt. 5. 44. Rom. 12.17, 19. k Ps. 141 6. Prov. 16. 28. & 17. 9.

Saul acknowledgeth his fault. I. SAMUEL XXIV. Nabal's churlish nes Before | CHRIST | about 1061 | aver. 12. | | +2 Chron. 24. 3, 35. 1. & ~& 119. uch. 26, 21. x Gen. 38. 26. y Matt. 5, 44. | | z ch. 26. 23. + Heb. up, ch. 23.12. & 26. 8. shut 8 ch, 23.17. b Gen. 21, 23. © 2Sam. 21. 6, 38. 4 ch, 23. 29, about 1060 "ch. 28. 3. » Num. 20, 29, Deut. 34. 8. © Gen. 21.21. Ps. 120, 5. deh, 23, 24. I Or, busine&S. © Josh. 15. 55. 15 9The Lorp therefore be judge, and Judge between me and thee, and "see, and 'plead my cause, and | deliver me out of thine hand. 16 4 And it came to pass, when David had made an end of speaking: these words unto Saul, that Saul .| said, 'Zs this thy voice, my son David? And Saul lifted up his voice, and wept. 17 "And he said to David, Thou a7t 'more righteous than 1: for 'thou 'hast rewarded me good, whereas [ have rewarded thee evil. 18 And thou hast shewed this day how that thou hast dealt well with me: forasmuch as when "the Lorp had 'delivered me into thine hand, thou killedst me not. 19 For if a man find his enemy, will he let him go well away? wherefore the Lorn reward thee good for that thou hast done unto me this day. 20 And now, behold, #J know well that thou shalt surely be king, and that the kingdom of 'Tsrael shall be established in thine hand. 21 Swear now therefore unto me by the Lorn, 'that thou wilt not cut off my seed after me, and that thou wilt not destroy my name out of my father's house. 22, And David sware unto Saul. And Saul went home; but David and his men gat them up unto the hold. CHAPTER XXV. 1 Samuel dicth. 2 David in Paran sendeth to Nabal. 10 Provoked by Nabal's churtishness, he mindeth to destroy him. 14 Abigail understanding thereof, 18 taketh a present, 23 and by her wisdom 32 pacifieth David. 36 Nabal hearing thereof dieth. 39 David laketh Abigail and Ahinoam to be his wives. 44 Michal is given to Phalti. ND *Samuel died; and all the Israelites were gathered together, and ?lamented him, and buried him in his house at Ramah. And David arose, and went down 'to the wilderness of Paran. 2 And there was a man "in Maon, whose "possessions were in Carmel ; and the man was very great, and fie had three thousand sheep, and a thousand goats: and he was shearing his sheep in Carmel. 3 Now the name of the man was Nabal; and the name of his wife Abigail: and she was a woman of good understanding, and of a beautiful countenance: but the man was churlish and evil in his doings ; and he was of the house of Caleb. 4 § And David heard in the wil-| derness that Nabal did

‘shear his |; gen. sheep. 2s 5 And David sent out ten young men, and David said unto the young men, Get you up to Carmel, and go} to Nabal, and T greet him in myname: | t I feb." 6 And thus ‘shall ye say to him) neamett. that liveth in prosperity, ®Peaee be} n° both to thee, and peace ée to thine |* la house, and peace de unto all that | Leet thou hast. | 7 And now I have heard that thou | hint shearers: now thy shepherds | which were with us, we thurt them |t Heb not, "neither was there ought miss- | wer. IS ing unto them, all the while they were in Carmel. S Ask thy young men, and they | will shew theé. Wherefore let the | young men find favour in thine | eyes: for we come in ‘a good day : |: Nen&! give, I pray thee, whatsoever cometh | **"*" to thine hand unto thy servants, | } and to thy son David. | } 9 And when Dayid’s young men | came, they spake to Nabal according to all those words in the name of David, and tceased. tHeb.r 1047 And Nabal answered David’s servants, and said, * Who 7s David? and who és the son of Jesse? there be many servants now a days that break } away every man from his master. 11°! Shail I then take my bread, and my water, and my (flesh that | IT have killed for my shearers, and give it unto men, whom I know not whence they be? 12 So David's young men turned their way, and went again, | and came and told him all those sayings. 13 And David said unto his men, Gird ye on every man his sw ord. And they girded’ on every man his sword; and David also girded on his | sword: and there went up after David about four hundred men; and two hundred ™ abode by the stuff.) S\>_ 14 1 But one of the young men ' told Abigail, Nabal’s wife, r Behold, David sent messengers out of the wilderness to salute our master; and he trailed on them. 1 15 But the men vere very good unto us, and "we were not thurt, nei- | ther missed we any thing, as long|

Abigail's discreet conduct. J. SAMUEL XXV. Her present to David. Refore CITRIST about 1060 pe olixod. 14, 22. Job 1. 10. reh. 20.7, a Deut. 13. 15. Juilg. 19, 22, Gen, 32. 13. Prov, 18. 16. & 2M fOr, 2enrps. "Gen. 32. 16, 20. t Ps, 109. 5. Prov. 17, 13, “Ruth 1.17, ch. 3,17, & 20.13, 16, 10. & 31, 27, 2Kings 9.8, * Josh. 15. 18, Judg. 1.14, tIleb. cary, t Heb. dey it Whis hear{, 'hatis, roog, *2 Kingso 9, |*Gen. 99, 4 Ver 33.0 7 as we were conversant with them, when we were in the fields: 16 They were °a wall unto us both by night and day, all the while we were with them keeping the sheep. 17 Now therefore know and consider what thou wilt do; for Pevil is determined against our master, and against all his houshold: for he és such a son of Belial, that a man cannot speak to him. 18 4 Then Abigail made haste, and "took two hundred loaves, and two bottles of wine, and five sheep ready dressed, and five measures of parched corn, and an hundred "clusters of raisins, and two hundred cakes of figs, and laid them on asses. 19 And she said unto her servants, SGo on before me; behold, I come after you. But she told not her husband Nabal. 20 And it was so, as she rode on the ass, that she came down by the covert of the hill, and, behold, David and his men came down against her ; and she met them. 21 Now David had said, Surely in vain have I kept all that this Fellow hath in the wilderness, so that nothing was missed of all that pertained unto him: and he hath *requited me evil for good. 22"So and more also do God unto the enemies of David, if I leave of all that: pertain to him by the morning light ¥ any that pisseth against the wall. 23 And when Abigail saw David, she hasted, and ‘lighted off the ass, and fell before David on her face, and bowed herself to the ground, 24 And fell at his feet, and said, ~ pon me, my lord, upon me let this iniquity de: and let thine handmae I pray thee, Speak in thine audience, and hear the words of thine handmaid. 25 Let not m lord, I pr. trepard this a E Nabal : for 'Nabal is with him: Saw not the whom thou 26 Now thereto: Loxp liveth, and as thy soul sv clng the Lorp hath > nee from coming to shed ay thee, an of Belial, even as his name ts, so is he 5 his name, and folly is but I thine handmaid young men of m : didst send. — re, my lord, "as the | liveth, withholden blood, and = self with thine a ° A eat Pan enemies, own hand, now i] to my lord and they - seek evil to my ? e as Nabal. : : "o7 And now “this arma bases thine handmaid hath brought u my lord, let it even be given unto the young men that tfollow my et 28

I pray thee, forgive the trespas of thine crane : for : = icone ill certainly make my lor eve be ae my lord #fighteth the battles of the Lorn, and "evil hath not been found in thee a// thy days. 29 Yet a man is risen to pursue thee, and to seek thy soul: but the soul of my lord shall be bound in the bundle of life with the Lorp thy God; and the souls of thine enemies, them shall he ‘sling out, tas out of the middle of a sling. 30 And it shall come to pass, when the Lorp shall have done to my lord according to all the good that he hath spoken concerning thee, and shall have appointed thee ruler over Israel 3 31 That this shall be tno grief unto thee, nor offence of heart unto my lord, either that thou hast shed blood causeless, or that my lord hath avenged himself: but when the Lorp shall have dealt well with my lord, then remember thine handmaid. 32 41 And David said to Abigail, *Blessed de the Lorp God of Israel, which sent thee this day to meet me: 33 And blessed Je thy advice, and blessed be thou, which hast ‘kept me this day from coming to shed blood, and from avenging myself with mine own hand. BH For in very deed, as the Lorp God of Israel liveth, which hath ™kept me back from hurting thee, except thou hadst hasted and come to meet me, surely there had "not been left unto N abal by the morning light any that pisseth against the wall. ®5 So David received of her hand that which she had_broueht hi and said unto her, ˚Go up him, to thine house - see, I } He ie a >See, 1 have hearkened to thy voice and have P cepted thy > BYES AGS 36 7 An 1 vat sae the feast of a king; and tS heart wes merry witht, 1 tor he wag very dru gr ale nken ; wherefore Before CHRIST about 1060 © Rom. 12. 19. 22 Sam. 18. 2 © Gen. 33. 11. ch, 1 present. + Heb. walk at the fect of; Se. ver, 42. Judg. 4, 10. £2Sam. 7.11, 7. 1 Kings 9. 5. 1 Chron. 17. 10, 25. 5 ch. 18. 17. h ch, 24. 11. i Jer. 10. 18. + Heb. in the midst of the bought of a sting. t Heb. no Staggering, or, stwmdling. ™ Ver, 96, " ver. 22, ? Gen. 19. 21. 92 Sam. 13. 23.

I. SAMUEL XXYV. David AGAIN sya, | ¥ ver. 32. s Prov. 22. 23, t ver. 26, 34. u] Kings?2.44. Ps. 7. 16. x Ruth 2, 10, 13. Prov. 15,33, t Heb. at her Seel, ver. 27. ¥ Josh. 15, 56. ch. 27. 3, & 5, *2Sam. 3.14. i Phattict, 28am. 3.15, b Tsai. 10, 30, "ch. 23,19, Ps. 54, title. Nabal's death. nefore {she told him nothing, less or more, | by the way. But David a until the morning light. . the wilderness, and he sayy a i060 =| 37 But it came to pass m the | came after him into the wilde, morning, when the wine was gone| 4 David therefore sent oyt f Nabal, and his wife had told him thee things, that his heart died within him, and he became asa stone. 38 And it came to pass about ten days after, that the Lorp smote Nabal, that he died. 39 § And when David heard that Nabal was dead, he said, Blessed be the Lorv, that hath *pleaded the cause of my reproach from the hand of Nabal, and hath *kept his servant from evil: for the Loxp hath "returned the wickedness of Nabal upon his own head. And David sent and communed with Abigail, to take her to him to wife. 40 And when the servants of David were come to Abigail to Carmel, they spake unto her, saying, David sent us unto thee, to take thee to him to wife. 41 And she arose, and bowed herself on her face to the earth, and said, Behold, Jct *thine handmaid be a servant to wash the feet of the servants of my lord. 42 And Abigail hasted, and arose, and rode upon an-ass, with five damsels of hers that went t after her ; and she went after the messengers of David, and hecame his wife. 43 David also took Ahinoam ¥ of Jezreel ; "and they were also both of them his wives, 44 But Saul had given *Michal his daughter, David's wife, to! Phalti eh son of Laish, which was of *Galim, CHAPTER XXVI. 1 Saul, by the discovery iphi. 'y the discovery of the Ziphites, (po Hachilah against David. 5 Davi ilies oie trench stayeth Abishai from killing a adn us spear and cruse, Y3 "eprovet Abner, 18 and exhort Saul. 21 Saul acknowledyeth his sin, ove AN r es Ziphites came unto Saul David hi fn eah, saying, * Doth not Hachilah, 2 Th ipl bit ey chosen te vlan » a David in the d Saul pitched j ack au! pitched in the hill of —— nicl abode j Saul Ness, Spies, and understood that Saul Was come . ne in very deed. 5 4 And David arose, and came 'the place where Saul had bitched: and David beheld the place where, Saul lay, and 'Abner the soy af Ner, the captain of his host: and Saul lay in the "trench, and the people pitched round about him. 6 Then answered David and said to Ahimelech the Hittite, and to Abishai

*the son of Zeruiah, brother to Joab, saying, Who will @go down with me to Saul to the camp! And Abishai said, I will go down with thee. 7 So David and Abishai came to the people by night: and, behold, Saul Jay sleeping within the trench, and his spear stuck in the ground] at his bolster: but eae and the eople Jay round about hm. 3 Then. said Abishai to David, God hath t delivered thine ene") into thine hand this day: now therefore let me smite him, I pray thee, 'th at with the spear even to the earth : il] not smite him @ once, and I wi second time. ie al 9 And David said to Avishai stroy him not : efor who can at forth his hand against ~ anointed, and be guiltless + Astle 10 David said furthermore: Lorp liveth, 'the Lorp ® him ; or his day shall com or he shall "descend into ba perish. y tha' take thou now the spe" © vate e of and let us go. sand th? 12 So David took the spe lle eruse of water from + ay and and they gat them aways | ithe! man saw it, nor aan all Y awaked : for they 4 mthe Lo! because "a deep sleep 1° m was fallen upon them. tot f top" fi 7 vent ver 13 {Then David w id ne ace os Kal) Nat i, all smite) b! to dies) i tle, ands fh Jee # cr Mi, Cy, teh Way Wry hip ry thijy 1 Chm t Judge) Tha pleat 1 chill D other side, and stood ° an hill afar off; a great *P between them :

_ Saul acknowledgeth his sin. I. SAMUEL XXVI. David fleeth to Achish at Gath. Nefore 1] CHRIST i about 1060 — { Heb. the sone af death, Veh. 24. 16. { m ch. 24.9, 11. "2Sam.16.11. & 24.1, t Heb. sméit, Gen. 8. 21. p2 Sam. 14, 1 1G. & 90. 19, woh. 24. 14, Teh. 15, 24, & 2417. "ch. 18, 30, is YS.7, 8.01, -—_———- ~ 2Sain. 12. 5. . |the children of m 5° \before the Lorp 14 And David cried to the people, and to Abner the son of Ner, aay ing, Answerest thou not, Abner a Then Abner answered and said, Who art thou that criest to the king? 15 And David said to Abner, Art not thou a valiant man? and who is like to thee in Israel? wherefore then hast thou not kept thy lord the king? for there came one of the people in to destroy the king thy lord. 16 This thing is not good that thou hast done. As the Lorp liveth, ye are tworthy to die, because ye have not kept your master, the Lorp's anointed. And now see where the king's spear is, and the cruse of water that was at his bolster. 17 And Saul knew Dayid's voice, and said, Zs this thy voice, my son David? And David said, J¢ is my voice, my lord, O king. 18 And he said, ™ Wherefore doth my lord thus pursue after his servant? for what have I done? or what evil is in mine hand? 19 Now therefore, I pray thee, let my lord the king hear the words of his servant. If the Lorp have "stirred thee up against me, let him accept an offering: but if they be en, cursed de they 3 °for they have driven me out thig day from + abiding in the Pinheritance of the Lorn, saying, Go, serve other gods. 20 Now therefore, let not my blood fall to the earth before the face of the Lorp: for the king of Tsrael is come out to seek 49, flea, as when one doth hunt a partridge in the mountains, 21 4 Then said Saul, "I h ned: return, my son D. will no more do thee my soul was ave sinavid: for I harm, because y "precious in thine eyes this day : behold, I have played the fool, and have erred exceedingly, 22 And David answered and said Behold the king's t one of the young men come over and fetch it! 2 trp 23 'The Lonp render to every man his righteousness and his faithful. ness: for the Lorp delivered thee into my hand to day, but I hot stretch forth 1 Ye at T would | to mine hand Against _ Se And, 1 behold 1e Lorn's anointed, at Spear! and let |t » as thy life was]. this day in mine eyes, ae ee ii be ach set by in the eyes of the Lorn, ie let him deliver ne out of all tribulation. _ 05 Then Saul said to David, ae be thou, my son David: thou ran both do great things, and also s' ee still "prevail. So David went on his way, and Saul returned to his

place. CHAPTER XXVIII. 2 hearing David to be jn Gath seeketh . oe for him. 5 David beggeth Ziklag of Achish. 8 He, invading other countries, persuadeth Achish he fought against Judah. ND David said in his heart, I shall now tperish one day by the hand of Saul: there is nothing better for me than that I should speedily escape into the land of the Philistines ; and Saul shall despair of me, to seek me any more in any coast of Israel: so shall I escape out of his hand. 2 And David arose, “and he passed over with the six hundred men that were with him » unto Achish, the son of Maoch, king of Gath. 3 And David dwelt with Achish at Gath, he and his men, every man with his houshold, even David ˚with his two wives, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and Abigail the Carmelitess, Nabal’s wife. + And it was told Saul that David was fled to Gath: and he sought no more again for him. 5 And David said unto Achish, If I have now found grace in thine eyes, let them give me a place in Some town in the country, that I may dwell there: for why should gave him Ziklag hae Aiea ˚ Ziklag pereth unto ¢ i unto this day. eins a _7 And tthe time th t Davi in the country of the Philistan . y year and fo ‘And David and his 1. up,and invaded “the Gechurii. ae thou goest and of Egypt. the land, and woman. alive, heep, and the hur, even unto the]: avid smote er man nor the gs in the royal city |_ Before CHRIST about 1060 « Gen. 32. 28. t+ Heb. be consumed. ir] h. 25. 13. bch. © ch. 25. “See Josh. 15. 31. & 19. 5. t Heb. the number af days. t Heb. a year of days = See _ 29.3, 1056 = | Josh. 13, 2. £ some 16. 10. udg. le Or, G.

. . SAMUEL XXVII. She ons Saul seeketh to a witch. I eu — SRC revises), wp Sn l and the camels, | familar spiri » that 1 May 90 tg Before | oxen, and the rae returned, and | and enquire of her, And he's 1 cule? |and the porte ani ants said to him, Behold dee i 1058 | came to Achish. e Vhither | woma '2 Pain ial i 30 And Achish said, ! wae os that hath a familia; spirit a¢| Traémuka |haye ye made a road to day! And] En-dor. ae ; vad Ace oP ieee : the south of| 8 And Saul disguised hims lf rots id said, Against the . ell and} | em i against the south of | put on other raiment, and he went ig ie lites, and against the | and two menwith him, and they cam, coca = evi are 3 to the woman by night: and *he Said, {eau kJudg. 1.16. | south on ae cere d neither man| I pray thee, divine unto me by the 1 Il An ms to bring tidings to | familiar spirit, and bring me hin up 9 nor Ope rai they should tell | whom I shall name unto thee," ee ae So did David, and so] 9 And the woman said unto him, voill & Te coe all the while he} Behold, thou knowest what Soul Swelleth in th try of the Phi-| hath done, how he hath !eut ofa | dwelleth in she come those that have familiar spirits, nd] | Bae d Achish believed David, | the wizards, out of the land: where. | = "He hath made his people | fore then layest thou a snare for my ead? ly to abhor him; there-| life, to cause me to die? | t Heb. © Israel tutterly to abho : -ever.| 10 And Saul sware to her by the | , fore he shall be my servant for ever. oaevineea teint | ' 3 CHAPTER XXVIII. there shall no peel happen ish tl dence in David. 3 Saul, for this tl : searing aet hon fr thle Ping | his fear forsaken of God, 7 seeketh oe : to thee? And witch. 9 The witch, freee emtag ha shall I bring up un Baad } raiseth up Samuel. 'aul, ring his h id, Bring me up : i inleth. 21 Th. with his| Ne sald, ig Sy ph i hls nn him with meat. 12 And when the sania ge ' ch, 291 ND 4it came to pass in those | muel, she cried se ee ail tay 1056 days, that the Philistines ga- and the woman oe a me? thered their armies together for wat-| ing, Why hast ri fare, to fight with Israel. And Achish | for thou art Saul. -4 unto het, Be said unto David, Know thou assur-|- 13 And the king as sawest thou!) | edly, that thou shalt go out with me | not afraid: for Pat Saul, 158) 33 to battle, thou and thy men. And the woman sai : of the earth. | 5a 2 And David said to Achish, Sure-™gods ascending ou Cie t What} 'stu! ly thou shalt know what thy serv-| 14 And he said ne che said An ant can do, And Achish said to| form is he of? Ani and he #8 & 284) David, Therefore will I

make thee old man cometh up te ‘And Saul iv keeper of mine head for ever. vered with "a man ‘Samuel, and 28.1. | 3 | Now Samuel was dead, and| perceived that it ye cet the all Israel had lamented him, and|he stooped with ie ‘anal buried him in Ramah, even in his ground, and sae am 4 to Sas own city. And Saul had put away! 15 7 And Samue! nieted ™ : i “Trod-a2.19, |‘thiose that had familiar spirits, and] Why hast thou dis Sati] answer "ones iy /83) |the wizards, out of the land. bring me up? ee aNror the phi-| _ petéte) 4 And the Philistines gathered |°T am sore distresse¢ ais i) ae Beas) themselves together, and came and |listines make war ag ies and He ise 2Kings4,a.| Pitched in'¢Shunem: and Saul ga-|?Godis departed from neith fot yi caus, |'lted all Israel together, and they|swereth me no moO! 2” sere vo [chad in *Gilboa, prophets, nor by dre ow mye sles 5 And when Saul saw the host of I have called thee, th shat [8 ye | - jhe Philistines, he was ‘afraid, and | make known unto me : V her" ing | : T i . ui cs | ri re greatly ie ane 16 Then said a of me, ft a rd | Loan, §f} L, Pan! enquired of the|then dost thou oe frol 18h | fam2 ge: | nor? eee Lon answered him not the Lorn is departet oy! s4ol ini LN, neither b hdy i his z e en e hy tha Y hee Dor ‘by Urim, | and is become thin jy d0B® 1 0)'585 Num, nor Py prophets, e) 17 And the Lono aie for ei " eut. 43, 9. hen sai . : : H ol ita a unto his sepy- him, "as he spake by ii m rienced do woman that hath a|Lorp hath rent the kinge

Saul, Refore CIhIst about 1056 ch. 1 Kings 20. 42, 1 Chron. 10. 18. Jer. 48. 10. f Teh. made haste, and fell with the Sulness of his stature. tJudg. 12. 3. ch. 19. 5. Job 13. 14. “ch. 29, 1, Yeh a, ch, 299.4 9 informed of his ruin , fainteth. J. SAMUEL XXVIII. Achish dismisseth David. of thine hand, and given it to thy neighbour, even to David: 18 * Because thou obeyedst not the voice of the Lorn, nor executedst his fierce wrath upon Amalek, therefore hath the Lorp done this thing unto thee this day. : 19 Moreover the Lorn will also deliver Israel with thee into the hand of the Philistines: and to morrow shalt thou and thy sons be with me: the Lorn algo shall deliver the host of Israel into the hand of the Philistines. 20 Then Saul fell straightway all along on the earth, and was sore afraid, because of the words of Samuel: and there was no strength in him; for he had eaten no bread all the day, nor all the night. 21 41 And the woman came unto Saul, and saw that he was sore troubled, and said unto him, Behold, thine handmaid hath obeyed thy voice, and T have ‘put my life in my hand, and have hearkened unto thy words which thou spakest unto me. 22 Now therefore, I pray thee, hearken thou also unto the voice of thine handmaid, and let me set a morsel of bread before thee; and eat, that thou mayest have strength, ‘| when thou goest on thy way. 23 But he refused, and said, I will not eat. But his servants, together with the woman, compelled him ; and he hearkened unto their voice. So he arose from the earth; and sat upon the bed. 24 And the woman had a fat calf in the house; and she hasted, and killed it, and took flour, and kneaded iz, and did bake unleavened bread thereof : 25 And she brought it before Saul and before his Servants ; and the : did eat. Then they rose up, and went away that night, ens CHAPTER XXIXx. diatoed bth nna gf ilitines i eth him, with commendations of his fidelity, OW “the Philistines gathered . together all their armies > to : phek ; and the Israelites pitched y a fountain which is in Jezreel, ieee the lords of the Philistines See on by hundreds, and by thou“nds: but David and his men passed ae ; eae a _ in the rereward “with Achish, ae : A hi¢ n said the princes of the P ae What do these eongites here? And Achish said unto a princes of the Philistines, Is = j this David, the servant of Saul king of Israel, which hath been wit. ' me “these days, or these years, anc I have *found no fault in him since he fell unto me unto this day ? . 4 And the princes of the Philistines were wroth with him; and theprinces of the Philistines: said unto him, ‘Make

this fellow return, that he may go again to his place which thou hast appointed him, and let him not go down with us to battle, lest #in the battle he be an adversary to us: for wherewith should he reconcile himself unto his master? should it not de with the heads of these men ? 5 Is not this David, of whom they sang one to another in dances, saying, "Saul slew his thousands, and David his ten thousands? 6 { Then Achish called David, and said unto him, Surely, as the Lorp liveth, thou hast been upright, and ‘thy going out and thy coming in with me in the host is good in my sight: for I have not found evil in thee since the day of thy coming unto me unto this day: nevertheless the lords favour thee not. 7 Wherefore now return, and goin peace, that thou lords of the Philistines. 8 1 And David said unto. Achish But what have T done 2 t hast thou fo lal th thee unto J a Tay not fight agaist the enemies of my aed the Wwered and said at thou art good an angel of God “the princes of the d, He shall not the battle, eC rise up early j © Morning with th P ag ants that ; *displease not the + Before CHRIST about 1056 4 See ch. 27. 7. e Dan. 6. 5. £1Chron 12 19. s Asch. 14.21. bch. 18. 7.& 21.11. Heb. do not | evil in the sues ofthe 01 t Heb. be thee. ons n 2Sam. 4, 4.

David pursueth the Amalekites, I. SAMUEL XXX. and "ecoven, Before CHRIST about 1056 | Yoh 25. 42, 43. 2 Sam, 2. 2. ¢ Exod. 17. 4. t Heb. bitter, Judg. 18, 25, f oh, 23, 2, 4, § ver, 21, WY CHAPTER XXX. a he Amalekites spoil Ziklag. 4 David ask‘ ies is eneouraged by God to pursue them. 1 By the means of @ revived Eguptian he is brought to the enemies, and recovereth all the spoil. 22 David's law to divide the spoil equally between them that Sight and them that keep the stuff. 26 He sendeth presents to his friends. : AN it came to pass, when David and his men were come to Ziklag on the third day, that the 2 Amalekites had invaded the south, and Ziklag, and smitten Ziklag, and burned it with fire; 2 And had taken the women captives, that were therein: they slew not any, either great or small, but earried them away, and went on their way. 34 So David and his men came to the city, and, behold, ot was burned with fire; and their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, were taken captives. 4 Then David and the people that were with him lifted up their voice and wept, until they had no more power to weep. 5 And David’s two wives were taken captives, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and Abigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite. 6 And David was greatly distressed; ‘for the people spake of stoning him, hecause the soul of all the people was tgrieved, every man for his Sons and for his daughters: 4 but 427. David encouraged himself in the . |Lorp his God. 7 ˚And David said to Abiathar the "|priest, Ahimelech’s gon, I pray thee, yin Pa hither the ephod. And jathar brought thither the eph to David. ‘ ee 8 ‘And David enquired at the Lonp, saying, Shall I pursue after this troop? shall I overtake them 2 And he answered him, Pursue: for thou shalt surely overtake them, and without fail recover ail. Fe So David went, he and the six hundred men that were with him and came to the brook Besor, where those that were left behind stayed ena David pursued, he and fons a etare which ee ind, which were go fai the aint that y couldnot go overthe brookBegor. tian David, a gave him brea, eat; and they made him dy; 12 And icy aes i Watep. a cake of figs, and two gj raisins: and "when he h his spirit came again to hi had eaten no bread, nor water, three days and three nish; 13 And David said unto hie whom belongest thou? and sens art thou! And he said, Le young man of Egypt, servant to if Amalekite ; and my master left me because three days agone I fell sick 14 We made an invasion upon the south of ‘the Cherethites, and upon the coast which

belongeth to Judah, and upon the south of ‘Caleb; and we burned Ziklag with fire. 15 And David said to him, Canst| * thou bring me down to this company? And he said, Swear unto me by God, that thou wilt neither lal me, nor deliver me into the hands of my master, and I will bring thee down to this company. 16 { And when he had brought him down, behold, they were spren abroad upon all the earth, "ealing and drinking, and dancing, ar of all the great spoil that they = taken out of the land of the Philis tines, and out of the land of J fess 17 And David smote them ot the twilight even unto the a zi of tthe next day: and there a not a man of them, save fou a dred young men, which rode UP camels, and i on 18 And David recovere’ "a the Amalekites had, carried and David rescued his tw? clits 19 And there was nothin” real, to them, neither sm@! v neither neither sons nor daughte q ney jad spoil, nor any ting tha cove taken to them: m Dawid # all. al] that oh he the... 21 1 And David came io o fal hundred men, which row pave that. they could not 1010" whom they had made at the brook Besor ; | Mer elh i Wi d, and he tia fi lie Ms, hp iy ‘I lig ~ “Shy. hh hip Tent Py iy tt! pal” Fee | evel ni any 10 forth to meet David, an bil! oa the people that weré wi

le sendeth presents to his friends. 1. SAMUEL XXX. The death of Saul and his sons. Before Before cCURIST about 1056 Q Or, asked them how they did. Side. 1, 15. o Dout. 13.13. Judg. 19. 22. { Heb. men. » See Numb. Josh. 22. 8. t Heb. and Sorward. t Heb. Dlessing, Gen. 33. 11, ch. 25. 27. 1 Josh, 19. 8, ‘Josh. 15, 40, * Josh. 13, 16. ‘Josh. 15. 50, “ch. 27. 10, *Judg. 1.16, ¥Judg. 1.17, * Josh. 14.1, 2Sam. 9, * “1 Chro yy" Nn. LO, of Ts, when David came near to the peole, he 'saluted them. . Poe Then answered all the wicked men and men °of Belial, of *those that went with David, and said, Because they went not with us, we will not give them ought of the spoil that we haye recovered, save to every man his wife and his children, that they may lead them away, and depart. 23 Then said David, Ye shall not do so, my brethren, with that which the Loxp hath given us, who hath preserved us, and delivered the company that came against us into our hand. 24 For who will hearken unto you in this matter? but Pas his part is that goeth down to the battle, so shall his part be that tarrieth by the stuff: they shall part alike. 25 And it was so from that day tforward, that he made it a statute and an ordinance for Israel unto this day. 26 “| And when David came to Ziklag, he sent of the spoil unto the elders of Judah, even to his friends, saying, Behold a tpresent for you of the spoil of the enemies of the Lorp; 27 To them which were in Beth-el, and to them which were in 4south Ramoth, and to them which were in *Jattir, 28 And to them which were in *Aroer, and to them which azere in Siphmoth, and to them which were in *Eshtemoa, 29 And to them which were in Rachal, and to them which were in the cities of “the J erahmeelites, and to them which were in the cities of the *Kenites, 30 And to them which were in ¥Hormah, and to them which were in Chor-ashan, and to them which were in Athach, 31 And to them which were in * Hebron, and to all the places where David himself and his men Were wont to haunt. CHAPTER XXXI, 1 Saul having lost his army i ug Los '¥, and his sons slai gna his urmourbearen kilt proline) ie ine in nes possess the forsaken towns the Is es. They triumph 7 ria areuses. F UL They of Jabesh.gilecs 1 tng the bodies by night burn éi H ‘abesh, and mournfully bury theig ii 7 OW the Philistines £ é : ought Against Israel: and the aie racl fled from before the Phi22 ceria “and fas listines, and fell down ‘slain in » Gilboa. ver the Philistines followed hard n the Philistines slew od! onathan, oe Abinadab, and Melchi-shua, Saul’s ‘sons. And

‘the battle went sore against act and the tarchers thit him ; and he was sore wounded of the archers. : 4 Then said Saul unto his armourbearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; lest ‘these uncircumcised come and thrust me through, and "abuse me. But his armourbearer would not; for he was sore afraid. Therefore Saul took a sword, and "fell upon it. 5 And when his armourbearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise upon his sword, and died with him. 6 So Saul died, and his three sons, and his armourbearer, and all his men, that same day together. 7 “| And when the men of Israel that were on the other side of the valley, and they that were on the other side J ordan, saw that the men of Israel fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, they forsook the cities, and fled; and the Philistines came and dwelt in them. 8 And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his three sons fallen in mount Gilboa. istines round about, to ‘publish 4¢ in the house of their idols, and : and ™the fastened his body + . * " Beth-shan. eee tee a 11 {˚And when the inh : abi J abesh-gilead heard 'of cere the Philistines had done to Saul : coe the valian Men : wen night, 2 < Saul and the eee: is a is € wall of ted seven days. , Saul and upon his sons; and}; 0 CHRIST about 1056 ty wounded. b ch. 28. 4. © ch. 14. 49. 1Chro. 8. 33. d See 2 Sam. 1. 6, &e. + Heb. shooters, men with bows. + Heb. found him. © So Judg. 9. 54. fch. 14.6. & 17. 26. || Or, mock me. g2Sam. 1. 14. h2Sam. 1. 10. i 2 Sam. 1, 29, K ch. 21. 9, 'Judg. 2. 13, ™ 2 Sam. 21, 12, = Josh. 17. 11, Jude. 1. 97. ech. 11. 3, 9, We Nl Or, concern_ ing him.

 10 So I stood upon him, and ‘slew| si } . cHRIST CHAPTER y ; him, because I was sure that he|"" 1056 1 The Amalekite, who brought tidings of the could not live after that h lis rege overthrow, and accused himself of Saul's at he was] —~ death, is slain, 17 David lamenteth Saul fallen: and I took the crown that) and Jonathan with a song. was upon his head, and the braceNo it came to pass after the let that was on his arm, and have death of Saul, when David was| brought them hither unto my lord. 11 Then David took hold on his clothes, and £rent them ; and likewise all the men that were with him: 12 And they mourned, and wept, | 14am. 20.17, returned from “the slaughter of the Amalekites, and David had abode two days in Ziklag ; 2 It came even to pass on the third vende. |day, that, behold, ba man came out | and fasted until even, for Saul, and +180m.4.12| of the camp from Saul ewith his|for Jonathan his son, and for the clothes rent, and earth upon his people of the Lorp, and for the head: and go it was, when he came | house of Israel; because they were to David, that he fell to the earth, | fallen by the sword. and did obeisance. 13 9 And David gaid unto the 3 And David said unto him, From | young man that told him, Whence whence comest thou? And he said | ar¢ thou? And he answerec, Tam) | unto him, Out of the camp of Israel | the son of a stranger an Amale te am I escaped. 14 And David said unto him, ay salt jie aviat| 4 And David said unto him, tHow] wast thou not ‘afraid to * ae ae Y'S%.16,|went the matter? I pray thee, tell|forth thine hand to destroy the} pyr!) me. And he answered, That the| Lorp’s anointed ? the| people are fled from the battle, and) 15 And ! David called one of : many of the people also are fallen | young men, and said, Go near nia and dead; and Saul and Jonathan fall upon him. And he smote 3 {his son are dead also. that he died. . mThy “hu 5 And David said unto the young| 16 And David said unto himy yyy man: that told him, How knowest | blood 4¢ upon thy hea sit thet we thou that Saul and Jonathan his|mouth hath testified against 4g af son be dead ? saying, 1 have slain the Lor? 6 And the young man that told ointed. eh this ssam ais, Said, As I happened by chance| 17 And David lamented W' Jo ated aie mount Gilboa, behold, *Saul lamentation over Saul and 0 al 4° |leaned upon his spear; and, lo, the | nathan his son : yp the chariots and horsemen followed hard} 18 (°Also he

bade them tent the” after him. children of Judah the use if theo ae a when he looked behind|bow: behold, # # wri , ie | Heb. ne ine. hai and. called unto |book "of Jasher-) Jerael 8 ea : * | 8 And he eat wered, tHere am I.| 19 The beauty of /F) ae te) rs nd he said unto me, Who art thy hiet to sast ahow sf ou? And I answered him, I sels Re ees an Amalekite m, I am mighty. ure bs of nailon e@ sai F rT ell it no of mall, or, said unto me again, Stand, | not in the streets © my embroid- | 1 ered ci pray thee, hindereth \me: for laneuieh Ga me, and slay|*the daughters ˚ me, thatmny, i eae v $a." | because my life pe come upon me, | rejoice, lest the daughte yet whole in me. | uncircumcised triumph an Fhe KK n Gath, publ ¢ Askelor

ee | David made king over Judah. Defore CHRIST 1056 ——— . «1Sam. 3). 1. «So Judg. 5. Pa Job 3.3, 4. Jer. 20. 14. 71Sam. 10,1. +1 Sam. 10.4. I Or, swect. « Judg. 14.18, II]. SAM UEL I. Ish-bosheth made king over [srae 21 Ye "mountains of Gilboa, *let there be no dew, neither let there be rain, upon you, nor fields of offerings: for there the shield of ae mighty is vilely cast away, the shield af Saul, oP though he had not deen Yanointed with oil. 22 From the blood of the slain, from the fat of the mighty, ?the bow of Jonathan turned not back, and the sword of Saul retuned not empty. 23 Saul and Jonathan were lovely and "pleasant in their lives, and in their death they were not divided: they were swifter than eagles, they were “stronger than lions. 24 Ye daughters of Israel, weep over Saul, who clothed you in scarlet, with other delights, who put on ornaments of gold upon your apparel. 25 Howare the mighty fallen in the midst of the battle! 0 J onathan, thou wast slain in thine high places. 26 I am distressed for thee, my brother Jonathan: very pleasant hast thou been unto me: *thy love to me was wonderful, passing the love of women. 27 *How aret he mighty fallen, and the weapons of war perished ! II. A ND it came to ass after thi. 3.9, that Day ‘i of the ‘7! Lorn, id “enquired of the 1 i » Go up. David said, Whither shall y p -| And he said, Unto 28 Fechine and i hinoam the J ezreelitess, and Abigai the Carmelite. ne 3 And this men that eer did rieik bring iby ever 1s houshold: : i Cities of Hebwn Sora iad + ˚And th, with him © men of Jud €y anointed Ouse of Judah d, saying, 7%, ah came, David king -_ And they at ‘the men of .|Son of Saul, went o ¢| the young men now al’s wife | b man with | D Jabesh-gilead were they that buried Saul. . fete 5 § And David sent sade /unto the men of Jabesh-gilead, an : said unto them, * Blessed b¢ ye o the Lorp, that ye have shewed this kindness unto your lord, even unto Saul, and have buried him. . 6 And now "the Lorp shew kindness and truth unto you: and I also will requite you this kindness, because ye have done this thing. 7 Therefore now let your hands be strengthened, and tbe ye valiant: for your master Saul is dead, and also the house of Judah have anointed me king over them. 8 {But ‘Abner the son of Ner, captain of *Saul’s host, took !Ishbosheth the son of Saul, and brought him over to Mahanaim ; 9 And he made him king over Gilead, and over the Ashurites, and over Jezreel, and over Ephraim, and over Benjamin, and over all Tsrael. 10 Ish-bosheth Saul’s son was forty

years old when he began to reion over Israel, and reigned two years. But the house of J udah followed David. 11 And ‘the time that David was dah was seven years and six months. 12 7 And Abner the son of Ner, and the servants of Ish-bosheth the D ut from Mahanam to !Gibeon. 13 And Joab the son of Ze and the serya out, and met t of Gibeon one on the Tuiah, nts of David, went together by ™the pool and they sat down, the One side of the pool, and the other on the other widls of the pool. 14 An ad Abner said to Joab, Let arise, and pla before oab said, Let them arise, 15 Then there y number twelve of Benj Pertained to Tg the son of Ses twelve of the Servants of 16 And the Y caught ever i fellow by the head, and Duuee = fellow’s side; so the Ogether : wherefore that us. And J aCe Was ed ' Helkath-h Which is in Gibeon. ‘ ie king in Hebron over the house of Ju-_| + Before CHRIST h 2 Tim. 1. 16, 18. t Heb. be ye the sons of valour. i] Sam. 14.50. + Heb. The host which was Sarid's. U k ch. 5. 5. 1Kings2.11. Heb. nember of days. 1 Josh. 18. 25, about 1053 t+ Heb. togeth them wether, ™ Jer. 41.12. 1 Thatis. 7 ried ap strong men

Joab dete ateth A Before | CHRIST about 1053 | neem 1 Chro. 2.16. © 1 Chro. 12.8. { Heb. of his ert. ¢ Heb. as one at the roes dial isin Me field. y Ps. 18. 33. Cant. 2. 17. «el t Heb. from after Abucr. I Or, spoil, Judg. 14.19. ach. 3. 27. & 4.6.20. 10, r pial iM. Tov, 17.14. t Heb. from themorning. Ir, gone away. mt And there bner. 1. SAMUEL HU. — , was a very sore battle pner W: ten that day; and Abner was beaten, and the men of Israel, before the servants of David. 18 { And there were of Zeruiah there, Joab, and Asahel: and Asahel was tof foot tPas a wild roe. 19 And Asahel pursued after Abner; and in going he turned not to the right hand nor to the left tfrom following Abner. . . 20 Then Abner looked behind him, and said, Art thou Asahel ? And he answered, I am. 91 And Abner said to him, Turn thee aside to thy right hand or to thy left, and lay thee hold on one of the young men, and take thee his armour. But Asahel would not turn aside from following of him. 92 And Abner said again to Asahel, Turn thee aside from following me: wherefore should I smite thee to the ground? how then should I hold up my face to Joab thy brother ¢ 23 Howbeit he refused to turn aside: wherefore Abner with the hinder end of the spear smote him “under the fifth ib, that the spear came out behind him; and he fell down there, and died in the same place: and it came to pass, that as many as came to the place where Asahel fell down and died stood still. 24 Joab also and Abishai pursued after Abner: and the sun went down when they were come to the Oe : ronan! that lieth before i] ne war sIdar of Cibo y of the wilderness 25 {| And the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together after Abner, and became one troop, and stood on the top of an hill. : 26 Then Abner called to Joab, and said, Shall the sword devour for rade knowest thou not that it will € bitterness in the latter end? how "three sons and Abishai, ˚gs light i a be then, ere thou bid re To bs from following 27 And Joab said, As God liveth, unless "thon h then tin the adst spoken, surely ! Morning the , gone u people had his inches one from following 28 So Joab blew — = a trumpet, and all tl he people stood still, and pursued after Israel no more, neither they any more. 29 And Abner and his ; all that night through thew and passed over Jordan, and un, through all Bithron, and they enn to Mahanaim. Y came 30 And Joab returned from folloy, ing Abner: and when he had ‘ thered all the people together, there lacked of David’s servants nineteen men and Asabel. 31 But the servants of

David had smitten of Benjamin, and of Abner's men, so that three hundred and threescore men died. 32 { And they took up Asakel, and buried him in the sepulchre of his father, which was in Beth-lehem. And Joab and his men went all night, and they came to Hebron at break of day. fog 1 During the war D 2 Six sons were h for Abner. beOW there was long war tween the house of Sa ai the house of David: but waxed stronger and str the house of Saul waxe ker. Og And * unto David, beanie born in Hebron: and his - ia was Amnon, » of Ahinoam reelitess ; ni 3 And his second, ae . Abigail the wife 0! Nabe ot melite ; and the third, raat son of Maacah = daugh! mai king °of Geshur sah 4 ‘And the fourth, “Ade son of Haggith; an Aree re phatiah the son of Abi by fel 5 And the sixth, Ithreanh ord to David’s wife. These ¥ P David in Hebron. to pas W “i 6 7 And it amen the i hou f 3tro"B there was war b that Abner made 4! ongel’, an weaker ry , the ghens | Deg. id twa, ~ re ‘ th May, Seal lu, of Saul and the the house of Saul. 7 And Saul had a ¢ * 1! name was ° Rizpa’ t

I. SAMUEL III. Joab killeth Abner. Refore CHRIST about 1053 —_—_~’ teh. 16, 21. & Dewt. 23, Vi. 1Sam, 24.15. ch. 9. 8. & 16.9. 4 Ruth 1.17. 1Kings19. 2. i]Sam. & 16.1, 12. 28.17." 1 Chron. 12. 23. ¥ Tudg. 20. 1. eh. 17, 11. 1 Kings4,25. 1048 t Heb. saying, 'SoGen. 43. 3. ™ 1 Sam. 18, 20. a sam. 18. 25, °1Sam. 95, 4. Phauti. t Heb, and y ing Pel 19, ag, going Weepoe Before 7 nF jamin: and Abner went] , Bare» Aiah: and Lsh-bosheth said to Abner, | ears of esacha sare e ears of David) “‘*hnout Wherefore hast thou feone j also to spea : 1018 Wherefore hast thou ‘gone in unto Tieton all that seemed good to my father’s concubine ? 8 Then was Abner very wroth for the words of Ish-bosheth, and said, Am I a dog’s head, which against Judah do shew kindness this day unto the house of Saul thy father, to his brethren, and to his friends, and have not delivered thee into the hand of David, that thou chargest me to day with a fault. concerning this woman ? 9 *So do God to Abner, and more also, except, ‘as the Lorp hath sworn to David, even so I do to him; 10 To translate the kingdom from the house of Saul, and to set up the throne of David over Israel and over Judah, *from Dan even to Beersheba. . 11 And he could not answer Abner a word again, because he feared him. 12 { And Abner sent messengers to David on his behalf, saying, Whose is the land? saying also, Make thy league with me, and, behold, my hand shald $e with thee, to bring about all Israel unto thee. 13 7 And he said, Well; I will make a league with thee : but one thing I require of thee, t that is, ‘Thou shalt not see my face, except thou first bring ™ Michal Sauls daughter, when thou comest to see my face. 14 And David sent Messengers to Ish-bosheth Saul’s son, saying, Deliver me my wite Michal, which I espoused to me "for an hundred foreskins of the Philistines. 15 And Ish-bosheth sent, and took her from jer husband, even from ° Phaltiel the son of Laish, 16 And her husband went with her Talong weeping behind her to f hom. Then said Abner unto um, Go, return, And he returned 7 74 And Abner had ph tei tion with the elders of Israel, saying, Ye sought for David t in times past to de king over you: 18 Now then do é#: 4 foy the Lonrp hath spoken of David, saying, By the hand of iy servant David I will p.ve my people Isracl : hand of the Phitists ae ad oa nes, ar f the hand of all their ea enemies, nd Abner also spake in the Tsrael, and bee ast good to the . house of Benjamin. . agree came to David to Hebron, and twenty men with him. And David made Abner and the

men that were with him a feast. 21 And Abner said unto David, I will arise and go, and * will gather all Israel unto my lord the king, that they may make a league with thee, and that thou mayest ‘reign over all that thine heart desireth. And David sent Abner away; and he went in peace. 22 “i And, behold, the servants of David and Joab came from purswing a troop, and brought in a great spoil with them: but Abner das not with David in Hebron; for he had sent him away, and he was gone in peace. 23 When Joab and all the host that was with him were come, they told Joab, saying, Abner the son of Ner came to the king, and he hath sent him away, and he is gone in peace. 24 Then Joab came to the king, and said, What hast thou done ? behold, Abner came unto thee; why is it that thou hast sent him away, and he is quite gone ? 25 Thou knowest Abner the son of Ner, that he came to deceive thee, and to know « thy going out and th and to know all that thou doest. ab was come out nt messengers afbrought him again Sirah: but David Abner was returned 7 1Chron. 12. 20. s ver. 10, 12. tl Kings 11. 37. ul Sam. 29. 6, Tsai. 37. 20, «1 Kings 2. 5, $6 ch. 20. 9, Oo. ll Or, peaceably. ¥ ch. 4. 6. ® ch. 2. 93, aside in the gate to Speak with him | quiet] and smote him there y under the fifth rid, that he died, for the blood ef *Asahel his brother, 2 nd afterway, i heard i#, he Se a. pipe ps ite = "Let it rest on the head of Joab ia on all hig father’s house ; and eC there not t fail from the house t Heb. blvods. “1 Rings2. 52, 33. = 1 Het be cut

— Ish-bosheny is ~ ~ David mourneth for Abner. I. SA MUEL III. lof Joab one »that hath an issue, or| 2 And Saul's son a . : WO me, or that leaneth on| that were captains of bands: sre hs * the} Sn), ah, ang} 2s in Ni, ' i Before cuRIST | that is a leper, Tou a staff, or that falleth on the sword, |name of the one was Baan ly ab th —— |or that lacketh bread. the name of the tother Reg} Sle ¥2 |" 39 So Joab and Abishai his bro-|sons of Rimmon a Beerothite, gf the| Me ther slew Abner, because he had children of Benjamin: (for "Beetath hy slain their brother ¢ Asahel at Gi-| also was reckoned to Benjamin: Ms beon in the battle. 3 And the Beerothites fled to ai 3] { And David said to Joab, and | taim, and were sojowners there ani to all the people that were with him, | this day.) ejon.7.6. |¢@Rend your clothes, and ° gird you 4 And ¢Jonathan, Saul's son, had |tn esi [with sackcloth, and mourn before | a son that, was lame of his feet. He Abner. And king David himself) was five years old when the tidin tHe. ted. [followed the bier. came of Saul and Jonathan ' out of}1se.) 32 And they buried Abner in He- | Jezreel, and his nurse took him up, ? bron: and the king lifted up his}and fled: and it came to pass, as yoice, and wept at the grave of Ab-|she made haste to flee, that he fel, | ner; and all the people wept. and became lame. And his name 33 And the king lamented over | was " Mephibosheth. fea Abner, and said, Died Abner as a] 5 And the sons of Rimmon the} )®=! feh.13.12,13. ffool_dieth ? Beerothite, Rechab and Baanah, 34 Thy hands were not bound, nor | went, and came about the heat of thy feet put into fetters : as a man | the day to the house of Ish-bosheth, tHe ei: falleth before t wicked men, so fell- | who lay on a bed at noon. — auily. est thou. And all the people wept} 6 And they came thither mto the jagain over him. midst of the house, as though they 35 And when all the people came | would have fetched wheat; and oy en seh 12-17, |€to cause David to eat meat while | smote him Sunder the - ie | it was yet day, David sware, saying, | and Rechab and Baanah his bro *Rath 1.17, "Sq do God to me, and more also, | escaped. «a th | 'ch 2. Jaf T taste bread, or ought else, 'till} 7 For when they came into the the sun be down, house, he lay on his bed n ! t Het 36 And all the people took notice | chamber, and they smote i . Feb. wae of it, and it tpleased them: as what-| slew him, and beheaded hm, cul 2. 23. "Nauily S din his hedan ayes. soever the king did pleased all the |took his head, and gat them avy] | people. through the plain all night. of 7 he head 37 For all

the people and all Is-} 8 And they brought te 7 rael understood that ey that it was Ish.bocheth tanto David to a not of the king to slay Abner the|and said to the king, hold aul} a! son of Ner. head of Ish- bosheth the 5° ‘ “es ny 38 And the king said unto his|thine enemy, "which 8008 ay i servants, Know ye not that there |and the Lor hath aveng*" os s 2 prince and a great man fallen | the king this day of Sau, # aes this day in Israel ? seed. R tender. Pe And I am this day tweak, | 9 | And David answers! ne es hough anointed king; and these|and Baanah his brother, nd sail ett fiesaai aa the sons of Zeruiah 4 too | of Rimmon the Beerotbite, an MH] BS "8 Vhard fi veth 13, or ~- yvetrs asine2-3,) ward the pe = e Lorp shall re- | unte them, As the Lox? } ut of all r He 98.4, a | hig wickedness, evil according to|hath redeemed my sou Are cell . . phy hati CHA aber k told me ee a [1 The Israelites PTER Iv. 10 When Sone 000° pinkie i gt Of Ainer, 2 Baanatl froudled at the death | Behold, Saul 1s eats ns, 1 a! posheth, and brin, hat peechab slay Ish- have brought good t3din8” ikl ne avid eavseth ead to Hebron, . him ye] Shy tel head Be tty be Hain, and Teh. | hold of him, and slew) woul ny D wh Iwho thought that + 7. diy) en Saul’s g who thoug. pis Ber ed on hear ‘veh hi yd for DP wick “Fara 4, Abner was dead ; d that | given him a reward 2° yon 1 vo » Matt, 24, ( y . jnteous SS men have slain 4 "8" pis in his own house UP

= David t aketh Lion. Tr. SAMUEL IV. He smiteth the Philistines. 418am. 16.1, I Ps, 78. 71. Soe ch. 7. 7, *1Chro. 11, 3, 2 Kings 11. 17. 8 Judg. 11, 11, 1Sam, 23,18, 1 Chron. 26, SL, & 99. 27) ‘ch. 2.11, 1Chron. 3, 4. k Judg. 1, 21. ‘Josh: 15. 63. "1 Chron, 6 Ml, § Or, Re. Catse (hey had ga, iad” cen the t nau and ¢ lance, thadt nay He Come inty © house, leddest out and broughtest in Israel: and the Loxp said to thee, Thou shalt feed my people Israel, and thou shalt be a captain over Israel. 3 ˚So all the elders of Israel came to the king to. Hebron; fand king David made a league with them in Hebron £before the Lorp: and they anointed David king over Israel, 44 David was thirty years old when he began to reign, "and he reigned forty years, 5 In Hebron he reigned over Judah ‘seven years and six months : jand in Jerusalem he reigned thirty and three years over all Israel and Judah, 6 {I And the king and his men went *to Jerusalem unto 'the J. ebusites, the inhabitants of the land: which Spake unto David, saying, Except thou take away the blind and the lame, thou shalt not come in hither: "thinking, David cannot come in hither. 7 Neverthele strong hold of 7 the city of David 8 And David said ss David took the lon: "the same js and captain, ' Wherefore they said, © blind and the lame shall not come into the house. Jerusalem ; ! Shammuah, and Shobab, and Nathan, and Solomon, 15 Ibhar also, and 'Elishua, and Nepheg, and Japhia, : 16 And Elishama, and 'Eliada, and Eliphalet. So 17 %*But when the Philistines heard that they had anointed David king over Israel, all the Philistines came up to seek David; and David heard of it, tand went down to the hold. 18 The Philistines also came and spread themselves in "the valley of ephaim. 19 And David “enquired of the Lorp, saying, Shall I go up to the Philistines ? wilt thou deliver them into mine hand ? And the Lorp said unto David, Go up: for I will doubtless deliver the Philistines into thine hand. them there, hath broken enemies before y left their images, IS Men ?! burned i = Before : 7 in the fort, and CHRIST 7. require) 9 So David dwelt a David. And] “avout nefore |shall I not therefore aan od ‘ou | called it ˚the city ee Ap ee Millo 1048 pie Pa p : F; a beagaa . Ou —’ ones? |his blood of ‘he are an y David built round a yates y ne ear . . = B Heb. wen 1043 |away es e id ™ commanded his | and inward id twent on, and grew | t Heb, wen ee | 12 And om y slew them,| 10 And Dee Te Gol of Hostal Sone. 1Gen. 9. 5, 6. a se ech. 1 young men, and 1 d their | great, and the iS an er | Bo Fi and cut off their

hanc etek Ban: ; rr SE ea eam King of Tyre] : : ar- s 5. 2. Hebron. But they took th ses to David, and ce 1 chro. 14. 1. fend Iota) sent and earpenters, and tmasons: | + Het"er bl 3 va ee J s "gepulchre of Abner in Hebron. | trees, and ¢ 1D sal ani OMe orth stone och.3.92 | the "sep and they built avid ar oe CHAPTER V. _ tDavid| 12 And David perectyed t ai i Leb: to anoint Davi : * ino: over : Ese te TDs one 6 He taking | Torp had established ne oe Zion from the Jebusites dwelleth init. 11 Israel, and that he ha exalt Hirain sendeth to David. 13 Eleven sons | Ts Jom for his people Israel's sake. are born to him in Jerusalem. 17 David, king¢ om 10 = k him more|*Pent. 17,17. directed by God, smiteth the Philistines a 13 9 And 4 David too 4) 1Chron 9. renin res 22 and again at the mul- Goncubines and wives out of Jerusaned la : me from ron: *1 Chron. 11. HEN *came all the tribes of| lem, eee wens. anual. me Israel to David unto Hebron, | and there ee Mies ig *Gen. 29.14 Jand spake, saying, Behold, *we ave | ters pas ers . be dios Hawkee. ox *1,Chron. 3. 5. gb eee aes a ee t oe born unto him in| “"* * 2 Also in time past, when Saul| those that w “18am. 18. | was king over us, “thou wast he that 13, f Or, Shimea, 1Chron. 3. 5. ll Or, Elishama, 1Chron. 3. 6. Or, Beetiada, 1Chro, 14.7, "1 Chron. 11. 16. & 14. 8, 1047 ® ch. 23. 14. “ Josh. 15. 8. Isai. 17. 5. y Tsai. 28. 21, i That is, The plain oe reaches. * Deut. 7. 5, 25. 1 Chron. 14. 12, N Or, toox them away. . pyChren. 14. 13, ® ver. 19,

| | | 7.6 | ie ark brought fr om Kirjath-jearim. II. SAMU ELV. David danect), befor, Before CHEIST 1047 ——— « So 2 Kings 7. G. “Judy. 4. 14. 1 Chron. 14. 16, Gtbcon. f Josh. 16. 10. 1042 «1 Chron, 13. 5,6. ll Or, Baatah, that is, KirJjathjearim, Josh. 15. 9, 6. {| Or, at which (he name, even the name of the LORD of hosts, was called upon. b1 Sam. 4.4. Ps. 80. 1. t Heb. made to ride. 1'Sam, 6.7. Or, The hil. 41 Sam. 7.1 t Heb. with, *1Chro.13.9, he is called Chidon, 1 See Numb, 4. 15, Or, stumUled. 5 18am. 6,19, Or, rash. ness, tHeb.broken, I Thatis, breach nee Uzzah. wo up; but fetch a compass behind them, and come upon them over against the mulberry trees. ae 24 And let it be, when thou hearest the sound of a going 10 the tops of the mulberry trees, that then thou shalt bestir thyself: for then ‘shall the Lorp go out before thee, to smite the host of the Philistines. 95 And David did so, as the Lorp had commanded him ; and smote the Philistines from *Geba until thou come to ‘Gazer. CHAPTER VI. 1 David fetcheth the ark from Kirjath-jearim onanew cart. § Uzzah is smitten at Perez-uzzuh. 9 God blesseth Obed-edom for the ark. 12 David bringing the ark into Zion with sacrifices, danceth before it, for which Michal despiseth him. 17 He placeth itin a tabernacle with great joy and feasting. 20 Michal reproving David for his religious joy is childless to her death. GAIN, David gathered together all the chosen men of Israel, thirty thousand. 9 And "David arose, and went with all the people that were with him from 'Baale of Judah, to bring up from thence the ark of God, "whose name is called by the name of the Lorp of hosts that dwelleth between the cherubims. 3 And they tset the ark of God ‘upon a new cart, and brought it out iad namie tana that was in un: zzah and Ahio, the sons of Abinadah, drave the new cart. 4 And they brought it out of “the ‘{house of Abinadab which was at Gibeah, accompanying the ark of God: and Ahio et before the ark. 5 And David and all the house of Israel played before the Lorp on all manner of instruments made of fivwood, even on harps, and on psalteries, and on timbrels, and on cornets, and on cymbals. Seiad when they came to °Narods threshingfloor, Uzzah ‘put forth dis hand to the ark of Goa and took hold of it; for the ox : sok oe ¢ And the anger of ¢ kindled against Uaah ee God sm i i ote him there for his ' error ; and o) called the name 9 And "David was afraiq Lorp that day, and said, Ho the ark of the Lorp come re 10 So David would not meh ark of the Lorp unto him hs the city of David: but

David cana . aside into the house of Obed : ithe Gittite. om 11 "And the ark of the Lorn eon. tinued in the house of Obed-edon the Gittite three months: and the Lorp !blessed Obed-edom, and al] his houshold. 12 7 And it was told king David, saying, The Lorp hath blessed ¢ house of Obed-edom, and all that pertaineth unto him, because of ¢ ark of God. ™So David went and brought up the ark of God from the house of Obed-edom into the city of David with gladness. 13 And it was so, that when “they f the Shall and fatlings. Lorp vid was girded 15 ™So David ' Jsrael brought up the ark © ie Lorp with shouting, and with t sound of the eee 16 And ‘as the ark Of © came into the city 0 David, Mich Saul’s daughter looked window, and saw king ing and dancing before t and she despised him 10 her deat 17 7 And 'they brought in of the Lorn, and set it in! We that in the midst of the taberna¢ dwith a and all the house of xoffered burnt offermgs i offerings before the Lox. 18 And as soon as Dav! an end of offering bu? Jess and peace offerings, ® ie people in the name of hosts. 19 =And he dealt a people, even among titude of Israel, men as men, to every bread, and a good pieces a flagon of hale 0 his he all ne aul wor gus 10 that bare the ark of the Lorp had} } gone six paces, he sacrificed ˚ oxen): 14 And David ? danced before the E with all Ais might; and Da- E linen ephod.|'r» the] * of the Lon» } David had t pitched for it ia d peact”/ 8 Ne I, Cy 1m Wy ‘hay ae) am i hr, ye "Cone eds ™(Chro Numb. l) Tosh. | 1. 1 hed cons! te | ol uh on ye me Kit s| He departed every 0D! 20 * Then David yetul ‘ n : his .houshold. me tez-uzzah to this day daughter of Saul ca

Michal's barrenness. Il. SAMUEL VI. God's promises to aus Before « Judg. 9. 4. 4 Or, openly. a1 Sam, 13.14. & 15. 28. | Or, of the handmaids of my servants. © Sec 1 Sam. 15. 35. Isai, 22. 14. Matt. 1. 25, 1042 *1Chron. 17, 1, &e. beh. 5.11, © See Acts 7. 'Exod xod. 26, 1. & 40, 21, "1 Kings. 17, 1 Chron, 29, 7. & 28, 9, 1 Heb. to my servant, (o David. See] Kings 538g, fo. 1Chron, 22, 8. & OH, 3. ©1Kings@. 16, Ex, tl 40.28, i bev, 26.11, Deut. 93, Chro. iv 4. 1 é Lig, had Wi, Ms. 78, tHe). one" ome 72,|Manded Fto fo 8, | Saying, Why the king of Israel to day, who ? uncovered himself to day in the eyes of the handmaids of his servants, 'las one of the 'vain fellows 'shamessly uncovereth himself ! 'SV An David said unto Michal, Jt was before the Lorp, 'which chose me before thy father, and before all his house, to appoint me ruler over the people of the Lorn, over Israel: therefore will I play before the Lorp. : 22 And I will yet be more vile than thus, and will be base in mine own sight: and 'of the maidservants which thou hast spoken of, of them shall I be had in honour. 23 Therefore Michal the daughter of Saul had no child ¢unto the day of her death. CHAPTER VII. 1 Nathan first approving the purpose of David to build God an house, 4 after by the word of God forbiddeth him. 12 He promiseth him benefits and blessings in his seed. 18 David's Prayer and thanksgiving. ND it came to pass, "when the king sat in his house, and the Lorp had given him rest round about from all his enemies ; 2 That the king said unto Nathan the prophet, See now, I dwell in ˚an house of cedar, 'but the ark of God dwelleth within "curtains. 3 And Nathan said to the king, Go, do all that és ˚in thine heart, for the Lorp és with thee. : 4 4 And it came to pass that night, that the word of the Lorp came unto Nathan, saying, 5 Go and tell tmy servant David, RD, 'Shalt thou e to dwell in? 1 dwelt in any ouse "since the time that T brought aelout of Egypt, day, but have walked in and in a tabernacle. : ces Wherein I he 2 sry . a the children of Isthe tribes of Israel, whom ed my build' y louse of ceday? 8 Now therefore go I compeople Israel, re not me an shalt thou Say ith MY servant David, Thus gs ORD of hosts, le Sheepeote, ' fr "Il took thee from om following. the David, and said, How glorious was any of] 19 sheep, to be ruler over my people, oe was with thee ema soever thou wentest, "and nee pon off all thine enemies Fone o noel sight, and have made thee ˚a pe name, like unto the name of the great men that are in the earth. 10 Moreover I will appoint a place for my

people Israel, and will ?plant them, that they may dwell in a place of their own, and move no more; “neither shall the children of wickedness afflict them any more, as beforetime, : 7 11 And as ‘since the time that I commanded judges to be over my people Israel, and have * caused thee to rest from all thine enemies. Also the Lorp telleth thee ‘that he will make thee an house. 12 4 And “when thy days be fulfilled, and thou *shalt sleep with thy fathers, I will set up thy seed after thee, which shall proceed out of thy bowels, and I will establish his kingdom. 13 *He shall build an house for my name, and J will *stablish the throne of his kingdom for ever. 14 °I will be shi °If he commit iniquity, I will chasten him with the rod of men, and with the stripes of y kingbefore thy thr oa rone sh established for ay agai 17 According to all these word, c z is, and according to all this vision, so ae Nathan speak unto David. David : and sat before the Lor a et a small thing ord Gop; but spoken also of thy seryire ac ; great while to ad is this the tmanner 3 are ae Lord Gop? — ~0 And wh: i ine ripen hat can Dayid say more for tho | *knowest, thy starry, Tiere Be) thou hast ant’s h come, his father, and he “E Before CHRIST 1042 Ns m1 Sam. 18. thy fue ee © Gen. 12. 2. Amos 9. 15. a Ps. 89. 22. r Judg. 2. 14, 15, 16. 1 Sam. 12. 9, Ps. 106. 42. » yer. 1. t Exod. 1. 21. ver. 27, uw} Kings 21. = Deut. 31. 16. 1 Kings 1.21. Acts 13. 36. Hebr. 1. 5. © Ps, 89. 30, 31, 32, 33. 41Sam.15. 23, 28. & 16.14. 1 Kings 11. 13, 34. © ver. 13. Ps. 89.36, 37. John 12, 34) ' Gen. 32. 19, § ver. 1% 13, h Tsai. 55. 8. t Heb. Zaw. ' Gen. 18. 19, Ps. 139. 1,

sqiving. I. SAMUEL VII. He subdueph hi | David's prayer and thanks Before | CHRIST 1042 a «1 Chron. 16. 25. 89. 6, 8. Isai. 45. 5,18, 22. = Deut. 4. 7, 32, dA. & 33. 29. Ps. 147. 20. » Deut. 9. 26. Neh. 1. 10. P Ps, 48. 14. t Heb. opened the car, Ruth 4. 4. 1Sam. 9. 15, t Heb. be thou Pieased and less, "ch. 22, 51, 1 Or, The bridie Ammah, 2] For thy word's sake, and according to thine own heart, hast thou done all these great things, 'to make thy servant know them. 22 Wherefore "thou art great, 0) Lorp God: for 'there ts none like thee, neither ts there any God beside thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears. 23 And what one nation in the 2 | earth is like thy people, even like Israel, whom God went to redeem for a people to himself, and to make him a name, and to do for you great things and terrible, for thy land, before "thy people, whieh thou re/deemedst to thee from Egypt, from | 'the nations and their gods ! ¢ Deut. 26.18. | 24 For ˚thou hast confirmed to |thyself thy people Israel to be a *1 Chron. 1, &e. 18. people unto thee for ever: Pand thou, Lorp, art become their God. 25 And now, O Lorp God, the word that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant, and concerning his house, establish < for ever, and do as thou hast said. 26 And let thy name be magnified for ever, saying, The Lorp of hosts is the God over Israel: and let the house of thy servant David be established before thee. 27 For thou, O Lorn of hosts, God of Israel, hast trevealed to thy servant, saying, I will build thee an ree oe hath thy servant ound in his heart to pray this prayer unto thee. ee 28 And now, O Lord Gon, thou vio 1717. art that God, and 'thy words be true, and thou hast promised this goodness unto thy servant: 29 Therefore now let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may continue for ever before thee: for thou, O Lord Gon, hast spoken ¢t: par with thy blessing let the house of thy pat he blessed "for ever. APTER 1 David rl eee and the mM : ' the Sprang, Af leh Hedadeser, and presents to bless him, he nario the spoil David Nl The presents and dedicateth putteth icone see eeelh to God, officers. garrisons in Edom. 16 Piao ND ®after this I 1 it came to ae ie David smote the Philis" » and subdued them : and David took 'Metheo. hand of the Philistines ah out of the 2 And "he smote Moab, ang sured them with a line, casti mea. down to the ground; even wate lines measured he to put as bw and with one fall line to keg And so the Moabites 'hea vid's servants, and "brought if 3 3 4 David smote also ' Hadad : the son of Rehob, king of ¢Z at the

river Euphrates. I 4 And David took "from him qt thousand "chariots, and seven hun. dred horsemen, and twenty thou. sand footmen: and David ®houched all the chariot horses, but reserved of them for an hundred chariots, 5 "And when the Syrians of De0 eath, |, lve, ’ 8 they iy lezen, |i h . fh: ah, ren” as he went to recover ‘his border mascus came to succour Hadadezer| *” king of Zobah, David slew of the Syrians two and twenty thousand men. oe 6 Then David put garrisons in Syria of Damascus: and the Syrians ‘became servants to David, and brought gifts. * preserved David whithersoever he went. oe, 7 And David took Ithe shields 0 gold that were on the servants : Hadadezer, and brought them i m. . ye from ! Betah, and a 'Berothai, cities of Hadadezer, 5 David took exceeding much br ai 9 { When ! Toi king of Hama heard that David had smitten the host of Hadadezer, 10 Then Toi ae oram king David, to , te irs him, because it fought against Hadadezer, 2” adadezer 11 Which also dedicate unto the silver and gold that he of all nations which he oats 12 Of Syria, and of Mo 4 the children of Am™ oy . d (9) Philistines, od deel, Zobah. |. a ya vag 0 Lord, ha rer ub and of of i k And the Lono}'t;:

David sendeth for Mephibosheth, - hk enterte fi (Tue his . Ps rd tarneth him at ha table I] SAMUEL VIII and Before Refore 9 Gen, 27. 29, 37, 40. Nim24.10. r ver. 6. ch. 19, 13, & MN), 23, _ 1Chro. 11.6, & 18. 15. 1 King Or, remenbrancer, or, writer of chronicles. hro, 24.3, | Or, seeretary. * 1 Chron. 18. Yy. y1Sam. 30.14, I Or, princes, et 40. 26. *1Sam. 18, 3, & 90. 14, 15, 16, 17, 49. Prov. 27. 10, bch. 16. 1. & 19. 17, 29, 1Sam. 20.14, fch. 4. 4. Sch. 17, 27. 1 Caltea ribsbaay 'Chro. §. 34, 1 ver. 1, 3, 41 And he put garrisonsin Edom ; aches al Edom put he oT sons, and “all they of Jidom becam David’s servants. ‘And the Lorp preserved David whithersoever he ee David reigned over all Israel ; and David executed judgement and justice unto all his people. 16 *And Joab the son of Zeruiah was over the host; and tJehoshags4.3.|phat the son of Ahilud zas 'resorder ; “V7 And "Zadok the son of Ahitub, and Ahimelech the son of Abiathar, were the priests; and Seraiah zwas the ‘scribe ; 18 *And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada was over both the ¥ Cherethites and the Pelethites; and David’s sons were 'chief rulers. CHAPTER IX. ¥ David by Ziba sendeth for Mephibosheth. 7 Lor Jonathan's sake he entertaineth him at his table, and restoreth him all that was Saul’s. Y He maketh Ziba his farmer. A® D David said, Is there yet any that is left of the house of Saul, that I may "shew him kindness for Jonathan’s sake ? 2 And there was of the house of Saul a servant whose name was *Ziba. And when they had-ealled him unto David, the king said unto him, Art thou Ziba 2 And he said, Thy servant és he. 3 And the king said, Js there not et any of the house of Saul, that may shew ‘the kindness of God unto him? And Ziba said unto the king, Jonathan hath yet a son, which is “lame on his feet. 4 And the king said unto him, Where ts he? And Ziba said unto the king, Behold, he és in the house of °Machir, the son of Ammiel, in Lo-debar. 5 7 Then fetched him out of Machir, th 0-debar, 6 Now when "Mephibosheth, the son of Jonathan, the son of Saul was come unto David, he fell on his face, and did reverence. And avid said, Mephibosheth, Ne answered, Behold thy servant ! 74 And David said unto him, Fear not: ffor J] will Surely shew thee kindnegg fo r Jonathan thy fathers ' Nahash, as his f. , all the land | sake, and will restore ae oe of Saul thy father; an Sake eat bread at my table con pe pie dhe bowed himself, and said, hie : ; t, that thou What zs thy servant, hapaien ae shouldest tople upon suc a 2 as I am! ae oOo ren the king called to a Saul’s servant, and said unto im,

|»I have given unto thy master's = all that pertained to Saul and to a is house. ZF Thou therefore, and thy sons, and thy servants, shall tall the land for him, and thou shalt bring in the ruits, that thy master's son may tee food to eat: but Mephibosheth 'thy master's son 'shall eat bread alway at my table. Now Ziba had | *fifteen sons and twenty servants. 11 Then said Ziba unto the king, According to all that my lord the king hath commanded his servant, so shall thy servant do. As for MePhibosheth, said the king, he shall | eat at my table, as one of the king's | sons. 12 And Mephibosheth had a young son, 'whose name zwas Micha. And all that dwelt in the house of Ziba were servants unto Mephibosheth. 13 So Mephibosheth dwelt in Jerusalem : for he did eat contin at the king's table; and = on both his feet. CHAPTER x. 1 David's messengers, sent to comfort Hanun the son of Nahash, are villanously entreated. 6 The <lmmonites, strengthened by the Syrians, are overcome by Joab and «lbishai. 15 Shodach, making a S new supply of the Syrians at Helam, is slain iy Dawah, Ae it came to pass after this, -X that the "king of the children of Ammon died, and Hanun his son reigned in his stead. 2 Then said David kindness unto Hanu ually was lame > I will shew : gets son of ather shewed kind_ ness unto me. n avid ars comfort him by the hand of his 1s father, And Dastvants came in the Gilden of Amm 3 And the princes of ¢ i eee of the children lord, + Thinkest thou : t sent comforters y oe CHRIST about 1040 1Sam, 24.14. * oh. 16. 9. h See ch. 16. 4. & 19. 29. 'ver. 7, 11, 13. ch, 19. 28. «* ch. 19. 17. 11Chro. 8.34. ™ ver. 7, 10. = ver. 3, about 1037 *1 Chron. 19. 1, &e. t Heb. In thine eyes doth Davia?

giving. u. SAMUEL VII. tO when he returne iley ˚ eat fe Pie tee ah in “the a ni : Plbging eightee™ David's prayer and thank a He SUbdiei, lis.» : word's sake, and ac-| 2 And Yhe smote Mo, yy : a eg aan heart, hast | sured them with a line, pl mea) 102 | hou ea all these great things, down to the ground; eyen wae c to make thy servant know them. lines measured he to put to 4 tio) cicnton.16| 32 Wherefore *thou art great, O | and with one fall line to keep cn In 2 10.2.5|Lorp God: for Ithere is none like And so the Moabites "became rm Fo thee, neither is there any God be-| vid’s servants, and “broy ht a mi 4613.5 / ide thee, according to all that we| 3 {1 David smote also '} adaderoy mi 7eJ06, |have heard with our ears. the son of Rehob, king of ˚Zobah, inh, Sa aee) 29 And "what one nation in the | as he went to recover thig border, isam.2.2:| earth is like thy people, even like] at the river Euphrates, mt 3.6, a, |Jsrael, whom God went to redeem| 4 And Dawid took 'from him Abe ee for a people to himself, and to make | thousand 'chariots, and seven hu. tut ~pewt ea. |him a name, and to do for you great dred horsemen, and twenty tho.| 2. 7.0, |things and terrible, for thy land, be- | sand footmen : and David Shoughed = Deut. 9.2-| fore *thy people, whieh thou re- all the chariot horses, but reserved deemedst to thee from Egypt, from of them jor an hundred chariots, the nations and their gods ! 5 And when the Syrians of Da-)1i oDeut.26.18.| 94 For “thou hast confirmed to |mascus came to succour Hadadezer i thyself thy people Israel to be a| king of Zobah, David slew of the rPsa4 /neople unto thee for ever: and| Syrians two and twenty thousand thou, Lorp, art become their God. | men. 25 And now, O Lorn God, the} 6 Then David put garrisons in word that thou hast spoken con- Syria of Damascus: and the Sycerning thy servant, and concern- rians ‘became servants to Davi, ie ing his house, establish it for ever, | and brought gifts. & And the Lono/'f; and do as thou hast said. preserved David whithersoever he 26 And let thy name be magnified | went. ; salde of St for ever, saying, The Lonp of hosts} 7 And David took ithe. shields ff ins is the God over Israel: and let the| gold that were on the servants 0 house of thy servant David be esta-| Hadadezer, and brought them to blished before thee. Jerusalem. sont + Heb. open. dh a thou, O Lorp of hosts,| & And from ' Betah, and a 12 ad the ear, of Israel, hast trevealed to thy | 'Berothai, cities of Hadadezer nl tvfovis [S€rVant, saying, I will build thee an| David took exceeding much bras ens house :

therefore hath thy servant| 9 When VFoi king of Hama ie found in his heart to pray this prayer | heard that David had smitten * ‘| ry the host of Hadadezer, his 908 ly «John 17.17, aad now, O Lord Gop, thou! 10 Then Toi sent Ora ich |e art that God, and Ith 1 . D: id to salute 1 yin true, and thou hast y words be|unto king Davie, pecause he pad oodn promised this}and to bless him, DeC@™™ 9 mit) ws tHeb.temton| Poo ness unto thy servant : fought against Hadadezet 7 as!1s" Pleased and 29 Therefore now fet it le: I} Bn in for Hadadezer nad’ ht ite to bless the h Please thee | ten him : for ~ t prougl|lia it Aouse of thy servant, that | with Toi. And Joram nd ve iden On for ever before thee: with him vessels of silver a ate sca, [AML thy henge at phen tele of gold, and YS Dall lof thy servant } g let the house| 11 Which also lone - vith f HA be blessed "for ever, | dedicate unto the rage dedica™™ 1 Davia shia oe VIII. silver and gold that Ke me bdued Moabites, 3 He ‘ne, Philistines and the | of all nations which he si b and? € Syrians, se eth Hadadezer, and fs ia. an of fom, the Presents to Views hing “eRUeth Joram with | 12 Of Syria, 20 on, aD” ad 0 pane David dedicateth ag Presents and | the children of Am Amaleks an fe sac officers, garrisons in Edom, ne oe He Philistines, and a ee on of ’ wage 18. A™ “after this it cay the spoil of Ha h , rm ne Ne Laon] ook, that David mote the pac | hobs king of Fest Bil ig "tte of vid took "Meee them : te 13 And Davie roan ‘6p sl ‘mal. hand of the Phiksienn tt Out of the

a oe eee _ 1 sendeth for J ephib t, - . ei le. | Ly V t ntertaineth him at his table Dav y Me ibosheth, II. SAMUEL (II. and e = i ss : . | ; alce and will restore thee all the lan 7 ‘ore Ss 9 d Befor a . thou shalt about of Saul thy father ; and lly. 1040 of 141 And he put garrisonsin Edom; | SE ee ea ee al my iatle cntmly ax David's servants. "And the ae ms arr ee count that thou | acs | Pian preserved David whithersoever he shouldest Ios upon such ga dead | *1sem 3 | = "18 And David reigned over all | dog as I — \ifae called io Ziba, Trae ete. ars ae tes: Sa Piers and said unto him, h See ch. 16. 4. rch. 19. 13, 8 “6 ser es ilies 7 ertiah mT ene given “lunto thy master’s son | "2°%9,'29. 20, 23, i and to all \chro.11.6. | eas over the host; and tJehosha- re pertained to Saul tide r ilud was 're-| his house. (a ae oe ee 10 Thou therefore, and thy sons, brancer, or, | COX 4 writer of y i and thy servants, shall til the land ihe Bi, a eee ne for med and thou shalt bring in the were the priests; and Seraiah was | fruits, that thy era ae 10x seere- |the \scribe ; have food to eat: but Mephi [ ea epee TGhron. 1, 18 *And Benaiah the son of Je- thy master’s son ‘shall eat pa the 18. 38. 11Sam.30.14, |hoiada was over both the »Chereth- alway at my table. Now Ziba ha neces: ites and the Pelethites; and David's | * fifteen sons and twenty nplees . "Sopris, | sons were 'chief rulers. 11 Then said Ziba unto the king, CHAPTER IX. According to all that my lord the I David by Ziba sendeth for Mephibosheth. king hath commanded his servant, 7 For Jonathan's sake he entertaineth him H so shall thy servant do. As for MeSenta, Seat oa plaboctictie said the king, he shall ND David said, Is there yet cat at my table, as one of the king’s A any that is left of the house | sons. : Berar y of Saul, that I may *shew him kind-| 12 And Mephibosheth had a young Prov’oy- 10, |DeSS for Jonathan's sake 2 son, 'whose name zwas Micha. And |"1Chro. 8. 34. 2 And there was of the house of} all that dwe It in the house of Ziba Saul a servant whose name as were servants unto Mephibosheth. ‘ipa |’Ziba. And when they had-ealled| 13 So Mephibosheth dwelt in Jehim unto David, the king said unto | rusalem: ™for he did eat continually | = ver. 7, 10. him, Art thou Ziba? And he said, | at the king’s table; and "was Jame |* ver. 3. Thy servant is he. on both his feet. 3 And the king said, Zs there not ‘ian es any of the house of Saul, that CHAPTER X. *1Sam. 20,14, A 1 David's mess, Y a may shew ‘the kindness of God | "the son oF Nahish gent fo comfort Hanun unto him? And Ziba said unto the|

ed. 6 Serene Gre Fetes strengthened by the dias king, Jonathan hath yet a son, ; “" |thich is Yame on his feet. 4 And the king said unto him, ND it came Where is he? And Ziba said unto A the king, Behold, he is in the house of ˚Machir, the son of Ammiel, in Lo-debar. a . 2 Then gai i i 5 7 Then king David sent, and|kindn Eve pe igeheage: fetched him out of the house of Machir, the son of Ammiel, from Lo-debar. rivtaat” | 6 Now when 'Mephibosheth the e ' wp of J npeieiea ee Son of Saul, ame int aan ee ‘as come unto avid, he fell on the chil ; Pane Bs face, and did reverence. And| 3 een eae i avid said, Mephibosheth, And J of Ammon Ai pee ain apices : Ves Behold thy servant ! wt Hanun their nna |, _ oe David said unto him, Fear thou that David "thine dyes sed for I wul surely shew thee Sent comfort, y father, that he eo ane ——__[*mcness for Jonathan thy father’s David rate. nt hig oe bath not Sent his servants unto Supply of the by David. to pass after this,| about 7 = 2 103 “kine of the children : ea Chron. 19. * ch. 17, 97, d, and Hanun his son| » &e. dewed kindDavid sent to by the hand of his lord, Thy doth honour th

David's ambassadors abused. Il. SAMUEL X. The Syrians = Go, Before CHRIST about 1037 —— » Isai. 20. 4. & 47.2. ¢ Gen, H. 30, Exod. 5. 21 deh. 8.3, 5. WOr, Themen of Tab. SeeJudg. 11. 3, 5. ech. 23, 8. f ver. 6. ® Deut. 31.6, 41 Sam, 4.9, 1 Cor. 16,13, 41Sam. 3.18, |i thee, to search the city, and to spy it out, and to overthrow it? Sas 4 Wherefore Hanun took David's servants, and shaved off the one half of their beards, and cut off their garments in the middle, even to their buttocks, and sent them away. 5 When they told #¢ unto David, he sent to meet them, because the men were greatly ashamed : and the king said, Tarry at Jericho until your beards be grown, and ¢hen return, 6 4 And when the children of Ammon saw that they ‘stank before David, the children of Ammon sent and hired ‘the Syrians of Bethrehob, and the Syrians of Zoba, twenty thousand footmen, and of king Maacah a thousand men, and of 'Ish-tob twelve thousand men. 7 And when David heard of it, he sent Joab, and all the host of ¢the mighty men. 8 And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battle in array at the entering in of the gate : and ‘the Syrians of Zoba, and of Rehob, and Ish-tob, and Maacah, were by themselves in the field. Pi be Joab saw that the front of ne battle was against him before a behind, he ae of all the Sey geht Ss ne "li 2 10 And the rest of the pees he seliveted into the hand of Abishai his brother, that he might put them m array against the childy ‘iia gi he children of Amen of Amthee, then 12 ® Be of us " play the men for our and {i people, our God: and which seemeth People that erty nigh, and the mon, an returned unto ved » and came to J erusalem es ree i ‘oral concll £ ni ; with him, unto Hic efore him yrians : and th ey 14 And when : mon saw iad me children of Am. J ,| him, and he @lay ¥? 15 9 And when the Syrian) that they were smitten befo they gathered themselves 16 And Hadarezer Sent, andy out the Syrians that were elt 'the river: and they came + regan and 'Shobach the capta host of Hadarezer went hefrr, 17 And when it Sa afore then he gathered all Israel together, an passed over Jordan, and cane f Helam. And the Syrians set them selves in array against David, and fought with him. 18 And the Syrians fled before Israel ; and David slew the me of seven hundred chariots of the Sy. te Tstag togethoy’ ‘ rians, and forty thousand ‘horsemen, 4" and smote Shobach the captain of their host, who died there. 19 And when all the kings that were servants to Hadarezer saw thet they were smitten before Israel, they made

peace with Israel, and 'servel them. So the Syrians feared to help the children of Ammon any more. CHAPTER XI. 1 While Joab besieged Rabbah, ete a mitlelh adultery with Bath-sheba. i fie sent for by David to cover the @ seal would not go home neither sober nor af his en. 14 He carrieth to Joab the leller 760) 10 death. 18 Joab sendeth the meres ti i David. 26 David taketh Bath-she ND it came to pass, vel year was expired, at the when kings go forth fo 2 David sent Joab, and hi he with him, and all Jsrael 5 ‘ rt destroyed the children vs 1 Dail and besieged Rabbah. " tarried still at Jerusalem. ‘ 2 9 And it san to par eveninetide, that Dav! off fe bed band walked wt ; roof of the king’s house: 7 the roof he ‘saw 4 pee herself; and the wom beautiful to look upo”3 And David sent after the woman. AM not this 'Bath-sheba,, I of 'Eliam, the wife Hittite ? 4 And David sent messens took her; and she i g servants UI er) jn" Cc cam "tor th hers ; pes" ey ul g fT fy h was ‘purified from M8 gay] ‘0 Helan: Is, IM of the th’ told David, te battle, te d aros' pee = SS fe ey pst tO ghey} MChrat fie Lai 1 they] Me

| David sendeth for Uriah. Il. SAMUEL XI. Uriah is slain in battle. Refore cURIST about 1038 f Heb. of the peace of, 5. Gen. 18. 4. & 19, 2. + Heb. went ontufler him. heh. 7. 2, 6. ich. 20. 6. Gen. 19, 33, 35 , ‘ver. 9, ™ See] Ki 21. u, sings tHeb.strong, t Heb. fro afer hime "oho 12, 9. eal sent and told David, and said, I am ith child. “ea And David sent to Joab, saying, Send me Uriah the Hittite. And Joab sent Uriah to David. 7 And when Uriah was come unto him, David demanded of him thow Joab did, and how the people did, and how the war prospered. 8 And David said to Uriah, Go down to thy house, and *wash thy feet. And Uriah departed out of the king’s house, and there tfollowed him a mess of meat from the king. 9 But Uriah slept at the door of the king’s house with all the servants of his lord, and went not down to his house. 10 And when they had told David, saying, Uriah went not down unto his house, David said unto Uriah, Camest thou not from thy journey ? why then didst thou not go down unto thine house? 11 And Uriah said unto David, "The ark, and Israel, and Judah, abide in tents; and ‘my lord Joab, and the servants of my lord, are encamped in the open fields; shall T then go into mine house, to eat and to drink, and to lie with m wife? as thou livest, and as thy soul liveth, 1 will not do this thing. 12 And David said to Uriah, Tarry here to day also, and to morrow I will let thee depart. So Uriah abode in Jerusalem that day, and the morrow, 13 And when ‘David had called him, he did eat and drink before him; and he made him ¥ drunk : and at even he went out to lie on his bed with the servants of his lord, but went not down to his house. 14 T And it came to pass in the morning, that David “wrote a letter to Joab, and sent it by the hand of Uriah, _ 15 And he wrote in the ing, Set ye Uriah in th of the thottest battle tfrom him, th: ‘ and die. 16 And it cam observed the ci letter, Say€ forefront and retire ye at he may "be smitten, © to pass, when Joab ty, that he assigned viah unto a place where he Knew lat valiant men were, nd the men of the city y viel and fought with Joab. pe —78xe tell some’ of the People of the See ee : i he servants of nia and Uriah tl ittite died also. 7 ae {Then Joab sent and eo tees all the things concerning the He 19 And charged the messenger, : thou hast made an saying, When of the end of taling ie matters anto the king, Per) "20 And if so be that the king’s wrath arise, and he say unto — Wherefore approached ye so ae “ unto the city when ye did fight? knew ye not that they would

shoot from the wall? 21 Who smote ˚Abimelech the son of P Jerubbesheth? did not a woman cast a piece of a milstone upon him from the wall, that he died in Thebez? why went ye nigh the wall ? then say thou, Thy servant Uriah the Hittite is dead also. 22 1So the messenger went, and came and shewed David all that Joab had sent him for. 23 And the messenger said unto David, Surely the men prevailed against us, and came out unto us into the field, and we were upon them even unto the entering of the gate. 24 And the shooters shot from off; the wall upon thy servants: and some of the kino's servants be dead, and thy servant Uriah the Hittite is dead also. 25 Then David said unto the mesSenger, Thus shalt thou say unto Joab, Let not this thing + displease thee, for the sword devoureth + one as well as another: make thy battle more strong against the city, and overthrow it: and encourage thou him. 26 7 And when the wife of ig heard that Uriah her lnctead rae dead, she mourned for her husband 27 And when the mourning was past, David sent and fetched her to S house, and she 'became his wife. > on CHAPTER XII. aig » parable of the ewe Jamb causeth prosisied - e his own judge, avid, re. iy Nathan, Confesseth his sin > and ary avid mourneth and 7 e Hida, while ie lived. 2 Rane Damed Jedidiah i fh an. 26 David op eabbah, and tortureth the people Before CHRIST about 1035 ˚ Judg. 9. 53. p Judg. 6. 32, Jerubbaal. t Heb. be eviz in thine eyes. t Heb. soand such, ach. 12, 9, t Heb. aas evil in the eyes of.

| Nathan’s parable of the ewe lamb. 1. SAMUEL XII. David confesseth hiss. Before CHRIST about « Ps. 51, title. >See ch. 14.5, &e. 1 Kings 20. SSL. Asai. 5. 3. t Heb. morsel. { Or, is wrorthy to die, ¢1Sam. 16.13. * See 1 Sam. 15. 19. Num. 15. 31. ech. 11, 15,16, 17, 27. b Amos 7. 9. 4 Deut, 28, 30. D the Lorn sent Nathan unto David. And *he came unto An him, and ? said unto him, There were two men in one city; the one rich, and the other poor. 2 The rich man had exceeding many flocks and herds: 3 But the poor man had nothing, save one little ewe lamb, which he had bought and nourished up: and it grew up together with him, and with his children; it did eat of his own tmeat, and drank of his own cup, and lay in his bosom, and was unto him as a daughter. 4 And there came a traveller unto the rich man, and he spared to take of his own flock and of his own herd, to dress for the wayfaring man that was come unto him; but took the poor man’s lamb, and dressed it for the man that was come to him. 5 And David’s anger was greatly kindled against the man; and he said to Nathan, As the Lorp liveth, the man that hath done this thing "shall surely die : 6 And he shall restore the lamb .|°fourfold, because he did this thing, and because he had no pity. 7 {And Nathan said to David, Thou art the man. Thus saith the Lorp God of Israel, I ‘anointed thee king over Israel, and I delivered thee out of the hand of Saul ; 8 And I gave thee thy master’s house, and thy master’s wives into thy bosom, and gave thee the house of Israel and of Judah; and if that had been too little, I would moreover have given unto thee such and such things. 9 °Wherefore hast thou ‘despised the commandment of the Lorn, to do evil in his sight? &thou hast killed Uriah the Hittite with the sword, and hast taken his wife to be thy wife, and hast slain him with the sword of the children of Ammon. 10 Now therefore "the sword shall never depart from thine house; because thou hast despised me, and hast taken the wife of Uriah the Hittite to be thy wife. 11 Thus saith the Lorn, Behold, I will raise up evil against thee out ch. 16. 22. of thine own house, and I will ‘take thy wives before thine eyes, and give them unto thy neighbour, and he shall lie with thy wives in the] tn sight of this sun. tile 12 For thou didst 7 secretly : ‘but Voy I will do this thing before all Israel,|. 3.55 and before the sun. | 13 1And David said unto Nathan, ™] have sinned against the Lonp.|> And Nathan said unto David, The Lorp also hath "put away thy sin; thou shalt not die. 14 Howbeit, because by this deed | thou hast

given great occasion to the enemies of the fox ˚to blaspheme, the child also ¢hat is born unto thee shall surely die. 15 4 And Nathan departed unto his house. And the Lorp struck the child that Uriah's wife bare unto David, and it was very sick. 16 David therefore besought God for the child; and David tfasted, and went in, and Play all night upon the earth. 17 And the elders of his house arose, and went to him, to raise him up from the earth: but he would not, neither did he eat bread with them. 18 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that the child died. And the servants of David feared to tell him that the child was dead: for they said, Behold, while the child was yet alive, we spake unto him, and he would not hearken unto our voice: how will he then tvex himself, if we tell him that the child is dead ? 19 But when David saw that his servants whispered, David perceived that the child was dead: therefore David said unto his servants, Is the child dead? And they said, He is dead. 20 Then David arose from the earth, and washed, and "anointed Iimself, and changed his apparel, and came into the house of the Lorn, and 'worshipped: then he came to his own house; andwhen he required, they set bread before him, and he did eat. 21 Then said his servants unto him, What thing is this that thou hast done? thou didst fast and weep for the child, zhile tt was alive; but when the child was dead, thou didst rise and eat bread. 22 And he said, While the child was yet alive, I fasted and wept: |*} 'for I said, Who can tell whether | 2 t Hea Aur. s Rutis rJod 1. ssee 1? Soot ons?

Solomon is born. Il. SAMUEL XII. Amnon forceth his sister Tamar. Kefore 1033 « Matt, 1. 6. «1 Chro, 22,9, { That is, Beloved af the 1 Chro. 20, 1. * Deut. 3. 11. t Heb. my name be called upon at. *1Chro. 20. 2, t Heb. very great, Gop will be gracious to me, that the child may live? 23 But now he is dead, wherefore “|should I fast? can I bring him back again? I shall go to him, but the shall not return to me. 24 $i And David comforted Bathsheba his wife, and went in unto her, and lay with her: and "she bare a son, and “he called his name Solomon: and the Lorp loved him. 25 And he sent by the hand of Nathan the prophet; and he called his name ' Jedidiah, because of the Lorp. 26 “S| And ¥Joab fought against “Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and took the royal city. 27 And Joab sent messengers to | David, and. said, I have fought against Rabbah, and have taken the city of waters. 28 Now therefore gather the rest of the people together, and encam: against the city, and take it: lest I take the city, and tit be called after my name. 29 And David gathered all the people together, and went to Rabbah, and fought against it, and took it. 30 "And he took their king’s crown from off his head, the weight whereof was a talent of gold with the precious stones: and it was set on David’s head. And he brought, forth the spoil of the city tin oveat abundance. ° 31 And he brought forth the people that were therein, under saws, and und ton, and under axe way. shearing, 23 killer among all the lef David lov b Amnon, news is com Sieth to Ta 4 e 0 tvid grieving af thi orted by Jo, 37 salom mat at Gan nh heseloes 7 * that Absalom’ See > Whose name amar; and Amnon the son r, ed he the son of Da- | st Amnon was so vexed, that = ie for his sister ay nen for she was a virgin ; and Amnon thought it hard for him to do any i her. Te ae had a friend, whose name as Jonadab, °the son of Shimeah David’s brother : and J onadab 3 a very subtil man. oe ‘Asd He said unto him, Why art thou, being the king’s son, tlean tfrom day to day? wilt thou not tell me? And Amnon said unto him, I love Tamar, my brother Absalom’s sister. 5 And Jonadab said unto him, Lay thee down on thy bed, and make thyself sick: and when thy father cometh to see thee, say unto him, I pray thee, let my sister Tamar come, and give me meat, and dress the meat in my sight, that I may see it, and eat i¢ at her hand. 6 1 So Amnon lay down, and made himself sick: and when the king was come to see him, Amnon said unto the king, I pray thee, let Tamar my sister come, and 4make me

a couple of cakes in my sight, that I may eat at her hand. 7 Then David sent home to Tamar, saying, Go now to thy brother Amnon's house, and dress him meat. 8 So Tamar went to her brother Amnon's house; and he y lai down. And she took na kneaded it, and made cak pe car eae bake the cakes. 'And she tools a an, and them out before hime but he be to eat. And Amnon said, *Have out all men from me. And they went out every man from hi 10 And Amnon said Pan 1 thing ought to be d 13 aes do not thou this folly. ee oom I, whither shall [ cause me to go? and ag for thee, Before CHRIST about 1032 Heb. it was marvellous, or, hidden in the eyes of Amnon. ¢ See 1 Sam. + Heb. thin. + Heb. morning bymorning. 4 Gen. 18. 6. i Or, paste. ¢ Gen. 45. 1, f Gen. 39. 12. t Heb. hum? ble me, a Gen. 34, 9. ought not so to be cone. 1. St.

Amnon ts slain I. SAMUEL XIII. Before CHRIST about 1032 SS i See Lev. 18. 9, 11. & Deut. 22. 25. See ch. 12. h. t Heb. wilh great hatred greatly. * | 1 Gen, 37. 3. Judg. 5. 30. Ps. 45. 14. ™ Josh. 7. 6. ch. 1. 2. Job 2. 12. * Jor. 2. 37. * Heb. Aminon. +t Heb. set not thine heart, t Heb. and desolate, ° Gen. 24. 50, . 1, 24. ? Lev. 19,1 ie, 1 1030 ‘eon VSam. 2.4, halt be as one of the fools in aie Now therefore, I pray thee, speak unto the king ; ifor he will not withhold me from thee. 14 Howbeit he would not hearken unto her voice: but, being stronger than she, ‘forced her, and lay with her. hee 15 1 Then Amnon hated her t exceedingly; so that the hatred wherewith he hated her was greater than the love wherewith he had loved her. And Amnon said unto her, Arise, he gone. . 16 And she said unto him, There is no cause: this evil in sending me away és greater than the other that thou didst unto me. But he would not hearken unto her. 17 Then he called his servant that ministered unto him, and said, Put now this woman out from me, and bolt the door after her. 18 And she had ‘a garment of divers colours upon her: for with such robes were the king’s daughters that were virgins apparelled. Then his servant brought her out, and bolted the door after her. 19 | And Tamar put ™ashes on her head, and rent her garment of divers colours that was on her, and laid her hand on her head, and went on crying, 20 And Absalom her brother said unto her, Hath t Amnon thy brother been with thee? but hold ‘now thy ea my sister: he is thy brother; oo thing. So Tamar remame eso 1 ‘Abetlom?s ‘aes in her brother 21 | But when king David heard of all these things, he was very wroth broth Absslom spake unto his rother Amnon °ncither good nor bad: for Absalom ? hated Amnon. because h is si es e had forced his sister 23 T And it Cal me to F Ae full years, that Rhea he 8 ete in Baal 8 beside Ephraim invited all ‘yeas beseech thee, and with thy servant his Servants go 25 And the king said to Absalom, I| that, behold, the }0%2" and Nay, my son, let us not a) lest we be chargeable ne And he pressed him: how thee would not go, but blessed he 26 Then said Absalom If = pray thee, let my brother Ar with us. And the king gj him, Why should he go rith ae 27 But Absalom pressed him that he let Amnon and all the King! sons go with him. ' 28 41 Now Absalom had commant. ed his servants, saying, Mark ye he ) r Amnon 0 now when Amnon’s* heart is meny|'2 with wine, and when I say unto you, i Smite Amnon; then kill him, fear) #2 not: ‘have not I commanded you'hc;

be courageous, and he f valiant. 29 And the servants of Absalom| tii did unto Amnon as Absalom hal commanded. sons arose, and every man ‘gat hm up upon his mule, and fled. 30 {7 And it came to pass, while they were in the way, that tidings came to David, saying, Absalom hath slain all the king's sons, and there is not one of them left. 31 Then the king arose, and iar his garments, and ‘lay on the ia and all his servants stood by their clothes rent. 32 And "Jonadab, meah David’s ai a said, Let not my lord sl! they have slain all the ‘ae the king’s sons; !or Amno is dead: for by the of Absalom this hath mined from the day his sister Tamar. the son of Shwered al ose that P men only the king to think that all the dead: for Amnon 02 34 ¥ But Absalom young man that key : lifted up his ae = behold, there came | the way of pe pill side. 385 And Jonaday king, Behold, the king i tas thy servant said, | 36 And it came t? Pi of sperm he had made aD ag by A is Y Adbsalo, > a n'y 6% 20.) Then all the king's} ** ii Miyy agit ah BE aye ye and lifted up theit Vr") and the king “i, ants wept tvery 5°

| A Joab's artifice U. SAMUEL XIII. to bring Absalom home. Refore cHURIST 1080 rh B 1 Or, Ammihur. Or, was consumed, Ts, O4. 2, 1027 ach. 13. 39, * See Ruth 3. ver. 19, Exod. 4. 15, *1Sam. 20.41. ch. 1, 2, cn ; ground, and did| th, it is ecb rere and said, t 'Help, O king, eles fo cai roe oe : a te rede said unto her, | maid said, I will now speak airs the errr ideas ee7 thee ? And she an- king; it may be that the kin. il ered, *I am indeed a widow wo-| perform the request of hi h Baa. ae ap mine husband is dead. 16 For the tin will i eae Ae fe ee had tails Sons, | liver his handmaid out of flak oa Pili ne . Strove toget i E man aa user eld, and there was fens ca ne eee eal lesa ae 5 ay ae the one smote the other eitaeen ce ae nie eid "Num. a5, 19, . ae 1 ine h eae | 7 pes babe airigics i Bice 7 Then thine handmaid said, T is risen againet thi? = ee family | word of my lord the king shall i eee, : ] id, and | be 'comfortable: : of his re eliver him that smote od eaten oe Sioa ala hi ro her, ie Shea pien iis 80 ¢s my lord the king t to | + vero0, ae he _ of his brother whom he OR ni a therefore the 'Eee aL? bea we will destroy the heir] 138 * mel eis Ta be with thee " cap tekett at afta] i uta hemo, Tee, na t ; 7a not leave th. pide not ' 'We ten a4 busband neither name nor re- shi : va thee, the thing that T fee of rare aru the earth. Let se ; ee. d the woman said. man, Gon se : ng said unto the wo- 19 rey = the king now Speak, Bive charge concern jan Fwill| hand of J on wae the ae 2 ee, ee in i Sh funto there? Woman of Tekcoah said a thy soma answered and seat ~S 2 | the iniquity $2 MY lord, O king ean tu eth: my lord the king 1 quity 66 on me, and on my i an tha ach. 14. 23, 32, 15. 0. » Gen, Jd, 12. b2Chro. 11.6. 37 7 But Absalom fled, and went to ?Talmai, the son of 'Ammihud, king of Geshur. And David mourned for his son every day. 38 So Absalom fled, and went to "Geshur, and was there three years. 39 And the soul of king David "longed to go forth unto Absalom : for he was » comforted concerning Amnon, seeing he was dead. CHAPTER XIV. 1 Joab, suborning a widow of Tekoah, by a parable to incline the king's heart to felch home Absalom, bringeth him to Jerusalem. 25 Absalom's beauty, hair, and children. 28 After two years, Absalom by Joab is brought into the king's presence. OW Joab the son of Zeruiah perceived that the king's heart was *toward Absalom. 2 And Joab sent to >Tekoah, and fetched thence a wise woman, and said unto her, I pray thee, feign thyself to be a mourner, 'and put on now mourning apparel, and anoint not thyself

with oil, but be as & woman that had a long time mourned for the dead : 3 And come to the king, and speak on this manner unto him. So Joab ‘put the words in her mouth, 4S And when the woman of Tekoah spake to the king, she fell on her face to the father’s house : ie the king and is throne Je guiltless. ei "had the Bais said, Whosoever saith ought unto thee, bring him to me, and he shall not touch thee any more. 11 Then said she, I pray thee, let the king remember the Lorp thy God, tthat thou wouldest not suffer 'the revengers. of blood to destroy any more, lest they destroy my son. And he said, ™As the Lorp liveth, there shall not one hair of thy son fall to the earth. 12 Then the woman said, Let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak one word unto my lord the king. And he said, Say on. 13 And the woman said, Wherefore then hast thou thought such a thing against "the people of God? for the king doth speak this thing as one which is faulty, in that the king doth not fetch home again °his banished. 14 For we Pmust needs die, and are as water spilt on the ground, which cannot be gathered up again; 'neither doth God respect any person : yet doth he ‘devise means, that his banished be not expelled from him. 15 Now therefore that I am come to speak of this thing unto my lord + Heb. that the revenger of blood do not multiply to destroy. 1 Num. 35. 19_ m1 Sam. 14. 45. Acts 27. 34. a Judg. 20. 2. ech. 13. 37, 38. P Job 34. 15. Hebr. 9. 27. Il Or, decause God hath not taken away his Life, he hath also devised

| Absalom’s return to Jerusalem. Tl. SAMUEL XIV. —— NO betty, seve |king hath spoken: for thy servant | Absalom unto his i CH ipy |Joab, he bade me, and she put all] unto him, Wherefore hayy md sil) y —— | these words in the mouth of thine | ants set my field on fire? AY Sony. | ty) sve | handmaid: 32 And Absalom angwo 20 To fetch about this form of | Behold, I sent unto ¢h, niply speech hath thy servant J oab done Come hither, that I may std ie this thing : and my Jord is wise, | to the ling, to say, Wherefore” tver.7. |tagcording to the wisdom of. an|I come from Geshur? j lad ch. 19. 27. angel of God, to know all things | good for me to have been thore ei that are in the earth. now therefore let me sce Fee 21 1 And the king said unto Joab, | face; and if there be any okig Behold now, I have done this thing : | in me, let him kill me, (uty go therefore, bring the young man 33 So Joab came to the king, and Absalom again. told him: and when he had called 92 And Joab fell to the ground on | for Absalom, he came to the king i | his face, and bowed himself, and|and bowed himself on his face ae tHepaiesed. | thanked the king: and Joab said, |the ground before the king: and To day thy servant kmoweth that I|the king "kissed Absalom. - 2) have found grace in thy sight, my CHAPTER XV. ua lord, O king, in that the king hath | 1 Absalom, by fair speeches and courlesics, Or, thy. fulfilled the request of "his servant. steaieih the hearig v pikes unter He michel S05 23 So Joab arose "and went to Tebro. 10 He maketh there a gram | ” ine si 18 fice | Geshur, and brought Absalom to] 7270 lz won oi , him. 24 Zadok and Abiathar are sent bacs 24 And the king said, Let him| with the ark. 30 David and is compa turn to his own house, and let him oD mae counsel. 32 Hushai ig sent *Gen, 43:3. |Snot see my face. So Absalom re-| back with instructions. |e turned to his own house, and saw ND "it came to pass after this rath not the king’s face. that Absalom bprepared him +Hep, dna | 25] t But in all Isracl there was| chariots and horses, and fifty men as Absalom thereseas Inone to be so much praised as Ab-| to run before him. tiful man in| Salom for his beauty: 3from the sole] 2 And ‘Absalom rose UP early, # ah, nd Ul Israel : ; fori of his foot even to the crown of his | stood beside the way of the gate: ia vfaiis. [head there was no blemish in him. | it was so, that when any mye Ki if oe ge when he polled his head, | had a controversy het bee _ or 1 r j < was at every year’s end that | for judgment, then Of what city . Hae polled i: because the hair was

| unto him, and said, heavy on him, therefore he polled| thou? And he said, he weighed the hair of his head | of one of the tribes of - ier ‘hiss at two hundred shekels after the| 3 And Absalom $4 aright Thy serv" ' king’s weight. rg good ADOT alii, | 27 And ini Absalom there were ae ‘ lees ~ aan depnted - me born three sons, and one daughter, | king to hear thee. eh tat." whose name was Tamar: she was a| 4 Aiealom said moreover 4 shat] "8 of a fair countenance, I were made judge in a suit © + ver, 2 TSo Absalom dwelt two full every man which hath es aot! ig Cah dm em, “and saw not| cause might aa al : Y tm WUStIce - en Jed nn Absalom sent for oad itm is - in a a ; we sent him to the king; | man came nigh fort Lo? but he woul, Ae and when oe come to him: | obeisance, he pe issed ao i nt again th him, and 109%", abs, time, he would not e second | and took him, or did AP og 380 Therefore A oe 6 Andon this mann the gto? F yh } . - me t Heb, near | ants, See, Joah’ said unto his serv- | to all Israel that, ° om my place » Wee, Joab’s field ig t : : 480 790 gl? abe a bay hws goat a of 8 yt e. And Absaloy A @ 10 Fai ei 7 = field on rg sery- Re q a one ; én Joab arose, and came to the Ido, 1 pray

F ABeatorn’s dangerous conspiracy. II. SAMU Refore CHRIST 1023 Se 1 Sam. 16.2. Gon, 28. 20, 21, neh. 13. 30. 11 Sam. 9. 13. & 16.3, 5. & Gen, 20, 5. VPs, 41.9, & 55. 12,13, 14. Josh. 15.51. » Ps, 3.1. © ver. 6. Judg. 9. 3, Poh. 19, 9. Ps. 3, title. tHeb. thrust, t Heb.choose. TPS. 3, tide, Hep, i eae at his “eh. 46, 21, 29, “ch. 8 ag. EL XV. David sendeth back the ark. | pay my vow, which J have vowed unto the Lorn, in Hebron. 8 ‘For thy servant *vowed a vow "while I_abode at Geshur in Syria, saying, If the Lorp shall bring ‘ again indeed to Jerusalem, then will serve the Lorn. . ' 9 And the king said unto him, Go in peace. So he arose, and went to Hebron. 10/But A bsalomsent spiesthroughout all the tribes of Israel, saying, As soon as ye hear the sound of the trumpet, then ye shall say, Absalom reigneth in Hebron. 11 And with Absalom went two hundred men out of Jerusalem, that were ‘called; and they went ¥in their simplicity, and they knew not any thing. 12 And Absalom sent for Ahithophel the Gilonite, ‘David's counseller, from his city, even from ™Guloh, while he offered sacrifices. And the conspiracy was strong; for the people "increased continually with Absalom. 13 1 And there came a messenger to David, saying, °The hearts of the men of Israel are after Absalom. 14 And David said unto all his Servants that awere with him at Jerusalem, Arise, and let us Pflee; for we shall not else escape from Absalom: mak © speed to depart, lest he overtake us suddenly, and tbrin evil upon us, and smite the city with the edge of the sword. 15 And the king’s servants said unto the king, Behold, thy servants are ready to do whatsoever my lord the king shall tappoint. 16 And ‘the king went forth and all his houshold tafter him. “And the king left ten women, which were concubines, to keep the house, ing went forth, and ] er him, and tarrj ina pice thes od a : = tarried iS Servants passed on “and all the CherethCame after hi rontred men which on before the 19 Th the Gittite, Wher, ae : abide with the Kine thy ee @ sti Tanger, and also an exile. 7eS20 Whereas thou aaa cs panes terday, should I this day 'm: So with us? seemg PicPthither I may, return thou, “whi aoe back thy brethren : mercy and truth 4¢ with thee. ki 21 And Ittai answered the ng, id, * Rp liveth, and and said, *As the Lorn i as my lord the king liveth, a hall in what place my lord the king shi be, whether in death or life, even there also will thy servant be. . 22 And David said to Ittai, Go and pass over. And Ittai the Gittite passed over, and all his men, and all the little ones that

were with him. 23 And all the country wept with a loud voice, and all the people passed over: the king also himself passed over the brook ' Kidron, and all the people passed over, toward the way of the wilderness. 24 And lo Zadok also, and all the Levites were with him, “bearing the ark of the covenant of God: and they set down the ark of God; and Abiathar went up, until all the people had done passing out of the city. 25 And the king said unto Zadok, Carry back the ark of God into the city: if I shall find favour in the eyes of the Lorn, he will bring me Again, and shew me doth it, and his habitation : 26 But if he thus say, I have no * delight in thee ; behold, here am I, ‘let him do to me as seemeth good unto him. 27 The king said also unto Zadok the pnest, Art not thou a “seer? re turn into the city in peace, and *your two sons with you, Ahimaaz thy’son and Jonathan 1 : Before CHRIST 1023 ee’ + Heb. make thee wander in going. ul Sam. 23. 13. = Ruth 1. 16, 17Prov. 17. 17. & 18. 24. {| Called,John 18. 1, Cedron. ¥ ch. 16. 2. Numb. 4.15. = Ps. 43.3, 41Sam. 9. 9. © See ch. 17. uy teh. 17. 16. vet, feb. goi: ie Went up, and fhad hig rae a ne ae e and he went "hare Mok: ager woh ed noe that was with him ‘gover. thats head ee went un © » and the 31 ae ng hing as they went up. | *Ps. 126. 6. 1 Ahith, one told David sayi

Hushai sent back. tl. SAMUEL XV. Before CHRIST 1023 m ch. 16. 23. & 17. 14, 23. n Josh. 16. 2. ech. 1. 2. P ch. 19. 35. OLorp, I pray thee, mturn the counsel of Ahithophel into foolishness. 32 9 And it came to pass, that when David was come to the top of the mount, where he worshipped God, behold, Hushai the nAychite came to meet him ˚with his coat rent, and earth upon his head : 33 Unto whom David said, If thou passest on with me, then thou shalt be Pa burden unto me: . 34 But if thou return to the city, ach. 16. 19. teh. 17. 15,16. 8 ver. 27. 16. 16. hron. 27. 33, = ch. 16. 15, tch. 1¢ "ch, 15.30, 32. bch. 9. 2, and say unto Absalom, aJ will be thy servant, O king; as I have been thy father's servant hitherto, so will I now also be thy servant: then mayest thou for me defeat the counsel of Ahithophel. 35 And hast thou not there with thee Zadok and Abiathar the priests? therefore it shall be, that what thing soever thou shalt hear out of the king's house, "thou shalt tell 7 to Zadok and Abiathar the priests. 36 Behold, they have there 'with them their two sons, Ahimaaz Zadok's son, and Jonathan Abiathar's son; and by them ye shall send unto me every thing that. ye can hear. _ 87 So Hushai 'David's friend came into the city, "and Absalom came into Jerusalem. CHAPTER XVI. 1 Ziba, by presents and fals i obtaineth his master's Fae arr Bahurim Shimei curseth David. 9 David el patience abstaineth, and restraineth oir, foe nes 15 Hushui insinuAhithophel's counsel. eee ND *when David was a Little a - the top of the hill, behold, be - the servant of Mephibosheth en ci with a couple of asses Sop » and upon them two hunaves of bread, and an | unches of raising ; ora oad fn » and an hundred ae ruits, and a bottle of 2 And ¢j i i . me he king said unto Ziba + vt meanest thou by these ? i Ziba said, The asses}. foe es oes ˚ asses be for the king's houshold to +; and ea on; and the bread , | och 5.23.8] to ruit for the you Z| 17%. eat ; and the wine ef 2 ng men ee e faint in the ? at such as 'ch. 19, 97, pre. 'uildemess ret drink. as thy master's son? 'And Zi shall the house of Igy: the kingdom of my nie estore me 4 ¢Then said the king to. hold, thine are all that aes unto Mephibosheth. And he tained +T humbly beseech thee dat find grace in thy sight, my ie O king. 7 NY lon, 5 4 And when king Day; Bahurim, behold, hpi a man of the family of the te of Saul, whose name was Shiel the son of Gera: "he came forth, and cursed still as he came, 6 And he cast stones.at David and at all the servants of kins David: and all the people and al the

mighty men were on his right hand and on his left. 7 And thus said Shimei when he cursed, Come out, come out,. thou to Zia, Bo. + bloody man, and thou man offffi? Belial : 8 The Lorp hath returned upon)? thee all ithe blood of the house of) 09 Saul, in whose stead thou hast) © hath . pull iver i into the han livered the kingdom / opto | F mischief, be-| “ reigned; and the Lorp of Absalom thy son : thou art taken in thy cause thou art a bloody man. , 9 4 Then said Abishai the a Zeruiah unto the king, ord this ‘dead dog ‘curse ™ king? let me go over I pray thee and take off his ted What hav?’ of 2 10 And the king sa I to do with you, ye 50%, ruiah? so i ae og ts hath sal , oa Dania. 0 Who shall then si Wherefore hast thou done ee i gpd) 11 And David said to ADE ya to all his servants, Behold, to which ¢came for seeketh my life : : jamite now may this Benin our him alone, an ‘adel bi look on mine ; the Lorp will rre' his cursing this any “sd his 183 And as David ane” by the way, Shime! ie pw, i ee Shime; Curse } hy Jord the é "chy the hill’s side over 284 ghyow cursed as he Wetls | at him, and t east das all the 14, And the king; an

Ahithophel's counsel Il. SAMUEL XVI. is overthrown by Hushav. Before CHRIST 1023 veh. 15, 97. toh. 15. 37. | Heb. Letthe king live. ach. 19, 25. Prov. 17.17. x ch. 15. 34, ¥ch. 15, 16. & 2. 3. * Gen. 34.30, Sam, 13. 4. *ch, 2, 7, Zeeh. 8.13, Yeh. 12, 11,19, t Heb. wore, 'ch. 15, 12, Me Deut. 95, MG. ay, "Leeds 2, he —_ and T wil] b that were with him, came weary, and refreshed themselves there. 15 | And *Absalom, and all the people the men of Jsrael, came to Jerusalem, and Ahithophel with him. 16 And it came to pass, when Hushai the Archite, ' David's friend, was come unto Absalom, that Hushai said unto Absalom, tGod save the king, God save the king. 1'7 And Absalom said to Hugshai, Js this thy kindness to thy friend? "why wentest thou not with thy friend ? 18 And Hushai said unto Absalom, Nay; but whom the Lorp, and this people, and all the men of Israel, choose, his will I be, and with him will I abide. 19 And again, *whom should I serve? should I not serve in the presence of his son? as I have served in thy father's presence, so will I be in thy presence. 20 1 Then said Absalom to Ahithophel, Give counsel among you what we shall do. 21 And Ahith salom, Go in un. cubines, which the house ; ophel said unto Abto thy father's ¥conhe hath left to kee and.all Israel shall hear . < k all the 3 And I will bal see ens people unto thee: ra a ee thou seekest zs ae thee aan : the people s) . "t und the eaying t pleased Absalom well, and all the elders of Israel. 5 Then said Absalom, Call now Hushai the Archite also, and let us hear likewise twhat he saith. 6 And when Hushai was come to Absalom, Absalom spake unto him, saying, Ahithophel hath spoken after this manner: shall we do after his tsaying? if not; speak thou. 7 And Hushai said unto Absalom, The counsel that Ahithophel hath 'given is not good at this time. 8 For, said Hushai, thou knowest thy father and his men, that they be mighty men, and they é¢ tchafed in their minds, as ¢a bear robbed of her whelps in the field: and thy father 7s a man of war, and will not lodge with the people. 9 Behold, he is hid now in some pit, or in some ofher place: and it will come to pass, when some of them be toverthrown at the first, p | that whosoever heareth it will sa: a There is a slauchter among t ~ that thou "art abhorred of thy fa-| ple that follow 'Absalom, Sse? ther : then shall "the hands of all! 10 And he also that is valiant, whose that are with thee be strong, heart is as the heart of a lion. shall ut22 So they spread Absalom a tent terly*melt: for all Israel knowetht that

upon the top of the house: and Ab-| thy father is salom went in unto his father’s cone sight of all Israel. counsel of Ahithophel, unselled in those days, cubines Yin th 23 And the which he co was as if the toracle of God : CHA Ahithopher shai's, a 15 Seeret + 25 Amasa Mahanaim OREOVER Abiigdhal cx unto Absalom ttophel said | ; » Let me now ae. at twelve thousand men. id will arise and pursue after Soh this ni ht : ; ; Fae ft will Come upon him while var wey and weak handed, and eine him afraid: and all the / n shall flee ng only ; ss at are with hin Smite the kj had enquired ‘at | £ which 3e with him are 1 b 3 city, then shall all 1 ad tayy a: or fthe good ex Ppomted to de Before CHRIST 1023 t+ Heb. tras right in the eyes Of, §ePee S50. + Heb. what is in his mouth. + Heb. word. + Heb. counselled. + Heb. bitter of soul, udg. 18. 95. © Hos. 13. 8. t Heb. faiten. 4 Josh. 2. 11. ˚ Judg. 20, 1, ¥ Gen. 99. 17, 7 Heb. that 'Y face, or, Presence go, Se. # &ch.15. 31,35, a feat t Heb. com. insel of Ahithophel, to z ˚ manded.

Ahithophel hangeth himself. Il SAMUEL XVII. David furnished pi, &e. m Josh. 15. 7. & 19. 16. neh. 16, 5. 0 See Josh.2.6. ? See Bxod.2. Tosh. 2. 4,5. not be seen to come into the city: and a wench went and told them ; and they went and told king David. 18 Nevertheless a lad saw them, and told Absalom: but they went both of them away quickly, and came to a man's house "in Bahurim, which had a well in his court ; whither they went down. 19 And °the woman took andspread a covering over the well's mouth, and spread ground corn thereon ; and the thing was not known. 20 And when Absalom's servants came to the woman to the house, they said, Where is Ahimaaz and Jonathan? And Pthe woman said unto them, They be gone over the 4 ver. 15, 16. t Heb. done, rch. 15. 19. t Heb, eb. gave charge con~ cerning hi, house," lite 2Kings * Matt. 97, ' Gen. 32, 9, Josh. 13, 96, ch. 2. 8. 20.1. 5, brook of water. "And when they had sought and could not find chem, they returned to Jerusalem. 21 And it came to pass, after they were departed, that they came up out of the well, and went and told king David, and said unto David. Arise, and pass quickly over the water: for thus hath Ahithophel that his ieee Ahithophel saw Insel was not Ff he ee his ass, and era a cor - to his house, to This cit: re pu his houshold jn order 4 fore euiet, and died ee n hi 24 Thea 4 meee of his father, came to t fi head a al aie © men of Israe] of Rogelim, 28 Brought beds, and "hasons, and earthen vessels, and wheat, and barley, and flour, and parched cora, and beans, and lentiles, and parched alse, 29 And honey, and butter,' and sheep, and cheese of kine, for David, and. for the people that were with him, to eat : for they said, The people zs hungry, and weary, and) thirsty, #in the wilderness. CHAPTER XVIII. in their march 1 David viewing the armies ha li giveth them charge of Absalom. ie oat raelites are sore smitten in the u ing in an 00h, Ephraim. 9 Absalom, hanging © the de clain by Joab, and cast into d pit i vil 4 salom's place. 19 Ahimaaz and baie or tidings to David. 33 David mov bsalom. q A ND David numbered the a ple that were with lim, set captains of thousands an tains of hundreds over thent. hid 2 And David sent forth 3 part of the people under of Joab, and a third pal hand of Abishai the sop © Joab's brother, *and a under the hand A aioe And the king said untt * ow I will Ryo forth with J self also. 3 >But the people answer o shalt not go forth : saa away, they will not 'te, v8 neither if half of us i . art! care for us: but now nihil o ten thousand of us: ow it is

better that thou out of st ae P said wat rf 4 An e ‘a What seemeth you by he Bt And the king stood tf e side, and all the pero sand by hundreds and by i 5 Dri, joht bring| 25 {1 And Absalom ma —~ CHRIST intent a. aii ~ captain of the host ie ps 1023 i eo Then said Hushai unto Za- which Amasa was a man's pel \ wen 18. 8 dok and to Abiathar the priests, | whose name was "Ithra an Tame > Thus and thus did Ahithophel coun- | ite, that bai in to "Abigail tlie ] Absalom and the elders of Israel; | daughter of Nahash, sister ome s d thus and thus have I counselled. } ruiah Joab’s mother, Ke 16 Now therefore send quickly, | 26 So Israel and Absalom Pitched iit and tell David, saying, Lodge not in the land of Gilead. ‘en.152, | this night ‘in the plains of the wild-| 27 “| And it came to Pass, when teh, 15, 26. erness, but speedily pass over ; lest David was come to Mahanaim, that the king be swallowed up, and all|* Shobi the son of Nahash of Rah. ‘ea ‘the people that are with him. bah of the children of Ammon, and] ~ xen.15.97,96.! 17 *Now Jonathan and Ahimaaz ¥Machir the son of Ammiel of Lo. re ‘Josh. % 4, stayed by ™ En-rogel; for they might | debar, and * Barzillai the Gileadite|" 10,0 ch hE i ac k =

Absalom slain by Joab. Il. SAMUEL Refore CHRIST 1028
ever, 12. A tosh. 17. 15, 1a, t Heb. murtiplied lo devour. 1 Heb. weigh Upon mine hand. ver. 5, t Heb. 9. Ware whosoeer ye be Se, i He ef, tiger love t Heb, heart, 5 And the king commanded Joab and Abishai and Ittai, saying, Deal gently for my sake with the young man, even with Absalom. ¢And al the people heard when the king gaye all the captains charge concerning Absalom. 6 4 So the people went out into the field against Israel: and the battle was in the ¢ wood of Ephraim ; 7 Where the people of Israel were slain before the servants of David, and there was there a great slaughter that day of twenty thousand men. 8 For the battle was there scattered over the face of all the country : and the wood tdevoured more people that day than the sword devoured. 9 | And Absalom met the servants of David. And Absalom rode upon a mule, and the mule went under the thick boughs of a great oak, and his head caught hold of the oak, and he was taken up between the heaven and the earth ; and the mule that zwas under him went away. 10 And a certain man saw #f, and told Joab, and said, Behold, I saw Absalom hanged in an oak. J1 And Joab said unto the man that, told him, And, behold, thou sawest him, and why didst thou not smite him there to the ground ? and I would have given thee ten shekels of silver, and a girdle. 12 And the man said unto J. oab, Though I should treceive 2 thou. sand shekels of silver in mine hand, yet would I not put forth mine hand against the King's son: ¢for in our hearing the king charged thee and age and Ittai, saying, t Beware at none touch the young m: Absalom. ae ae 13 Otherwise] should have wrought ood against mine own life : for iere Is no matter hid from the kino. and thou thyself wouldest have set thyself against me. 14 Then said J oab, I may thus With thee. And he darts in his hand through the heart 1© was yet alive the oak. Tropa ten young men th cae 2 armour compassed about and Mote Absalom, and slew him, mal nd Joab blew the trumpet, not tarry took three » and thrust them of Absalom, while in the tinidst of at bare the people retwned from pur ae after Fsrael: for Joab held ack the people. oe And ay took Absalom, ee cast him into a great pit in fai reat heap wood, and 'laid a very gr Tt Ternal of stones upon eu oe all Israe ed every one to his ent. ae 'e Now Absalom in his lifetime had taken and reared up for himself a pillar, which 7s in *the king's dale: for he said, "I have no son to keep my name in remembrance: and he

called the pillar after his own name: and it is called unto this day, Absalom's place. 19 4 Then said Ahimaaz the son of Zadok, Let me now run, and bear the king tidings, how that the Lorp hath t avenged him of his enemies. 20 And Joab said unto him, Thou shalt not *bear tidings this day, but thou shalt bear tidings another day: but this day thou shalt bear no tidings, because the king's son is dead. 21 Then said Joab to Cushi, Go tell the king what thou hast seen. And Cushi bowed himself unto Joab, and ran. 22 Then said Ahimaaz the son of Zadok yet again to Joab, But thowsoever, let me, I pray thee, also run after Cushi. And Joab said, Wherefore wilt thou run, my son, seein that thou hast no tidings "ready ? 23 But howsoever, said he, let me run. . Then gates : to the wall, and lifted up ed, and behold a man running 25 And the wat i 1 ers e watchman cried, and If he be mouth. And he came apace drew near. , 26 And the w man running: and the w as) sy . y Some unto the porter, and said ehold another man running alono. nd the king said, He also bringatchman sayy another atehman XVIII. Tidings thereof scent to David. Before CHRIST 1023 — f Josh. 7. 26. g Gen. 14. 17. b See ch. 14. 27. +t Heb. judyed himfrom the hand, §&c. t Heb. bea man of tidings. t Heb, be what may. I Or, coneenient ? i2Kings9. 17. watchman, said t t Heb. rs thinketh the running of the Bea meray, : . f running of Ahi Son of Zadok. And Ena the the king said,

David mourneth for Absalom. II. SAMUEL XVIII. Before CHRIST 1023 1 Or, Peace be to thee. + Heb. Peace. + Heb. shut up. + Heb. Is there peace? t Heb. Tidings is broughiK ch. 19. 4, t Heh. satuation, or, deliverance, "ver, 32, 5 ch. 15, 30, ech. 18, 33, He és a good man, and cometh with tidings. ‘ - And Ahimsa called, and said unto the king, 't All is well. And he fell down to the earth upon his face before the king, and said, Blessed be the Lorp thy God, which hath + delivered up the men that lifted up their hand against my lord the king. 99 And the king said, tTs the young man Absalom safe? And Alimaaz answered, When Joab sent the king’s servant, and me thy servant, I saw a great tumult, but I knew not what %# was. 30 And the king said wato him, Turn aside, and stand here. And he turned aside, and stood still. 31 And, behold, Cushi came; and Cushi said, t Tidings, my lord the king: for the Lorn hath avenged thee this day of all them that rose up against thee. 32 And the king said unto Cushi, Is the young man Absalom safe? And Cushi answered, The enemies of my lord the king, and all that nise against thee to do thee hurt, be as that young man is, 33 1 And the kingwas much moved, and went up to the chamber over the gate, and wept: and as he went, rae pe eo my roa spect 1 > ‘ om! would pe I had died for thee, O Absa» my son, my gon ! CHAPTER XIX. 1 Joab causeth, the hing to cease his mourning, he Israelites are e earnest to bri king back, 1) David sendeth io the toe them, AND it was told J. oab, Behold, eth for Alege, a hel flay wasturncats [pe here ed for his son. stealth that a 7 neat them yA See Hes) dok and to Abiathar ,| before me continu 5 And Joab came to the king, and said, Th shamed this day the faces 0 servants, which this day have en” thy life, and the lives of thy a thy daughters, and the in of thy wives, and the liy, id concubines ; : ee 5 6 tIn that thou lovest th; j he ene. mies, and hatest thy fics Te thou hast deelared this day, ithat ou hast f all thy thou regardest neither princes yl! servants: for this day I pereeiy that if Absalom had Ted a we had died this day, then it had pleased thee well. 7 Now therefore arise, go forth, and speak tcomfortably unto thy sev. ants: for I swear by the Lonp, if thou go not forth, there will mt tarry one with thee this night: and that will be worse unto thee than all the evil that befell thee from thy youth until now. ; 8 Then the king arose, and satin the gate. And they told unto al the people, saying, Behold, the king doth sit in the gate. Andall the people came

before the king: forle rael had fled every man to his a 9 { And all the people yaks strife throughout all the tribes Israel, saying, The king 8" out of the hand of our enemies, ia he delivered us out of the id the Philistines; and now he is “28 out of the land for Absalom. ve al 10 And Absalom, whom ‘atl ointed over us, is dead 1» ve not Now therefore why ‘spe ) a word of bringing th 11 7 And king David re pe the ¢ aye vi o his t Isr even to : 12 Yeare my b bones and my fles!1 are ye the last to bn 19 And say yet not of my bone, 4 &God do so to me ie 4) re a if thou be not kit in of Joab. i pis ho | Dari iby, Into the hing) \ my, Oy, hy uh = af! ay

[ 10 return to Jerusalem. Tl. SAMUEL XIX. David's gratituide to Barzillat. Before CHRIST 1023 t Josh. 5. % koh. 16. fe 1 Kings 2. 8. ‘ch. 9, 2, 10. & 16.1, 2. + Heb. the good in his eyes. = 1Sam, 22, 1. "ch. 1G, 5, 6, &o, % ch. 13, 33, PScech. 16.5. 4 Exod. 29, 29, fh. 16, 10, "1Sam.11,13, vane “ch. 9. g, one man; so that they sent this ise: unto the king, Return thou, Il thy servants. zp Bo dia king returned, and came to Jordan. And Judah came to ‘Gilgal, to go to meet the king, to conduct the king over Jordan. 16 {And *Shimei the son of Gera, a Benjamite, which was of Bahurim, hasted and came down with the men of Judah to meet king David. 17 And there were a thousand men of Benjamin with him, and *Ziba the servant of the house of Saul, and his fifteen sons and his twenty servants with him; and they went over Jordan before the king. 18 And there went over a ferry boat to carry over the king’s houshold, and to do twhat he thought good. And Shimei the son of Gera fell down before the king, as he was come over Jordan; 19 And said unto the king, ™Let not my lord impute iniquity unto me, neither do thou remember "that which thy servant did perversely the day that my lord the king went out of Jerusalem, that the king should ˚take it to his heart. 20 For thy servant doth know that T have sinned: therefore, behold, I am come the first this day of all the house of J: oseph to go down to meet my lord the king. 21 But Abishai the son of Zeruiah answered and said, Shall not Shimei be put to death for this, because he “cursed the Lorp’s anointed ? 22 And David said, *What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zeruiah, that ye should this day be adverSaries unto me? shall there am man be put to death this day in Israel? for do not I know that I am this day king over Israel ? 23 Therefore "the kin aa 3 T said unt Shimei, Thou shalt ot die, Ana the king sware unto him. departed unti 2 came agi P I the day he a ame to pass, Jerusalem to le king said when he meet the unto him, y| that I shoulda Y) over Jord x Wherefore — not thou with ephibosheth = "26 re he answered, My aie a king, my a gale ane ervant said, I wi aes that I may ride thereon, al go to the king ; because thy servan Mr Aud yhe hath slandered thy servant unto my lord the king ; *but my lord the king 7s as an angel of God: do therefore what is good thine eyes. : 28 For all of my father’s house were but tdead men before my lord the king: *yet didst thou set thy ‘servant among them that did eat at thine own table. What right therefore have I yet to ery any more

unto the king? 29 And the king said unto him, Why speakest thou any more of thy matters? I have said, Thou and Ziba divide the land. 30 And Mephibosheth said unto the king, Yea, let him take all, forasmuch as my lord the king is come again in peace unto his own house. 31 4 And » Barzillai the Gileadite came down from Rogelim, and went over Jordan with the king, to conduct him over Jordan. 32 Now Barzillai was a very aged man, even fourscore years old: and “he had provided the king of susteage while he lay at Mahanaim ; tor e€ was a very Creat man. 38 And the king said unto Barzilover with me, and I ith me in J. 34 And Barzillai ea? em king, + How long unto J ernsalecn 2 uP with the king 35 I am this day old : and can T disee. can thy seryant taste wh: what I drink 2 can I ae oe! More the voice of singing men i anging women ? wherefore then ould thy servant be yet a b d — my lord the king ? aie Thy baloadegl ge a little way yy with the kine - C hed should the king Pecampnse mp, ith Such a, reward 2 anne : 7 Let 1Y servant, [ tun back again, that I mine own city, and Be *fourscore years mm between good Pray thee, may die in buried by Before CHRIST 1023 — = ch. 16. 17. y ch. 16. 3. ch. 14.17, 20. + Heb. men of death, 1 Sam. 16. ach. 9. 7, 10, 13. b1 Kings2. 7. ech. 17. 27. 5 | t Heb. How many days are the years Of my rife 2 * Ps 90. 10.

Il. SAMUEL XIX. + Heb. choose. fGen, Jl. 55. t Heb. Chimhan. 8 ver. 15. ver, 12, ft Heb. set us ad light. iSee Judg. 8, 1, €12.1, about 1022 ch. 19. 43, 61 Ki 2, ie ‘ings 12, 2 Chron. 10. 16. what shall seem good unto thee. 38 And the king answered, Chimham shall go over with me, and | will do to him that ‘which shall seem good unto thee: and whatsoever thou shalt require of me, that will I do for thee. 39 And all the people went over Jordan. And when the king was come over, the king ‘kissed Barzillai, and blessed him; and he returned unto his own place. 40 Then the king went on to Gilgal, and tChimham went on with him: and all the people of Judah conducted the king, and also half the people of Israel. 41 { And, behold, all the men of Israel came to the king, and said unto the king, Why have our brethren the men of Judah stolen thee away, and Shave brought the king, and his houshold, and all David’s men with him, over Jordan? 42 And all the men of Judah answered the men of Israel, Because the king is "near of kin to us: wherefore then he ye angry for this matter? have we eaten at all of the king’s cost? or hath he given us any gift? .43 And the men of Israel answered the men of Judah, and said, We have ten parts in the king, and we have also more right in David than ye: why then did ye tdespise us, that our advice should not be first had in bringing back our king ? And ‘the words of the men of Ju. dah were fiercer than the words of the men of Israel, CHAPTER XxX. 1 By occasion of the quarrel, Sheba maketh a party in Israel. 3 David's ten concubines are i utup in perpetual nrison. 4 Amasa, ms Caplan ari ue h, is slain by Joab. (000 pursueth S y ain. Pas met eba unto Abel. 16 A 23 David's ieee ‘he city Ly Sheba’s head, ND there ha; . A S-rian of sags to be there elial, was Sheba, the son. bias ae Benjamite : and said, We hay vid, neither have we inheritance in tents, O Tera], M42 to his Sheba’s revolt. Amasg sig tefore |the grave of my father and of my 2 So every man of Israel yen; ao saat mother. But behold thy servant from after David, and followed g up es ¢Chimham ; let him go over with|the son of Bichri: but the se +1 Kings2.7. my lord the king; and do to him | Judah clave unto their king, fit Jordan even to Jerusalem, 3 4 And David came to his ho, at Jerusalem; and the king took ihe ten women /zs ° concubines, whom he had left to keep the houso, andl " put them in tward, and fed them but went not in unto them. So tho, were ‘shut up unto the day of thet death, tliving in widowhood. 4 $1 Then said the king to

Amasa, 4t Assemble me the men of Judah within three days, and be thou here present. 5 So Amasa went to assemble the men of Judah: but he tarried longer than the set time which he had appointed him. ; 6 And David said to Abishai, Now shall Sheba the son of Bichri do us more harm than did Absalom: take thou °thy lord's servants, and pursue after him, lest he get him fenced cities, and tescape us. | 7 And there went out after hin Joab's men, and the oat and the Pelethites, and all he mighty men: and they went on Jerusalem, to pursue after "ne the son of Bichri. : 8 When they were at the pres stone which és in Gibeon, cme went before them. And Joab a : ment that he had put on wae i will unto him, and upon tage". a sword fastened upon his , | by him, and said, He Joins i ven! the sheath thereof; and as he ¥ forth it fell out. thou in health, my brother d with to the : 60 Sheba the son of Bie 11 And one of Joab ® you" Joab, and he that 8 it asa, 4 Am > end} Wd) D on, hy My a thine, Maly Hy Ne yf ton 'Meh, tM ip wil i eat IML Ikitsl Heb | "Tin fruit | we tq, ll iki!) | ya gtk yk" rn phy iin! 0b) a him go after J oab. 12 And Amasa W' | in the midst of the hi , d allowed 3" Mall 7 ighway .

Tefore CHRIST about 1022 k2 Kings 15. 99, 2Chro. 16.4. 12 Kings 19. 32, 105, it stood against he outmost t Heb. marred to throw down. 10r, They plainty pare in the eg ininin beginning, Surely they will ask | ‘Abel, and s0 make un end: See Deut.2n, Bl, 1h Sam. 26. ch. 21, 3, t Heb. oy ng Hane, by his 3 Beeles, O14, Hep, . ere addy red” Sheba beheaded. Il. SAMUEL XX. i ine? cers. David's principal offi when the man saw that all the people stood still, he removed ait out of the highway into the field, and cast a cloth upon him, when he saw that every one that came by him stood still. 13 When he was removed out of the highway, all the people went on after Joab, to pursue after Sheba the son of Bichri. +4 4 And he went through all the tribes of Israel unto * Abel, and to Beth-maachah, and all the Berites: and they were gathered together, and went also after him. 15 And they came and besieged him in Abel of Beth-maachah, and they ‘cast up a bank against the city, and "it stood in the trench: and all the people that were with Joab tbattered the wall, to throw if down. 16 {Then cried a wise woman out of the city, Hear, hear; say, I pray you, unto Joab, Come near hither, that I may speak with thee. 17 And when he was come near unto her, the woman said, A7¢ thou Joab? And he answered, I am he. Then she said unto him, Hear the words of thine handmail. And he answered, I do hear. 18 Then she spake, saying, 'The were wont to speak in old timé, saying, They shall surely ask counsel at Abel: and go they ended zhe matter, 19 lam one of them that are peaceable and faithful in Israel: thou seekest_to destroy a city and a mother in Israel : why wilt thou swallow up “the inheritance of the Lorn 2 20 And Joab answered and said, Far be it, far be it from me, that I should swallow up or destroy. 21 The matter és not so: but aman - Bone Ephraim, Sheba the son his Het ‘by name, hath lifted up 18 hand against the ling, even, against David: 4 liver hj and I will eliver him only, man to his tent. And Joab relem unto the king. pie Liebe ae awas over all the host of Israel: and Benaiah the = of Jehoiada was over the Cherethites and over the Pelethites : . 24 And Adoram zwas Pover the tribute: and ‘Jehoshaphat the son of i qwas "recorder : ore Sheva 2ras scribe: and tZadok and Abiathar 2ere the. priests : 26 *And Ira also the Jairite was ‘a chief ruler about David. CHAPTER XXI. 1 The three years’ famine for the Gibeonites ceaseth, by hanging seven of Saul's sons. 10 Rizpah’s kindness unto the dead. 12 David burieth the bones of Saul and Jonathan in his father’s

sepulchre. 15 Four battles against the Philistines, wherein four valiants of David slay four giants. | HEN there was a famine in the days of David three years, year after year; and David tenquired of the Lorp. Andthe Lorp answered, It isfor Saul, and for hisbloody house, because he slew the Gibeonites, 2 And the king called the Gibeonites, and said unto them ; (now the Gibeonites were not of the children of Israel, but “of the remnant of the Amorites; and the children of Israel had sworn unto them: and Saul y|Sought to slay them in his zeal to the children of Israel and Judah.) 3 Wherefore David said unto the Gibeonites, What shall I do for you? and wherewith shall I make e atonement, that y *the inheritance of the Lorp? any man - And he said, What shall say, haz will I do for =a ou. nud they answered the ki ree pe that consumed us an ; : aeats —-— against us that we. Show e destroyed from ing in any of the cos depart from the cit L asts of Israe] 7 . t ‘. ony ip woman said unto J aah, delta men of his sons be. ers d, his head ghall be thrown | th unto us, and we wi lee over the wall, 22 Then the wo © people "in h Son of Bichri, and cast # out to And he blew a trumpet, and tired from the city, every ©M up unto the Lorn ¢} will han Saul, “lashom ihe Teco Gibeah of . did choose ing said, I will of i ut the ki; Live them, sheth, ne teth, the son of Jon Before CHRIST about 1022 _— och. 8. 16, 18. p 1 Kings4. 6. ach. 8 16. 1 Kings 4. 3. f] Or, remembrancer. + ch. 8. 17. 1 Kings 4. 4. * ch. 23. 38. || Or, aprince, Gen. 41. 45. Exod. 2. 16. ch. 8. 18. 1021 *Josh.9.3, 15, 16, 17. * ch. 20. 19. W Or, It is noz silver nor 1 Or, cud us on sTSam.10. 9 ei 91 Sam. 10. 94, §Or, chosenar the LORD. *1Sam. 18. 3, & 20. 8, 15, 42.6 93.73.

Seven of Saul's sons hanged. Tl. SAMUEL XXI. David's Psalm of th Before CHRIST 1021 ————I fch. 3. 7. Or, Michal's 1Sam.18. 19. 1019 ech. 6.17. 4 ver. 8. ch. 3. 7. iSee Deut. 21. 23. k1Sam. 31.11, 12, 13. 11 Sam. 31.10. ™ Josh. 18. 28, ™ So Josh. 7. 26, ch, 24. 95, about 1018 1 Or, Rapha, +t Heb. the staff, or, the head. But the king took the two sons of ' Rizpah the danghtar of Aiah, whom she bare unto Saul, Armoni and Mephibosheth ; and the five sons of 'Michal the daughter of Saul, whom she tbrought up for Adriel the son of Barzillai the Meholathite : : 9 And he delivered them into the hands of the Gibeonites, and they hanged them in the hill before the Lorp: and they fell a// seven together, and were put to death in the days of harvest, in the first days, in the beginning of barley harvest. 10 { And "Rizpah the daughter of Aiah took sackcloth, and spread it for her upon the rock, 'from the beginning 'of harvest until water dropped upon them out of heaven, and suffered neither the birds of the air to rest on them by day, nor the beasts of the field by night. J1 And it was told David what Rizpah the daughter of Aiah, the concubine of Saul, had done. 12 { And David went and took the bones of Saul and the bones of Jonathan his son from the men of *Jabesh-gilead, which had stolen them from the street of Beth-shan, where the 'Philistines had hanged them, when the Philistines had slain Saul in Gilhoa : 13 And he brought up from thence the bones of Saul and the bones of Jonathan his son; and they gathered the bones of them that were hanged. 14 And the bones of Saul and Jonathan his son buried they in the country of Benjamin in ™ Zelah, in the sepulchre of' Kish his father : and they performed all that the kin commanded. And after that "Ged Was intreated for the land. 15 4 Moreover the Philistines had War apain with Israel; and Da: went down, and his servants with as and fought against the Philisines: and David waxed faint. 16 And Ishbi-benob, whi » Which the sons of !the giant, the weight i Rompe three hundred fe . prass in weight, | i girded with a new Fy thowalg 8on of Zerniah Smote the Phihim. Then the men of David sware unto jj i ing, °Thou shalt go ae ek with us to battle, that thou or not the Ptlight of Israel, 18 4And it came to that there was again a battle «+ the Philistines at he ae 4 bechai the Hushathite slew 1 which 2vas of the sons of !the uene) in Gob with the Philistines, whae Elhanan the son of ' Jaare-oregin a Beth-lehemite, slew 'the brotha of Goliath the Gittite, the staf of" whose spear was like

aweaver'sheam, 20 And ‘there was yet a battle in Gath, where was a man of grea stature, that had on every hand six fingers, and on every foot six toes, four and twenty in number; and he also was born to 'the giant. 21 And when he 'defied Israel, Jonathah the son of "Shimeah the brother of David slew him. 22 * These four were born to the} fell by the hand giant in Gath, and the hand of his of David, and by servants. OHAPTER XXII. ivi: God’s owersful A psalm of thanksgiving jor Stags deliverance, and manife ND David *spake unto t the words of this fa fonts day that the Lorp had *debv is him out of the hand of all his ¢ mies, and out of the hand 2 And he said, “The ee rock, and my fortress, 2™ y liverer ; | ain bi 3 The God of my rock; , id, will I trust: he is my ‘SDC\ igh the fhorn of my salvation, ‘ ®tower, and my "refuge; PY thou savest me from violen ¢ “oho it 4 I will call on the Lanes a Ll worthy to be praised : 8° saved from mine Cae cath comm 5 When the 'waves 0 ' tungoe passed me, the iaiy 0 me afraid; ‘i "6 “The i ouowe of hell on pe me about; the snares of vented me; led up 7 In my distress KT calle and Lorp, and cried to MY f his did "hear my voice 0U » bis ents ry 84 tbe in » Say. ie e out © Pass after this ah th iM i "Sib. ate Saph, it fant, fet: 19 And there was again a ae Ci. he Lon? |, of Saul: |, "my onp 18M) 43 L eious ee e} ey] tomy Het \ om Mi, "Sel i ‘Ih and my ery did enter} 8. Then the earth on trembled ; "the foun

a for God's mighty deliverance, Il. SAMUEL XXII. and manifold blessings. CHRIST | Refore 1018 —_— — { Ileb. by. o Ps. 97. 3. Hab. 3. 5. Nebr. 12. 29. rls, Md. 6. + Exod. 20,21. I Kings#t.12. Ps, 117. 2. Ps. 104. 3. “ver. 10. Pa. 97, 2. t Ileb. binding of walers. * Deut. 32. 23. Ps. 7. 13, & Ha 17.6 144. Hab. 3, 11. y Exod. 15, 8, Ps. 106. 9, Nah. 1, 4. Matt, 8. 26, ry anger, Ps 74. * Ps, 144. 7, Or, great, “ver. 1, Ps. 31. 8. a ug: Soh, 15, Ps, 99, ria Ver. 95 'Sam. 26.93, I Kings#.32, Ps. 723, Ps 244. “Gen, 18. Fs lay. Proy.'g, 32, 19. B& "Deut. 7, 1 peut: 7. 12, typ, 30, 'G ae 9 & ob 1 1. tHep, Cohim, "Yer. 21, 1 Hep. ay a ta ore Matt's: 7. ven moved and shook, because he was wroth. 9 There went up a smoke tout of his nostrils, and ˚fire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by it. 10 He ®bowed the heavens also, and came down; and ‘darkness was under his feet. 11 And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly: and he was seen upon the wings of the wind. ; _12 And he made ‘darkness pavilions round about him, tdark waters, and thick clouds of the skies. 13 Through the brightness before him were ‘coals of fire kindled. 14 The Lorp "thundered from ‘|heayen, and the. most High uttered . | his voice. 15 And he, sent out ‘arrows, and scattered them ; lightning, and discomfited them. 16 And the channels of- the sea appeared, the foundations of the world were discovered, at the Yrebuking of the Lorn, at the blast of the breath of his I nostrils. 17 7He sent from above, he took me; he drew me out of ‘many waters ; 18 *Hedelivered me from mystrong cnemy, and from them that hated me: for they were too strong for me. 19 They prevented of my calamity: but my stay. 20 He brought me forth a large place: he delivered cause he ‘delighted in me. 21 *The Lorp rewarded me cording to my righteousness Cording to the ˚ hands hath he re rs aor T have e Lorp, and ick departed from oa Spake the Lorp was also into me, beacaccleanness of m compensed me, ‘kept the ways of me in the day | sli it shew 7 With the pure thou wilt s re Gane ad 1with the froward dia wilt ‘shew thyself unsavoury. ilt save: but thine eyes are upon ie haughty, ¢hat thou mayest bring ‘hem down. : 29 For thou a7é my "lamp, O Lorp: and the Lorp will lighten my darkness. 30 For by thee I have 'run through a troop: by my God have I leaped over a wall. 31 As for God, ˚his way 7s perfect ; Pthe word of the Lorp js 'tried: he is a buckler to all them that trust in him. 32 For 4 who isGod, save the Lorp? and who is a rock, save our God 2 33 God is my "strength and power: and he t*maketh my way

‘perfect. 34 He tmaketh my feet "lke hinds’ places. 35 ¥ He teacheth my hands tto war; so that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms, 36 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation: and thy gentleness hath tmade me great. 37 Thou hast “enlarged my steps under me; so that my tfeet did not 38 I have pursued mine enemi and destroyed them; and tamed ant again until T had consumed them. 39 And I have consumed opined me with Up against me hast em that rose thou t : Snatt y God. “4a ee : ou "subdued Tg causea before ageing “Judgments were "necks Br railed given me the I did not depart fe Jor his statutes, destroy them th noe that I might |* Gen, 49. 0 24 Laas mae frou them. . 2 They look 1 : ate mi Joon ee oe and have kept upright tbefore him, | to save eben a Dut there wag None auty €pt myself trom mine ini- | he answered th unto the ont, hat |-taees, r ; em not Prov. 1. 39, 2 y 2 43 . . 1. - oe ‘the Lorn hath ye fag epee did I eat them as small ne ee “ompensed me according to my | th ust of the earth | di ees rig’ iteousnesg : according to wed Hem Fas the . of tk id stamp paings 13.7. e a6 We in Patan eye sight. y 44 Pred them abroad: Street, and By 3. 5s. 1 th watt z ‘ a 20, [ee a ria wih ae HOM the eR livers mel er Upright mz 7 © | thou 5.1. & io, 9, upright, Mn thou wilt shew thyself the rt Kept, me fo 5, y Nae! Bao Ee © 20. 1 — on a eut. 28. 13, People Serve me. 28 And the “afflicted people thou Jeet: and *setteth me upon my high which I] e's m Exod. 3.7,8Ps. 72. 12,13. nJob40.11,12. Tsai. 2. 11,12, 17. & 5. 15. Dan. 4. 37. ll Or, candle, Job 29. 3. Ps. 27. 1. | Or, broken a troop. > Deut. 32. 4. Dan. 4. 37. Rev _ 15. 3. P Ps, 12. 6. & 119. 140. Prov. 30. 5. I Or, refined. a1 Sam. 2, 2. Isai. 45. 5, 6. ¥ Exod. 15. 2. 2ooseth. * Hebr. 13. 21. t Deut. 18. 13. Job 22. 3, Ps. 101.2, 6. + ell. 1. eb. equalleth. ik “ch. 2. 18. Hab. 3. 19. « Deut. 32.13.” Tsai. 33. 16. & 58. 14. y Ps. 144.1. + Heb. yor the war, t Heb. muititied me, * Prov. 4. 12. t+Heb. ankles. * Mal. 4. 3. > Ps. 18. 39 oo >

David's last words. Il. SAMUEL XXII. 7 | Cat Before 45 *Strangers shall !tsubmit them- | be utterly bumed With fire ing CHRIST | veg unto me: as soon as they | same place. h ead hear, they shall be obedient unto me.| 8 | These be the DAMES of 4 t Heb. Sons | AG "Strangers shall fade away, and | mighty men whom David ha ‘. ih deaoger. hey shall be afraid Jout of their) Tachmonite that sat in the-ccn I Or, wield t ey 8 chief amon th tains: feigned close places. long the captains; the sathe iHe.te:| 47 The Lorn liveth; and blessed was Adino the Exznite : "he lity : a | Be my rock; and exalted be the God | his spear against eight hundre} iin «| of the ™rock of my salvation. twhom he slew at one time, Me ZU | 48 Jt is God that tavengeth me,|} 9 And after him was “Eleazar the + Heb.otelt| and that “bringeth down the people | son of Dodo the Ahohite, ove of the| © formes under me three mighty men with David, whey chit 49 ‘And that bringeth me forth | they defied the Philistines that were or from mine enemies: thou also hast | there gathered together to battle, and lifted me up on high above them | the men of Israel were gone away: that rose up against me: thou hast} 10 He arose, and smote the PhilisoPs, 140.1. | delivered me from the °violent man. | tines until his hand was weary, and 50 Therefore I will give thanks unto | his hand clave unto the sword: aud rRom. 15,9. thee, O Lorp, among Pthe heathen, |the Lorp wrought a great victory and Iwill sing praises unto thy name. | that day; and the people retuned 1P.14410. | 51 4He is the tower of salvation | after him only to spoil. _ : for his king: and sheweth merey to} 11 And after him zas ‘Shamma T Ps, 89. 20. sch. 7. 12, 13. Ps. 89. 29, “ch. 7. 8,9. ‘2 Pet. 1.21, 4 Deut. 32, 4, 31, ch, 22, 9, 32, 1 Or, Be thou ruler, §c. Ps, 110, 2 © Exod. 18, 21. 2 Chron 19, 9, ‘ Tug, a1. &ch, Ps, 09, 20, t Heb. tea, his ‘anointed, unto David, and ‘to his seed for evermore. CHAPTER XXIII. 1 David, in his last words, professeth his faith in God’s promises lo be beyond sense or experience. 6 The different state of the wicked. 8 A catalogue of David's mighty men, OW these de the last words of David. David the son of Jesse said, "and the man who was raised ‘|up on high, *the anointed of the God ‘| with God ; of Jacob, and the sweet psalmist of Israel, said, 2 ©The Spirit of the Lorp spake by me, and his word was in my tongue. 3 The God of Israel said, “the Rock of Israel spake to me, 'He that ruleth over men must be just, ruling *in the fear of God. 4 And ‘he shall be as the light of the morning, when

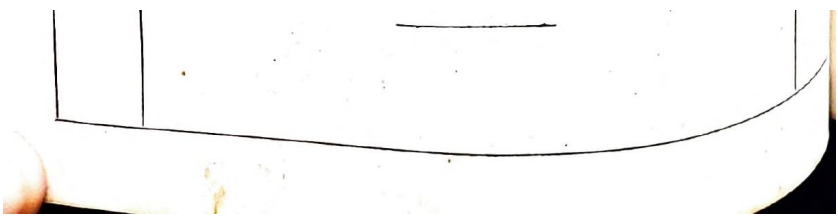
the sun riseth, ,. |evem a morning without clouds; as : | the tender rass springing out of the earth by caw at sci rain. 5 Although my house be not so ®yet he hath made with me an everlasting covenant, ordered in all things, and sure: for ¢his is all my salvation, and all my desire, although he make if not to grow. 6 I But the sons of Belial shall be aa them as thorns thrust away, = they cannot be taken with 7 But them nie ot the staff of a Spear; and they shall the son of Agee the Hararite. KAnd the Philistines were gathered toge ther ' into a troop, where was a of ground full of lentiles: and the people fled from the Pisa F 12 But he stood in the mids : the ground, and defended ees slew the Philistines ' and the rought a great victory. "3 aad aT ghines of the went down, and came to the harvest time unto Adullam: and the troop ° listines pitched in nthe im. . + Onn AT and David was thet Poi nd the garrison a on dae im Both-lehel anit 15 And David longed, ane sik Oh that one would giv@ of Bett of the water of the W141 Jehem, which és by, the on 16 And the three mig' pista through the host of the 1 vall 9 and drew water out 0 David 2 f the Phivalley of neverthelesshe would° of, but poured it out eee fo 17 And he said, Beit ™ O Lorp, that I shoul ven Dt this Pthe blood of the Me ¢hott, in jeopardy of them lives ee tl! he would not drink it. thirty oie mthe cave OY | | i] Cho. fh Sells WB hid foray | |

— Before cHRIST 1018 —e—” t Hob. stain. «Josh, 15. 21. f Heb. great of acts. slixod. 15. Mie 1 Chron, 11. 22. t Heb. lions of God. tle. aman of countenance, or, sight: ealled, 1 Chron. 11, 24,aman of great slature. 1 Or, honour ale ainong Ue thirly, tech, 8.18. & 20, 23, L-Or, councit, leb. at hig commanti, *Sce1Chron. N97, David's inighty men. _| One of the thirty ; Ln, vay Deut, me TJudg, 2) 9 IL. SAMUEL XXIII. David numbereth the people. among three. And he lifted up his spear against three hundred, t and slew them, and had the name among three. 19 Was he not most honourable of three? therefore he was their captain: howbeit he attained not unto the first three. 20 And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, the son of a valiant man, of "Kabzeel, twho had done many acts, She slew two tlionlike men of Moab: he went down also and slew a lion in the midst of a pit in time of snow: 21 And he slew an Egyptian, ta goodly man: and the Egyptian had a spear in his hand; but he went down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of the Egyptian’s hand, and slew him with his own spear. 22 These things did Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and had the name among three mighty men. 23 He was 'more honourable than the thirty, but he attained not to the first three. And David set him ‘over his It guard. 24:" Asahel the brother of Joab eras Elhanan the son of Dodo of Beth-lehem, 25 *Shammah the Harodite, Elika the Harodite, 26 Helez the Paltite, Iva the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite, 27 Abiezer the Anethothite, Mebunnai the Hushathite, 28 Zalmon the Ahohit . Vetophathite, eleb the son of Baanah, a Ne. tophathite, Titai Ra oat oe ait tai the son of Ribai ripe 80 Benaiah the Pj ra i ; i-albon th ite yes the Deshunais: *bathite, Amna2 nil ce > > sons Pape ogy Shaalbonite, of the 33 Shammah the e, Maharai ezrai the the Arbite, : “ Igal the son of N = ani the Gadi 37 Zelek adite, athan of Zot eah of the children of the Ammonite, Nahari | g, re Before the Beerothite,armourbearerto Joab| 3 re ae the son of Zeruiah, jae Tih 10 38 “Ira an Ithrite, Gareb an anor rite % : ach. 11. 3, 6. 39 *Uriah the Hittite : thirty and seven in all. CHAPTER XXIV. 1 David, tempted by Satan, forceth Joab to number the people. 5 The captains, in nine months and twenty days, bring the muster of thirteen hundred thousand fighting men. 10 David, having three plagues propounded by Gad, repenteth, and chooseth the three days’ pestilence. 14 After the death of threescore and ten thousand, David by repentance preventeth the destruction of

Jerusalem. 18 David, by Gad’s direction, purchaseth Araunah’s threshingfloor; where having sacrificed, the plague stayeth, ND.*again the anger of the aly Lorn was kindled against Israel, and 'he moved David against | ! Satan. see them to say, *Go, number Israel] 627%. 13, and Judah. 2 For the king said to Joab the captain of the host, which zas with him, 'Go now through all the tribes of Israel, ‘from Dan even to Beersheba, and number ye the people, that 4] may know the number of the people. 3 And Joab said unto the king Now the Lorp thy God add unto the people, how many soever they be an hundredfold, and that the eyes of oie Nee ae may see i: but my lo ine i in this thing? oe "ing aber 4 Notwithstanding prevailed against J, oab, and th > 1 Chron. 27. 23, 24. I Or, Compass. © Judg. 20. 1. 4 Jer. 17. 5. * Deut. 2 Tesh. ine 4 Or, vatiey, *Numb. 32, 1 2 Tah to Gilead, ana| * tim-hodshi - 4 Or, nether any inhaditege ash.

The three days' pestilence. Il. SAMUEL XXIV. Before CHRIST 1017 — i See 1 Chron. 21. 5. k1Sam. 24. 5. ch. 12. 13. .| =1Sam.13.13. = 1 Sam. 22.5. 01 Sam. 9. 9. 1 Chron. 29. 29. ¥ See] Chron. 21. 12. 4 Ps, 103,13, 14, & 119. 156. (| Or, many, * See leai.47.6. Zech, 1. 15, #1 Chron. 21. 14, & 27, 24, 'Exod. 12. 93, chron. 21. * Gen. 6, 6. 1Sam. 15.11, Toel2, 13,14, *1Chron. 2}, 15, * -|Ingplace of 9 And Joab gave up the sum of the number of the people unto the lung: iand there were in Israel eight hundred thousand valiant men that drew the sword; and the men of Judah were five hundred thousand men. 10 T And «David's heart smote him after that he had numbered the people. And David said unto the Lorn, I have sinned greatly in that T have done: and now, I beseech thee, O Lonp, take away the iniquity of thy servant ; for I have ™done very foolishly. . 11 For when David was up in the morning, the word of the Lorp came unto the prophet "Gad, David's ˚seer, saying, 12 Go and say unto David, Thus saith the Lorp, I offer thee three things; choose thee one of them, that I may do 2 unto thee. 13 So Gad came to David, and told him, and said unto him, Shall ?seven years of famine come unto thee in thy land? or wilt thou flee three months before thine enemies, while they pursue thee? or that there be three days' pestilence in thy land? now advise, and see what answer I shall return to him that sent me. 14 And David said unto Gad, I am in a preat strait: let us fall now into the hand of the Lorn ; "for his mercies are "great: and 'let me not fall into the hand of man. 15 180 the Lorn sent a pestilence upon Israel from the Morning even to the time appointed: and there died . |of the people from Dan even to Beersheba seventy thousand men. 16 'And when the angel stretched out his hand upon Jerusalem to destroy it, "the Lorp repented him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed the people, It is enough : stay now thine hand. And the angel of the Lonp was by the thresh*Araunah the Jebusite. 17 And David spake 1 y when he saw the Rb the people, and said, Lo YT ned, and I have done wick these sheep, what have they i let thine hand, I pray thee ie * one me, and against my father's key 18 1 And Gad came that ie David, and said unto him, Ge" rear an altar unto the Lop in Pi threshingfloor of | Araunah the Jp. busite. 19 And David, according to the saying of Gad, went up as the Lony commanded, 20 And Araunah looked, and say the king and his servants coming on-toward him: and Araunah went out, and bowed

himself before the king on his face upon the ground. 21 And Araunah said, Wherefore| at smote have Sin. is my lord the king come to his serr-| ant? *And David said, To buy the threshingfloor of thee, to build an altar unto the Lorn, that *the plague may be stayed from the people. 22 And Araunalvsaid unto David, Let my lord the king take and . up what seemeth good unto him heh hold, here be oxen for burnt sac! . and threshing instruments an¢ ¢ h instruments of the oxen for woo! ‘ 93 All these things did mage as a king, give unto the kang. The Ayaunah said unto the i Loxrp thy God. daccept t Ara 94 And the king said a ny y ¥ nah, Nay; but I will surey i of thee at a price: n& hie on? offer burnt offerings Unt OA cost i my God of that which 0 as nothing. So eDavid boug threshingfloor and the oxe? shekels of silver. 25 And David unto the Lorp, ferings and peace Oh" Tose was intreated for and offer’ rings: e offe the an yn ® the plague was stay? The Plage ; 4 ~ © Lony ) edly : buy i altar built there of, i thy HG mt ‘May, Woh, sgetal oh Dyn se ergo! ah



THE S, FIRST BOOK OF THE KING COMMONLY CALLED, INGS. THE THIRD BOOK OF THE K fore I Zoheleth, which is by ' En-rogel,| . 207 5 CHAPTER J. Defore i en the 1015 ar and called all his brethr Ba ; CHRIST | 4 Abishay cherisheth David i phen king's eome: and all the men o gy ewe 4 / rijah, David's darling, us : ea " Me By the counsel of Nat @n,)\ dah the king's servants : 3 Rove a Sees i se rela Ae 10 But Nathan the prophet, pa th her. avid reneweth hi 7 7 aay Ge hee. 32 Solomon, by David's Benaiah, and the mighty men, appointment, being anointed king by Zadok is brother, he called not. and Nathan, the people triumph. 41 Jona- Solomon his br oth 5 than bringing these news, Adonijah's guests 11 T Wherefore Nathan spake unto Jiy. 50 Adonijah, flying to the horns of the . = lomon. i iour is dismi. Bath-sheba the mother of So 5 by Beh upon his good behaviou: as dismissed zs : : i id was ah the son of 'Hageith doth |:2sam. 3. 4. OW king David was old and Adonija , ggit t Heb, enter. N italien in years; and they reign, and Dayid our lord knoweth Mast covered him with clothes, but he| i not 2 gat no heat. 12 Now therefore come, let me, I 2 Wherefore his servants said unto pray thee, give thee counsel, that Tab te \him,'tLet there be sought for my | thou mayest save thine own life, |tHshedem-llord' the king ta young virgin: and|and the life of thy son Solomon, | eeeraee her stand before the king, and] 13 Go and get thee in unto kin [tHe oe Het her 'cherish him, and let her David, and say unto him, Didst not vntohin. "Wie in thy bosom, that my lord the} thou, my lord, oO king, swear unto : king may get heat. thine handmaid, saying, *Assuredly «1 Chro. 22. 9, 3 So they sought for a fair damsel " throughout all the coasts of Israel, pon my throne? . "Yoh. 19.19.) and found Abishag'a, "Shunammite, why then doth Adoni i | and brought her to the king. 4 And the dams b=) in after thee, and teonfirm th; words. | t Heb. nzzup, be to him: but the king knew her not. if 28am. 3. 4. ss Viiaiee aggith exalted himself, saying, I "esam- 16's | Will + be king : and 'he prepared the Shunammite minist¢ him chariots and horsemen, and fifty | the kin ee men to run before him. . i: 1 6 And his fa; "kb from | him tat any t¢ ing, V Meade Y time in saying, Wh oa hast thou done go? ie Ale || @ very Soodly man; 16 And Bath-shebs ther had not displeased | dia obeisance ants ate ae And 0 was d id s THe Frhat y nh e Sar . 0 thee "and his mother unto J. "28am. 3.3 1 Chron 3's D thy |! ver. 13, 39, Z ie 18 And adok the prj L = naiah the e priest,

and Be- : Now, behold, Adonijah Son of Jehoiada, and ke a et me 2 prophet, and ® Shimej 19 ™ Ang pe west | and Rei, and -h e mighty men which belonged to David, were not donijah, ™ ver. 7: gy as & 9, king, a © Sons of the fab cattle by the cee and] J ib the Abjathar the pri ye by th

Solomon, by David's appointment, J. KINGS I. US anoiy Before CHRIST 1015 | » Deut. 31.16. | ch. 2.10. + Heb. sin\ ners. ¢ ver. 19. p1Sam. 10 tHeb. Let king Ado Jah live. t Heb. bayore the hee 12Sam. 4.9. * ver. 17. * Neh, 2. 3. Dan, 2. 4. “land Zadok the priest, and Benaiah 20 And thou, my lord, O king, the | eyes of all Israel ave upon thee, that thou shouldest tell them who shall sit on the throne of my lord the king after him. 21 Otherwise it shall come to pass, when my lord the king shall ™ sleep with his fathers, that I and my son Solomon shall be counted + offenders. 22 1 And, lo, while she yet talked with the king, Nathan the prophet also came in. ; 283 And they told the king, saying, Behold Nathan the prophet. And when he was come in before the king, he bowed himself before the king with his face to the ground. 24 And Nathan said, My lord, O king, hast thou said, Adonijah shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne? 25 ˚For he is gone down this day, and hath slain oxen and fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the king’s sons, and the captains of the host, and Abiathar the priest; and, behold, they eat and drink before him, and say, ’tGod save king Adonijah. 26 But me, even me thy servant, the son of Jehoiada, and thy servant pea hath he not called. 8 this thing done by my lord the king, and thou hast ee ahawed at eae thy pana who should sit on the throne of my lo i after him? ree ae 28 S| Then king David answered and said, Call me Bath-sheba. And she came tinto the king’s presence and stood before the king. : 29 And the king sware, and said 1As the Loxp liveth, that hath redeemed my soul out of all distress, 30 Even as I sware unto thee by the Lorp God of Israel, saying. Assuredly Solomon thy son shail reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne in my stead; even So os certainly do this day. Fae nen Bath-sheba bowed with ing a8 ce ee and did rever. ing, and sai re cp David live for anit nd king David said, Call _-_. priest came: and Adonijah 54" oy. *Let my | him, Come in; for ‘thou 2 ant man, and bringest g00 of Jehoiada. fore the king. 33 The king also said unto them * Take with you the servants of your lord, and cause Solomon MY son to ride upon tmine own mle, and bring him down to "Gihon: And they came De34 And let Zadok the priest and|» ted bin, | Mg SHRI, Ins taney 28mm 94 | {Med 441 hig elegy we: Nathan the prophet *anoint him|:t,), there king over Israel: and blow ye with the trumpet, and say, God| § save king Solomon. 35 Then ye shall come up after)’ him, that he may come and sit upon

my throne; for he shall be king in my stead: and I have appointed him to be ruler over Israel and over Judah. 36 And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada answered the king, and said, Amen: the Lorp God of my lord the king say so 700. ; 37 7As the Lorp hath been with my lord the king, even so be he with Solomon, and *make his throne greater than the throne of my lord king David. . : 38 So Zadok the priest, and o than the prophet, ?and Benaiah Pe son of Jehoiada, and the Chereth ites, and the Pelethites, went down, and caused Solomon to ride upo" king David's mule, and brought him to Gihon. 39 And Zadok the priest took an}. horn of oil out of the tabernac® and ‘anointed Solomon. ple said, God save king ceoaeaoer 40 And all the people oarrith after him, and the people a ‘oy; "pipes, and rejoiced with gre@ " so that the earth rent with the 8° of them. e 41 {| And Adonijah and all br guests that were with him ge as they had made an end of eal of And when Joab heard the ane i the trumpet, he said, Where "a 1 this noise of the city being ! uproar ? 1d, 42 And while he yet spake, bene Jonathan the son of Abiathar a iin 43 And Jonathan answer? G08 me Zad . | the eee priest, and Nathan | said to Adonijah, Verily our lor | » and Benaiah the 80n | David hath made Solomon king: ‘ ‘And they B blew the trumpet; ˚and all the pe?) King en Josh. L.A 1Sam.50 arent b9Gum Blt Enos Pal 15" 7

Adonijah is dismissed. TI. KINGS I. David's last charge to Solomon. Before cHRIST 1016 #1 Chron, 29. 23. ‘* yer, 37. 4Gen. 47. 31. koh. 3. 6, Ps, 132, 11, 12. ch, 2. 28, *1Sam.14.45. 28am. 14.11. Acts 27.3 44 And the king hath sent with him Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and the Cherethites, and the Pelethites, and they have caused him to ride upon the king’s mule : 45 And Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet have anointed him king in Gihon: and they are come up from thence rejoicing, so that the city rang again. This ¢s the noise that ye have heard. 46 And also Solomon £sitteth on the throne of the kingdom. 47 And moreover the king’s seryants came to bless our lord king David, saying, "God make the name of Solomon better than thy name, and make his throne greater than thy throne. ‘And the king bowed himself upon the bed. 48 And also thus said the king, Blessed be the Lorp God of Israel, ATOW *the days of David drew N nigh that he should die; and he harged Solomon his son, saying, “3 vy go the way of all the earth: ¢be thou strong therefore, and shew thyself a man ; 3 And keep the charge of the Lorp thy God, to walk in his ways, to keep his statutes, and his commandments, and his judgments, and his testimonies, as it is written in the law of Moses, that thou mayest ®'"prosper in all that thou doest, and whithersoever thou turnest thyself : 4 That the Lorp may *continue his word which he spake concerning me, saying, ‘If thy children take heed to their way, to 'walk before me in truth with all their heart and with all their soul, "there shall not + fail thee (said he) a man on the throne of Israel. Before CHRIST 1015 29. «ld. . 14. 19, 4 Deut. 29. 9. Josh. 1. 7. 1 Chron. 22. 2, 13. ll Or, do wiselu, 1Sam. 18. 5, 14, 40. ¢2Sam. 7. 25. £ Ps. 132. 12. 82 Kings20.3. h 2Sam. 7. 12, 13. ch. 8, 25. Tt Heb. be cut Of from thee ; he . ) 5 Moreover thou knowest also what Sirona which hath “given one to sit on my | Joab the son of Zeruiah idid to me, | ‘383 35 29. throne this day, mine eyes even see- | and what he did to the two captains | © 19.5,6.7. ing it. of the hosts of Israel, unto * Abner | *2Sa™.3.27. 49 And all the guests that were|the son of Ner, and unto 1 Amasa |*?Sam.20.10. with Adonijah were afraid, and rose | the son of J ether, whom he slew, and ge and went every man his way. tshed the blood of war in peace, and | t Heb. pus. 2 ‘I And Adonijah feared because put the blood of war upon his girdle o Solomon, and arose, and went, and | that zeas about his loins and in

his ae uae on the hornsof the altar. shoes that were on his feet ore in “7 bie told ealenion, say- 6 Do therefore “according: to thy | "pe, Hi eetecan ie aban King | wisdom, and let not his hoar head| » fOr, 20, he hath caught | go down + th i hold on the horns of the alt eed i ony He pene: tag disk Hae Hie ar, say-| 7 But shew kindness unto the sons me to day that he wil aaa i hen aTaillst. the Gileadite, pri ama I Sapa s 36 ; servant with the sword. seid ie apn : ra that ˚eat at thy ta- Mo wigt 52 And Solomon said, If he will fled beau ry (esi ee eer shew himself a worthy man, “there 8 And bel be ae thy brother. shall not an hair of him fall to the | 2Shi NE Ene thow hase iar earth ; but if wickedness shall be | of saa ges Gera, a Benj i ial found in hin, he shall die. a tori vou which cursed me with fi So king Solomon sent, and they eal ‘to M ae wre Gay when | tt. cron, brought him down from the alte. Hise o Ma : but "he Came | *2Sam. 19,19, ind he came and bowe d himself to | amen, © Meet me at Jordan, and 8] | *2sam.19. 93 king Solomon : id| Tee t© him by the L ying ae. sa and Solomon said T will not ut hid © TORD, 82 es to thine house. Sword. : Se to death with the APTER 9 No 1 David, having give Il. « we therefore ‘hold him not guilt- * Exod. 20, 7, 3 of religioushen o,f cherge to Solomon, | 1˚88: for thou art Tob &, 28 8 of Shimed. | 10 diath” 8/ OF Barsidta’, | knowest what thou a i Raga _ ine ahd “Sais moving’ Bath-sheba to | WHtO him ; but hig heen st £0 do wee oe ‘olomon for Aldishag, is put to thou do S hoar head “bring | * Gen: 42. sa. him is Abiathar, having his life given 1 wn to t e grave with bl ies eeing to the horne ce prwsthoud. 28-Joas | 0 So*Dayid sle t with hi eau _ Benaiah ines FA the ltay is there slain, | Wd. was buried in The erty ethers, * fetes. a5 & ole in <Abiathars, 34 vhimoy 3, and Za. 1A Pow ds avid.| erusale Se SU Shimei, confined 4 nd the da; st . ¥ 98am. 5. 7, #athy ts pid be gingaion of going thence ris e Over Tsrael oe as fae *rel Tom : ignat ear: . years: seven | 36, 27. ie years reigned he in Hebron, and

1015 eS ee » 1 Chron. 29. 23. 2Chron. 1.1. 1014 b1Sam. 16.4, Ss ech. 1. 5. 41 Chron. 22. 0, W.& 28.5, G, 7. Prov. 21. 30. Dan. 2. 21, t Heb. turn not away my face, Ps. 132. 10. ech. 1.3, 4. Exod. 20.12. ® See Ps. 45.9. heh. 1.7, TRuth 1, 17. _| petition of thee; pray thirty and three years reigned he in Jerusalem. 12 T*Then sat Solomon upon the throne of David his father; and his kingdom was established greatly. 13 7 And Adonijah the son of Haggith came to Bath-sheba the mother of Solomon. And she said, > Comest thou peaceably? And he said, Peaceably. 14 He said moreover, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And she said, Say on. 15 And he said, Thou knowest that the kingdom was ¢ mine, and that all Israel set their faces on me, that I should reign: howbeit the kingdom is turned about, and is become my brother's: for 'it was his from the Lorp. 16 And now I ask one petition of thee, tdeny me not. And she said unto him, Say on. ; 17 And he said, Speak, I pray thee, unto Solomon the king, (for he will not say thee nay,) that he give me ˚Abishag the Shunammite to wife. 18 And Bath-sheba said, Well; I will speak for thee unto the ling. 19 "1 Bath-sheba therefore went unto king Solomon, to speak unto him for Adonijah. And the king rose up to meet her, and 'bowed himself unto her, and sat down on his throne, and caused a seat to be set for the king's mother ; Sand she sat on his right hand. 20 Then she said, I desire one small thee, say me not nay. And the king said unto her, Ask on, my mother: for I will not say thee nay. 21 And she said, Let Abishag the Shunammite be given to Adonijah thy brother to wife. .22 And king Solomon answered and said unto his mother, And why dost thou ask Abishag the Shunammite for Adonijah? ask for him the kingdom also; for he is mine elder brother; even for him, and for "A biathar the 'SOn iest of Zan » and for Joab the os king Sens Sware D, Saying, 'God do s0 to me. and more also, i Adonijah have not Spoken this word avai : 24 Now iene against his own life. by ae me on the t! my father, and who hat an house, as he 'promised at jah shall be put to death this da: 25 And king Solomon sent by th hand of Benaiah the son of J choiadg: and he fell upon him that he died,' 26 7 And unto Abiathar the priest said the king, Get thee to "Ana. thoth, unto thine own fields ; fop thou art tworthy of death: but J will not at this time put thee to death, ™because thou barest the ark of the Lord Gop before David my father, and because "thou hast

been afflicted in all wherein my father was afflicted. 27 So Solomon thrust out Abiathar from being priest unto the Lorp; that he might °fulfil the word of the|"s Lorp, which he spake concerning the house of Eli in Shiloh. 28 { Then tidings came to Joab: for Joab Phad turned after Adonijah, though he turned not after Absalom. And Joab fled unto the te bernacle of the Lorn, and “caught hold on the horns of the altar. 29 And it was told king Solomon that Joab was fled unto the nacle of the Lorp ; and, behold, : is by the altar. Then Solomon ar Benaiah the son of J ehoiada, £4Y ing, Go, fall upon him. : 30 And Benayah came to the ia nacle of the Lonp, and said 0" him, Thus saith the king; forth. And he said, Nay; bu wnt the die here. And Benaiah broug' cal king word again, saying; ue Joab, and thus he answered om 31 And the king said *Do as he hath said, an him, and bury him; : est take away the inno which Joab shed, from me, the house of my father. 32 And the Lonp ‘shall é blood upon his own head, aa wan upon two men more righte° a better than he, and slew ihe the sword, my pr ct knowing thereof, to wit, st son of Nar on of the “ p Je Israel, and ¥ Amasa the 800 aah, ther, captain of the host of 83 Their blood shall there ie. F ae He is ny fi da acai hrone of Davia) jum], mn his} 3 ret hi 2 u 5 ye ore f aod ‘ : : fore, as the I, t d of Joabs veg: liveth, which hath established se sapon fi head i his seed for 2 day Mig Cnet In a kg a a Ch, ne | Nosh 2, t Heb, ony fiend, ™1San ny ams ta) *1Sam.03,| 2, 28am 1 ©) Sam.2i1-) peb bf ach itt

*. Tefore CHRIST Jold + Prov. 25, 5. 1014 bNum. 25, 11, 12, 13, 18am. 2, 35. See] Chron, 6.53, & 24, 3, ever. 27. u2Sam. 16, 5. ver, 8 ©2Sam. 15.23. 2Sam. 1.16. 1011 ®1Sam, 27. 2. Shimei is confined to Jerusalem. J. . 9. | certainthat thou shalt surely die: | 41 And it KINGS II. Solomon sacrificeth at Gibeon. “but upon David, and upon his seed, and upon his house, and upon his throne, shall there be peace for ever from the Lorp. ? 34 So Benaiah the son of Jehoiada went up, and fell upon him, and slew him: and he was buried in his own house in the wilderness. ; 35 4 And the king put Benaiah the son of Jehoiada in his room over the host: and » Zadok the priest did the king put in the room of *Abiathar. 36 {i And the king sent and called for “Shimei, and said unto him, Build thee an house in Jerusalem, and dwell there, and go not forth thence any whither. 37 For it shall be, that on the day thou goest out, and passest over *the brook Kidron, thou shalt know for thy blood shall be upon thine own head. 38 And Shimei said unto the king, The saying is good: as my lord the king hath said, so will thy servant do. And Shimei dwelt in Jerusalem many days. 39 And it came to pass at the end of three years, that two of the servants of Shimei ran away unto £A chish son of Maachah king of Gath. And they told Shimei, saying, Behold, thy servants be in Gath. 40 And Shimei arose, and saddled his ass, and went to Gath to Achish to seek his servants : and Shimei went, and brought his servants from Gath, 1A was told Solomon that Shimei had gone from Jerusalem to Gath, and was come again. 42 And the king sent and called for Shimei, and said unto him, Did hot make thee to Swear by the Lorp, and protested w Te pall for a certain, on the da lou goest out, and all 4 any whither, tha igre abroad le? and thou saidst unto 2 me, Th word that T have heard is good. : ; on Why then hast thou not. kept © oath of the Lorp, and the com~ mandment that [ hay with 2 wicks ness upon thi nto thee, say-|° t thou shalt surely | fi € charged thee | j 45 And king Solomon shail be blesskthe throne of David shall be ene before the Lorp for pie é 46 So the king commanded fe ie naiah the son of J ehoiada ; Ww) ee went out, and fell upon him, tha he died. And the ‘kingdom was established in the hand of Solomon. CHAPTER III. lomon marrieth Pharaoh's daughier. 2 , Stok places being in use, Solomon sacriFiceth at Gibeon. 5 Solomon at Gibeon, in the choice which God gave him, preferring wisdom, obtaineth wisdom, riches, and honour. 16 Solomon's judgment

between the two harlots maketh him renowned. ND *Solomon made affinity with | , Pharaoh king of Egypt, and took Pharaoh’sdaughter, and brought her into the >city of David, until he had made an end of building his ‘own house, and ‘the house of the Lorp, and ¢the wall of Jerusalem round about. 2 Only the people sacrificed in high places, because there was no house built unto the name of the Lorp, until those days. 3 And Solomon #loved the Lorp, "walking in the statutes of David his father : only he sacrificed and burnt incense in high places, 4 And *the king went to Gibeon to sacrifice there; for that was the ee ee A thousand burntofferings di ie Ofomon offer upon 5 W'In Gibeon the Lory appeared to Solomon ™in a dream by night : ri God said, Ask what I shall give e. my according as he Servant kin father: 4 if how "to caine SA ts in the midst of ast chosen, Before CHRIST 1011 ay k Prov. 25. 5. Iver. 12. 2Chron.1.1. ech. 7. 1. 4 ch. 6. ech. 9. 15, 19. f Lev. 17.3, 4, 5. Deut. 12, 2, 5. ch, 22. 43, 8 Deut. 6.5. & 30.16, 20. Ps. 31. 23. Rom. 8, 28. 1 Cor. 8. 3. ver. 6, 14, i2Chron. 1.3. * 1 Chron. 16. 39. 2Chron.1. 3. Vch. 9, 2, 2Chron.1. 7. =Numb.12.6;, Matt. 1. 90, © 2.13, 19, 22 Chron. 1. 8, &e ll Or, bounty, e she 2.4. & 0, 2Kings20.3, Ps. le 3 Peh. 1. ag. 1Chro a9. 1 *Num. 97,17, “Deut. 7, 6. 'Gen. 13. 1¢ & 15, na 16,

Solomon asketh wisdom of God. I. KINGS Il. His Judgment between hog j, 9 ha Before | CHRIST 1014 SS —Y" | x Ps. 72.1, 2. y Hebr. 5. 14. 2 Jam. 4. 3. + Heb. many days. + Heb. to hear. a] John5. 14, 5. » ch. 4. 29, 30, 31. & 5, 12. & 10, 24, Eceles. 1.16 © Matt. 6. 33, Ephes. 3. 20. ach. 4. 21, 24. & 10, 23, 95, &e. Prov. 3. 16. Il Or, hath not been. ech. 15. 5. £ Ps. 91. 16, Prov. 3. 2. 6 SoGen. 41.7. h So Gen. 40. Py ch. 8. 65. Esth. 1.3. Dan. 5. 1. Mark 6. 21. i Numb. 27, 2. tunderstanding heart *to judge thy people, that I may Ydiscern between ood and bad: for who is able to judge this thy so great a people ? 10 And the speech pleased the Lord, that Solomon had asked this thing. il And God said unto him, Because thou hast asked this thing, and hast "not asked for thyself tlong life; neither hast asked riches for thyself, nor hast asked the life of thine enemies; but hast asked for thyself understanding tto discern judgment; 12 *Behold, I have done according to thy words: *lo, I have given thee a wise and an understanding heart ; so that there was none like thee before thee, neither after thee shall any arise like unto thee. 13 And I have also 'given thee that which thou hast not asked, both ¢riches, and honour: so that there 'shall not be any among the kings like unto thee all thy days. 14 And if thou wilt walk in my ways, to keep my statutes and my commandments, ¢as thy father David did walk, then I will 'lengthen thy days. 15 And Solomon fawoke; and, behold, i¢ wasadream. And he came to Jerusalem, and stood before the ark of the covenant of the Lorp, and offered up burnt offerings, and offered peace offerings, and "made a feast to all his servants. 16 1 Then came there two women that were harlots, unto the king, and istood before him. ae 17 And the one woman said, O my lord, I and this woman dwell in one house ; and I was delivered of a child with her in the house, 18 And it came to pass the third day after that I was delivered, that this woman was delivered also - and we were together; there was no stranger with us in the house, save we two in the house, ae And this woman's child died in ot mets because she overlaid it. of nd she arose at midnight, and te and son from beside me, while . Aelia slept, and laid it in ia ay ee nie laid her dead child _21 And when Tr ing ose in the mornto give my child suck, behold, sidered it in the morning, behold it was not my son, which I did hear 22 And the other woman said Nay ; but the living is my son, and the dead zs thy son. And this said No; but the dead ¢s thy son, and the living is

my son. Thus they spake betore the king. 23 Then said the king, The one saith, This 7s my son that liveth, and thy son 7s the dead: and the other saith, Nay; but thy son ‘s the dead, and my son is the living. 24 And the king said, Bring mea sword. And they brought a sword before the king. 25 And the king said, Divide the living child in two, and give half to the one, and half to the other. 26 Then spake the woman whosethe living child 2as unto the king, for kher bowels tyearned upon her son, and she said, O my lord, give her the living child, and_in no wise slay it. But the other said, Let it be ner ther mine nor thine, but divide #. 27 Then the king answered = said, Give her the living child, ie in no wise slay it: she 4s the moth thereof. 28 And all Israel heard of judgment which the king had J a ed; and they feared the ind ‘Goll! they saw that the ‘wisdom © was tin him, to do judgment. CHAPTER IV. / *s princes. 7 His twelve an i 1 Soloman mines: Jade and ie of his kingdom. 22 His. daily P 26 His stables. 29 His wisdom. ; O king Solomon was kin all Israel ich : “ces WNC 2 And these were the princes he had; Azariah the son © "the priest, 8 é soll 3 Elihoreph and Ahiah, te aphat of Shisha, ' scribes ; = Jee a the son of Ahilud, the 'recO"7 oj. 4 And » Benaiah the son 4 ada was over the host: a0! fg over was over “the officers: ane «ip the son of Nathan was °p! d: officer, and ‘the king’s fre" oo 6 And Ahishar was over hold: and £Adoniram the Abda was over the 'tributeit was dead: but when I] had con) ~ k Gen AN f Zadok i 10" yet 038) Zad0le| et and ¢Abiathar were the priests ¢hao ehh 5 And Azariah the son oa Gave ss . & se] 3 the he ofl” ny Min Hit, My ~ Isai ut | Jer. 31,4 Hos ILE Heb, ver Tol. yh ari gh oy ese a a ee

Solomon's chief officers of state. I. KINGS IV. Solomon's extraordinary wisdom. Refore 1Or, BenAur. 10r, Bondear. 1 Or, Benhesed. 1 Or, Benabinadad. i Deut. 3. 4. Or, To Wee hanaim. ‘Deut. 3, 9, "Jlas the sand 7 1 And Solomon had twelve officers over all Israel, which provided victuals for the king and his household: each man his month in a year made provision. 8 And these are their names: 'The son of Hur, in mount Ephraim : 9 "The son of Dekar, in Makaz, and in Shaalbim, and Beth-shemesh, and Elon-heth-hanan : 10 "The son of Hesed, in Aruboth; to him pertained Sochoh, and all the land of Hepher: 11 'The son of Abinadab, in all the region of Dor; whieh had Taphath the daughter of Solomon to wife : 12 Baana the son of Ahilud; to him pertained Taanach and Megiddo, and all Beth-shean, which is by Zartanah beneath J: ezreel, from Bethshean to Abel-meholah, even unto the place that is beyond Jokneam : 13 ' The son of Geber, in Ramoth‘|gilead; to him pertained "the towns of Jair the son of Manasseh, which are in Gilead; to him also pertained ‘the region of Argob, which is in ashan, threescore great cities with walls and brasen bars : 14 Ahinadab the son of Iddo fad ahanaim: 15 Ahimaaz was in Naphtali ; he also took Basmath the daughter of olomon to wife : _16 Baanah the son of Hushai was im Asher and in Aloth: Wd ehoshaphat the son of Paruah, in Issachar : . 18 Shimei the son jamin : 19 Geber the son country of Gilead, ihon king of the king of B Only officer which was in the land, 2 udah of Elah, in Benof Uri was in the im *the country of Amorites, and of h , and unto the border of Egypt: ih brought presents, and served So omon all the ays of his life, 227 And Solomon’s t provision for ha as thirty t measures of : our, and threescore Measures en fat oxen, and twenty oxen as Zz the pastures, and an ne sheep, beside harts, and roebucks, and fallow deer, and fatted fowl. 24 For he had dominion over all the region on this side the river, from Tiphsah even to Azzah, over ‘all the kings on this side the river: and The had peace on all sides round about him. 25 And Judah and Israel * dwelt tsafely, ‘every man under his vine and under his fig tree, "from Dan even to Beer-sheba, all the days of Solomon. 26 {1 And *Solomon had forty thousand stalls of Yhorses for his chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen. 27 And *those officers provided victual for king Solomon, and for all that came unto king Solomon’s table, every man in his month : they lacked nothing. 28 Barley also and straw for the horses and !

dromedaries brought they unto the place where the offiya* Were, every man according to his charge. 29 { And dom and much, and largeness of heart, even as the sand that is on led the wisdom of the east country wisdom of Egypt. ~ 31 For he was “wiser than all men; *than Ethan the Ezrahite, ‘and Heman, and Chalecol, and Darda, the sons of Mahol: and his fame was in all nations round about. 32 And fhe spake three thousand proverbs: and his "songs were a thousand and five. 33 And he spake of trees, cedar tree from the that is in Leban ame of all People ra of Solomon, gS of the earth, whi gs of th whic had heard of his wisdom, ° ‘ tie OHAPTER Vv. ram, sending to Congratulate Sol, i angled of his purpose to build ie tee ries desired to furnish him with line? veto, iram, blessing God for Solo. for hi i An Th Family, — ee e number labourers. Before CHRIST 1014 ~~” a Ps. 72. 11. * 1 Chro. 22. 9. *See Jer. 23. 6. * ch. 10. 26. 2Chro. 1. 14. & 9. 25. y See Deut. 17. 16. 7 ver. 7. Esth. 8. 14. Mic. 1.13. ach. 3.12, > Gen. 25. 6, * See Acts 7. 22, ach, 3. 12. *1 Chron. 15. 19, Ps. 89, title. * See 1 Chron. 2.6. & 6. 33. ‘ ch. 10. 1, 2 Chron. 1, ren 9. Pe

Hiram giveth timber to Solomon. I. KINGS V. The duitdin 1 of Before CHRIST 1014 —— ver. 10. & 18. 2Chron. 2.3, Huram. bosam. 5,11. 1Chro. 14.1. Amos 1. 9. e2Chron. 2. 3. 41 Chro. 22.8. & 2B. 3. ech, 4, 24. 2Chro. 22.9. £2Chron. 2.4. t Heb. say. 62Sam. 7, 13. 1 Chron. 17. 12, & 22, 10, »2Chron. 2. 8, lu, t Heb. say, t Heb. heard. t Heb, send. ‘See Ezra3,7, '2Chro. 2.16, | 1 ND *Hiram king of Tyre sent his servants unto Solomon; for he had heard that they had anointed him king in the room of his father : *for Hiram was ever a lover of David. . 2 And ‘Solomon sent to Hiram, saying, ; 3 Thou knowest how that David my father could not build an house unto the name of the Lorp his God for the wars which were about him on every side, until the Lorp put them under the soles of his feet. 4 But now the Lorp my God hath given me ˚rest on every side, so that there is neither adversary nor evil occurrent, 5 !And, behold, I tpurpose to build an house unto the name of the Lorp my God, Sas the Lorp spake unto David my father, saying, Thy son, whom I will set upon thy throne in thy room, he shall build an house unto my name, 6 Now therefore command thou that they hew me "cedar trees out of Lebanon; and my servants shall be with thy servants: and unto thee will I give hire for thy servants according to all that thou shalt tappoint : for thou knowest that there 4s not among us any that can skill to hew timber like unto the Sidonians, 7 {And it came to pass, when Hiram heard the words of Solomon, that he rejoiced greatly, and said, Blessed b¢ the Lorn this day, which hath given unto David a wise son over this great people. 8 And Hiram sent to Solomon, saying, T have teonsidered the things which thou sentest to me for: and : ine do all thy desire concerning bs " i cedar, and concerning tim9 My servants shall bri down from Lebanon an ie oe and I will convey them by sea in floats unto the pla 1 Place that thou shalt jfPpoint me, and will Citiae: re © be discharged there, and thou 10 So H trees oh ae ave Solomon cedar1 Or trees ¢, ; 18 desire, ccording to all 11 'And Solomon on. twenty thousand tmeas Jor food to his houshol measures of pure oil: lomon to Hiram year by year 12 And the Lorp gave Solem wisdom, ™as he promised him: td there was peace between Hiram and aes and theytwomadea league ogether. 13 4 And king Solomon raised a tlevy out of all Israel; and the levy was thirty thousand men. 14 And he sent them to Lebanon, ten thousand a month by courses: a month they were in Lebanon, and two months at home: and "Adoniram was over the

levy. 15 ˚And Solomon had threescore and ten thousand that bare burdens, and fourscore thousand hewers in the mountains ; ; 16 Beside the chief of Solomons officers which were over the work, three thousand and three hundred, which ruled over - people that wrought in the work. 17 ie, the king commanded, and they brought great stones, — stones, and Phewed stones, 0 © the foundation of the house. wl 18 And Solomon’s builders a Hiram’s builders did hew pat the 'stonesquarers: so they prep : q jId the hows? timber and stones to build CHAPTER VI. 1 The building of Solomon's Lenten a chambers thereof. 11 Gots A Es ening Of i 15 The cieling and ade" pins 46 1UeS Of Wheat d, and twenty thus gave §¢. it. : Fer ey rie tine of building a fou ND “it came to pass tai yeat hundred and eighter ore after the children of /5 vp, come out of the land © ‘ig the fourth year of Solome over Israel, in the mont ae ‘beg is the second month, a to build the house © ag 2 And *the house whic? eon mon built for the LORD s ti a thereof was threescor? bits the breadth thereof ie you and the height there0 oo 3 And the porch bel™ ple of the house, the length thereof, aS, the 82Ve Hiram) which) got’ t no Lowts| Ley) tM: Uda | edb | sats | Cin | rcto breadth of the houses i was the breadth there house. i

} ning i. God's promise concerning = L. KINGS VI. The cherubims with in the oracle. 4 And for the house he made Before cHRIst lai windows of narrow lights. mae ul 5 { And "against the wall o: | iseelaek-M Houge he built ¢t chambers roun Mi. . 16 fOr, windows pyoadl within, and nar ano with i f the house about, against the walls o round about, oth of the temple ‘and of the oracle: and he made tchambers round about : 6 The nethermost chamber was five "| eubits broad, and the middle was {leva (six cubits broad, and the third zas 3 ae he seven cubits broad: for without in ben the wall of the house he made tnarriueneus:| vowed rests round about, that the beams should not be fastened in the walls of the house. : sSecDent.27.1 7 And.Sthe house, when it was in ch, 5. 18, building, was built of stone made ready before it was brought thither; so that there was neither hammer nor axe nor any tool of iron heard in the house, while it was in building. 8 The door for the middle chamber was in the right tside of the house : and they went up with winding stairs into the middle chamber, and out of the middle into the third. 9 So he built the house, and finished it; and covered the house ‘with beams and boards of cedar. 10 And then he built chambers against all the house, five cubits high: and they rested on the house with timber of cedar, 11 7 And the word came to Solomon, 12 Concerning this house which thou art in building, ‘if thou wilt walk in my statutes, and execute my Judgments, and keep all my commandments to walk in them; then will I perform my word with thee, ‘which I spake unto David thy father : 13 And !1 will t Heb. shoulder. 1005 “yer, 14, 38, 10r, the vaull beams and the cigtthas with cedar, of the Lorp saying, "oho. 4, &o 4. * 28.7, 13, 1 Chron 3 Ww. Fxod Ley, "Exod. 25, g, Lev. 96.1, : dwell among | children of Israel, and vail age ie ‘|sake my people Israel, 14 "So Solom : and finished it, on built the house, Rot And he built the lO fame house within with boar Moar oF Uy Wu ge Wien, the walls ig %0 Ver, de with ¢ floor of the r, enty cubits on Ouse, both the with boards of ——_1 ilt them for it redar: he even built a a oni even for the oracle, even for the *most holy place. 17 And the house, that is, the temfore it, was forty cubits long. Oe Aol the cedar of the me within awas carved with 'knops her topen flowers: all was cedar; there is no stone seen. . "19 And the oracle he prepared in the house within, to set there the ark of the covenant of the Lorp. 20 And the oracle in the forepart was twenty cubits in

length, and twenty cubits in breadth, and twenty cubits in the height thereof: and he overlaid it with ‘pure gold; and so covered the altar 2hich was of’ cedar. 21 So Solomon overlaid the house within with pure gold: and he made a partition by the chains of gold before the oracle ; and he overlaid it with gold. 22 And the whole house he overlaid with gold, until he had finished all the house: also the whole altar that was by the oracle he overlaid with gold. ; 23 | And within the oracle the made two cherubims of 'tolive tree, each ten cubits high. 24 And five cubits was the one wine of thechernb, and fivecubits the other wing of the cherub: from the uttermost part of the one wing unto the uttermost part of the r wen Lee P other 2vere ten 25 And the ot cubits: both th ‘as ten cubits, other chernb, 27 And he set the cherubi the inney ouse: and ed forth the Wings of th, So that the wing of the onewall. he midst of th 28 And tlaid 41 er eee Overlaid the chernbims su ~ | Exod. 95, 20) nd he carved all ¢h e ca the w, ‘SE round about with iad rerubims and OWers, withi Palm trees {| Or, gourds. + Heb. openings of flowers. + Heb. shut up. p Exod. 30. 1, 3, 6. 1 Exod. 37. Ts 8, 9. 2Chro. 3. 10, Hy, 12, I Or, oity. t Heb. ices Of vit. eS 20. 2Chro. 5, 8. 3 | | Or, the cherubims Stretched P| Sorth theiy wings, | t Heb. Openings

The doors of the oracle. I. KINGS VI. ‘Sa ee Before CHRIST 1008 KH + ¥—" 1 Or, fivesquare. I Or, leaves of the doors. t Heb. openings of flowers. 4 Or, foursquare. ® Ezek. 41. 23, 24, 25. ‘ver. 1. tI 5 And all the tdo were square, with the wind at Posts light was against light in t) OWS : and 6 1 And he madea por eral, Porch of pillars. the length thereof sxgs fifty 4 th and the breadth thereof thi bits: and the porch was i, Pak them : and the other pillars and the thick beam were "before them 7 7 4 Then he made a porch for th throne where he might judge, et the porch of judgment : and if as covered with cedar tfrom one side of the floor to the other. 8 4 And his house where he dwelt had another court within the porch, which was of the like work. Solomon made also an house for Pharaoh’s daughter, P whom he had taken to wife, like unto this porch. 9 All these were of costly stones, according to the measures of hewed stones, sawed with saws, within and without, even from the foundation unto the coping, and so on the outside toward the great cot. 10 And the foundation «oas of costly stones, even great stones, cea ten cubits, and stones of eight un". 11 And above were costly stons after the measures of hewed stones, and cedars. 30 And the floor of the house he overlaid with gold, within and without. 31 {1 And for the entering of the oracle he made doors of olive tree : the lintel and side posts were 'a fifth part of the wall. 32 The 'two doors also were of olive tree; and he carved upon them carvings of cherubims and palm trees and topen flowers, and overlaid them with gold, and spread gold upon the cherubims, and upon the palm trees. 33 So also made he for the door of the temple posts of olive tree, 'a fourth part of the wall. 34 And the two doors were of firtree : the *two leaves of the one door were folding, and the two leaves of the other door were folding. 35 And he carved thereon cherubims and palm trees and open flowers: and covered them with gold fitted upon the carved work. 36 4 And he built the inner court with three rows of hewed stone, and a row of cedar beams. 37 1 'In the fourth year was the foundation of the house of the Lorn laid, in the month Zif: 38 And in the eleventh year, in the ee — ONIONS thy nhs rey 9) angst ts, npn be ual ‘ ty 105 tng ing hig 10 ae MU bia, + Heb fy Hovrlaty| chal Cin 10s, ih at month Bul, which isthe eighthmonth, d about tenances was the house finished ' throughout} 12 And the great court oe stones wih ave |All the parts thereof, and according | was with three rows of hewe' net theagzt |to all the

fashion of it. So was he] and a row of cedar beams; tug wcll, |" Seven years in building it. the inner court of the hous?” Compare Lorp. ‘and for the porchot the hous ai ,cand for «mega @HAPTER VII. 13°41 And king Solomon 82! he buildin, Soli Ws , . x haus of thee "8 Of the wareh by Bet fetched 4Ajvam out 0. T ie Roce ey dat of judyment, 8 of| 14 °He was ta re t Modan fre deahios, 21] trie of Naphtali, and" molten sea, 27 Of the ten bases. 38 of | was a man of Tyre, ai in the ten lavers, 40 and all the vessels. brass: and She was ed un ‘ll Bu Solomon was building his | dom, and understanding» is pras icine ik own house *thirteen years, and} ning to work all works on and 2 Chro. 6.1, - gnishod all his house, And he came to king Solom' fon hee built also the house of the wrought all his work. jarsof bras i est of Lebanon ; the length there-| 15 Forhe tcast "two pil nic e: a Redan hundred cubits, and the | of eighteen cubits high ff compa eight th ereof fifty cubits, and the| a line of twelve cub! : f four row, ie thirty cubits, upon | either of them about. papiter | ax S of cedar pillars, with ee-| 16 And he made two © the 109 3 Mate upon the pillars set upo? ow i a 1Heb. ri. | above 1 oa the fovered with cedar ; forty five eee. beams, that J ; five cubitt orty five pillars, fiftees 2 ay on | chapiter was five ON piter + Heb. signe nd there were wind arow. [height of the other aan rows, and flight. 10g OWs in three | five cubits : ker works in three rank, "* 8Ainst light| 17 And nets of chec™™ ih wreaths of chain wor™»

Before CHRIST 10a —v— 4 Sce 2Chron. 3.16. & 4.13. Jer. 62: 23. *2Chro. 3.17. Vch. 6. 3. 4 That is, He shatl estan lish. 4 That is, Init is strength, ™ 9 Kings 95, Mie "2Chro, 4. 3, "2Chr. 4.4, 5, | Jer, 52,29, *£ee2Chron, 4 The molten sea, Sc. 7” |ten cubits tfrom the I. KINGS VIL. Of the ten lavers. iters which were upon the top of the pillars ; seven for the one chapiter, and seven for the other chapiter. 18 And he made the pillars, and two rows round about upon the one network, to cover the chapiters that were upon the top, with pomegranates: and so did he for the other chapiter. 19 And the chapiters that were upon the top of the pillars were of lily work in the porch, four cubits. 20 And the chapiters upon the two pillars had pomegranates also above, over against the belly which was by the network : and the pomegranates 3|were ‘two hundred in rows round about upon the other chapiter. 21 "And he set up the pillars in the porch of the temple: and he set up the right pillar, and called the name thereof 1Jachin: and he set up the left pillar, and called the name thereof ' Boaz. 22 And upon the top of the pillars was lily work: so was the work of the pillars finished. 23 $1 And he made 1 ™a molten sea, one brim to the all about, and 8 five cubits: and a line ts did compass it round other: i¢ wag round his height wa of thirty cubi about, 24 And un about there were kno it, ten in a cubit, Sea round about: cast in two rows, w! 25 It stood upo PS Compassing compassing the the knops were hen it was east. ) a s an hand breadth lick, and the brim thereof was 2 > brim of 9 With Howerg of lilies: j tainas S: it eonta "two. thousand baths sihaaaes 2 nd he rass ; four eubji one base, and fo thereof, of it, Made ten bases of ts was the wr cubits the and thy ee cubits the height 28 A “8 And the work of J : of the b: Onthis noanners a 1e bo $ wer ie Orders awe; nd ee SCS ras re had borders, and @ between the led res: on the borde fee TS that were ears a. —__ der the brim of it round | hi length of | ¢ breadth | ¢L re li oxen, between the ledges were ees pane ae ana en beneath s a base a : 1 teins Be re were a aditi ade of thin work. nen every base had four ae wheels, and plates of brass: and t S four cornersthereof had undersetters : under the laver were undersetters molten, at the side of every addition. 31 And the mouth of it within the chapiter and above was a cubit: but the mouth thereof was round after the work of the base, a cubit and an half: and also upon the mouth of it were gravings with their borders, foursquare, not round. * 32 And under the borders were

four wheels; and the axletrees of the wheels zere t joined to the base: and the height of a wheel was a eubit and half a cubit. 33 And the work of the wheels was like the work of a chariot wheel : their axletrees, and their naves, and their felloes, and their spokes, were all molten. 34 And there 1 cere four undersetters to the four eo thers of one base: and the undersetters zrerg of thevery base itself, 35 And in the to there @ round com: d the bor Shee ean rales orders there. 36 For on the plat thereof, and ete and every ] against tram made tl} € shovels, : Made the Work that he © house of e lavers, Before CHRIST 1005 t Heb. in the dase. t Heb. naked_ nesy. 12Chro. 4. 6, t Heb. shouzder.

| Of all the vessels. I. KINGS VIL, The feast Before | CHRIST 1005 a ever. 17, 18, + Heb. upon the fiece of the pillars. + Exod. 27. 3. 2Chro. 4.16. + Heb. made bright, or, scoured. ¢2Chro. 4.17. t Heb. in he thickness of" the ground. « Gen. 33, 17. x Josh. 3. 16. t Heb. sor the eaceeding multitude. t Heb. scarched. 1 Chron, 22. 4. y Exod. 37. 25, &e, = Exod. 37, 10, & Cc. “Exod. 25,3), Ley. 24. 5— 8 t Heb. ashpans. T Heb, holy things of *2Chro. 5, alto. 5.9, 41 The two pillars, and the ¢two bowls of the chapiters that see on the top of the two pillars; and the two ‘networks, to cover the two bowls of the chapiters which were upon the top of the pillars ; 42 And four hundred pomegranates for the two networks, even two rows of pomegranates for one network, to cover the two bowls of the chapiters that were tupon the pillars ; 43 And the ten bases, and ten lavers on the bases ; 44 And one sea, and twelve oxen under the sea ; 45 *And the pots, and the shovels, and the basons: and all these vessels, which Hiram made to king Solomon for the house of the Lorn, were of tbright brass. 46 ‘In the plain of Jordan did the king cast them, tin the clay ground between "Succoth and * Zarthan. 47 And Solomon left all the vessels waweighed, thecause they were exceeding many: neitherwas the weight of the brass tfound out. 48 And Solomon made all the vessels that pertained unto the house of the Lorn: ‘the altar of gold, and *the table of gold, whereupon “the shewbread was, 49 And the candlesticks of pure gold, five on the right side, and five on. the left, before the oracle, with the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs of gold, 50 And the bowls, and the snuffers, and the basons, and the spoons, and the tcensers of pure gold; and the hinges of gold, both for the doors of the inner house, the most holy place, and for the doors of the house, to wit, of the temple. 51 So was ended all the work that ng Solomon made for the house of the Lorp, And Solomon brought in the tthings "which David his fa.u, | ther had dedicated : : -\and the chee 3 even the silver, and the vessels, did he put among th tr ; house of isto oe ie 5 54 Solomon's ‘ of the temple. i . 22 Solomon's t Heb, princes, ae the fathers of the chik unto king >that they bring up. of the covenant of the the city of Davi 2 And all the bled themselves unto king Solomoy at the “feast in the month Fiho.: which 7s the seventh Te hy 3 And all the elders of Isra ‘and the priests took up th 4 And they brought up the ark of! fe: the Lorn, and the tabernacle of the| it" congregation, and all the

holy yes-| iti: sels that were in the tabernacle, even| | those did the priests and the Levites ae might bring up 5 And king Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel, that were assembled unto him, were with him before the ark, ®sacrificing sheep dren of To Of Ign [~ S : Stag] . olomon in Jersey' as he : Lorp e d, which és 7; men of Israe] F the dad . > "ti ' t on, Assen. el cane, e ark, — [subi and oxen, that could not be told) | nor numbered for multitude. : 6 And the priests "brought in the|'® ark of the covenant of the Lonp u- ipl 7 For the ark and the and there th Moses °put 10 And it priests were Lorp said t for thee to their two wings over the p ark, and the ch 8 And they that the tends o out in the "holy place before cle, and they were not see the Lorp made a cov children of Israel, gh out of the land of Egyp* place, that the cloud 4 of the Lorn, . 11 So that the pre 8 stand to minister ar Lor? cloud: for the glory ° had filled the house 12 1*Then spake the thick darkness. 13 'I have surely - {house to dwell in, to 'his place, into the oracle of the] house, to the most holy place, 90m ( kunder the wings of the che i ad fort! cherubims ck "afte ey are unt 9 ™There was OE 'gave the two tables of sto pyyhel| ti i there at Hore? came to an ou come lied t hat he wou puilt 14 And the king rhe about, and * d ee blesse erubims covered staves thereof above. pal ldrew out the stave) i re seell f the staves weres 1 n withou : : r o this day: , | at) enant W! y when the not sts could the of the phe we Solom™ sin)" id awe ise! ettled rubims. d the the or] 2° the a which] "iee's ith the i S eae he holy i j ous?) Sve' ne ius ne nD), yg oo Mls" | : pa ; ers abide in for e 20] ye pis BE co! on me

—— ———— Solomon's prayer at the I. KINGS VIII.
dedication of the teinple. Before CHRIST 1004 “a 2. 228am. 7. 6.
ke, 1C ¢28am, 7. «2 Chron. 6. Bo » | F9Sam. 7.5, 13,13, ch. 5.3, 5,
£1 Chron, 99, 3,6, ‘ver. 9, Deut. 31.96, '2 Chron, 18, ke © TExod. 1
28am, 7, 1, 22, * Deut, Wet 7,8 Da “Gy ch, *Ringsa0 y Ike 1. 68. ; 2
Sam. 7.4, 2Chro. bb, ver, 29, Dout. 12.11. or all the conor 3." {and
‘spread fort] gation of ease oe . ‘e congrepation of Israel stood ; ars
pe he said, ¥ Blessed be the Lonrp God of Israel, which spake with
his mouth unto David my father, and hath with his hand ful2d it,
saying, ve “Since the day that I brought forth my people Israel out
of Egypt, I chose no city out of all the tribes of Israel to build an
house, that *my name might be therein ; but I chose '|*David to be
over my people Israel. 17 And it was in the heart of Da-|vid my
father to build an house for the name of the Lorp God of Israel. 18
*And the Lorp said unto David my father, Whereas it was in thine
heart to build an house unto my name, thou didst well that it was in
thine heart. build the house; but thy son that shall come forth out of
thy loins,-he shall build the house unto my name. 20 And the Lorp
hath performed his word that he spake, and I am risen up in the
room of David my father, and sit on the throne of Israel, 8as the
Lorp promised, and have built an house for the name of the Lorn
God of Israel. 21 And I have set there the ark, wherein is ‘the
covenant of the Lorn, which he made with our fathers, when he
brought them out of the land of Egypt. 22 7 And Solomon stood the
altar of the Lo a place for ‘before Rv in the presence regation of
Israel, h his hands toward fo) heaven : Said, Lor God of Is. * no God
like thee, in Ove, or on earth beneath, and mere. with thy servants
that 2 walk before thee with all their heart 24 Who hast kept with
th avid my father that > thou hast fulfilled iz with this day, Y
Servant thou promis. the throne et Tea that thy children take 7s 19
Nevertheless ‘thou shalt not|h also with| f y walk their way, that
they wal ; Ne oe as thou hast walked be re me. . 35 Mod no, 0 Goto
ae thy word, I pray thee, a sae which thou ag unto thy id my father.
es rare will God indeed dwell on the earth? behold, the heaven and
‘heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house
that I have builded ? 28 Yet have thou respect unto the prayer of
thy servant, and to his supplication, 0 Lorp my God, to hearken
unto the cry and to the prayer, which thy servant prayeth before
thee to day : 29 That thine eyes may be open toward this house

night and day, even toward the place of which thou ast said, *My name shall be there: that thou mayest hearken unto the prayer which thy servant shall make “'toward this place. 30 "And hearken thou to the supplication of thy servant, and of thy "toward this place: and hear thou m heaven thy dwelling place: and when thou hearest, forgive. 31 4 Tf any man trespass against his neighbour, tand *an oath be lat upon him to cause him to sWear and the oath come before thine altar in this house 32 Then hear tho do, and Judge th y | People Israel, when they shall pray Ous, to give him nteousness, Make i oar t KE sy i ' 2 this ous ma Then hear thon .. . m Orgive the sin 2Y people at and brin, them ao. > which ¢] a wee unto the land 35 Th Ww en hea; Before CHRIST 1004 p 28am. 7. 25. 92Chro. 2. 6. Tsai. 66. 1. Jer. 23, 24. Acts 7. 49. & 17. 24. r2Cor. 12. 2. 2 Deut. 12.11. * Dan. 6. 10. I Or, tn this place. “2Chro. 20.9, Neh. 1. 6, ll Or, in this Place. t Heb. andhe require an oath of him, ev. 3. 1. * Exod, 2971). ¥ Deut. 95.1, * Lev. 96. 17, Deut. 98, 95. 2 Lev, 95. ? ai. 25-89, Neh. 1. 9, 1 Or, toward, eut. 2R, 23.

i | Solomon's prayer at the I. KINGS VI. ¢ Lev. 26. 16, 20, 26. Deut. 28. 21, 22, 27,38, 42, 52, 2Chro. 20.9. Nl Or, jurisdiction. f1Sam. 16. 7. 1 Chro. 28,9, Ps. 11. 4. Jer. 17, 10. Acts 1. 24. 8 Ps, 130. 4. © Deut. 3. 24. 41 Sam. 17, oki 19. ig ‘ings 19, 8. 67. 2. © Ps, 102. 15, + Heb. thy nameis call. ed upon this house, 1 Heb. the toay of the city, 36 Then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people Israel, that thou °teach ui.|them "the good way wherein they ‘| should walk, and give rain upon thy land, which thou hast given to thy people for an inheritance. ; 37 4° If there he in the land famine, if there be pestilence, blasting, mildew, locust, or if there be caterpiller; if their enemy besiege them in the land of their 'cities ; whatsoever plague, whatsoever sickness there es 38 What prayer and supplication soever be made by any man, or by all thy people Israel; which shail know every man the plague of his own heart, and spread forth his hands toward this house: 89 Then hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and do, and give to every man according to his ways, whose heart thou knowest; (for thou, even thou only, ‘knowest the hearts of all the children of men ;) : 40 ®That they may fear thee all the days that they live in the land which thou gavest unto our fathers. 41 Moreover concerning a stranger, that 4s not of thy people Israel, but cometh out of a far country for thy name’s sake ; 42 (For they shall hear of thy great name, and of thy * strong hand, and of thy stretched out arm;) when he shall come and pray toward this Ouse 5 _ 43 Hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for: ‘that all people of the earth may know thy name, to “fear thee, as do thy people Israel; and that they may know that tthis house, which I have builded, is called by thy name, 44.9 If th i] ae dh Y people go out to battle a8 er enemy, whithersoever ou shalt send them, and shall pray unto the Lorp + toward the city Which thon hast chosen, and toward unto the supplication of thy § and unto the supp ple Israel, to hearken rag all that they call for unto” from among all the people earth, to de thine inl thou spakest by the a rough thy servant, when tho i Lor our fathers out of Egy» Gop. mon had made an en", all this prayer and apes the Lorn, he arose # altar of the Lorn, from ee that T have built for thy 45 Then hear thou j , .|Prayer and their ete thelr 2, | Maintain their | supplication, and Cause, 46 If they sin a ainst thee, (‘for there is no man that sinneth not,) 9 his knees with his han to

heaven. the congregation 0 loud voice, saying, a! : dedication of th
and thou be angry With ther — deliver them to the enemy. : they
carry them away captives m to the land of the enemy, far or non.
47 " Vet if shal] beth; Pde, 3 Mii S rr H | #Dan.5 |, which thou
gavest unto their fathers, the city which thou hast. chosen, and the
house which I have built for thy name: ; 49 Then hear thou their
prayer and their supplication in heaven thy dwelling place, and
maintain ther "cause, ‘a 50 And forgive thy people me have sinned
against thee, hogs their transgressions wherein a have transgressed
against thee, "give them compassion ‘ oie carried a captive, that
they may have compassion on cine " 51 For *they dethy people, ites
inheritance, which thou yer forth out of Egypt, ‘from ane of the
furnace of iron: 52 That thine eyes May [Or rite be ope erval nT
1900" «ation of thy PY. lication than i? ee. tl * em f the ugs peritane
ges giites! ‘a m 53 For thou didst sepa” ‘ ye 2g 54 And it was 80,
olor? M peel ’ ead uf 8 fr ple, 2 55 And he stood, Host al with ‘ jat
pot! 56 Blessed be the Lon” before them} ts gH U 1

» 7 orings. Solomon's sacrifice of peace afering L KINGS VIII. Go d’s covenant with Solomon. Before Refore CHRIST 1004 cut. 12.10. "Pane 21 A. & 93, 14. 1 Meh. faite. + Deut. 31, 6, Josh. 1. 5. «Ps, 119. 36. t Heb. the thing of a day in his * Deut, 4, 35, ch ML 4, & 15,3, 14, 2Kings99.3, "igen *2Chro. 7, 7, *2Chro, 4.1, | peowl ful “ang given rest unto his people see according to all that he promise f Ythere hath not tfailed one word o' all his good promise, which he promised by the hand of Moses his servant, 57 The Lorp our God be with us, as he was with our fathers: “let him not leave us, nor forsake us: 58 That he may “incline our hearts unto him, to walk in-all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and his statutes, and his judgments, which he commanded our fathers. 59 And let these my words, wherewith I have made supplication before the Lor, be nigh unto the Lorp our God day and night, that he maintain the cause of his servant, and the cause of his people Israel tat all times, as the matter shall require : 60 » That all the people of the earth may know that *the Lorp is God, and that there is none else. 61 Let your ‘heart therefore be perfect with the Lorp our God, to walk in his statutes, and to kee his commandments, as at this day. 62 {1 And *the king, and all Israel with him, offered sacrifice before the ORD. 63 And Solomon offered a sacrifice of peace offerings, which he offered unto the Lorp, two and twenty thousand oxen, and an hundred and twenty thousand sheep. So the kine and all the children of Israel dedicated the house of the Lorn, 64 ‘The same day did the king hallow the middle of the court that toas before the house of the Lorn: for there he offered b and meat offeri 0 days and seven, ; days, "On the eighth dy le away; and fhe) D our God, Gu ae Sent the in, 8) and went unto their tents 0 rt fi : ad heart for all “the ————! ¢ | following me, days, even | th that the Lorp had done goodness t, and for Israel for David his servan his people. : ” CHAPTER Ix. 1 God’s covenant in a vision se ger vi a re peels eee ie Geniram. oO a i, hotiles were his bondmen, the Jaraesies ina to he ey ‘oh Solomon's veal ly solemn sacrifices. 26 His navy fetcheth gold from Ophir. ND it came to pass, when Solomon had finished the building of the house of the Lorp, *and the king’s house, and ‘all Solomon’s desire which he was pleased to do, 2 That the Lory appeared to Solomon the second time, ‘as he had appeared unto him at Gibeon. 3 And the Lorp said unto him, ¢I have heard thy prayer and thy supplication, that thou hast made

before me: I have hallowed this house, which thou hast built, ‘to put my name there for ever; Sand mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually. ; 4 And if thou wilt "walk before me, ‘as David thy father walked, in integrity of heart, and in uprighthess, to do according to all that I have commanded thee, and wilt keep my statutes and my judgments : ae i val establish the throne Kas Upeieineg ta Ds agra ieee ; 0 David thy father. Saying, There shall not fail thee : man upon the thr : nes nrone of Israel. 7 ye shall at all turn from ye or your children, not kee ments and m ‘P My commandset before w) Statutes which T have ¢ SS ; ay, VW hy hath the Tass land, and to God fathers out CHRIST 1004 about 992 «2Chro. 7. 11, & c, bch. 7.1. © 2Chro. 8. 6. d ch. 3.5 ©2 Kings 20.5. . 17. f£ ch. 8. 29, @ Deut. 11. 12. 4 Gen. 17.1. ich. 11. 4, 6, 38. & 14, 8, & 15. 5. k 2Sam. 7. 19, ie bh. 2.4, o 2.4.86. 1 Chron. 22. 10. mM. 22. Ps. 132, 12, aoe rare 30. 719, Ps. eo, 0. ™ Deut. 4. 95, 2 Kin, me 8s, "Ter. 7. 14, ° Deut. 28, Ps. 44. te , | ?2Cbro. 7.21, 1 Deut. 29, Deut. 29, 24, Jer. 23. 9, 9,

~~ | Solomon buildeth divers cities. I. KINGS Ix, Before CHRIST about 922 F ch, 6. 37, 38. &71 2Chron. 8.1. *2Chron. 8.2. t Heb. were not vightin his eyes. ' Josh. 19. 27. I Thatis, Displeastug, or, Dirly. uch, 5, 13. * ver. 24, 2 Sam. 4.9. y¥ Josh. 19, 36, * Josh. 17. 11. about 492 * Josh. 16. 10. Judg. 1, 29, by osk, 16.10, about 1014 ¢ Josh. 16. 3. & 21, 29, 2Chron. 8.5, 4 Josh. 19, 44, 2Chron. 6, 4, i, &e, ch. 4, 9G, + Heb. the desire of Solo MOK Which he desired. Tver. 1. 82Chron, g, eo * Tudg. 1, 98, ‘See Gen. 35,95," 3 after them in th of the land of Egypt, and have taken hold upon other gods, and have worshipped them, and served them: therefore hath the Lorp brought upon them all this evil. 10 4 And it came to pass at the end of twenty years, when Solomon had built the two houses, the house of the Lorp, and the king’s house, 11 §(Now Hiram the king of Tyre had furnished Solomon with cedartrees and fir trees, and with gold, according to all his desire,) that then king Solomon gave Hiram twenty cities in the land of Galilee. 12 And Hiram came out from Tyre to see the cities which Solomon had givenhim and they tpleased him not. 13 And he said, What cities are these which thou hast given me, my brother? ‘And he called them the land of "Cabul unto this day. 14 And Hiram sent to the king sixscore talents of gold. 15 71 And this is the reason of "the levy which king Solomon raised; for to build the house of the Lonp, and his own house, and *Millo, and the wall of Jerusalem, and YHazor, and *Megiddo, and *Gezer. 16 For Pharaoh king of Egypt had gone up, and taken Gezer, and burnt it with fire, and slain the Canaanites that dwelt in the city, and given it for a present unto his daughter, Solomon's wife. 17 And Solomon built Gezer, and eth-horon the nether, 18 And “Baalath, and Tadmor in the wilderness, in the land, 19 And all the cities of store that Solomon had, and cities for “his chanots, and cities for his horsemen, and ‘that which Solomon ‘desired to build in Jerusalem, and in Lebanon, and in all the land of his dominion, 20 © And all the people that were left of th Amorites, Hittites, Perizzltes, ivites, and e children of Israel utterly to destr Solomon levy a 35, | vice unto this gute of "bondserien-7. 57. | 22 But f fap e114, m Lee: Af sat Silas aon children of Israel did they were Men of war, and: en: but| tattendance of his SE Rt of war at hi | ete appere 2 _—— ake no bondm, his sery-| their apparel, 2” ants, and his princes tains, and tulers of hj his horsemen. 23 These were the chi ficers that were

over sa . Ha "five hundred and fifty, which rule over the people th i the work. 24 T But ˚Pharaoh’s daughter a up out of the city of David unto Fhe house which Solomon had built for her: ‘then did he build Millo, 25 I" And three times in a year did} } Solomon offer burnt offerings and peace offerings upon the altar whic) he built unto the Lon, and lp burnt incense tupon the altar that was before the Lorp. So he finished the house. 26 9 And ‘king Solomon made a navy of ships in t Hzion-geber, which is beside Eloth, on the ‘shore of the Red sea, in the land of Edom. 27 "And Hiram sent: in the navy his servants, shipmen that had Imowledge of the sea, with the servants of Solomon. . a] 28 And they came to « Ophir, and uur hun fetched from thence gold, fo ‘ dred and twenty talents, and brag it to king Solomon. CHAPTER X. 1 The queen of Sheba. admireth the Solomon. 14 Solomon's gold. Mi ot gets. 2 * throne of VOY oF anaridls sels. on Ths ‘presents. ia His ¢ and horse. 28 His tribute. ND when the *queé A heard of the fame © ; a concerning the name ¢ she came ’ to prove him uestions. “scale 4% And she came to J rat “As a very great train, Wl ey bare spices, and lect ied : and precious stones: che was ‘ane to Solome” pat was! muned with him of 4! her heart. — 3 And Solomo . tquestions : there wae ‘ hid from the Jang; her not. awison gf 5 His tr f Shela of $ola0" Lon? with ha with that old, he all told be pie - Ff ol had seen all Solon the house that he 5 And the meat at Wrought jy The Teen i aa » And his cap, 2 is chariots, and ly, thy by i 19Chogt qh ‘Nun dt | Tea !t | ha (Hes ral al a the sitting of his d _— hi serv isto | / |

a ae , d wisdom. Ss X Solomon's wealth an pase < >) . Before are D s mal — de ™ three hundred cHRIST visit to king Solomon. 17 And he made Jd; three pound) “about shields of beaten go ; ‘eld: and the eee “a her of gold went ee eta of the | satu a0 re spirit in her. ine put them in th ach. 7. 2. 2 | there was no more spirit It was | king pu o2Chro. 9.17, ar 6 And she - : T hearin mine forest of Sean the king inate eee qe | a true t report thai a y| 18 4 ° Moreover erlaid | al tof thy "acts and of thy d proatthronerot von and ov fo} isdom. . vords, | it with the best gold. and "7 Hovbeit I believed not see baleed "9 The throne had six steps, and ; nd mine eyes had seen f the throne zas ro the aa id the half was not told | the top o 1 there were tstays om |t lev. ov the it: and, behold, ; verity ex-|thehind: and there w evens. tho lp ‘thy wisdom and a sala “ hes side on the place of the — + Heb: hands. ‘nae, ceedeth the fame which I heard. and two lions stood beside the stays. gombies to 8 ‘Happy are thy men, happy are 90: And twelve Hons stood there on he fene. a. thy servants, which stand con-| 2 s 1 on the other upon Pro these thy hi mé that hear |the one side and t tthe | t Heb. so. tinually Siig pee the six steps: oa be no thy wisdom. ‘ ike made in ar ngdom. eet veh. 5.7. 9 *Blessed be the Lonp thy God, - ane a all iy Solomon's drink. p2cihr.9 which delighted in thee, to set thee aa Is were of gold, and all the on the throne of Israel: because the ing ioe dhe liste GF the Gackt GP Lorp loved Israel for ever, there-| vessels 0 lds Vrrenie: We thats 28am. MIB. | fi - de he thee king, ‘to do judge- | Lebanon aere of pure gold; yas Ho Bile wane sient antl justice , were of silver: it was one acé Lene i i : on. *Ps.72.10,15.! 10 And she Sgave the king an hun-| counted of ee oe 2 a is sae dred and twenty talents of gold, and] 22 For the sang had aj i aa diGen idea: of spices very great store, and pre-| of ‘Tharshish with the navy of Hi- 2 Chron, 20. clogs stones: there came no more | ram: once in three years came : such abundance of spices as these navy of Tharshish, bringing gold, a ieee Which the queen of Sheba gave to | silver, ‘ivory, and apes, and peacocks, pane j king Solomon. 23 So *king Solomon exceeded all eth 19,28 *hoen | apn And the navy also of Hiram, | the kings of the earth for riches and |‘ 8x54" that brought gold from Ophir, | for wisdom. brought in from Ophir great plenty} 24 7 And all the earth t HOM228.| of Da mug trees, and precious stones, igi ee. | 19 LANA the king made of the al-| God h niga, mug trees It pillars for the

house of “OP. the Lonrp, and for the king’s house, harps also and salteries for singers: Kx P P iS *Ch.9.10.) there came no such "almug trees, nor were seen unto this day. » @ rate year by year. 13 And kino Solomon gave unto] 26 7s to Fehd, og the queen of Shebs all ie desire, | seth hari hoe neted. to- Chto. 1.14. z ‘epi : nae He ge ae ariots and horsemen : and 9:35, ; ; Whatsoever she aske >, Deside that! he had a thousand and fo * Deut. 17. 16, ‘er which Solomon gave her tof his i ur hundred Me Retnued So she tumed and . : a € bestowed in the ait: went to her own country, she and | fo» P e cities her servants, erusalem, 14 4 Now the w. 27" And the king tmade Silver ty Je |«2 Chron. 1 iM one year was| in Jerusalem as stones, and Cedars $e ey chia of ne iets to a as the sycomore trees - gave. sme type |S ERA ce ; ‘antmen, and of the trafti ‘ hee?| sommie mau ce eee flick of the brought out of R ~ ig rich he went nwiow | eand his ascent by ae Lorp; fd C omRIST |p unto the house FHleb. more. Or, sayings. t Heb. sought sought to the face af. every man his present, vessels of silver, and . 2Chro. 1.16. B S, and! ofall the kin yarn: 5 ‘Sypt, and Yin & 9.98, 4 ie ; Mm: the kin en} ,& 9: laiyg? ™ “ sel and of the "governors of the linen yar received ‘depign’ country, P ri i e . ‘ . <9 An . horses which hue And king Solomon made two Went 9 of E lot came Up and| 8a Solo i Cred ‘targets of beaten gold: six Shekels f <j oot for six hundred |? 297.7 nies shekals of gold went to one ea : “~~ _| target,

ie L r ae Solomon is seduced to idolatry. I. KINGS XI, Pigs Solon, aN wefore |for the kings of Syria, did they|rend the kin s : we ede Kingdom from yo aoe bring them out thy their means. | will give it to thy a . a CHAPTER XI. 12 Notwithstanding in thy darcy“ ee 1 Solomon's wives and concubines. 4 In his | Will not do it for D. Y days |} | avid thy fathors| J their hand. old age they draw him to idolatry. 9 God| sake: bug I will rend it 9, t of UC Of the threateneth him. 14 Solomon’s adversaries were Hadad, who was entertained in Egypt, Be of thy son. 23 Rezon, who reigned in Damascus, 26 3 ? Howbeit i i and Jeroboam, to whom Ahijah prophesied I will not r y OL rend away rt. 41 Solomon's acts, reign, and death: Reho- all the kingdom ; but will . . ive q {iy boam succeedeth him. tribe to thy son for David ny ‘i hn “we UT *king Solomon loved *many | ant’s sake, and for J erusalem's sae 492 : : : * Neh. 13. 26. strange women, 'together with | "which I have chosen, > Deut. 17. 17. 1 Or, teste. | the daughter of Pharaoh, women of| 14 And the Lono ‘stirred np ay the Moabites, Ammonites, Edom- adversary unto Solomon, Hadad the ites, Zidonians, and Hittites ; Edomite : he was of the king’s seed} | 2 Of the nations concerning which | in Edom. the Lorn said unto the children of] 15 *For it came to pass, when Da.|f" ay "Dray *Lehoy “prot 416 | Israel, ˚Ye shall not go in to them, | vid was in Edom, and Joah the neither shall they come in unto you: | captain of the host was gone up to bel Jor surely they will turn away your | bury the slain, “after he had smitten) ta: heart after ther gods: Solomon clave every male in Edom; ; unto these in love, 16 (For sixmonths did Joab remain 3 And he had seven hundred wives, | there with all Israel, until he had cut princesses, and three hundred con- | off every male in Edom:) . cubines : and his wives turned away | 17 That Hadad fled, he and certain his heart. Edomites of his father’s sorvantswith not 4 For it came to pass, when Solo- him, to go into Egypt; Hadad beig “Qeut.17.17.) mon was old, “that his wives turned yet a little child. ¢ Midian \ | away his heart after other gods: and) 18 And they arose out 0 ‘il his heart was not perfect with the | and came to Paran: and ney and ch.9.4 | Lorn his God, fas was the heart of men with them out of Pil i" David his father. they came to Egypt, ue a an Judg-2.13, | © For Solomon went after ®* Ashto- | king of Egypt ; which ga ve tual 7Xme%3. lreth the goddess of the Zidonians, | house, and appointed him "fated, ao-) and after '!Mileom the abomination | and gaye him

land. ¢ favour ver.'7, of the Ammonites, 19 And Hadad found Brat he gv? 7 6 And Solomon did evil in the sight | the sight of Pharaoh, ate own wile eb oa of the Lorp, and twent not fully after | him to wife the sister ae quest moon the Lono, as did David his father, | the sister of Tahpent npenes bare neat 7 *Then did Solomon build anhigh| 20 And the sister of Ta ee Tabp® fide. 11.38 place for *Chemosh, the abomination | him Genubath his son, ¥ house: in"8%. lof Moab, in *the hill that is before | nes weaned in Pharao oh' house) Jerusalem, and for Molech, the abo-| Genubath was in Phare ooh. te munation of the children of Ammon, | hold among the sons ? d pearl § "And likewise did he for all his| 21 *And when Hadaé ity i ane Wives, which burnt incense | Egypt that David Sle "apt!| and sacrificed unto their gods, fathers, and that a ad said a ver. 2, 3, san And the Lonp was angry with | of the host was dea¢, p : o'omon, because his heart was | Pharaoh, t Let me oa him moh. 3.5.89, aris om the Lorn God of Israel, | go to mine own ea a pies "ch o.1209, 1G-Anae appeared untohim twice, | 22 Then ape nD acked wit >t cerning thi hi ommanded him con- | But what hast tho seckest "ave 20 after ofhor nej.hathe should not | that, behold, thou, eo that which tine but he kept not | thine own sor eit Jet ™ ae Commanded. | ed, *Nothing: 1° hi ae Said unto | any wise. sryed UP on as this tis dione 33 4 And God a ; "ver. 1, | COVenant Not kept my | other adversary, fom OU Loss | have commande oe wich 1| Biadah, we fet obey' 7 OT will'surely Hadadezer king ~ aa m7 *ch. 8, 61. = > _ = S35 7 — %e

a cee Tefore ennist about 8d epsam: f. . & 10, We ach. 122 2Chro. 13.6. b2Sarn, 20.21. «oft 0. 94, t Heb. closed. t Heb. did cork. + Heb. burden, about 900 ch 14. 9, "Ver, 6,6, 4 | “94 And he gathered men unto him, ene and became captain over a band, eplien David “ee them of eee and they went to Damascus, anc dwelt therein, and reigned in Damascus. 95 And he was an adversary to Israel all the days of Solomon, beside the mischief that Hadad did: and he abhorred Israel, and reigned over Syria. 26 {And *Jeroboam the son of Nebat, an Ephrathite of Zereda, Solomon’sservant, whose mother’sname was Zeruah, a widow woman, even he lifted up As hand against the king. 27 And this was the cause that he lifted up Ais hand against the king : Solomon built Millo, and trepaired the breaches of the city of David his father. 28 And the man Jeroboam was a mighty man of valour : and Solomon seeing the young man that he twas industrious, he made him ruler over all the tcharge of the house of J oseph. 29 And it came to pass at that time when Jeroboam went out of Jerusalem, that the prophet *AhiJah the Shilonite found him in the way; and he had clad himself with a new garment; and they two were alone in the field : 80 And Ahijah caught the new 24, |8atment that was on him, and ¢rent It an twelve pieces : 31 And he said to J eroboam, Take thee ten Pieces: for ‘thus saith the Lop, the God of Israel, Behold T will rend the kingdom out of the hand of Solom, ill of : on, and tribes to thees nd will give ten 32 (But he shall h my servant Dayid’s tusalem’s sake 8 of Israel :) oare ave forsaken the goddess of the Mosh the god of the M Id his Ky eX? him prince allt ys of a “fe for Day i ny ten : i oD Rervs ake, cone: i I. KINGS XI. hf —ppemryesr _‘Jomon's adversarces, oe 7 i whom I chose, aay ‘because he ae my , statutes : commande es the icing dom ns of tae son’s hand, and will give it unto thee, even ten tribes; | 36 And unto his son will eee one tribe, that ‘David my servan may have a flight alway before me in Jerusalem, the city which I have chosen me to put my name there. 37 And I will take thee, and thou shalt reign according to all that thy soul desireth, and shalt be king over Israel. 88 And it shall be, if thou wilt hearken unto all that I command thee, and wilt walk in my ways, and do that is right in my sight, to keep my statutes and my commandments, as David my servant did; that *I will be with thee, and !build thee a sure house, as I built for David, and will give Israel unto thee. 39 And I will for this afflict the seed of David, but

not for ever. 40 Solomon sought therefore to kill Jeroboam. And Jeroboam arose, and fled into Egypt, unto Shishak king of Egypt, and was in Egypt until the death of Solomon. 41 7 And ™the rest of the ! acts of Solomon, and all that he did, and his wisdom, are they not written in the book of the acts of Solomon ? icpied te the that Solomon was forty years. eo astereel ies he Solomon sle vers, and was buried in fhecatig David his father: and PRehoboane . tncoa ne Son reigned in his stead. pt with his fa> assembled at Sh 20b0am, by J, Of relaxation unio tim make a suit olatry of the treo eit Sites, : nt to Sh Mm: for all 0 Sheto She all Israel wey, 9 echem to make hj lea come t came to . on of hee When ¥y eroRehoboam succeed ‘eth him. hch. 12.16, 17i] Kings 15. 4. 2Kings8.19. Ps. 132. 17. t Heb. Jamp, or, candle. & Josh. 1. 5. 12 Sam. 7. 11, 7. about 980 m2Chro.9. 99, Or, words, or, things. >2Chro. 9.30, t Heb. days, about 975 40 °2Chro. 9.31. P Matt. 1. 7, called Rooan, *2Chro. 10, rte 0.10.1, beh. 11, 96, ech. 11. 40, hae 37 m d : . That they sent an Ea

| Ten tribes revolt from Reloboam. 1. KINGS XII. Jeroboan a Ove 7 — Before CHRIST 975 SS ©) Sam. i.11— ch. 4.7. © 2Chro. 10.7. Proy. 16. 1. t Hob. hardly, And Jeroboam and all the congregation of Israel came, and spake unto Rehoboam, saying, . 4 Thy father made our ‘yoke grievous: now therefore make thou the grievous service of thy father, and his heavy yoke which he put upon us, lighter, and we will serve thee. 5 And he said unto them, Depart yet for three days, then come again tome. And the people departed. 6 {And king Rehoboam consulted with the old men, that stood before Solomon his father while he yet lived, and said, How do ye advise that I may answer this people ? 7 And they spake unto him, saying, ˚If thou wilt be a servant unto this people this day, and wilt serve them, and answer them, and speak good words to them, then they will be thy servants for ever. 8 But he forsook the counsel of the old men, which they had given him, and consulted with the young men that were grown up with him, and which stood before him : 9 And he said unto them, What counsel give ye that we may answer this people, who have spoken to me, saying, Make the yoke which thy father did put upon us lighter ? 10 And the young men that were grown up with him spake unto him, saying, ‘Thus shalt thou speak unto this people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou if lighter unto us; thus shalt thou say unto them, My little finger shall be thicker than my father’s loins, 11 And now whereas my father did lade you with a heavy yoke, I will add to your yoke : my father hath chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions. 12 1 So Jeroboam and all the peopie came to Rehoboam the third da as the king had appointed, sayin Ome to me again the third ees 18 And gain the third day. nd the king answered the people ‘roughly, and forsook the old men's counsel that they gave him; nd spake to them after the Counsel of the young men, saying, M ather made your yoke hea wy d I will add to your yoke : si fe ‘th also chastised you with whidg nt Will chastise y, 15 Wherefore the kine not unto the people ; Ae hearkeneg he cargo! ei” was from the Lorp, that h Case) ty, © might ne Lony omte tp. perform his saying, which ®spake by Ahielr the Shik to Jeroboam the son of Nebat 16 1 So when all Israel saw that the king hearkened not unto them the people answered the king, sy i ing, " What portion haye We in Da vid? neither have we inheritance in| in the son of Jesse: to your tents, 0

Tsrael: now see to thine own house, David. So Israel departed unto their tents. 17 But ‘as for the children of Israel which dwelt in the cities of Judah, Rehoboam reigned over them, 18 Then king Rehoboam sent Adoram, who was over the tribute; and all Israel stoned him with stones, that he died. Therefore king Rehoboam tmade speed to get him up to his chariot, to flee to Jerusalem. 19 So ‘Israel 'rebelled against the house of David unto this day. 20 And it came to pass, when # Israel heard that J' enh a come again, that they sent an ae : him unto the congregation, al! at him king over all Israel : ther of Lar none that followed the house inl m oe ple come to Jerusalem, all the house of Judah, dred 4 tribe of Benjamin, an ee He fourscore thousand ene against which were warriors, t0 BEng the the house of Israel, t0 oat kingdom again to Reho son of Solomon. 22 But ˚the word of ‘od and to the remnant © saying, 34 ‘Rhus saith wa ne not go up, nor nght « gral iy hictien the children ie } mre ‘6 turn every man to luis mhey hee this thing is from me- of ened therefore to the " parts Lorp, and returned we D. cording to the word 0 abe 25 41 Then Jeroboa™ and chem in mount Hphray™ e gpl BD». 5 yo! a ” Dns agar: 10") 98 i, Thy ‘Gnp idl Koh Gtl M {He stro ime | 19 Kay! 4, pins | ae} aati agg | ao"

———_ Tig idolatrous worship. I. KINGS XII. Jeroboam's hand withereth. Before , Refore cuRIST 075 eS" rJudg. 9.17. «Deut. 12.5, 6, 2 Kings 10, 99, & 17.1 « Exod. 32. 4, a * Gen. 28, 19, Hos. 4. 15. rJudg. 10.29, 'ch. 13, 34. 2 Kings 17. a. * ch. 15, 32. 'Numb. 3.10. ch. 13, 33, spines VA 2 Chron. 11, M4, 15. Back, 44.7, "Amos 7, 13 1Or, went up 0 the attar, 5c, = 'Num, 15.99, tHeb.toy, ' incense, Men 'oh, "pe tngs og, 'eho 82,45. * Lev. 23, 33, 33h 1d 05,14 Wer, | 4 therein ; and — out from thence, it * Penuel. . ny rae ere said in his heart, Now shall the a return to house of David: ee If this people 'go up to do sacrifice in the house of the Lorp at Jerusalem, then shall the heart of this people turn again unto their lord, even unto Rehohoam king of Judah, and they shall kill me, and go again to Rehoboam king of Judah. 28 Whereupon the king took counsel, and 'made two calves of gold, and "/said unto them, It is too much for you to go up to Jerusalem : "behold thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt. 29 And he set the one in *Beth-el, and the other put he in ¥Dan. 30 And this thing became 2a sin: for the people went to worship before the one, even unto Dan. 31 And he made an *house of high places, "and made priests of the lowest of the people, which were not of the sons of Levi. 32 And Jeroboam ordained a feast in the eighth month, on the fifteenth lay of the month, like unto © the 2.| feast that isin Ji udah, and he "offer. ed upon the altar. So did he in Beth-el, 'sacrificing unto the calves that he had made: 4and he placed m Beth-el the priests of the hich places which he had made. 7 33 So he offered upon the altar which he had made in Beth-el the fifteenth day of the eighth month, even in the month which he had "devised of his own heart ; and or. dained a feast unto the children of Israel : and he offered upon the al tar, tand 'bumnt incense, sted i ae withereth, banger st His altar Dhet is restored. the prayer Of the pro. ol prophet, 3lw ' Bea '9 burn incengo, Y the altar ~~! the word of th * "And he cried e Against the altar in Lorn, and said, O y} Came to Beth-c, me way that he tah by the ms ° Beth-el ; Lorp; altar, altar, thus ae uae ante Behold,» cae avid, *Josiah by tie ames ote ohall Yes oll agen as ee that riests of the high pia 5 ees upon thee, oe oi bones shall be burnt upon t ee 8 And he gave 4a sign the hich day, saying, This is the sign which the Lorp hath spoken; Behold, the altar shall be rent, and the ashes that are upon it shall be poured out. 4 And it came to pass, when king Jeroboam heard the

saying of the man of God, which had cried against the altar in Beth-el, that he put forth his hand from the altar, saying, Lay hold on him. And his hand, which he put forth against him, dried up, so that he could not pull it in again to him. 5 The altar also was rent, and the ashes poured out from the altar, according to the sign which the man of God had given by the word of the Lorn. 6 And the king answered and said unto the man of God, ¢Intreat now the face of the Lorp thy God, and pray for me, that my hand may be restored me again. “And the man of God besought + the Lorn, and the kine’s hand was restored him again, and became as if apas before. 7 And the king said unto the Man 8 And the the king, sT¢ thou wilt thine house, T will Not « tl ce; neither will ] eat | drink water in this p SO Was it chareed me by th Word vi hapa eas bee ORD, saying, > Rat no retuned not CHRIST 975 — 2 Kings 23. 15, 16. 4 Jsai. 7. 14. John 2. 10. 1 Cor. 1. 22. S Exod. 8.8 & G9, 28. & 10, 17. Numb. 21.7, Acts 8. 24. Jam. 5. 16. t Heb. the Sace of the LORD. 1 Sam. 9. 7, 2 Rings 5,15. £SoNum. 29. 18, & o4" 13. "1 Cor. 5, ll. t Heb. son, : 7 ay in Spoken net” ote which he had 80 to thas ie tem they

— | Lhe disobedient prophet slain. I. KINGS XIII, 7 Before CHRIST 975 {STS ;? ver. 8, 9. | t Heb. a word was. k ch, 20, 35. 1 Thess. 4. 15. "yer. 9. ™ ch. 20. 36, had seen what way the man of God went, which came from Judah. 13 And he said unto his sons, Saddle me the ass. So they saddled him the ass: and he rode thereon, 14 And went after the man of God, and found him sitting under an oak: jand he said unto him, Art thou the man of God that camest from Judah? And he said, I am. 15 Then he said unto him, Come |home with me, and eat bread. 16 And he said, 'I may not return with thee, nor go in with thee: neither will I eat bread nor drink water with thee in this place : 17 For tit was said to me by the word of the Lorp, Thou shalt eat no bread nor drink water there, nor turn again to go by the way that thou camest. 18 He said unto him, I am a prophet also as thou art; and an angel spake unto me by the word of the Lonp, saying, Bring him back with thee into thine house, that he may eat bread and drink water. But he lied unto him. 19 So he went back with him, and did eat bread in his house, and drank water. 20 41 And it came to pass, as they sat at the table, that the word of the Lory came unto the prophet that brought him back; 21 And he cried unto the man of God that came from J udah, saying, Thus saith the Lorp, Forasmuch as thou_hast disobeyed the mouth of the Lorn, and hast not kept the commandment which the Lorp thy God commanded thee, 22 But camest back, and hast eaten bread and drunk water in the ! place, of the which the LORD did say to thee, Eat no bread, and drink no water; thy carcase shall not come unto the sepulchre of thy fathers. 23 T And it came to pass, after he had eaten bread, and after he had drunk, that he saddled for him the ass, to wit, for the prophet whom he had brought back. 24 And when he was gone, ™a lion met him by the way, and slew him: and his carcase was cast in the way, and the ass stood by it, the lion also stood by the carease. 25 And, behold, men passed by, and saw the carcase cast i 1). oo . = Stn the way o>. the lion standing by the cameae and they came and told tt in thet where the old prophet divelt. ee 26 And when the pr brought him back fiona o heard thereof, he said, It is the hil of God, who was disobedient er the word of the Lorp: therefore the Lorp hath delivered him unto the lion, which hath *torh him, and Slain tH, him, according to the word of the| Lorn, which he spake unto him, 27 And he spake to his sons, say: ing, Saddle me the ass. And they saddled him. 28 And he

went and found his carcase cast in the way, and the ass and the lion standing by the carcase: the lion had not eaten the carcase, nor ttorn the ass. en 29 And the prophet took up the carcase of the man of Grod, and laid it upon the ass, and brought it and the old prophet came to the city, to mourn and to bury ae 30 And he laid his earease y el own grave; and they mourned ove, 5, . . rother ! him, saying, "Alas, my brot 31 And it came to pass, ae : had buried him, that he ner his sons, saying, When ae then bury me in the sepulcha 1. ehy\ a in the man of. God és buried my bones beside his Li ried | 38 32? For the saying which ort te| by the word of the Lop He ' altar in Beth-el, and ag whieh sure houses of the high places hall su Me 2 : in the cities of 1Samaria, 6 y a come to pass. » Jeraboa™ iss! 33 «After this thing _ ie bub) returned not from his CV? 6 the uf he lowes he high I consee! f the p" ‘ tmade again of tl people priests of t whosoever would, he : him, and he became on"¢ j ito nw e 5) came" Ja era face of the earth. y * ell ended nel aan bount " 2 pt ijah being sick, Jere to Moa : Fire ea with Pree foe \ Ahijah at Shiloh. 5 AN ju 9 Ne by God, denounceth, b Ls ee Abijah dieth, and is i penvbor us sueceedeth Jeroboam. hb 4 / ed reign, 25 Shishuk Pr im 29 MbGan succeedeth Teh obo — y ie ee eae Prophet barat a M4 Uh here}, «gis? F} eats!

—E o _ s house foretold. Ahi ING XIV. to Ahijah. 1. KINGS Jeroboam's wife gocth a . . ˚ a 7 The ruin of Jer yall th Before ————~ > field shall the HRIST the con of| him that dieth in the field ike Lorp ˚ about "| AT that time Abijah the son of ou of the air cat: fort ey he " tha eat ae owls : Before | Ae am fell sick. h spoken 7. Bek: thee ari A yearn said to his wife, i pe thou therefore, a a a | 2 ine Hh thee, and disguise thy- to thine own house: and i shill sets th ou be not known to be | to nter into the city, the ane f Teton: and get thee | feet i Be t si behold, a ir erg ree all Israel shall fe cnly of 0% ‘ ‘ tha k ( os jo kee i » prophet, which told me 3 a bary. him': : mag a td be king over this people. ae eam shall come to the grave, | Chron. 12. "3A nd take t with thee ten loaves, | Jero in him ˚there is found some|˚ 7,˚2˚95 3: aa Pe "cracknels, and a ' eruse of ho- pera toward the Lorp God of tHe. in and ' cracknels, fem: he ahall tell | wood thing oi Pp init thine hand ney. and go to him: ild. | Israel in the house of Je z poh. 15.97, 28, for bt: thee what shall become of the child. | Is > Moreover the Lonp chal raise | "ch i od ieee sate a 0, and) 14? Moreover ti Israel, who shall F : fad went to Shiloh, and came | him up a ee ihe: = ior aad that ee lieth hose of Ahijah. But Ahijah cut off Pe nob 1 r ay: . 4 “ei souldinae "oF ms . = caida | i For the Lorp shall smite ee ines. " is age. . om ‘ a _ y! Ard the te said unto Ahi- = a ii be eer ini Aree this| ing. : Id, the wife of Jeroboam | he shal root u wee. anes ask a thing of thee for her fee pany keke oo ae ie an t i 8 a. er eects ii ee 7 fs ae ae "because they have : Bxod. 34.13, shalt thou say unto her: for it shall yond the river, Kee the| Bannad be, when she cometh in, that she shall | made their groves, provoking the feign herself to b¢ another woman, Lorp to anger. 6 Andit was so, when Ahijah heard] 16 And he shall give Israel up bethe sound of her feet, as she came in a yer. 17. cause of the sins of Ji eroboam, “who erate #5. at the door, that he said, Come in, | did sin, and who made Israel to sin, | 90:3 816.2. thou wife of Jeroboam; why feignest| 174 And Ji erobo am's wife arose, thou thyself ¢o be another? for I am and departed, and came to *Tirzah: | * sb.36- 6.8, tMeb.hara. | sent to thee with theavy tidings. and ¥ when she came to the threshold joan Bete 7 Go, tell J. eroboam, Thus saith | of the door, the child died 5; “SZE™ |the Lorn God of Israel, ¢ Forasch. 1G, 2, him ; and all much as I exalted thee from among | I the people, and made t » “according | * Yer 13. hee prince | to the word of the Lorp Over my people Israel, spake by the

hand of hi “eh ML. at, And *yent the kingdom away | Ahijah the from the house of David, and gave tous, {it thee: and yet thou hast not been aig fas my servant David, ‘who kept my commandments, ny vat all his he kings of Israel which was right in mine eyes ; 20 ae bs is 9 But hast Aine evil above all that pele eye which Jeroboam reigned were two a i : ighouu.|Were before thee : ‘for thou hast and he tsh ath he re : Sone and made thee 19 And the rest oft boam, how he ®yy. ! ept with his fathers, and|+ Hep. lay molten. Smee other gods, and adab his son reigned in his ste. d.} “gs mages, to provoke me to} 21 4 Ang Rehobo tk nae 2 anger, and "hast cast me behind thy | go omon reigned in Fidak Se ")Dack : f=} an, f eae oe boa nas ey 10 Therefore, behold, ‘T wil eed | 2.Chron. 12 . ‘ort d 1 bring When he hie evil upon the hous : : ve years old 975 | le © of Jeroboam, and reign es amen and o | rn 8 a Cut off rom Jeroboany him that en Theteremen ees JerusaStas i ig against the wall, 'and him choose out 4 H = acy is hes ; a UP and left, in Israel, 0 put es ee tribes of Israel, ot wh Ke ~~ the remant of the Mother's np os e NMere. 4 And his | ¢ ver. a1, | wa eral OaM, as a man taketh Monitesg es Naamah dines style ¥ Gung, till it be all gone, ; Me . umn that dieth of Jeroboam ie Judah did evil i i aun | of Vil in the sight = [it the city Shall the dogs eat : and hee RD, and they ‘provoked BY Sa ; 9 Jealousy With their sins which

Shishak spoileth Jerusalem. I. KINGS XtIv. —_ Ase's | refore |they had committed, above all that | with the Lorp his God, asq Gnd Min, °“y2 {their fathers had done. of David his father? *S the hear ; 23 For they also built them & high} 4 Nevertheless for Davia ‘2, |Places, and ‘images, "and groves, | did the Lorp hi 8 sak — ; i 1 ‘und 1 E S God give him , 1Or,standing | OD every high hill, and ‘under every |" lamp in J erusalem, to Set up hig ‘ images, or, | oveen tree, ; son after him, and to establish J, ee duly “2 Kings 7. | 24 ‘And there were also sodomites salem : i pth Pai, |in the land: and they did according | 5 Because David did that aj; k Deut. 23.17. caret: ‘ é : At which |. ch.13.12. & | to all the abominations of the nations | zeas right in the eyes of the Lonp, PK ings 207. which the Lorp cast out before the and turned not aside from any thing children of Israel. that he commanded him al] the days ven iy, | 25 SI 1And it came to pass in the | of his life, "save only in the matter ‘ase 26.122 |fifth year of king Rehoboam, that | of Uriah the Hittite, my Shishak king of Egypt came up| 6 ‘And there was war between Re-|'#19 against Jerusalem : hoboam and Jeroboam all the days “si | 26 ™And he took away the trea-| of his life. | < sures of the house of the Lorp, and| 7 *Now the rest of the acts of Abi. |'¢s# the treasures of the king’s house ; | jam, and all that he did, are they he even took away all: and he took | not written in the book of the chroaway all the shields of gold "which | nicles of the kings of Judah? And Solomon had made. there was war between Abijam and 27 And king Rehoboam made in Jeroboam. seh his fal £8 their stead brasen shields, and com-| 8 'And Abijam slept with his ‘ tapi mitted them unto the hands of the thers ; and they buried him in is chief of the tguard, which kept the | city of David: and Asa his s door of the king’s house. reigned in his stead. _ er 28 And it was so, when the king] 9 And in the twentieth be ie went into the house of the Lorn, that | Jeroboam king of Israel reigned: the guard bare them, and brought | over Judah. sreignel| them back into the guard chamber.| 10 And forty and one you other's et 29 ‘I °Now the rest of the acts of| he in Jerusalem, And his ee mi Rehoboam, and all that he did, are} name was Maachah, the daug sont they not written in the book of the Abishalom. : hich toes) chronicles of the kings of Judah? 11 ™And Asa did that = as di 5. Gs 30 And there was "war between Re- right in the eyes of the Lorp, in" 22. |hoboam and Jeroboam all ¢heir days. | David his father. the sodom-| ti 958 31

4And Rehoboam slept with his} 12 "And he took away ‘emoved all's ‘i. "> |fathers, and was buried with his fa- | ites out of the Jand, and re ch. 10. 17. t Heb, vunners. ° 2 Chron. 12, 15. Poh. 12, 24. & 15. 6. -g had made), .! "ver 21. thers in the city of David. *And| the idols that his sacar jg mothers his mother’s name was Naamah an| 13 Andalso °Maachah Gon bei) “io uen. J? | Ammonitess. And *Abijam his son | even her he rennye Fi made i ie vat 17 |reioned in his stead, queen, because she hac est)" ia CHAPTER XV. idol in a groves and oh the bee)" 1 Abijam’s wicked reign. 7 Asa succeedeth | her idol, and Pburnt @ by ae) him. 9 Asa’s good reign. 16 The war be- idr en0 tween Baashaand him cuuseth him to make Kidr cn he high places rpoatt se @ league with Ben-hadad. 23 Jehosha.| 14 4 But the i sa pis Phat succeedeth Asa. 25 Nadabs wicked | yemoved : nevertheless | a J} Ww reign. 27 Bausha conspiring against him ‘fect with the Lor Hie executeth Ahijah's prophecy. 31 Nadab's| WaS pertec 08 acts and death. 83 Baasha’s wicked reign. | days. thine in the (] as OW ‘in the eighteenth year of| 15 And he brought int) 4 an *9.Chron. 13, Y ghteenth year o: 5 ated, * ues N “ing Jeroboam the son’ of Ne- | which his father had at aot at reigned Abijam over Judah, | the things which himsel! ye, Low sei 7 : > house 0 ‘ »2Chron 11, | slo Tee Years reigned he in Jeru-| cated, into the ho 1 vesselS oot 3th te, [expe And his mother’s name was silver, and gold, an 1) rar } ' aickaia tne | Maachah, the daughter of “Abisha-| 16 { And there was i acl ay a! daughter oF | om, Asa and Baasha king ° al 1, aeaiat: | 8 And he walked in all the sins of their days. . of Js Pa | # oh), 4, his father, which he had done before 17 And *Baasha king and bu | P + hee. him: and *his heart was not perfect | went up against Judab, © —~ a | d

, ~ jiefore cuRist about gal a) t Josh, 18. 25. See ch. 12. Pio x9Chro. 16.2. yeh, 11.23, 24. t Heb. go up. #2 Kings 15, 9 Tudg, 19.9. © 23am. 20.14. ©2Chro.16,6, t Heb. free, "Yosh, 91° 97, “Josh, 18, Wy Z 7 Chron, 1. 94 "2Chro.17,1 954 ¥ Wed, reine ch, 19, Ay 1g M& “oh ay, | The war between Baasha and him. (I Di -|the city of aes choshaph “T KINGS XV ~ dl w's prophecy against Baasha. u that he might not suffer ['Ramah, nae any to go a or come 1n ing of Judah. . ie Then Asa took all ae and the gold that were left in the treasures of the house of the Lorp, and the treasures of the king’s house, and delivered them into the hand of his servants: and king Asa sent them to * Ben-hadad, the son. of Tabrimon, the son of Hezion, king of Syria, that dwelt at Y Damascus, saying, 19 There 1s a league between me and thee, and between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent unto thee a present of silver and gold; come and break thy league with Baasha king of Israel, that he may tdepart from me. 20 So Ben-hadad hearkened unto king Asa, and sent the captains of |the hosts which he had against the ities of Israel, and smote ? Jjon, and *Dan, and *Abel-beth-maachah, and all Cimneroth, with all the land of Naphtali. 21 And it came to pass, when Baasha heard thereof, that he left off building of Ramah, and dwelt in Tirzah, 22 ¢ Then king Asa made a procla|mation throughout all Judah: none teas texempted: and they took away the stones of Ramah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Baasha had builded; and king Asa built with them “Geba of Benjamin, and °Mizpah. 23 The rest of all the acts of Asa, and all his might, and all that he did, and the cities which he built, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? Nevertheless fin the time of his old age he was diseased in his feet. 24 And Asa slept with his fathers and was buried with his fathers ae David his father : Sand nae lat his son reigned in hig 25 1 And Nadab the g R boam tbegan to reign et fa t © second year of Asa king of Judah. and reloned over Israel tivo years : : And he did evil in the sight of of hie faa and walked in the wa with he san and ; ee hag where8 lade Israel ak And Baasha the son of AhiJah of Issachar, h of the house con. iredagainst him; and B: ned Hm, atGibbethon, which, Mloned to the Philistines » Cisbethon. aed ee een noe of Asa 6 ven in the A ee m Judah oe a slay him, reiloned in his s' : = "aed it came to pass, aaa he reigned, that he smote all the house of Jeroboam ; he left not to ae boam any that breathed, until he ha destroyed him, according

unto the saying of the Lorp, which he spake by his servant Ahijah the Shilonite: 30 " Because of the sins of J eroboam which he sinned, and which he made Israel sin, by his provocation wherewith he provoked the Lorn God of Israel to anger. 31 {| Now the rest of the acts of Nadab, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel ? 32 ˚And there was war between Asa and Baasha king of Israel all their days. 33 In the third year of Asa king of Judah began Baasha the son of Ahijah to reign over all Israel in Tirzah, twenty and four years, 34 And he did e the Lorn, and walked in » th of Jeroboam, and in his sin with he made Israel to sin. CHAPTER XVI. 1,7 Jehu's 2 *fuceeudath roma Zonk paasha. 6 Elah 1 e way wherela ‘piring against Tehu's ‘mri executeth made king by desperately io ‘tngdom being i against Tibnz. Samaria, 25 His wicked m, -thab's _ came to J, ; i ehu the son of pe *eunst Baasha, sq = ~’Forasmuch ¢ over my hast walked “in oam, and hg = Baasha smote vil in the sight of”) ~ | Sch. 14.10, 13 39° 10. & Before CHRIST 95 4 — 1 Josh. 19. 44& 21. 23. ch. 16. 15. mech. 14.10, 14. a ch. 14. 9, 16. ˚ ver. 16. 953 4 ver. 11, Feh. 1,

— Zimri slayeth Elah. I. KINGS XVI. Zin 7, Ginny, Burney hi , "Ny before |the city shall the dogs eat; and him] 16 And the people tha, Se Were ss “Nout |that dieth of his in the fields shall camped heard say, Zimwi hee ~ 930 |the fowls of the air eat. spired, and hath also slain he Con.) hy, sy Ee King. | 5 Nowthe rest of the acts of Baasha, | wherefore all Israel mad ag: r2Chro.16.1. | and what he did, and his might, ®are | captain of the host kin ° Ont, th they not written in the book of the | that day in the camp. 8 Over Isr - |chronicles of the kings of Israel ? 17 And Omri went he as 930 6 So Baasha slept with his fathers, | bethon, and all Israel ai hin Gib. veh. 14.17-/and was buried in "Tirzah: and | they besieged Tirzah mn, ani 15, 21. Elah his son reigned in his stead.) 18 And it. came to pass, when 7 And also by the hand of the} Zimri saw that the city was taken ‘vec1. [prophet ‘Jehu the son of Hanani| that he went into the palace of the came the word of the Lorp against | king’s house, and burnt the king’s Baasha, and against his house, even | house over him with fire, and died, for all the evil that he did in the] 19 For his sins which he sinned sight of the Lorp, in provoking him|in doing evil in the sight of the to anger with the work of his hands, | Lorp, *in walking in the way of/'¢2# in being like the house of Jeroboam ; | Jeroboam, and in his sin which he *ch-15.27,%9. | and because “he killed him. did, to make Israel to sm. 930 | 8 { In the twenty and sixth year] 20 Now the rest of the acts of Zinof Asa king of Judah began Elah | ri, and his treason that he wrought, the son of Baaska to reign over Israel | are they not written in the book ‘| in Tirzah, two years. the chronicles of the kings of i '2Kings9.31.! 9 'And his servant Zimri, captain | 21 4 Then were the people of a of half his chariots, conspired against | divided into two parts: half o! | him, as he was in Tirzah, drinking | people followed Tibni the sv al himself drunk in the house of Arza|Ginath, to make him king; 4 t Heb, which | tsteward of his house in 'Tirzah. half followed Omri. followed 0n- ti ple tha 92g 10 And Zimri went in and smote| 22 But the people that him, and killed him, in the twenty | ri prevailed against the Petit: and seventh year of Asa king of| followed Tibni the son 0” soned. Judah, and reigned in his stead. |so Tibni died, and Omri i reat ol 11 {And it came to pass, when he} 23 {In the thirty and ie to began to reign, as soon as he sat| Asa king of Judah a nee six on his throne, that he slew all the| reign over Israel, twelve? ; "}Sam. 25. [house of Baasha: he left him ™not|

years reigned he in Deal Samara 1 Or, dott nis | one that pisseth against a wall, "nei-|° 24 And he bought eis f silvet ‘and Lis ther of hiskinsfolks, nor of his friends. | of Shemer for two t or called the ee 12 Thus did Zimri destroy all the | and built on the hill, al fh pul ® ver. 3. house of Baasha, “according to the|name of the city rane owntl 1st word of the Lorp, which he spake| after the name oe aul he tie we jagainst Baasha t°by Jehu the pro-| of the hill, tsSamar a ht evil 3 iv hand phet, 95 1 But ‘Omri ue did wars int 13 For all the sins of Baasha, and | the eyes of the ene io hin " the sins of Elah his son, by which | than all that were be’ 1 ¢ they’ sinned, and by which they] 26 For he »walke of Nebat, acl Pe made Israel to sin, in provoking the | of Jeroboam the oT he made I Zé off gt isamizar, | LORD God of Israel to anger P with | in his sin wherewith Lor? Go ‘08 + a fonah 2.4; |their vanities, to sin, to provoke the = its **|_ 14 Now the rest of the acts of| Isracl to anger with i, ig! Elah, and all that he did, are they| 27 Now the rest ° 4 pis not written in the book of the chro-| Omri which he did, 4 nicles of the kings of Israel ? that he shewed, a7¢ ner jeles 15 In the twenty and seventh |in the book of the ay thet year of Asa king of Judah did Zimri kings of Israel ? seh bis fab ad veh 18 By Telgn seven days in Tirzah, And| 28 So Omri slept“) nari, le people were encam ed Sapa; buried i0 sans at b Gibbethon, which 4 iL, against |and was - ned 12 408" Philistines, elonged to the| Ahab his son reigPC™ 1 an is 29 § And in the al /

J » ‘Blijah fod by ravens. “], KINGS XVI. He is sent to Zarephath. Refore CHRIST 418 { Heb. was it alight thing, Ge. y Deut. 7. 3. +Judg. 18. 7. sch, 21. 25, 26, 2 ings 10, 18. & 17. 1G. »2 Kings 10, 21, 26, 27. e2Kings 13.6. 17-10. & 21.3. Jer. 17. 2, 4 ver. 3, ch. 21. 25, "Josh. 6. 26, 4h the her aye se ca . |lead, said unto Ahab, S fxain 4 th, *|my word, year of Asa king of J udah hegan Ahab the son of Omri to reign over Israel: and Ahab the son of Omri reigned over Israel in Samaria twenty and two years. oo 30 And ‘Abiab the son of Omri did evil in the sight of the Lorp above all that were before him. . 31 Andit came to pass, tas if it had been a light thing for him to walk in the sins of Jerohoam the son of Nebat, Ythat he took to wife Jezebel the daughter of Ethbaal king of the *Zidonians, *and went and served Baal, and worshipped him. 32 And he reared up an altar for Baal in the house of Baal, which he had built in Samaria. 33 ¢And Ahab made a grove; and Ahab ‘did more to provoke the Lorn God of Israel to anger than all the kings of Israel that were before him. 34 4 In his days did Hiel the Bethelite build Jericho : he laid the foundation thereof in Abiram his firstborn, and set up the gates thereof in his youngest son Segub, * according to the word of the Lor, which he spake by Joshua the son of Nun. er CHAPTER XVII. wife charred sis Abas i 8 He is sent to the widow of Zareph tf He raiseth the wi a Y son. 24 The wo. man believeth him, ND + Elijah the Tish bite, who was of the inhabit: “ds the L God of Israel liveth, r — I stand, ‘there shall not be dew nor ese years, but 2 And the wo rd of the Lorn ¢ . . _ unto him, saying, ts 3 Get thee he dwelt Ne one Ch read and tlesh in th Lt ese so iE a : for he 9 pass the brook: — ass tafter a dried up, be. nd jj a A came While, that the beet ants of Gi- | t *before whom |; According to | 1 4 s © morning, and th rain in the cause there had been no rain i re And the word of the Lorp came unto him, saying, 9 Arise, get : which sabia to Zidon, and as there : behold, I have commande . widow woman there to sustain thee. 10 So he arose and went to Zarephath. And when he came to the gate of the city, behold, the widow woman ras there gathering of sticks: and he called to her, and said, Fetch me, I pray thee, a little water in a vessel, that I may drink. 11 And as she was going to fetch it, he called to her, and said, Bring me, I pray thee, a morsel of bread in thine hand. 12 And she said, As the Lorp thy God liveth, I have not a cake, but an handful of meal in a barrel, and a little oil in a cruse:

and, behold, I an gathering two sticks, that I May go in and dress it for me and my son, that we may eat it, and die, 13 And Elijah said unto her, Fear not; go and do as thon hast said : but make me thereof a little cake first, and bring it unto me, and after make for thee and for thy son 14 For thus saith the Lorp God of Israel, The barrel of meal shall not waste, neither shall the cruse of ae a the day that the Trees eth rain upon 15 And she zs nt pret mg to the sayin nd it came t NSS, that the so © pass after these e str mo , ess of the h by bees a ™ up into ss behets, and laid him thee to ° Zarephath, |* Before CHRIST repta. t Heb. giveth, NOx, a fur year. t Heb. by the hand wr ais ‘See Luke5.g, OE |

- — , Elijah is sent to meet Ahab. I. KINGS XVII. Blin - JON inet, ; Before | 20 And he cried unto the Lorv,| 8 And he answered hin th “bout fand said, O Lorp' my God, hast:| tell thy lord, Behold Ek te g0,) as “10 |thou also brought evil upon the nd he said, Whe: here hen “iy widow with whom I sojourn, by | that thouwouldest deliver heel ii slaying her son? : into the hand of Ahab, to le eran es “alse * | 21 ©And he tstretched himself up-| 10 As the Lorp thy Cod : ‘Heb ™me- on the child three times, and cried | there is no nation or Kingdom, wf unto the Lorn, and said, O Lorp ther my lord hath not sent re : al my God, I pray thee, let this child’s thee : and when they said, Hy sot t Heb. into é z ‘ hisineara |SOul come tinto him again. a aise there; he took an oath of the kingdom 22 And the Lorn heard the voice of and nation, that they found thee not. Elijah; and the soul of the childcame] 11 And now thou sayest, Go, tell into him again, and he "revived. thy lord, Behold, Elijah is here, 23 And Ilijah took the child, and} 12 And it shall Come to pass, gy brought him down out of the cham- soon as I am gone from thee, that ber into the house, and delivered ‘the Spirit of the Lorp shall canny’ ist him unto his mother: and Elijah | thee whither I know not; and so| said, See, thy son liveth. when I come and tell Ahab, and) 4081 24 S| And the woman said to Elijah, |he cannot find thee, he shall shy “Tens 2. © | Now by this I ‘know that thou ar¢ me: but I thy servant fear the Lon a man of God, and that the word of | from my youth. the Lorp in thy mouth és truth. 13 Was it not told hopes bea i 2w the prophets CHAPTER XVIIL ern ie Ta an atl "Ab, creak yee ezine Bi 4) obatia | men of the Lonp’s prophets by bringeth Ahab to Elijah, 17 Elijah, reprov- ina cave, and fed them with brea | h Hebr. 11. 35, Beale ‘porno a mga sereincelt and water? Go, tell obtaining rain, followeth Ahab io Jezreel.| 14 And now thou sayest, : 4 a about AS it came to pass after “many |thy lord, Behold, Ehjah és here: “Falke dst days, that the word of the Lorp | and he shall slay me. the Lorp " |came to Elijah in the third year, say-| 15 And Elijah said, As I stand, _ |ing, Go, shew thyself unto Ahab ; | of hosts liveth, before whom +o him * Deut. 20.12. and »T will send rain upon the earth. | I will surely shew myself un 2 And Elijah went to shew himself to day. 4 Ahab, unto Ahab. And there was a sore| 16 So Obadiah went to mee vent to famine in Samaria, and told him: and Ahab w 1 Heb, oba- 3 And Ahab called t Obadiah, | meet Elijah. ass, wher “ishoie” | PAICR teas tthe govemor of his| 17 And

it came 10 TNhab sti ’ |house. (Now Obadiah feared the| Ahab saw Elijah, that that trol" | fi | Lorp greatly : unto him, @Ar¢ thou he the 4 For it was so, when tJ ezebel cut | bleth Israel ? T have 2 off the prophets of the Lorp, that} 18 And he anne ua, and EY gs Obadiah took an hundred prophets, | troubled Israel 3, but a have {0° and hid them by fifty in a cave, and | father’s house, ‘in that ee f the fed them with bread and water.) saken the commande ed Bar _° And Ahab said unto Obadiah, Go| Lor, and thou hast fo Rime into the land, unto all fountains of'| lim. 4, and gatle we water, and unto all brooks : perad-| 19 Now therefore pant Atl, pS | venture we may find grass to save|to me all Israel unto ™ fol jee t Heb. Izebel, tHehb. thatwe cut net off the horses and mules alive, tthat|mel, and the prophe’s . prop from tte |We lose not, all the beasts, hundred and fifty, “an a whi noe 0 they divided the land between | of the groves four hun! | et them to pass throughout it : Ahab | eat at Jezebel’s table. J] the cli} en one Way by himself, an Oba-| 20 So Ahab sent unto 2 jie pro” a nd as Ohad by himself. | dren of Israel, — ‘eaent CaP ; a eediah was in the | phets together unto td Vay, behold, Elijah met him: and fie Pol ‘And Elijah came UM | jal Mi, an him, and fell on his face, and people, and said, “Hov 8! Said, Art thoy that my lord Ehijah ¢ ye between two !opinio

» | Jlis siqn Refore cHRist about 906 1 See Tosh. 24. lf 39.10,14. yer, 19. ver, 38. 1 Chron. 21. 26, { Heb. The word is good. 1 0r, answer, PPS. 115, 5, Jer. 10. 5, 10s, heard. 1 0r, leaped Upand «Ley, 19, 94, Deut. 14.1; 4 Heb. noun ed oul. bloud NON then "1Cor. 1,5, T Hed, as. couding, “ver, 96, t Hep, tion allen. "ch. 1g, 10, we |Cry taloud: for he és “Ithe is talking, or he tis to determine the true God. I KINGS XVIII. Baal’s prophets are slain. Before = ae if Lorp be God, follow him: but 3 fal ‘then follow him. ee people answered him not . 22 Then said Elijah unto the peo ple, "I, even T only, remain a prophet of the Lorn; "but Baal’s prophets are four hundred and fifty men. 23 Let them therefore give us two bullocks ; and let them choose one bullock for themselves, and cut it in pieces, and lay i on wood, and put no fire under: and I will dress the other bullock, and lay 2 on wood, and put no fire wnder: 24 And call ye on the name of your gods, and I will call on the name of the Lorp: and the God that ˚answereth by fire, let him be God. And all the people answered and said, tIt is well spoken. 25 And Elijah said unto the prophets of Baal, Choose you one bullock for yourselves, and dress #¢ first; for ye are many ; andcall on the name of your gods, but put no fire wader. 26 re they took the bullock which was given them, and they dressed it, and called on the name of Baal from morning even until noon, saying, O Baal, "hear us. But there teas Pno voice, nor any that 'answered: And they ! leaped upon the altar which was made. 27 And it came to pass at noon, that Elijah mocked them, and said, a god; either pursing, or n a Journey, or peradventure e sleepeth, and must be awaked., 28 And they cried aloud, and ‘ent themselves atter their manner with knives and lancets, till tthe blood gushed out upon them. 29 And it came to pass, when midaay was past, "and they prophesied until the time of the + offerin: P of ih seeuing sacrifice, that eas : “neither voice, nor any to an — ee oa ut reparded. noe ot And Elijah said unto all a) ad People, Come hear unto me, the me na cole came near unto in repatred the altar of the a that was broken down, ™ hun i Hijah took twelve stones ry ts to the number of the tribes 1e song of Jacob, he ig ix Word of u © Lorp came i Israel shall be thy name: saying, v nto whom the 7 ilt 32 And with the ere’ . _ an altar *in Ls een sho the 1 he made a . ; altar, as ae [ would contain two sasures OF seed. a "39 And he ‘put the wood in vee and eut the bullock in pieces, and re : him on the wood, and said, Fill our

barrels with water, and * pour 7é on the burnt sacrifice, and on the wood. 34 And he said, Do # the second time. And they did ¢ the second time. And he said, Do #¢ the third time. And they did ¢¢ the third time. 35 And the water tran round about the altar; and he filled *the trench also with water. 36 And it came to pass at the time of the offering of the evening sacrifice, that Ehjah the prophet came near, and said, Lorp >God of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel, ‘let it be known this day that thou art God in Israel, and hat I am thy Servant, and that “I have done ail these things at thy word. 37 Hear me, O Lorn, hear me, that this people may know that thou art the Lorp God, and that thou hast turned their heart back acain. 38 Then *the fire of the Lonp fell and consumed the burnt sacrifice, and the wood, and the stones, and the dust, and licked up the water a pee in the trench, 39 And when all Z rae tee koe eS said, e Lorp . . on, aan ae 2 the God; the Ig iat pea said unto them, © Prophets of Baal: Jet not one of them esca e. Andi took them: 4; d Ei; pe. An they ad Elijah brought th down to the brook Kish gs em here, 8 on, and slew 41 97 And Wr: A Get thee a cn unto Ahab, 7 sound 6 d ink ; for there 2 So drink, earth and ° 2 « WW nees, put his . 'y ume be ws nothing, rere an Mes e CHRIST about 906 x Col. 3. 17. y Lev. 1.6, 7, 8. « See Judg. 6. 20. + Heb. went. ™ ver. 32, 38. > Exod. 3. 6. ech. 8. 43. 2 Kings 19. 19. Ps, 83. 18. 4Num. 16. 28. * Lev. 9. 94. Judg. 6. 21. 1 Chron. 21. 26. 2 Chro. 7. 1. f ver. 24. ll Or, Apprehends? ‘ 82 Ki Sohtings 10. * Deut. 13. 5 © 18. 20. 7 I Or, a sound Fa noise of rain.

_ ane — ; Elijah by prayer obtaineth rain. 1. KINGS XVIII. Gog Appeareth, 4 eth to T hin * Before |seventh time, that he said, Behold,|) 9 { And he came thithos ie at Tiny cau. {there ariseth a little cloud out of the cave, and lodged there: & unto ala ~ abou! . 4 . . e3 and, behol cunt. wi |sea, like a man's hand. And he said, | the word of the ORD cam, od, ) tHev Ti, |GO up, say unto Ahab, t Prepare | and he said unto hin, What 4 =H) at on Bind. | thy chariot, and get thee down, that | thou here, Elijah? UL doest | Sw the rain stop thee not. 10 And he said, 'T have been yey 45 And it came to pass in the mean | £jealous for the Lorp God of ha rl a while, that the heaven was black | for the children of Israel ae Ny with clouds and wind, and there was | saken thy covenant, thrown don "ay a great rain. And Ahab rode, and | thine altars, and "slain thy prophets tae went to Jezreel. with the sword ; and 'I, even J only ex 46 And the hand of the Lorp was | am left; and they seek my life, tp| *Zhme jon Elijah; and he * girded up his| take it away. , tHeb. wt |loins, and ran before Ahab tto the| 11 Andhe said, Go forth, and stand thou come ta q Jered. |entrance of Jezreel. *upon the mount before the Lorp,|"!®# = And, behold, the Lorp passed by, . CHAPTER XIX. and 'a great and strong vil sit "bei arg iaiene ph aes ome se the mountains, and brake in pieces his life, he is comforted by an angel. 9 At the rocks before the Lorn; dut the Hes cual raat wnt im: seine | Lonn was notin the wind: andar 19 Elisha, taking leave of his friends, fol.|the wind an earthquake; dué the loweth Elijah. Lorp was not in the earthquake: ND Ahab told Jezebel all that | 12 And after the earthquake a fire; Elijah had done, and withal | du¢ the Lorp was not in the fire: *ch.18. 4. how he had slain all the prophets | and after the fire a stil] small voice. with the sword. 13 And it was so, when Elijah a 2 Then Jezebel sent a messenger | heard it, that ™he wrapped his oe "ar gia" |Unto Elijah, saying, So let the gods | in his mantle, and went out, am 2Kings6.1./do ¢o me, and more also, if I make | stood in the entering in of the belie sven not thy life as the life of one of them |"And, behold, there came a ~ by to morrow about this time. unto him, and said, What a 3 And when he saw dat, he arose, | thou here, Elijah ? very and went for his life, and came to] 14 °And he said, I have un sts Beer-sheba, which belongeth to Ju-| jealous for the Lory God of Vie dah, and left his servant there. because the children of Israe Jown| 4-9 But he himself went a day's | forsaken

thy covenant, thrown ets Journey into the wilderness, and came | thine altars, and slain thy Pre uy, and sat down under a juniper tree: | with the sword ; and J, 00” Jife, t “Joma |and he *requested tfor himself that | am left; and they seek my 1 jleb. fortis | he might die; and said, It is enough; | take it away. «4. nto hits now, O Lorp, take away my life; for! 15 And the Lorp said mie wild ai I am not better than my fathers. Go, return on thy way to ‘| when} _5 And as he lay and slept under a|erness of Damascus: ”4” to Juniper tree, behold, then an angel | thou ‘comest, anoint Haae’ ; ee touched him, and said unto him, | king over Syria: ¢ Nims! , Arise and eat. 16 And ogohu the son 0 over Is 6 And he looked, and, behold, there | shalt thou anoint to be ae ghaphat rs was a cake baken on the coals, and | rael: and "Elisha the son © int # cruse of water at his thead. And| of Abel-meholah shalt thou he did eat and drink, and laid him |¢o be prophet in thy r0o™ , tat ’ down again, 17 And *it shall come #0 Pe phy 7 And the angel of the Lorp came | him that escapeth the ae im that] again the second time, and touched | zacl shall Jehu slay : and f Jeb |ise im, and said, Arise and eat; because | escapeth from the sword ˚ wie = peeael %8 too great for thee. | ‘shall Elisha slay. yen thor " 4 So Exod, 34, dink ¢ ae arose, and did eat and] 18" Yet! I have left mé ale while ee ae Wwentin the strength of that | sand in Tsrael, all the kn and ever) « Hate 43: ittito “Hoe, days and forty nights | have not bowed unto Baal, ed jum reb the mount of God. mouth which hath not 1098 _ avert + Heb bolster.

enn i hab. His message to A “Bewhade XIX. Ben-hadad besiegeth Samaria. I. KINGS XI 7 Then the king of Israel called eee re 9 So he departed thence, and he land, and said, 901 omnis ae Elisha the gon of Shaphat, | all ne — a and see how this | —-~——~ ‘ami | who was plowing with twelve yoke | Mark, ged a veghief : fo lie went —~— | of oxen before him, and he with the | man see fe d for my twelfth: and Ilijah passed by him, | unto me ( feuip aiven sul d for and cast his mantle upon him. children, pie tee a ake {He hep 20 And he left the aes and a et eee he cc cada) ie ee yMatt..21 after Wlijah, and said, Let me, I : : Tike 9. 1, pray tee, kiss my father and my | people said unto him, Hearken not * mother, and zhen I will follow thee. | unto him, nor consent. ; tiie. Gore-| And he said unto him, tGo back| 9 Wherefore he said unto t) ser ta ue again:, for what have I done to thee? | sengers of Ben-hadad, Tell my lor 21 And he returned back from him, | the king, All that thou didst send and took a yoke of oxen, and slew | for to thy servant at the first I will ‘e™ |them, and “boiled their flesh with|do: but this thing I may not do. the instruments of the oxen, and| And the messengers departed, and gave unto the people, and they did | brought him word again. eat. Then he arose, and went after| 10 And Ben-hadad sent unto him, Ehjah, and ministered unto him. _| and said, "The gods do so unto me, |*° 19-2 CHAPTER XX. and more also, if the dust of Samaria sti : shall suffice for handfuls for all the ‘en-hadad, not content with Ahab’s hom- t + Heb age, besiegeth Samaria. 13 By the direc- people that tfollow me. eee 5 . e y feet. tion of a prophet, the Syrians are slain. f rel & fe 11.8. 22 ds the prophet forewarned Ahab, the = = king of Israel answered Jud. 4.10. earn : etng ae ue alleys, come an deth ? i him, Let not him that Soainst him in Aphek. 28 By the word of | oirdet, as i the prophet, and God's judgment, the ‘oe 5 h her s harness boast himself rlans are smitten again. 31 The Syrians as he that putteth it off. submitting themselves, Ahab sendeth Ben. 12 And it came to pass, when Benhadad away with a covenant. 35 The pro- ; phet, under the parable of a prisoner, ake hadad heard this tmessage, as he 1 Heb. sword. athe to judge himself, denounceth | 2Pas ‘drinking, he and the kinos in | ® ver. 16. Udgment against him, the ! vil + = _ ais : : pavilons, that he said unto his |! Or, tents. ND Ben-hadad the king of Syria Servants, |! Set athered all his host together: Yourselves in array,|\ or, Place : And the os. D+) the engines and 1

ere were thirty and two kings ahhh A ogc m array and gines with him, and horses, and chariots : 13 7 And behold h cote and he went up and besieged Sa- > » there tcame a|t Heb. ap: eslege ophet unto Ahab ki proached. maria, and warred against it. PrOF ao Xing of Israel ire a3 messengers to Ahab saying, Thus saith ae ” . » Srael into the city, and said eT ws Steat multitude 2 me pars Thus saith Benhadad. bee hail deliver it into thine |° ver. 28. 7 ny silver and thy gold is mine; | that T pa rel 3 a thou shalt know the goodiest anatty children, even] 14 And Ao, said, By wh 9 mine, . zy Ww. 2 4 And the king of Israel he said, Thus saith the sas, ee answered | b; 7 de young Princes of| t Or, sere: Provinces. Then he ore » accords ants, ine, and | shall said, Who| °“"* h ~| t Heb. bi, or, tie nds thee, saying, Th a >» thou shalt hy silver, and shy Sole and thy : ai even i ay Set vants unto “ are na "ou md ut this time, ley shall Search thing house, = Self Tne aad was 8 rin ing Me cou i t Hed. aap, | “Me houses . ang? desip. oe ing him- | ver. 11. he Pavilions E ch. 16. 9. shall Sant in t ine —— _|'" their hang : all put. i¢ d ; uw ¢ v9 1 2 — WY: | prince of ra tl aS of the prov; ~ Mees went out Se
———-

— L ee XX. 7 hey sue SUbniissingy, Swill I deliver all thi tude into thine hand know that I am the I. KINGS The Syrians are smitten. ely y 4 ae S great multi. > He Ca Before | CHRIST 901 ; —“—J” first; and Ben-hadad sent out, and they told him, saying, There are men come out of Samaria. ¢2Sam. 11.1, t Heb. that was Fallen, 900 ! Josh. 13. 4, + Heb. to the war with Terael. 4 Or, were victualled. departed from him, ”® y Not God of the valleys, therefore hin, and slew him. 18 And he said, Whether they be come out for peace, take them alive; or whether they be come out for war, take them alive. 19 So these young men of the princes of the provinces came out of the city, and the army which followed them. 20 And they slew every one his man: and the Syrians fled ; and Isruel pursued them: and Ben-hadad the king of Syria escaped on an horse with the horsemen. 21 And the king of Israel went out, and smote the horses and chariots, and slew the Syrians with a great slaughter. 22 ‘I And the prophet came to the king of Israel, and said unto him, Go, strengthen thyself, and mark, and see what thou doest: ¢for at the return of the year the king of Syria will come up against thee, 23 And the servants of the king of Syria said unto him, Their gods are gods of the hills; therefore they were stronger than we; but let us fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they. 24 And do this thing, Take the kings away, every man out of his place, and put captains in their rooms : 25 And number thee an army, like the army tthat thou hast lost, horse or horse, and chariot for chariot : and we will fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they. ‘And he hearkened unto their voice, and did go. 26 And it came to pass at the return of the year, that Ben-hadad numbered the Syrians, and went up to pha, tto fight against Israel, 27 And the children of Tsrael were numbered, and ' were all and went against : lider Be st them : them like present, and the Israel pitched before two little flocks of kids ; filled the country. and said, Thus saith the Lorp, Bet yrians. have said. Lorp is God of the hills, ht hee Lom, 3° sll 29 And they pitcheq ne against the other seven days, so 1t was, that in the seventh ds {| battle was joined: and the chili of Israel slew of the Syrians an tha dred thousand footmen in one day 30 But the rest fled to Aphek, into the city; and there a wall fell upon twenty and seven thousand of the men that were left. And Ben-hadad fled, and came into the city, "into an inner chamber. Over him, Behold now, we have heard

that the kings of the house of Ise are merciful kings : let us, I pray thee, "put sackcloth on our loins, and ropes upon our heads, and go out to the king of Israel : peradverture he will save thy life. 32 So they girded sackcloth on their loins, and put ropes on od heads, and came to the king of [srael, and said, Thy servant nd hadad saith, I pray thee, let of ny i And he said, Zs he yet alive! he my brother. = ‘ 33 Now the men did diligently serve whether any thing. woul rh from him, and did hastily cake ber and they said, Thy brother 7 hadad. “Then he said, Go ye fort him. Then Ben-hadad came om to him ; and he oes him to p into the chariot. im}, "Ba tad Ben-hadad said unto h thou shalt make eee Damascus, as my fat r sak send thee away with ; So he made a covenan and sent him away. ae 35 {f And a certain ™ sons of the prophets me the neighbour !in the word 0! nd Smite me, I pray geen , man refused to smite * oa 36 Then said he unto him) | ig ond» the art departed from me, ® slay thee. And as soo as oy nd Jion ne 31 4 And his servants said unto ' My ont V0t fro honky | Gen.5.4| att

7. KINGS XXJezebel procureth Naboth's death. Before Refore CHRIST {100 t Heb. amifing anel wom iauyp. n Sec 2 Sam. 12,1, &e. 02 Kings 10. 24. + Heb. weigh. + Heb. ke was nol. Poh, 22. 31— 37. weh. 21 4, 899 "Tam, 3,14. + Hed. he UOud} A ce thine Ahab's unscasonable lenity. 7 Lorn forbid it | Unto thee 37 Then he found another man, fe said, Smite me, I pray thee. 'And the man smote him, * so that in smiting he wounded hum. 38 So the prophet departed, and waited for the king by the way, and disguised himself with ashes upon his face. 39 And as the king passed by, he cried unto the king: and he said, Thy servant went out into the midst of the battle; and, behold, a man turned aside, and brought a man unto me, and said, Keep this man : if by any means he be missing, then ˚ghall thy life be for his life, or else thou shalt tpay a talent of silver. 40 And as thy servant was busy here and there, the was gone. And the king of Israel said unto him, So shall thy judgment be; thyself hast decided iz. 41 And he hasted, and took the ashes away from his face; and the king of Israel discerned him that he was of the prophets. 42 And he said unto him, Thus saith the Lorn, ? Because thou hast let go out of thy hand a man whom I appointed to utter destruction therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people. ce And te king of Israel 4went to 1S house heavy and displea eis peel displeased, and Wicked Ahab re. he judgment, ecause it is y ne; and T will i Money, nd Naboth Said to Ahab The me, "that | should the inher} Inheritance of my fathers 2% ae may die. >| children 'p came into his house 7 aaplensed because of the : the Jezreelite word which phones he had said, had spoken to oe the inheritance ill not give t 3 x oF ay tales. And he laid him down upon his bed, and turned away his face, and would eat no bread. 5 {But Jezebel his wife came to him, and said unto him, Why is thy spirit so sad, that thou eatest no bread ? 6 And he said unto her, Because I spake unto Naboth the Jezreelite, and said unto him, Give me thy vineyard for money; or else, if it please thee, I will give thee another vineyard for it: and he answered, I will not give thee my vineyard. 7 And Jezebel his wife said unto him, Dost thou now govern the kingdom of Israel? arise, and eat bread, and let thine heart be merry: I will give thee the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite. . 8 So she wrote letters in Ahab's name, and sealed them with his seal, and sent the letters unto the elders and to the nobles that zere in his city, dwelling with Naboth.

_9 And she wrote in the letters, saying, Proclaim a fast, and set Naboth ton high among the people : 10 And set two men, s if before him, to b (labia him Hy ear witn » Saying, Thou didst God and the king. him out, and stone him, that he|« 4 And Ahi heavy and di + Belial, ess against *blaspheme | ° ll And written in th she ad Sent unto ¢ ~°y proclaimed a fi ny Naboth on high among te si Q ng the peothere @ < 13 Ar n : Ame in two mM: Cc HRIST 899 Heb. in the top of the people. Esoil.22, 28, ev, 24.15, 16 15, Acts 6, 11. Lev. 24.14. Tsai. 58. 4, See 2 Kines 935 MES bag

— Elijah's prophecy against Ahab. I. KINGS XXI, 15 {And it came to pass, when Jezebel heard that Naboth was stoned, and was dead, that Jezebel said to Ahab, Arise, take possession of the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite, which he refused to give thee for money: for Naboth is not alive, but dead. 16 And it came to pass, when Ahab heard that Naboth was dead, that Ahab rose up to go down to the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite, to take possession of it. 17 {And the word of the Lorp came to Elijah the Tishbite, saying, 18 Arise, go down to meet Ahab king of Israel, "which isin Samaria: behold, Ae is in the vineyard of Naboth, whither he is gone down to possess it. 19 And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the Lorn, Hast thou ilied, and also taken possession? And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the Lorn, 'In the place where dogs licked the blood of Naboth shall dogs lick thy blood, even thine. 20 And Ahab said to Elijah, 'Hast thou found me, O mine enemy? And he answered, I have found thee: because 'thou hast sold thyself to worl evil in the sight of the Lonp. 21 Behold, ™I will bring evil upon thee, and will take away thy posterity, and will cut off from Ahab "him that pisseth against the wall, and chim that is shut up and left in Israel, 22 And will make thine house like the house of PJeroboam the son of Nebat, and like the house of 4Baasha the son of Ahijah, for the provocation wherewith thou hast provoked me to anger, and made Israel to gin. 23 And 'of Jezebel also spake the ORD, saying, The dogs shall eat Jezel el by the 'wall of Jezreel. 24 *Him that dieth of Ahab in the city the dogs shall eat; and him that dieth in + of the air a field shall the fowls 257 But 'there Before CHRIST 899 a) \ 5 Ps. 9. 12. ch, 13. 32. 2Chro. 22.9. i ch. 22. 38, * ch. 18.17. 1 ' Kings 17. Rom. 7.14. ™ ch. 14. 10. 2 Kings 9. 8. "1 Sam. 25, 22, ech. 14. 10. Pech, 15, 29, ach. 16, 3,11. "2 Kings 9. 36. gs U Or, diten, teh. 14.11, & 16. 4. ch. 16. 30, ae ~ ere was none like unto Bien Which did sell himself to work estes ee ecness in the sight of the Lorp. 10x, incitga, |W! oe is ezebel his wife \stirred up. ; nd he did ver abominabl; in following idols, according te: a nies : Ahal te, things *as did the Amorites whos the Lorp cast out before the a dren of Israel, chil. 27 And it came to pass, when Ahab tg heard those words, that he rent hi! ' clothes, and "put sackeloth upon his flesh, and fasted, and lay in sack. cloth, and went softly. 28 And the word of the Lorp came to Elijah the Tishbite, saying, 29 Seest thou how Ahab humbleth himself before

me? because he hum. bleth himself before me, I will not bring the evil in his days: dut ‘in his son’s days will I bring the evil upon his house. CHAPTER XXII. 1 Ahab, seduced by false prophets, according to the word of Micuiah, is slain at Ranoth. gilead, 37 The dogs lick up his blood, and ‘Ahaziah succeedeth him. 41 Jehoshaphal's good reign. 45 His acts. 50 Tehoram Sulce ceedeth him. 51 Ahaziah’s evil reign. ND they continued sa sade without war between Syvia an Tsrael. . . 2 And it came to pass n ie ii y year, that *Jehoshaphat iemgtiee aC Judah came down‘ to the ‘ng Israel. «a onto 3 And the king of Targa! said w i his servants, Know ye a iy ill i in Gilead zs ours, an bs Fant 0 and take it not out of the "king 4 a t, 7 Febosha Wilt thou go with Ramoth-gilead ? said to the king of ang peo thou art, my people as tY my horses as thy horses. unto te 5 And Jehoshaphat 84) king of Israel, Enquire, at ihe word of the Lone 6 Then the king of Jara , the prophets tegen Ke s thom hundred men, an _gilend ? Shall I go against Ramoth ol they battle, or shall I forbeat ° d shall de ’ snid, Go up for the SP the Ki liver i¢ into te , Is : b And * Jehoshap' ono Pf, a ans a prophet of the Peril sides, that we might end” aid u" 8 And the king of J Jehoshaphat, There 1 Micaiah the son of By Lot } we may enquire 0 4 prop hate him; for he doth Bort A n ae! 9 good concerning me,

recover Ramoth-gilead. e I KINGS XXU. He qoeth in disguise to the battle. Be tte | Jehoshaphat said, Let not the king cuRIST 497 vt Then the king of Israel called ror,enuck.|an officer, and said, Hasten hither Micaiah the son of Imlah. 10 And the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah sat each on his throne, having put on their tieb.foor | robes, in a tvoid place in the entrance of the gate of Samaria; and all the prophets prophesied before them. 11 And Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah made him horns of iron: and he said, Thus saith the Lorp, With these shalt thou push the Syrians, until thou have consumed them. , 12 And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go up to Ramoth-gilead, and prosper : for the Lorp shall deliver é into the king's hand. 13 And the messenger that was gone to call Micaiah spake unto him, saying, Behold now, the words of the prophets declare good unto the king with one mouth: let thy word, I pray thee, be like the word of one of them, and speak that which as good. 14 And Micaiah said, As the Lorp liveth, 'what the Lorp saith unto me, that will I speak. 15 So he came to the king. And the king said unto him, Micaiah, shall we go against Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall we forbear?" And he answered him, Go, and prosper : for the Lorp shall deliver i¢ into the hand of the king, 16 And the king said unto him oY many times shall I adjure thee rH thou tell me nothing but that w ea true in the name of the "Matto, 36 17 And he said, I saw ¢ Num, 22, 39, all Israel let them ret : : Un eve; man . ouse in peace, ry to his 18 And the kin, I not tell at he would ell thee Concerning the Prophesy no good rost of heaven throne, fand eh oshaphat, Te Israel said unto | Ir 'Is | 19 but evil? Day, $4 nd he so: yi fora the ward of feat ea there- | h: . eh ORD sitting on hig RD: "T saw| P 7 oO UW 'persuade Ahab, ae ae a A and fall at Ramoth-gilea fancies gaid on this manner, and an i that manner. ae = Aas there came forth a ae and stood before Loco an id, I will persuade him. . sy And ihe Lorp said unto him, Wherewith? And he said, I will go forth, and I will be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And he said, *Thou shalt persuade him, and prevail also: go forth, and do so. 23 'Now therefore, behold, the Lorp hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of all these thy prophets, and the Lorp hath spoken evil concerning thee. 24 But Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah went near, and smote Micaiah on thecheek,andsaid, ™ Which way went the Spirit of the Lorp from me to speak unto thee? 25 And Micaiah said, Behold, thou shalt see in

that day, when thou shalt go ‘into tan inner chamber to hide thyself, 26 And the king of Israel said, | ‘on Take Micaiah, and carry him back unto Amon the governor of the ci and to Joash ie king’s son ; ae f Israel and J shaphat the ki. and Jehoto Ramoth ies ° Judah went up ehoshaphat, iP ae Israel Said unto self, and ent, Sguise my. put thou Sar Fas the battle . Y robes. ar of Israel disor: And the jefore CHRIST 897 Hl Or, deceive. 2Thess.2.11. 1 Ezek. 14, 9. m 2Chron. 18. 23. I Or, from chamber le chamber, eb. a chamber in @ chamber, ch, 20. 30. = Num. 16, 99, Deut. 18. a0, 21, 29, 7

Ahab is slain. I. KINGS XXII. Before CHRIST 7 SS —’ F 2 Chron. 18. 31 Prov. 13. 20. t Heb. in his simplicity, 2Sam. 15.11. t Heb. joints and the breastplate. i Heb. made sick. t Heb. ascended. t Heb. bosom. t Heb. came. 4 eh. 21. 19. 7 Amos3. 15, 897 914 Began to reign alone, ver, 51. | © 2 Chron, 90, 31. the king of Israel. And they turned aside to fight against him: and Jehoshaphat "cried out. 33 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots perceived that it was not the king of Israel, that they turned back from pursuing him. 34 And a certain man drew a bow tat a venture, and smote the king of Israel between the tjoints of the harness: wherefore he said unto the driver of his chariot, Turn thine hand, and carry me out of the host; for I am twounded. 35 And the battle tincreased that day: and the king was stayed up in his chariot against the Syrians, and died at even: and the blood ran out of the wound into the tmidst of the chariot. 36 And there went a proclamation throughout the host about the going down of the sun, saying, Every man to his city, and every man to his own country. ivory house which h the cities that Me and all written in the ee - the kings of Israel 2 0 Ahab slept with his fathers; oe ‘aaa his son reigned in his 41 7 And ‘J, ehoshaphat the son of : sa began to reign over Judah in the ourth sae of Ahab king of Israel, oshaphat was thirty and five years old when he began 5 sept and five years his mother's he reigned twenty erusalem, { in J And J Chestay, name was Azubah the an. Shilhi. 43 And the walked in a of Asa his father: he eer at from it, doing that wh, ies in the eyes of the Lorn: Neverth less "the high Places were not tiles away; for the people offered and burnt incense yet in the high places 44 And * Jehoshaphat made peace with the king of Israel. 45 Now the rest of the acts of Je hoshaphat, and his might that he shewed, and how he warred, ary they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? 46 ¥ And the remnant of the sodonites, which remained im the days of his father Asa, he took out of the land. : — 47 * There was then no king in Edom: a deputy was king. (a 48 * Jehoshaphat !” made ships afl Tharshish to go to Ophir for gold: but they went not; for the ships) were broken at ‘Ezion-geber. 49 Then said Ahaziah the any Ahab unto Jehoshaphat, Let ie servants go with thy Leaner ships. But Jehoshaphat wol ei 50 {1 And ° Jehoshaphat leh ef his fathers, and was buried i tds 7 fathers in the city of Davie ® ther : and Jehoram his 50 in his stead. 51 7! Ahaziah the son © anata gan

to reign over Israe m phat the seventeenth year of J aha king of Judah, and reigne! rael. F ioht ©! “32 And’ he did evil in the 8 vay the Lorn, and ¢walke¢ ge of hi of his father, and in the “? oon mother, and in the way ae Jarre! the son of Nebat, who ae to sin: and Wa! 53 For "he served Baal. 0 ang?! an shipped him, ryan oc ot NP the Lorn God of 16M) vie, to all that his father had Ach was woh| tS ight n reigned p a f ‘Abab be- (ye —_ ats Ot, le danghtey a thls Rie in "Cen ty Bon rehM& eh I ay ah he igcto!! sh ae

Before CHRIST about 806 «2Sam. 8 2 bch. 3. 5. ¢1Sam. 5. 10. 1 Heb. The bed whither howe art Gone up, ow shalt nal come down from THE SECOND BOOK OF THE KINGS, COMMONLY CALLED, <INGS. THE FOURTH BOOK OF THE KI CHAPTER I. aus nub vebelleth. 2 Ahaziah, sending to Baal: Tei MAIS ite hederene by Elijah. 5 eee twice bringeth fire from heaven une a whom Ahaziah sent to apprehend him. He pitieth the third capiatn, and, ence raged by an angel, telleth the king of A death. 17 Jehorum succeedeth Ahaziah. HEN Moab “rebelled against Israel after the death of Ahab. 2 And Ahaziah fell down through a lattice in his upper chamber that was in Samaria, and was sick: and he sent messengers, and said unto them, Go, enquire of Baal-zebub the god of *Ekron whether I shall recover of this disease. : 3 But the angel of the Lorp said to Elijah the Tishbite, Arise, go up to meet the messengers of the king of Samaria, and say unto them, Js tt not because there is not a God in Israel, that ye go to enquire of Baal-zebub the god of Ekron ? 4 Now therefore thus saith the Lorp, t Thou shalt not come down from that bed on which thon art gone up, but shalt surely die. And Elijah departed. 5 1 And when the messengers tumed back unto him, he said unto them, Why are ye now turned back? 6 And they said unto him, There came a man up to meet us, and said unto us, Go, tun again unto the king that sent you, and say unto him, Thus saith the Lorn, Js if not ecause there is not a God in Israel. that thou sendest to ‘ zebub the thou shal bed on whieh thou ih said unto them, 'What reve of man was he which came > to meet you and U | ae You, and told you these ni Y Wswered him, He was 7 a Man, and girt with a girdle ** deather about his loins, And he “tig Klijah the ‘Tishbite, Ie il i en the king sont unto him a cin oy 8 An he went up to him: and, se q ie sat _on the top of an hill. mre spake unto him, Thou man 0: 5 the king hath said, Come down. PS 10 And Elijah answered and sai to the captain of fifty, If I de a man of God, then *let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And there came down fire from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty. ‘ 11 ae also he sent unto him another captain of fifty with his fifty. And he answered and said unto him, O man of God, thus hath the king said, Come down quickly. 12 And Elijah answered and said unto them, If I de a man of God, let fire come down trom heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And the fire of God came down from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty. 13 1 And he sent

again a captain of the third fifty with his fifty. And the third captain of fifty went up, and came and + fel] on his knees be. fore Elijah, and besought him, and said unto him, 0 man of God, I pra; thee, let my life, and the life of these fil y thy Servants, ‘he precious in thy sight, 14 Behold, there came fire down sree burnt up the two tains | © Tormer fifties wit their fifties: therefore let my fe now be precious in th 15 ae th unto Elijah, Go down wi Not afraid of hin, Aud he : im unto the king, . Come Which tho Before CHRIST about 896 en anne e Luke 9. 54. t Heb. bored. 1 Sam. 96. 91, Ps. 72. 14,

as Elijah is taken I. KINGS |, Before CHRIST 896 oS I The second year that Jeoram was Prorex, and the eighthoshaphat, ch. 3.1. "Gen. 5, 24, Kae 3 Kings 19. * See Ruth 1, 15, 16, ¢1Sam. 1. 96, ver, 4, 6, ch, 4. 3u. *1] Kings 20, a. . ver. 5, ch. 4.'1,36, &9.1, t Heb. m si9ht, or, Over @gaingt, teenth of JeAs. 17 So he died according to the word of the Lorp which Elijah had spoken. And 'Jehoram reigned in his stead in the second year of Jehoram the son of J ehoshaphat king of Judah ; because he had no son. 18 Now the rest of the acts of Ahaziah which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel ? CHAPTER I. 1 Elijah, taking his leave of Elisha, with his mantle divideth Jordan, 9 and, granting Elisha his request, is taken up by a Siery chariot into heaven. 12 Elisha, dividing Jordan with acknowledged his successor. 16 The young prophets, hardini jah, could not 19 Elisha with salt healeth the A it came to pass, when the Lord would take up Elijah into heaven by a whirlwind, that Elijah went with »Elisha from Gilgal, 2 And Elijah said unto Elisha, °Tarry here, [ pray thee; for the Lorp hath sent me to Beth-el. And Elisha said unto him, As the Lorn liveth, and 4q5 thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they went down to Beth-el, 3 And °the sons of the prophets that were at Beth-el came forth to lisha, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the Lorp will take away thy master from thy head to day ? And he said, know it; hold 4 And Elijah said unto him, EliI pray thee ; for the me to Jericho. And he said, As the Lorp liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. 0 they came to J ericho, 5 And the sons of the prophets that were at Jericho came to Elisha, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the Lono will take away thy master from thy head to day? And he answered, ea, J know its hold ye your peace, h ‘a unto him, Tarry, hath sent m; alee the Loxp they 18 And Elijah took | ae 7 _ ay Wrapped ¢ together g 7— waters, and ee and Mote . wey Were divig ther and thither, 5, that 4 ed hy. Went over on dry 3 is 97 And it came tenn rar 2 Pass, When they were gone Over, oe unto Elisha, for thee, before I be from thee, And Elisha said, [pra thee, let a double Portion of jy spirit be upon me, ’ 10 And he said, t a hard thing : nevertheless, if see me when I am taken from thee it shall be so unto thee ; but if no, it shall not be so, 11 And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, be. hold, there edlagio fa sal d F fire, and horses of fire, and parte them both asunder; and Elijah went up by a whirlwind into ree R 2 4 And

Elisha saw ‘t, and h ode » My father, my father, the chariot of Israel, and a ian thereof. And he saw him no more: ai he took hold of his oe clothes, and rent them in two pieces. sol he man 13 He took up also t Elijah that fell from him, 27° back, and stood by the Jordan ; 14 And he took the jah that fell from him, the waters, and ee ie Lorp God of Bae gare also had smitten t eee sil parted hither and thi sha went over. 15 And when the ans ie phets which were 4 phe spit saw him, they ties nd si Elijah doth rest on = owed : 9 yw came to Tape ona belo By "16 1 And they ae hold now, there be. Ss ii n hie, d ail q El t Jericho i ane ome \ hath taken him up) © tos ae ve ere opel: ° ghall 2° ile ce And when they id was ashamed, nae bis sent therefore ‘i 4 ut fous sought three ake “ie 18 And when od by , at Us mantle, and him, (for he tarried 4” © pai of the PX” be’ Thou hast asked thoy ki M, echt ily both

Defore CHRIST 896 f Ieb. catering to mtecarry. m See Exoil. 15.95. oh. 4. 4. & 8.6. John 9. 6. Scho 117, 096 TS totus 31, gg 88 16. “1 Kin, 2, 38512 _— KINGS Il. ot sha healeth wntwholesome waters. 0 whi. Moab rebelleth ag <i - 5 said unto them, Did I not say unt ‘ou, Go not? sty said pares unto Itlisha, Dehold, 1 saat. ad ‘tuation of this city is pleasant, as nay lee secth: but the ae 18 naught, and the ground arr ] 20 And he said, Bring me a é cruse, and put et n rought i to him. a viens went forth unto the spring of the waters, and ™ cast bi salt in there, and said, Thus saitl the Lorp, I have healed these waters; there shall not be from thence any more death or barren land. 22 So the waters were healed unto this day, according to the saying of Elisha which he spake. 23 {| And he went up from thence unto Beth-el: and as he was going up by the way, there came forth little chilies out of the city, and mocked him, and said unto him, Go up, thou bald head ; go up, thou bald head. 24 And he turned back, and looked onthem,and cursed them in the name of the Lorp. And there came forth two she bears out: of the wood, and sand “*ans, with the tare forty and two children of them. 25 And he went from thence to mount Carmel, and from thence he returned to Samaria, : CHAPTER III, 1 Jehoram's reign. 4 Mesha rebelleth, 6 Je. horam, with Jehoshaphat, and the king q Edom, being distressed Sor want of | water, by Elisha obtaineth twoater, and promise of vic. lory., 21 The Moabites, deceived by the colour of the water, coming to spoil, are overcome. 26 The king of Moab, by sacri icing the king of Edom’s Son, raiseth the Slege. OW *Jehoram the son of Ahab egan to reign over Israel in Samaria the eighteenth year of Jehoshaphat king of J udah, and reign- He = years. nd he wro il i i olihe tae ught evil in the sight 20RD; but not like his f and like his mother 2 oO father, away the thr, er: for he put b : father had Made, nal “that his : Sins of Jerob which made Parted not ¢ nd cam the son of Nebat, Israel to sm; he de. herefrom » ANd an 8s he cleaved unto ‘the | 9 | vhen Ahab 5 But it came to Sean vf Moab rewas dead, that anne ae Israel. belled against = ican went out 6 7 And king #e time, and numof ee ae same 9 bered all Israel. Jeho7 And he went we al in shaphat the — ab hath rebelled The king of : rte pena against me: W ttle? And he — gal = we am as thou 1 wil go up: ies my pes a pee and as 0} 7 "8 er ie ad Which way ns we go up? And he answered, The way through the wilderness of cae 9 So the king

of Israel went, an the king of Judah, and the king of Edom : and they fetched a compass of seven days' journey: and there was no water for the host, and for the cattle t that followed them. : 10 And the king of Israel said, Alas! that the Lorp hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Moab! 11 But §Jehoshaphat said, Zs there not here a prophet of the Lorp, that Wwe may enquire of the Lorp by him ? And one of the king of Israel's sery_ ants answered and said, Here is Elisha the son of Shaphat, which poured water on the hands of Elijah. 12 AndJ ehoshaphat said, The word of the Lorp is with him. So the king of Israel and J ehoshaphat and the king of Edom" went down tohim. 13 And Elisha said unto the king of Jsrael, 'What have I to do with thee? ¥ vet thee to! th thy father, and to th ge mother, And the td asad a : of Israel sai unto him, Nay: for the Lorp i And he «aj a | ae said, Thus saith th ditches," M&K® this valley fal wine Israel. aan Before CHRIST 896 ech. J. 1. £1 Kings 22.4. t+ Heb.at their Feet. See Ex.11.8 § 1Kings 22.7. Wch. 9.95. i Ezek. 14. 3, ¥ So Judg, i udg. 10 Ruth 1.15, 11 Ki 18. isn ings 18. ™I Kings 7,1, ch. aig.

i ' The Moabites defeated. Il. KINGS Ill. : | Before 17 For thus saith re es “Maa [Shall not see wind, neither sha ye lieth the mai ee see rain; yet that valley shall be naa a@son o eee side's i filled with water, that ye may drink, leth Coe ved 0%. Bh ay Ciyafl | both ye, and your cattle, and your| an hundred men with ttenty Tae i beasts. P a OW there cried Q certai 18 And this is du¢ a light thing in man of the wives of a4] ei te the sight of the Lorn: he will deliver | of the prophets unto Blish ry " the Moabites also into your hand. hy servant my husband js deat 19 And ye shall smite every fenced | and thou knowest that thy servant city, and every choice city, and shall | did fear the Lorp: and tha creditor fell every good tree, and stop alllis come »to take unto him TY tiyg Steg wells of water, and tmar every good|sons to be bondmen ‘Nt piece of land with stones. 2 And Elisha sa 20 And it came to pass in the] shall I do for th *y0°"" morning, when ‘the meat offering | h was offered, that, hehold, there came water by the way of Edom, and the country was filled with water, 21 4 And when all the Moabites heard that the kings were come up | even empty vessels; *! borrow not a te ‘elton | to fight against them, they t gathered | few. . ter, Il that were able to tput rmour,| 4 And when thou art come in,tho tHe. oie | Were able to tput on armour, : thee and winner | and upward, and stood in the border. | shalt shut the door upon atl 22 And they rose up early in the| upon thy sons, and pt a shall Morning, and the sun shone upon the | into all those cesta water, andthe Moabites saw the water | set aside that which is full, dsiut on the other side as red as blood : 5 So she went from ok i es her 23 And they said, This és blood: | the door upon tae er ist ‘ower’ |the kings are surely tslain, and| sons, who brought the vessel they have smitten ona another: now | and she poured out. when the therefore, Moab, to the spoil. 6 And it came to pass, : id wu 24 And when they came to the| vessels were full, that she sald! camp of I ; ret a ess srael, the Tsraelites rose | her son, Bring ey There jg not up and smote the Moabites, so that | And he said unto her, Zh 1 Or, they voll. oil staye smoteinie [they fled before them: but ! they |a vessel more. And the fmiting, | Went forward smit 4 them" ing the Moabites, | 7 Then she came er ee gall ti) even in their country. of God. And he said, wr ive th! 25 And they heat down the cities, | oil, and pay thy Bre an iN and on every S00d piece of land cast | and thy children, of t = day, tthe every man his Stone, and filled it:| 8 7 And tit fell on writ? 8 and they

stopped all the Wells of| Elisha passed to, me water, and felled all the good trees : | sas a great woman teal boi they the | strained him to eat t Heb. grieve. : te id unto her, What ee? tell me, what ast thou in the house? And she said, Thine handmaid hath not any thing in the house, save a pot of oil, 3 Then he said, Go, borrow thee vessels abroad of all thy neighbous,| teh untie tonly in *Kir-haraseth left stones there: d + as he pas 4’ orn xir- | Stones thereof ; howbeit the slingers | it was, that as oft 25 prend 1 haraselh, Went ° Singers /1t was, * ither to eal pant + Ysai.16.7,11, Se about it, and smote it, he turned in thith . pusber . ner 6 hl the ki q he said unto ™ thi saw that the battle .. king of Moab |_9 And sh ceive asst was too sore for | Behold now, 1 ae which ps dred With him seven hun- | an holy mam. is ew io 'ew swords, to break by us continually. enw : axe ; but they eould mea? king of Edom:] 10 Let us ma “ ray thee, on the he took hig Dray re a DEC, tick: * el him ther andles w that should h ve reigned te = fee 2 stool, avd @ cand meth to offerir 2nd offered him or a burnt-|it shall be, when 2° Uyighet Wag 2, UPD the wall. nd there| that he shall tw? ‘aay, ‘eh ag aS Breat indi ne Uae it fell on ® © ine! age D st Israel:} 11 And it Cad ne tH eae ——__| 7eturned to their isin and] came thither, 4 lay ss ee See lan, * Amos 2, 1, p ey the chamber, ant “~ SS

The Shi Refore wi t Heb. sct time. | ver. 29, | | ‘Heb, veace, t Hep, re Fain no J ne to File, ¥ Ch. 96 cHhisT © Gen. 19.10, 4. unammite’s son I. KINGS IV. raised to life by Elisha. Before 2A said to Gehazi his servBs oe yn Shunammite. And ant, Call t she stood when he had called her, she s' fore him. —— al he said unto him, Say now unto her, Behold, thou hast caveful for us with all this care ; wha is to be done for thee? wouldest gs be spoken for to the king, or to i a captain of the host? And she answ . ed, I dwell among mine own people. 14 And he said, What then is to be done for her? And Gehazi answered, Verily she hath no child, and her husband is old. 15 And he said, Call her. And when he had called her, she stood in the door. : 16 And he said, *About this tseason, according to the time of life, thou shalt embrace a son. And she said, Nay, my lord, thou man of God, ‘do not lie unto thine handmaid. 17 And the woman conceived, and bare a son at that season that Elisha had said unto her, according to the time of life. 18 And when the child was prown, it fell on a day, that he went out to his father to the reapers. 19 And he said unto his father, My head, my head. And he said to a jlad, Carry him to his mother. 20 And when he had taken hin, and brought him to his mother, he sat on her knees till noon, and then died. 21 And she went up, and laid him on the bed of the man of God, and shut the door upon him, and went out. 22 And she called unto her husband, and said, Send me, I pray thee, one of the young men, and one of the asses, ‘that T may run to the man of God, and come again. 23 And he said, Wherefore wilt thou go to him to day? it is neither new moon, nor sabbath, And she said, Tt shall be twell, 24 Then she saddled an asg and said to her servant, Drive, and go forward; tslack not thy viding fop ne, coal T bid thee. “9 So she went and came ay Man of God &tg THOU Ga he a ree to Pass, when the man ‘of ‘el toad her afar off, that he said to “Chaz his Servant, Boh, ‘8 that Shunammite: |) Bun now, T pr wv y thee, to meet Qi old, Yyorudey ‘ ae oy a with thee? is a well, with thy ae ll with the band? ts w we is well. And she answered, J¢ 73 the man 27 And when she came to thi mei hill, she caught ‘him of God to the , 5 _ : but Gehazi came near by the feet : d the man to thrust her away. An fe es of God said, Let her alone; for ; soul is tvexed within her: and the Lorp hath hid 7 from me, and hath not told me. 7 28 Then she said, Did I desire a son of my lord? "did I not say, Do not deceive me? er 29 Then he said to Gehazi, : Gird up thy loins, and

take my staff in thine hand, and go thy way: if thou meet any man, ‘salute him not; and if any salute thee, answer him not again: and'lay my staff upon the face of the child. 30 And the mother of the child said, ™As the Lorp liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And he arose, and followed her. 31 And Gehazi passed on before them, and laid the staff upon the face of the child; but there was neither voice, nor thearing. Wherefore he went again to meet him,and told him, saying, The child is "not awaked. 32 And when Elisha Was come into the house, behold, the child was dead, and laid upon his bed. 33 He °went in therefore, and shut the door upon them twain, Pand ree a the Lorn, o* And he went up. : he dll a po Baa his mouth, and his eyes pon ia eyes, and his hands u on his he : and the stretched recta ei her, and say U On the | *) Kings 17. child; and the flesh op pom the| "a: sh of ‘Acts 99. Waxed warm, the child] Aéts20. 10 Lif Vv 3) The mii in the hows Teeut ned, and walked up, "and O and tro - and Went | t Heb. once P, sand stretched hj alf . hither, ana and ‘the child 8 na Upon him once thither. : . Neezed sey n ti “| ¥ 1 Kings 17. on oe child opened his eves times Wee ov ¢ ~ a Call t ee called Gehagi and said wuNammite Ss ud, ae And when she wag Ser called 37k he said, Take wp th e > eg 3 S ‘ * et, and. b, ae ane ™, and fell at his re ‘ nd took ni hee to the ground, £1 Rings 17, 38 4 And Eh Son, and went out. | Hevrir, 35 "“Gilo: Isha came Aga? ahout Sal and sho), “san to} guy abe. here anas a, dearth iy {* ent TS res AED IN| x oh ai CHRIST 895 SS’ + Holy by his feet, Matt. 28. a Heb. bitler, 1 Sam. 1. 10. h ver. 16. i1 Kings 18. 46. ch. 9. 1. k Luke 10. 4. 1 See Exod. 7. 19. & 14. 16. ch. 2. 8, 14. Acts 19. 12. ™ ch, 2, 2, + Heb. attention. = John 11,11. over. 4. ee 6. 6. ® 1 Kings 17. 20. ings 17. eee

— | Elisha healeth the deadly pottage. II. KINGS Iy. =e Be cigen ce & cureth, Naa Before | , CHRIST | about ay a, reh. 2.3. Luke 10. 39. Acts 22. 3, ® Exod. 10.17. U Or, in his scrip, or, garment. 4 Luke 9, 13. John 6, 9. ˚ Luke 9. 17, John 6. 11, t Matt, 14, 90. & 15. 37, John 6. 13, about nance, 1 Or, victory, t Heb, before at tHeb, before. JN 2 |". great man twith the land; and the sons of the prophets were ‘sitting before him: and he said unto his servant, Set on the great pot, and seethe pottage for the sons of the prophets. 39 And one went out into the field to gather herbs, and found a wild vine, and gathered thereof wild .|gourds his lap full, and came and shred them into the pot of pottage : for they knew them not. 40 So they poured out for the men to eat. And it came to pass, as they "| were eating of the pottage, that they cried out, and said, O thou man of God, there is “death in the And they could not eat thereof, 41 But he said, Then bring meal. And *he cast it into the pot; and he said, Pour out for the people, that they may eat. And there was no tharm in the pot. 42 S| And there came a man from pot. | |"Baal-shalisha, and brought the -{man of God bread of the firstfruits, twenty loaves of barley, and full ears of corn 'in the husk thereof. And he said, Give unto the people, that they may eat. 43 And his servitor said, 4 What, should I set this before an hundred men! He said again, Give the people, that they may eat: for thus saith the Lorn, *They shall eat, and shall leave thereof. 44 So he set it before them, and they did eat, fand left thereof, according to the word of the Lorp. CHAPTER V. Naaman, : to Jordan, cureth, him. 15 He refusing Naaman's gifts grant. smitten with leprosy, onourab] * Lon hh ef ©, because by him the Y companies, ang away captive ont rael a little maid 4 . > - | prophet that is in 5. > would trecover ie ee 4 And one went in, and lord, saying, Thus and thus ‘ > S said t] maid that is of the land of Is % 5 And the king of Syria ni to, go, and I will senda letto. | the king of Israel. ed, and ‘took twith him ten talents te of silver, and six thousand Pieces ofl i gold, and ten changes of raiment, 6 And he brought the letter to the ne of Israel, pe when this letter is come unto ¢ hee, behold, I have therewith sent Naaman ny servant to thee, that thou mayest recover him of his leprosy. 7 And it came to pass, when the king of Israel had read the letter, that he rent his clothes, and said, Am I *G@od, to kill and to make alive, that this man doth send unto me to recover a man of his leprosy? wherefore consider, I pray you, and s

how he seeketh a quarrel against i 8 7 And it was 2 pera n of God had heard th a eral had rent his clothes, ies he sent to the king, saying, V vd fore hast thou rent thy ee him come now to me, and Teall knowthat there is a prophet 5 ae 9 So Naaman came with ‘tool al and with his chariot, a wish. the door of the house ° esseng?"|, 10 And Elisha sent md ovash in unto him, saying, Go a thy flesh Jordan seven times, al ; shall come again to thee, § lean. aul SI fen mae went away, and paid, come 0 thought, He will surely on the yan me, and stand, and o and ‘st! of the Lorp his God, and reco" his hand over the place, ¢ er. ee wis not !Aban 4 rivers of Damascus; the waters of Israe!: wash in them, and : and turned and went a me i. hie 13 And his ser va od My “nil spake unto ae “tT pid thee ‘i pave = ena andes es ai whet done it? how much rath" he saith to thee, Wash ™ na di 14 Then went he dow” _— S lepiog tga Dest sok a and in @ Hail yu me] ol , a i

y» - aie y b 7 7 me with lep 3. h ai V as smitten 1a . h TOS: Gi ha. 1, @ using his master’s name, II. KINGS CNAZL, b : and he| , Bere.» 7 in the house: an cuRI himsel : in « - | bestowed them in jeraqeeied: HRI i times in Jordan, ac oad Ab6y vou apatat sari oe saying of the ag is eee es Leh age ab fore about Os flesh came again like aha ‘And Elisha sai t 9 God : and ‘his flesh e: ge ape oes - ie eas ts - ante the flesh of a little child, and Be gee maar a Ghazi — ire She was clean. Bo ered en he said, Thy setvant we ie 5 9 And he returned to ee a he and all his company, and sha is maid arto Gas, Went ame, and atood before him#and he) 26 An Hahn ar peas sai "Behold, now I know that there not ae slap aaa ds) chariot to vpm.2.47. |és "no God in all the earth, but in| man : e ee eee 3.20. & Israel: now therefore, I pray thee, | meet t i dee pected win 3-4 tale blessing of thy servant. money, and to rec arm Aeies ‘Gen. 33. | take fa, bless g ce eee, 4 | 16 But he'said, «As the Lorp liv- oliveyards, eee ‘Gen 14.2% Jeth, before whom I stand, I will alaler a f wn lreceive none. And he urged him to | servants ? ‘Acts 8,16, 20. ae : 27 The leprosy therefore of Naaman witha ea. ar ici Nace Shall there | "shall cleave unto thee, and pa thy not then, I pray thee, be given to thy | seed forever. And he se out ees ee servant two mules’ burden of earth? | his presence ˚a leper aszwhite as snow. Nur, 12.10, for thy servant will henceforth offer CHAPTER VI. neither burnt offering nor sacrifice 1 Elisha, giving leave to the young prophets unto other gods, but unto the Lorn. to enlarge their dwellings, causeth tron to 18 In this thing the Lorp pardon| ‘sim. 8 He discloseth the king of Syria’s 1 counsel. 13 The oT ey, wehioh was son te thy servant, ¢hat when my master| Dothan toapprehend Elis a, is smitten wi i i i i: to Se goeth into the house of Rimmon to| 2tindness. aT Being brought into jamaria, s they are dismissed in peace. 24 The famine “78,17. | worship there, and ™he leanethonmy| in Samaria causeth women to eat their own hand, and I bow myself in the house| children. 30 The king sendeth to slay Elisha. of Rimmon: when I bow down myself ND *the sons of the Prophets| about in the house of Rimmon, the Lorn said unto Elisha, Behold Now, | *ch. 4. 38, pardon thy servant in this thing. | the place where we dwell with thee 19 Andhesaiduntohim, Goinpeace. | is too strait for us. ‘eb ate | So he departed from him ta littleway.| 2 Let us §0, we pray thee, unto feud ae 20 T But Gehazi, the servant of Jordan, and take thence every man ~~ | Blisha the

man of God, said, Behold, | a beam, and let us make us a place my master hath spared Naaman this there, where : are we may dwell. And he ynan, in not receiving at his hands / answered, Go ye. that which he br 3 And one said b ought: but, as the ORD liveth, I will rn after h: ; ela : i Be Content, I pray 1m, and | thee, an 0 With th f sag ra ie of him. e steward I will oo ies 1 So Gehazi followed after Na-| 4 Soh nt With the, aman. And when Naaman saw him neh Ad when running after hi the came to J im, he lighted down | y oa ene, Ve D { ot to meet him and) 5 But Th said, 1 Zs all well? Q the t nd he said, All ¢s well. M ae master hath sent m they eut down as one was felling a beam, roe “ fell into the Water: and | t Heb. iron, : ue cried, and saiq : ® Saying, Behold, | it was borrowed. sepasten| fon m7 cre be come to me from And the m, i "sn rere ene = of | fell it2 And se showed ky Where s ets: give them, And »} age wey thee, a talent of Silver, and in thit i 3 and atti, fd cast ie : ¢ sees of garment Therefore 8a: a os rian d Naaman said, Be content, eee take two talents, An e urged him ne it = pevont ht a, and and bound two talents of silver in two] sq T gs, With two ¢ aliges int, and laid 4, srcere | 8S; and th nd when | ~_ {he took them fe a ee, N Or, encamp~ ing.

ie The Syrians smitten with blindness. I. KINGS yy. Before | CHRIST about | 893 | t Heb. No, © Gen. 37.17. +t Heb. heavy. 1 Or, minisler, | © 2Chro. 32.7, Ps, 55, 18, Rom. 8. 31. *ch. 2,11, Ps. 84.7, & 68. 17. Zech. 1. 8. & 61-7, Gen. 19, 17, t Heb. come Ye after ine, 2 ae eae — oe thou pass not such a place ; for thither the Syrians are come down. 10 And the king of Israel sent to the place which the man of God told him and warned him of, and saved himself there, not once nor twice. 11 Therefore the heart of the king of Syria was sore troubled for this thing; and he called his servants, and said unto them, Will ye not shew me which of us is for the king of Israel? 12 And one of his servants said, *None, my lord, O king: but Elisha, the prophet that és in Israel, telleth the king of Israel the words that thou speakest in thy bedchamber, 13 9 And he said, Go and spy where he is, that I may send and fetch him, And it was told him, saying, Behold, he is in *Dothan., 14 Therefore sent he thither horses, and chariots, and a t great host: and they came by night, and compassed the city about. 15 And when the "servant of the man of God was risen early, and gone forth, behold, an host compassed the city both with horses and chariots. And his servant said unto him, Alas, my master! how shall we do 2 16 And he answered, Fear not: for “they that de with us are more than they that d¢ with them. ¥ 17 And Elisha prayed, and said, orses and chariots of fire round about Elisha, 4 said unto them, way, neither is this the city ; * follow me, and I will an whom ye geek, ut he led them to arauie i It came to pass, when th "¢ } . ee come into Samaria, that Elisha anid, “ig Open the eyes of these eae oe fey may see. And the Pened they ex, Saw ; and, behold, ie Ser ria, to Elisha, when father, shall ] smite them ? 22 And he an Not smite them: Smite 4) Swered, ®set bread and water } | to their master. 23 Andhe prepared m the land of Israel, sieged Samaria. for five pieces of silver passing by upon the not help thee, whence thee? out of the barnflo the winepress ? . . 28 And the king sal What aileth thee? And ed, This woman said thy son, that we may and we will eat my son eat him: and I ca tnext day, Give thy son, eat him: and she hath th passed by upon people looked, and, : sackcloth within up? ‘ 1 more also to me, 32 But Blisha sat in ™the elders sat wit a king sent a man {ror he said to the elders; fs ” erer this son of °a murd ete —_ he saw 4, wouldest ¢ those whom thou hast tak a with thy sword and with hy that they may eat and drin : , a 29 So ‘we boiled my a fer .) e wally 8 beholt

Elisha the son bes , stand on him this | ss houses “ye them ? em? Thou before reat provisi |for them: and when they tad aie and drunk, he sent them they went to their master bands of Syria came no m 24 7 And it came to pass after this, that Ben-hadad king of Syria gather. ed all his host, and went up, and be25 And there was a great famine in Samaria: and, behold, they besieged it, until an ass’s head was sold for fourscore pieces of. silver, and the fourth part of a cab of dove’s dang 26 And as the king of Israel vas wall, cried a woman unto him, # Help, my lord, O king. 27 And he said, 'If ter beh sh jor, Or d unto het she answer wt unto me," +m tO day; eat him to% row. 8 nd did)” to m0 tha! Ww hid her # ws A lo 31 Then he said, 9 hes phat ith hum: a ‘i y call but ere the messenge vane ye 1? path 8 Ken Captive and go away, and ~ So the ore into p Vg Al gp, . os Peat Saming in iN gy » My) No Mall} cy? Shalt] Sx Sinitg Dow: them, ! there ying, RD do out 0 yn the may Th y Watt wh th Mt em

y » eaa7—_—— © Hefore CHRIST about 892 pJob 2.9. about 892 yer. 18, 19, * ver. 17, 19, %, ch. 5.18, Mal. 3. To, 4 Lev. 13, 46, "2Sane ey 4b, Rings ty, ep, Mon 5.6, Moy. Pa oe Bilisha prophesieth sudden plenty. _ | the twit Ul. KINGS VI. The Syrian camp spoiled. take “away mine head? look, when the messenger cometh, shut the door, and hold him fast at the door: is not the sound of his master’s feet behind him 2 . 33 And while he yet talked with them, behold, the messenger came down unto him: and he said, Behold, this evil is of the Lorn; ? what should I wait for the Lorp any longer? CHAPTER VII. 1 Llisha prophesieth incredible plenty in Samaria. 3 Four lepers, venturing on the host of the Syrians, bring tidings of their flight. 12 The king, finding by spies the news to be true, spoileth the tents of the Syrians. 17 The lord, who would not believe the prophecy of plenty, having the charge of the gate, is trodden to death in the press. df ieee Elisha said, Hear ye the word of the Lorp; Thus saith the Lorn, To morrow about this time shal] a measure of fine flour be sold for a shekel, and two measures of barley for a shekel, in the gate of Samaria. 2 >Then ta lord on whose hand the king leaned answered the man of God, and said, Behold, *ifthe Lorp would make windows in heaven, might this thing be? And he said, Behold, thou shalt see é¢ with thine eyes, but shalt not eat thereof. 3 7 And there were four leprous men “at the entering in of the cate: and they said one to another, Why sit we here until we dic ? 4 If we say, We will enter into the city, then the famine is in the city, and we shall die there: and if We sit still here, we die also. Now therefore Come, and let us fall unto the host of the Syrians: if they save us alive, we shall live; and if they all us, we shall i 5 Ani ithe all but die, » there ¢ 6 For the Lord of the Syriang a made the host to | ired apa : oe of the Hittites, ate . Lxgyptians, to come upon us . ‘erefore they Sarogo and fled ight, and left their tents aay aia) a] — ir asses, . es, and thew and their horses, 4 and fled even the camp as it eas, ir life. : aed when these lepers came to the uttermost part of the camp, pa went into one tent, and did ead and drink, and carried thence silver, and old, and raiment, and went and id it; and came again, and entered into another tent, and carried thence also, and went and hid it. 9 Then they said one to another, We do not well: this day is a day of good tidings, and we hold our peace: if we tarry till the morninglight, tsome mischief will come upon us: now therefore come, that we

may go and tell the king’s houshold. 10 So they came and called unto the porter of the city: and they told them, saying, We came to the camp of the Syrians, and, behold, there was no man there, neither voice of man, but horses tied, and asses tied, and the tents as they sere, 11 And he called the porters; and theytold i¢ to the kino’s housewithin. 12 7 And the king arose in the night, and said unto his servants, I will now shew you what the Syrians have done to us. They know that webe hungry ; therefore are theygone out of the camp to hide themselves in the field, saying, When they come out of the city, we shall catch them alive, and get into the city. 13 And one of his Servants answered and said, Let some take. thee, five of the horses hm Se ee are mat tin the city, (behold, are as t i : rael that are fae ai er say, they are . titude of the I. sumed :) and i : horses; and tefore two chariot. » | host of the Sia sent after the See 8, Saye, Go and And the ) People yw, spoiled the tents oF the Sai Perl of fine flour apes she cel, and two mea: and So Was sold for Before CHRIST about 892 + Heb. we shall find punishment. t Heb. in it, Sures of bar.

Elisha’s prophecy verijied. II. KINGS VII. Before CHRIST about bu2 Sa hyver. L. ich. 6. 32. ver. 2. k ver. 1. » Ps. 105. 16, Hag. 1. 11, about 885 > ch. 5. 27, ch. 4, 35, years’ end, that the woman returned ley for a shekel, "according to the word of the Lorp. 17 % And the king appointed the lord on whose hand he leaned to have the charge of the gate: and the people trode upon him in the gate, and he died, ‘as the man of God had said, who spake when the king came down to him. 18 And it came to pass as the man of God had spoken to the king, saying, Two measures of barley for a shekel, and a measure of fine flour for a shekel, shall be to morrow about this time in the gateof Samaria: 19 And that lord answered the man of God, and said, Now, behold, if the Lorp should make windows in heaven, might sucha thing be? And “ |he said, Behold, thou shalt see it with thine eyes, but shalt not eat thereof. 20 And so it fell out unto him: for the people trode upon him in the gate, and he died. CHAPTER VIII. 1 The Shunammite, having left her country seven years, to avoid the forewarned famine, for Elisha’s miracle sake hath her land re. stored by the king. 7 Hazael, being sent with a present by Ben-hadad to Elisha at Damascus, after he had heard the prophecy, killeth his master, and succeedeth him, 1G Je. horam's wicked reign in Judah. 20 Edom and Libnah revolt. 23 Ahaziah succeedeth Jehoram. 25 Ahaziah's wicked reign. 28 He visiteth Jehoram wounded, at Jezreel. THEN spake Elisha unto the Woman, *whose son he had restored to life, saying, Arise, and go thou and thine houshold, and Sojourn wheresoever thou canst soJourn: for the Lory “hath called for a famine; and it shall also come upon the land seven years, 2 And the woman arose, and did after the saying of the man of God: and and sojouned in. the land of the she went with her houshold, istines seven years, 3 And it came to pass at the seven t of the land of the talked with *Geof the man of God, pray thee, all the And it came lisha hath done. t he woman, whoge son he had restored to life. op her house and fore the Gehazi said, My lo is the Woman, and this js ie he whom Elisha restored to i 6 And when the kin man, she told him. §o the kj pointed unto her a certain mi saying, Restore all that was hers, a all the fruits of the field since the jn that she left the land, even unti] ney 7 {And Elisha came to Damascus, and Ben-hadad the king of Syria wi sick; and it was told him, saying, The man of God is come hither, rd, O ki Ant fe, B asked the yp, go, meet the man of God, and fe. quire of the

Lorn by him, saying, Shall I recover of this disease! 9 So Hazael went to meet: hin, of every good thing of Damascus, forty ads inden and came and stood before him, and said, Thy A Ben-hadad king of Syria hath = me to thee, saying, Shall I reco his disease ¢ ae a "And Elisha said unto oe S say unto him, Thou mayest . af ly recover: howheit the lee rn shewed me that "he shall at a 11 And he settled his same tstedfastly, until he — and the man of he Wey were 12 And Hazael sai¢, : cause I know “the CV) a jound! wilt do unto the chil ty fire, and their young iwilt das! slay with the swor), ” Vs men with child. 13 And Hazael 41 ; thy servant a dogs er this great thing hat sb? g, But wih i show : | that thou shalt be vered, "The Lorn voy Oy iy, sw king ‘oi jilis i 14 So he departe’ |. .|and came to his ™ a to him, What said "jg m Jy 22° king fos) for her lang Ng fo] > Er gon] Ss 8 And the king said unto Hand, |! ‘Take a present in thine hand, and ie and took a present twith him, even; were, ot my lord? And he arn oil 01 their strong holds wilt wyilt thotha Bain é their children, 29 zi / U6 Ray) li. 18m asi foul and dipped a on his face, Hazael reigne'

cnt 2 «9Chro. ed. Began rejgnin sort will father. p2Chro. ke. aver, 26, ch. I Andso illed, Gen. 97 I Called, 108, ray dauprte ver, 1 1g, ihr, 22.3, » a _ Ahazial's wicked reign. Before sT 21. 4,4 t Heb. reignto eonh his 21.5, 19Sam. 7.13, 1 Kings 11. 4. | way a 'light, and to his children. 2Chro. 21.7. 7. ful1. 40, *2Chron, 21, 1. *2Chro, 29,1, 88, Azariah, 2Chro, 98.6, tae JehouChron, 21, 17.8 95, 93, "He2Chron, nd an ll. KINGS VIU. 16 {And in the fifth year of Joram 'aes of Ahab king of Israel, J '4 hoshaphat being then king of Judah, eJehoram the son of Jehoshaphat king of Judah thegan to reign. 17 Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned eight years in Jerusalem. 18 And Me walked in the way of the kings of Israel, as did the house of Ahab: for 'the daughter of Ahab was his wife: and he did evil in the sight of the Lorp. 19 Yet the Lorp would not destroy Judah for David his servant's sake, ras he promised him to give him al20 T In his days * Edom revolted from under the hand of Judah, tand 127. |made a king over themselves. 2 Chron. 21. 3,9, 10. 11 Kings 22. La 21 So Joram went over to Zair, and all the chariots with him: and he rose by night, and smote the Edomites which compassed him about, and the captains of the chariots: and the people fled into their tents. 22 "Yet Edom revolted from under the hand of Judah unto this day. "Then Libnah revolted at the same time. 23 And the rest of the acts of Joram, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of J udah ? 24 And J oramlept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David: and *1 Ahaziah his son reigned in his stead. 25 TIn the twelft the son of Ahab ki of Judah begin to reign and twent nh the 'daughter of Omni 13 d mri king of ]. the Ltd he walked in the wae ie louse of Ahab, and did ve i © sight of the Lor, as dig ic T he tas the sonse of A} A 7 And he went "vith J a th = a Ahab to the War a, ainst H : . fhe ase! Syria in Ramoth-, ilead. ' Hg : a Trane Wounded Joram." Lon in Jearect 7 | in witaled n Jezreel 'of tie ne ~~ _| which the Syrians h en hin, ae Siven him at zael king of Syria. the son of Jehoram went down to see 1 Elisha sendeth a you structions to anoint 4 The prophethaving prophets, and said oil in thine hand, moth-gilead : hoshaphat the son | Jehu is anointed king. 7 be Before = fought against Ha-| , 22%. 7 1 Ramah, when he foug re Aes es . —O king of Judah | Called, RaJoram the son 4 moll tgick., | ¢ ch. 9. 16. Ahabin Jezreel, because hewas'sic Spon 36. 1 R IX. Heb. CHAPTER

prophet with in- + unded. Jehu at Ramoth-gilead. done his ep ee bei ade king by the solaers, hilieth Joram tn the field of Naboth. 27 Ahaziah is slain at Gur, and buried at Jerusalem. 30 Proud Jezebel is thrown down out of a window, and eaten by dogs. bus ND Elisha the prophet called Pi siae A one of *the children of the|*},8™s** unto him, > Gird | Pgh. 429. up thy loins, and take this box of Sand go to Ra-|*%- 8-2 2. 2 And when thou comest thither, look out there Jehu the son of Jeof Nimshi, and go in, and make him arise up from among “his brethren, and carry him |? vr 5 0. to an tinner chamber ; + Heb, cham. 3 Then *take the box of oil, and a Panber. pour i¢ on his head, and say, Thus |e” saith the Lorp, I have anointed thee king over Israel. Then open the door, and flee, and tarry not. 4 So the young man, even the young man the prophet, went to Ramoth-gilead 5 And when he ¢: captains of the h, and he said, I thee, O captain. Unto which of all To thee, 0 6 And saith the Lo anointed thee kj of the I, 7 And thou shalt s ab thy Master, that I thebloodof m ORD, even over Isra, el > ‘Thus Israel, I have the People 1 Kin, Ig mss 19. 2Chro. 99.7, mite the house of £1 Kings in 4&1 15" 41 Kings Wwe '1Sam_95, 59° * Deut. 39, 36,

| Jehu is proclaimed hing. Il. KINGS tx, ii Reforr |in the portion of J ezreel, and there | is like the dy Cet Hil ‘ CHRIST driy ti guy | Shall be none to bury ker. And he | of Nimshi; for leas Teh thy soy) > “—~— | opened the door, and fled. 21 And Joram sai ee: "furious, | 114 Then Jebu came forth to the] And his chariot ws : Make Teady,| i ses of oe ce : a one said} And‘ Joram Ikinw's Pla ae Teady, im unto lim, Js all well? wherefore | ziah J¢ ‘d anand Abas , Is wherefore ziah king of J udah went nd Ah i “yer 29.26, | came °this mad fellow to thee?| in his chario Acts 26, 24 And he said unto them, Ye know against Jehu. and the man, and his communication. portion of Naboth tl 12 And they said, Z¢ is false ; tell] 22 And it came is us now. And he said, Thus and} ram saw Jehu. then ie a thus spake he to me, saying, Thus | peace, Jehu? ” And he ae saith the Lonp, I have anointed | W hat peace 's0 lon, : the whee thee king over Israel. doms of thy mother Teetduaine 13 Then they hasted, and ? took witcherafts are so many ? = every man his garment, and put ¢} 23 And Joram tnmed his hands under him on the top of the stairs, | and fled, and said to Ahaziah, Thoe sand blew with trumpets, saying, | is treachery, O Ahaziah, Jehu tis king, ; 24 And Jehu tdrew a bow with is|ilt! ie So Jehu the son of Jehosha-| full strength, and smote Jehown| phat the son of Nimshi conspired | between his arms, and the anov against J oram. (Now Joram had | went out at his heart, and he tsunk|"" kept Ramoth-gilead, he and all Is- | down in his chariot. aaa because of Hazael king of Syria. | 25 Then said Jehu to Bidkar lis 1 Heb. Jeo. Ey But ‘king ‘Joram was return- captain, Take up, and cast him in ait Soe ed to be healed in Jezreel of the | the portion of the field of Naboth Wounds which the Syrians thad|/the Jezreclite: for remember how given him, when he fought with | that, when I and thou rode tose", 4 t Heb. 2et no Hazael Jing of Syria.) And J ehn | ther after Ahab his father, ‘the ee csoaper go, said, If it be your minds, then *let | laid this burden upon him ; ; none go forth nor escape out of the| 26 Surely’ I have seen yes city to go to tell it in J ezreel. the thlood ‘of Naboth, and the ef rah 16 So Jehu rode “s a chariot, and | of his sons, saith ta oe al ia : oram i ill requi in this “Pri eh.825 |?And Ahaziah fae i ceria ie =a ant ‘therefore take be Joram, cast him into the plat i rox d i apenas on | according to the i 2 : ihe kang , 4nd he spied the | 27 1 But when Aha y the le aot Jehu as heeame, asst of Judah saw this, he fled by bp acompany. And Joram said, | way of the garden nat

ail an and send to meet | Jehu followed after him, jot A i 2 Ane tet him say, Ts i peace? | Smite him also in the chanee Gu yi" one on horseback | hey did so at the going ps jie Hee? a » Thus saith | which is by Ibleam, there, i peace? And Jehu | to *Megiddo, and died ed bi ast thou to do with] 28 And his servants eared bu lee behind me. And|a chariot to Jerusalem, ith | a nm told, saying, The| him in his sepulchre on +e Jor hed > to them, but he| thers in the city of Davart mn. 29 And in the alte P Matt. 21.7, t Heb. reigneth. terday ee yn t a second on | ram the son of _ is me | a came reip' 1 es and said, 'Thus saith the age ie Aad when Jehu wit ast thou ty da answered, What Jezreel, Jezebel heard ee tr thee behin dl tie. Peace? - turn she 'painted her rs pag iw 'A { © watchm, head, an tere? eal |'y ro Ing, oe 'He : ips, nach. aor aa even unto fac ane " ne said" Hod me = again: and th el driving ae . as master! _—~ - =

ne °5 seventy sons put to death. Jezebel is eaten by dogs. a e wore | 32 And he lifted up his face to ie omRIST | window, and said, Who 2s a y te side? who? And there are oul —— |to him two or three Teunuc S. ‘rian 33 And he said, Throw her down. So they threw her down: and some of her blood was sprinkled on the Th. KINGS IX. Ahab — Before that thou shalt bid us; we will not) ¢garst make any king : es that which| ~ 84 ° : yes. aw oa a a letter the 7 cond time to them, saying, If ye . +Heb. forme. tmine, and if ye will hearken A my voice, take ye the ee - ‘ : wall, and on the horses: and he|men your aca rie time. ode her under foot. me to Jezree ye being seventy rae when he was come in, he | Now the king mh fF eang ‘amen of did eat and drink, and said, ead er as . oe Pee ip now this cursed woman, and bury city, iS henthnlok i :: for *she 4 ing’ ter. | 7 Andit came to pass, when the le +1 Xing 1, i rf ice ie ah but | ter came to them, that they took the they found no more of her than the | king’s sons, and *slew ae skull, and the feet, and the palms of | sons, and put their heads in baskets, her hands. and sent him them to Jezreel.36 Wherefore they came again, and| 8 { And there came a messenger, told him. And he said, This is the}and told him, saying, They have | word of the Lorp, which he spake| brought the heads of the king’s hana! thy his servant Elijah the Tishbite, sons. And he said, Lay ye them ‘nel. saying, *In the portion of Jezreel|in two heaps at the entering in of shall dogs eat the flesh of Jezebel: | the gate until the morning. 37 And the carcase of Jezebel shall] 9 And it came to pass in the be as dung upon the face of the field morning, that he went out, and in the portion of Jezreel ; so that they | stood, and said to all the people, shall not say, This és Jezebel. Ye be righteous : behold, ®I conCHAPTER x bbe against my master, and slew 1 Tehu, by his letters, causeth seventy of A- num: but who aids: these § : hab's children to be beheaded. 8 He excuseth 10 Know now that there shall *fall the fact by the Prophecy of Elijah. 12 At! unto the earth nothing of the word r 6 sayeth two and fort: S } of Ahazial’s brethren. 15 He taketh Jere of the Lorp, which the Lorp spake toucerning the house of Ahab : for m’s sins. 32 Fazael the Lorp hath done that which he Sppresseth Israel. 34 Jehoahaz suecéedeth | Spake thy his Servant Elijah a1 Rings 21 ll nas pao sii ND Ahab bh So Jehu slew all that remained | ¢ Heb.’sy the ad seventy sons j ; y Samaria. And Jehu ike let. alee ao of Ahab in Jezreel, hand gj ters, and sent to Samaria, unto ‘ :

great men, and hig 3 ‘ a 0 ‘the 'kinsfolks : sea ; to aa J ie to a elders, and | left ines no sis. Priests, until he}! ora oe F m™m rought w 9 6 aninae i children, saying, “P Abab’s| 12 | Ana si 2 Now as soon as thi is lett to you, seein er cometh : § your master’s go; 19 ° aring ouse in the wa; t Heb. p are with you, and thep up| 23 “Jehu tmet with 'Y, ofebe house you chariots and h see, we, With | of Ahaziah ki the brethren Binding kin, : e city also, and — a fenced! Who arg ane of Judah, and said, |« ch Poo, ; a 2Chro. 29, g, ook even out the best and © are the brethren of ARs t Heb gine: meetest of your master’ ane {and we go down tt : et him on his father’s aie and | dren of the king aes the chil-| + Heb. to me ight for Your master's ho. One, and | the queen, © children of| Pemeenge. 4 But ¢ ‘afrai — pate: gly afraid, And th lore him: how, at ma «1 Kings 21. a1, © Ps, 81, 10, bch. 9, 14, 24, ©1Sam, 3. 19. Servan . 7 a As Yants, and will do ali pic i honadab Reb founa 27 > and he tga) ~ “9 to meet ®1Chro, 3°55" uted him, and Said t Heb. dless_ a.

Jehu by subtilty slayeth Il. KING a SX. Before CHRIST oe Sa » Ezra 10.19. 11Kings19.10. . 9. 8, 2 Chro. 22.8. 11K ings21.21, ™ 1] Kings 16. 31, 32. "1 Kings22.6. t Heb. Sanctify. o1 Kings 16, 32. f1-Or, 60 full, that they stood mouth to mouth. P 1 Kinge £0, 39. mouth, _ oo to him, Is thine heart right, as my heart 7s with thy heart? And Jehonadab answered, It is. If it be, "give me thine hand. And he gave him his hand; and he took him up to him into the chariot. 16 And he said, Come with me, and see my ‘zeal for the Lorp. So they made him ride in his chariot. 17 And when he came to Samaria, ‘he slew all that remained unto Ahab in Samaria, till he had destroyed him, according to the saying of the Lorn, ‘which he spake to Elijah. 18 4 And Jehu gathered all the people together, and said unto them, ™Ahab served Baal a little; but Jehu shall serve him much. 19 Now therefore call unto me all the "prophets of Baal, all his servants, and all his priests; let none be want. ing: for I have a great sacrifice to do to Baal; whosoever shall be wantin, he shall not live. But Jehu did i¢in subtilty, to the intent that he might destroy the worshippers of Baal. 20 And Jehu said, tProclaim a solemn assembly for Baal, And they proclaimed i¢: 21 AndJehu sent through all Israel: and all the worshippers of Baal ¢: so that there was not a, man left came not. °house of B was "full from one end to another. 22 And he said over thevestry, for all the wors he brought th 23 And Jehu went, and Jehonadab the son of Rechab, into the house of orshippers that there Servants ippers of ’ ame, that And they came into the aal; and the house of Baal ¢ lor the life of | 95 And it came te offeri that Jel ring the guard ap eats | Said to the and slay the ms, Go in m; | i And th ae Come forth. e dead, she ares they smote them with tthe edge al he ed royal. , |and eight years. of the Sword; and the .captains cast, tt, and y + And yy the city of the house of 26 And they broup es T4images out ‘of the | the hong and burned them, “of Baa 27 And they brake do of Baal, and and made j d the gua, them out of Israel. 29 I Howbeit from the sins of Je roboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin, Jehu departed not from after them, to «wit, ‘the golden calves that were in Beth-el, and that)” were in Dan. 30 And the Lorp said unto Jehu, Because thou hast done well in executing that which és vight in mie eyes, and hast done unto the house of Ahab according to all that wa in mine heart, ‘thy children of the} « fourth generation shall sit on the throne of Israel. tt 31 But Jehu ttook no heed to walk , rael in the

law of the Lorp God of Js with all his heart: for he dep: are vhie not from "the sins of Jeroboam, W made Israel to sin. neg 32 T In those days the Loo tto cut Israel short: = ; smotethem in all the a 33 From Jordan cle as land of Gilead, the Gadi ssiest Reubenites, and the pea Aroer, which is by aed "even ¥ Gilead and a. ar 34 Now the rest of the This nig and all that he did, anda ook ' are they not written iin gs 0 Isnt the chronicles of the « is father 35 And Jehu slept with a y Arnot n the 7. ma ra. d. and they buried him? an hisses 5 ae } pe Jehoahaz his sonr oe Jehu a 36 And tthe time thal as over Israel in Samar? Oi gt! CH APTER 2 nee fiat ; dd by Fee ine SO : Jeon ihatiahts massacre a oan i ‘rom At in the hous? iataily ts hid siv years in" he ving ah | hoiada, giving ord et ah hiss KN on sen geen liah is slain. worship of God. ght forth the . Ita dranght. ' f Jsraes) the} igi a jab or F 0

> Joash is Before cHRist ities ee J 2Chron. 22. 11, sFehoshaat i) On Iehoash. 878 ©2Chron, 23, 1, &e, | #1 Chron, 9, 25. | Or, from breaking up. 10r, on ties, tHe, hands, "2Chro, 23,9, Ney, MoUidey crowned king. I], KINGS XI. Athaliah is slain. Refore 2 But 'Jchosheba, the Loan king Joram, sister of mage stole 'Joash the son of Ahazia n, ar eae him from among the = a him im and his nurse, oe from Athaliah, so that he yen with her hid in oe house of the Lonp six years. oe Athaliah did reign over the land 4 And ‘the seventh year Jehoiac a sent and fetched the rulers over hundreds, with the captains and the guard, and brought them to him into the house of the Lorp, and made a covenant with them, and took an oath of them in the house of the Lorn, and shewed them the king’s son. . 5 And he commanded them, saying, This is the thing that ye shall do ; A third part of you that enter in “on the sabbath shall even be keepers of the watch of the king’s house ; 6 And a third part shall be at the gate of Sur; and a third part at the gate behind the guard: so shall ye keep the watch of the house, 'that it be not broken down, 7 And two 'tparts of all you that go forth on the sabbath, even the shall keep the watch of the house of the Lorp about the king. 8 And ye shall compass the king round about, every man with his Weapons in his hand: and he that cometh within the ranges, let him be slain: and be ye with the king as he goeth out and as he cometh in. 9 ˚And the captains ov. dreds did a, Jehoiada the priest cor r i ains over hun. dreds did the priest give king David's » that were j temple of the Lorn. eng © guard stood, ‘pons in his h Ing, from the right teorco to the left comer ple, alon, , the tect 9 by the altar and every man and, round brought forth the th y | king also and the people. & x inted im king, and anoun Hed perenne ae tsa, od save ‘ihaliah’ heard 13 9¢And when seen of the the noise of the guar eople into people, she came to the peop the temple of the Lets : Se 1 when she look ed, : 14 And ho pillar, as the the king stood by "a p aad fhe ee ee cd athe trumpeters by the king, ai arte eg pone her i mpets: and eng cried, Treason, Treason. 15 But Jehoiada the priest ee manded the captains of the hundreds, the officers of the host, and said unto them, Have her forth without the | ranges: and him that followeth her kill with the sword. For the priest | had said, Let her not be slain in the house of the Lorp. 16 And they laid hands on her; and) she went by the way by the which | the horses came into’ the king’s house: and there was she slain. 17

{'And Jehoiada made a cove-| nant between the Lorp and the king and the people, that they should be the Lorp’s people; ‘between the 18 And all the people of the land went into the 'house of Baal, and brake it down ; his altars and his images ™brake they in pieces thoroughly, and slew M of Baal before the al house of the Lorp, 19 And hundreds, guard, and the king’s house. And 4 t pee of the kings, 20 And all the peo rejoiced, and the ae - ra re and they slew Athali sword beside th i Ss house 21° even years old. e Ing stat Maziah Succeedsih han toas Jehoash | egan to reign. CHRIST 878 + Heb. set : theking tive. 1 1$am.10. 24. «2 Chron. 23. 12, &e. heh. 23. 3. 2 Chron. 34. 3l. i 2 Chron. 93, 16. k 2 Sam. 5, 3, Veh. 10. 96, ™ Deut. 12. 3, 2 Chron, 19, 17. " 2Chron. 99, 18, &e, t Heb. offices, . 4 f) by hi rants. 4.

ee as ———— ~~ Joash git eth order for Il. KINGS XM. Before CHRIST u78 *2Chro, 24.1. b] Kings 15. 14. & 22. 43, eh. 14. 4, ch. 22. 4, nesses. «Exod. 30.13, t Heb. the ¢ Exod. 35. 5. 1Chro, 29.9, 856 t Heb. in the dwentieth year and third year. ie the seventh year of Jehu “Je. hoash began to reign; and forty years reigned he in Jerusalem. And his mother’s name 2was Zibiah of Beer-sheba. 2 And Jehoash did that which, was right in the sight of the Lorp all his days wherein Jehoiada the priest instructed him. 3 But >the high places were not|+ taken away: the people still sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places. 4] And Jehoash said to the priests, ˚All the money of the "dedicated things that is brought into the house of the Lorp, even “the money of every one that passeth the account, tthe money that every man is set at, and all the money that t¢cometh into any man’s heart to bring into the house of the Lorn, 5 Let the priests take it to them, every man of his acquaintance: and let them repair the breaches of the house, wheresoever any breach shall be found. 6 But it was so, that tin the three and twentieth year of king Jehoash € 2Chro. 24. 5, 6 2Chro, 24, 6, h 2Chron. 24, 8, &e. + Heb. threshold. Or, seerelar: + Heb. bouna up. ‘the priests had not repaired the breaches of the house. ®Then king Jehoash called for Jehoiada the priest, and the other priests, and said unto them, Why repair ye not the breaches of the house? now therefore receive no more money of your acquaintance, but deliver ; t for the br hes of the house, 7 aoe 8 And the priests consented to reCelve no more money of the people, Neither to repair the breaches of the house, and set it be Mgnt side as one eg Ouse of the Lorp that kept the tdoor the Money tha the house of the Lo re it was 80, at there was i chest, that the ae imae cine gh priest cam RD. when they saw .| with his fathers ch pis 8°” — the "Pair 4 the work, that had: "ae tay the house of the me esi ‘laid it out to h builders, tha of the Lorn, 12 And to Masons, stone, and to buy revel stone to repair th ve he breaches of house of the Lono, and for all he house to Tepair the ¢ twrought "PON the hors IS, and heyy timber and I was laid out for the it 18 Howbeit ‘there were not mais for the house of the Lorp bors gf| * silver, snuffers, basons, trumpets, any vessels of gold, or vessels of silver, of the money that was brought into the house of the Lorp: 14 But they gave that to the work men, and repaired therewith the house of the Lorp. 15 Moreover ‘they reckoned not} With the men, into whose hand a

delivered the money to be pares on workmen: for they dealt fai fully. id 16 'The trespass money and sit into the money was not brought into 1), house of the Lonp: "it was ay Then "Hazael king iy He went up, and fought non and took it: and panne face to go up to Jeru of Judah 18 And Jehoash ng ngs that Ptook all the bla a a Jehoshaphat, ane ee Abaca his fathers, et hs bi dah, had dedicated, 277 5 gl et3 © 0 qed the rest of the is the) 9 v" Joash, and all age an the cb not written in the Pe a dah! wil! i f the kings o © © aro oe ohis re l sev ; mn om ae in down to Silla. fl and he died; and "6 city vid: and *Amaz! in his stead. ers of | set his} 3 tlhe fi iSite Ale

d death. rade s an Blisha's sickness 19 XIII. : Before ——— II. KINGS ; ich was evil RIST Hazael oppressath cis 11 And ee departed onal Il. A ight of th ; CHAPTER XI in the sig} Before I the sins of J eroboam the ouRIST de Israel sin ib Tehoahaz's wicked reign: 3 Jehoahaz, opAt 1 Jeh 1, cked reign. Je Ip Bi SS Lazael, is reliever I + from a p C1 is relieved by prayer. | 10' 1 ; 1 azael, is reliet a eel Neb : pressed OY oatteth him. 1 ) His wicked reign. | gon of Ne at, who ma i 4. 15. . 14 Blisha walked therein. _ | neh. I 7 vorshonss pe ree actors eye the rest of the ac i See ver. 14, My Oe tane, 20 The Moabites invad-| 12 ; e did, and *i 21 9, & 0 alaha's bones raise up a dead ash, and 'all that h > ch.14.9, &c. ing a * k ~ i ght against |"5 Chron. 25. man, 22 Hazael dying, Joash getteth thr Bee ierenaili ip foug o victories over Ben-hadad. 17, &e. i i Judah, are they ieth year} Amaziah king of sera ¢ tthe three and twentieth year a De a oe tee 'nei I': Joash the son of Ahaziah king a Wanda oS ef lsrael? os tintvea |e Sudah Jehoahaz a ae sey an a ae ee fa rel er Israel in $ -| 1: arenes eae eter years. |thers; and Jeroboam sat up sh was buried in i ich us il|throne: and Joash was seers fe ale nd fol Samaria with the kings of Israel. ie 'air a : I ee re ae i { Now Elisha was fallen sick of] "439 ed after. . roboam ' : i ! eee hid sails Israel to sin; | his epee wher es cae pees Fo ted ot therefrom. Joash t e king of 8 ne abot 5 Tana athe anger of the Lorp| unto him, and wept over oe es «suet. [was kindled against Israel, and he|and said, O my father, my sa ae delivered them into the hand of|!the chariot of Israel, and the horse'ch 0.12 /bHfazael king of Syria, and into the | men thereof, . : iadae Bavhada the son of Ha-| 15 And Elisha said unto him, Take zael, all their days. bow and arrows. And he took unto about 4 And Jehoahaz °besought the| him bow and arrows. . meth Lorp, and the Lorp tyeadkened un-| 16 And he said to the king of Israel, ae 'Bed.37 /to him: for "he saw the oppression tPut thine hand upon the bow. And "in hang' jof Israel, because the king of Syria| he put his hand upon it: and Elisha| viz. oppressed them. ' *Seever.25, put his hands upon the king's hands, chitssa, | © (CAnd the Lorp gave Israel a] 17 And he said, Open the window saviour, so that they went out from eastward. And he opened it. Then under the hand of the Syrians: and Elisha said, Shoot. And he shot. the children of Israel divelt. in their t Hen 5 And he said, The arrow of the ierday ort | tents, tas beforetime. Lorp's deliverance, and the arrow "eddy. | § Nevertheless they departed not h of deliverance

from from the sins of the house of J ero-| shalt smite the Syri Syria: for thou boam, who made Israel sin, but till thou h: ans in ™ Aphek, mi Kings 20. iia ave consumed then. wake' —|t walked therein : fand there tye. 18 And he said Kc '1 ings16. | mained the grove also in Samari ok dh aay see + eel e ae Bre a amaria.) | And he took them, ave of the people to Jehoahaz but fifty horsemen, and ten cha , And he said 1h,| © unto the king of Israel, Smite upon I the ground. 'i nots, and ten thousand : And he Smote thrice, footmen; for the king of Syria } il rena tA Nac Mos 1, 3. seatroyed them, Fand Tad Beth them as a ae ee poeleden a ee ee by threshing. ave smitten five ae 'hou shouldest hoahaz oa xe ee af Je adst thou smitten 'Sy ae then nigh os a that he did, and his | ha t consumed it: Ya till thoy gd f the invade re m the | thou shalt. smite Syria ier Dow |* ver. 35. aj of Israel ? of the kings 20 TAn Elisha ed. thtice 9 And Jehoah; : ' t Ve ah thers ; and they buried him ol Loabites mvaded the lk: sf and a; 18 Son reigned 21 And it . be ies — \ HC At ca Pass, as th and seventh year meee day, that, 1 they udah began "J e hoahaz to rei n| 9g a, and reigned |, gst Maria: and | a, | 2 his stead *, 'eons | 10 Tn the thirt th f th hij i ie ' Joash king of sO. Yo —~_|Stteen years t Heb. wens down,

PR Ge Il. KINGS XIII. Tehoash, pole Before CHRIST about 838 —. LY ech. 8 12. Peh. 14. 27. « Exod. 2. 24, ˚F Exod. 32.13. t Heb. face. about 830) t Heb. tetrerned and look, 839 * ch. 13, 10, 2Chro, 25.1, "ch. 12. 3. ch, 12, 99, * Deut. 24.16. Boek, 18. 4, F28p is poam.6, 13, 22 {But ˚Hazael king of Syria oppressed Israel all the days of Jehoahaz. . 23 P And the Lorp was gracious unto them, and had compassion on them, and ‘had respect unto them, "because of his covenant with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, and would not destroy them, neither cast he them from his + presence as yet. 24 So Hazael king of Syria died ; and Ben-hadad his son reigned in his stead. 25 And Jehoash the son of Jehoahaz ttook again out of the hand of Ben-hadad the son of Hazael the cities, which he had taken out of the hand of Jehoahaz his father by war. *Three times did Joash beat him, and recovered the cities of Israel. CHAPTER XIy. 1 Amaziah's good reign. 5 His justice on the murderers of his father. 7 His victory over Edom. 8 Amaziah, provoking Jehoash, is overcome and spoiled. 15 Jeroboam succeedeth Jehoush, 17 Amaziah slain by a conspiracy. 21 Agariah succeedeth him. 23 Jeroboum's wicked reign, 28 Zachariah stccecdeth him, N “the second year of Joash son of Jehoahaz king of Israel reigned »Amaziah the son of Joash ling of Judah. 2 He was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and reigned twenty and nine years in J erusalem, And his mother’s Name was Jehoaddan of Jerusalem. ; as ae o re ted which was right m the sight of the Lorp i David his fath Pl None all things as Joash his father di il Hee, ms father did. the high places, 5 TAnd it came to Pass, a8 soon as the kingdom was confirmed in his hand, that he slewhis servants “which ad slain the king his father, children of the murderia Not : accordin unto that Haar : written in the Baok of the OSes, wherein the Lorpcom > Saying, ˚The fat Not be Put to death for ri children, ‘i ? But the .| the fathers. ie © put to death for > but ev Put to death foy his @ man shall be Tork, — © slew of sin, 8 {? Then A of Jehu, king 9 And Jeh non sent to Lebanon, say to my son to hurt, that th thou, and Ju 14 And he hostages, and of Judah, are of Israel ? 16 And Jeh boam his son ziah, are they of the chronic ˚ d i — [Atal ten thousand . si ine ea sedah ? lah by war, "and call it Joktheel unto th to Jehoash, the son of Jehoa} is let us look one another in th sent to Amaziah king of J udah, sy. Rae ing, *The thistle that was in Lela. by a wild beast that was in Lebanon, and trode down the thistle. 10 Thou hast indeedsmitten Edom, and

™thine heart hath lifted thee up: ju glory of this, and tarry tat home: for|® why shouldest thou meddle to #y| 1, 11 But Amaziah would not hear} | Therefore Jehoash king of Israel went up; and he and Amaziah king of Judah looked one another in the oa face at" Beth-shemesh, which belom| ‘ssi th to Judah. sale “2 at Judah twas put to HF worse before Israel ; and they every man to their tents. 13 And J te Pe Amaziah king of Judah |_| Jehoash the son of Ahaziah, at nl | shemesh,andcame to Jer brake down the wall of J by “the gate of Mphraim [ee nee aie, four hundred eu ‘eld and|" silver, and all the i it found in the house of t see o18e,# the treasures of the lang pa PN e ac! 15 {Now the rest ° ahismith Jehoash which he di age iah : andhowhefought with "nin book of the chronicies thers, and was burie with the kings of 17 {*And Amazial atte ash king of J udah n death of Jehoash 67 yrs. pA king of Israel ere of 18 And the rest of t ten 19 ‘ tJ cs Jeu ulled the ame of] this day. Q Miaziah sent mosson rs) gers] “LOaNaz soy |S of Israel, Saying, Come | tt e y : JD the face, if oash the king of Isr the ‘cedar that was in ying, Grive thy daughter wife: and there passed Abe ou shouldest fall, evea|inses dah with thee? | anil of Tsrael took hh, the som 0 rusalem; : rusalemst0™ 38 | & pthe col) fret oe "el took all the af wert h pnd} Lon), and returne' bs d, an they not 7 the wang? 7" , with ze in Jer) . a yt Tarael ‘his se, nn the 5% y th? | oash slep reign lived jeo0™ ele

| Before CHRIST about 825 —lCGS t2Chron. 25. 2 w Josh. 10, 31. 810 rch. 15. 3 2Chro, 26.1, he ts called. Uzziah. rch. 16. 6. 2Chro. 26. 2. 825 Now he beginsto reign alone. *Num. 13.21, & 34, 8, * Deut. 3. 17, ‘Jonah 1. 1, Matt. 12, 39, 40, called doh. 1. 4, * Deut, 32, 30. Toh 13, 5 28am. 8. ¢. 17a™: 8.6, ofings ll. *Chron. 8.9, “After an in. orgeoum ch. 1 784 a, » Judah. zariah’s good reign over Jeroboam’s bad reign over Isracl. JI. KINGS XIV. Azarial’s g Jer ; 19 Now tthey made a conspiracy against him in Jerusalem: and he fled to Lachish; but they sent after him to Lachish, and slew him there. 20 And they brought him on horses: and he was buried at J: erusalem with his fathers in the city of David. 21 4 And all the people of Judah took *Azariah, which was sixteen years old, and made him king instead of his father Amaziah. 22 He built YElath, and restored it to Judah, after that the king slept with his fathers. 23 “I In the fifteenth year of Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah Jeroboam the son of Joash king of Israel began to reign in Samaria, and reigned forty and one years. 24 And he did ‘that swhich was evil in the sight of the Lorp: he departed not from all the sins of Ji eroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel tosin. 25 Te restored the coast of Israel * from the entering of Hamath unto “the sea of the plain, according to the word of the Lor God of Israel, which he spake by the hand of his servant »Jonah, the son of Amittai, the prophet, which 2as of *Gath-hepher. 26 For the Lorp “saw the affliction of Israel, that it was very bitter : for “there was not any shut up, nor any eft, nor any helper for Israel. 27 ‘And the Lorp said not that he would blot out the name of Israel Tom under heaven : them by the hand of Jeroboam the son of Joash. 28 41 Now the rest of the roboam, and all th might, how he w recovered Dama; Swhich belonged are they not written in th nd Jeroboam sle th and "Zachariah h his stead, ept with his fa_ le kings of Israel ; 1S Son reigned in CHAPTER XV, 1 Alzariahs Jood rej i gn. 5 Ee dying a leno, otham Stucceedeth. & Zachariah. the ree Shallann cretion, reigning ill, ix slain by a 7 A 3 Shallum, reigning a month, ig ay He y | Tenuhem. 1 "nahem strengthen. nag oy Pul. 21 Pekahiah succeedeth Pokalrg ; lain by Pekuh, Ppressed by Tiglath-pileser fain by Fshea 32 Jol hams ont PF al "GS suecvedeth him, . ua but he saved | fath N the twenty and seventh bel bes I Jeroboam king of seat at >Azariah son of Amaziah king . to reign. : Sieteon beac old was he weg he began to reign, and he reigned Ard and fifty years in

Jerusalem. An : his mother’s name was Jecholiah o salem. ' fe he did that which was right in the sight of the Lorn, according to all that his father Amaziah had done ; 4˚Save that thehigh places were not removed: the people sacrificed and burnt incense still on the high places. 5 i And the Lorp “smote the king, so that he was a leper unto the day of his death, and ¢dwelt in a several house. And Jotham the kine’s son was over the house, judging the people of the land. 6 And the rest of the acts of Azariah, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kines of Judah ? 7 So Azariah slept with his fathers ; and ‘they buried him with his fathers in the city of David: and Jotham iS son reigned in his stead. 8 I Inthe thirty and eighth year of Azariah king of Judah did Zachariah the son of J eroboam reion over Israel in Samaria six months. _9 And he did that which was evil m the sight of the athers had done : from the si Nebat, who made the people, and slew him, d in his stead. nd the rest of the and reione Before CHRIST about 810 This is the 27th year of Jeroboam’s partnership in the kingdom with his father, who made him, consort at his going to the Syyian wars. It is the sixteenth year of Jeroboam’s monarchy. ach’ 14. 21, 2 Chron. 26. 1, 3, 4. 5 Called Usziah, ver. 13, 30, &e. & 6. 765 4 2 Chron. 26. 19—21, Lev. 13, 46. about 8 £ 2,Chron. 26. 2s about 773 There having been an inerregnum. for Teyeass: 772 5 As prophesied, Amos 7, 9. : acts of Za_ apo behold, they are written in 2€ book of the chroni Kings of Israel, eee ah ile = This was the Word of ¢ which he Spake unto J ehu ,_.Y Son shall sit on Stael unto the f, nd i he Lory 14 Fo, Vent up fro Gadi amare, d came to » And smote Shallum the son ch. 10, 30. about 472 ' Matt. 1, 8,9, called Ozias, and ver. ], lcariah, t Heb. a month af daus, 7 “1 Rings 14, iia

The reigns of Menahem, Pekahiah, Il. KINGS Xv. Pekah, Before CHRIST 1] Kings 4. 24. lof Jabesh in Samaria, and slew him, m ch. 8. 12. 772 771 21 Chro. 5.26. Isai. 9. 1. Nos. 8. 9. 9 ch. 14. 5, t Heb. caused to come forth. 761 759 and reigned in his stead. 15 And the rest of the acts of Shallum, and his conspiracy which he made, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel. 16 {Then Menahem smote !Tiphsah, and all that were therein, and the cSasts thereof from Tirzah: because they opened not ¢o him, therefore he smote i¢; avd all ™the women therein that were with child he ripped up. 17 In the nme and thirtieth year of Azariah king of Judah began Menahem the son of Gadi to reign over Israel, and reigned ten years in Samaria. 18 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lorn: he departed not all his days from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin. 19 And ™ Pul the king of Assyria came against theland: and Menahem gave Pula thousand talents of silver, that his hand might be with him to ˚ confirm the kingdom in his hand. 20 And Menahem texacted the money of Israel, even of all the mighty men of wealth, of each man fifty shekels of silver, to give to the king of Assyria. So the king of Assyria turned back, and stayed not there in the land. 21 4 And the rest of the acts of Menahem, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel ? 22 And Menahem slept with his fathers; and Pekahiah his son rei gned in his stead. 23 I In the fiftieth year of Azariah king of Judah Pekahiah the son of Menahem began to reign over Israel they are written in the book «any chronicles of the kings ja the 27 “In the two and fiftieth ol Azariah king of Judah ?Pekah ie son of Remaliah began to rej tie Israel in Samaria, and reigned ‘ienty years. . ) 28 And he did that which was oyi) in the sight of the Lorn: he depart. ed not from the sins of Jeroboam the! son of Nebat, who made Israel ty sin. 29 In the days of Pekah king of Israel 4came Tiglath-pileser king of ty beth-maachah, and Janoab, and Kedesh, and Hazor, and Gilead, and Galilee, all the land of Naphtali, and carried them captive to Assyria. 30 And Hoshea the son of Hlah made a conspiracy against Pekah the son of Remaliah, and smote him, and slew him, and ‘reigned in his stead, tin the twentieth year of Jotham the Pe 31 And the rest of the acts of kah, and all that he did, behold, they are written in chronicles of the kings 32 4% In the second year 0 the son of Remaliah kang © began "Jotham the son 0

king of Judah to reign. 33 Five and twenty yeas” 1h, he when he began to rei iat reigned sixteen years 10 Tepushd And his on Gee was hter of Zadok. ‘ht ar aon he did that es: : 4 ‘| i ioht of the LoRD* i, panies to all that his father jah had done. : yore 3 17 Howbeit the high place ol not removed: the peor a and burned incense stil © her 8 places. *He built the hig Israel. of : Pelah 7 old was in Samaria, and reigned two years. _ 24 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lorp: he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin. 25 But Pekah the son of Remaliah, a captain of his, conspired against him, and smote him in Samaria, in the palace of the king’s house, with Argob and Arieh, and with him fifty men of the Gileadites : and he killed him, and reigned in hig room. 26 And the rest of the acts of Pekahiah, and all that he did, bebald: 3 house of the Lor». 56 Now the rest ag i Jotham, and all that of they not written 1 the h chronicles of the kings von? 37 In those wae A eet he 2 eer Soria, and bPekab th of Remaliah. ; wit 88 And Jotham slep. 7 bis thers, and was burie in the city of David Ahaz his son reign +. far ys ers ath a SS, Chingy, Ist Assyria, and took * jon, and Abel") son of Uzziah. ’ in the book of the} ‘i f Israel| the big : OF et, J = Bc » and Vth ~~ Bin My hy ~ iy Ly 1 | 41

Tefore CHRIST about 742 > Lev, 18. 21, 's 106. 37, 3B. ¢ Deut. 12.31, Toh. 14. 22. t Heb. Rtotn, Tiyan, nea pit. re “ge io, a gycbron. ae [ rhe wicked reign of Ahaz. *2Chro. 28.1, &e. 2Chro. 28. 3, P "| cense in the hi , 'Tiglath-pileser kin =o Jing, I am thy serv: Il. KINGS XVI. He spoileth the temple. CHAPTER XVI. | Ahaz’s wicked reign. 5 Ahaz, assailed by Rezin and Pekah, hireth Tiglath-pileser against them. 10 Ahaz, sending @ pattern of an altar from Damascus to Urijah, diverteth the brasen altar to his own devotion. 17 We spoileth the temple. 19 Hezekiah succeedeth him. N the seventeenth year of Pekah the son of Remaliah *Ahaz the son of Jotham king of Judah began to reign. 2 Twenty years old was Ahaz when hebegan to reign, andreigned sixteen iced and burnt inigh places, and 4on the ls, and under every green tree. 5 %˚Then R Pekah son of Remaliah king of Israel came up to Jerusalem to war: and they besieged Ahaz, but could not overcome him, 6 At that time Rezin king of Syria ‘recovered Elath to Syria, and drave he Jews from tElath: and the Sy_ rans came to Elath, and dwelt there unto this day. 7 So Ahaz sent m Come up, and save me hand silver and found in the house tt for a Assyria, . ‘Damascus, Carried the people Rezin. priest the fashion of the ate, and the pattern of it, accordng to all the workmanship thereof, And Urijah the priest built an ezin king of Syria and |b r according to all that king Ahaz pa sent from Damascus: so Urijah the priest made it against king Ahaz came from Damascus. 12 And when the king was come from Damascus, the king saw the altar: and ‘the king approached to the altar, and offered thereon. ; 13 And he burnt his burnt offermg and his meat offering, and poured his drink offering, and sprinkled theblood of this peace offerings, upon the altar. Before CHRIST 740 —_—’ k 2 Chron. 26. 16, 19. t+ Heb. which were his. 12Chron. 4.1. 14 And he brought also 'the brasen altar, which was before the Lorp, from the forefront of the house, from between the altar and the house of the Lorp, and put it on the north side of the altar. 15 And king Ahaz commanded Unijah the priest, saying, Upon the great altar burn ™the Morning burntoffering, and the evening meatoffering, and the king’s burnt sacriS meat offering, with the 16 Thus did Urij cording to all that king Ah manded. Ahaz cut off othe 739 borders of the bases, and removed | "2s¢'"P- 22 the laver from off them; and toolkk | ˚27Sanes 7down Pthe sea, from off the brasen | * 1 Kings 7. oxen that ae i as were under it, and put it >| "pon a

pavement of stones. 18 And the and the king’s Borate thane, Rowse, of the kings 20 And haz slept with i and ‘was buried : oe in ezekiah as As his avid : S$ Son reigned in brea ese) So king of e ” Samaria, bein ea Mxrture ; ig ™ Exod. 29. 39, 40, 41. Biles for the sabbath 726 a 5 Chron. 28.

Te ees Samaria is taken, and Il. KINGS XVII, Israel carried
ig, = — MLO eqyyss Before N the twelfth year of Ahaz king the
prophets, and by all ˚4] 0 MO ea, cuy | & of Judah began *Hoshea
the son | saying, Turn se Sane the Seers, = a | of Elah to reign in
Samaria over Is- | ways, and keep my dotinitaty “| " (erregnum, |
rael nine years. . _ | and my statutes, according rae a chet ® | 2 And
he did that which was evil| the law which T commanded - ne in the
sight of the Lorp, but not | fathers, and which I sent to ob a as the
kings of Israel that were be- | my servants the prophets, JOU by fore
him. 14N otwithstanding they would no bch. 18. 9. 3 4 Against him
came up ?Shalma- | hear, but “hardened their necks, like sdnune
neser king of Assyria; and Hoshea | to the neck of their fathers, that
did! "" tev 7e | became his servant, and tgayve him | not believe in
the Lorp their Ged, | 1 Un mines, |' Presents. 15 And they rejected
his statutes), 4 And the king of Assyria found |*and his covenant
that he made with "™2: conspiracy in Hoshea: for he had sent | their
fathers, and his testimonies) messengers to So king of Egypt, and |
which he testified against them; and brought no present to the king
of| they followed ‘vanity, and ‘became 'i# Assyria, as he had done
year by year: | vain, and went after the heathen that) t.1, 725
therefore the king of Assyria shut | were round about them,
concerning|'s!st him up, and bound him in'prison. | whom the Lorp
had charged then, 5 1 Then ‘the king of Assyria came | that they
should "not do like them.|'x up throughout all the land, and went |
16 And they left all the commantup to Samaria, and besieged it
three | ments of the Lorp their God, and Bite! years. Xmade them
molten images, ¢vél inet tiie as 6 4 ˚In the ninth year of THoshea |
two calves, Yand made a ian a Hos, 13, 16, the king of Assyria took
Samaria, | worshipped all the host of heave ian * Lev. 26.22, and
‘carried Israel away into As-|*and served Baal. + acuaunl| a8 Deut,
98.35, |Syria, ‘and placed them in Halah| 17 And they caused their
mein te %. ˚˚? land in Habor dy the river of Gozan, | their daughters
to pass bean one! eo > |and in the cities of the Medes. fire, and
used divination ms st 7 For so it was, that the children of |
chantments, and *sold agen | Israel had sinned against the Lorn | do
evil in the sight of the | their God, which had brought them | to
provoke him to ange? vas Very up out of the land of Egypt, from|
18 Therefore the LorD ved then under ! Phar if ry with Israel, and
remov er the hand of Pharaoh king of | angry with ig ane was none

ue : 2 <ch. 18. 9. Egypt, and had feared other god t of his sight: ae ; gods, | out of his sight: ; BS, Deut. 18%, 8 And walked in the statutes of |@but the tribe of Judah onl e col 7 ch.16.3. |the heathen, whom the Lorp cast | 19 Also *Judah kept 7˚ reir Goll out from before the children of Is- | mandments of the Lor? of Jerael rael, and of the kings of Israel, which | but walked in the statutes they had made. which they made. 9 And the children of Israel did] 20 And the Lorp secretly ¢hose things that were not|sced of Israel, and a!) the ha" rejecte right against the Lorp their God, | and ‘delivered them awe st them) — and they built them high places in | of spoilers, until he ha AN um* ‘all their cities, "from the tower of | out of his sight. el from the ane es the watchmen to the fenced city. 21 For the rent Isray hey © 33," | 10! And they set them up timages | house of David; "of Nebat eur Isai, 57. 5. XK ops ‘ . t Heb. ia a “groves lin every high hill, and| Jeroboam the son ˚rsrael wee 1) x = * eo as te every green tree : and Jeroboam drave “S"ae the Deut. 16.21. And there they burnt incense in | lowing the Loxrp, 4” Mic. 5. 14. ‘peut. 12, 2, | all the high pl 7 i yg sin. valk ch. places, as did -|sin a great sin f 1 164 then whom the Lous sapegert 22 For the children of ore whicl! fefore them; and wrought wicked | ed in all the sins of Jereler nom) ™ Exod. 20.3,| 7 gs to provoke the Lonp to anger: | he did; they departed ox oved Jey is Laat 2 For they served idols ™whereof| 23 Until the Lore rem d paid bY pe nice 7a, | the Lonp had said unto them, "Yc | out of his sight, 'as he eri Deut. 5.7, 8. » Deut. 4.49, bere ou do this thing. all his servants the proper hel! 1 Ble, by ne ee et the Lorp testified against | was Israel carried away © ‘e dat . [act and against Judah, *by all] own land to Assyria unt?

os Nefore CHRIST about 678 ver, 94, Rrrad. 9, 21 ‘Lev. 19, 91, Deut. 13, 31. *yKings 1, Served their II. at the beginnin of their dwelling there, that they feared not the Lorn: therefore the Lorp sent lions among them, which slew some of them. 26 Wherefore th ey spake to the king of Assyria, saying, The nations which thou hast removed, and placed in the cities of Samaria, know not the manner of the God of the land : therefore he hath sent lions among them, and, beho ld, they slay them, because they know not the manner of the God of the land. 27 Then the kin manded, saying, C; of the priests who: thence ; and let there, and let h manner of the of Assyria comarry thither one m. ye brought from them go and dwell im teach them the God of the land, 28 Then one of the priests whom they had carried away from Samaria came and dwelt in Beth-el, andtaught them how they should fear the Lorn. 29 Howbeit everynation made gods of their own, and put them in the houses of the high places which the Samaritans had made, every nation In their cities wherei in they dwelt. 30 And the men of ˚ Babylon made Suceoth-benoth, and the men of Cuth made Nergal, and the mnen of Hamath made Ashima, 31 »And the Avites made Nibhaz and Tartak, and the Sepharvites ir children in fire to AAnammelech, the aim, and west igh places, for them in the igh places. ared the Lorp, and vir Own gods, after the manner of the nations "whom they “arried away from thence. 34 Unto this former houses of the hi 33 *They te Manners : they fear not the do they er their ordinances, ORD, neither _|Statutes, oy aft te KINGS XVH. day they do atter the | ¢ after thoir|a of the Samaritans. or after the law and sense per which the Lorp commanded t a children of Jacob, twhom he name srael ; er ‘With whom the Lorp had made a covenant, and charged them, saying, "Ye shall not fear other gods, nor *bow yourselves to them, nor | serve them, nor sacrifice to them : 36 But the Lorp, who brought you up out of the land of Egypt with great power and ‘a stretched out arm, “him shall ye fear, and him shall ye worship, ‘and to him shall ye do sacrifice. : 37 And the statutes, and the ordinances, and the law, and the commandment, which he wrote for you, “ye shall observe to do for evermore; and ye shall not fear other gods. 38 And the covenant that I have made with you »ye shall not forget; neither shall ye fear other gods. 39 But the Lorp your God ye shall fear; and he shall deliver you out of the hand of all your enemies. 40 Howbeit they did not hearken, but they did

after their former manner. 41 ˚So these nations feared the ORD, and served their graven images, both their children, and their children's children: as did their fathers, so do they unto this day. CHAPTER XVII. 4 He de. h. Y Samaria is carSe gs Semnacherié acifie y i 17 Rab-shakeh, sent ty Se acherté ue 2 and by blasphemous per. the people to revolt, stroyeth sal five years old was J *gan to reign; and h Telgned twenty and ning Years a S mother', > fy See r unto those days the chilBefore CHRIST about 678 a t Gen. 32. 28. & 35. 10. 1 Kings 11. 31. u Judg. 6. 10. = Exod. 20. 5. y Exod. 6. 6 + Deut. 10. 20. = Deut. 5. 32. > Deut. 4. 23. © ver. 32, 33. about 726 *2Chron. ag, Ezekias, Matt. 1.'9, «| >2Chron. 29. 1, Abijah: . | ˚2Chro_31. 1, t Heb. sta. tues. aNumb. 2} aX

Hezekiah’s good reign. Il. KINGS XVIII. Sennache Before CHRIST about 726 —>—_— That is, 4 Teh. 23. 25. Josh. 23. 8. + Heb. from after him. about 7 11 Sam. 18. 5, 14. Ps. 60. 12. k ch. 16. 7. 11 Chro, 4. 41. Isai. 14. 29. + Heb. Azzah. = ch. 17. 9. = ch. 17. 3. about 723 about 721 ech. 17. 6. P ch. 17. 6. a1 Chro. 5.26. rch. 17. 7. Dan. 9.6, 10. 713 * 2Chro. 32. 1, &e, Isai. 36. 1, &e. + Heb. Sanherib. t ch, 16. 8. 6 Deut. 10. 20. h2Chro. 15. 2. dren of Israel did burn incense to it: and he called it 'Nebushtan. Israel ; ‘so that after him was none like him among all the kings of Judah, nor any that were before him. 6 For he &clave to the Lorn, and departed not tfrom following him, but kept his commandments, which the Lorn commanded Moses. 7 And the Lorn "waswith him; and he ‘prospered whithersoever he went forth: and he “rebelled against the cing of Assyria, and served him not. 8 'He smote the Philistines, even unto tGaza, and the borders thereof, ™from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city. 9 ‘| And "it came to pass in the fourth year of king Hezekiah, which was the seventh year of Hoshea son of Elah king of Israel, that Shalmaneser king of Assyria came up against Samaria, and besieged it. 10 And at the end of three years they took it: even in the sixth year of Hezekiah, that is ˚the ninth year of Hoshea king of Israel, Samaria was taken, 11 ? And the king of Assyria did carry away Israel unto Assyria, and put them 4in Halah and in Habor by the river of Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes: 12 *Because they obeyed not the voice of the Lorn their God, but transgressed his covenant, and all that Moses the servant of the Lorp commanded, and would not hear them, nor do them. 13 4 Now ‘in the fourteenth year of king Hezekiah did tSennacherib king of Assyria come up against all oi fenced cities of Judah, and took em. 5 He “trusted in the Lorp God of temple of the Lonp, and pillars which Hezekiah 1: dah had overlaid, — King 7 Ji the king of Assyria. Save tit ty 17 4 And the king of Assyria sy keh from Lachish to king Herckigh with a tgreat host against Jeng. lem. And they went Up and came ty Jerusalem. And when they were come up, they came and stood by the conduit of the upper pool, "which i in the highway of the fuller’s field, 18 And when they had called to the king, there came out to then Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, which was over the houshold, and Shebna Asaph the recorder. . 19 And Rab-shakeh said untothen, Speak ye now to Hezekiah, Thus saith the great king, the ling of Assyria, * What

confidence this wherein thou trustest ? tvain words,) 'Z have counsel strength for the war. dost thou trust, that against me? 31 ¥ Now, behold, thou 'tme upon the staff of this bruised a which ! ° even upon Egypt, om his band lean, it will go into bis e aad pierce it: so 7s Pharaoh ie Egypt unto all that trust 0 von 22 But if ye say unto mca vot tht in the Lorp our Go0e: a he, “whose high places | altars Hezeki etl a and hath said to Judal wofose salem, Ye shall worship a“ altar in Jerusalem - see, Bi 23 Now therefore, 1 prog of Ae "pledges to my lord ie > iw syria, and I wi ee to the kin chish sayin turn from ae test on me will of Assyria appointed unto talents of gold. s gave him all the was found in the house of the treasures of Hezekiah cut Jrom the doors of the it? against this land, a Hilkiah, and § unto Rab-shakeh, d horses, ee at to set riders upon F awa) 34 How then wilt thou the face of one ert f my master’s servay feat on Egypt for chat! x n? F re I now come up ve d est Lorp against this pla be The Lorp 82! ry Moade, From tig) . Tartan and Rabsaris and Raby | the 'scribe, and Joah the son of]!?, vg but!” 20 Thou 'sayest, (but they ve | Now on whom ' thou rebellest) fir hou + trustest) 1 Jy), {Hay “ey 1 tl 36 Then said Ejialom

Refore cURIST about 710 eS { Heb. the water of their feet. *2 Chron. 32. 1s, Lr, ch deceiy. “ch. 19, 19, iehton, 22. Asai, iL 2.10, “ch 19 19 . ch, ded? a, "Dan 3 1s, -/to a land lik Rab-shakeh’s blasphemous speech. 11. KINGS XVIII. thee, to thy servants in the Syrian language ; for we understand 7: and talk not with us in the Jews’ language in the ears of the people that are on the wall. 27 But Rab-shakeh said unto them, Hath my master sent me to thy master, and to thee, to speak these words? hath he not sent me to the men which sit on the wall, that they may eat their own dung, and drink ttheir own piss with you? 28 Then Rab-shakeh stood and cried with a loud voice in the Jews’ language, and spake, saying, Hear the word of the great king, the king of Assyria : 29 Thus saith the king, * Let not Hezekiah deceive you: for he shall not be able to deliver you out of his hand : 30 Neither let Hezekiah make you trust in the Lorn, saying, The Lorp will surely deliver us, and this cit: shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria. 31 Hearken not to Hezekiah : for thus saith the king of Assyria, 'tMake an agreement with me b 4 present, and come out to me, and then eat ye every man of his own “i, |Yine, and every one of his fig tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his 'cistem : 32 Until I come and take you away e your own land, a land of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards, a land of oil olive and of honey, that ye may live, and not die: and hearken not unto Hezekiah, when he "persuadeth you, Saying, The Lorn will deliver us. 33 *Hath any of the gods of the nations delivered at of the hand of the king of Assyria ? 4°“Whereare the gods of Hamath, and of Arpad? where are the gods ha ten Hena, and *Ivah? Ve the i i ei hea pence Samaria out of 35 Who are th Bods of the cy among all the f countries, that have devered their country out of mine land, ‘that the Lorn should deliver t of mine hand 2 Hezekiah sendeth to Isaiah. y |phemy: for the chil all his land out | T 37 Then came Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, which 2as over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah the son of Asaph the recorder, to Hezekiah %with theiz clothes rent, and told him the words of Rab-shakeh. CHAPTER XIX. | 1 Hezekiah mourning sendeth to Isaiah to pray for them. 6 Isaiah comforteth them. 8 Sennacherib, going to encounter Tirhakah, sendeth a blasphemous letter to Hezekiah. 14 Hezekiah’s prayer. 20 Jemiah’s prophedy, of the pride and destruction of Sennacherib. and the good of Zion. 35 An angel slayeth the Assyrians. 36

Sennacherib is slain at Nineveh by his own sons. ND *it came to pass, when king Hezekiah heard it, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of the Lorp. 2 And he sent Eliakim, which was Before CHRIST about 710 8 Isai. 33. 7. * Isai. 37.1, &e. over the houshold, and Shebna the scribe, and the elders of the priests, y|covered with sackcloth, to ® Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz. 3 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hezekiah, This day is a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and ! blas} dren are come to the birth, and there is not strength to bring forth. 4 °It may be the Lorp thy Go will hear ‘all the words ae shakeh, whom the king of Assyria his master hath sent to reproach e came to Isaigh. 6 T£And Isaiah said unto them Thus shall ye Say to your master. hus saith the Lorn, Be not afraid of the words which thou hast heard ants of the king shall will cause him to in his own land. Rab-shakeh ret kin oO own land fall by th € sword urned, and Ssyma warrin he had heard > Luke 3. 4, called Esaias. Q Or, provocation. ©2Sam.16,12. ch, 18. 35. ¢ Ps. 50. 21. | Heb. ound © Isai. 37. 6, wa” 37 6, & ch. 18.17, * yor. 35, 36, Jer. 51. 1,

Teaial’s prope saiah’s Prophecy o Nt Before CHRIST 710 —_— J ch. 18, 5, m ch. 18. 33. » Ezek. 27, 23. och. 18. 34. P Isai. 37. 14, &e. alSam. 4 4. Pe 80. 1. . ings 18. 39. Isai. 44. 6. Jer. 10, 10, UI, 12. , 12. = Ps, 31. 2. t2 Chron. 6. 40. u ver. 4. t Heb. given. = Ps. 115, 4, Jer. 10. 3. y Ps. 83, 10. * Tani. 37. ee 37. 21, = Ps. 65, 2. > Lam. 2,13, sent messengers again unto Hezekiah, saying, 10 Thus shall ye speak to Hezekiah king of Judah, saying, Let not thy God 4in whom thou trustest deceive thee, saying, Jerusalem shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria. 11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all lands, by destroying them utterly : and shalt thou be delivered # 12 ™Have the gods of the nations delivered them which my fathers have destroyed; as Gozan, and Haran, and Rezeph, and the children of "Eden which were in Thelasar ? 13 ° Where is the king of Hamath, and the king of Arpad, and the king of the city of Sepharvaim, of Hena, and Ivah é 14 4? And Hezekiah received the letter of the hand of the messengers, and read it: and Hezekiah went up into the house of the Lorn, and spread it before the Lorn. 15 And Hezekiah prayed beforethe Lorp, and said, O Lorp God of Israel, 4which dwellest between the cherubims, "thou art the God, even thou alone, of allthe kingdoms of the earth; thou hast made heayen and earth. 16 Lorn, *bow down thine ear, and hear: topen, Lorp, thine eyes, and see: and hear the words of Sennacherib, "which hath sent him to reproach the living God. 17 Of a truth, Lorn, the kings of Assyria have destroyed the nations and their lands, 18 And have tcast their gods into the fire: for they were no gods, but *the work of men’s hands, wood and stone: therefore they have destroyed them. 19 Now therefore, O Lonrp our God, I beseech thee, save thou us out of his hand, Ythat all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou art the Lorp God, even thou only. 20 {1 Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent to Hezekiah, sayi : the Lorp God of a thou hast " scorn; the dau ter of) Chath shaken ve ie 22 Whom hast Bz . . Ne mountains, to the sides of Lebanoi, and will cut down tthe tall codg. trees thereof, and the choice fir trees thereof: and I will enter into the lodgings of his borders, and into ‘the forest of his Carmel. 24. T have digged and drunk strange waters, and with the sole of my feet have I dried up all the rivers af "besieged places. Q5 1 times that I have forme have I brought it to pass, shouldest be to lay ties inéo

ruinous heaps. 26 Therefore ners in! : tof small power, they were® 1 and confounded ; they were 8" grass of the field, and as herb, as ithe grass om : tops, and as corn blaste Y Ip. awl ie But x know thy soon thy going out, and ae and thy rage against ae 28 Because thy rage 28 ae thy tumult is come up a 5 therefore !I will put nl) nose, and my bri oh I will turn thee oe ‘ by which thou Pa 8 sigh a thee, Ye shall e@ things as grow of ne the second year ©. eth of the same; 2” an sow ye, and rea} fruits the t; he hows, before! m caped a apain take 10° bear Fit upward. ca 31 For out 0 Jer forth a remnant, 0 cape out of mount h hosts § t. ; daughter of 7 the Lonp of He ot despised thee, and laughed th det of on herefore thus sal mg wat iF habitants were] dismaye| « Bh the gree ve house-|"" Ih, Uy, net ast thou not heard long ago|'i . ka how ®1 have done it, and of ancietl) fr dit? now) tr bh : that *thow ie waste fenced cr) if fiwat

| (ie An angel slayeth the Assyrians. Il. KINGS XIX. Hezekiah's sickness and recovery. Nefore CHRIST 70 —o uch. 29, 6. 11 Kings 1. 13,18. 2, Isai. 97. 36. *Gen. 10. 11, 709 "2 Chron. 39, al ¥ yen 7, tHeb, Ara. rat 1 Ezra, 9, "tt *2.Chron. 32, | concerning the king of Assyria, He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with shield, nor cast a bank against it, 33 By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and shall not come into this city, saith the Lorn. 34 For 'I will defend this city, to save it, for mine own sake, and "for |my servant David's sake. 35 TAnd *it came to pass that night, that the angel of the Lonp went out, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians an hundred fourscore | and five thousand : and when they arose early in the morning, behold, | they tere all dead corpses. | 86 So Sennacherib king of Assyria 'departed, and went and returned, |and dwelt at Nineveh. 37 And it came to pass, as he was Worshipping in the house of Nisroch his god, that "Adrammelech and arezer his soris:*smote him with the sword: and they escaped into the land of t Armenia, And } Esarhaddon his son reigned in his stead. I of foretelleth the Babylo~ 20° Manasseh su 4 cceedeth N "those days was Hezekiah sick -. And the prophet Amoz came to him, her now | Th : — how how I have "walked before thee in truth and with a perfect ning @ done thag which is rememof the L, » and tell Hozekiah People, Thus Saith of David thy fa. : seen 'thy. bs ae rayer, L have cars behold will heal , | of Ahaz, thee : on the third day thou shalt go up unto the house of the Lorp. Before CHRIST 713 6 And I will add unto thy days} —~— fifteen years; and I will deliver thee and is city out of the hand of the king of Assyria; and #1 will defend this city for mine own sake, and for my servant David's sake. 7 And "Isaiah said, Take a Tump of figs. And they took and laid it on the boil, and he recovered. 8 § And Hezekiah said unto Isaiah, "What shall be the sign that the Lorp will heal me, and that I shall g0 up into the house of the Lorp the third day? 9 And Isaiah said, «This sign shalt thou have of the Lorp, that the Lorp will do the thing that hehath spoken : shall the shadow go forward ten degrees; or go back ten degrees? which it had g 12 9™At that tim | Berodach-baadan, the son of ele the » and adi the hou, ur, and all prese of that was found & ch. 19. 34. b Isai. 38. 21. i See Judg. 6. 17, 57, 3. Isai. 7. 11, 14. & 38, 30, k See Isai. 3a. 7, 8. 1 See Josh. 10. 12, 14. Tsai. 38, 9. t Heb. degrees. 712 ™ Tsai. 39. 1, &e. \ Or, Mero. dach-balalan, "2Chron.

39, 27, 31. ll Or, Sspicery. U Or, jeroers, Heb.vesseis, ° ver. 14,

The Babylonish captivity foretold. 11. KINGS XX, Before CHRIST 712 — a Pech, 24.13, & 25. 13. Jer. 3.2, 99. & 52. 17. ach, 24. 12. 2 Chron. 33. lL. | Fulfilled, Dan. 1. 3. 1 Sam. 3, 18. Job 1. 21. there not be peace and truth, &¢. about 710 #2 Chron. 32. 32. t Neh, 3. 16, u 2 Chron. 32, 3. 2 Chron. 32. 33. “about 698 about 698 *2Chro. 33.1, &e. bch. 16.3, ech. 18. 4, 41 Kings 1p. @, Phaaiaa © Deut. 4, 19, eis 19. ch. 17. 16. f Jer. 92. 34, 6 2Sam, 7.13. 1Ki: & ik aed » Lev, 18, 91, & 20, 9, ‘|shall be eunuchs in the palace of that is in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in store unto this day, ?shall be carried into Babylon: nothing shall be left, saith the Lonp. 18 And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, shall they take away; 'and they the king of Babylon. 19 Then said Hezekiah unto Isaiah, *Good 7s the word of the Lorp which thou hast spoken. And he said, "Zs it not good, if peace and truth be in my days? 20 1*And the rest of the acts of Hezekiah, and all his might, and how he ‘made a pool, and a conduit, and "brought water into the city, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? 21 And * Hezekiah slept with his fathers: and Manasseh his gon reigned in his stead. CHAPTER XXI. 1 Manasseh’s reign. 3 His great idolatry. 10 His wickedness causeth prophecies against Judah. 17 Amon succeedeih him. 19 Amon’s wicked reign. 23 He being slain by his servants, and those murderers slain by the people, Josiah is made king. ANASSEH *was twelve years old when he began to reign, and reigned fifty and five years in Jerusalem. And his mother’s name was Hephzi-bah, _2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lorp, Yafter the abominations of the heathen, whom the Lorp cast out before the children of Israel. 3 For he built up again the high places ‘which Hezekiah his father had destroyed; and he reared up altars for Baal, and made a grove, “as did Ahab king of Israel: and “worshipped all the host of heaven, and served them. 4 And ‘he built altars in the house af the Lorp, of which the Lorp said, In Jerusalem will I put my name. 5 And he built altars for all the ny — of the Lorn. Z e madehis son passthrough am the sight of ah um to anger, 7 And he set a grove that he had made i of which the Lorn said and to Solomon house, and in Jerusal have chosen out of all rael, will I put my nam 8'Neither will I make rael move any more out servant Moses command 9 But they hearkened 11 "Because Manasseh also to sin with his idols 12 Therefore thus sat God of Israel, Behold,

Judah, that whosoever it, both ‘his ears shall plummet of the house of T will wipe Jerusalem, T4& And I will forsake them into the han : mies ; and they shall be and a spoil to all 15 Because the which was evil 0 my have provoked me of Egypt, even unto 16 * Moreover nocent blood very ™U°” another; beside 8 °. he made J udal: which wasevilinthe sight Manasseh, written in the boo h? of the kings of Jul# Ma Wiasseh’s ¢ 9m) x5, ee ) graven Image oft a n the house | , his son, *] em, Which | tribes of Is t @ for ever: the feet off! which I gave their fathers ; only if they will observe to do accordin ty all that I have commanded then and according to all the law that ny Manasseh ™seduced them to do more evil than did the nations whom the 10 4 And the Lorn spake by bis servants the prophets, saying, dah hath done these abomination, ie °and hath done wickedly above al that the Amorites did, which «| before him, and Phath made Jud ith the Lon J am bring) ing such evil upon Jeru 13 And I will stretch over e lem "the line of Samara, wipeth a dich, t wiping ut, i ing if upside down. ena ig we Uy the! iyi ° . . and | of mine inheritance, of theit ene 3 i033 their ene ‘hel : 1g came the day their fathers this 4 ile Tors tn i h to sil, of obo"? 4 tthe rest ° 17 1 Now aa oat he his sin that he sin oa Metin yi ui se, A vid) D this to J) of the land ed them, Not: and Lorp destroyed hefore the children of Israel. king of Ju ti salem 20 heareth a use tingle. Jer he} i an : yo . allt ome a P* the a

| Amon's wicked reign. IT. KINGS XXI. Refore CHRIST about i986 —S w2Chron, 3. 20, 43 © 2Chron, 33, 21-24, yver. 2, &e. 1 Kings IL. 3B. : 641 *2Chron, 33. 24, 96. ® Matt. 1, In, called Jo. slag, 64) *2Chro.34. 1. * Josh. 15.39, | | [Deut 5. yo. f | About } | tg bed i, won, au. _|Stying, 18 And "Manasseh slept with his fathers, and was buried in the garden of his own house, in the garden of Uzza: and Amon his son reigned in his stead. 19 41*Amon was twenty and two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned two years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name 2as Meshullemeth, the daughter of Haruz of Jotbah. 20 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lorn, Yas his father Manasseh did. 21 And he walked in all the way that his father walked in, and served the idols that his father served, and worshipped them : 22 And he "forsook the Lorp God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the Lorp. 23 9*And the servants of Amon conspired against him, and slew the king in his own house. 24 And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land made Josiah his son king in as stead. 25 Now the rest of the acts ofAmon which he did » are they not written n the bool 1 c of the chronicles of the kings of Judah 2 26 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza: and Josiah his son reigned in his stead. l Josiah' He taketh cay the repair of the temple. ah heck Sound a rusalem, was Jedidah, of ˚B in all the Way of i and © turned not asid ass in the osiah, that 'phan the son of of Meshullam, the louse of the Lorp, Scribe, to the h Se 28 9 | king had heard the wo. ; Hilkiah the high priest, ee ae sum the silver which is *brought into the house of the Lorn, which 'the keepers of the tdoor have gathered of the people : 5 And let them £deliver it into the | t # hand of the doers of the work, that have the oversight of the house of the Lorn: and let them give it to the doers of the work which as in the house of the Lorn, to repair the breaches of the house, ; 6 Unto carpenters, and builders, and masons, and to buy timber and hewn stone to repair the house. . 7 Howbeit "there was no reckoning made with them of the money that was delivered into their hand, because they dealt faithfully. 8 { And Hilkiah the high priest said unto Shaphan the scribe, 'I have found the book of the law in the house of the Lorp. And Hilkiah gave the book to Shaphan, and he read it. 9 And Shaphan the scribe came to th in the house, and have delivered it into the hand of them that do the

work, that have the oversight of the house ofthe Lorp. 10 And Shaphan the Scribe shewed the king, iki g, saying, Hilkiah the pr hath delivered me a Bou es ae read it before the king. it came to pass, e rds of the book of the law, that he rent his clothes. 12 And the kine commanded Hilkiah the priest, and Ahikam, eee a Shap! ’n, and A chbor the son of and Aaah, and Shaphan the Scribe a S PF "ve <ing’s, a ian a servant of the king’s, 13 Go nd : for Sreat ts th, Lorn that is paled 1 us. priest, and Ahi“aM, and A or, and Sha; and Asahiah, Josiah repaireth the temple. eb. threshold. @ ch. 12. 11, 12, 14. hh. 12. 15, i Deut. 31. 24, &e 2 Chron. 34. 14, &e. t Heb. melted. Or, Mican. 1 Deut. 29, S7; @ han, Went unto Hulda the

| Huldal's prophecy, &c. Ul. KINGS XxI. Before CHRIST 624 = Tikeath, 2 Chron. 34, 99. \ Or, Hasrah. + Heb. garments. I Or, in the second part, = Deut. 29, 27, Dan. 9. 11, 12, 13, 14. ° Deut. 29. 25, 26, 27. p 2Chron, 34. 26, &e, 4 Ps, 51. 17. Teale 57. ae 71 Kings 21. 2 Bs * Lev, 26. 31, 32. t Jer, 26. 6. ax 44, 22, * Ps. 37. 37. Tsai. 57. 1, 2, rophetess, the wife of Shallum the Pot Tikvah, the son of ' Harhas, keeper of the twardrobe ; (now she dwelt in Jerusalem "in the college ;) and they communed with her. 15 And she said unto them, Thus saith the Lorp God of Israel, Tell the man that sent you to me, 16 Thus saith the Lorp, Behold, "I will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, even all the words of the book which the king of Judah hath read : 17 ° Because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the works of their hands ; therefore my wrath shall be kindled against this place, and shall not be quenched. 18 But to the king of Judah which sent you to enquire of the Lorn, thus shall ye say to him, Thus saith the Lorn God of Israel, As touching the words which thou hast heard ; 19 Because thine "heart was tender, and thou hast "humbled thyself before the Lorn, when thou heardest what I spake against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, that they should become *a desola~ tion and tg curse, and hast rent thy clothes, and wept before me; I also have heard thee, saith the Lonp. 20 Behold therefore, I will gather thee unto thy fathers, and thou "shalt be gathered into thy grave in peace ; and thine eyes shall not see all the evil which I will bring upon this place. And they brought the king word again. CHAPTER XXIIt. 1 Josiah causeth the book to be read in a solemn Gevembly. 3 He reneweth the covenant of the Lord. 4 He destroyeth idolatry, * 2Chron, 34. 29, 30, &e, 15 He burnt dead men's ones upon the alla of Beth-el, as was Soreprophesied. 21 He ept a most solemn assover, 24 He put away witches and allabomination. 26 God's areas bahilys against Judah, 29 Josiah, pro31 Teh haragh-nechoh,, is slain at Megiddo, 9 Phare? aoeeting him, is imprisoned king. "36 Jahon. ieee. jade Jehoiakim "the ] eli house of the of Judah ae Jerusalem ww; and the Prophets & went up into the RD, and all the men the inhabitants of » and the priests, which were on a man the gate of the city. high places came 00 of Lonp in Jerusa Ge did eat of the ume Josiah PeReweth th, both small and " /in their cars all the ».. ' book of the covenant © a

of the : ch yy found in the house of the ig 3 I And the king ‘stood bys ft lar, and made a covenant before th Lorp, to walk after the Lon, and to keep his commandments and hi testimonies and his statutes With a their heart and all their soul, to per. form the words of this covenant that were written in this book. Andall the people stood to the covenant, 4 And the king commanded Hilkiah the high priest, and the priests of the second order, and the keepers of the door, to bring forth out of the temple of the Lorp all the vessels that were made for Baal, and for “the grove, and for all the host of heaven: and he burned them without Jerusalem in the fields of Kr dron, and carried the ashes of them hay great : and he Tea] C 8 | child} h-el. : a wer cet ie t put down tthe ii te whom the kings ° ‘w trous priests, Judah Mad ordained to b ee in the high places in the c1 a so dah, and in the places roun oe Jerusalem ; them also that a incense unto Baal, to the aes it to the moon, and to ae ha a and to ¢all the host. of hes rr INCENSE | to powder, t f° up? : he men wove thangings all the 8 And he brought "and out of the cities of JU altne pis filed the high places yea xGebe i had burned Le, ror", Beer-sheba, and high places of the ga), ‘ in the entering °' | Joshua the governor, ref 9-TNevertheless the ne » and all the People, among. their brethren.

_ , I rs x £ II. He destroycth idolatry in Judah. 11. KINGS XXI A solemn passover is kept. Refore CHRIST 624 ae n Isai. 0. 33, Jenga. & W611, 13 Ww o Josh. 15. 9 vent 2, Deut. 18.10. Ezek, 23.37, a9. 1 Or, eunuch, or, officer. See. Jer. 19. Zeph. 1. 6. eh. 21, 5, 1 Or, ran, Jrom thence. | Thatis, the mount of lives. "1 Kings 11.7. ‘Exod, 23.94, ont 7. 5, 1 Heb, dlatues, "1 Kings 12, mH, 33° “lKingatao, Yin; aking ag, _]of - 10 And he defiled "Topheth, which is in the valley of the children of Hinnom, ?that no man might make his son or hig daughter to pass through the fire to Molech. 11 And he took away the horses that the kings of Judah had given to the sun, at the entering in of the house of the Lorn, by the chamber of Nathan-melech the "chamberlain, which was in the suburbs, and burned the chariots of the sun with fire. 12 And the altars that were ‘on the top of the upper chamber of Ahaz, which the kings of Judah had made, and the altars which *Manasseh had made in the two courts of the house of the Lorp, did the king beat down, and 'brake them down from thenee, and cast the dust of them into the brook Kidron. 13 And the high places that were before J erusalem, which zvere on the right hand of 'the mount of corruption, which *Solomon the kin, of Israel had builded for Ashtoreth the abomination of the Zidonians, and for Chemosh the abomination of the Moabites, and for Milcom the abomination of the children of Ammon, did the king defile. 14 And he *brake in Pieces the timages, and cut down the groves, and filled their places with the bones of men, 15 Moreover the altar that was Beth-el, der, and burned the grove. 16 And asJosiah turned himself, he Spied the sepulchres that were there in the mount, and Sent, and took the Ones out of the sepulchres, and burned them upon the altar, and polluted it, according to the “word of the Lop which the man of God pr oclaimed, who roclai ed these m™m words, P . i |the judges that hat title is that eca against Judah 7 ae ase f = 7 ih nieces, And the men of the city | that Mktinses. a t provocations "ep. nye. man of G ws Ythe sepulchre of the | witha] ac provoked him| *2 ib 4 dah tas wick came from Ju- 27 An d the L - | t Heb. an: i proclaimed tl . ty that ¢ 100 haat j hese things a et him alone 5 et ‘Ore 18 And he said, Let I ] I Bef no man move his bones. So I ey 624 let his bones falone, with the bones | 7 of *the prophet that came out o SOE. ; 1 1. wer all the houses also of the high places that were *in the cities of Samaria, which the kings of Israel had made to provoke the

LORD to anger, Josiah took away, and did to them according to all the acts that he had done in Beth-el. . 20 And Phe '°slew all the priests of the high places that were there upon the altars, and “burned men’s i bones upon them, and returned to ; Jerusalem. 21 | And the king commanded all the people, saying, °*Keep the passz1 3. ® See 2 Chron. 34. 6, 7. b1Kings13.2. I Or, sacrie¢2Chro. 35. 1. over unto the Lorp your God, fas * Exod. 12. 3. it ts written in the book of this Rumb; 9.2. covenant. 22 Surely #there was not holden such.a passover from the days of judged Israel) nor in all the days of the kings of Israel, nor of the kings of J udah ; & 2 Chron. 35. 18, 19. 23 But in the eighteenth year of “pout king Josiah, awherein this Passover | His 18th year le holden to the Lorp in J erusa-| “"delem. 24 ST Moreover § the workers with |* ch. 21. 6. familiar spirits, and the wizards, and the "images, and the idols, and all|! mane the abominations that were spied in| Gena. 19 the land of Judah and in J erusalem, did Josiah put away, that he mioht perform the words of ithe law which |‘ tev. 19, a, Iiah tatt2n in the book that Hil.| Std, al € priest f; i S ofthe he ound in the house 25 XAnd like unto him was there | * eh. 18. 5, no king before him, that turned to the ORD with all his heart, and with all his soul, and with all his might, According to all the law of 9SeS; neither after hi any like him. 26 7 Notwithstandj | wastanding the I, turned not from the hetoonaes ot : : great wrath, wherewith his LSet was kindled i move Judah also out of my ™ch. 17.18, 99. © 18.11, iy 21.13,

Josiah slain in batéle. Il. KING ee S XXIII. ~ Before CHRIST about G23 ee v1 Kings 8.29. “e& OS eh. 21. 4.7. 610 © 2 Chron. 35. 20. P Zech. 12.11. aeh. 14. 8. 2 Chron. 35. 24. * 2Chro. 36. 1. i Called ShalJum. 1Chro. 3.15. Jer. 22. 11. * ch, 24. 18. he. reigned. t Heb. set a 2Chro. 36.3. *2Chro. 36.4. y See ch. 24, 1. Dan. 1. 7, = Matt. 1.11, called Jakim. * Jer. 99.11, 12. Ezek, 19. 3, 4. » ver. 33, 610 * 2Chro. 36, 5, I have chosen, and the house of which I said, "My name shall be there. 28 Now the rest of the acts of Josiah, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah ? 29 1˚In his days Pharaoh-nechoh king of Egypt went up against the king of Assyria to the river Kuphrates: and king Josiah went against him; and he slew him at ? Megiddo, when he had seen him. 30 *And his servants carried him in a chariot dead from Megiddo, and brought him to Jerusalem, and buried him in his own sepulchre. And *the people of the land took Jehoahaz the son of Josiah, and anointed him, and made him king in his father’s stead. 31 %'Jehoahaz was twenty and three years old when he began to reign ; and he reigned three months in Jerusalem. And _ his mother’s name was ‘Hamutal, the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah. 32 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lorn, according to all that his fathers had done. 33 And Pharaoh-nechoh put him in bands "at Riblah in the land of Hamath, 'that he might not reign in Jerusalem ; and tput the land to a tribute of an hundred talents of silver, and a talent of gold. 34 And * Pharaoh-nechoh made Eliakim the son of Josiah king in the room of Josiah his father, and Yturned his name to *Jehoiakim, and took Jehoahaz away: "and he came to Egypt, and died there. 85 And Jehoiakim gave "the silver and the gold to Pharaoh ; but he taxed the land to give the money according to the commandment of Pharaoh: he exacted the silver and the gold of the people of the land, of every one according to his taxation, to give it unto Pharaoh-nechoh, 36 1 © Jehoiakim was twenty and five years old when he began to ; 8p 5 and he reigned eleven years his mother’s in Jerusalem. name was Zebud of Pedajah “© eat? daughter And he dig that which was evil n in the sight of the Lorp, according Jersalen j eee his XXIV, > dued by No Against hin 4 Tehoiachin Ine CHAPTER 1 Sehoiakim, first sub zar, then rebelling his own rnin, ( bucharties, Chay, 1 procure | NM Cecdeth hin,| f ng, an) BTehoiachinte le Legypt is vay tis Z hin's oyit yy 10 Jerusalem is taken an f made kin 0) © alter

destructign N *his days Nebuchadnezzar hing ‘ito of Babylon came up, and Jehoig.. tin! kim became his servant three years: | then he turned and rebelled against him. 2 ”And the Lorp sent against him bands of the Chaldees, and bands of the Syrians, and bands of the Moabites, and bands of the children of Ammon, and sent them against Judah to destroy it, ‘according to the word of the Lorp, which he spake thy his servants the prophets. 3 Surely at the commandment the Lorp came ¢his upon J baat remove them out of his sight, the sins of Manasseh, according to all that he did; ; \ 4° And also for the innooant be! that he shed: for he filled hi hn the lem with innocent aoe wie! p would not pardon. . 7 4 Now the rest of the asia of 7 hoiakim, and all that ae oe the they not written m the Fada? chronicles of the kings © ‘ah his 6 ‘So Jehoiakim slept W! on rei” thers: and Jehoiachin his s ! f eame not si : for) SEek My Jeau Ra ech.dilft| 311414 ay, tte hand ( aenaltt! Pet sll again any more out 0 : is the ling of Babylon had tk the river of Egypt i Euphrates all that pe? a at e o r tt. . s ; 38 ay ee Lin was eight ade old when he began to a dn reigned in J! erusalem tht e onths-| se” Ne-| 50° 5 was {' And his mother's nav falnat 2” 0 hushta, the daughter © ol | ; jeh 8 « Pree did that aohich coor lina in the sight of the Lox, to all that his father 10 T* At that time Nebuchadnezzar lane came up against _ ity twas besieged. _, ei per Nebuchadnet cit Babylon came agains’ alem, to all that his fathers had done. \ 4 seg it. his servants did besi¢&

| and taken the first time. Lefore CHRIST Cn) 18ee Dan. 5. , 3. * Jer. 20. 5. Jer. 24.1. ‘See Jer. 52. 28. “Sol Sam. 13, 19, 93 NOr, cuntechs. * See Jor. 52, 28, “1Chr be Chron, 36; jychton. 36. *Soch. 95, : 2Chro, Frey 4 7yChton. 30 Jer, 3 : 2 i L& “ch. 93, 31. “gt. 53 : igetron, 36. Baek. 7 ag, rebelled against th | Il K INGS XXIV. Jerusalem again besieged and taken. . Tk os . 12 And Jehoiachin the king of | Judah went out to the king of Ba-| Ce | bylon, he, and his mother, and his | “/servants, and his princes, and his "officers: ™and the king of Babylon | "took him ˚in the eighth year of his reign. | 13 PAnd he carried out thence all the treasures of the house of the Lorp, and the treasures of the kin gs} house, and ‘cut in pieces all the vessels of gold which Solomon king of Israel had made in the temple of the Lorn, "as the Lorp had said. 14 And the carried away all Jerusalem, and all the princes, and all the mighty men of valour, ‘even ten thousand captives, and “all the craftsmen and smiths: none remained, save *the poorest sort of the people of the land. 15 And Yhe carried away Jehoiachin to Babylon, and the king’s mother, and the king’s wives, and his ' officers, and the mighty of the land, those carried he int Jerusalem to Babylon. 16 And “all the men of might, eren seven thousand, and craftsmen and smiths athousand,allthaz were strong and apt for war, even them the kin, of Babylon brought captive to Ba. bylon: 17 7 And “the king of made Mattaniah vhis fath ther king in his stead, an his name to Zedekiah. 18 *Zedekiah was twenty and one years old when | : le began to reign, jand he reigned eleven years in Je. rusalem, d his mother’s name was ˚Hamutal, the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah, _ 9 ‘And he did that wh In the sight of the Lorn, according to all that J ehoiakim had done. ~ 20 For through the anger of the Lonp it came to Pass in Jerusalem and J udah, until he had cast them out from his pr ce, Sthat Zedekiah e king of Babylon. Babylon ers broich was evil a ut. 8 Nebuzar. city, currieth the remnant tnéo captivity, ~ 22 Ge. hat remain the res¢ wi y . S ee inks Ly ype. vil-mey, inode his cone ‘odavh, advaneeth Jehviachin in © captivity from | all h: ig | upon him. d *changed ] ND it came to pass *in the ar A year of his reign, in the a a month, in the tenth day of ie ne month, that Nebuchadnezzar me of Babylon came, he, and all : host, against Jerusalem, and pitched | against it; andthey built fortsagainst it round about. "e "A nd the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king Zedekiah. 3 And on the ninth day of the »

fourth month the famine prevailed in the city, and there was no bread for the people of the land. 4 4 And ‘the city was broken up, and all the men of zwar fled by night by the way of the gate between two walls, which zs by the king’s garden: (now the Chaldees were against the city round about:) and 4 he king went the way toward the plain. 5 And the army of the Chaldees pursued after the king, and overtook him in the plains of Jericho : and 1S army were scattered from him. 6 So theytookthe king, and br him up to the king of Babyl Riblah ; and they teave ju ought on *to dgment 7 And they dekiah before out the eyes of slew the sons of Zehis eyes, and tE put Zedekiah, and bound him with fetters of brass, and carried : , ‘came in, "captain of the guard, ® Servant of the king of Babylon, unto Jerusalem erusalem » . lls st of the le city. tives that fell ee Before CHRIST 590 ~ a 2 Chron. 36. 17. Ter. 34.2. & 39. 1. & 52. 4, 5. Ezek. 24. 1. 588 b Jer. 39. 2. & 52. 6. e Jer. 39.2. & 52.7, &e. dJer. 39, 4—7, & 52.7. Ezek. 12. 12. * ch. 23, 33, Jer. 52, 9, t Heb. spaxe Judgment with him, t Heb. made blind. f Jer. 30. 7, Ezek. 19.13, # See Jer, 59_ I2—14. 4 See ch. 24, 2. & ver. 97, i der. 39.°9, i N Or, chier marshal. * 2 Chron. 5. 19. =~ Ps. 79.1. 1 Ter. 39. ¥. Amos 2. 5; ™ Neh. 1. 3, Jer. 52.14. * Jer. 39.9, & sig oS =|t Heb. fallen away,

— The people carried into captivity. II. KINGS Xxy.
Gedaliah, “eacherousy ia) Before 15 And Pthe ‘pillars of brass that|
daliah the son of Ahikam rt a | eae were in the house of the Lorp,
and| of Shaphan, ruler, > The son oe —— |'the bases, and ‘the
brasen sea that! 23 And when all the ea, taj ‘ Ser. 27. 19, | was in
the house of the Lorp, did the | the armies, they and their area «ce,
| Chaldees break in pieces, and carried | that the king of Babylon |
the brass of them to Babylon. Gedaliah governor, there came to 3-|
14 And tthe pots, and the shovels, | Gedaliah to Mizpah, even
Ishmael “46, |and the snuffers, and the spoons, and | the son of
Nethaniah, and Johanay all the vessels ‘of brass wherewith |the son
of Careah, and Seraiah the they ministered, took they away. son of
Tanhumeth the Netophathite, 15 And the firepans, and the bowls,|
and Jaazaniah the son of a Maaand such things as were of gold, i|
chathite, they and their men. gold, and of silver, im silver, the|
24 And Gedaliah sware to them} captain of the guard took away. |and
to their men, and said unto tHeb.ureone! 16 ‘Phe two pillars, tone
sea, and them, Fear not to be the servants . the bases which
Solomon had made| of the Chaldees: dwell in the land,
“1Kings7.47.|for the house of the Lorn; “the|and serve the king of
Babylon; and brass of all these vessels was without | it shall be well
with you. : | weight. 25 But fit came to pass in the se, ¥ “jwe gl? |
17 *The height of the one pillar was|venth month, that Ishmael _
son eighteen. cubits, and the chapiter up-| of Nethaniah, the son of
Hlishama, cag on it was brass: and the height of| of the seed troyal,
came, and a inn the chapiter three cubits ; and the| men with him,
and smote Rae wreathen work, and pomegranates | that he died,
and the Jews an¢ at upon the chapiter round about, all|Chaldees
that were with him of brass: and like unto these had the Mizpah. h
small second pillar with wreathen work. 26 And all the people, bot
of the ¥ yer. 52.4, | 18 TY And the captain of the guard|and great,
and the cap ion Dgypt: eb "1.chro. 6.14. | took *Seraiah the chief
priest, and| armies, arose, Sand sea ike hal- | *Jer, 21.1. &|
*Zephaniah the second priest, and|for they were afraid o t Heb.
wresn-| the three keepers of the tdoor: dees. vg in the} pee sae 19
And out of the city he took an| 27 {And it came to Pe the cap- ‘te
‘officer that was set over the men of| seven and thirtieth year a
Judah, | » See Jer. 52. | war, and “five men of them that twere
tivity of Jehoiachin king ie geveD tHebsaoie]in the king's presence,

which were] in the twelfth mon ae that ee Le found in the city, and the ! principal | and twentieth day of the Babylon iD ge! the captain | Scribe of the host, which mustered | Evil:merodach king of el n idid|'s Sthehost. | the people of the land, and three-| the year that he began to pt king Score men of the people of the land| lift up the head of Jeboiac that were found in the city : of Judah out of prison; dly to pin, | 4) 20 And Nebuzar-adan captain of] 28 And he spake thin ie throne a the guard took these, and brought | and set his throne above ith him" them to the king of Babylon to} of the kings that were wi Riblah : Babylon ; +. prisot BU"), gst! 21 And the king of Babylon smote] 29° And changed tad bread oon ee oe and slew them at Riblah in|ments: and he did ig the days ° Deut. 24,56, wai Pr = eae Petes ee arr before him a: a ch. 93, 97, away out of their land.| his life. as 4 "is | 22 T And as Yor the people that| 30 And his allowance "0 of a SS ers in the land of J udah, whom | tinual allowance give? - ery days : leet uehadnezzar king of Babylon had king, a daily rate for © > Sven over them he made Ge-| the days of his life. men, heard Fey) had made I Or, enaueh. '

a) = ae cacke sige was Joktan. 1 Adam's line to Noah. 5 The sons of Japheth. h Imodad. 8 The sons of Hum. 17 The sons of Shem.| 20 And »Joktan begat A 24 Shem’s line to Ab 7 And the sons and Tarshish, ns of Ham; Cush, and it, and Canaan. sons of Cush ; Seba, and Havilah, and S sam, abta, and Raa-| 30 Mishma, and Dumah mah, and Sabtecha. of Raamah; Sh 12 And Pathrusim, came the Philistines,) and 13 And ‘Canaan be > and Heth, e Jebusite als he Girg: Hivite, marite, and the And Arphaxad be the name of the use in his d THE FIRST BOOK OF THE CHRONICLES. rahum. 29 Ishmael’s and Sheleph, and Hazarmaveth, and 32 The sons of Keturah. 34 The Jerah posterity of Abraham by Esau. 43 The kings eran, 51 The dukes of Edom. DAM, Sheth, Enosh, Diklah, 2 Kenan, Mahalaleel, J ered, enoch, Methuselah, Lamech, | Sheba, 4 Noah, Shem, Ham, and J apheth. 5 41°The sons of Japheth; Gomer, and Madai, and J avan, | Joktan. and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras.| 24 iShem 6 And the sons of Gomer; Ash-| 25 k Eber, Riphath, and Togarof Javan; Elishah, Kittim, and ' Doda. and * Ishmael. And the sons "Hadad, and eba, and Dedan. These are th ighty upon the earth. 32 T Now Lehabim, and Naphand Dedan 33 And phah, and Eph r, gat Zidon his rvadite, and the % e4 » and Je amathite. Corah, = sons of ®Shem; Elam > Yr, and Ar haxad, and 7 and Aram, and 36 The sons of and Omar, "7¢ z, and Hul,| naz, and Timn "Meshech, 37 Th yat_ Shelah, | 7, ‘2 at Eber a Eber were born two ays the earth was divided: and his brother’s name 21 Hadoram also, and Uzal, and 22 And Ebal, and Abimael, and 23 And Ophir, and Havilah, and Jobab. All these were the sons of » Arphaxad, Shelah, Peleg, Reu, 26 Serug, Nahor, Terah, 27 'Abram; the same is Abraham. 28 The sons of Abraham; 29 IT These are their o The °firstborn of Ishmael then Kedar, and Adbeel Tema, 31 Jetur, Naphish, and Kedemah. “begat Nimrod: he € sons of Ishmael. Pthe sons of Ke raim begat Ludim, and Abraham’s concubine : Zimran, and J okshan, an, and Midian, and Ishbak. and Casluhim, | And the sons of J ok the sons of Abida, and Eldaah. 2 od the A-| the Sons of Keturah. ashite, 34 And 4 braha and the Arkite, |* : Faire | 2Gen.21.9 3. «| Gen. 25. 25, Hliphaz ; phi, and Gat, I Or, Seph ~ |" Gen. ab Before CHRIST 4004 &e. eS — h Gen. 10. 26. i Gen. 11. 10, &e. Luke 3. 34, &e. k Gen. 11. 15. 1 Gen. 17. 5. ™ Gen. 21. 2,3. = Gen. 16. 11, 15. °Gen. 25.13, 16. Or, Hadar, Gen. 25. 15. *Gen. 36.9,10. Oy 0. 36. 11. € sons of One was ' Pe. eae Shobal, and

Zibeo: * Gen. 36. 20,

The kings and dukes of Edom. I. CHRONICLES I, The Postey; Before CHRIST about 1853 eH ——, » Gen. 3. 25, 4 Or, Hemdan, Gen. 36. 26. 1 Or, Akan, Gen. 3G. 27. about 1676 = Gen. 36. 31, xe. y Gen. 36. 37. Or, Hadar, Gen. 36. 39. about 1496 * Gen. 36. 40. 0 Or, Alvan. ‘and 'Homam: and Timna eas Lo'tan’s sister. 40 The sons of Shobal; 47 And when Hadad was dead, Samlah of Masrekah reigned in his stead. 48 ¥ And when Samlah was dead, Shaul of Rehoboth by the river reigned in his stead. 49 And when Shaul was dead, Baal-hanan the son of Achbor reigned in his stead. 50 And when Baal-hanan was dead, 'Hadad reigned in his stead: 9, |and the name of his city was "Pai; and his wife’s name was M ehetabel, the daughter of Matred, the daughter of Mezahab. 51 9 Hadad died also. And the 7dukes of Edom were; duke Timnah, duke ! Aliah, duke J etheth, 52 Duke Aholibamah, duke Elah, duke Pinon, 53 Duke Kenaz, dukeTeman, duke Mibzar, 54 Duke Ma diel, These are the ce of Edom. CHAPTER II. 1 phe gone oF Israel. 3 The posterity of Ju18 The eae 13 The children of Jesse. 21 Hooper ty of Caleb the son of Hezron. Machiy. } Torah y ey the daughter of phic: f eel’s posterity. 34 SheCts Posterity, 42 Another pads ‘oO duke Tram. Caleb's poster, ‘ leb the son of Hor. 50 The posterity of Ca' Alian, jand Manahath, and Ebal, 'Shephi, ‘and Onam. And the sons of Zibeon; Aiah, and Anah. 41 The sons of Anah; "Dishon. And the sons of Dishon; 'Amram, and Eshban, and Ithran, and Cheran. 42 The sons of Ezer; Bilhan, and Zavan, and" Jakan. Dishan; Uz, and Aran. 43 4 Now these are the *kings that reigned in the land of Edom before any king: reigned over the children of Israel; Bela the son of Beor: and the name of his city eas Dinhabah. 44 And when Bela was dead, Jobab the son of Zerah of Bozrah reigned in his stead. 45 And when Jobab was dead, Husham of the land of the Temanites reigned in his stead. 46 And when Husham was dead, Hadad the son of Bedad, which smote Midian in the field of Moab, reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Avith. The sons of HESE ave the sons of "staal “Reuben, Simeon, Levi . Judah, Issachar, 2 Dan, Joseph Naphtali, Gad, and Asher 3 SI The sons of > Judah ; » and and Zebuln, ¢Shua the Canaanitess. And oR, the firstborn of Judah, was eyil jn the sight of the Lorn; and he sly him. 4 And ¢Tamar his daughter inlay bare him Pharez and Zerah. ll the sons of Judah were five. 5 The sons of fPharez; Hezron, and Hamul. 6 And the sons of Zerah; "Zinn, Sand Ethan, and Heman, and Cal7 And the

sons of ®Carmi; ' Achar, gressed in the thing hae 8 And the sons of Ethan; Azaral. 9 The sons also of Hezron, ae were born unto him; Jerahmet, and ' Ram, and ! Chelubai. and Amminadab_ begat saa ‘prince of the children of Pa 11 And Nahshon begat '° and Salma begat Boaz, 12 And Boaz begat O Obed begat Jesse Beafe 18 T™And Jesse begat his Ss born Eliab, and Abinadab | cond, and 'Shimma the third, ad 14 Nethaneel the fourth, ™ the fifth, ss se 15 Ozem the sixth, David the venth : ical 16 Whose sisters were ee and Abigail. "And Lae and Zeruiah ; Abishai, and hel, three. sal “ Aad ° Abigail bare Amy ether the father of Amasa 148 the Ishmeelite. e 18 4 And Caleb the soe a wile, begat children of Azuba® ‘at and of Jerioth : ne oe Jesher, and Shobab, ane — 19 And when Azubalt gphratlh Caleb took unto him . which bare him Hur. ri and U yent jah, » and Benjamin, i i Ey, and] i Onan, and Shelah: whics, three were ie : nt born unto him of the daughter of fill col, and "Dara: five of them in all. | the troubler of Israel, who trans}, 10 And Ram “begat Amminadab; : ped, and th the s¢|" ar on jon. Paes deat r ™ Yy of Ju) pas i "Gen. 24 en ay | | Gen, 3.3, | o Maw ia | 1Gen, 4.1 Rubi hee ch. asst ogsae oso i} i ne wo all ret | 20 And i ee begat ‘DBezaleel. papron WO 21 1 And afterward Teh the in to the daughter 0!"

———

Jerahmect's posterity. Thefore CHRIST about M71 ——— { Heb. (ook. + Num, 42.41. about W471 'oh, 4. 5. «Ss, "Ce ver, on es tu [. CHRONICLES II. The posterity of Caleb. father of Gilead, whom he tmarried when he was threescore years old; and she bare him Segub. 22 And Segub begat Jair, who had three and twenty cities in the land of Gilead. 23 *And he took Geshur, and »| Aram, with the towns of Jair, from them, with Kenath, and the towns thereof, even threescore cities. All these delonged to the sons of Machir the father of Gilead. 24 And after that Hezron was dead in Caleb-ephratah, then A biah Hezron's wife bare him * Ashur the father of Tekoa. 25 I And the sons of J. erahmeel the firstborn of Hezron were, Ram the firstborn, and Bunah, and Oren, and Ozem, and Ahijah. 26 Jerahmeel had also another wife, whose name was Atarah; she was the mother of Onam. 27 And the sons of Ram the firstborn of Jerahmeel were, Maaz, and Jamin, and Eker. 28 And the sons of Onam were, Shammai, and J. ada. And the sons of Shammai ; Nadab, and Abishur. 29 And the name of the wife of Abishur was Abihail, and she bare him Ahban, and Molid. 30 And the sons of Nadab; Seled, and Appaim: but Seled died without children. 31 And the sons of Appaim; Ishi. nd the sons of Ishi; Sheshan. And "the children of Sheshan ; Ahlai. 32 And the sons of Jada the brother ofShammai; J ether, and Jonathan : and Jether died without children. 23 And the sons of Jonathan ; eleth, and Zaza, These were the Sons of Jerahmeel. 34 T Now Sheshan had daughters, And § ant, an E arha, no sons, but heshan had a serySyptian, whose name was 35 And Sheshan gave his d to Jarha, his servant to wife; and She bare him Attai. And Attai begat Nathan, and 'athan beoat *Zabad, ' nd Zabad begat Ephlal, "phial begat Obed, 38 And Obed begat Jehu, ehu begat Azariah, 39 And Azaviah be and and ~ Hele, ell at EHelez, and begat Wleeaah" y aughter | ] +0 And FEleasah begat Sisamai, and Sisamai begat Shallum, = 41 And Shallum begat Jekamiah, and Jekamiah begat Hlishama. 42 41 Now the sons of Caleb the brother of Jerahmeel zere, Mesha his firstborn, which eas the father of Ziph ; and the sons of Mareshah the father of Hebron. 43 And the sons of Hebron; Korah, and Tappuah, and Rekem, and Shema. 44, And Shema begat Raham, the father of Jorkoam: and Rekem begat Shammai. 45 And the son Maon: and Beth-zur. 46 And Ephah, Caleb's concubine, bare Haran, and Moza, and Gazez : and Haran begat Gazez. 47 And the sons of

of Shammai was Maon was the father of bare Sheber, +9 She bare of Madmannah, 50 4 These were the sons of Caleb the son of Hur, the firstborn of Ephratah ; Shobal ‘the father of Jath-jearim, 51 Salma the father of Beth-lehem, Hareph the father of Bethgader. 52 And Shoba] the fa i re € father of Kiy_ "half of the 53 And the families of Kirjath-jea_ tim; the Ithrites hi and the Sh raites ; of t 5+ The sons of Salma; B and the N, etophathites, 1 A ‘ouse of Joab, and half of nahethites, the Zorites 33 And the families af i 5 th eich dovelt at J abez; the Tein th Umeathites, and Sue ites. “hese ere the *Kenites ther ote came of Before CHRIST about 1471 ———" about 1471 &e. ¥ Josh. 15.17, i] Or Ephrath, ver. 19. Or, Reaian ch. 42007 U Or, Aatpa ne Men chites, or, Hatsihammeneuchoth. . NOr, Asarites, ona arotens af the house & Joab, + Judg. 1.16, ather of the CHAPTER qT. 10 Fis line lo Zede€ successors of Jeconiah, house of = Jer. 35, 2,

® Davids sons and successors. I. CHRONICLES ITI. The Sons 4 ss | Before OW these were the sons of Da-} 21 And the sons of Hi i Neacrorrca as vid, which were born unto him | Pelatiah, and J. esaiah : the aon one 8 of) Cy 1053 in Hebron; the firstborn *Amnon, | Rephaiah, the sons of Arp % bee of Ahinoam the ’Jezreelitess; the| sons of Obadiah, the sons ry bth) yi 135,22 | second "Daniel, of Abigail the Car-| chaniah. OF She t Or Cuitea?, | melitess : 22 And the sons of Shechania},. 7 2 The third, Absalom the son of |Shemaiah: and the sons of She. Maachah the daughter of Talmai|maiah; ˚Hattush, and Igeal si king of Geshur: the fourth, Adoni- | Bariah, and Neariah, and Shaphat jah the son of Haggith : six. ; 3 The fifth, Shephatiah of Abital: | 23 And the sons of Neariah; Elioe. sasam. 3.5. | the sixth, Ithream by ˚Eglah hiswife. | nai, and + Hezekiah, and Aarikam, 188 28 4 These six were born unto him in | three. *2sam.2.11./ Hebron; and “there he reigned seven |_ 24 And the sons of Elioenai sev, *2Sam. 5.8. | years and six months: and ˚in Jeru- | Hodaiah, and Eliashib, and Pelaiah, salem he reigned thirty and three | and Akkub, and Johanan, and Daears, laiah, and Anani, seven. r2sam-3-14) 5 fAnd these were born unto him 1or sham- in Jerusalem; 'Shimea, and Shobab, sienna : LP ta osm. 4. {and Nathan, and &Solomon, four, of |) - Pie Or thee the posthumous stt Or, Bath- ' Bath-shua the daughter of 'Am- of Hezron. 9 Of Jabez, and his prayer Si 3. |miel : 21 The posterity of Shelah. : 24 The pos Os nian woo terity and cities of Simeon. 39 Their cor2sam.11.3.| 6 Ibhar also, and "Flishama, and] quest of Gedor, and of the Amalekites in (Or, Elishua, Eliphelet, mount Seir. Hil “Engy 2 Sam. 5. 15. 7 And Nogah, and Nepheg, and heer sons of Judah ; “Phare, a Japhia, Hezron, and 'Carmi, and Hur, rot "on, Bet | 8 And Elishama, and ! Eliada, and | and Shobal. nobel We a@7 | Eliphelet, "nine. 2 And 'Reaiah the son of Shoda) tc’ jam. ab} ot oH 5 14,13,18.! 9 These were all the sons of David,| begat Jahath; and J: a ee ig beside the sons of the concubines, | Ahumai, and Lahad. ca | ieee '31-/and 'Tamar their sister. the families of the Loratl? thet of ae «13.6. | 10 “I And Solomon’s son was *Re-| 8 And these were dese a Id"Pen hizm | hoboam, |" Abia his son, Asa his son, | Etam: Jezrecl, and Ashma : ister _ | Jehoshaphat his son, bash: and the name of thems emnere | 11 Joram his son, 'Ahaziah his | was Hazelelponi: f Gedor, hazel“ |son, Joash his son, 4 And Penuel the father 6 These! 4x | te} 12 Amaziah his son, "Azariah his | and

Ezerthe father of ust port of | "Pikings ig |Son, Jotham his son, are the sons of > Hur, te jeth leh ot | 13 Ahaz his son, Hezeki is | Ephratah, the father 0 jcoa son, Manasseh his son, pa iatis is And ¢Ashur the father ah | 14 Amon his son, Josiah his son. | had two wives, Helah an Abuaa 15 And the sons of Josiah were,| 6 And Naarah bare iim nd Haathe firstborn 'Johanan, the second | and Hepher, and Tene sons ? | 1 OF, Rtianén ‘Jehoiakim, the third ! Zedekiah, | hashtari. These were me | king 3° |the fourth Shallum. Naarah. ah wer’s fee a Gi, Matta. 16 And the sonsof! Jehoiakim:'! Je-| 7 And the sons of eee Biking wy, |COniah his son, Zedekiah ™his son. |reth, and Jezoar, and p, and Zobe1 Matt, 1.11, 17 {1 And the sons of Jeconiah ; | 8 And Coz begat ae ‘Anasbel the I Or, Jehoahaz, 2 Kings 23. 30. Bs A . . “1 Pid Ur, Jehota. nat tSalathiel "hig son, bah, and the families 0 soo | 2Ki : Fe . oF, Conia and 8! alchiram also, and Pedaiah, | son of Harum. amore ono a w2ikings 24 land Nedwor Jecamiah, Hoshama,| 9 And Jabez was “M4 pis m? | mi uncte. = Ms edabiah, able than his brethren shot gayi f. uncle. 19 And th ; i t Heb steat- sons of Pedaiah were, | ther called his name Eas Zerubbabel, and Shimei: and oe Because I bare him W eshullam, and Ha-| 10 And Jabez called i thou : 2 eir sister: | Israel, saying; onlars Berechigh esto bs and Ohel, acid est bleas me indeed i Ahad mi > asadiah, Jushab- coast, and that thine | uy wo with me, and that e

~ The posterity of Shelah. I, CHRONICLES IV. The posterity and cities of Simeon. Refore 1300 &e, of Nahash. 10r, Hathath thai, who begat, &c. Craftsmen. 10r, Uknaz, 10 the. Sewers, "Or, Jennai. hh hud. » Men~ tion, fore ‘ ge Jenuep, sti Ly, CHRIST —— t Heb. do me. 1 Or, Theeity + Josh, 15. 17. and Mcono- Othniel H Neh. 11, 35, Or, inhabit* |they were craftsmen. "keep me from evil, that it may not grieve me! And God granted him that which he requested. 11 1 And Chelub the brother of Shuah begat Mehir, which twas the father of Eshton, 12 And Ishton begat Beth-rapha, and Paseah, and Tehinnah the father of 'Ir-nahash, These are the men of Rechah, 13 And the son $ of Kenaz; °Othniel, and Seraiah: and the gong of " Hathath, 14 And Meonothai begat Ophrah: and Seraiah begat Joab, the father of ‘the 'valley of "Charashim ; for 15 And the of Jephunn ‘Jam: and Kenaz, 16 Andthesonsof J ehal and Ziphah, Tiria, and 17 And the sons of Ezra were, Jether, and Mered, and Epher, and alon: and she bare Miriam ammai, and Ishbah “shtemoa, 18 And his wife Jered the father of eh; Tru, Elah, and Nathe sons of Elah, "even eleel; Ziph, Asareel. the father of these daughter ot Pharaoh, which Mered took. Garmite, and EshteMaachathite. Rinnah. And the : 7 th nen, 0 the 22 And Jg Moab, and J ashubind these are a werethe t ¢ sons of Simeon were, ‘Ne. ‘| and Jamin, 'Jarib, Zerah, and q U sons of Caleb the son | 1H. » and]! 25 Shallum his son, Mibsam his ishma his son. “36 re the sons of Mishma; Hamuel his son, Zacchur his son, Shimei his en ii dis ae 27 And Shimei had sixteen and six daughters; but his brethren had not many children, neither did all their family multiply, tlike to the children of Judah. 28 And they dwelt at * Beer-sheba, and Moladah, and Hazar-shual, 29 And at 'Bilhah, and at Ezem, and at 'Tolad, 30 And at Bethuel, and at Hormah, and at Zikla 81 And at Beth-mareaboth, and ' 42ar-susim, and at Beth-birei, and at Shaaraim. These were their cities unto the reign of David. 32 And their villages were, | Etam, and Ain, Rimmon, and Tochen, and Ashan, five Cities : 33 And all their villages that were a about th iti ah, the son of siel, 36 And and Jaakoh and Jeshohaiah, and Asaiah,. re Nal; ? on of Shiphi, the » the son of J, edaiah, the mri, th : 38 These +t the entrance € east side of asture Before CHR t Heb. unto. 4 Josh. 19. 2. H Or, Batah, Josh. 19. . 19. 3. Or, Ettolad, Josh. 19. 4, I Or, Hazarsusah, Josh. 19. 5, 1 Or, Ether, Josh. 19. 7. 12Kings1a.g,

| The line | | Before | CHRIST about 1300 &e. "Gen. 29, 32, & 49. 3. > Gen. 35. 92. & 49, 4. © Gen. 48. 15, 22, 4 Gen, 49. 3, 10, i} Or, prince. fGen. 46. 9. Exod. 6. 14. Numb. 26. 5, ll Or, TigtathDileser, 2 Kings 14. 20, & 16. 7, & See ver, 17, f Or, Shemaiah, ver. 4. 4 Josh. 13. 15, 16. i Josh. 22. 9, t Heb. tpon ail the face he east, ».|the Amalekités that were escaped, “|Made war "with the 1 Tosh, Josh. 13. 11, of Reuben. I. CHRONICLES Iy. Th sons of Simeon, five hundred men, went to mount Seir, having for their captains Pelatiah, and Neariah, and Rephaiah, and Uzziel, the sons of Ishi. 43 And they smote "the rest of and dwelt there unto this day. CHAPTER V. 1 The line of Reuben (who lost his birthright) unto the caplivity. Y Their habitation and conquest of the Haygarites. 11 The chief men and habitations of Gad. 18 The number and conquest of Reuben, Gad, and the half of Manasseh.” 23 The habitations and chief men of that half tribe. 25 Their captivity for their sin. Now the sons of Reuben the firstborn of Israel, (for *he was the firstborn ; but, forasmuch as he »defiled his father’s bed, ¢his birthright was given unto the sons of Joseph the son of Israel : and the genealogy is not to be reckoned after the birthright. 2 For “Judah prevailed above hig brethren, and of him came the ˚chief "ruler; but the birthright ewas Joseph’s :) 3 The sons, J say, of ‘Reuben the firstborn of Israel were, Hanoch, and Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi. 4 The sons of J cel; Shemaiah his son, Gog his son, Shimei his son, 5 Micah his son, Reaia his son, Baal his son, 6 Beerah his son, whom ! Tilgathpilneser king of Assyria carried away captive: he wag prince of the eubenites. 7 And his brethren by their families, Swhen the genealogy of their generations was reckoned, were the chief, Jeicl, and Zechariah, 8 And Bela the son of Azaz, the son of 'Shema, the son of Joel, who dwelt in *Aroer, even unto Nebo and Baal-meon : 9 And eastward he inhabited unto the entering in of the wilderness from the river Euphrates : because their cattle were multiplied ‘in the land of Gilead. 10 And in the days of Saul they fell by then hand : in their tents t thro Rony - Gilead, nd t. ld) r over against pes en of Gad dwelt Bashan unto S n Hagarites, who | tribe of Manasseh ee and they dwelt | they increased from ir ughout ‘all the | Baal-hermon and Senit, mount Hermon. m, i the land of | house of their fathers, alcah : and Ishi, and Eliel, a? 12 Joel the chief, and Shy the next, and Jaanai, and ‘Sh; in Bashan. “haphat 13 And their brethren of

the of their fathers were, Michael, | Meshullam, and Sheba, and Ti and Jachan, and Zia, and Heber | seven. , 14 These are the children of Abj. hail the son of Huri, the son of Jaroah, the son of Gilead, the son of Michael, the son of Jeshishai, the son of Jahdo, the son of Buz; 15 Ahi the son of Abdiel, the son of Guni, chief' of the house of their fathers. 16 And they dwelt in Gilead in Bashan, and in her towns, and in all the suburbs of ™Sharon, upon ttheir borders. house nealogies in the days of oy king of Judah, and in the days 0 °Jeroboam king of Israel. aie 18 4 The sons of Reuben, i Gadites, and half the tribe o i nasseh, tof valiant men, men @ i rord, and to to bear buckler and swo nena shoot with bow, and skilfu zabat were four and forty parecer sii hundred and threeseore, out to the war. P 19 And they ma 1 Hagarites, with ?Jetur, an hish, and Nodab. awainst P30 And 'they were helped a6; ethem, and the Hagarites | eT that livered into their hand, he ried ¢0 were with them: for ee was IDGod in the battle, and they "P" treated of them; because their trust in him. sy cate 21 And they ttook away he tle; of their camels fifty and filty and of sheep two hundre thous" thousand, and of asses tw ai sand, and of tmen an hundre any lait, 22 For there fell down ea 'And because the war was a am they dwelt in their sted sal captivity. : » the Hae 93 41 And the children 2! bie ian: uw agha! oane| ynto etil he t ds of 24 And these wore the hea pphes © chieg Mea of ey phan be. Ky te i 17 All these were reckoned by Ft 52 f Heda! alot 7 Ne) xb e@ war with #l nui : pet ye w ayy! oy a6 sthie| » eve jh ase gyieh OO 1 iv iN

ae Refore cHRIST 1300 ke. { Heh. mena, names. about 771 «9 Kings 15. 19, about 740 «9 Kings 15, 29, 12 Kings 17. 6. & Ie I about 1300 &e, “Gen. 46.11, © Lev. 10,1, 42Sam. 9, 17, “28am. 15, 27, VOr, fe, tan, estat. she 8.1), ‘Nem yy, tT hop, igkings 25, a The sons of Levi. (2Kings)7. 7. “|ram, > Izhar,and Hebron "| (he it is fthat | office i id. I. CHRONICLES V. The singers appointed by Davi Jeremiah, and Hodaviah, and Jahdiel, mighty men of valour, ‘famous men, ard heads of the house of ; their fathers. | 25 Si And they transgressed against the God of their fathers, and went a ‘whoring after the gods of the people of the land, whom God destroyed before them. . 26 And the God of Tsrael stirred up the spirit of * Pul king of Assyria, and the spirit of * Tilgath-pilneser king of Assyria, and he carried them away, even the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh, and brought them unto ¥Halah, and Habor, and Hara, and to the river Gozan, unto this day. CHAPTER VI. 1 The sons of Levi. 4 The line of the priests unto the captivity. 16 The families of Gershom, Merari, and Kohath. 49 The office of Aaron, and his line unto Ahimaaz. 54 The cities of the priests and Levites. rpes sons of Levi; *"Gershon, Kohath, and Merari. 2 And the sons of Kohath ; Amsand U zziel. 3 And the children of Amram ; Aaron, and Moses, and Miriam. The sons also of Aaron ; ° Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar. 4 7 Eleazar begat Phinehas, Phinehas begat Abishua, 5 And Abishua begat Bukki, and Bukki begat Uzzi, 6 And Uzzi begat Zerahiah, Zerahiah begat Meraioth, 7 Meraioth begat A » and mariah, and Amariah begat Ahitub, 8 Anda Ahitub begat *Zadok begat Ahimaaz, 9 And Ahimaaz begat Azariah, and Azariah begat J ohanan, 10 And Johanan begat Azariah, i executed the priest's tin the § temple that Solomon built in Jerusalem :) 11 And "Azariah begat Am: and Amariah begat Ahitub, 12 And Ahitub begat Zadok, and Zadok begat ‘Shalhun, 13 And Shallum begat Hilkiah and Hilkiah begat Azariah, i 14 And Azariah begat | Seraiah and Seraiah begat J ehozadak, , 15 And J ehozadak went into capTea i ge the Lorn carried awa Udah and Crusalem by the [of Nebuchadnezzar, eee Zadok, and ariah, a 36 The son 16 % The sons of ule es ‘" GerKohath, and erarl. ay Ana these be the names of Bg sons of Gershom; Libni, and Shien And the sons of Kohath were, Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron, d Uzziel. < r The sons of Merari; Mahli, and Mushi. And these are the families of the Levites according to their

fathers. oo. 20 Of Gershom; Libni his son, Jahath his son, ™Zimmah his son, 21 'Joah his son, 'Iddo his son, Zerah his son, 'Jeaterai his son. . 22 The sons of Kohath; ! Amminadab his son, Korah his son, Assir his son, 23 Elkanah his son, and Ebiasaph his son, and Assir his son, 24 Tahath his son, '! Uriel his son, Uzziah his son, and Shaul his son. 25 And the sons of Elkanah ; "Amasai, and Ahimoth. 26 As for Elkanah : the sons of Elkanah; " Zophai his son, and ˚Nahath his son, 27 ? Eliab his s son, Elkanah his 28 And the firstborn 29 The Libni his his son, 30 Shimea his son, Asaiah his 31 And these g on, Jeroham his son. sons of Samuel; the "WVashni, and Abiah. sons of Merari ; Mahli, son, Shimei his son, Uzza son, Haggiah his son. : re they whom David set over the service of song in the house of the Lorn, after that the ‘ark had rest. 32 And they ministered before the dwelling place of the tabernacle of the Congregation with singing, until Solomon had built the house of the it J siege and then they waited on their 6 a rdi ee ae ffice uccording to 33 And these are the ed with Y that twait. of sei the sons Jeroham the son of Ey. am, of FE of Toah, one 35 The son Elkanah, the Son of Amasai € son of the son of 'Zuph, ¢ he son of son of Mahath, the Before CHRIST m ver, 42. I Or, Ethan, ver. 42. ll Or, Adaiah, ver. 41. Or, Ethni, ver. 41. ll Or, Izhar, ver. 2, 18 Or, Sephaniah, Azariah, Joel, ver. 36, " See ver. 35, 36. I Or, Zuph,ver. 35,” ll Called also Joel, ver. 33. & 1 Sam, 8. 2. about 1280 &e. ach. 16.1. t Heb. stood. I ver. 26, ~ hath.» N2 W Or, Zophai. of Elkanah, the son of a ee |

oe a | The sons of Ephraim and Asher, 1. CHRONICLES VII. _ Before | These were the sons of Gilead, the! 34 And the sons of og, i444 |80n of Machir, the son of Manasseh. and Rohgah, Jehubhe _S«_ | 18 And his sister Hammoleketh 35 And the 4 «Xum.96.0,| bare Ishod, and §Abiezer, and Ma- Helem ; Zopha Jezer. h, a halah. | Shelesh, and eh Ina alla 19 And the sons of Shemidah were,, 36 The sons of Z 8 'he é : sas 4ophah; Suah | Ahian, and Shechem, and Likhi, Harnepher, and Shual and tae and Aniam. and Imrah, ae / *Num.26.35.1 90 | And the sons of Ephraim; | 37 Bezer, and Hod, and Shan Shuthelah, and Bered his son, and and Shilshah, and Tthran, and Beorg Tahath his son, and Eladah his son, 88 And the sons of Jether; Ju and Tahath his son, | phunneh, and Pispah, and Ara, 21 4 And Zabad his son, and Shu-| 39 And the sous of Ulla; Arb, thelah his son, and Wzer, and Elead, | and Haniel, and Rezia. whom the men of Gath that were| 40 All these were the children of| born in that land slew, because they | Asher, heads of their father's house, came down to take away their cattle. | choice and mighty men of yalow, 22 And Ephraimtheirfathermourn-| chief of the princes. And the nuned many days, and his brethren came | ber throughout the genealogy of to comfort him. them that were apt to the war avid 23 4 And when he went in to his|to battle was twenty and six thouwife, she conceived, and bare a son, | sand men. and he called his name Beriah, be- CHAPTER VII. | cause it went evil with his house. | 1 zie sons and chief men Laeg 7 24 (And his daughter was Sherah, The stock of Saul and Jor 2Bela lis who built Beth-horon the nether, NO Benjamin begat second, and the upper, and Uzzen-sherah.) ; oi firstborn, Ashbel the ie 25 And Rephah 2as his son, also|and Aharah the third, Raph Resheph, and Telah his son, and| 2 Nohah the fourth, an Tahan his son, the fifth. vere, Att Wit 26 Laadan his son, Ammihud his| 3 And the sons of bee i 4 os son, Elishama, his son, dar, and Gera, and Seen and Wo tie,| 27 "Non his son, Jehoshuah his} 4 And Abishua, a0 ict 16. son. Ahoah, t Shephupha™) ¢ 28 4 And their possessions and ha-| 5 And Gera, and # hitations were, Beth-el and the towns | and Huram. ond of Bind: 'Josh. 16°7, |thereof, and eastward iNaaran, and| 6 And these are thes he fathers") Tgp deust-) westward Gezer, with the + towns | these are the heads o! and thet) ,s2 thereof; Shechem also and the towns | the inhabitants oe fanabatlt: d thereof, unto Gaza and the towns| removed them to '™ pial, a thereof : 7 And Naaman, 0, and

be 29 And by the borders of the chil-| Gera, he removed them"
“Tou. 17.7. | dren of *Manasseh, Beth-shean and| Uzza, and
Ahihud. egat oil her towns, Taanach and her towns,| 8 And
Shaharam ab, after rT *'-0-\'Megiddo and her towns, Dor and in the
country © Hushin er towns. In these dwelt the chil-| had sent them
awe jy is ee dren of J oseph the son of Israel. Baara were his bora
Hodes as Num264| 807™The sons of Asher; Imnah,| 9 And he begat
shia d Mes and Isuah, and Ishuai, and Beriah, | wife, Jobab, and
Zibie and and Serah their sister. and Malcham, d shack ea 31 And
the song of Beriah; Heber,| 10 And Jeuz, 2m”. oe and Malchiel, who
és the father of| Mirma. These #6” Abi irzavith, of the fathers. pega’
"i +m be — 32 And Heber begat Japhlet, and| 11 And of Hushim gf
Samer. |" Shomer, and Hotham, and Shua | tub, and E]paal. 1; Be it
their sister, of Elpaa pt 33 A 12 The sons ody ©? owt], sach, oo ta
of Japhlet ; Pa- Misham, an Shar the ae ith and Ashvath. Ono, and
od, These are the children of Japhlet. | thereof’:

J — _of Benjamin. f han. I. CHRONICLES VIII. The stock of Saul and Jonathan Tiofore 1 Ca, wet Je. Chg, oh g, = CHRIST (Or, Shema, ver, 13, 31 And Gedor, . |® Micah, | Pith _ [and Johoada 13 Beriah also, and *Shema, who were heads of the fathers of the inhabitants of Aijalon, who drove away the inhabitants of Gath: 14 And Ahio, Shashak, and Jeremoth, 15 And Zebadiah, and Arad, and Ader, 16 And Michael, and Ispah, and Joha, the sons of Beriah ; 17 And Zebadiah, and Meshullam, and Hezeki, and Heber, 18 Ishmerai also, and J ezliah, and Jobab, the sons of Elpaal ; 19 And Jakim, and Zichri, and Zabdi, 20 And Hlienai, Eliel, 21 And Adaiah, and Beraiah, and Shimrath, the sons of 'Shimhi ; 22 And Ishpan, and Heber, and Eliel, 23 And Abdon, and Zichri, and anan, 24 And Hananiah, and Elam, and Antothijah, 25 And Iphedeiah, and Penuel, the sons of Shashak ; 26 And Shamsherai, and Shehanah, and Athaliah, 27 And J aresiah, and Eliah, and Zichri, the sons of Jeroham. 28 These were h y their generations, chief men. hese dwelt in J erusalem, 29 And at Gibeon dwelt the tf, ther of Gibeon ; whose dwife's name was Maachah : 30 And his firstborn and Z : ae and Kish, and Baal, and ada and Ahio, and acher, 82 And Mikloth begat "Shi And these also i "ie brethren in J, eru: them, io | And ˚Ner salem, over against } begat Ki Kish begat Saul, and sale Onathan, and Malchi-shua and f inadab, and | Wsh-baal, , 34 And the son of J Onathan was aap eaal and Merib- aval begat 35 And the Sons of Micah were, on, and Melech, and | Tare Ahaz, And Ahaz begat bg ehoadah ; h begat A and Zilthai, and | had eads of the fathers, | d dy son Abdon, | dr dwelt. with their | ¢ t Alometh, and fi Azmaveth, and Zimri; and Zimri yoga 'Meee begat Binea: 'Rapha qwas his son, Eleasah his son, Azel IS SON: ae Azel had six sons, whose names are these, Azrikam, Bocheru, and Ishmael, and Sheariah, and Obadiah, and Hanan. All these were the sons of Azel. ' 39 And the sons of Eshek his brother were, Ulam his firstborn, Jehush the second, and Eliphelet the third. 40 And the sons of Ulam were mighty men of valour, archers, and ad Many sons, and sons' sons, an hundred and fifty. All these are of the sons of Benjamin. CHAPTER IX. 1 The original of Israel's and Judah's genealogies. 2 The Israelites, 10 the iests, 14 and the Levites, with Nethinims, which dwelt in Jerusalem. 27 The charge of certain Levites. 35 The stock of Saul and Jonathan, O all Israel were reckoned by genealogies ; and, behold, they were written in the book of the

kings of Israel and Judah, who Were carried away to Babylon for
son of Bani, of the children of | rez the son of nd of the the sons of
Zerah; Jeuel, <u hi hundred and 7 And of the sons of Benjami :
njamin ; a Son of Meshullam ich. 9. 43, Rephaiah. thren, According
to » Tine hundred and All +h Nese Men were

| The inhabitants of Jerusalem I. CHRONICLES IX, after theip PCH froin» ’ Cnn i Before CHRIST 1200 &e. | © Neh. 11. 10, &e. fF Neh. 11. 1, | Seraian. t Heb. mighty men ofvaTour, t Heb. thresholds. £ Num. 31. 6, chief of the fathers in the house of their fathers. 10 {°And of the priests ; Jedaiah, and Jehoiarib, and Jachin, 11 And ' Azariah the son of Hilliah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Zadok, the son of Meraioth, the son of Ahitub, the ruler of the house of God ; 12 And Adaiah the son of Jeroham, the son of Pashur, the son of Malchijah, and Maasiai the son of Adiel, the son of Jahzerah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Meshillemith, the son of Immer ; 13 And their brethren, heads of the house of their fathers, a thousand and seven hundred and threescore ; tvery able men for the work of the service of the house of God. 14 And of the Levites; Shemaiah the son of Hasshub, the son of Azrikam, the son of Hashabiah, of the sons of Merari ; 15 And Bakbakkar, Heresh, and Galal, and Mattaniah the son of Micah, the son of Zichri, the son of Asaph ; 16 And Obadiah the son of Shemaiah, the son of Galal, the son of Jeduthun, and Berechiah the son of Asa, the son of Elkanah, that dwelt in the villages of the Netophathites. 17 And the porters were, Shallum, and Akkub, and Talmon, and Ahiman, and their brethren: Shallum was the chief ; 18 Who hitherto waited in the king’s gate eastward: they were porters in the companies of the children of Levi. 19 And Shallum the son of Kore, the son of Ebiasaph, the son of Ko. rah, and his brethren, of the house of his father, the Korahites, were over the work of the service, keepers of the tpates of the tabernacle: and their fathers, being over the host of ] i t t t t e i] P tl the Lorn, were keepers of the entry. | that work day the Le ~, * pe “gO! ty 20 And 'Phinehas the son of Ele. 34 These chief father gnout se azar was the ruler over them in time | vites were chief t awe it ab Por ie i toms was with him. | generations ; these the St nd@ Zechariah th 7 i : velt the, shelemiah 2as porter of pina Eaieae? ar And in Gibeon ot? will), the. tabernacle of the congregation. | ther of Gibeon, Jehie® not All these which were ce, to be | name was °Maachah : gon BP nd ee ay t hie Bates were two pnt 36 And his first bord Baal, ' ‘ Welve. These w, a Siete Kish, ¢ oned by their genealogy in ere reck- | then Zur, and Kish, their villages, whom £ David an seer tdid ordain in the oversight of the gates house of the Lor pint ters, toward the east, West, north, and south. | seven days from time to time with porters,

were in ¢heir 'set office, and were over the ! chambers and treasuries of the house of God. was upon them, and the opening thereof every morning pertained to charge of th out by tale. the fine flour, and the wine, oil, and the frankincense, spices. Sp vites, who was the lum the Korahite, 1 over the things t the pans. over the t shewbread, t0 ever 33° And these a7é a » Le chief of the fathers 0 who remaining in the free: for t they Ner, and N: adab, d Samuel the is their ‘sof, ofp 23 So they and their childten jy bey CHR Day ia ~ tis hf, i 105 tue 255; D, namely, the louse of the tabernacle, by ‘Wands 24 In four quarters were the por. 25 And their brethren, which we, n their villages, were to come iaftey| si hem. 26 For these Levites, the four chief [Or ra, 1 Or, rr, hour, 27 4 And they lodged round about he house of God, because the charge hem. 28 And certain of them had rf e ministering vest’) hat they should tbring them in antl so i inte 29 Some of them palmate aoe nd d d to oversee the vessels, a! W i q uary. instruments. of the sanct uy; ra and the f the 30 And some of the 06 ©, 4 ot a riests made the ointme! ices. sve 1 of the Le 31 And Mattithiah, ten of shit had the bars iin hat were ma \ of’ f their prethre wert g ther o : 32 And oth Kohat par it| ie he sons of the 7 18) | sing? the vite rg 100?" ham eed in were emp oy . te and nigh ¢ tb sabbath. c.

Saul’s overthrow and death. I. CHRONICLES IX. David made king at Hebron. | Tefore CHRIST poh 8 3 rch, 8 35. Vr es me Mek the sons of Azel. 1 Saul's overthrow and “ag, es Sing he w, nd w that Saul OW the 37 And Gedor, and Ahio, and Zechariah, and Mikloth. : 38 And Mildoth begat Shimeam. And they also dwelt with their brethren at Jerusalem, over against their brethren. ; 39 And Ner begat Kish; and Kish begat Saul; and Saul begat Jonathan, and Malchi-shua, and Abinadab, and Esh-baal, 40 And the gon of Jonathan was Merib-baal: and Merib-baal begat Micah. 41 And the sons of Micah were, Pithon, and Melech, and Tahrea, land Ahaz. 42 And Ahaz begat Jarah; and Jarah begat Alemeth, and Azmayeth, and Zimri; and Zimri begat Moza; 43 And Moza begat Binea; and Rephaiah hig son, Hleasah his son, Azel his son. 44 And Azel had six sons, whose names a7¢ these, Axikam, Bocheru, and Ishmael, and Sheariah, and Obadiah, - and Hanan: these were CHAPTER x, the kingdom was translated From him to David, . 4 ic OW “the Philistines fought against Israel; and the men of 1c meng Tsrael fled from before the Philiscl tines, and fell down 'slain in mount Gilboa, 2 And the Philistines followed hard after aul, and after his sons ; and ih a the Philistines slew J onathan, and ‘Samu, madab, and Malchi-shua, the Sons of Saul, ‘He digg, | o® ANd the battle went sore Against wet} Saul, and thet archers thit him, and hers. armourCarer, Draw thy sword, and thrust through therewith; lest these ‘cumeised come and | abuse me, 1S armourbearer wi ould not ; So Saul pon it, his Armourbearer sayy Was dead, he fell likewige Sword, and died, nd all So Sa his three sons, ull died, and 'S house died together, And When all the ates: men of | A tat aneg inthevalt of Tsracl —_ cy saw that they 292 d that Saul and his sons were ah ea they forsook their cities, and fled: and the Philistines came and dwelt in them. 8 And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his sons fallen in mount Gilboa. 9 And when they had stripped him, they took his head, and his armour, and sent into the land of the Philistines round about, to carry tidings unto their idols, and to the people. 10 ’And they put his armour in the house of their gods, and fastened his head in the temple of Dagon. 11 4 And when all J. abesh-gilead heard all that the Philistines had done to Saul, 12 They arose, all the valiant men, and took away the body of Saul, and the bodies of ‘his sons, and brought them to J; abesh, and buried their

bones under the oak in J abesh, and fasted seven days. 13 1 So Saul died for his transgression which het committed against the Lorp, ‘even against the word of the Lorp, which he kept not, and also or asking counsel of one that had a familiar Spirit, 4 to enquire of it; nd enquired not of the Lorn; therefore he slew him, and °tumed the kingdom unto David the son of t Jesse, , ,OHAPTER XL 1 David by @ general consent i: Hebvon. 4 He winneth the Jrom the Jebu: catalogue of S made king at e castle of Zion sites by Joab’s valour, 10 4 David's mighty men, Before CHRIST 1056 —— U1Sam. 31.10, t Heb. transgressed. el Sam. 13.13, & 15.93, 11 Sam. 28, 7, *1Sam. 15.99, 2 Sam, 3, LA W& 5.3, t Heb. Isai. N "all Israel gathered them. 1048 ; eae David unto Hebron, |*?S*™. 3.1. Saying, Behold, we are thy b | thy flesh, gas 2 And Moreover tin time ast, @ Ven | t Heb. », th, when Saul was King, an wast he ee f that leddest out and broughtest in| ard day. stael: and the Lorp thy God said unto thee, Thou shalt "? feed | U Or, rte People Israel, and thou Shalt be} *P* 77. rul _ ties MY people Israel. eretore came all th srael to the king + io avid made a Cov With them in €oron before the I, + And they|cagar 'nointed David Ie § Over Tsrag] ms — thy ag to “ Word of the Lown t Heb. dy an, . and of 4% And David ang all I uae avid 2 Srael ‘went} 2.1% : - 28am. 5, 6, ~"erusalem, which jg Jebus; ‘where “de iat

I A catalogue of I. CHRONICLES XI. David's igh Before CHRIsT 1048 —— + Heb. head. { That is, Sion, 2 Sam. 5. 7. + Heb, rcvived. t+ Heb. went ingoingand increasing. € 2Sam. 23. 8. Or, — strong with fin. 1 Sam. 16. 1, 12. 4 Or, son of Hachmoni. I Or, stood. I Or, satvation. i] . . . |the Jebusites were, the inhabitants of the land. 5 And the inhabitants of Jebus said to David, Thou shalt not come hither. Nevertheless David took the castle of Zion, which is the city of David. 6 And David said, Whosoever smiteth the Jebusites first shall be tchief and captain. So Joab the son of Zeruiah went first up, and was chief. 7 And David dwelt in the castle ; therefore they called 'it the city of David. 8 And he built the city round about, even from Millo round about: and Joab trepaired the rest of the city. 9 So David t waxed greater and greater: for the Lorn of hosts was with him. 10 9% These also are the chief of the mighty men whom David had, who "strengthened themselves with him in his kingdom, and with all Israel, to make him king, according to "the word of the Lorp concerning Israel. 11 And this 7s the number of the mighty men whom David had; Jashobeam, 'an Hachmonite, the chief of the captains: he lifted up his spear against three hundred slain dy him at one time. 12 And after him was Eleazar the son of Dodo, the Ahohite, who was one of the three mighties. 13 He was with David at " Pasdammim, and there the Philistines 7*!were gathered together to battle, where was a parcel of ground full of barley; and the people fled from before the Philistines. 14 And they 'set themselves in the midst of that parcel, and delivered it, and slew the Philistines ; and the Lorp saved them by a great ' deliverance. 15 1 Now 'three of the thirty captains ‘went down to the rock to Da.| vid, into the cave of Adullam; and the host of the Philistines encamped *in the valley of Rephaim. 16 And David ‘was then in the hold, and the Philistines’ garrison zas then at Beth-lehem. 17 And David longed, and said, Oh that one would give me drink of the water of the well of Beth-| p the host of the Philistines, and aca water out of the well of Bae ial that was by the gate, and took if and brought i¢ to David: but Da i would not drink of it, but oti ‘t out to the Lorn, 19 And said, My God forbid it me that I should do this thing: shall I drink the blood of these men that jhave put their lives in jeopardy? |for with the jeopardy of their lives they brought it. Therefore he would not drink it. These things did these three mightiest. 20 T1And Abishai the brother of Joab, he

was chief of the three: for lifting up his spear against three hundred, he slew them, and hada name among' the three. 21 ™Of the three, he was more honourable than the two; for he was their captain: howbeit he attained not to the first three. 22, Benaiah the son of J the son of a valiant man of +who had done many acts; two lionlike men of Moab: | ; went down and slew a lion in 4 Pp in a sno day. : 23 rege aise an Egyptian, “2 man of great stature, five oa ’ high; and in the Egyptian ean was a spear like a weavers th i: and he went down to aan of staff, and plucked the spea? + him the Egyptian’s ee Jehoiada, Kabzedl, the slew hand, and sle ith his own spear. —* "oe These zhinge did Benaiah son of Jehoiada, and had the among the three mighties. 25 Behold, he was among the thirty, to the first three si i y his guard. "36 Also ‘he valiant th armies were, o Asahel the Joab, Elhanan the son 0° -lehem, ste eer roe the 'Haror ite lez the 'Pelonite, ‘ 28 Ira the son © i bi-ezer the Antot Mote hbecsl the Hushat the Ahohite, — 80 Maharai ' Heled the son of nite, ite, ites’ ophat a the the Net + Baanal tHeb.vrin 128a, 2418, ke, 52 Sam 3 also he} He} Ikkesh the T et ‘lt tla} ‘3 — ty Mey, Brn CHR, Moy Oheirtow, 1, &. ; Heb. rest fan %, ine hhathite, - of GF jbai of 31 Tthai the son of Te pldses lehem, that is at the gate! 18 And the three brake through beah, that pertaie _

fi; CHRONICLES XI. to David at Ziklag. jamin, hi : hirty ; Jeremiah, and| _ Before nefwe fof Benjamin, Benaiah the Pirathon-| over the thirty ; and Jere 3 | cuRist ‘ The companies that came CHRIST it Jahaziel, and Johanan, and Josabad about 7 lite, , . ee 32 ' Hurai of the brooks of Gaash, | the Gederathite, 101, Hiddai. jor abi |" Abiel the Arbathite atbon. i i d Bea5 Eluzai, and Jerimoth, an 33 Azmaveth the Baharumite, Eli- ist yeep and Shepha. ahba the Shaalbonite, tiah the Haruphite, : ; 1.01 ashen, “54 The sons of ' Hashem the Gi- 6 Elkanah, and J ee rice mai xonite, Jonathan the son of Shage | reel, and Joezer, and Jasho ‘ the Hararite, the Korhites, 35 Ahiam the son of Sacar the! 7 And J oelah, and Zebadiah, the ‘toh ne | Hararite, "Eliphal the gon of "Ur, |sons of Jeroham of Cedor. (101, dtastai. | 36 Hepher the Mecherathite, Ahi-| 8 And of the Gadites there sepa| Jah the Pelonite, rated themselves unto David a lon mart! 87 "Hezvo the Carmelite, ! Naarai the hold to the wilderness men 0: ‘neal i son of Ezbai, , might, and men t of war Jit for the ¥ Heb. of the 38 Joel the brother of Nathan, battle, that could handle shield and | Tein “| Mibbar 'the son of Haggeri, buckler, whose faces sere like the a 39 Zelek the Ammonite, Naharai faces of lions, and were tas swift 4 35am. 2. 18. the Berothite, the armourbearer of 10r, Sharar. Heb. as the as the roes upon the mountains ; poeewcponthe Joab the son of Zeruiah, 9 Ezer the first, Obadiah the se- fo make 40 Iva the Ithrite, Gareb the Ithrite, cond, Eliab the third, | 41 Uriah the Hittite, Zabad the} 10 Mishmannah the fourth, Jereson of Ahlai, miah the fifth, 42 Adina the son of Shiza the Reu-| 1] Attaithe sixth, Elielthe seventh, enite, a captain of the Reul benites,| 12 J ohan: and thirty with him, i an the eighth, Elzabad | the ninth, anan the son of Maachah, and 13 Jeremiah th oshaphat the Mithnite, the eleventh, zzia, the Ashterathite, Shama} 14 These were of and J chiel the song of Hothan the Captains of the host: Toerite, e tenth, Machbanai Went out t them, and answered mself close because of "one of the "Pe, ane that eae ; . east was over an hundred, and the| could resist me" | 45 Jediae] the "son of Shimri, and greatest over a thousand. and mare oha hig brother, the Tizite, 15 These are they that went Over) thousent 46 Tliel the Mahavite, and J eribai, | Jordan in the first month, when it and Joshaviah, the Sons of Elnaam, | ha toverflown all his *banks - and | t Heb. juea and Ithmah the Moabite, they put to flight all them of the + Seah. 9.15, 47 Eliel, and Obed, and Jasiel

the | valleys, bor, toward the east and esobaite, toward the west, , ae a CHAPTER XII, ee os there came of the children anies y i c tt [nora tie fitr|of Benjamin and Judah a gegen aa WV “these are they that came} 17 And David in to David to *Ziklag, twhile he | cig Yet kept hij to Meet | t Heb. veyore tu and said unto them, Conde | t Heb. te one, the Jefe: otlt the right hand and | hands ie | : he left in h and rebuke iz ny ® bow, even of| 1g T h . S brethren of Benjamin Ama; ra ep CME “up| sna aul ave amin, Sai, 2), i maeetothe ag 3 The chief was Ahiezer, then ains, and he ae ms “a | hee Gi 1) the song of " Shemaah the] Da: id, and prs | eathite ; om Jeziel, and Pelet, S Ce, peace be unt th “tamaveth; and Bera, and peace jy 4, eaee be unto ri 4 i and Jehu the Antothite, th Go oo helper = “sna Nd Ismaiah the Gibeonite, id Tpit thes, LShty man anong th ——< Ni = v thirty, and “Aptains of the hen Tade them

| The arine I. CHRONI d troops that came CLES XIL. to Dav Before ) CHRIST about 1056 —S>— € 1 Sam. 29, 2. fF] Sam. 29. 4. 7 Heb. anor mets, (| Or, veith @ band, i] Sam. 30.1, 9, 10. 1018 ll Or, captains, oY, men. t+ Heb. heads. = 1 Sam. 16, 1; 2: 19 And there fell some of Manasseh to David, when he came with the Philistines against Saul to battle: but they helped them not: for the lords of the Philistines upon advisement sent him away, saying, "He will fall to his master Saul tto the jeopardy of our heads. 20 As he went to Ziklag, there fell to him of Manasseh, Adnah, and Jozabad, and Jediael, and Michael, and Jozabad, and Elihu, and Zilthai, captains of the thousands that were of Manasseh. 21 And they helped David "against ‘the band of the rovers: for they were all mighty men of valour, and were captains in the host. 22 For at that time day by day there came to David to help him, until iz was a great host, like the host: of God. 23 SI And these are the numbers of the 'thands that were ready armed to the war, and *came to David to Hebron, to 'turn the kingdom of Saul to him, according to the word of the Lorn. 24 The children of Judah that bare shield and spear were six thousand I Or, prepared. 22Sam. 8.17. t Heb. brethren, Gen. 31. 23, t Heb. amu]titude of them. ©2Sam. 2, 8,9, t Heb. menor mans. ? Esth. 1. 13. and eight hundred, ready "armed to the war. 25 Of the children of Simeon, mighty men of valour for the war, seven thousand and one hundred. 26 Of the children of Levi four thousand and six hundred. 27 And Jehoiada was the leader of the Aaronites, and with him were three thousand and seven hundred ; 28 And * Zadok, a young man mighty of valour, and of his father’s house twenty and two captains. 29 And of the children of Benjamin, the tkindred of Saul, three thousand : for hitherto t˚the greatest part of them had kept the ward of the house of Saul. 30 And of the children of Ephraim joy in Tsrael. dreds, and with e Israel ought to do; theh were two hundred ; and al] their bra thren were at their commandment j 33 Of Zebulun, such as went forth to battle, 7 eads of them C which could 'keep rank; they were tnot of double heart. and spear thirty and seven thousand, 85 And of the Danites expert in war twenty and eight thousand and six hundred. 86 And of Asher, such as went forth to battle, 'expert in war, forty thousand. 37 And on the other side of Jordan, of the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and of the half tribe of Manasseh, with all manner of instruments of war for the battle, an hundred and twenty

thousand. a 38 All these men of war, that co , ith a. perfect keep rank, came Ww! maril heart to Hebron, to ern in king over all Tsrael : and all the : e also of Israel were of one hear make David king. . ‘d 39 And there they were eee oF three days, eating and aa se their brethren had prepared o cot 40 Moreover they that were Mf them, even unto Issachar aries 1 bulun and Naphtali, brows” qd on on asses, and on came™, 1 meat, mules, and on oxen, meal, cakes of figs, an€ raisins, and wine, and a : and sheep abundantly : 10 xIl. real 8O 1 David fetcheth the ar gree gsm om Kirjath-jearim. 3 De ue iz left at the house & “sth the ND David consulted ve hue captains of thousands 4 very leader. the 9 And David sai congregation of Isr‘ va if it se" ne twenty thousand and eight hundred, mighty men of valour, tfamous throughout the house of their fathers. 31 And of the half tribe of Manasseh eighteen thousand, which were expressed by name, to come and make Dayid king. 32 And of the children of Issachar Pwhich were men that had understanding of the times, to know what good unto yo Lorp our God, cities and suburbs, gather themse. the u, and that at tlet us ise? re) very WPT gel Ives 83 And let us i "expert in war, with all mstruments of war, fifty thousand,| . 34 And of Naphtali a thousand ie a captains, and with them with shield| 1 Or, heipiy | heir rani, id dt Hay, ee ~ Relig URIs 104 “HN ide? fell Ng a

David fetcheth the ark. I. CHRONICLES XIII. Prosperity of David's kingdom. cara not at it in the 4 And all thee by Sam, 71, 2. e1sam. 7. 1. 2Sam, 6.1, Josh. jearim. ; : 6 And David w Tosh. 15, 9, On, lam gs |Sthat dwelleth 28am. 6. 2. ‘Seenum, | God "in a ne tnt 9 1g, | Of Abinadab : ism. 2.1. |drave the cart, *28am.6.5.| *And David before God with with tsinging, With psalteries ft Heb. songs. 2 2 Sam. 6. 6, fo t Heb, shook it 10 And the an ade: Kindled against ose him, because he * lark: and there And David “ 12 And David tHe ye [the ark of Moved, home to |} himself vid. 14 n “ACen 59 |S house three “23. | “ORD Dlessed dom, and all ¢ * Kindness ry eople, wiy, Ores again *S, to build | hd LD; Se He avid had confir ~petore of our God to us: they would do go : right in the eyes of all the people. 5 So *David gathered all | srael together, from 4Shihor of Egypt even unto the entering of Hemath, to “wri?” | bring the ark of God *from Kirjathto’ Baalah, that is, t which Jelonged to up thence the ark of God the Lorn, andwith cymbals 9 1 And when L ie Nathreshingfloor of 'Chidon, U rth his hand to the oxen tstumbled. UThatis, He 22a: wherefore thai Weach of called i] Zu, that day, saying, How » Sut carried it aside into the “*n.g.n,| "USE Of Obed-ed, And the ark for we enquired days of Saul. ; ongregation said that for the thing was ent up, and all Israel, o Kirjath-jearim, Judah, to bring between the cherubims, whose name is called on i¢. {lev mate | 7 And they + carried the ark of 'W cart ‘out of the house and Uzza and Ahio and all Israel played all their might, and and with harps, and| BR and with timbrels, » and with trumpets. they came unto the 2za put er of the Lorp was 2za, and he smote put his hand to the had made a breach t place is erez-uzza to this day. was afraid of God shall I bring God home to me? © David thy ought not the ark to the city of Da. om the Gittite, of God remained of Obed-edom in months, And the °the house of Obedhat he had. 1 Hirany CHAPTER XIV. 9 David, 2 David's felies, and ehildren, 8 Tis st the Philistines, r att et Sau, OW him an house, t Perceived that the | med hold the ark ; for | L gee = Israel, for his kingdom was iitted + | on high, because of his people Israe ! 3 7 And David took tmore wayes | at Jerusalem: and Dayid begat more sons and daughters. ' “Now hee are the names of Ais children which he had in Jerusalem; Shammua, and Shobab, Nathan, and Solomon, 5 And Ibhar, and Elishua, and Elpalet, 6 And Nogah, and Nepheg, and Japhia, : 7 And Elishama, and " Beeliada, and Eliphalet. : 8 {And when the

Philistines heard that *David was anointed king over all Israel, all the Philistines went up to seek David. And David heard of it, and went out against them. 9 And the Philistines came and spread themselves ‘in the valley of| ephaim. 10 And David en saying, Shall I Philistines? and quired of God, g˚ up against the wilt thou deliver them into mine hand? And the ORD said unto him, Go up; for I will deliver th that place ! Baal-perazim. 12 2 And when they had left their gods there, David gave a commandment, and they were burned with re. 13 *And the Philistines yet again ay themselves abroad inthe valle 14 Therefore David enquired of od; and God gaid unto Go not up after from them, again ay Before CHRIST about 1043 Co” t Heb. yet. bch. 35. ll Or, Etiaaa 2S. 5. am. 5. 16. © 2Sam. 5.17. 1047 Meh. 11. 15, \ That is, 4 lace.or reaches, *2Sam. 5. 2. £2 Sam. 5. 295 Geba, * Josh. 6, 97, 2Ch

The priests and Levites bring I, CHRONICLES Xy. the ark from oy, ty - : a ap °d-edlon | Before [out into all lands; and the Lorp|vites bare the ark of Goq ye 4 cet |'brought the fear of him upon all| shoulders with the staves Te! deta 1047 Be, as " Moses co yes | ORS ~ | nations. mmanded Recording to] ta | ‘Deut. 2. 25, BR XV the word of the Lorp 50} liye &1L 3. CHAPTER XY. : : 3 1 David, having prepared a place for the ark, 16 And David Spake to the chi f “Bro ay ordereth the priests and Leviles to bring it of the Levites to appoint ther le apes from Obed-edom. 25 He performeth the SO- thr to b th : . etn Dre. I lemnity thereof with great joy. 29 Michal en to be , € singers with Mstry. despiseth him, ments of musick, psalteries and harps 1042 ae Dawid made him houses in | and cymbals, Sounding, by lifting np the city of David, and prepared | the voice with joy. 2 *ch.161. fa place for the ark of God, *and! 17 So the Levites appointed Ife. )'a.0 pitched for it a tent. man the son of Joel; and of hig tei cery| 2 Then David said, tNone ought | brethren, * Asaph the son of Bere. |tenax ear of |to carry the Park of God but the chiah; and of the sons of Merari » Due ees , WeLeuiies. | Levites: for them hath the Lorn Num. 4. 2, 5. Deut. 10. 8. & 31. 9. about 1042 © 1 Kings 9. 1. h. 13. 5. Q Or, Kinsmen. 4 Exod. 6, 22, ¢ Exod. 6, 18. 12 Sam. 6.3, eh. 13. 7. 6 ch. 13. 10,11. chosen to carry the ark of God, and to minister unto him for ever. 3 And David gathered all Israel together to Jerusalem, to bring up the ark of the Lorp unto his place, which he had prepared for it. 4 And David assembled the children of Aaron, and the Levites : 5 Of the sons of Kohath; Uriel the chief, and his 'brethren an hundred and twenty : 6 Of the sons of Merari; Asaiah the chief, and his brethren two hundred and twenty : 7 Of the sons of Gershom; Joel the chief, and his brethren an hundred and thirty : 8 Of the sons of ‘Elizaphan ; Shemaiah the chief, and his brethren two hundred : 9 Of the sons of °Hebron; Eliel the chief, and his brethren fourscore : 10 Of the sons of Uzziel; Amminadab the chief, and his brethren an hundred and twelve, 11 And David called for Zadok and Abiathar the priests, and for the Levites, for Uriel, Asaiah, and Joel, Shemaiah, and Eliel, and Amminadab, 12 And said unto them, Ye are the chief of the fathers of the Levites : sanctify yourselves, both ye and your brethren, that ye may bring up the ark of the Lorp God of Israel unto the place that I have prepared for it. 13 For ‘because ye did tt not at the first, &the Lorn our God made a breach upon us, for that

we sought him not after the due order, 14 So the priests and the Levites sanctified themselves to bring y the ark of the Lorp God of Israel, 15 And the children of the Lethelped the Levites that their brethren, ' Eth: Kushaiah ; 18 And with them their brethren of the second degree, Zechariah, Ben, and Jaaziel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Unni, Eliab, and Benaiah, and Maaseiah, and Mattithiah, and Elipheleh, and Mikneiah, and Obed-edom, and Jeiel, the porters. 19 So the singers, Heman, Asaph, and Ethan, were appointed to sound with cymbals of brass ; ; 20 And Zechariah, and 'Aziel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Unni, and Eliab, and Maaseiah, and Benaiah, with psalteries ™on een 21 And Mattithiah, and ape and Milneiah, and Obed-edom, al Jeiel, and Azaziah, ig harps 'on he Sheminith to excel. oF re Chenaniah, chief of o Levites, 'was for tsong: he sued ed about the song, because Ne ee Berechiah and Hee were doorkeepers for the Tehosha24 And Shebaniah, and Joh phat, and Nethaneel, an ah, and and Zechariah, and Earesre with Eliezer, the priests, "di J of Goa: the trumpets before the . ‘ah 1007? and Obed-edom ‘and ! enl doorkeepers for the at th A 25 So °David, and Israel, and the captains the a 0 sands, went to Oe out of the the covenant of the ‘vith Joy: a house of Obed-edom fs W. 4 26 And it came to ee he ark an the son of ORD t of the gover they offered seven pullocks and . ith 4 "O7 A d David was clothed with © n Lf Teh. 6.44, | ver. 18, Jaasiel, 3 Ps. 6 le 1 Or, on Me eighth rere, Ps. 6 ttle oy aft pe care hear, age? Fraud! aout i rin, Sieh rind uh § cum ain ad

ONICI EK XV oy salm of thanksgiving. " j y S > . David's P: ), 4 | Michal despiseth David. I. CHRO}? C aa = = pe Te Before : — _—_—_—_—— = ; o psalms unto be of fine linen, and all the Levites 9 Sing unto him, sing psé oo ro i i c his wondrous about onnrst that bare the ark, and the singers, him, talk ye of all reat = and Chenaniah the age - mae: ye in his holy name : let |a— |1 with the singers: David also slory Os pehers |! iad Goon him an ephod of linen. the heart of them rejoice that s ri H ¥ rought up the | the Lorn. : wee a 3 ae ee tome 11 Seek the Lorp and his strength, with shouting, and with sound of| seek his face ey — the cornet, and with trumpets, and| 12 Remember his marve He : with cymbals, making a noise with that he hath done, his won lag an psalteries and harps. the judgments of his mouth ; 2m.616| 29 {| And it came to pass, das the| 13 O ye seed of Israel his servant, : ark of the covenant of the Lorp | ye children of Jacob, his chosen ones. came to the city of David, that Mi-| 14 He is the Lorn our God; his chal the daughter of Saul looking | judgments are in all the earth. _ out at a window saw king David) 15 Be ye mindful always of his dancing and playing: and she de-| covenant; the word which he comspised him in her heart. manded to a thousand generations ; vesheane CHAPTER XVI. 16 Even of the *covenant which he |‘ $2"51Z3 26. 3 ES i j 3. & 35. 1. 1 David's festival sacrifice. 4 He ordereth a | made with Abraham, and of his oath| } choir to sing thanksgiving. 7 ahs psalm of | unto Isaac < thanksgiving. 37 He appointeth ministers. » porlers, priests, and musicians, to attend 17 And hath confirmed the same to tf continually on the ark. Jacob for a law, and to Israel for me O *they brought the ark of God, | an everlasting covenant, “sSan6I— and set it in the midst of the 18 Saying, Unto thee will I give the Jand of Canaan, tthe lot of your | t Heb. the inheritance ; tent that David had pitched for it: and they offered burnt sacrifices and peace offerings before God. 19 When ye were but tfew, feven | tHeb,menor 2 And when David had made an| a few, and strangers in it. "Gene 34. 80. end of offering the burnt offerings and the peace offerings, he blessed the people in the name of the Lorn. 3 And he dealt to every one of Israel, both man and woman, to every one a loaf of bread, and a good piece of flesh, and a flagon of wine. 4 {And he appointed certain of 20 And when they went from nation to nation, and from one kingdom to another people ; 21 He suffered no man to do them wrong: yea, he

Sreproved kings for | * eR; 12-17their sakes, Fxod.7.15— 22 Saying, "Touch not mine anoint- | * Ps- 105. 15. ) ed, and do my prophets no harm. the Levites to minister before the} 23 ‘Sing unto the Lorp all the |‘ ?s-96-1, &e. ark of the Lorn, and to *record, | earth; shew forth from day to day and to thank and praise the Lorp |his salvation. God of Israel: 24 Declare his gl 5 Asaph the chief, and next to him paleo pe a 1 then ; his marvello k echariah, Jeiel, and Shemiramoth, | all nations. pee: and Jehiel, and Mattithiah, and Eli-| 25 For : eat is th {iy [29 and Benaiah, and Obed-edom : greatly to a fied nie aes Pt rats i J ie twith psalteries and with | be feared above all gods harps. IS 5 7 P p with Gaal as made a sound| 26 For all the gods \ are idols: but th enaiah also and Jahaziel the heavens. ies Prests with trumpets continually | 27 Glo r are j i Ga the ark of ae covenant of presanon? strangi en eine i - in his place. ; 28 Give unt ws psalm to thank the | dreds of the the hand of Asaph and SPH, ben tie” ©7, Kof the people | * Lev. 19. 4. ORD made the “See og 7 [ I i ie) 1 no i ay Sam, li . fs n that day David de 0 the Lorp, ye kin‘ORD into people, give unto the “het, | [8 brethren, coe glory and strength. ; 29 G cal ve thanks unto the Lorp, to hat? the Lorn the glory u Ss his q a due unto hi name: br; : ne his name, make known ing, and bee ie penta feds among the people. the Lorp in the beauty of holiness,

David's psalm of thanksgiving. 1. CHRONICLES xXyyq. Before 30 Fear before him, all the earth : “pout |the world also shall be stable, that 102 |it be not moved. 31 Let the heavens be glad, and let the earth rejoice: and let men say among the nations, The Lorp reigneth. 32 Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof: let the fields rejoice, and all that 7s therein. 33 Then shall the trees of the Wood sing out at the presence of the Lorn, because he cometh to judge the earth. Tee | 8410 give thanks unto the Lorp; 107.1.8& 118, : . L& ie. |for he is good; for hi dureth for ever. 35 ™And say ye, Save us, O God of our salvation; and gather us together, and deliver us from the heathen, that we may give thanks to thy holy name, and glory in thy praise, “1Kings8.15./ 36 ™ Blessed Je the Lorp God of Israel for ever and ever, And all “the people said, Amen, and praised the Lorn, 37 So he left there hefore the ark of the covenant of the Lorn Asaph and his brethren, to minister before the ark continually, as every day’s work required : 38 And Obed-edom with thren, threescor edom also the g Hosah to be porters : 39 And Zadok the priest, and his "Stine, | brethren the priests, before the ta *1Kings3.4.|bernacle of the ord 4in the high place that was at Gibeon, 40 To offer burnt offerings unto the Lorp upon the altar of the burntReo 2 offering continually *tmorning and eb. 2 te evening, and to do according to all toni’ | that is written in the law of the Lorp, * ‘which he commanded Israel ; 41 And with them Heman and Jeduthun, and tl S mercy en™ Ps, 106, 47, Au, ° Deut. 27.15, their bre@ and eight; Obedon of Jeduthun and ne rest that were chosen, who Were expressed hy name, SOR ONE 18 to give thanks to the Lonp, *hecause Bet y, [his Mercy enduret, foy ever ; Jer. 33, 11. 42 1 Tumpets and cymbals for those that should make ad and with musical Instruments of (1 od 1 Heb. for a! And the sons of Ji *2Sam.6.19,! 48 ' And all the people departed every man to hig h, Ouse: and Dayid returned to bless his house. | Do all that és thermore * | thine enemies. Ponti aya thie? : thee that the Lonp W PProving 1) 7 Neng i Jt I the map, q vid, to build God an House s? Ba8e of Da. OU Th word of God forbic q ey 8 Aftey sits o A nr biddeth Tim, Yy ppl the in | miseth him blessings and benefits jn io DI0- Re] 6 David's prayer and Marksgiying et. Vs © PASS, a8 David| ts, use, that eee 0 an the prophet, ae dwell in an house of cedars, but th ark of the covenant of the iin remaineth under curtains, 2 Then Nathan said unto D. in thine heart God is with thee, 3 4 And it

came to pass the same night, that the word of God came! to Nathan, sayin 4 Go and tell Thus saith the avid, 3 for ? David my Servant, Lorp, Thou shalt not build me an house to dwell in: 5 For I have not dwelt in an house since the day that I brought up Israel unto this day ; but thave gone | He ae from tent to tent, and from ¢ne tabernacle to another. 6 Wheresoever T have walked with all Israel, spake I a word to any of the judges of Israel, whom I commanded to feed my people, saying, Why have ye not built me an house of cedars? 7 Now therefore thus shalt thew say unto my servant David, ee saith the Lorn of hosts, I took tl ja from the sheepcote, even be a afl lowing the sheep, that thou s an | est he ruler over my people Isra hie 8 And I have heen with vid thersoever thou hast ces ‘ait have cut off all thine peeies cee before thee, and have ma¢ mee name like the name % the gre at aire in the earth. + my ie T will ordain a at eople Israel, and will p fa place, a they shall dwell in thet neither and shall be moved no ae waste) shall the children of ice herinhi Sm any mor 10 And since pieae my pe r manded judges #0 Twill subdue ‘i Israel. Moreover i] bu 255 era aen it shall com gt expiree s, t! fn ye and hele ay aaa thee, must go : seed al I will raise up thy 6˚

I. CHRONICLES XVII. David subdueth his enemies. yer and thanksgiving. His pre Ce at ree —— which shall be of thy sons ; and chilst | wil] establish his kingdom. 1 amt) 49 He shall build me an house, and 1a? is Luke 1. 33: —— | [ will stablish 4gsim. 7, agsam. 7. 18. tlle, great. Nester, his throne for ever. 13 I will be his father, and he shall he my son: and I will not take my merey away from him, as took st from hint that was before thee: _ 14 But °I will settle him in mine house and in my kingdom for ever: and his throne ‘shall be established for evermore. 15 According to all these words, jand according to all this vision, so did Nathan speak unto David. 16 74And David the king came and sat before the Lorp, and said, Who am I, O Lorp God, and what is mine house, that thou hast brought me hitherto ? 17 And yet this was a small thing in thine eyes, O God; for thou hast also spoken of thy seryant’s house for a great while to come, and hast regarded me according to the estate of a man of high degree, O Lorp God. 18 What can David speak more to thee for the honour of thy servant ? for thou knowest thy servant. 19 O Lorn, for thy servant’s sake, and according tothineownheart, hast thou done all this greatness, in making known all these tgreat things. 20 O Lonp, there is none like thee neither is there any God beside thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears. Ps oe what one nation in the earth ike thy people Israel, whom God Went to redeem #o be his own people to make thee a name of eee terribleness, by driving out naig Ai before thy people, whom os, nat redeemed out of Egypt? tials Pitas people Israel didst thou thou, Le © own people for ever; and 27 fORD, becamest their God. id Therefore now, Lorp, let the sent _ thou hast spoken contis. a thy servant and concerning Bal 4 Se be established for ever 0 as thou hast said. 24 Let j ts Pe It even be established, that saying ie may be magnified for ever, odo ete Lop of hosts is the and a rv even a God to Israel: © house of David Aig ad c avid th 'Vut “established before thee. acd or thou, O my God, thast told nt that thou wilt build him an house: therefore thy servant hath found in his heart to pray before thee. 26 And now, Lorp, thou art God, and hast promised this goodness unto thy servant : . 27 Now therefore "Jet it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may be before thee for ever: for thou blessest, O Lorn, and i¢ shall be blessed for ever. CHAPTER XVIII. 1 David subdueth the Philistines and the Mouabites. 3 He smiteth Hadarezer and the

Syrians. 9 Tou sendeth Hadoram with presents to bless David. 11 The presents and the spoil David dedicateth lo God. 13 He putteth garrisons in Edom. 14 David's officers. OW after this *it came to pass, that David smote the Philistines, and subdued them, and took Gath and her towns out of the hand of the Philistines. 2 And he smote Moab; and the Moabites became David's servants, and brought gifts. 3 7 And David smote ' Hadarezer king of Zobah unto Hamath, as he went to stablish his dominion by the river Euphrates. 4 And David took from him a thousand chariots, and seven thousand horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen : David also houghed all the chariot horses, but reserved of them an hundred chariots. 5 And when the Syrians of tDamascus came to help Hadarezer king of Zobah, David slew of the Syrians two and twenty thousand men. 6 Then David put garrisons in Syria-damascus ; and the Syrians became David's servants, and broucht gifts. Thus the Lorp preserved David whithersoever he went. 7 And David took the shields of a that were on the servants of adarezer, and brought J erusalem. zene Sheon tp 8 Likewise from! Tibhath Chun, cities of H eee very much olomon made the the pillars, and th brasen eidaees otNe® he vessels of brags. ow when !Tou king of Hamath hear i i a nae how David had smitten Zobah ; 1 thy serva: » and from adarezer, brought brass, wherewith host of Hadarezer king of Before CHRIST about 1042 | Or, it Rath pleased thee. about 1040 «2 Sam. 8.1, &e. | Or, Hadadexer, ze, 2 Sam. 8. 3. b2Sam. 8 4, seven hundred. + Heb. Darmesek. Called in tah, and Berothai. © LRings7. 15, 2Chro. 4, 12, Or, Toi, 2 Sam. 8. 9. 0 He son to|'es sent 'Ha i ea Hadoram his so 2 Sain. & 0.

Before The Ammonites and Syrians I, CHRONICLES XVIII. CHRIST about 1040 en) Il Or, to saule. t Heb. to Uless. t Heb. teas the man of tears, + Heb. 4b. shai. 42 Sam. 7.13. ¢2Sam.7. 14, &e, Wl Or, remembrancer, Ml Called Animelech, 2Sam. 8.17. 4 Called SeTaiah, 2 Sam. 8.17. and Shisha, 1 Kings 4. 3. £2 Sam. 8.16. t Heb. at the hand of the king. about 1037, 42Sam. 10. 1, &e, t Heb. In thine eyes | king David, 'to enquire of his welfare, and tto congratulate him, because he had fought against Hadarezer, and smitten him ; (for Hadarezer thad war with Tou;) and with hire all manner of vessels of gold and silver and brass. 11 4 Them also king Dayid dedicated unto the Lorn, with the silver and the gold that he brought from all these nations; from Edom, and from Moab, and from the children of Ammon, and from the Philistines, and from Amalek, 12 Moreover + Abishai the son of Zeruiah slew of the Edomites in the valley of salt ‘eighteen thousand, 13 T¢And he put garrisons in Edom; and all the Edomites became David's servants. Thus the Lonp Preserved David whithersoever he went. 141 So David rael, and exec justice among all his people. 15 And Joab the son of Zeruiah was over the host; and J. ehoshaphat the son of Ahilud, "recorder. 16 And Zadok the son of Ahitub, and 'Abimelech the son of Abiathar, were the priests; and! Shaysha, was scribe ; 17 ‘And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada was over the Cherethites and the Pelethites: and the sons of David were chief tabout the king, CH APTER XIX, "y reigned over all Isuted judgment and ew supply of ihe is slain by David. Oe OW “it came to pass after this, that Nahash the king of the children of Ammon die » and his Son reigned in hig stead, 2 And David said, ] will shew kindanun the son of Nahash, father shewed kindness nd David sent Messengers to comfort him Concerning his father. 0 the servants of ‘avid came into the land of the children of Ammon to Hanun, to comfort him, 3 B the children doth David, Se. ut th anun, t Think. € princes of of Ammon said to H oth honour thy Sent comforters est thou that David d father, that he hath is Servants come unto thee? are ‘not h overcome by unto thee for to Search, ang throw, and to SPY out the lay : ve 4 Wherefore Hanun tock Servants, and shaved them an their sarments in the midst their buttocks, and sent the 5 Then there Went certain, au David how the Mhen were gery, he sent to Meet them : fo were greatly ashamed. said, T beards 649A mM aay, i until oar out of Mego. yrla-maachah, | y hired thirty and ino thousand chariots, and

the king of Maachah and his people; who came and pitched before Medeba, And the children of Ammon gathered themselves together from their cities, and came to battle. : 8 And when David heard of it, he sent Joab, and all the host of the mighty men. 9 And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battle in amay fore the gate of the city: aoe kings that were come were by them selves in the field. tthe 10 Now when Joab saw a th battle was set pian him be and hehind, he chose out of all the), m "choice of Israel, and_ put them array against the Synans. J } ce 11 And the rest of the people Me), rt Abishal delivered unto the hand of aie his brother, and they ca ie in array against the children tans be "72 And he said, If the Syrian too strong for me, then ae Asie hel me: but if the aries zhen J ih be too strong for thee, a 1 e "8 ee courage, ee out behave ourselves Magen of of le, and for the om", dd God < and let the vat i + his sight: which is good in his people he 14 So Fouh and the 1 plot? were weithe him drew mg stink, | Heb, ty Yehiasy about 1037 . al Syrians unto the battle H fled before him.

pabbale pofore cunist about 1037 about 1036 Thal iss a phrales. Or, Shobach, san. 10. 16. Hep, . Ut “ight uh TY 5 And T. CHRONICLES XIX. David numbereth the people. is taken and spoiled. “when the children of Amthe Syrians ine Lote ‘ewise fled before Abishat Ms nee and entered into the city. Then Joab came to Jerusalem. 16 4 And when the Syrians saw that they were put to the worse before Israel, they sent messengers, and drew forth the Syrians that were beyond the ‘river: and 'Shophach the captain of the host of Hadarezer went before them. . 17 And it was told David; and he gathered all Israel, and passed over Jordan, and came upon them, and set the battle in array against them. So when David had put the battle in array against the Syrians, they fought with him. 18 But the Syrians fled before Israel; and David slew of the Syrians seven thousand men which fought in chariots, and forty thousand footmen, and killed Shophach the captain of the host. 19 And when the servants of Hadarezer saw that they were put to the worse before Israel, they made peace with David, and became his servants: neither would the Syrians help the children of Ammon any more. CHAPTER XX. 1 Rabbah is besieged b i , s y Joab’, spoiled by David, and the people thereof tortured. 4 Three Rants are stain in three several overthrows of the Philistines. mon sav that ND *it came to pass, that tafter ; the year was expired, at the Ime that kings go out to battle, Joab led forth the power of the my and wasted the country of he children of Ammon, and came iar besieged Rabbah. But David aban, at Jerusalem. And > Joab smote Rabbah, and destroyed it. hae David ¢ took the crown of Finca we from off his head, and a a "to weigh a talent of gold, es ‘nah *oere precious stones in it; and he ie Set upon David's head: spoil rought also exceeding much pes of the city, thiag oe brought out the people saws, a, H n it, and cut them with with? be with harrows of iron, and With al i Even so dealt David icon ie cities of the children of People And David and all the ~_Pe retuned to Jerusalem. 4% And it came to pass i this, ¢that there 't arose war at. : sae with the Philistines; at which ae © Sibbechai the Hushathite s pe ' Sippai, that was of the childr - : ‘the giant: and they were subdue’ : 5 And there was war again wit the Philistines; and Elhanan the gon of ! Jair slew Lahmi the brother of Goliath the Gittite, whose spearstaff was like a weaver’s beam. 6 And yet again ‘there was war at Gath, where was ta man of great stature, whose fingers and toes eere four

and twenty, six on each hand, and six on each foot: and he also was tthe son of the giant. 7 But when he ' defied Israel, Jonathan the son of ' Shimea David's | brother slew him. 8 These were born unto the giant in Gath; and they fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants. CHAPTER XXI. 1 David, tempted by Satan, forceth Joab io number the people. § The number of the people being brought, David repenteth of it. 9 David having three plagues propounded by Gad chooseth the pestilence. 14 After the death of seventy thousand, David by repentance preventeth the destruction of Jerusalem. 18 David, by Gad's direction, purchaseth Ornan's threshingfloor : where having built an altar, God giveth a sign of his favour by Jive, and stayeth the plague. 28 David sacrificeth there, being restrained from Gibeon by fear of the angel. ND *Satan stood up against Israel, and provoked David to number Israel. 2 And David said to Joab and to the rulers of the people, Go, number Israel from Beer-sheba even to Dan 3 and bring the number of them to me, that T may know if. 3 And Ji oab answered, The Lorp make his people an hundred times 0 many more as they be: but, nm lord the king, are the : king, 'Y not all my lord's servants ? why then doth a lord require this thing? why will he be a cause of trespass to Israel ? 4 Nevertheless the king". x ein against Joab. = Wile oab departed, i and went throughout came to Jerusalem. b gave the sum of the all Israel, and 5 T And Joal number of th Andall they of Tstack were cae thousand and men that dre srael were a thousand an hundred thousand W sword: and Judah Before CHRIST about 1018 a2Sam. 21.18. || Or, conrtinued. + Heb. stood. | Or, God. ech. ll. a Or, Saph, 1 Sam. 1,18. Or, Rapha. I Called also Jaare-oregim, 2Sam. 21.19. £2Sam. 21.20. + Heb. aman of measure. + Heb. born to the giant, or, Rapha. Shammah, 1 Sam. 16. 9. 1017 *2Sam. 24.1, &e. © ch. 27. 23.

? ———— ee | The three days? pestilence. I. CHRONICLES X xq. Before | evas four hundred threescore and ten CHRIST 1017 | thousand men that drew sword, aw |, § ‘But Levi and Benjamin counted she The not among them: for the king’s word was abominable to Joab. tient | 7 +And God was displeased with was evi intheewsor|this thing; therefore he smote Isihe LORD ] concerning |Tael. this thing. #28am.24i0,| 8 And David said unto God, “I have sinned greatly, hecause I have done this thing: *but now, I beseech thee, do-away the iniquity of thy servant ; for I have done very foolishly. 9 1 And the Lorp spake unto Gad, David's ‘seer, saying, 10 Go and tell David, eee saith the Loro, I + offer thee three “ things: choose thee one of them, that I may do é¢ unto thee. 11 So Gad came to David, and said unto him, Thus saith the Lorn, + Heb, Take |t Choose thee *28am.24.13.| 12 ® Either three years’ famine ; or three months to be destroyed hefore thy foes, while that the sword of thine enemies overtaketh thee; or else three days the sword of the Lorp, even the pestilence, in the land, and the angel of the Lorp destio ying throughout all the coasts of Israel. Now therefore advise thyself what word I shall bring again to him that sent me, 13 And David said unto Gad, I am in a great strait : let me fall now into the hand of the Lorp; for very "great are hig mercies: but let me not fall into the hand of man. 14 41 So the Lonn sent pestilence upon Israel : and there fell of Tsrael seventy thousand men, 15 And God sent an» angel unto Jerusalem to destroy it: and as he was destroying, the Lorp beheld, ‘See Gen.6.6.} and the repented him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed, Jt is enough, stay now thine hand. And the angel of the Lorp ©2Sam. 12.13. {SeelSam. 9. 9. saying, Thus fl Or, many. + "2Sam. 24.16, i Or, Araunah stood by ; the threshingfloor of "Ornan the Jé28am. 24.19, busite, 16 And David lifted up his eyes, «2Chron. 3.1. and saw the angel of the Lonp stand between the earth and the heaven, having a drawn sword in his hand stretched out over Jerusalem. Then David and the elders of Israel, who were clothed in sackcloth, fell upon their faces. 17 And David said unto God, Js it God Stayer), a LCN th mmanded the bec? . even T it ig Ne to Cone evil ; as for these sheep, aie done? let thine hand, pray ay O Lorp my God, be on me and” my father’s house ; but not on thy people, that they should be plagued. 18 { Then the "angel of the Lo . commanded Gad to say to Dayj that David should ; amd, go up, ands an altar unto

the Lonp ir thee ingfloor of Ornan the J ebusite, 19 And David went up at the say. ing of Gad, which he spake in the name of the Lorp, 20 "And Ornan t saw the angel; and his four sons with him hid themselves. Now Ornan was threshin ig wheat. 21 And as David came to Ornan, Ornan looked and saw David, and went out of the threshingfloor, and bowed himself to David with his face to the ground. 22 Then David said to Ornan, +Grant me the place of this threshingfloor, that I may build an altar therein unto the Lorp: thou shalt grant it me for the full price: _ the plague may be stayed from the ple. ; Pos Tai Ornan said unto ts Take 7 to thee, and let my lord Hoe king do that which is good aes eyes: lo, I give dice the sane for bunt offerings, and the the ing instruments for wood, a gine wheat for the meat offering ; it all. saps iat "94 And king David said a Hae Nay; but I will verily buy ike thal full price : for I will aes at which is thine for the cot oe offer burnt_offerings ee Orman {or 25 So ™David gave a shekels ° the place six hundre re aa built a an a vee] purntunto the Lorp, and 0 ered not I that eo be numbere simed and urned back, and ; ringes -| 2 offerings and peace off Bhs an fo) D5 a by fire called upon the ee iy feving Itar of burnt bas MM he upon the tt e Lorp corn ane 1 age a he put uP at | Nee ne the sheath ther Hs ag again into "2Chon a 105, hn ave 38 4 At that time weaver oS 2 ad al DI Aue. | a) on Ns V7 RAS! Oran tury. ack ant $00 the ay. 4 then be Und bia four sons eth Nim hit hemes { Heb, Gin. ad

| pue ptore unis? 107 ah 1 “eh Wh pehron. 13. «Deut. 12. 5. By 4.18, xi SGhron.3.1. *1Kings9. 21. “yor WY, TRings 7.47, "Rings. 6, ‘ch 21, separations ‘id's prepa ateOn -|at PGibeon. 7) Sn, & ~—_emles round about : ——EEeE_—S sesh I, CHRONICLES XXiI. for the temple. Before dhe threshingfloor of Ornan the es then fe sacrificed there. “99 ˚For the tabernacle of the Lorp, "1. Moses made in the wilderness, altar of the burnt offering, at season in the high place which } and the wore ab th 30 But David could not go before it to enquire of God: for he was afraid because of the sword of the angel of the Lorp. CHAPTER XXII. ; David, foreknawing the place of the temple, : ne) nde abundance for the building of it. § He instructeth Solomonin God's promises, and his duty in building the temple. 1j7 He chargeth the princes to asstst his son. HEN David said, "This is the house of the Lorp God, and this ¢s the altar-of the burnt offering for Israel. : 2 And David commanded to gather together >the strangers that zere in the land of Israel; and he set masons to hew wrought stones to build the house of God. 3 And David prepared iron in abundance for the nails for the doors of the gates, and for the joinings ; and brass in abundance ¢ without weight ; 4 Also cedar trees.in abundance : for the ¢Zidonians and they of Tyre brought much cedar wood to David. 5 And David said, Solomon my oe 4s young and tender, and the Ouse that is to be builded for the ond must b¢ exceeding magnifical, of fame and of glory throughout all Countries: I will therefore now make Preparation for it. So David preeee abundantly before his death. Be Then he called for Solomon his va and charged him to build an use for the Lorp God of Israel. And David said to Solomon, My te a me, ‘it was in my mind of Hee 2B house unto the name 8 By Lorp my God: D ny pe word of the Lorn came blood 3) eye Thou hast shed abundantly, and hast it great was dee 8 iast_ made eae : thou shalt not build an hact wUto my name, because tl st shed much ble Ride earth 3 much blood upon the wth in my sight. thee, sa 4 son shall be born to ; “ pen be a man of rest ; US enor give and U w fs : him “rest. from all for his | b !Solomon, and I will me shall be name sha ss unto Israel gine ea and quietne m0 tHe 7 ill build an house for my name; and "he shall be Twill and I will be his father ; anc ee establish the throne of his kingdom over Israel for ever. 11 Now, my son, with thee; and prosper thou, build the house of the Lorp God, as he hath said of thee. — 12 Only the Lorn ˚give thee wisdom

and understanding, and give thee charge concerning Israel, that thou mayest keep the law of the Lorp thy God. 13? Then shalt thou prosper, if thou takest heed to fulfil the statutes and judgments which the Lorp charged Moses with concerning Israel: ‘be strong, and of good courage; dread not, nor be dismayed. 14 Now, behold, "in my trouble I have prepared for the house of the Lorp an hundred thousand talents of gold, and a thousand thousand talents of silver; and of brass and iron ‘without weight; for it is in abundance: timber also and stone have I prepared; and thou mayest add thereto. 15 Moreover there are workmen with thee in abundance, hewers and ‘workers of stone and timber, and all manner of cunning men for every manner of work. 16 Of the gold, the silver, and the brass, and the iron, there is no number. Arise therefore, and be doing. and *the Lorp be with thee. : 17 {1 David also commanded all the princes of Israel to help Solomon his son, saying, 18 Js not the Lorp your God with you? ‘and hath he not given you rest on every side? for he hath given the inhabitants of the land mal re hanes and the land is subdued befor fo ne his ee Lorp, and be9 Now "set : soul to seek Pi each a ea. arise therefor your God ; herefore, and build ye the pombaees of the Lorn God, to tl ting the ark of the covenant of paar and the holy vessels of nie Co the house that is to be o the name of the Lorp. "the Lorp be and thy CHRIST 1017 || That is, Peaceable. 12 Sam. 7. 13. & 28. 6. m Hebr. 1. 5. n ver. 16. o 1 Kings 3. 9, 12. Ps. 72. 1. p Josh. 1. 7, & ch, 28. 7. 4 Deut. 31. 7, & Josh. 1. 6,7, 9 ch. 28. 20. | Or, in my poverty. r As ver. 3. i That is, masons and carpenters. ® ver. 11. t Deut. 12.10. 4 2Chro. 20.3. = 3 hinges 8.6, 2Chron. 5.7. &60, ¥ ver. 7, 1 Kings 5. 3,

™ David maketh Solomon hing. I. CHRONICLES XXIII. = iE f iy ober CHAPTER XXIIL . mee the Sons of jershom vs - Lexi, 1015 1 pots in Mis na pre aha ed ae peers chief, 7" She. tiles: 7 The Jamilies of the Gershonites. “Rel bis ae Sons of Sliezer Wer, 12 The sons of Kohath. 21 The Sous of ehabiah 'the chief, And Rh ¢, Merari. 24 The office of the Levites, had none other sons: but ¢} zen] S° when David was old and full] of Rehabiah tere very 1 °C Sons} shin? “1 Kings 1. of days, he made *Solomon his 18S Of the sons of Izhar : Mey 0 eh 28.5. /son king over Israel, mith the chiof. > “helo. ie 1015 2 And he gathered together allthe| 19 "Of the sons of Hebron; Ter it princes of Israel, with the priests and | the first, Amariah the second th ‘ the Levites. ; ziel the third, and Vokamene ge rout 3 Now the Levites were numbered | fourth, e » Numb. 43, from the a ge of thirty years and upward: and their number by their polls, man by man, w eight thousand. 4 Of which, twenty and four thoutoh 2.9, sand were 'to set forward the work 22 And Eleazar died, and “had No| ‘cha, of the house of the Lorn ; and six| sons, but daughters : and their “bre24 20." | thousand were “officers and judges : | 20 Of the sons of U the first, and J esiah the second. as thirty and| 21 q *The sons of Merarj ; Mahl “a aL 9p and Mushi. The ons of Mahl. Eleazar, and ‘Kish. 2z\el; Micah 0 Or, to overSee. © Deut. 16. 18, ch. 26. UOr,siuney, 2Chro.19.8, thren the sons of Kish *took them, "Senin, 5 Moreover four thousand were por-) 23 ¥The sons of Mushi; Mahli, |?0.3.. ters ; and four thousand praised the | and Eder, and J. eremoth, three. “sae” | Lory with the instruments ‘which I Amos 6. 5. 24 4 These were the sons of “Levi | emit, made, suid David, to praise therewith. | after the house of their fathers; even Num.%.s7| 6 And *David divided them into the chief of the fathers, as they were gh, G1, &e. teourses among the sons of Levi, | counted by number of names by their 20% |namely, Gershon, Kohath, and Me- polls, that did the work for the seranne rari. vice of the house of the Lonp, from ae Vor, tiei, | 7 S Of the ‘Gershonites were, 'La-| the age of “twenty years and aie fe Xin eh'6.17.” |adan, and Shimei. 25 For David said, The Lonp Go cat of Israel “hath given rest a his aa n, and Joel, three, people, "that they may dwell m arc 9 The sons of Shimei ; Shelomith, Jerusalem for ever: es $e. and Haziel, and aran, three. These | 26 And also unto the ees Be cyan were the chief of the fathers of La-| shall no more °carry the tabe adan. nor any vessels of it for the service . . rg t 10

And the sons of Shimei were, | thereof -ds of David iM ‘weit | Jabath, "Zina, and Jensh, and Be. 9 Pox hy the lant oe ea ota riah. These four were the sons of| the Levites were a aie Shimei. twenty years old an office awas tO) eer 11 And Jahath was the chief, and} 28 ‘Because ie ‘Aaron for the} in _ |Zizah the second : but Jeush and|wait on the sons 7 of the Lorn) xe Teed | Beriah thad not many sons; there-| service of the house sons. : amber’, fore they were in one reckoning, | in the courts, ar m ae’ all holy according to their father’s house. |jand in the puri Lea the service 12 ©The sons of Kohath; Am- things, and the wor ram, Izhar, Hebron 8 Thesons of Laadan; the chief was Jehiel, and Zethan & Exod. 6. 18, J : 1 : d : F »and Uzziel, four. | of the house of Goa newbreads ™ Hiya? "Exod. 6.20.1 13 The sons of "Amram ; Aaron| 29 Both for - . meat offering ‘Hoe 2"/and Moses: and Aaron was sepa-| for the fine flour fo cakes, # Hebr. 5. 4. as ‘sep t nleavene' iam, rated, that he should sanctify the| and for ‘the u «baked in the dio ie holy things, he and his sons| for &¢hat which is bake" y * Bxod. 30.7. for ever, “to burn 3 1 Sam. 2, 28, : ied, A : or that whieh is MIC" meense before the | and for tha 8.| Lorp, ‘to min 1 Deut. 21. 5. re an sag t0 | ister unto him, and | all manner of cage more | =Numb.6.23./™to bless in his name for ever, 30 And to stan he Lor”: 14 Now concerning Moses the man | thank and praise 2 See ch.26.23, of God, "his sons were named of likewise at pe . : the tribe of Levi, 31 And to o tin ° Fxod.2.2.1 15 °The sons of Moses were, Ger-| unto the mare ai ”” |shom, and Eliezer, the new moons, +008) an! purnt pacts Mae the a the

sons of Aaron by lot. ce. . I. CHRONICLES XXUL WE 7 1 oe por, according to the 42 The Catia to Eliashib, the i ie al wt hm <P) "Tt eat to Happs he Beth hy ila eat gay te sis | region, and the charge of, ie ie the caren oath to Hezir, the 4 jo 1015 |e Le. 10.1,6. Num,26. bNumb, 3. 4. &GGl ‘Mey, dou cig, hatte Me falter, avmat-| holy place, and ™the charge of the gons of Aaron their brethren, in the service of the house of the Lorp. CHAPTER XXIV. livision. of the sons of Aaron by lotinto } tenn twenty orders. 20 The Kohathites, 97 and the Merariles divided by Tot. OW these are the divisions of the sons of Aaron. *The sons ”) of Aaron; Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazax, and Ithamar. 2 But »Nadab and Abihu died before their father, and had no children: therefore Eleazar and Ithamar executed the priest’s office. 8 And- David distributed them, both Zadok of the sons of Eleazar, and Ahimelech of the sons of Ithamar, according to their offices in their service. 4 And there were more chief men found of the sons: of Eleazar than of the sons of Ithamar ; and thas were they divided. Among the sons of Eleazar there were sixteen chief men of the house of their fathers, and eight among the sons of Ithamar according to the house of their fathers. 5 Thus were they divided by lot, one sort with another; for the goYernors of the sanctuary, and goYernors of the house of God, were of the sons of Eleazar, and of the Sons of Ithamar. wa Shemaiah the son of Nethamata le scribe, one of the Levites, : e them before the king, and the P tine and Zadok the priest, and ie lech the son of Abiathar, and /ore the chief of the fathers of the Routt nce me Reel and on cing taken for Eleazar, @ taken for Ithamar. Tein s first lot came forth to 3 he : the second to J edaiah, ® Scorn, to Harim, the fourth The fifth t ie oM 0 Mijamin, “ighth re Abieh to Hakkoz, the The ninth t had Shecaniah, . ee alchijah, the sixth Jeshuah, the tenth | k iohteenth to Aphses, : “TG The ceaciconth to Pethahiah, the twentieth to J ehezekel, 17 The one and twentieth to J achin, the two and twentieth to Gamul, . 18 The three and twentieth to Delaiah, the four and twentieth to Maaziah. : 19 These were the orderings of them in their service *to come into the house of the Lorp, according to their manner, under Aaron their father, as the Lorpv God of Israel had commanded him. 20 7 And the rest of the sons of Levi were these: Of the sons of Amram; *Shubael: of the sons of Shubael; Jehdeiah. 21 Concerning ‘Rehabiah : of the sons of Rehabiah, the first was Isshiah. 22 Of the Izharites ; SShelomoth : of

the sons of Shelomoth ; Jahath. 23 And the sons of "Hebron; Jeriah the first, Amariah the second, Jahaziel the third, Jekameam the fourth. 24 Ofthe sons of Uzziel; Michah: of the sons of Michah ; Shamir. 25 The brother of Michah owas Isshiah: of the sons of Isshiah Zechariah. > 26 ‘The sons of Merari were Mahli se Ses the sons of Jaaziah ; 27 “I The sonsof Merari by Jaaziah; Beno, and Shi a : and Ibri. ee ame aan, Ae Of Mahli came Eleazar, * who had no sons. 29 Concerning Kish : Kish was ee erg he Sia. of 30 The sons also of 72. li, and Eder, and J. ae : oes were the sons of the Leyite f ee - noe of their fathers eis: _ These likewi ast | me against their fence 1 lots over Aaron in the presen rT eons of ing, and Zohok ce of David the 8 adok, and Ahimelech, Sa Before CHRIST 1015 ach. 9. 25. © ch. 23. 16, Shebuel. Fch. 23. 17. g ch. 93. 18, Shkelomith. Neh. 93. 19. & 26. 31. ' Exad. 6. 19, ch, 23, 21. k ch. 23. 99, ch, 23, 23, and the chief of the fathers of the 30

The number and I. CHRONICLES xxy. Before CHRIST 1015 es, about 1015 “ch. 6.33, 30, 44. 1 Otherwise called Jesharelah, ver. 14. t Heb. by the hands of the king: U With Shimei, mentioned ver. 17. I Or, Azareel, ver. 1 1 Or, Shrebact, ver. 20, l Or, matters. © ver, 9. + Heb. hy the hands oF the king. ¢2 Chron. 93, 1. priests and Levites, even the principal fathers over against their younger brethren. CHAPTER XXV. 1 The number and offices of the singers. 8 Their division by lot into four and twenty orders. OREOVER David and the captains of the host separated to the service of the sons of * Asaph, and of Heman, and of Jeduthun, who should with psalteries, and with cymbals : and the number of the workmen according to their service was: 2 Of the sons of Asaph; Zaccur, and Joseph, and Nethaniah, and ! Asarelah, the sons of Asaph under the hands of Asaph, which prophesied taccording to the order of the king. 3 Of Jeduthun: the sons of J eduthun ; Gedaliah, and ! Zeri, and Jeshaiah, Hashabiah, and Mattithiah, "six, under the hands of their father Jeduthun, who prophesied with a harp, to give thanks and to praise the Lorn. 4 Of Heman: the sons of Heman; Bukkiah, Mattaniah, 'Uzziel, "Shebuel. and J erimoth, Hananiah, Hanani, Kliathah, Giddalti, and Romainti-ezer, J oshbekashah, Mallothi, Hothir, and Mahazioth : 5 All these were the sons of Heman the king’s seer in the 'words of God, to lift up the hom. And God gave to Heman fourteen sons and three daughters. 6 All these were under the hands of their father for song in the house of the Lorn, with cymbals, psalteries, and harps, for the service of the house of God, “taccording to the king’s order to Asaph, Jeduthun, and Heman. 7 So the number of them, with their brethren that were instructed in the Songs of the Lonp, even all that were cunning, was two hundred fourscore and eight. 8 And they cast lots, ward against ward, as well the small as the great, *the teacher as the scholar. 9 Now the first lot came forth for Asaph to J oseph: the second to Gedaliah, who with his brethren and sons were twelve : 10 The third to Zaccur, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve: prophesy with harps, | ethaniah, he Len, were Bukki LED, were twelve: od esharelah, he his thren, were twelve: Jah, he, his ere twelve: faniah, he, his were twelye: areel, he, his were twelve: 19 The twelfth to Hashabiah, he,his sons, and his brethren, were twelve: 20 The thirteenth to Shubael, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve : : 21 The fourteenth to Mattithiah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve

: 22 The fifteenth toJ eremoth, he,his sons, and his brethren, were twelve: 23 The sixteenth to Hananiah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve : 24 The seventeenth to Joshbekashah, ie, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve : er 25 The eighteenth to Hanam, ca sons, and his brethren, were ue . 26 The nineteenth to Mallothi, : his sons, and his brethren, twelve : ; iy 27 The twentieth to Eliathah,/e, a i i on, were twelve: sons, and his brethren, eth to He 28 The one and ate iret thir, ie, his sons, an were twelve : + an to Gid29° The two and ree votre dalti, he, his sons, and M5 were twelve : amtieth to Ma 30 The three and tw yee his bre hazioth, de, his sons, * thren, were twelve: venticth 10 Ro31 The four and were and bs ~oger, he, his $095 -ezer, he Heating were "twelve. J iisi rihe porters: th ‘he division. of t ope recites! : poet lot. 20 the L i micers ING: the eee of tt the porters: “on was 1 Medhelemiah the of the aons of 1 Agaph.

[That is, Obod-edom, ache 4. "ch, 16.33, mann is 0) the | Me ivisions of 80ing by 4 is tp, porters. L (CHRONICLES XXVI. The keepers of the treasures. s of Meshelemiah the firstborn, Jeebadiah the third, 3 Blam the fifth, Jehohanan the aixth, [lioenai the seventh. "4 Moreover the sons of Obed-edom were, Shemaiah the firstborn, Jehozabad the second, Joah the third, and Sacar the fourth, and Netha| the fifth, "5 Ammiel the sixth, Issachar the seventh, Peulthai the eighth: for God blessed "him. 6 Also unto Shemaiah his son were sons born, that ruled throughout the house of their father: for they were mighty men of valour. 7 The sons of Shemaiah; Othni, and Rephael, and Obed, Elzabad, whose brethren were strong men, Elihu, and Semachiah. . 8 All these of the sons of Obededom: they and their sons and their brethren, able men for strength for the service, were threescore and two of Obed-edom. 9 And Meshelemiah had sons and brethren, strong men, eighteen. 10 Also “Hosah, of the children of Merari, had sons; Simri the chief, (for though he was not the firstborn, yet his father made him the chief ;) Be Hilkiah the second, Tebaliah he third, Zechariah the fourth: all the Sons and brethren of Hosah were thirteen, 9 scene 12 Among these were the divisions of the porters, even among the chief et having wards one against ansoe to minister in the house of the ca And they cast lots, 'as well the ioe = the great, according to the fn ve their fathers, for every gate. Shel nd the lot eastward fell to A Hemiah. Then for Zechariah his | fee counseller, they cast lots; 5 me ot came out northward. to i 0 Obed-edom southward; and § sons the house of t Asuppim mn ° Shuppim ‘ame forth Shallde Westward, with the gate heth, by the causeway of the up ward against ward, astward were six Levites, rd four a day, southward four Vac) Northyy two.” and toward A suppim two and ee 30~2 and Hosah the Jot | T 18 At Parbar westward, four at the ~ and two at Parbar. “10 These are the divisions 0 d er porters among the sons ot Kore, a among the sons of Merari. a] 20 7 And of the Levites, Ahiah aoas over the treasures of the house of God, and over the treasures of the tdedicated things. 21 As concerning the sons of 'Laadan; the sons of the Gershonite Laadan, chief fathers, even of Laadan the Gershonite, were 'Jehieli. 92, The sons of Jehieli; Zetham,and Joel his brother, ehich were over the treasures of the house of the Lorp. 23 Of the Amramites, azd the Izharites, the Hebronites, and the Uzzielites : 24 And ¢Shebuel the son of

Gershom, the son of Moses, zcas ruler of the treasures. 25 And his brethren by Eliezer ; Rehabiah his son, and Jeshaiah his son, and Joram his.son, and Zichri his son, and “Shelomith his son. 26 Which Shelomith and his brethren were over all the treasures of the dedicated things, which David the king, and the chief fathers, the captains over thousands and hundreds, and the captains of the host, had dedicated. 27 t Out of the spoils won in battles did they dedicate to maintain the house of the Lorn. 28 And all that Samuel ethe seer, and Saul the son of Kish, and Abner the son of Ner, and Joab the son of Zerniah, had dedicated ; and whosoever had dedicated any thing, wz was under the hand of Shelomith and of his brethren. ˚ 29 SI Of the Izharites, Chenaniah and. his sons ewere for the outward business over Israel, for ‘officers and rah 30 And of the Hebronite = shabiah and his brethren ee of valour, a thousand and seven hundred, were ‘officers among them of Israel on this side J ordan westward m all the business of the Lorn, and in the service the king. , mong the Hebronites zvas & . Hebrmiens rece among the rai » According to the geneti 10ns of his fathers. In the foreth year of the reign of David they b ch. 28. 12. Mal. 3. 10. + Heb. holy things. | i Or, Libri, ch. 6. 17Or, Jehiel, ch. 23. 8. & 29. ech. 23. 16. eh, 23. 18 + Heb. Out of the battles and spoils. e1 Sam. 9. 9. fch. 93. 4, t Heb. over the charge. & ch. 29. 19,

| The twelve captains for | = 1. CHRONICLES xxyyp
Before CHRIST about 1015 were sought for,and there were found among them mighty men of valour hat Jazer of Gilead, 32 And his brethren, men of valour, were two thousand and seven hundred chief fathers, whom king David made rulers over the Reubenites, the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh, for every matter pertaining to God, and jiaffairs of the king, | See Josh. 21. t Heb. thing, 42Chron. 19. ae ‘ CHAPTER XXVII. g 1 The twetve caplains for every several month. 16 The princes of the twelve numbering of the people is hindered. David's sev Now the children of Israel after their number, to wit, the chief fathers and captains of thousands and hundreds, and their officers that served the king in any matter of the courses, which came in and went out month by month throughout all the months of the year, of every course were twenty and four thousand. 2 Over the first course for the first month "2Sam. 23.8, was "J. che 11 11, ashoheam the gon of | four thousand, 11 The eighth ¢ month wast Sih of the Zarhite were twenty 127T a month was thite, of th course weretwenty 14 The elevyent eleventh month was 3 Pirathonite, of the ¢ phraim: and in his twenty month was ' Held of Othniel: and in his twenty and four thousand, rta ‘ptainfor the Cighth 1 captain for *Maharai the e@ Zarhites: and four thousand, h captain for the hildren of —and four thousand. 15 Thetwelfth captainforthetwelfth aithe Netophathite, thite 2 netothite, his Course usand, the tenth Netopha. and in hig *98cm e199 ch3, Benaiah the|ieus. course were 001, Held, eh IL, course were Zabdiel: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. 3 Of the children of Perez was the chief of all 16 4 Furthermore over the tribes of Israel: the ruler of the Reubenites was Eliezer the son of Zichri: of the Simeonites, Shephatiah the son the captains of the host for the first month, 4 And over the course of the second month was "Dodai an Ahohite, and of his course was Mikloth algo the ruler: in his course likewise were twenty and four thousand. 5 The third captain of the host for the third month was Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, a "chief priest : and in his course were twenty and four thousand. 6 This ts that Benaiah, who was ‘mighty among the thirty, and aee hove the thirty: and in his course was Ammizabad hig son, 7 The fourth ¢ month was ¢ I Or, Dodo, 2Sam. 23.9, I Or, prin. cial officer, Tings 4, 5, ©2Sam, 23,94, ch. 11, 26. his son after e were twenty and in his course were twenty and four

thousand. 9 The sixth captain for the sixth month was “Tra the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite : and in his course were twenty and four thousand. 4oeh. 11. 29. the brother of of Maachah : 17 Of the Levites, ‘Hashabiah the son of Kemuel: of the Aaronites, Zadok : 18 Of Judah, ‘Elihu, one of the brethren of David : Omri the son of Micl iah the son 19 Of Zebulun, Ishmaiah th of Otai, of Naphtali, J erimoth the son of Azriel : 20 Of the children Hoshea the son of Azaziah: half tribe of Manasseh, of Pedaiah : in 21 Of the half tribe of stan Gilead, Iddo the son of Ze of Benjamin, Jaasielthe n of Je 22, Of Dan, Azareel the These were the } roham. i the tribes of Israel. 28 {| But David took yenty ber of them from tw : and under: because : increase said he would 1 heavens. f Zeruial to the stars of the heh. GO 178an.166 Elio! of Issachar, nael : Ephraim, of Ep of the Joel the sou gonof Abner nees 0 5 0 yem's Lon had Isr‘ 1e _

ae pois etre ou nist alent ol7 —m— | gbant 1014 eb, aver” Mit whirl vas of he vinegars. 19s, tere. lary, (Or, tach. Bonite, “18am, 15,12, "830,15, " kg he "King "Lg, —T. = in th “| Cer ——— 1. CHRONICLES XXVIII. His inst: several officer's. the account of the chronicles of king David. 95 { And over ag Azmaveth and over the si fields, in the cities, : lages, and in the castles, was honathan the son of Uzziah : 96 And over them that did the work of the field for tillage of the round aas izri the son of Chelub: 97 And over the vineyards was Shimei the Ramathite : tover the increase of the vineyards for the winecellars was Zabdi the Shiphmite : 28 And over the olive trees and the sycomore trees that were in the low plains was Baal-hanan the Gederite: and over the cellars of oil was Joash: 29 And over the herds that fed in Sharon was Shitrai the Sharonite : and over the herds that were in the valleyswas Shaphat the son of Adlai: 30 Over the camels also was Obil the Ishmaelite: and over the asses was Jehdeiah the Meronothite : 31 And over the flocks was Jaziz the Hagerite. All these were the rulers of the substance which was king David’s. 82 Also Jonathan David’s uncle Was a counseller, a wise man, and a 'seribe: and Jehiel the 'son of Hachmoni was with the king’s sons: 33 And ˚ Ahithophel was the kino’s counseller: and ? Hushai the Arehite teas the king's companion: 34 And after Ahithophel was Jeacetal son of Benaiah, and King’s army was * Joab. mgCHAPTER XXVIII. ad i . Cod i ae solemn assembly having declared Solomon on to him, and promise lo his son » exhorteth them to fear God. 9, 20 & encourage, _ 3 ple. rege th Solomon to build the tene giveth him j orns for fc and five patterns for the form l gold and silver for the iloriane: J 7 A™» David assembled all the of the sia of lems, "the princes 10 companien a the captains of ing by oe es that ministered to the the thousand? and the captains over hundreds, ig) ote captains over the le substance ‘ stewards over all ing, Vand © and "possession of the ng» td of his sons, with the !offmighty men, and the king’s treasures the son of Adiel: torchouses in the and in the vilJewith with “the al i , ul the valiant men, unto Jeru“build an house of rest for 2 Then David the king stood up upon his feet, and said, Hear me, brethren, and my people: As my ; i heart to + me, & Z in mine hear } for meé, I had fie aco! the covenant of the Lorp, and for fthe footstool of our God, and had made ready for the building: | 3 But God said unto me, sThou shalt not build an house for my name, because thou

hast been a man of war, and hast shed tblood. 4 Howbeit the Lorp God of Israel hehose me before all the house of my father to be king over Israel for] ever: for he hath chosen ‘Judah ¢o be the ruler; and of the house of Judah, ‘the house of my father; and ‘among the sons of my father he liked me to make me king over all Israel: 5 ™And of all my sons, (for the Lorp hath given me many sons,) ‘he hath chosen Solomon my son to sit upon the throne of the kingdom of the Lorn over Israel. 6 And he said unto me, ˚Solomon thy son, he shall build my house and my courts: for I have chosen him Zo be my son, and I will be his father. 7 Moreover I will establish his kingdom for ever, Pif he be teonstant to do my commandments and my judgements, as at this day. 8 Now therefore in the sight of all Israel the congregation of the Lorp, and in the audience of our God, keep and seek for all the commandments of the Loxp your God: that ye may | possess this good land, and leave it and the general of the | for an inheritance for your children after you for ever. 9 {7 And thou, Solomon my son, “know thou the God of thy father, and serve him "with a perfect heart and with a willing mind: for ‘the Loxp searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts : tif thou seek him. he will be found of thee; but if thou forsake him, he will east thee off for ever. 10 Take heed now; “for the Lorp hath chosen theeto build an house for the sanctuary : be strong, and do it. , 11 {Then ‘David gave to Solomon us son “the pattern of the porch, and of the houses thereof, and of the treasuries thereof, chambers thereof, and of the upper and of the inner Before CHRIST about 1015 | Sam. 7 's. 132. 3, 4, e2 yp. 5. F Ps. 99. 5. & 78. 68. & 1Sam. 26.1. 11] Sam. 16.12, 13. m ch. 3. 1, &c. & 23.1. ach, 22. 9. ˚ 2Sam. 7. 13, 14. ch. 22. 9, 10, 2Chron.1. 9. Pch, 22, 13, + Heb. strong. a Jer. 9. 24. * 2Chro. 15. 2. u ver. 6. * See Iixod. 25. 40. ver. 19. ructions to Solomon. |

— = & | Refore |. | parlours thereof, and of the place of CHRIST ewe be with thee for al] Mannep oh iting, about |the mercy seat, manship *every willing skilful sot | iin 1015 12 And the pattern tof all that he for any manner of Service : als i Heb. orau | had by the spirit, of the courts of the princes and all the People wire atiie, {house of the Lorn, and of all the wholly at thy commandment e| ¥ eh. 26.20. | chambers round about, ‘of the trea- . suries of the house of God, and of the 1 Davia ne treasuries of the dedicated things: 2 princes ang people ne eat Beane. 13 Also forthe courses of the priests ly. 7 Pe bat é and the Levites, and for all the work |} Sacringed oe of the service of the h Loxp, and for all the vessels of serv- F URTH ERMORE Day; \ |ice in the house of the Lorn. king said unto all the conpre. 7 14 He gave of gold by weight for gation, Solomon my son, whom alone things of gold, for all instruments of | God hath chosen, is yet * young and |isinsa; all manner of service; silver also for tender, and the work i3 great: fop Pan all instruments of silver by weight, | the palace és not for man, but for for all instruments of every kind of | the Lorp God. service : 2 Now I have Prepared with all 15 Even the weight for the candle- my might for the house of my God sticks of gold, and for their lamps | the gold for things to be made of of gold, by weight for every candle- | gold, and the silver for things of stick, and for the lamps’ thereof : silver, and the brass for things of and for the candlesticks of silver by the iron for things of iron, weight, Loth for the candlestick, and | and wood for things of woods Yonys-|'seisit also for the Jamps thereof. » According | stones, and stones to be set, glisterto the use of every candlestick, i 16 And by wei the tables “of s el Go i On king, 264 7 nl ouse of the reign and death, % 26 Davie’ id the 15 brass, Bev dL ke. ing stones, and of divers colours, ght he gave gold for | and all manner of Precious stones, shewbread, for every | and marble stones in abundance. table; and likewise silver for the ta-| 3 Moreover, because I have set my bles of silver : affection to the house of my He 17 Also pure gold for the flesh- T have of mine own proper ae hooks, and the bowls, and the cups: | gold and silver, which I have ee and for the golden hasons he gave | to the house of my God, Ove 4 for gold by weight for every bason; and | above all that I have prepare likewise silver by weight for every | the holy house, hason of silver f 4 Even three thousand pape caging! 18 And for the altar of incense re- | gold, of the gold alien rt to fined gold

by weight; and gold for | thousand talents of refined s “Te | the pattern of th e chariot of the « che1 Sam, 4. 4 s witha: overlay the walls of the nr peri and Lkingsé* ['UbIms, that spread out their wings,| 5 The gold for one a and for *4&e. and covered the ark of the covenant | the silver for things of si de by the of the Lorn, all nianner of work to coer {hen 38 yee “ore xed. | 19 All this, said David, *the Lorp hands of artificers. And wo, ver 11,12. | made me understand in I. 18 | is" is service th aie nae rate his ser : writing by | willing tto conseera' his hand w 2 al gi on me; even all the works | day unto the Lorpt fathers of this pattern pa “ee Then “the chief bse jst 5 20 And David said to Solomon his | and princes of the f thousands re “Toa ee son, >Be strong and of good courage, | and the pierre “ip rulers of t th. 23.15, | 20d do ét: fear Not, nor he dismayed: | of hundreds, with for the Lorp Go ¢ Josh. 1. 5. vod willingly: . e » ven my God, | king’s work, TET care? i will be with thee; che will not fail 7 And gave for ld five towed thee, nor forsake thee, until thou | house of God of g° sand dram 5 of hast finished all the work for the | talents and ten thous alents, aud service of the house of the Lorn, _| of silver ten Laurens ent 21 And, behold, “the Courses of the | brass eighteen sels alen iol / priests and the Levites, even they one hundred thousil whom FY shall be with thee for all the service 8 And they W! j of the house of G found gave them 0 od: and there shall | stones were founc 4 ch. 94, é& 25, & 26, | -_

uae pefore cH RIST yoli fh. 3.21. p2or. 9.7 tHeb. retain, or, ubtain arength. Heb, of Uinehana, ch. 90. 12, pavid's Matt. 6. 13. 1Tim.1. 17. Roy, & 1d. 'Rom. 11. 36. thanksgiving, Fe. 1. CHRONICLES XXIX. Solomon made king. Before 2 2 b ——— of the house of the Lorn, by egrets t Jehiel the Gershonite. 9 Then the people rejoiced, for that they offered willingly, because with to the Lonp: and ei the king io rejoiced with great joy. : 0 q W herefore Savid blessed. the Lonp before all the congregation : and David said, Blessed be thou, Lorp God of Israel our father, for ever and ever. 11 "Thine, O Loxp, is the greatness, and the power, and the glory, and the victory, and the majesty: for all zhat 7s in the heaven and in the earth is thine: thine zs the kingdom, O Lorn, and thou art exalted as head above all. 12 'Both riches and honour come of thee, and thou reignest over all; and in thine hand is power and might ; and in thine hand 7¢ is to make great, and to give strength unto all. 13 Now therefore, our God, we thank thee, and praise thy glorious name. 14 But who am I, and what is my »|people, that we should tbe able to offer so willingly after this sort? for all things come of thee, and tof thine own have we given thee. ion. For * na: REY Heit 15 For "we are strangers before thee, and sojourners, as were all orgs, [OW fathers : 'our days on the earth are a9 a shadow, and there is none abiding. Fa O Lorn our God, all this store lat we have prepared to build thee an house for thine holy name cometh of thine hand, and és all thine own. wth Ilmow also, my God, that thou nest the heart, and "hast pleasure : erghtness. As for me, in the wae ie of mine heart I have ie me 'y offered all these things: and st tla : Seen with joy thy people, ny a ic here, to offer willPe petoRD God of Abraham, Isaac, "tap 'srael, our fathers, keep this — fea m the imagination of the ghts of the heart of thy people prepare their heart unto thee : son a 4 give unto Solomon my ries perfect heart, to keep thy ed tents, thy testimonies, and thy perfect heart they ®offered willingly | gy statutes, and to do all these things, ae puild the palace, for the which Pp made provision. $0 | And Dead gaid to all the conregation, Now bless the Lorp your God. Andall the congregation blessed the Lorp God of their fathers, and bowed down their heads, and worshipped the Lorp, and the king. 21 And they sacrificed sacrifices unto the Lorp, and offered burntofferings unto the Lorp, on the morrow after that day, even a thousand bullocks, a thousand rams, and a thousand lambs, with their

drinkofferings, and sacrifices in abundance for all Israel : 22 And did eat and drink before the Lorp on that day ‘with great gladness. And they made Solomon the son of David king the second time, and Janointed Aim unto the Lorp Zo be the chief governor, and Zadok ¢o be priest. 23 Then Solomon sat on the throne of the Lorn as king instead of David his father, and prospered ; and all Israel obeyed him. 24 And all the princes, and the mighty men, and all the sons likewise of king David, *tsubmitted themselves unto Solomon the king. 25 And the Lorp magnified Solomon exceedingly in the sight of all Israel, and ‘bestowed upon him such royal majesty as had not been on|* any king before him in Israel. 26 I Thus David the son of Jesse reigned over all Israel. 27 ‘And the time that he reioned over Israel eas forty years ; “seven years reigned he in Hebron, and thirty and three years reigned he in Jerusalem. 28 And he “died ina good old a Yfull of days, riches, ent once : and Solomon his son reiened in his stead. 7 29 Now the acts of David the kine. first and last, behold, theyare mars in the 'tbook of Samuel the seer and in the book of Nathan the prophet ae = ae hook of Gad the seer, — x it le . ane ‘ . . @ Poy ream = reign and his might, and over k hat went over him, : Israel, and over all the ingdoms of the countries. CHRIST 1015 — p ver. 2. ch, 22. 14. * Eccles. 8. 2. + Heb. gave the hand under Solo* Gen. 25, u. y ch. 23, 1. ll Or, Ristory. t Heb. words. 2 Dan. 2. 21.

— re = li a ill ———— “ _ ee | ie THE ~ | SECOND BOOK | | OF THE come in before this People: for yh ine | ints CHAPTER I : can judge this thy People, that jg| Cntr | CH BisE 1 The solemn affering of Solomon at Gibeon. c=) > Mat is 10s 10ns 7 Solomon's choice of wisdom is blessed by | go great ? : God. 18 Solomon’s strength and wealth. 11 And God said to Solomon, Be. i | | #1 Kings 2, ND *Solomon the son of David cause this was in thine heart, ang] "=! “ was strengthened in his king-| thou hast not asked Tiches, Wealth, "Gen. 3-2 Tdom, and >the Lorn his God was or honour, nor the life of thine ene| 1 Chron. 29. | with him, and ‘magnified him ex- mies, neither yet hast asked lon * ceedingly, life; but hast asked wisdom and 2 Then Solomon spake unto all Is- knowledge for thyself, that thoy *1chre.77-1. lyael, to the captains of thousands mayest judge thy people, over whom and of hundreds, and to the judges,} I have made thee king: . and to every governor in all Israel, 12 Wisdomand knowledges grantthe chief of the fathers. ed unto thee; and I will give ae 3 So Solomon, and all the congre- riches, and wealth, and honour, . ae gation with him, went to the high| as ‘none of the kings have had ’ s a "1 ons | place that was at *Gibeon ; for there have been before thee, at na) aa wal was the tabernacle of the congre-| there any after thee have the like. gation of God, which £1 Sam. 6. 9, 1045 2. & 38.1, h Exod. 3h Il Or, was there, 11 Kings 3. 4, m Kings 3. 5, 11 Chro, 98. 5, ™ 1 Kings 3. 7,8. t Heb. much as the dust Of the carth, = 1 Kings3, 9, °Num. 27, 17. Deut. 31.2, 1Chro. 15.1, & Exod. 97.1, 5 tobe, for it berna the b which know] Servant of the Lonp h the wildemess, 4 But the ark brought up from the place which it at Jerusalem, Loreover & Bezaleel the son of Uri Hur, had made "he Congregation, and i sand burnt offeri king over a people +} the earth in Taultitud 10 "Gi Moses the ad made in of God had David Kirjath-jearim to David had prepared : for he had pitched a tent for the brasen altar, that » the son of > he put before the tacle of the Lorn: and Solomon and the Congregation sought unto it. 6 And Solomon Went up thither to before the Lorn, tabernacle of the offered a thourasen altar was at the said unto God, hast shewed t great merey unto David my father, and hast made me ‘to reign in i § stead, 9 Now, O Lory God, let thy promuse unto David my father be esta, blished : "for thou hast Made me ike the dust of e. ve me now wi sdom and edge, that I may ° go out and 13 Then Solomon came rom his Journey to the high place

that = at Gibeon to Jerusalem, from before the tabernacle of the congregation, and reigned over Israel. ‘i nd sand and four hundred ace twelve thousand horsemen, ba an placed in the chariot cities, a the king at Jerusalem. ade he as stones, and cedar trees ma ae the sycomore trees that i varn at a price. ai a me ane fetched al a brought forth out of Figyp seh n and an horse for ie : fifty : and so i vies, al for all the kings o he ie “the nos of Syria, means. ) + th a for vers {07 fut 1, 17 Solomon's labow 6 ' kK 14*And Solomon gathered ca ie and horsemen: and he had a thow-| § ‘Iver and|"y. 15 *And the king tmade aig a 4 gold at Jerusalem as plen { OHAPTER us jutting ' L ara jy embassage “1 yfe le. 3 His emb “ ul. rr the temp em avian a workmen and pro ot ab: seatens him a kind an _

he SS iendls er. Huran's friendly ans II. CHRONICLES Il. a eaqe to Huram. - a saonan's Messe ; TT 1 {Then Huram the king of Tyre}, isr a adetermined to 1 ce hich he sent 1015 — ND_ Solomon the name | answered in writing, W Lorv| —~—~ 'aint build an house for *he his|to Solomon, ® Because the Lord} iangsi0.0. mls 'the Lonp, and an house for his nN -. people, he hath made] 'en. 9. °6. — jot the Lon, hath loved his es ple, uring" Linodom. ee ver them. ies en » Solomon told out threescore | thee king ove vp Rings | ' i ver, °Blessed M 2 m said moreover, a alee ee attic a ene ea be ae le God of Israel, ? that le ; sand to he nd fourscore thousan rages cee ie manele and three thousand | made heaven and pad ihe ES: 2 | six hundred to oversee them. given to David the lang : ewe fete 4,2 and six ' ' b| Sais. 2 ani iat lon cent eran eh gh ud a how fie luge the king of Tyre, saying, ©As thou | standing, that mig: Before o1 Kings 5.7. ae ing pruaycho HI. didst deal with David my father, for the Lorp, and an house for his ander, and didst send him cedars to build | kingdom. . ing. fa ie house to dwell therein, even| 13 And now 1 have sent a gt so deal with me. man, endued with understanding, 0 iret. 4 Behold, 4I build an house to the | Huram my father's, 41 Kings7.13, name of the Lorp my God, to dedi-| 14 °The son of a woman of ae mings smain7|cate it to him, and *to burn before | daughters of Dan, and his fat er irebinense [him tgweet incense, and for 'the | was a man of Tyre, skilful to work ssi. /eontinnal shewbread, and for &the|in gold, and in silver, in brass, in Ainbsid | burnt offerings morning. and even- | iron, in. stone, and in timber, in oh ing, on the sabbaths, and on the| purple, in blue, and in fine linen, new moons, and on the solemn|and in crimson; also to grave any feasts of the Lorpv our God. This| manner of graving, and to find out is an ordinance for ever to Israel. | every device which shall be put to 5 And the house which I build is|him, with thy cunning men, and great: for "great 2s our God above | with the cunning men of my lord all gods, David thy father. 6 'But who tis able to build him| 15 Now therefore the wheat, and tilt tai; [22 house, seeing the heaven and| the barley, the oil, and the wine, dniefe?|beaven of heavens cannot contain | which tmy lord hath spoken of, let |* ver 10 him? who am I then, that T should] him send unto his servants : build him an house, save only to} 16 *And we will cut wood out of |"}¥inss5-3, | burn sacrifice before him ? Lebanon, tas much as thou shalt oonin to 7 Send me now therefore a man| need: and we will

bring it to thee| «2 ty need. cunning to work in gold, and in sil: in floats by sea to t Joppa; and thou | Heb. Jepre, Ver, and in brass, and in iron, and in rs Josh. 19. 46. : s shalt carry it up to Jerusalem. Acts 9. 36. | te. purple, and crimson, and blue, and | ingore that can skill tto grave with the 17 1 'And Solomon numbered all TR Ps cinkia : LW ne | tthe strangers that zere in the land| 1 wee 9 ichon 2, aut J men that are with me in| of Israel, after the numbering where- | eh. 8.7, 2. 2 ah and in Jerusalem, *whom|with "David his father had num-|!rerae" "Kings, g,| >2VId my father did provide. men the 8 1g, bered them ; and they were found strangers. main. | end me also cedar trees, firTinga, [tCCS, and "alpum trees, out of Le. 41 Chro. 22.2, ms hundred and fifty thousand and i banon: for 1 ea, three thousand and six hundred. : that thy servants] 18 And h x S i Spaitia ver. can skill to cut timber in Debanen: Mites » My servants shall be EPs. 105, 5, 'Rings 6, 97. ave lie and, behead thousand of them to de bearers of with thy ease burdens, and fourscore thousand zo be hewers i i ; in the mountain, and "ven to prepare me timber in ind three thousand d si has peg {AbUnanees ee aig ied I 2 and six hundred anh oreae | : ouse which I| oversee awe 1AM about to build shall 6¢ twonder- overseers to set the people a work. "Rings 5, great, CH Q 10 ™ And, behold. APTER III. I will oiy 1 The place, and time of buildin, | thy servants, h gaan 3 The measure and ts a oH jemiple. z i sure and ornaments of the |. 7 timber ris the hewers that cut ll The cherubims. 14 The vail vad piflere Of beater MtY thousand measures eaten why HEN *Solo i 1012 ext mon began to build], , 1012. sand measures of haa ihe Rite the house of the Lonp at "Jo.|*Axmeeh > 4 5) rliss hd . 0 Gen. 22. 9, thousand baths of wane, ont, | yestlem in mount Moriah, * where|" °° thousand baths of rae and twenty | the LORD appeared unto David his| ' Oe een as father, in the place that David -had| Pavie nis Sather.

Pie: deiendoing ta temple. II. CHRONICLES 1]. -— Before 1012 18, & 99.7. Or, Araunah, 81Kings6, 23, &e. think) a, moveable work, {| Or, toward the house, "Exod. 96,31, Matt. 27. 51. Hebr. 9. 3,Touma, | 2 And he began to build in the “Teast | second day of the second month, in 2Sam, 24.18, Ties s2. 14 eeherein Solomon. vw. + Heb.sounded. ©1 Kings 6.3. 1 Kings6.17 t Heb. cover-| 6 And het ed. i -) 10 © And in the 10r, ppsome he made two che prepared in the threshingfloor of CHRIST ‘'Ornan the Jebusite. the fourth year of his reign, 3% Now these are the things as t instructed for the building of the house of God. The length by cubits after the first measure was threescore cubits, and the breadth twenty cubits. 4 And the *porch that aas in the front of the house, the length of it was according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the height -was an hundred and twenty: and he overlaid it within with pure gold. -| 5 And ‘the greater house he cieled with fir tree, Which he overlaid with fine gold, and get thereon palmtrees and chains, garnished the house with precious stones for beauty: and the gold was gold of Parvaim. 7 He overlaid algo the house, the beams, the posts, and the walls thereof, and the doors thereof, with gold; and graved cherubims on the walls, 8 And he made the most hol house, the length whereof was according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits: and he overlaid it with fine gold, amounting to six hundred talents, 9 And the weight of the nails was fifty shekels of gold. And he overlaid the upper chambers with gold. most holy house Tubims !of imagework, and overlaid them with gold. 11 { And the wings of the chernbims were twenty cubits long: one wing of the one cherub was five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house: and the other wing was Likewise five cubits, reaching to the wing of the other cherub, + And one wing of the other cherub was five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house : and the other orth twenty euey stood on their feet, and their faces were | inward, 14 1 And he made blue, and purple, and crimson, and /fine linen, a 3| offering they washed 1 the © yail of nd twrought gl sht chery) > > thereon, Ubims t fore the } hous bits thi Y and five pits "high, and the apiter gpa, le was on the top of each of 4 bagi was five cubits. 16 And he Made chains oracle, and put them on 4} » AS iy, the the pillars ; “and m ithe heads of ade kan hundred |i E CAL | Kings pomegranates, and Put then on the chains, 17 And h e lreared w before the temple, one

hand, and the other on called the name of t hand ' Jachin on the left ' Boaz, on the. right Cc 1 The altar of brass, 2 The molten sea non twelve oxen. 6 The ten lavers, candlesticks, and tables. 9 The courts, and theinstruments of brass. 19 The instruments of gold. OREOVER he made an altar |* 242-12 2 Kings! | of brass, twenty cubits the length thereof, and twenty cubits) ' the breadth thereof, and ten cubits the height thereof. Rings). 2 2 1 Also he made a molten sea of nye y | ten cubits tfrom brim to brim, round hisbrim lo 4 | air in compass, and five cubits the height| # thereof; and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about. ; . +P and of oxen, which did compass it sr i i assln about: ten in a cubit, comp 4 , Two rows 0 the sea round about. renee oxen were cast, Te poe ie 4 It stood upon twelve oxen, Hl : rth, and thre looking toward the north, re looking toward the west, sa ce looking toward the pout 4 the looking toward the east ae “all sea was set above upon a owatds all their hinder parts “ ie os 89 5 And the thickness 0! of it like handbreadth, and the ee the work of the brim 0 vecaive and flowers of lilies; and sab held ¢three thousand javerss 6 { He made also ˚ten fi an hs joht hand, . teuell rl put i “th ese jn them: Ot g | on the left, fered 10r . bu things as they offere then I was}l . dhe priests t0 sticks the aad ton Cot of sald s according temple, saa oak them in the t eK the right hand, an 7.0, P the Pillarg}"iiing79, and the name of that ti ish, U Thats, HAPTER Ty, iiss i Baek. 40 14 el Kings 2s 3 ˚And under it was the similitude|'s# iyith aif he Ieft)) _

vikings? 1 ce L Kiny ta 28ee 1 Kin, 7. Neuss of th gram Te fu i —— waiter' of the temple. Il CHRONICLES IV. The ark Brought into the o racle. Before a ] also ten tables, and he temple, five on the 8 «He made slaced diem in tI t+. And |e nt side, and five on the left. A a ic see hundred 'basons of gold. Turthermore 'he made the court : t oes, and the great court, and doors for the court, and overlaid the doors of them with brass. | 10 And 'he set the sea on the right side of the east end, over against the south. «| 11 And 'Huram made the pots, 'iwi. Jand the shovels, and the 'basons. jue futt-| And Huram tfinished the work that alo make. he was to make for king Solomon for the house of God; -ixng?. | 12 To wit, the two pillars, and ™the dle pommels, and the chapiters «which were on the top of the two pillars, and the two wreaths to cover the two pommels of the chapiters which were on the top of the pillars ; s| 13 And "four hundred pomegranates on the two wreaths; two rows of pomegranates on each wreath, to cover the two pommels of the chapiu |iters which aere tupon the pillars. 'iKis7.27,! 14 Te made also °bases, and !la(cu |vers made he upon the bases ; 15 One sea, andtwelveoxen underit. 16 The pots also, and the shovels, —— and the fleshhooks, and all their in5 struments, did PHuram his father ve make to king Solomon for the house Irion of the Loxp of tbrieht brass. ier a 4In the plain of Jordan did the ie king cast them, in the telay ground |g. between Suecoth and Zeredathah. 18 'Thus Solomon made all these Vessels in Weight of ound out, great abundance: for the the brass could not be |"IKinv7,g, ri eu 41 And *Solomon made all the reels thatawere forthe house of God, "Bada © golden altar also, and the tables a5 te 'the shewbread was set; their toreover the candlesticks with ttn tay rh that they should burn | er the manner before the oracle "Pod 35 9 °; Pure gold ; ; - : a ao the flowers, and the lamps, tener. a Ongs, made he of gold, and ie hat *ertect gold ; eee Sone er he snuflers, and the !ba. > Wd the spoons, and the 'S , nie golds » and thecensers, and the entry of th : y of the Ouse, the inner doors thereof for the » and the doors of the Nost holy wae place. House of the ten: CHAPTER V. dee: CHRIST 1 The dedicated treasures. 2 anes em a 1005 duction of the ark into the orac eg his febeing praised giveth a visible sign s a1 Kings 7-51. HUS aall the work that Solomon made for the house of the Lorp was finished: and Solomon brought in q// the things that David his father had dedicated ; and the silver, and the gold, and all the

instruments, put he among the treasures of the house of God. 2 {>Then Solomon assembled the}, , era aa elders of Israel, and all the heads} &e. of the tribes, the chief of the fathers of the children of sarig pene : pa lem, to bring up the ark of the cena of the a Cout of the |*2Sam-& 12 city of David, which ?s Zion. 3 4 Wherefore all the men of Israel | «1 Kingss. 2. assembled themselves unto the king *in the feast which zcas in the seventh | * §¢¢,ch- 7: & month. 4 And all the elders of Israel came; and the Levites took up the ark. 5 And they brought up the.ark, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels that were in the tabernacle, these did the priests and the Levites bring up. 6 Also king Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel that were assembled unto him before the ark, sacrificed sheep and oxen, which could not be told nor numbered for multitude. 7 And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the Lorp unto his place, to the oracle of the house, into the most holy place, even under the wings of the cherubims : 8 For the cherubims spread forth their Wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubims covered the ark and the staves thereof above. 9 And they drew out the st i the ark, th y ths ctaves at the ends of the staves were seen from the ark before the oracle; but they were not seen witha ‘there it is unto this d ere was nothing j Vigigest save the two tables oh pie put therein at Horeb, 'when the | ‘Deut1.2,5. ORD made @ covenant with the | 10x, tezere. children of Israel, when they came out of Egypt. 11 T And it « priests wer ay. l Or, they are ‘ane to pass, when the aple, were of gold. cc € come out of the holy place : (for all the priests that were|

x A cloud filleth the house. Il. CHRONICLES Vv. - -
Clomgys ™ rare, |‘Present were sanctified, and did} 8 But the Lorn said to Don aera not: then wait by course : father, Forasmuch a8 it y avid my = rea, | 12 ®Also the Levites which, were | heart to build an house fo ™ thing “ty HeMess"t | the singers, all of them of Asaph, | thou didst well in that it Wand dame a of Heman, of Jeduthun, with their | heart : thing | sons and their brethren, being ar-| 9 Notwithstanding thou shal rayed in white linen, having cym-| build the house ; but thy gyi tot | bals and psalteries and harps, stood shall come forth ; “1chron.15./at the east end of the altar, "and | shall build the house for ny = with them an hundred and ty renty| 10 The Lo priests sounding with trumpets :) | formed his wor 13 It came even to pass, as the | ken: for [ trumpeters and singers were as one, to make one sound to be heard in praising and thanking the Lorp; | mised and when they lifted up their voice | the n: with the trumpets and cymbals and instruments of musick, and praised | fwhe Bee on, [the Lorn, saying, ‘For he is good ; | that 16.3441. for his Mercy endureth for ever : that then the house was filled with} 19 I And he stood before the altar|*Risix a cloud, even the house of the Lorn; | of the Lorp in the presence of al] 14 So that the priests could not the Congregation of Israel, and spread stand to minister by reason of the | forth hi “Exot 40.35, cloud: *for th 1s hands : e glory of the Lorn| 13 For Solomon had made a brasen had filled the house of God. scaffold, of five cubits tong, a i thee i | bits high, | « CHAPTER VL cubits broad, and three eubits hig! fe. it i idst of the 1 Solomon, having blessed the people, Llesseth and had set it in the m Got. 12 Solon, ‘4 10s prayer in the consecra- | COUrt: and upon it he stood, and | tion of the femple, upow the brasen scaffold, kneeled down upon his knees hefore “Tonge f "PEN *said Solomon, The Lonp | all the congregation of Israel, and hath said that he would dwell spread forth hishandstoward real in the thick darknegg, 14 And said, O Lorn God of Is- spas 2 But I have built an house of rael, "there is no God like on th ne | habitation for thee, and a place for | the heaven, nor in the earth; w i thy dwelling for ever. keepest covenant, and shewest sr 3 And the king turned his face, | unto thy servants, that walk be and blessed tl , fo. 5,14, | » Lev. 16.2. ne whole congregation | thee with all their hearts " sch iby Mecca of Israel: and all the Congregation! 15 ‘Thou which hast cept with 1) | of Israel stood, shih servant David my father ae hae |

4 And he said, Blessed Je the | thou hast promised him; La ialed at Lorn God of Israel, who hath with | with thy mouth, and anit ‘s day. | his hands fulfilled thag which he | with thine hand, as ae God 0 | uth to my father | 16 Now therefore, 0 atl David avid, saying, Israel, keep with thy we thou hast y that I brought | my father that we There sha Promised him, saying,” sight t0| 46 not fail thee a man * Tradl iyel aul uild an house in, | sit upon the throne ene heed (0 that my name might be there; nei-|so that thy children Ik in my }% nY man to be a yuler | their way to walt me. over my people Israel : ech. 12. 13, thou hast walled La 40 si “But I have chosen Jerusalem, | 17 Now then, O ers , wi that my name might be there; and rael, let thy word ae thy serval David to be over my | thon hast spoken ™ qwell|, agi people Israel, David. ‘od in very deed va jae aim. 7%.| 7 Now ˚it was in the heart of Da-| 18 But will God get ve ™be ‘on wae. | vig my father to build anhousefor the | with men on the maven of Be name of the Lory God of Israel, heaven and the he forth my people Egypt I ¢ Ose No ; as} ee 91 Chro. 28. 4, _

|101, inthis ace | qaleb, pray raguive an Vr, (ovearet “URings 71 we iat the { Heb. and he oath of him. 1 Or, besmitten, al lem tin the ” ———conscoratvon II, CHRONICLES vi. of the temple. zanmot contain theo; how much less this house which J have built. 19 ILave respect therefore to the srayer of thy servant, ant nee plication, O Lonp my God, to hearkon unto the ery and the prayer which thy servant prayeth before thee : 30 That thine eyes may be open upon this house day and night, upon the place whereof thou hast said that thou wouldest put thy name there ; to hearken unto the prayer which thy servant prayeth 'toward this place. 21 Hearken therefore unto the supplications of thy servant, and of thy . |people Israel, which:theyshall tmake people Isr: y toward this place: hear thou from thy dwelling place, even from heaven ; and when thou hearest, forgive. 22 TIfa man sin against his neighbour, fand.an oath be laid upon him tomakehimswear, and the oath come before thine altar in this house ; 23 Then hear thou from heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, by requiting the wicked, by recompensing his way upon his own head; and by justifying the righteous, by giving him according to his righteousness, i 2 Hs And if thy people Israel "be aes a worse before the enemy, pS rage pes sinned against rend all return and confess ae and pray and make supoC om before thee "in this house; hen hear thou from the heaee and forgive the sin of thy peoDn at ae bring them again unto which th | aul te fitoee gavest to them ae {en the "heaven is shut up ; nere 18 no rain, because tk ; nave sinned agai | eset rat : against thee; yet if the Pray toward this pl. P “a th place, and confess era and turn from their sin 27 Toy dost afflict them ; , ae €n hear thou fromheayen,and of tite the sin of thy servants, and ta y people Israel, when thou hast ught them the al i they should oe way, wherein hy land vibiah 4 and send rain upon : » Which thou hast given unto yy, People for an inheritance 88°91 thae on itance._ land, if eh e dearth in the be blast; @ pestilence, if there ay Rite ing, or mildew, locusts, or erpillers; if thej ee 2 OF 5 heir enemies besiege cities of their land ; whatsoever sore Or whatsoever sickness there be: 29 Then what prayer or what supplication soever shail be made of any man, or of all thy people Israel, when every one shall know his own sore and his own grief, and shall spread forth his hands "in this house : 30 Then hear thou from heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and render unto every man according unto all

his ways, whose heart thou knowest; (for thou only Pknowest the hearts of the children of men:) 31 That they may fear thee, to walk in thy ways, | so long as they live tin the land which thou gavest unto our fathers. 32 1 Moreoverconcerning thestranger, which is not of thy people Israel, but is come from a far country for thy great name's sake, and thy mighty hand, and thy stretched out arm; if they come and pray in this house ; 33 Thenhearthoufrom the heavens, even from thy dwelling place, and do according to all that the stranger ealleth to thee for; that all people of the earth may know thy name, and fear thee, as doth thy people Israel. and may know that tthis house which I have built is called by thy name. 34 If thy people go out to war against their enemies by the way that thou shalt send them, and they pray unto thee toward this city which thou hast chosen, and the house which IT have built for thy name ; 35 Then hear thou from the heavens their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their 'cause rahe If they sin against thee, (for there is *no man which sinneth not,) and thou be angry with them and deliver them over before their enemies, and + they carry them awa: captives unto a land far off or ne A _37 Yet ifthey tbethink themselves in the land whither they are ata captive, and turn and pray unto the in the land of their captivit ape We have sinned, we have d oe et ate dealt wickedly : ope 8 If the 1 i their heart and wih oes uberis it land of their pantaity, Se ney have carried them captives, and pray toward their land, which thou gavest unto their fathers,.and foBefore CHRIST 1004 1 Or, foward this house. p1Chro. 28.9. + Heb. all the days which, t Heb. wpon. the face of the land. 4 John 12. 20. Acts 8. 27. + Heb. thy nameis callec upon this house. I Or, right. t Prov. 20. 9. Ecel 0. Jam. 3. 2. 1 John 1.8. t Heb. they that take them captives carry them away. + Heb. bring back to their heart.

~ Ff % II. CHRONICLES VI. _— _ a : ) ee Before |wward the city which thou hast Thy their ministry, ; > > ‘Mia, eerie chosen, and toward the house which sounded t . —~— | T have built for thy name : Tumpets hefowe e Dri, all Israe] stood, Nem, 89 Then hear thou from the hea-| 7 vens, even from th 7 Moreover *Solor Y dwelling place, middle of the court thet A their prayer and their supplications, | the house of the Lorn: fy h “Ring and maintain their Neause, and for- t offerings, ere he | 4 give thy pee which have sinned | the peace offer I against thee. or a 40 Now, my God, let, I beseech | was not able to reegiy ce ne thee, thine eyes be open, and Jeg thine i he meat # Heb. totte | ears be attent tunto the prayer that | the fat, thisrtace. | gg made in this place, 8 SI'Also at the sq Tei?! 4 Now * therefore arise, O Lorp kept the feast Seven days, and all * 1Chro. 28. 9. God, into thy ‘resting place, thou, | Israel with him, and the ark of thy strength: let thy gregation, from: the en priests, O Lorp God, be clothed with | Hamath unto ™the river of Koynt, salvation, and let thy saints “rejoice | 9 And in the eighth q in goodness, ta solemn assembly : Tea 42 O Lorn God, tun not away the | the dedication of the altar sevendays,| face of thine anointed : * remember and the feast seven da: ys. ; the mercies of David thy servant, 10 And "on the three and twentieth |"!Kests day of the seventh month he sent the people away into their tents, glad orshin hime & toi | and Merry in heart for the goodness mon’s solemn sacrifice, 3 Suleman, having that the Lorn had shewed unto feast of tabernacl David. and to Solomon, and to Isicali ular, dismisseth the : cople. 12 Goda ing giveth | rael his people. him promises upon condition, Solomon's sacrifices at the 1 Or, right. Whges, “Neh. 9. 25, 'ypt, |= Joth.in ay they made for they kept} t1a,0n. ©} Kings), 11 Thus ˚ Solomon finished. the en “1 Ringed, Now “when Solomon had made | house of the Lorp, and the ng » Tate aa. an end of Praying, the "fire came house: and all that came into 2 at at"! | down from heaven, and consumed the | mon’s heart to make in - se a 1 Shron. 91. | burnt, offering and the sacrifices; and | the Lorp, and in his own house, 1 Ringss.10, the Lorpfilledthehouse, Prosperously effected. avail io eh. 3.13141 24 And the Priests could not enter 12 4 And the Lorn bean ae oan ot Ise Of the Lorn, because Solomon by night, and sone rand the glory of the Lonn had filled the |him, I have heard thy praye lf for L have chosen this te to mys 34 ouse of sacrifice. ¢|" Met T shut up heaven eaten be no rain, or if

I organ [sen ir | custs to devour the ane rgb pestilence among my axe called rs 14 Tf my people, Ma tmble thett| iy or he is good; by my name, shall eek my face selves, and pray, and s¢ eed WAYS) g.c8 and tum from their 1 eave, an -|*then will I hear ee will heal - | will forgive their sin, 0 thousand oxen, | their Jand. es shall be and an hundred an twenty thousand| 15 Now ‘mine sit into hep" |i if : ing and all the peo- | and mine ears — place. andl?" ple dedicated th that is made in ees uy chose? 6 don their] 16 For now has : that nine 0 With instru- | sanctified this Page and ther? © ORD, which | may be there raat shall be David the king had made to praise | eyes and mine h sgh the Lorn, because his Mercy endyp. perpetually. for thee; os eth for ever, when David Praised] 17 *And as ae Psiéi, |the 1 Chron, 16, 4] ch, 20, 9), g e1Kingso.ce, | 4 T®Then th 63. opel rayet n1 Chron, 15. 16. _

citRIST wos gm “Deut. 20.94. Jer, 2.6, 9, “Rings, 10, | pe. ‘elegy, ~~! aae_ ~— TI. CHRONICLES vil. : rifices. Solomon’s yearly sacrifice to Solomon. — 38 Davi father walk before me, as Dane a hat walked, and do ace ad shalt | have commanded ne a an a observe my statutes and my Jucs! eee will I stablish the throne of thy kingdom, according gh a covenanted with David thy father, saying, ytThere shall not fail thee a man to be ruler in Israel. 19 *But if ye turn away, and. foriM, |enke my statutes and my command2.15) ments, which I have set before you, and shall go and serve other gods, and worship them ; 20 ‘Then will I pluck them up by the roots out of my land which I have given them ; and this house, which I have sanctified for my name, will I cast out of my sight, and will make it to d¢ a proverb and a byword among all nations. 21 And this house, which is high, shall be an astonishment to every one that passeth by it; so that he shall say, * Why hath the Lorp done thus unto this land, and unto this house ? 22 And it shall be answered, Because they forsook the Lorp God of their fathers, which brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, and laid hold on other gods, and worshipped them, and served them : therefore hath he brought all this evil upon them. CHAPTER VIII. Solomon's buildings. 7 The Gentiles which were left Solomon made tributaries ; but the Israelites rulers. 11 Pharaoh's dau Alter removeth to her house. 12 Solomon's yearly ‘ lenin sacrifices. 14 I7e appointeth the priests and Levites to their places. 17 The navy fetcheth gold from Ophir. ) “it came to pass at the end " of twenty years, wherein Solohan had built the house of the Lorp and his own house, - That the cities which Huram had Stored to Solomon, Solomon built €m, and caused the children of ry to dwell there. = ond Solomon went to Hamath4 ry and prevailed against it. Hie nd he built Tadmor in the a: ness, and all the store cities, Pk : he built in Hamath. pee ca built Beth-horon the upae nd Beth-horonthenether, fenced 8, with walls, gates, and bars; chee Baalath, and all the storeGods promises 1 s that Solomon had, and all the _ “tag. a the cities of the en aa nd that Solomon desired to build in J saree me in Lebanon, and throughout a® the 3 f his dominion. ae os ‘As for all the people that were left of the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which were not of Israel, 8 But of their children, who were left after them in the land, whom the children of Israel consumed not, them did Solomon make to pay

tribute until this day. . 9 But of the children of Israel did Solomon make no servants for his work; but they were men of war, and chief of his captains, and captains of his chariots and horsemen. 10 And these zere the chief of king Solomon's officers, even 'two hundred and fifty, that bare rule over the people. 11 4 And Solomon *brought up the daughter of Pharaoh out of the city of David unto the house that he had built for her: for he said, My wife shall not dwell in the house of David king of Israel, because the places are *holy, whereunto the ark of the Lorp hath come. 12 { Then Solomon offered burntofferings unto the Lorv on the altar of the Lorp, which he had built before the porch, 13 Even after a certain rate fevery day, offering according to the.commandmentot Moses, on the sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the solemn feasts, Sthree times in the year, even in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles. 14 7 And he appointed, according to the order of David his father, the "courses of the priests to their service, and 'the Levites to their charobe has ne ae minister before the rests, as the duty of every de o quired: the Soren also Noe is Deng yet Cvery gate: for tso had rs <r man of God commanded. And they departed not from the commandment of the king unto the priests and Levites concerning any matter, or concerning the treasures. 16 Now all the work of Solomon | Was prepared unto the day of the Before CHRIST 992 a See 1 Kings 9. 23. ¢1 Kings 3.1. & 7. 8&9. 24. + Heb. holiNess. £ Exod, 29. 38. Numb. 28.3, 11, 26. & 29, 1, &e. 6 Fxod. 23. 14. Deut. 1. 16. 41 Chro. 24.1, i1 Chro. 25.1. «1 Chron. 17. & 26. 1. t Heb. so was the commandment of David the man of God. 9. 1

The queen of Sheba's Il. CHRONICLES vq] Before CHRIST 992 —S 11 Kings9..26. 1 Or, Elath, Neut, 2. 8, 2 Kings 14. 22. "J Kings 9. 27. ch. 9. 10, 13. about 992 *1 Kings10.1, &e. ™ Mat. 12. 49, Luke 11. 31, 4 Or, butters. t Heb. word, I Or, sayare these thy ser continually befor wisdom. 8 Blessed be the Lonp thy God, which delighted in thee to set his throne, to be lang for the foundation of the house of the Lonp, and until it was finished. So the house of the Lorn was perfected, 17 4! Then went Solomon to ! Eziongeber, and to 'Eloth, at the sea side in the land of Edom. 18 ™And Huram sent him by the hands of his servants ships, and servants that had knowledge of the sea; and they went with the servants of Solomon to Ophir, and took thence four hundred and fifty talents of gold, and brought them to king Solomon. CHAPTER IX. 1 The queen of Sheba admireth the wisdom of Solomon. 13 Solomon's gold. 15 ITis targets, 17 The throne of ivory. 20 His vessels. 23 His presents, 25 His chariots and horse. 26 His tributes. 29 His reign and death, ND *when the queen of Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon, she came to prove Solomon with hard questions at Ji erusalem, with a very | Soever she asked, beside that which great company, and camels that bare spices, and gold in abundance, and precious stones: and when she was come to Solomon, she communed with him of all that was in her heart. 2 And Solomon told her all her questions: and there was nothing hid from Solomon which he told her not. 3 And when the queen of Sheba had seen the wisdom of Solomon, and the house that he had built, 4 And the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the attendance of his ministers, and their apparel; his "cupbearers also, and jtheir apparel; and his ascent by which he went up into the house of the Lor; ther in her, re Was No more spirit 5 And she said to the ling, It was a true treport which I heard in mine on own land of thine 'acts, and of thy wisdom: 6 Howheit I believed not their words, until I came, and min had seen it: and, behold, the one half of the was not tol e eyes greatness of thy wisdom d me: for thou exceedest the fame that [ heard. Happy are thy men, and happy vants, which stand e thee, and hear thy thee on Lonp thy God : because thy God loved Israel, to establish them fore made he thee king S Over Ter, do judgement anq justice, them, ta} et 9 And she gave th dred and twenty tale of spices great abundance a an clous stones :* neither was | hen such spice as the queen of sia gave king Solomon. oe 10 And the Servants also of

Hara and the servants of Solomon, high brought gold from Ophir, brought *algum trees and Precious stones, ler. | a LL Ring 11 And the king made of the algun.| trees "terraces to the house of the Hy Lorp, and to the king's Palace, and ‘oy harps and psalteries for sin ers: and there were none such seen before in the land of Judah, 12 And king Solomon gave to the queen of Sheba all her desire, what® _ are lo § for eve, Mn king e Sanh nts of yyy ne Shan, she had brought unto the king. So she turned, and went away to her own land, she and her servants, 13 I Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six hundred and threeseore and six talents of gold; ; ‘ : 14 Beside that which chapmen an merchants brought. And ae kings of Arabia and Cae > wit the country brought gold and sil to Solomon. ; 15 4 And king Solomon _ ‘ hundred targets of beaten e re hundred shekels of beaten g' to one target. F al? 16 And three hundred nance he of beaten gold: sae shia shekels of gold went an the bs? And the king put ou) of the forest of dh ‘ gretl 17 Moreover the king vdaid it with throne of ivory, and ove i ure gold. stops toMy at Ba there were SI® lil as? throne, with a token ane ts werefastened tothethro ; place a on each side of the hai stays! two lions standing )) hee H sto0 Ou 19 And twelve lions oe! we the one side and Ong was the six bel ae c de in an} £ 5 Pee q all the “ of king one el ll the vessels ies of Lebanon

—— | Solon ~ fore guest about | 2 yr, there, wag no ail rerin them, pr, ele plants teeth "1 Kings4.91, ‘Gen, 15, 18, Ps. 72.8, I Thatis, Bu. Bhrates, *1 Kings 10, anes ho 1g tle gave, “Ki 2, ngs 10, ch), 16, Ki 4, Mngs LL, | Meb.tconds, ky ie ings 11, he ne 13.& Pre oXiesn, 5 Ue: ites ——— on’s reign and “leald; "none were death. Il. CHRONICLES IX. Rehoboane his son succeeds. of silver; it was not any ee sone of in the . f Solomon. ~ o the king’s ships eo Tarshish with the servants © é ram: every three years, once old the ships of Tarshish bringing go a and silver, "ivory, and apes, an peacocks. . ea cl 22 And king Solomon passed a the kings of the earth in riches and wisdom. : 93 1 And all the kings of the earth sought the presence of Solomon, to hear his wisdom, that God had put in his heart. ‘ 24 And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and raiment, harness, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate year by year. 25 1 And Solomon had four thousandstalls forhorses and chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen; whom he hestowed in the chariot cities, and with the king at Jerusalem. 26 T˚And he reigned over all the kings ffrom the 'river even unto the land of the Philistines, and to the border of Egypt. 27 ®And the king t made silver ‘in Jerusalem as stones, and cedar trees made he as the sycomore trees that are in the low plains in abundance. fed Fins they brought unto Solohorses H of all lands out of Kgypt, and out 29 Ti Now the rest of th olomon, first and | rey act written in th Nebat? the seer against | 'T 30 ™ And Solomon reioned i bee over all Israel [ sg Pde nd Solomon slept with his faS, and he was buried in the city . avid his father: and Rehoboam Son reigned in his stead. CHAPTER x, “Rehoboam went to Shechem: foy F to Sh all Israel come to echem were make him king. BL "| Came to Rehobo: Jerop dit came to pass, when Jerc bo the son of Nebat who ee +, “whither he ha Be wee of Solomon the king: heard if, that Jeroboam returne t of Egypt. ; ˚3 And they gent and called him. So Jeroboam and all Israel came and spake to Rehoboam, saying, 4 Thy father made our yoke grievous: now therefore ease thou somewhat the grievous servitude of thy father, and his heavy yoke that he put upon us, and we will serve thee. 5 And he said unto them, Come again unto me after three days. And the people departed. 6 1 And king Rehoboam took counsel with the old men that had stood before Solomon his father while he yet lived, saying, What counsel give ye nite to return answer to this people? 7 And

they spake unto him, saying, If thou be kind to this people, and please them, and speak good words to them, they will be thy servants for ever. 8 But he forsook the counsel which the old men gave him, and took counsel with the young men that were brought up with him, that stood before him. 9 And he said unto them, What advice give ye that we may return answer to this people, which have spoken to me, saying, Ease somewhat the yoke that thy father did put upon us? 10 And the young men that were brought up with him spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou answer the people that spake unto thee, saying. hy father made our yoke heavy, but make thon é somewhat lighter for us; thus shalt thou say unto them, My little Singer shall be thicker than my father's loins. 11 For whereas my father t put a heavy yoke upon you, I will put more to your yoke : my father chastised you with whips, but T will chastise you with Scorpions. . 12 So Jeroboam and all the people J am on the third da: ; 'a the king bade, saying, Come azain : ig ee] the third day. ; nd the king answered them roughly; and king Rehoboam forSook the counsel of the old men, Before CHRIST about 975 bJ Kings ll. 40. t Heb. laded.

Ten tribes revolt from Rehoboam. Il. CHRONICLES X. He stren gthenci, his p> copie, | 14 And answered them after the ae and built cities fo “Bie | aout advice of the young men, saying, | Jud: T defengy in Woe 75 |My father made your yoke heavy,| 6 He built ey Cn but I will add thereto: my father] Etam, and Tekoa, them, and ry chastised you with whips, but I wilZ| 7 And Be : chastise you with scorpions. th-zur, 9 Kk Adullam, “Ny And Shoeo, and 15 So the king hearkened not unto! 8 And Gath, and “ine | the people: °for the cause was of Ziph, o Mareshah, and 1s, 24, God, that the Lonp might perform| 9 And Adorai : i word, Ana he eae by the | Azekah, nity and Lachish, ang and of Ahijah the Shilonite to) 10 And Zorah ij Jeroboam the son of Nebat. Hebron, which ae ane and 16 And when all Israel saw that Benjamin fenced Cities, om the king would not hearken unto| 11 And he fortifiedthe strongholds them, the people answered the kin, » | and put captains in them wi oe saying, What portion have we in| of vietual, and of oil and wine ; David? and we have none inherit- 12 And in every several city he ance in the son of Jesse: everyman |put shields and spears, and made to your tents, O Israel: and now, | them exceeding strong, having Ju. David, see to thine own house. So dah and Benjamin on his side. all Israel went to their tents. 13 1 And the priests and the Le| 17 But as for the children of Israel | vites that were in all Tsrael Tresort-|{ #8 ye that dwelt in the cities of J udah, | ed to him out of all their coasts, mails Rehoboam reigned over them. 14 For the Levites left *their sub-|:stt!) 18 Then king Rehohoam sent Ha- urbs and their possession, and came doram that was over the tribute; and | to Judah and Jerusalem: for *Jero-|*8"* the children of Israel stoned him with | boam and his sons had cast them off stones, that he di from executing the priest’s office unTT en. |boam. tmade speed to get him up to|to the Lorp: ga let Kl: eahimel | his chariot, to 15 And he ordained him priests | "1 Kings 12. | JQ 0 for the high places, and for ‘the At the hou: devils, and for &the calves which ee CHAPTER XI. he had made. 1 the peas mraising an army to subdue Israel,) 16 * And after them out ime ri eat m with fi ‘orts and provision, tribes of Israel such as es na ‘came od Gat ee ites, fees suchas fear-| to seck the Lorp God ‘6 unto the the kingdom of Judah, I The cede to Jerusalem, be saree an uh | children of Rehaboam, Lory God of their fathers. | eking: 17 So they ‘strengthened ! hobost | em, he gathered of | dom of Judah, and

made Re three) the house of Judah and enjamin an|the son of Solomon SE al hundred and fourscore thougand cho- | years: for three years Homo Sen men, which were warriors, to fight | in the way of David an hia Me against Israel, that he might bring | 18 {| And Rehoboam Ly imoth the the kingdom again to Rehoboam, — | halath the daughter of Jet bial the Ms But the word of the Lonp came | son of David to wife, a” n of Jee “to Shemaiah the man of God, say- daughter of Eliab the it dven s i ing, 19 Which bare him 07 ham 3 Speak unto Rehoboam the gon of ush, and Shamariah, gel * “a ¥ Solomon, king of Judah, andto all Ie-| 20 And after her he | pee rael in Judah and enjamin. saying, |chah the daughter, and aii 4 ‘Thus saith the Lonp, Ye shall | which bare him Ah. chal beste "P > nor fight against your | and Ziza, and Shelow 4 fase ren: r 41 Kings 11. 2. ings *1 Kings 12, 21, &e. bch. 12.15. ve 8 eturn every man t hi 21 And Rehoboam Oo) pove* ok house: for this thing i done of a the daughter of Absalom hori And they obe : 7 nes: 00) ved the words of the | wives and hisconcub} 007 ott ORD, and returned from going | eighteen wives, 2% against Jeroboam. Bomg | Og t cubines; and beg” 5 And Rehoboam dwelt in J eru- | sons, and threescor?

tehobo fefore 974 18, 16, 17. titude of wives. 972 ach 17. o71 deh 16.8, "dhdlg "9, ‘an, 4,19, aT Kingy aL. 28 9g) 108, a; whi tlle a cuRIST —— 1 gee Deut. 21f Heb. amud > ] Kings 14, 2, 2, 2 ©] Kings 14. 4, 5 Exod. 9, 9p am punished by Shisha k II. CHRONICLES XI. Rehoboam’s reign and death. Before Rehoboam ‘made Abijah the son of Maachah the ne by be ruler among ei haa ‘or he At to make him king. Oy kad he dealt wisely, and dispersed of all his children throughout all the countries of Judah and Benjamin, unto every fenced city : and he gave them victual in abundance. And he desired tmany wives. CHAPTER XII. 1 Rehoboam, forsaking the Lord, is punished by Shishak. 5 He and the princes, repenting at the preaching lof Shemaiah, are delivered from destruction, but not from spoil. 13 The reign and death of Rehoboam. ND + it came to pass, when Rehoboam had established the kingdom, and had strengthened himself, "he forsook the law of the Lorp, and all Israel with him. 2˚And it came to pass, that in the fifth year of king Rehoboam Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem, because they had transgressed against the Lorn, 3. With twelve hundred chariots, and threescore thousand horsemen : and the people were without number that came with him out of Egypt ; ‘the Lubims, the Sukkiims, and the ithiopians, 4 And he took the fenced cities Which pertained to Judah, and came to Jerusalem. : 5 ‘I Then came *Shemaiah the prophet to Rehoboam, and ¢o the princes of Judah, that were gathered together to Jerusalem because of Shirg and said unto them, Thus saith e Lorn, ‘Ye have forsaken me and therefore have I also left you in ye hand of Shishak. sod eeeopen the-princes of Israel ae i king Shumbled themselves ; ere ey said, The Lorn js right7 And when the Lorp sa’ w th be humbled themselves, ‘the wa ai ae Lorp came to Shemaiah, — ne, They have humbled them. th ˚8; therefore I will not destro em, but I will grant them '5 : €liverance : eee : ea ee my wrath shall not the hana of Shite Jerusalem by "| .˚. Nevertheless ‘they shall be hi Beans that they eu know hay + vice, and the service of the king92 And = Dinas of the countries, 31-2 mo Shishak king of Egypt came ms aoe Jerusalem, and took rgd the treasures of the house of the Lorp, and the treasures of the king’s house; he took all: he carried away also the shields of gold which Solomon had "made. . 10 Instead of which king Rehoboam made shields of brass, and committed them ˚to the hands of the chief of the guard, that kept the entrance of the king’s

house. . 11 And when the king entered into the house of the Lorp, the guard came and fetched them, and brought them again into the rd chamber. 12 And when he humbled himself, the wrath of the Lorp turned from him, that he would not destroy him altogether: and also in Judah things went well. 13 1 So king Rehoboam strengthened himself in Jerusalem, and reigned: for PRehoboam was one and forty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, ‘the city which the Lorp had chosen out of all the tribes of Israel, to put his name there. And his mother’s name was Naamah an Ammonitess. 14 And he did evil, because he ' prepared not his heart to seek the Lorp. 15 Now the acts of Rehoboam, first and last, are they not written in the tbook of Shemaiah the prophet, "and of Iddo the seer concerning genealogies? *And there were wars between RehoboamandJeroboam continually. 16 And Rehoboam slept with his era a vas buried in the city of avid: an ijah his i in his stead. : ia aoa 1 Abijah oe oe ae Ele boam. 4 He daclireth tH right: Aa his pkg 13 Trusting in God he overcometh Jerod. 21 The wives and children of Abijah. Ow in the eighteenth year of king J eobear began ‘Abijah to reign over Judah. 2 He reigned three years in Jerusalem. His mother’s name also 2as aoe ne daughter of Uriel of wbeah. And there was w. Abijah and J ceihennt arene 3 And Abijah tset the battle in|t array with an army of valiant men af War, even four hundred thousand chosen men: Jeroboam also set the CHRIST 971 m 1 Kings 14. 95, 26. » 1 Kings 10. 16, 17. ch. 9. 15, 16. o 2Sam. 8. 18. i Or, and vet in Judah there were good things: See Gen. 18, 24.&1 Kings 14.13. ch, 19. 3. P1 Ki . ot ings 14. ach. 6. 6. Il Or, fied. t Heb. words, F eh. 9. 99. & 13, 22. 1 Kings 14. a. €1 Kings 14. 31, Abjjam, ‘ me #1 Kings 15,1 &e. BS > » See ch. 11. 20. 957 Heb. bound together.

Abijah ewarreth againstJeroboam, Il. CHRONICLES XI. Before CHRIST 987 © Josh. 18. 22. 4 2Sam. 7. 12, 13, 16. © Num, 18.19. "1 Kings). 26, & f. 20. 6 Judg. 9. 4, “1 Kings 19, 24. & 14. 9, Hos. 8. 6, teb. 1.14/15, * Exod. 29.35. t Heb. to Jill hishand : e Exod. 29,1, Lev. & 2. Veh. 2. 4. ™ Ley. 24.6. » Exod, 27, 20, 21 Numb, 10.8. P Acts 5, 30, ‘| the charge of the L battle in array against him with ej ght hundred thousand chosen men, being mighty men of valour. 4 And Abijah stood up upon mount *Zemaraim, which és in mount Ephraim, and said, Hear me, thou Jeroboam, and all Israel ; 5 Ought ye not to know that the Lorp God of Israel ‘gave the kingdom over Israel to David for ever, even to him and to his sons *by a covenant of salt 2 6 Yet Jeroboam the son of Nebat, the servant of Solomon the son of David, is risen up, and hath frebelled against his lord. 7 And there are gathered unto him Svain men, the children of Belial, and have strengthened themselves against Rehoboam the son of Solomon, when Rehoboam was youn and tenderhearted, and could not withstand them, 8 And now ye think to withstand the kingdom of the Lorp in the hand of the sons of David; and ye bea great multitude, and there are with you golden calves, which Jeroboam "made you for gods. 9 ‘Have ye not cast out the priests of the Lo D, the sons of Aaron, and the Levites, and have made you priests after the manner of the nations of other lands? *so that whosoever cometh tto consecrate himself with a young bullock and seven rams, the same may be a priest of them that are no gods, 10 But as for us, the Lorn és oy God, and we haya not forsaken him; and the priests, which minister unto the Lonn, are the sons of Aaron, and the Levites wait upon their business 11'And they burn unto the Lorp every morning upon the pure t, stick of gold with the lamps thereof, "to burn every evening: for we kee ORD our God; but ye have forsaken him, 12 And, behold, God US lor ow? captain, © and hi with sounding tr children of Is hight ye not against your fathers; for 13 1 But Jerob himself és with S priests umpets to ery alarm against you. O ehj srac], the Lorn Goq of ye shall not prosper. oam caused an ami = bushment to come ab them: so they were before 1 the ambushment was behi 14 And Cried the priests ¢ > Sounded the trumpets. ted with € men of 15 Then th a shout: and as the men of shouted, it came to pass, ian ‘smote Jeroboam and all Tsrae] tee fore Abijah and J udah, 16 And the children of ] before Judah: them into their 17 And Abijah and his People slew them

witha great slaughter: so there fell down slain of Israel five hundred thousand chosen men. 18 Thus the children of Israel were brought under at that time, and the children of Judah prevailed, "because they relied upon the Lorn God of their fathers. 19 And Abijah pursued after Jeroboam, and took cities from him, Beth-el with the towns thereof, and Jeshanah with the towns thereof and * Ephrain with the towns thereof, 20 Neither did Jeroboam er Strength again in the days of a 1 Jah: and the Lonp tstruek him, a 7 ied. + hty a tT But Abijah waxed mi and married fourteen bagel six hegat twenty and two sons, a teen daughters. 22 And the rest of the Judah gave aets of Abi het *Iddo. : ar Seen ry, 4 Har H aden idolatry: ith 1 Asa succeeding parte ing i siren. 7 ing peace, he strens ies, 9 Calling 0 Gon ins Al ea nde paddle ith [is ‘ Abijah slept wit! . ye they buried a + of David: and *Asa his _ th in his stead. In ad oe was quiet ten ved 2 And Asa did #0 good and right 7 Lorp his God: the a! 38 For he took ob ehe hig ods, an timage and shrake down the jos cut down the Brn Judah OO 4 And commane\" ; wah 108 “that whith he Har Aah yy reba hy nC Ts a Jost, BY 30. 3) orig 1. is SAYINGS} jah, and his ways, and ie ie pro are written in the 'story 0 x eyes “ ‘ ofthe Pie oft oeSs| Hs, ade By and | ase a p ani Ge

—— seh . . » gmiteth the Ethiopians. Asa yefore ¢ qnist sbout "i = f lch. sie inne. $41 | "Gen 1, elt Mea, ‘ken, ithe Lorp God of their fathers, and the law eee he took away out of all the — | cities of Judah the high places and the timages: and the kingdom was ict before him. aage EV er he built fenced cities in Judah: for the land had rest, and he had no war in those years; because the Lorp had given him rest. 7 Therefore he said unto Judah, Let us build these cities, and make about them walls, and towers, gates, and bars, while the land is yet before us; because we have sought the Lorn our God, we have sought him, and he hath given us rest on every side. So they built and prospered. 8 And Asa had an army of men that bare targets and spears, out of Judah three hundred thousand; and out of Benjamin, that bare shields and drew bows, two hundred and fourscore thousand: all these were mighty men of valour. . 9 T°And there came out against “18 | them Zerah the Ethiopian with an host of a thousand thousand, and hiciie three hundred chariots; and came 14) unto Mareshah. 10 Then Asa went out against. him, ind they set the battle in array in to ee valley of Z ephathah at Mareshah. trea ae 1 And Asa ®cried unto the Lorp Nimtie,{ bis God, and said, Lorn, it is "nothing with thee to help, whether With many, or with them that have Hson. 4 c. power : help us, O Lorp ou Prova it ‘An for we rest on thee, and tin geaume we go against this mul 1% rt i a, O Lonp, thou art our God; ea not 'man prevail against thee. 2 So the Lorp Ksmote the Ethi . ‘0Plans before Asa, and before J. udah; and the Ethiopians fled. E. And Asaandthe people that were ‘4m pursued them unto ‘Gerar : ne Ethiopians were overthrown, aL they could not recover themVes; orthey were tdestroyed before ey carried away very much spoil. eae nd they smote all the Cities 4 about Gerar; for ™the fear SD came upon them: and as Spoiled all the cities ; for there exceeding much spoil in them. 51 they smot 5 ¢ also the te Pant fey and Carried Se ot ne ®way sheep and camels SY ee 2 ¢ Lory, and before his host ; and | 1 I. CHRONICLES XIV. He destroyeth idolatry. in abundance, and returned to Jeru- Z ants . 9. and the commandment. | salem. CHAPTER XV. mone ith Judah and many of 4s7raet, : es fe ees of Azariah une pe of. Oded, ke olemn covenant with God. putleth down Maachah his mother for Aer idolatry. 18 He bringeth dedicate things into the house of God, and enjoyeth along peace. ND *the Spirit of God came upon Aentah the son of Oded: 2 And he went

out to tmeet Asa, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin ; >The Lorp zs with you, while ye be with him; and ‘if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but ‘if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. 3 Now ˚for a long season Israel |- 1 hath been without the true God, and without fa teaching priest, and without law. 4 But *when they in their trouble did turn unto the Lorp God of Israel, and sought him, he was found of them. 5 And "in those times there was no peace to him that went out, nor to him that came in, but great vexations were upon all the inhabitants of the countries. 6 ‘And nation was tdestroyed of nation, and city of city: for God did vex them with all adversity. 7 Be ye strong therefore, and let not your hands be weak: for your work shall be rewarded. 8 And when Asa heard these words, and the prophecy of Oded the prophet, he took courage, and put away the tabominable idols out of all the land of Judah and Benjamin, and out of the cities ‘which he had taken from mount Ephraim, and renewed the altar of the Lorp that zvas beforethe porchofthe Lor. 9 And he gathered all Judah and Benjamin, and ‘the strangers with them out of Ephraim and Manasseh, and out of Simeon: for they fell to him out of Israel in abundance, when they saw that the Lorn his God was with him. 10 So they gathered themselves toaie at Jerusalem in the third onth, in the fif : of ee ane {teenth year of the Tl ™And they offered unto the orp tthe same time, of "the spoil which they had brou: ht, seven hundred oxen and seven iisusant sheep. Numb. 24. 2. Judg. 3. 10. ch. 50. 14. & 24. 20. + Heb. before Asa. b Jam. 4. 8. e ver. 4, 15. 1 Chro. 28. 9. eh. 33.12, 13. f Lev. 10. 11. 5 Deut. 4. 29. h Judg. 5. 6 i Matt. 24. 7. + Heb. beaten in pieces. + Heb. abominations. * ch. 13. 19, Meh. 11.16, mech. 14. 15. + Heb, in that day. meh. 14. 13.

Asa putteth down Maachah. II. CHRONICLES xy, before | 12 And they ˚entered into a coveatria nant to seek the Lorp God of their —~— | fathers with all their heart and with “Nita | all their soul ; a, “13 ? That whosoever would not seek spat. 5, |the Lonp God of Israel ‘should be oe put to death, whether small or great, whether man or woman. 14 And they sware unto the Lorp with a loud voice, and with shouting, and with trumpets, and with cornets. 15 And all Judah rejoiced at the oath: for they had sworn with all Tver, 2 their heart, and ‘sought him with their whole desire; and he was found of them: and the Lorp gave them rest round about. *istings 15. | 16 | Andalso concerning *Maachah 1 That is, The buj ding of Tieg = 4 And Ben-hadaq heay king Asa, and sent the " Ny this armies against the cite ‘lng of "Riey rael ; and they smote Tion. “ of Is. ~~ and Abel-maim, and all ‘the Dan, "Meany cities of Naphtali. ae) 5 And it came to pass, sha heard i#, that he left off build; of Ramah, and let his work an 6 Then Asa the king took all J dah; and they carriod away the stm of Ramah, and the timber thereat wherewith Baasha was building; and] | he built therewith Geba and Mizpah 7 And at that time ˚Hanani the seer came to Asa kin rm LRir : ) ig of J udah, and) ait said unto him, @Beca: » When, Baa. rat's, |the 'mother of Asa the king, he mrother, ,, |removed her from being queen, hezim leanse she had made an tidol in a THebharrer:| veove: and Asa cut down her idol, and stamped #t, and burnt if at the brook Kidron. 17 But ‘the high places were not taken away out of Israel: nevertheless the heart of Asa was perfect all his days, 18 S| And he brought into the house of God the things that his father had dedicated, and that he himself had dedicated, silver, and gold, and vessels, teh 16. 3, 5 ings 15, 14, we 19 And there was no more war unto the five and thirtieth year of the reign of Asa. CHAPTER XVI. 1 Asa, by the aid of Baasha from buildi p . her acts in his tsease he seeketh not to God, but to the physicians, 13 His death and burial. ( . ¥ sua patti | TN the six and thirtieth year .of Tending of i 1 ting the reign of Asa *Baasha kin fuyafrom | of Israel came up against Judah, which’ Asa and built Ramah, "to the intent han that he might: let none go out or es come m to Asa } King king of J 5 *eh.15.9. | 2 Then Asa brought ae Heb. Dar- . ey ” Cus, Sa; i i agne between me and €e, as there was between m fat! and thy father: beh ert old, Ih thee silver and gold mee laa 3 80, break th league with Baasha iin Israe) of Israel, that he may depart

fom me, use thou hast|#sta, relied on the king of Syria, and not| relied on the Lorp thy God, there. fore is the host of the king of Syria io escaped out of thine hand. 8 Were not *the Ethiopians and|'#"! ‘the Lubims ta huge host, with very tas many chariots saa horsemen? yet,| wma because thou didst rely on the Lorn, he delivered them into thine hand. anit 9 © For the eyes of the Lorp rm ‘ttt to and fro throughout the whole ad earth, 'to shew himself strong in the isu) behalf of them whose heart is perfect|! ti te toward him. Herein »thouhast fa fat) foolishly : therefore from henceforth i shalt have wars. , races Asa was wroth ines vat seer, and ‘put him ina Src ane iit " for he was ina rage with him sie we of this thing. And Asa re. ol some of the people the ane ot Ash's” | 11 J And, behold, the peer ‘0 first and last, lo, they oF ju én and the book of the kings © visio 2 ae / fortieth year of his 76%, piso! ? , jnth ree Asa in the thirty - ih | year of his reign was eee in yo Kat unl is ne reat : yet in his diseas? "se phy hat to ‘the Lon, bub t is fe OTe >And Asa set, il” thers, and died in t adh et i e . a We sepulchres, which ne David, ev a himself in the clty," fil ‘ads | him ae bed a sors iO. sweet odours o ap spices epee ny de" yery burning for hint. art: and t ey

«1 Rings 15+ a4 veh. Li Be 101, ofhis father, and yf David. #1 Rings 12. B ‘8.1027, Kings 10. 4 Xings i en nate, "1 Rings 10. % ch 15.17, & Waa a 0. gg Web 15. 9, ifi them bring i rified by God, some of iy as and tribute. 12 His greatness, captains, and armies. D 2 Jehoshaphat his son reignAS in his sea, and ia | himself against Israel. 3 Aad he flaca forces in all the fenced cities of Judah, and set garrisons in the land of Judah, and in the cities of Ephraim, ’which Asa his father had taken. 3 And the Lorp was with Jehoshaphat, because he walked in the first ways "of his father David, and sought not unto Baalim ; 4 But sought to the LORD God of his father, and walked in his commandments, and not after *thedoings of Israel. 5 Thereforethe Lonp stablished the kingdom in his hand; and all Judah ‘throught to J ehoshaphat presents; ‘and he had riches and honour in abundance. 6 And his heart "was lifted up in the ways of the Lorn: moreover fhe 2 |took away the high places and groves out of Judah. 7 Alsointhe third year of his reign he sent to hig princes, even to Benhail, and to Obadiah, and to Zechariah, and to Nethaneel, and to Michajah, ®to teach in the cities of Judah. nd with them he sent Levites, even Shemaiah, and Nethaniah, and Zebadiah, and Asahel, and Shemiramoth, and J: ehonathan, and Adonah and Tobijah, and Tob-adonijah, evites ; and with them Elishama fad J ehoram, priests. re And they taught in Judah, and ad the book of the law of the Lorp with them, and went about throughprt all the cities of Judah, and taught € people, 10 TAnd ‘th fe uponall they fear of the Lonp tfell ngdoms of thelandsthat ‘ere round about J udah, so that they n ar agai rr we War against Jehoshaphat, 2 up SO some of the Philistines hoshaphat resents, and ver ; ’ rabi rought hing and the Arabians | dred flocks, se hi a » Seven thousand ahead hundred Yams, and seven 9 sandandsevenhundred he goats. eat Je hoshaphat waxed great war, mighty men of valour, were m Jerusalem. 14 And these are the numbers of them according to the house of their fathers: Of Judah, the captains of thousands; Adnah the chief, and with him mighty men of valour three hundred thousand. 15 And tnext to him zas Jehohanan the captain, and with him two hundred and fourscore thousand. 16 And next him 2as Amasiah the son of Zichri, 'who willingly offered himself unto the Lorn; and with him two hundred thousand mighty men of valour. 17 And of Benjamin; Eliada a mighty man of valour, and with him armed men with bow and

shield two hundred thousand. 18 Andnexthim wasJ ehozabad, and with him an hundred and fourscore thousand ready prepared for the war. 19 These waited on the king, beside ™¢hose whom the king put in the fenced cities throighout all Judah. CHAPTER XVIII. 1 Jehoshaphat, joined in affinity with Ahad, is persuaded to go with him against Ramothgilead. 4 Ahab, seduced by false rophets, according to the word of Micaiah, is slain there. Now Jehoshaphat *had riches and honour in abundance, and »joined affinity with Ahab. 2 ˚And tafter certain years he went down to Ahab to Samaria. And Ahab killed sheep and oxen for him in abundance, and for the people that he had with him, and persuaded him to G0 up with him to Ramoth-gilead. 3 And Ahab king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat king of J udah, Wilt thou go with me to Ramoth-gilead ? And be sneered him, I am as thou art, and my people as thy pe. ; and we will te with thee = i Lond 4UAnd Ji ehoshaphat said unto the king of Israel, 4En, uire, I pra at the word of the sie S ie 5 Therefore the king of Israel gathered together of prophets four huned men, and said unto them, Shall We go to Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall I forbear? And they said, Go up; for God will deliver it into the king's hand. i, CHRONICLES XVII. He joineth affinity with Ahab. Jeoshaphats gona reign. 5 exceedingly ; and een in Judah otis 7 aes anak : ities of store. : a A spa gin am ig al rarer ce ‘had much business a co - a TE ach Judlah. 10 His enemies | the cities of Judah: and the men 0: t Heb. at his hand. IJudg. 5. 2, 9. ™ ver. 2. 897 =ch. 17. 5. b 2 Kings 8. 1g ¢1 Kings 22. 2, pts gs: > + Heb: at the end ofyears. 41 Sam. 23. 2, 4, 9. 2'Sam. 2. 1.

Ahal's Salse prophets. II. CHRONICLES XVII. ae Before 897 t Heb. vet, or, more. 1 Or, cunuchs. t Heb. Hasten, § Or, floor. t Heb. thou consume them, t Heb. with one mouth, CHRIST a es 6 But Jehoshaphat said, Is there not here a prophet of the Lorn thesides, that we might enquire of him? 7 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, There is yet one man, by whom we may enquire of the Lorn: but Ihate him; for he never prophesied good unto me, but always evil: the same is Micaiah the son of Imla. And Jehoshaphat said, Let not the king say so. § And the king of Israel called for one of his "officers, and said, t Fetch quickly Micaiah the son of Imla. 9 And the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat king of Judah sat either of them on his throne, clothed in their robes, and they sat in a 'void place at the entering in of the gate of Samaria; and all the prophets prophesied before them, 10 And Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah had made him horns of iron, and said, Thus saith the Lorn, With these thou shalt push Syria until 'they be consumed, 11 And all the prophets prophesied 80, saying, Go up to Ramoth-gilead, and prosper: for the Lorn shall deliver ¢# into the hand of the king. 12 And the Messenger that went to call Micaiah spake to him, saying, Behold, the words of the prophets declare good to the king twith one assent; Jet thy word therefore, I pray thee, he like one of theirs, and speak thou food. 13 And Miecaiah said, As the Lorp ' |liveth, *even what my God saith, '|that will I speak, 14 And when he was come to the king, the king said unto him, Micaiah, shall we 80 to Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall T forbear? And he said, Go ye up, and prosper, and ae shall be delivered into your and. 15 And the king said to him, How Many times shall I every man to his 17 And the king Jehoshaphat, Did -|to Ji pep , | self, and will go rd: | put thou on thy robes Z is : Ticaiay, ss that he would not = ely unto fee "but evil?! Paes 800d) >, 18 Again he sai ; : the word of the Toast ORD sitting upon hie one all the host of ews te am his right hand and on his Tee a 19 And the Lory said, WV] ; entice Ahab King of Tsrael a he may go Up and fall ' gilead? Ando this manner, after that manner, 20 Then there came out a spit and stood before the Lorn, and said, I will entice him. And the Lonp said unto him, Wherewith? | 21 And he said, I will 0 out, and be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And the LORD said, Thou shalt entice him, and thou shalt also prevail: go out, and do even s0, 22 Now therefore, behold, & the Lorp hath put a lying spirit in the

mouth of these thy prophets, and the Lor hath spoken evil against thee, 23 Then Zedekiah the son of Che- oe naanah came near, and " smote Mr itis caiah upon the cheek, and said, | 468° Which way went the spirit of the Lorp from me to speak unto thee! 24 And Micaiah said, Behold, thou shalt see on that day when thou shalt go | into tan inner chamber to hide thyself. |i 25 Then the king of Israel a a Take ye Micaiah, and =. ihel back to Amon the governor ai city, and to Joash the ale Pu 26 And gay, Tinsesaththe ; taf al "Tob 1,6, sJob12.16 Tsai 1k Pak WS = igh Ie ya eeng a said, If ae tainly return in peace, then nan the Lorn spoken by mer said, Hearken, all ye p nd Jel 28 So the king of noe ah wert "P| shaphat the king of Ju _ to Bamoth gilead. of Jad said “ n ; 29 And the 6 Ol to the bat , and i al of Israel disguised himself’; went to the battle. _

1 at Ramoth-g 3 XV hat's care for justice, ee gilead. TI. CHRONICLES XVIII. Jehoshaphat's I le slat — —_ = Be Sie ea Before cat, save only | i¢: for "there is no iniquity = une CHRIST Te not with small or great, $2 Lorp our God, nor 'respect of per-| — _s96 pefare ents | ith the king of Israel. c ss, when the | sons, nor taking of gifts. dia Je- | Bett Si _l_,| 31 And it came to a ;'saw Jeho-| 8 % Moreover in Jerusalem did Je-| Rom. 9. 14, captains of the a "Tt is the | hoshaphat *set of the Levites, ay as i. 3d ee Sis i eae Ce aaa Merefore they com-| the priests, and of the chief of the ee king of Jsract. i j@ht : Je-| fathers of Israel, for the judgment) gi. passed sages ea ok eae are ie and for controversies, | $4.2 7%. hoshaphat Ged toed them | when they returned to Jerusalem. _ | * Deut.16:18. helped ye ae 9 And he charged them, saying, ikea ea io cer oe hi Thus shall ye do !in the fear of the 32 For it came to pass, that, when 'thn II d with a perfect the captains of the chariots oy me faithfully, and wi P caivad. that Bie on ie - 10 ™ And what cause soever shall "eee don | Tgrael, they turned back again *fro eae a we | suing him. come to you of your rethren ha m3 And a certain man drew a bow | dwell in their cities, between blood tia ints |tat a venture, and smote the king of |and blood, between law_ and comitt" | Israel tbetween the joints of the har- | mandment, statutes and judgments, juan |ness: therefore he said to his chariot-| ye shall even warn them that they imvpae. |man, Twn thine hand, that thou | trespass not against the Lorp, and pom mayest carry me out of the host ; | so "wrath come upon °yeu, and upon ee eas for I am t wounded. your brethren: this do, and ye shall |° ¥#e*- 338 34 And the battle increased that | not trespass. . day: howbeit the king of Israel stayed | 11 And, behold, Amariah the chief nae himself up in his chariot against the | priest is over you Pin all matters of |? 3.P7 > Syrians until the even: and about the | the Lorn; and Zebadiah the son of time of the sun going down he died. cna the ee of the house of st! udah, for all the king's matters : isfanagses eet cone teth his | 2180 the Levites shall be officers be{Heb made tick, kingdom. 5 Mis instructions to the judges, fore you. t Deal courageously, and ea we 8 ¢o the priests and Levites, ; the Lorp shall be 4 with the good. fan is8, Ate Jehoshaphat the king of +X Judah returned to his house CHAPTER XX. bis in peace to Jerusalem, 1 Jehoshaphat in his fear proclaimeth a fast, | 1.9, 2 And Jehu the son of Hanani 'the Be a hashe hat conn ae Sb gph Seer

went out to meet him, and said cade singers ‘0 praise the Lord. 23 The ana, toking J choshaphat, Shouldest thou people, haolig beeen Coke | 2,95 ne the ungodly, and Plove them that ret urn in triumph, 31 J ehosha hats reign. nate the Lor? therefore és © wrath Ala eee (ieee iapey a len hea upon thee from before the Lorn. zer, unhappily Desished. erg ea Eee ea Pe Nevertheless there are 4good it came to pass after this also, * oes in thee, in that thou that the children of Moab, and 319, away the groves out of | the children of Ammon, and with the land, and hast “prepared thine| them other beside the Ammonites, leart to seek God. came against Jehosha ' tee re Felines choshaphat dweltat Jerusa-| 2 Then there Panera rae er \ i. ns e went out again through | J ehoshaphat, saying, There cometh : ue ¢ from Beer-sheba to mount | 2 great multitude against thee from ae Hoe and brought them back | beyond the sea on this side Syria ; ee re +e dD God of their fathers. | and, behold, they dein Hazazon-ta_ "Gen. 14-7. Te eta 1astiges in the land | mar, which is >En-gedi. » Josh, 15. 62. ual city = ne fenced cities of} 3 And J. ehoshaphat feared, and set : ys Thimself to ‘seek i * 2 ; i eek the Lo 14 + Heb. his lo my ree to the Judges, Take heed | claimed a fast throughout al Judat, tk to. 3. SS Man, fa for ie judge not ea 4 And Judah gathered themselves “Ter 36,91, nicer you tin the judgment, eee togsther, to ask help of the Lor :| 7™"** ; iocehien ae ; even out of all the cities of Judah ~ ORD be sere BOW let the fear of the | hey came to seek the Lorp Sse upon you; take heed and do : o| 57 And J choshaphat: stood in the

Jehoshaphat's prayer. II. CHRONICLES XX. The uefore | congregation of Judah and Jerusa-|at the ona cr PeAt oor ayy ‘ ore, (congregation of Judah and Jerusa- | at ¢ Plea eg Them, . oe lenge the house of the Lorn, be- | wil oe of oe "brook, before sae wi fore the new court, 17 "Ye shall cruel ® the tg 6 And said, O Lorp God of our this battle: set oe ght ‘un “Tout 42. fathers, art not thou °God in hea- still, nd. sae Yourselves, tand a ae ~ g|Ven? and ‘rulest mot thou over all| Lon with vou, “vation of th a 47.20. /the kingdoms of the heathen? and rusalem : fae 00 Sudah and i 7 5522. og |'20 thine hand is there not power | to morrow 0 a nor be dismayed, 12, ‘|and might, so that none is able to the Lorp ore 3 ast them Nor] Ni Marais, | Withstand thee ? 18 And Tel ioe you, gat, “noes | 7 Aré not thou "our God, tahoe head with has be aphat ¥ bowea his| ta {Beb,aou. |'didst drive out the inhabitants of and all Judah aaa ground: this land before thy people Israel, | of Jerusalem fell by a mPabitants and gavest it to the seed of Abra- worshipping the ahi the Lorp, “faig-o ham ™thy friend for ever? 19 And ihe Levit eae F 8 And they dwelt therein, and| of the Kohathites ote fren have built thee a sanctuary therein |dren of the K, hit ane for thy name, sayin rai ae Up to = : , Saying, praise the Lorp God of Israel wi UKings8.33,] 9 Tf, when evil cometh upon us, as) a loud voice on high gi ch.6.28, 29, | the sword, judgment, or pestilence,| 20 | And the ly j or famine, we stand before this house, | morning, and ; ae mer.6.%. | and in th moe if Z> went forth into the anc’ in thy presence, (for thy ™name wilderness of Tekoa: and as thi és in this house,) and cry unto thee went forth, Ji choshaphat stood stl in a affliction, then thou wilt hear | said, Hear me, O Judah, and ye an - - ; inhabitants of Jerusalem ; * Belieye|"!s\74 - nd now, behold, the children of in the Lorp your God, so shall ye spout a4 | ammon and Moab and mount Seir, | be established ; believe his prophets, aia,” | whom thou " wouldest not let Israel | so shall ye prosper. een aie when they came out of the 21 And when he had consulted with Numb. and of Egypt, but *they turned from | the people, he appointed singers unto) them, and destroyed them not ; the Lorn, *and tthat should praise|"i"* pPs. 83. 12 11 Behold, I say, how they reward | the beauty of holiness, as they went)", . 83.12. Ts, to come to cast us out of thy | out before the army, and to s4y;| Possession, which thou hast given |*Praise the Lorn; for his mere) a i us to inherit, endureth for ever. io =™-13) 12 O our God, wilt thou not

judge | 221 + And when they begantto sig] 191 them? for we have no might against | and to praise, ‘the Lorp set ambush ithe this great company that cometh| ments against the children of a wah P against us; neither know we what |mon, Moab, and mount Seit, W i i "Ps %.15.¢1t0 do: but? ) oer ; and "they ug? 131.1, 2. & ut our eyes are upon thee. | were come against Judah; it 126! 13 And all Judah stood before the | were smitten. and ‘i Lorp, with their little ones, their| 23 For the children of A aie ‘me | wives, and their children, Moab stood up against the se ay sf | lay Then upon Jahaziel the son |ants of mount Ser, utterly p they of Zechariah, the son of Benajah and destroy them: an wean val the son of Jeiel, the son of Matta’ had made an end of the ep ast! ad a niah, a Levite of the sons of Asaph, | of Seir, every one helped 25.4 24:2,” | Came the Spirit of the Lonp in the | another. me sowasd aa rae the eae ent 24 And when Juda wider Jud hae said, Hearken ye, all| the watch tower in oe 16 To morrow 80 ye down agai them : behold, they come up ee the fHob.ascent. | + cliff of Ziz; and ye shall find them 1 d a ‘ they looked unto the multi alle | yas behold, they on de rth, an ger when J chosha “ fi spol! to take people came of them, rt abundance both 7! bodies, and preci. them they strippe off

ga | i pofore 1 ow RIS ay that ts, pressings feb. head + |e 71D. ch. 15, 15, Tob 34, 29, 41 Kings 29, 4, (i 'Seech.17. 6, ‘oh, HPAL e het ih -———Tnore than they «Neh, 12. 43. ‘| @re written in ~ |8on of Han: . | to - 1and the ber. t ——phat’s reign and dea th. II. CHRONICLES XX. Jehoram’s wicked reign. could carry ies they were three days in gatheris : of he spoil, it was oan fu 36 1 And on the fourth “ie i ry, assembled themselves in t ete ˚y of !Berachah; for there they a, the Lorn: therefore the name 2 tl same place was called, The valley o Berachah, unto this day. 97 Then they returned, every man of Judah and Jerusalem, and Jehoshaphat in the tforefront of them, to go — to Jerusalem with joy 3 for the Lorp had ¢made them to rejoice over their enemies. 98 And‘ they came to Jerusalem with psalteries and harps and trumpets unto the house of the Lorp. 29 And ‘the fear of God was on all the kingdoms: of those countries, when they had heard that the Lorp fought against the enemies of Israel. 30 So the realm of Jehoshaphat was quiet: for his 8God gave him rest round about. 319*And Jehoshaphat reigned over Judah: he was thirty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and five years in Jetusalem. And his mother’s name was Azubah the daughter of Shilhi. 32 And he walked in the way of Asa his father, and departed’ not from it, doing that which was right in the sight of the Lor. fs 33 Howheit ithe high places were not taken away: for as yet the people had not * prepared their hearts unto the God of their fathers. Pa Now the rest of the acts of JehoShaphat, first and last, behold, they the thook of Jehu the ee ate tds mentioned of the kings of Israel. fer after this ™did Jehoshang of Judah join himself with ate Eng of Israel, who did very 36 1A) in the book nd he joined himself with him make ships to go to Tarshish: made the ships in Ezion37 Then Eliez : er the son of DodaTeh Maeshah prophesied agains soe id Sa last joined thyse wah Alaaiahe onD hath broken thy works. "And that they le to go ˚to Tarshish, © ships wer ere brok Were not abl en, f with Ahaziah, the CHAPTER acon th his S ye: 1 Jcharam succeeding edn, 8 Edom and Libnah revolt. 12 The prophecy of E pee against him in mart g a on incurable an re pe ond ura. OW “Jehoshaphat slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David. And Jehoramhis son! reigned in his stead. 2 And he had brethren the sons of J ehoshaphat, A zariah,andJ ehiel,and Zechariah,and A zariah,and Michael, and Shephatiah: all these ere

the sons of Jehoshaphat king of Israel. 3 And their father gave them great gifts of silver, and of gold, and of precious things, with fenced cities in Judah: but the kingdom gave he to 'Jehoram; because he zas the firstborn. 4: Now when Jehoram was risen up to the kingdom of his father, he strengthened himself, and slew all his brethren with the sword, and divers also of the princes of Israel. 5 1 *Jehoram zcas thirty and two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eight years in Jerusalem. 6 And he walked in the way of the —— Israel, like as did the house of Ahab: for he had the daughter of ‘Ahab to wife: and he wrought ie sen was evil in the eyes of the Lorp. 7 Howbeit the Lorp would not destroy the honse of David, because of the covenantthathe had made with David, and as he promised to give a tlight to him and to his “sons for ever. 8 1 ˚In his days the Edomites revolted from under the tdominion of Judah, and made themselves a kin 3 9 Then Jehoram went forth with his princes, and all his chariots with him and he rose up by night, and smote the Edomites which compassed him In, and the captains of the chariots 10 So the Edomites revolted from underthe hand of Judah unto thisda: The same time also did Libnah revit from under his hand: because he had forsaken the Lorp Godof his fath 7 _ 11 Moreover he made hi h: ia in the mountains of Ju, ah and camel on inhabitants of Jerusalem ommi jcati led Judah thereto, “nS Compe 12 { And there came a ‘writing to him from Elijah the prophet, sayBefore CHRIST 889 = 1 Kings 22. 50. | Alone. kingdom with his father, 2Kings8.16. 892 > In consort, 2Kings4.17, &e. * ch, 22, 2. t Heb. lamp, or, candle, 43 Sam. 7. 12, 1 Kings 11. 36. sada 2 Kings8.19. Ps. 132.11, c. 889 2 Kings8.20, &e, + Heb. hand. ver. 13. | Which was writ before his death, 2 Kings? 1.

Before Jing, Thus saith the Lorp God of CHRIST 5: ioe = Ahaziah, a "Chg, NE ree h 2 ˚Forty and tio ae sent as elon | sso | David thy father, Because thou| Ahaziah when he Degan to c˚8| tem —— |hast not walked in the ways of|and he reigned one year ; Telgn, | On, Jehoshaphat thy father, nor in the salem. His mot ways of Asa king of Judah, *Athaliah the d aughter of %, 13 But hast walked in thewayofthe| 3 He also walked in Fae thane | kingsof Isracl, and hast ®made Judah the house of Ahab : foy his mat} and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to | was his counseller to do wicked her “Dent atis, | "goa whoring, like to the ‘whoredoms 4 Wherefore he did evil jn the * ht “U'gf 1˚ | of the house of Ahab, and also hast | of the Lorp like the 4 2kingo. |Kslain thy brethren of thy father’s house of Ahep. for they were his counsellers alert house, which were betterthan thyself: | death of his father to hig THe @ w.| L4 Behold, with ta destruct} great plague) 5 7 He walked also after their nae mn will the Lorp smite thy people, and | sel, and went with Jehoram the son |‘2Xieen thy children, and thy wi of Ahab king of Israel to War against| thy goods : Hazael king of Syria at Ramoth15 And thou shalt have great sick- | gilead: and the Syrians smote J, oram, ness by ‘disease of thy bowels, until |˚6 fAnd he retumed to be healed |*2kinass thy bowels fall out by reason of the in Jezreel b sickness day by day. about eeause of the ‘wounds ; twhich were given him at Ramah, 1 Base aay 16 ‘I Moreover the Lorp “stirred | when he fought with Hazael kin wo i #1 Kings 11 | up against Jehoram the spit of| of Syria, And " A zariah the son of tei é the Philistines, and of the Arabians, | Jehoram king of Judah went down zi mek that were near the Ethiopians : to see Jehoram the son of Ahab at on 17 And they came up into Judah, | J ezreel, because he was sick. salle and brake into it, and t carried away| 7 And the tdestruction of Ahaziah al seren.92.7, | all the substance that was found in|was of God by coming to Joram :|#3 meh. ght the king’s house, and “his sons also, | for when he was come, he " went out and his wives; so that there was | with Jehoram against Jehu the son ee or, never a son left him, save 'Jeho. of Nimshi, ‘whom the Lorp had 2-|"?! Seat, o> |ahaz, the youngest of his sons. | nointed to cut off the house of Ahab. eh. 22 18 T'And after all this the Lorp| 8 And it came to pass, that, when I Hiss, |Smote him ˚in h 6 ver. 11, ves, and all ' ver, 18, 19. + Heb. carried captive: is bowels with an :

é 49 King Ih i Jehu was * executing judgment The ‘tly pial meurahle disease, the house of Ahab, and !foun iit 2Kings9.29, . soon aticr.” | L9 Andit came ˚ ver, 15, rinces of Judah, and the sons of thes foiling of Ahaziah, nt oh ut by reason of his | nistered to Ahaziah, he or ” and | 38h sickness: so he di : 9 ™And he sought Ahaziah hid (is ind h made no burning for they caught him, (for he Tea to| s" "chi. thim, like Pthe burning of his fathers. |in Samaria,) and hong d_ slain two years old was| Jehu: and when ey "Because . he began to reign, and he | him, they buried him: of Jeho-| a | Her wi, )pewsned in Terug t years, |said they, he és the er Lon] ecg and departed i i desired, shaphat, who ” sought owbeit they buried him ; er. 22 ‘s the hous? Jer, 22.16. i im in the city | with all his heart. So 0 David, but not in the ep) ver to ke! sepulchres| of Ahaziah had no powe | of the Ikings, still the Se gigi the m0-| ei? CHAPTER XXII. 10 41˚But when that her 50" i? # Abasiod ered reigneth twickedly. 51m | ther of Ahaziah ee | destroy? ul onjederacy with J, f : a : he is slain by Soha io "Athalon ne dead, eee ve 3 all the see royal, save J, 1 whic, beath hi ¢ f the house 0 oh dash, whom Jehosha. | Seed royal of ioe beath, the one 885 > wsurpeth the kingdom, | 11 But ?Jehosha! the Fgh ie tohabitan 92Kings8.94, . k Joa Poy O˚ of Jerusa-|ter of the king, too im fron “Rings. lem made ? A hazi: his young-|of Ahaziah, and stole er? : 21 est son king in hig stead: for the mong the king’s s0n8 purse 12 kei band of men that came with the | and put him and his aid Arabians to the cam chamber. So J: ehoshab® fs ie beh 21.17 |the b ziah the son of daughter of king Jehor my oho Jehoram king of Judah reigned. —_| of Jehoiada the priest,

hota jess pacman ’ [the sister of Ahaziah,) hid him from | | Relate WH 978 «2 Kings 1 4&0 ‘38am _7.12 ings 2, cue : ted, an thresh. ‘Seg a Gite cunist ‘Leh ay aketh Joush king. If. CHRONICLES XXII. Athaliah is slain. sle i t. iah, so that she slew him not ae he was with them hid in the house of God six years: and ‘Athaliah reigned over the land. CHAPTER XXIII. = 1 Jehoiada, having set things in onuer ae dee tg 18 ini iy Tete ND “in the seventh year Jehoi5 ada strengthened himself, and took the captains of hundreds, A zariah the son of Jeroham, and Ishmael the son of Jehohanan, and Azariah the son of Obed, and Maaseiah the son of Adaiah, and Elishaphat the son of Zichri, into covenant with him. 2 And they went about in Judah, and gathered the Levites out of all the cities of Judah, and the chief of the fathers of Israel, and they came to Jerusalem. 8 And all the congregation made a covenant with the king in the house ofGod. And he said unto them, Behold, the kine’s son shall reign,as the | Lorvhath » said of the sons of David. 4 This is the thing that ye shall do; A third part of you “entering on the '/ sabbath, of the priests and of the Le"|Vites, shadl be porters of the tdoors; 5 And a third part shail be at the king’s house; and a third part at the gate of the foundation: and all the people shald be in the courts of the house of the Lorp. ut let none come into the house of the Lorn, save the priests, and they that minister of the Levites ; they shall go in, for they are holy : but all the people shall keep the Watch of the Lonrp. And the Levites shall compass he king round about, every man with =e in his hand ; and whohe chal es cometh into the house, 2 © put to death: but be ye with the king when he cometh in, and when he goeth out. 8 So the Levites and id accordin, hoiada the and spears, and bucklers, and shields, that had been king David’s, which were in the house of God. 10 And he set all the people, every man having his weapon in his hand, from the right tside of the ttemple to the left side of the temple, along by the altar and the temple, by the king round about. 2 11 Then they brought out the king’s son, and put upon him the crown, and fgave him the testimony, and made him king. And Jehoiada and his sons anointed him, and said, +God save the king. 12 { Now when Athaliah heard the noise of the people running and praising the king, she came to the people into the house of the Lorn: 13 And she looked, and, behold, the king stood at his pillar at the entering in, and the princes and the trumpets by the king: and all the people of the land

rejoiced, and sounded with trumpets, also the singers with instruments of musick, and such as taught to sing praise. Then Athaliah rent her clothes, and said, tTreason, Treason. 14 Then Jehoiadathe priest brought out the captains of hundreds that were set over the host, and said unto them, Have her forth of the ranges: and whoso followeth her, let him be slain with the sword. For the priest said, Slay her not in the house of the Lorp. 15 So they laid hands on her; and when she was come to the entering “of the horse gate by the king's house, they slew her there. 16 {1 And Jehoiada made a covenant between him, and between all the people, and between the king, that they should be the Lorv’s people. 17 Then all the people went to the house of Baal, and brake it_ down, and brake his altars and his images in| pieces, and ‘slew Mattan the priest of Baal before the altars. 18 Also Jehoiada appointed the offices of the house of the Lorn b the hand of the priests the Lavites. whom David had * distributed in the house of the Lorp, to offer the burntofferings of the Lonp, as it is written in the Taw of Moses, with rejoicing and wi th singing, as dt was ordained thy David. alee Before CHRIST 878 + Heb. shoulder. + Heb. house. f Deut. 17. 18. + Heb. Let the king live. &1Chro. 25.8. + Heb. Conspiracy. h Neh. 3. 98. i Deut. 13. 9. * 1 Chron. 33. G, 30, 31. & a1

Joash giveth order for II. CHRONICLES XXII, Before CHRIST | 878 —S — ™ 1 Chron. 26. 1, &e, 2 2 Kings 11. WwW. » See ch. 26,5, t Heb. to renew. 856 °2 Kings 12.4. 42 Kings12.7, ¢ Exod. 30. 12, 13, 14, 16. f Numb. 1. 50. Acts 7. 44. & ch, 21. 17. h2Kings 12.4. 19 And he set the ™porters at the gates of the house of the Lorn, that none tohich was unclean in any thing should enter in. 20 "And he took the captains of hundreds, and the nobles, and the governors of the people, and all the people of the land, and brought down the king from the house of the Lorp: and they came through the high gate into the king's house, and set the king upon the throne of the kingdom. 21 And all the people of the land rejoiced: and the city was quiet, after that they had slain Athaliah with the sword. CHAPTER XXIV. 1 Joash reigneth well all the days of Jehoiada, 4 He giveth order for the repair of the temple. 15 Jehoiada's death and honourable burial. 17 Joash, falling to idolatry, slayeth Zechariah the son of Jehoiada. 23 Toash is spoiled by the Syrians, and slain by Zabad and Jehozabad. 27 Amaziah succeedeth him. OASH was seven years old when he began to rei n, and he reigned forty years in erusalem, His mother's name also was Zibiah of Beer-sheba. 2 And Joash *did that which was right in the sight of the Lorp all the days of Jehoiada the priest. 3 And Jehoiada took for him two wives; and he begat sons and daughters, 4 7 And it came to pass after this, that Joash wag minded tto repair the house of the Lorp, 5 And he gathered together the priests and the Levites, and said to them, Go out unto the Cities of Judah, and "gather of all Israel Money to repair the house of your God from year to year, and see that ye hasten the matter, Howhbeit the evites hastened it not, 6 4And the king called for Jehoiada the chief, and said unto him, Why hast thou not required of the Levites to bring in out of Judah and out of J erusalem the collection, according to the commandment of ® Moses the Servant of the Lorn, and of the con gregation of Israel, for the 'tabemacle of witness ? 7 For the sons of Athaliah, that wicked woman, had broken up the house of God; and also all the "dedicated things of the house of the Lorn did they bestow upon Baalim, 8 And at the king's commandment, ; tit wig at the gate of the hou sth tho And they made oe i through Judah and Jerus bring in to the Lorn Eh, ORD Kt} that Moses the iy 11 Now it came to what time the Levites, and 'when they say that there was much Money, the kino's scribe and the high Priest's officer came

and emintiag the chest, and took it, and carried it to his place again. Thus they did day by day, and gathered money in abundance, 12 And the king and Jehoiada gave it to such as did the work of the service of the house of the Lorn, and hired masons and carpenters to repair the house of the Lorn, and also such as wrought iron and brass to mend the house of the Lorp. 18 So the workmen wrought, and tthe work was perfected by them, and they set the house of God in his state, and strengthened it. — i 14 And when they had finished #, they brought the rest of the mo‘ d Jehoiada, ney before the king an for the ™whereof were made vessels ‘l to house of the Lorn, even hay a minister, and 'to offer cee silver. spoons, and vessels of goltien 3 in yee they offered burnt at e y the house of the Lorp con all the days of J choisda. | old, and 15 { But Jehoiada waxe die a was full of days when i a was He hundred and thirty years ' died. «+ tho city iy ea they buried him is se of David among the king "oth he had done good in toward God, and rh, of 17 Now after the dea lab, the came the princes ae Theo ¢ obeisance to the to them. king hearkened u2 A hous 7 d ni chia se 0 i 18 And they left # e hou: gered is 3, Al e tod of their father cai Lorp God Fy aoe and ‘ for eee Jade and Jerusale ‘ap their trespass. the veya % Tenain 0 ii, of the ‘they made a chest and set; a ten il Peg Mus, | sg, Kin, event hve ra C Heb the healing up upon tnrh See? Kd wit 101, pelt

Pad : ; ‘ f slain by his servants. fonts “petite nts il , ue ; iy sept elu 6. rf yuo Ale | eh 1S 2 uo tYatt, 23. 35, dats 7. 8, i « | upon Zecha: Spired agai 27 | the yon him II. CHRONICLES XXI Vy. Amaziah beginneth to reign well. oY Pge rophets to them, it Fe ean inte the Lorn; va they testified against them: but ould not give ear. We athe Soin of God tcame riah the son of Jehoiada which stood a te Ie, and said unto them, us oath God, * Why transgress ye the commandments of the Lorp, that ye cannot prosper? Shecause ye have forsaken the Lorp, he hath also forsaken you. : . 91 And they conspired against him, and tstoned him with stones at the commandment of the king in the court of the house of the Loxp. 22 Thus Joash the king remembered-not the kindness which Jehoiada his father had done to him, but slew his son. And when he died, he said, The Lorn look upon ##, and require the priest, it. 23 { And it came to pass tat the end of the year, that “the host of i |Syria came up against him: and they came to Judah and Jerusalem, and destroyed all the princes of the people from among the people, and sent all the spoil of them unto the king of *|tDamaseus. 24 For the army of the Syrians .|*came with a small company of men, 4; |and the Lorp Ydelivered a very great pet into their hand, because they a alge the Lorp God of their hers. So they 2 j ‘pind inet executed Judgment nd when they were departed from him, (for they left him it great prey “his own servants conNae against him for the blood of te Fa of J ehoiada the priest, and and me on his bed, and he died: David ey buried him in the city of tiewe but they buried him not in oF Sepulchres of the kings. nd these are they that conss nst him; '! Zabad the son alnbaet an Ammonitess, and oabites, the son of 'Shimrith a ‘Now conce — . great wg his sons, and ness of *the burdens laid house of and the trepairing of the ig the 4 ey behold, they are written ry of the book of i nd y, k of the kings. Stead, Aunaziah his son reigned in iis Ti Before CHRIST 839 CHAPTER XXV. to reign well. 3 He the traitors. 5 Having lites against the Edomthet he loseth the 1l He raeliles, discontente bs ate) , 14 Amaziah, prou Py AUT the guy of Em Feder nce eee 38 His reign. MAZIAH *.was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem. And his mother’s name was Jehoaddan of Jerusalem. 2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the Lorn, but not with a perfect. heart. 3 T°Now it came to pass, when the kingdom was t established

to him, that he slew his servants that had killed the king his father. 4 But he slew not their children, but did as it is written in the law in the book of Moses, where the Lorp commanded, saying, The fathers shall not die for the children, neither shall the children die for the fathers, but every man shall die for his-own sin. 5 I Moreover Amaziah gathered Judah together, and madethemcaptains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, according to the houses of their fathers, throughout all Judah and Benjamin : andhe numbered them ˚from twenty years oldand above, and found them three hundred thousand choice men, able to go forth to war, that could handle spear and shield. 6 He hired also an hundred thousand mighty men of valour out of Israel for an hundred talents of silver. 7 But there came a man of God to him, saying, O king, let not the army of Israel go with thee; for the Lorn is not with Israel, to .wit with all the children of Ephraim. ” 8 But if thou wilt go, do 2, be strong for the battle : God shall make thee fall before the enemy : for God hath ‘power to help, and to cast down 9 And Amaziah said to the man of God, But what shall we do for the hundred talents which I have given to the tarmy of Isracl? And the man of God answered, *The Lorn is able to give thee much more than this. = 2 Kings 14. 1, &e. »b See 2 Kings 14. 4. ver. 14. c 2 Kings 14. 5, & = ¢. + Heb. conJirmed upon im. a Deut. 24. 16. 2Kin; 6. ˚ Numb. 1. 3. fch. 20. 6. + Heb. band. & Prov. 10. 22.

Amaziah smiteth the Edomites. 11: CHRONICLES XXy., a. — He 7s Before CHRIST 839 —— t Heb. to decir place. + Heb. in heat of anger. about 827 bo Kings14.7. t Heb. the sons of the band, iSeech. 29.93, k Ex.-20, 3,5, TPs, 96. 5. ™ ver. 11, t Heb. counselled. ”1Sam. 2, 25, 826 o2Kings14. 8, 9, &e. (| Or, Ferzebush, or, thorn. + Heb. abeast OF the field. 10 Then Amaziah separated them, to wit, the army that was come to him out of Ephraim, to go thome again.: wherefore their anger was greatly kindled against Judah, and they returned home tin great anger. 11 And Amaziah strengthened himself, and led forth his people, and went to "the valley of salt, and smote of the children of Seir ten thousand. 12 And other ten thousand left alive did the children of Judah carry away captive, and brought them unto the top of the rock, and cast them down from the top of the rock, that they all were broken in pieces. 13 i But tthe soldiers of the army which Amaziah sent back, that they should not go with him to battle, fell upon the cities of Judah, from Samaria even unto Beth-horon, and smote three thousand of them, and took much spoil. 14 4! Now it came to pass, after that Amaziah was come from the slaughter of the Edomites, that ihe brought the gods of the children of Seir, and set them up to be “his gods, and bowed down himself before them, and burned incense unto them. 15 Whereforethe anger of the Lorn was kindled against Amaziah, and he sent unto him a prophet, which said unto him, Why hast thou sought after 'the gods of the people, which “could not deliver their own people out of thine hand 2 16 And it came to pass, as he talked with him, that the king said unto him, Art thou made of the king’s counsel? forbear; why shouldest thou be smitten? Then the prophet forhare, and said, I know that God hath ™ determined to destroy thee, hecause thou hast done this, and hast not hearkened unto my counsel. 17 4 Then °Amaziah king of Judah took advice, and sent to Joash, the son of J ehoahaz, the son of J ehu, king of Israel, saying, Come, let. us See one another in the face. 18 And Joash king of Israel sent to Amaziah kin of Judah, sayi " The ' thistle the! ne at was in Lebanon sent to the cedar that was in Lebanon, saying, Give thy daughter to m son to wife: and there passed by ta wild beast that awas in Lebanon, and trode down the thistle. SSS sis slain by os ~ 19 Thou sayest, Lo, thoy} na ten the Edomites ; lifteth thee up to h at home; why shoul¢ to thine hurt, th even thou, and J udah wi 20 But Amaziah mt ‘el for Pit came of

God, that he deliver them into the h : enemies, because th the gods of Edom. 21 So Joash the King of Igp up; and they saw 9 the face, both he an of Judah, at Beth-shemesh, which belongeth to Judah. 22 And Judah Was Tt put to the worse before Israel, and they fled every man to his tent, 23 And Joash the king of Israel took Amaziah king of Judah, the son of Joash, the son of "J ehoahaz, at Beth-shemesh, and brought him to Jerusalem, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem from the gate of Ephraim to tthe corner gate, four hundred cubits. 24 And he took all the gold and the silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of God with Obed-edom, and the treasures of tis kking's house, the hostages also, an returned to Samaria. f 25 T*And Amaziah the Seah Joash king of Judah lived ae death of Joash son of ' king of Israel fifteen years. Oe Now the rest of the sie Amaziah, first and last, pe hike they not written in the bas kings of Judah and ial at ADU 27 7 Now after bans ae following ee i ziah did turn away | fro conspiracy the Lorn they *made B m; and he against him in "hele gent to Lr fled to Lachish: but they' im there. chish after him, and co hi y 0 om with } horses, and buried hh te St thoy at thou shoulqe le PLR of 1g TBR ti Ch. .9, Wen dy, ael wont One another jn d Amaziah kin tHebasait. | fen, Seb. Tk l6 {He gate fil Tan ek ogKiags it i VI XXXVI ae PTER XXV1 jigs i Eyl and reigning ; was on Zeehariah, prosperst's ¢ proud he invadeth the ip ie dict ly > alt yo =* : - ah smitten with denny . Juda si hil tham succeedeth " people 0 'toc! Me e y gixtel | is? HEN all th hw 0 1008 ju ys took *!U zzials Tim B ars old, and mad? "4 asi ye ry is father the room of h

” | rial heginneth F pefore quRist ; mld Jey i Usa. M. 29, 10r, in the oh ch. $1, 16, ire 82 Wl, {Reb tent. (Ki i ngs, Nea gp lea, “i Teyine jae tr | 191, cut oy cul ong | ange 19, Fa jae ruil. frills | Moun, ees tham his son reigned in his stead. 7 2 He his reign well. I I. CHRONICLES XXVI. He is smitten with leprosy. Before y built loth, and restored it to Judah, nee that the king slept i is fathers. ae years old was Uzziah when he began to reign, and he reigned fifty and two years in Jeyusalem. His mother’s name also was Jecoliah of Jerusalem. — 4 And he did that which was right in the sight of the Lorn, according to all that his father Amaziah did. 5 And "he sought God in the days ; of Zechariah, who Shad understand.1/ing tin the visions of God: and as nw" long as he sought the Lorp, God made him to prosper. 6 And he went forth and ¢ warred against the Philistines, and brake down the wall of Gath, and the wall of Jabneh, and the wall of Ashdod, and built cities "about Ashdod, and among the Philistines. 7 And God helped him against ‘the Philistines, and against the Arabians that dwelt in Gur-baal, and the Mehunims. 8 And the Ammonites ‘ gave gifts to Uziah: and his name + spread abroad even to the entering in of Egypt; for he strengthened Aimself exceedingly. 9 Moreover Uzziah built towers in Jerusalem at the corner gate, and at the valley pate, and at the turning of the wall, and ' fortified them. 10 Alsohe built towers in the desert, and 'digged many wells: for he had is cattle, both in the low country, oa in the plains: husbandmen also, ay dressers in the mountains, ind in'Carmel: for he loved thus. andry, Ji Moreover Uzziah had an host of Guting men, that went out to war A: trina according to the number of et nee by the hand of Jeiel the the = Maaseiah the ruler, under ing's ‘captains. one of the “4 He whole number of : of th mber of the chief ‘bus fathers of the mighty men of hundred ¢ two thousand and six 13 Ang arm tease their hand eas t an ven ticuaaa ee thousand and that made nd and five hundred, Bt War with mighty power, to he} 14 © “ing against the enemy. And Uzziah prepared for them throughout all the host shields, and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and bows, and fslings ¢o cast stones. 15 And he made in J erusalem engines, invented by cunning men, to be on the towers and upon the bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great stones withal. And his name tspread far abroad; for he was marvellously helped, till he was strong. 16 { But "when he was strong, his heart was ‘lifted up to his destruction: for he

transgressed against the Lorp his God, and * went into the temple of the Lorp to burn incense upon the altar of incense. — 17 And 'Azariah the priest went in after him, and with him fourscore priests of the Lorn, that were valiant men : 18 And they withstood Uzziah the king, and said unto him, J¢ ™appertaineth not unto thee, Uzziah, to burn incense unto the Lorp, but to the "priests the sons of Aaron, that are consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespassed ; neither shall it be for thine honour from the Lorp God. 19 Then Uzziah was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the priests, “the leprosy even rose up in his forehead before the priests in the house of the Lorn, from beside the incense altar. 20 And Azariah the chief priest, and all the priests, looked upon him, and, behold, he was leprous in his forehead, and they thrust him out from thence; yea, himself Phasted also to go out, because the Lorp had smitten him. 21%And Uzziah the king was a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt in a ttseveral house, being a leper; for he was cut off from the house of the Lorp: and Jotham his son was over the king’s house, judging the people of the land. 22 SI Now the rest of the acts of seine first and last, did * Isaiah t prophet, the son of Amoz, write. 23 'So Uzaziah slept with his fathers, and they buried him with his fathers in the field of the burial which belonged to the kings; for they said, He is a leper: and JoCHRIST 810 eS” t+ Heb. stones of slings. + Heb. went forth. about 765 h Deut. 32. 15. i Deut. 8, 14. ch. 25. 19. k So 2 Kings 16. 12, 13. 11Chro. 6. 10. m Numb. 16. 40. & 18, 7. a Ex. 30.7, 8 oNum. 12. 10. 2 Kings5.27. P As Esth. 6. 12. 42 Kings 15.5. Lev. 13. 46. Numb. 5. 2. + Heb. free.

Jotham’s good reign. Il. CHRONICLES XXVII. Ahaz Before CHRIST 738 = 9 Kings 15. 3. &e. & 9 Kings 15. Be Or, The Neh. 3. 26. $ Heb. This. || Or, established. about 9 742 © 2 Kings 15. 30. 741 «2Kings16.2. CHAPTER XXVII- ee 1 Jotham reigning well prospereth. 0 J1¢ Subdueth the Ammonites. 7 His reign. 9 Ahaz succeedeth him. OTHAM *was twenty and five © years old when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years 1n Jerusalem. His mother’s name also was Jerushah, the daughter of Zadok. 2, And he did that which was right in the sight of the Lorn, according to all that his father Uzziah did: howbeit he entered not into the temple of the Lorp. And ? the people did yet corruptly. 3 He built the high gate of the house of the Lorp, and on the wall of ' Ophel he built much. 4 Moreover he built cities in the mountains of Judah, and in the forests he built castles and towers. 5 {He fought also with the king of the Ammonites, andprevailedagainst them. And the children of Ammon gave him the same year an hundred talents of silver, and ten thousand measures of wheat, and ten thousand of barley. tSo much did the children of Ammon pay unto him, both the second year, and the third. 6 So Jotham became mighty, because he "prepared his ways before the Lorn his God. 7 ( Nowthe rest of the acts of Jotham, and all his wars, and his ways, lo, they are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah. 8 He was five and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem. 9 [¢And Jotham slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead. ies CHAPTER XXVIII. haz reigning very wickedly is greatly afHlicted by the Syrians. 6 Ju hah being pie vated by the Israelites is sent home by the counsel of Oded the prophet. 16 Ahaz sending Sor aid to Assyria is not helped thereby. 32 In his distress he groweth more idolatrous. 26 He dying, Hezekiah succecdeth him. AM “was twenty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusasn ae ae not that which was right m the sight of the L i David his father : isc 2 For he walked in the ways of .|the kings of Israel, and made also > molten images for “Baalim, 3 Moreover he "burnt ineenso ;. 4the valley of the son of Hina Ng . . . n. and burnt °his children in the fire, after the abominations of the hea, then whom the Lonp had east out before the children of Israel, 4 He sacrificed also and burnt incense in the high places, and on the hills, and under every green tree. 5 Wherefore ‘the Lorn his God

delivered him into the hand of the king of Syria; and they Ssmote him, and carried away a great multitude of them captives, and brought them to *Damascus. And he was also delivered into the hand of the king of Israel, who smote him with a great slaughter. 6 9 For" Pekah the son of Remaliah slew in Judah an hundred and twenty thousand in one day, which were all t valiant men; because they had forsaken the Lorp God of their fathers. 7 And Zichri, 2 mighty man of Ephraim, slew Maaseiah the king's son, and Azrikam the governor of the house, and Elkanah that was tnext to the king. . § And the children of Israel carried away captive of their ‘brethren two hundred thousand, women, sons, and daughters, and took also away much spoil from them, and brought the spoil to Samaria. 9 Buta prophet of the Lonp was there, whose name was Oded: an he went out before the host that came to Samaria, hold, because the Lorp fathers was wroth with hath delivered them into your han¢, and ye have slain them 1m a that }yeacheth up unto ger, 10 And now ye purpose bel a under the children of Juda® Or Jerusalem for ™bondmen ae ve net women unto you: but are the) ane with you, even with you, sins ag the Lonrp your God? fore and 11 Now hear me there ohh ye deliver the captives again, © ethrel: have taken captive of your Lorn # for the fierce wrath of the upon you. 12 Then certain of th children of Ephraim, son of Johanan, Bere God of your e heads of A gariall C. hiah the the the on reigneth Pery wickedly | and said unto them, ¥@|, Judah, he 4 ya ge be EEE ™ | Nefore unis, 7Al 15 offre ageitce, AN 1, 8. 2Kings ia}, aha "Tsai. 7.1, about ie RG igs 16, + Heb. Dar. ‘mesek, » 9 Kings li. 2. + Heb. sone of valour. + Heb. the second (0 the king. ich 1.4 9 s Jan~ of Meshillemoth, and son of Shallum, an the § J ehiz 1a nasa

Ih pefore untst about il eer. 12. #Kings6.22, | Pros.35. 21, 2 Luke6. 27. Rom. 12.20. (Deut. 34. 3. Judg. 1. 16, about idl "3Kings16.7, "21,9 | "Fred. yo. 95 40 oe |"tAlnes 1s, tg a7, ., qreat Wolatry. IJ. CHRONICLES XXVIII. Lezekiah's go od reign. lof Hadlai, stood up against them that came from the war, 13 And said unto them, Ye shall -~— | not bring in the captives hither : for whereas we have offended against the Lorp already, ye intend to add more to our sins and to our trespass : for our trespass is great, and there is fierce wrath against Israel. 14 So the armed men left the captives and the spoil before the princes and all the congregation. 15 And the men ˚ which were expressed by name rose up, and took the captives, and with the spoil clothed all that were naked among them, and arrayed them, and shod them, and Pgave them to eat and to drink, and anointed them, and carried all the feeble of them upon asses, and brought them to Jericho, 'the city of palm trees, to their brethren: then they returned to Samaria. 16 1 "At that time did king Ahaz send unto the kings of Assyria to help him. 17 For again the Edomites had come and smitten Judah, and carvied away + captives. 18 *The Philistines also had invaded the cities of the low country, and of the south of J udah, and had taken Beth-shemesh, and A jalon, and Gederoth, and Shocho with the vil'ages thereof, and Timnah with the Villages thereof, Gimzo also and the Wagesthereof: and they dwelt there. For the Lorn brought Judah ow because of Ahaz king of 'Israel; ta he "made Judah naked, and Tansgressed sore against the Lorn. re And *Tilgath-pilneser king of m yn came unto him, and distress"m, but strengthened him not. oa oF . haz took away a portion ond oF i he house of the Lorp, and Na house of the king, and of re : inces, and gave it unto the king 29 evra: but he helped him not. aid het nd mm the time of his distress Tone. Pi ra yet more against the 93 For a as that king Ahaz. of ¢ ¢ sacrificed unto the gods 2 ala mnich smote him: the |: 1d, Because the gods of | ae i Syria help Hiei, there2 NY ma Pee dg to them, that the fyi, elp me. But they were n of him, and of all Israel. 24 And Ahaz gathered together the vessels of the house of God, and cut im pieces the vessels of the house of God, *and shut up the doors of the house of the Lonp, and he made him altars in every corner of Jerusalem. 25 And in every several city of Judah he made high places 'to burn in-| cense unto other gods, and provoked to anger the Lorn God of his fathers. 26 4˚ Now the rest of his acts and

of all his ways, first and last, behold, they ave written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel. 27 And Ahaz slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city, even in Jerusalem : but they brought him not into the sepulchres of the kings of Israel: and Hezekiah his son reigned in his stead. CHAPTER XXIX. 1 Hezekiah's good reign. 3 He restoreth religion. 5 He exhorteth the Levites. 12 They sanclify themselves, and cleanse the house of God. 20 Hezekiah offereth solemn sacriJices, wherein the Levites were more forward than the priests. EZEKIAH *began to reign when he was five and twenty years old, and he reigned nine and twenty years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name eas Abijah, the daughter of Zechariah. 2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the Lorn, according to all that David his father had done. 3 4 He in the first year of his reign, in the first month, ˚ opened the doors of the house of the Lorn, and repaired them. : 4 And he brought in the priests and the Levites, and gathered them together into the east street, 5 And said unto them, Hear me, ye Levites, 'sanctify now yourselves, and sanctify the house of the Lorp God of your fathers, and carry forth the filthiness out of the holy place. 6 For our fathers have trespassed, and done that which was evil in the eyes of the Lorv our God, and have forsaken him, and have *turned away their faces from the habitation of the Lonp, and tturned their backs. 7 'Also they have shut up the doors of the porch, and put out the lamps, and have not burned incense nor offered burnt offerings 12 the holy place unto the God of Israel. Before CHRIST 740 ® See ch. 29. 3, 7. I Or, to offer. » 2 Kings 16. 19, 20. 726 a2 Kings 18.1. > ch. 26. 3. 726 © See ch. 2 Pa ver. 7. ch. 35. 6. e Jer. 2. 27. Ezek. 8, 16. t Heb. given the neck. f eh. 2B. 2. ech. 24. 10. 8 Wherefore the wrath of the 32~9 41 Chron. 15. 12.

Hezekiah, Before CHRIST 726 Se + Heb. commotion. Deut. 28. 25. h 1 Kings9. 8. Jer. 18. 16.& 19. 8. & 25. 9, 18. & 29. 18. i ch. 28. 5, 6, , 17. k ch. 15. 12. 1 Or, be not now deOr, offer sacrifice. ™ ver. 5, I] Or, in the business of the LORD, ch. 30, 12. ® 1 Chron, 23, 28. Lorp was upon Judah and Jerusalem, and he hath delivered them to t+ trouble, to astonishment, and to hissing, as ye see with your eyes. 9 For, lo, ‘our fathers have fallen by the sword, and our sons and our daughters and our wives a7¢ 1n captivity for this. 10 Now #t ¢s in mine heart to make ka covenant with the Lorp God of Israel, that his fierce wrath may turn away from us. ; 11 My sons, 'be not now negligent: for the Lorp hath 'chosen you «' |to stand before him, to serve him, and that ye should minister unto him, and 'burn incense. 12 { Then the Levites arose, Mahath the son of Amasai, and Joel Merari, Kish the son of Abdi, and Zimmah, and Eden the son of Joah: 13 And of the sons of Elizaphan ; Asaph; Zechariah, and Mattaniah: Jeduthun; Shemaiah, and Uzziel. house of the Lorn. of the house of the Lonp. abroad into’ the brook Kidron. of the first month the table, with all the vessels thereof. 19 Moreover all the vessels, which the son of Azariah, of the sons of the Kohathites: and of the sons of Azariah the son of Jehalelel: and of the Gershonites; Joah the son of Shimri, and Jeiel: and of the sons of 14 And of the sons of Heman; Jehiel, and Shimei: and of the sons of 15 And they gathered their brethren, and ™sanctified themselves, and came, according to the commandment of the king, 'by the words of the Lorn, "to cleanse the _16 And the priests went into the inner part of the house of the Lorn, to cleanse i, and brought out all the uncleanness that they found in the temple of the Lorp into the court h And the Levites took it, to carry it out 17 Now they began on the first day of the first month to sanctify, and on the eighth day of the month came they to the porch of the Lorp: so they sanctified the house of the Lonp in eight days; and inthesixteenth day y made an end. 18 Then they went in to Homliek the king, and said, We have cleansed all the house of the Lorp, and the altar of burnt offerin, » With all the vessels thereof, and the shewbreadking Ahaz in his reign did o away in his transgression, haye we prepared and sanctified, and, behold they are before the altar of the Lono. 20 {Then Hezekiah the king rose early, and gathered the rulers of the city, and went up to the house of the Lorp. 21 And they brought

seven bul locks, and seven rams, and seven lambs, and seven he goats, for a Psin offering for the kingdom, and for the sanctuary, and for Judah, And he commanded the priests the sons of Aaron to offer them on the altar of the Lorp. 22 So they killed the bullocks, and the priests received the blood, and 4sprinkled 7¢ on the altar: likewise, when they had lalled the rams, they sprinkled the blood upon the altar: they killed also the lambs, and they sprinkled the blood upon the altar. 23 And they brought t forth the hegoats for the sin offering before the king and the congregation; and they laid their "hands upon them : 24 And the priests killed them, and they made reconciliation with their blood upon the altar, *to make an atonement for all Israel: for the king commanded that the burntoffering and the sin offering should be made for all Israel. . 25 ‘And he set the Levites in the house of the Lorp with cymbals, east “according to the commandment of phet: * for 30 } 0 and Nathan the pr Prof the Lonp was the commandmen tby his prophets. . 36 we the Levites stood with . instruments “of David,andthe pr with "the trumpets. 27 And Hezekiah comman! offer the burnt ti plane tar. And twhen the burl es began, "the song of the Lorp bega also with the trumpets, ee tinstruments ordained by 8 of Israel. + wore 28 And all the conga a . a shipped, and the tsinger’s - a his the trumpeters s0un) ed: “rering was continued until the burnt 0 the alwith psalteries, and with harps,| | David, and of *Gad the king’s sees |. ded tO} oy! + offering K with the} | vid kang | ¢ Perey P Lev. 4.3,14, a Lev. 8.14, 15, 19, 24 Hebr. 9. 21. + Heb. near. ¥ Lev. 4.8, 24, «Lov. 4. ‘ 1Chro.16.4 &B.E sp, wy 4 et oll hand Hy. yt nand Of ‘ ’ ehwo.2" Hos 8 sxumble meni" finished. gt eel an | 29 And when they had res all end of offering, ‘the king

yfeitt sacrifices. “pete {RI st ph ei, yuo fill pir han iad. ben 7. th. 35.11, | Me, Mreuathen. dem, th, 9, 7.10, ~<a 2h é [ang Matte king had t IJ. CHRONICLES XXIx. He proclaimeth a passover. lhe at were t present with him bowed themselves, and worshipped. 30 Moreover Hezekiah the king and the princes commanded the Leyites to sing praise unto the Lorp with the words of David, and of Asaph the seer. And they sang praises with gladness, and they bowed their heads and worshipped. 31 Then Hezekiah answered and said, Now ye have 'consecrated yourselves unto the Lorn, come near and bring sacrifices and “thank offerings into the house of the Lorp. And the congregation brought in sacrifices and thank offerings; and as many as were of a free heart burnt offerings. 32 And the number of the burntofferings, which the congregation brought, was threescore and ten bullocks, an hundred rams, and two hundred Jambs: all these 2were for a burnt offering to the Lorp. 33 And the consecrated things were six hundred oxen and three thousand sheep. 34 But the priests were too few, so that they could not flay all the burnt offerings: wherefore their brethren the Levites tdid help them, till the work was ended, and until the other priests had sanctified them"aes ‘for the Levites were more se nt in heart to sanctify themVes than the priests. ® And also the burnt offerings rid m abundance, with "the fat of le peace o} offer fferings, and ithe drinkSo acy for every burnt offering. e service of the house of the 36 ae set in order, the nd Hezekiah rejoiced, and all People, that God ‘had prepared : for the thing was done CE — rag | Hexekieh ALLER snipe the second of id do pyielry, “hk 77 "hs Priests and Le Hezekiah ale and J udah, ie to Ephraim hey Shoy the Lor ASSoVvey ier Sent to all Israel and wrote letters and Manassch, that Ud come to the house of Mt Jerusalem, to keep the unto the Lory God of alken counsel, Princes, and all the congregation in Jerusalem, to keep the passover in the second *month. 3 For they could not keep it Pat that time, “because the priests had not sanctified themselves sufficientBefore CHRIST 726 a Numb. 9.10, ll. + Exod. 12.6, 18. ly, neither had the people gathered °°. themselves together to Jerusalem. | and all the congregation. 5 So they established a decree to| make proclamation throughout all) Israel, from Beer-sheba even to Dan, that they should come to keep the passover unto the Lorp God of Israel at Jerusalem: for they had not done i of a long time in such sort as it was written. 6 So the posts went with

the letters tfrom the king and his princes throughout all Israel and Judah, and | according to the commandment of! the king, saying, Ye children of Israel, ‘turn again unto the Lorp God of Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, and| he will return to the remnant of you, that are escaped out of the hand of *the kings of Assyria. 7 And be not ye ‘like your fathers, and like your brethren, which trespassed against the Lorp God of their fathers, aho therefore gave them up to desolation, as ye see. 8 Now tbe ye not "stiffnecked, as your fathers were, but tyield yourselves unto the Lorp, and enter into his sanctuary, which he hath sanctified for ever: and serve the Lorp your God, ‘that the fierceness of his |'* wrath may turn away from you. 9 For if ye tum again unto the Lorp, your brethren and your children shall ind ‘compassion _betore them that lead them captive, so that they shall come again into this land: for the Lorp your God ts ‘gracious and merciful, and will not tun away Ais face from you, if ye "return unto him. ; : 10 So the posts passed from city to city through the country of Ephraim and Manasseh even unto Zebulun: but "they laughed them to scorn, and mocked them. 11 Nevertheless °divers of Asher and Manasseh and of Zebulun humbled themselves, and came to Jerusalem. io 12 Also in Judah ? the hand of God 4 And the thing t pleased the king| t Heb. was right in the eyes of the king. + Heb. from the hand. 4 Jer. 4.1. Joel 2. 13. © 2 Kings 15. 19, 29. # Ezek. 20. 18. sch. 9.3 t Heb. harden not your necks. & Deut. 10. 16. + Heb. give the hand: See] Chron. 2, 2. 29, 24. Ezra 1. 19. & Ps. 106, 46. 1 Exod. H. & um Tsai, 55. 7. och. 36, 16. ve Soch. 11. 16. ver. 10, 21. p Phil. 2. 13. was to give them one heart to do the

The passover kept. II, CHRONICLES XXX. The people destiny a Before CHRIST 726 ach. 29, 25. rch, 28. 24. * ch, 29. 34. + Heb. their standing. tech, 20. 34. «yer. 11. = Exod. 12. 43, &e. yeh. 19. 3. t Heb. found. * Exod. 12.15, & 13. 6, ments af strength, + Heb. fo the heart of all, Cc. 3. Deut. 33.10. » Ezra 10. 11. © See 1 Kings 8. 65, t Heb. instrucommandment of the king and of the princes, aby the word of the Lorp. 13 § And there assembled at Jerusalem much people to keep the feast of unleavened bread in the second month, a very great congregation. 14 And they arose and took away the ‘altars that ewere in Jerusalem, and all the altars for incense took they away, and cast them into the brook Kidron. 15 Then they killed the passover on the fourteenth day of the second month: and the priests and the Levites were ‘ashamed, and sanctified themselves, and brought in the burntofferings into the house of the Lorn. 16 And they stood in ttheir place after their manner, according to the law of Moses the man of God: the priestssprinkled the blood, which they received of the hand of the Levites. 17 For there were many in the congregation that were not sanctified : ‘therefore the Levites had the charge of the killing of the passovers for every one that was not clean, to sanctify them unto the Lonrp. 18 For a multitude of the people, even “many of Ephraim, and Manasseh, Issachar, and Zebulun, had not cleansed themselves, *yet did they eat the passover otherwise than it was written. But Hezekiah prayed for them, saying, The good Lorp pardon every one, 19 That ¥prepareth his heart to seek God, the Lorn God of his fathers, though he be not cleansed according to the purification of the sanctuary. 20 And the Lorn hearkened +o Hezekiah, and healed the people. 21 And the children of Israel that were {present at Jerusalem kept *the feast of unleavened bread seven days with great gladness: and the Levites and the priests praised the Lorp day by day, singing with tloud eSpace i the Lonp. 2 An : fortably its alti ar see evites “that « |taught the good Imowledge of the Lorn: and they did eat the feast seven days, offering peaceofferings, and "making confession to the Lorp God of their fathers, 23 And the whole assembly took counsel to keep ‘other seven days : throughout and they kept other seven days with| gladness. : 24 For Hezekiah king of J udahtqiq give to the congregation a thousand bullocks and seven thousand sheep: and the princes gave to the Sn gation a thousand bullocks and ten

thousand sheep: and a great numbor of priests sanctified themselves, 25 And all the congregation of Judah, with the priests and the Levites and all the congregation ‘that came out of Israel, and the strangers that came out of the land of Israel, and that dwelt in Judah, rejoiced. 26 So there was great joy in Jerusalem: for since the time of Solomon the son of David king of Israel there was not the like in Jerusalem. 27 1 Then the priests the Levites arose and Shlessed the people: and their voice was heard, and their prayer came wp to this holy dwelling place, even unto heaven. CHAPTER XXXI. 1 The people is forward in destroying idolatry. 2 Hezekiah ordereth the courses of the priests) and Levites, and provideth for their work and maintenance. 5 The people's forward. ness in offerings and tithes. 11 Hezekiah appointeth officers to dispose of the tithes. 20 The sincerity of Hezekiah. N22 when all.this was finished, all Israel that were tpresent went out to the cities of Judah, and brake the timages in pieces, ant cut down the groves, and seal down the high places and the etl out of all Judah and Benjamin, ti Ephraim also and Manasseh, ml they had utterly destroyed oa a Then all the children of syae ‘ turned, every man to his possessi0™ into their own cities. . ‘ 2 *| And Hezekiah appointed courses of the priests an¢ ae vites after their courses, ale according to his service, the s ne and Levites *for burnt offering? ‘| for peace offerings, t0 saints M and to prals nan sts jn the pne ; the for the new moons, 4? feasts, as it is written in the Lorp. idolapy =. elone | ch Nisy | rey *ch, 20.34, F ver. 1, 18, peo! sakingle 4 Heb A Ae Me wnt tHe a toma’ nil. prc gah” a cho”

“and frit brought in. 1. CHRONICLES XXXL. pthes ane 87" The sincerity of Hezekiah. 15 And tnext him were Eden, and| Before Miniamin, and Jeshua, and She-| © METS maiah, Amariah, and Shecaniah, in ae t 'the cities of the priests, in their | teh, aus Sa, 10, raged in ‘the law of the Lorn. 'set office, to give to their brethren on 22 au? "a And as soon as the command- by courses, as well to the great as ire. trake | ment tcame abroad, the children of|to the small: 7 jwis2|Tsracel brought in abundance # the Wh k 8 ¢ stiruits of corn, wine, and oil, and ‘10,da. |thoney, and of all the increase of the field ; and the tithe of all things -————T 4. Moreover he commanded the peo- | alts? | ple that dwelt in J erusalem to give 7 _,|the *portion of the priests and the |smb.I| Leyites, that they might be encou1 Chro. 9. 22. 16 Beside their genealogy of males, | from three years old and upward, | even unto every one that entereth | | into the house of the Lorp, his daily brought they in abundantly, portion for their service in their 6 And concerning the children of | charges according to their courses ; | Israel and Judah, that dwelt in the} 17 Both to the genealogy of the cities of Judah, they also brought] priests by the house of their fathers, in the tithe of oxen and sheep, and | and the Levites from twenty years |* ‘7% |the "tithe of holy things which were| old and upward, in their charges by Sopa unto the Lorp their| their courses ; . od, and laid them thy heaps. 18 And to the genealogy of all thei 7 Inthe third month they began to | little ones, their mie and their lay the foundation of the heaps, and sons, and their daughters, through | finished them in the seventh month. | all the congregation : for in their 8 And when Hezekiah and the|!set office they sanctified themselves |! rust princes came and saw the heaps, | in holiness : they blessed the Lorp, and his peo-| 19 Also of the sons of Aaron the ple Israel. . priests, which were in “the fields of |" Le. 25.%. Then Hezekiah questioned with | the suburbs of their cities, in every a igleaa the Levites concern- sable city, the men that were Pex |° 70535 fe a ey e “all the Take see Ge el e 0 F R r said, 3 ey Se peat ea ” i a offerings into the house of} 20 And thus did Hezekiah eat, and fh ne Ge which ’ : right and that which in mig his people ; and] truth before the Lorp his God. ews 1g Tan e 21 ie in eee riage he bewie (Dtepare 1 oe pian ee the bao = hi pa od, an m e€ law, an m ie n a and they prepared ¢hem, |commandments, to seek his God, ‘ Nd brought in the offerinos he did i with all his heart, and "Neh, and the tithe d

the aia , "2 things faiths i. ant the dedicated | prospered. Yoniah Mully: “over which Co- CHAPTER XXNII. hime} ta Levite was ruler, and 1 Sennacherib invading Judah, Hexekiah for‘as brother was the next. 4 Heb, hea; heaps, sa ‘Mal 3,10, tifieth himself, and encourageth his people. n 4 * 9 Against the blasphemies of Sennacherid Nahath . Tehiel, and Azaziah, and by message and letters, Hesekiah and Isaiah and Jo » and Asahel, and Jerimoth, pray. 21 stn angel destroyeth the how of the Za g . alysyri to the glory of Hezekiah, 24 Hethey, chiah, ad, and Eliel, and Isma- Tah won eh ohne fi zekiah praying in his sickness, God giveth ayy the eva” and Mahath, and Benaiah him astgn of resaiery. He waving proud Overscerg tunder the hand : is humbled by God. 27 His wealth and works. ONoniah and Shimej Ne hand o} 31 His error in the ambassaye of Babylon, at the 7 ‘mel his brother, 32 He dying, Manasseh succeedeth hin, the Stig: ance ndment of Hezekiah FTER "these things, and the}, 713 I houee. of Guatiah the ruler of E establishment thereof, Senna-| "is, Se od, sherib ki > Accupin os P lease 4 And Kore cherib king of Assyria came, and evite, the the son of Imnah the entered into Judah, and eneamped | tas oro ypborter toward the cast, against the fenced cities,and thought | , 4, ,, G spy Teewill offerings of | tto win them for himself. Break then ie ito distribute the oblations of| 2 And when Hezekiah saw that | rife. ni Sn, and the most holy things. face was lu Sennacherib was come, and that the | ‘car.

Before CHRIST 713 Me —’ + Heb. overSlowed. » Isai. 22. 9, 10. ech. 25. 23, 42Sam. 5.9. 1 Kings9.24. | Or, swords, or, weapons. t Heb. spake to their heart, eh. 30), 22. Isai. 40. 2, * Deut. 31. 6. f ch. 20.15. £2 Kings6.16. h Jer. 17. 5, 1 John 4. 4. ich. 13, 12, t Heb. waned. 7 710 «2 Kings 19, 7 ail t Heb. do. minion. 12 Kings 1p. 19. e fOr, in the Strong hold. m 2 Kings 18. 30. 8 a 3Kings 18, ˚ 2 Kings 18, 33, 3435, ayed ods of the na-| sick to the death, and pray ale was purposed to fight against Jerusalem, . ae 3 He took counsel with his princes and his mighty men to stop the waters of the fountains which were without the city: and they did help him. 4. So there was gathered much people together, who stopped all the fountains, and the brook that tran through the midst of the land, saying, Why should the kings of Assyria come, and find much water ? 5 Also "he strengthened himself, cand built up all the wall that was broken, and raised i¢ up to the towers, and another wall without, and repaired ¢Millo in the city of David, and made ' darts and shields in abundance. 6 And he set captains of war over the people, and gathered them together to him in the street of the gate of the city, and tspake comfortably to them, saying, 7 ˚Be strong and courageous, ‘be not afraid nor dismayed for the kin of Assyria, nor for all the multitude that is with him: for there be more with us than with him : 8 With him 7s an "arm of flesh; but ‘with us is the Lorp our God to help us, and to fight our battles. And the people trested themselves upon the words of Hezekiah king of Judah. 9 4 After this did Sennacherib king of Assyria send his servants to J erusalem, (but he himself laid siege against Lachish, and all ‘his tpower with him,) unto Hezeliah king of Judah, and unto all J; udah that were at Jerusalem, saying, 10 'Thus saith Sennacherih king of Assyria, Whereon do ye trust, that ye abide "in the siege in Jerusalem? 11 Doth not Hezekiah 12 " Hath no: taken away his high 1 altars, ee upon it? 13 Know ye not what Tand thers have done unto all path the people of other lands? “were the g g | deliver his people out of mine hand. Syrian ary tions of those lands any Ways aly, deliver their lands out of te cs i 14 Who was there among all the gods of those nations that my fathers utterly destroyed, that could deliver his people out of mine hand, that your God should be able to deliver you out of mine hand? 15 Now therefore Plet not Hezekiah deceive you, nor persuade you on this manner, neither yet believe him: for no god of any nation or kingdom was able to

deliver his people out of mine hand, and out of the hand of m fathers: how much less shall your God deliver you out of mine hand? 16 And his servants spake yet more against the Lorp God, and against his servant Hezekiah. 17 ˚He wrote also letters to rail on the Lorn God of Israel, and to speak against him, saying, As the gods of the nations of otherlands have not delivered their people out of mine hand, so shall not the God of Hezekiah 18 *Then they cried with a loud voice in the Jews' speech unto the people of Jerusalem tthat were on the wall, to affright them, and to trouble them; that they might take the city. 19 And they spake against the God of Jerusalem, as against the gods of the people of the earth, which were m "the work of the hands of man. N 20 *And for this cause Hezekiah the |*i; king, and ¥the prophet Isaiah the son|'s ; of Amoz, prayed and cried to i , 21 {And the Lorn sent an ange P which cut off all the mighty men 0 valour, and the leaders and a jaar in the camp of the king of ie : So he returned with shame of a to his own land. And when he hs come into the house of his god, ¢ wi that came forth of his own tslew him there with the swor 'tah 22 Thus the Lorp saved Hex ct and theinhabitants of J nee of the hand of Sennacherib apr Assyria, and from the eee my other, and guided them on a te 23 And many brought ay iaprethe Lonp to Jerusalem, an sents to Hezekiah king of that he was "magnified of all nations from thene jah WAS | 24 7˚In those days Hezeki a invadeth Judah. 11. CHRONICLES XXXI Oe tee Y cut off Before Chny ST 70 eae, "ohings Ih, 42Kings199, +2 Kings 19. 12, #2 Kings 18. 8. 9 Kings 18. 24, 7,98 de ev. ma" nim fal no Heb fit cies gl. 5 EES' Oh

1s viokes and works, I. CHRONICLES XXXII. Muanasseh's wicked reign. jah's riches — the Lonv: and he spake unto him, ces *was twelve years oe. ist [and he gave him a sign. old when he began to reign, 698 a ye But Elezekiah ¢ rendered not and he reigned fifty and five years a —~— all again according to the benefit. done] in Jerusalem : Se aie nd BO him; for "his heart was lifted up:| 2 But did that which was evil in 2. Tehorefire there was wrath upon him, | the sight of the Lorn, like unto the and upon Judah and J erusalem. : >abominations of the heathen, whom |° sees 96 © Notwithstanding Hezekiah the Lorp had cast out before the {humbled himself for *the pride of children of Israel. his heart, dot he and the inhabitants} 3 { For the built again the high | f Heb. tere of Jerusalem, so that the wrath of| places which Hezekiah his father butt kos. [the Lorp came not upon them "in| had broken down, and he reared up | ene 1, A x ch. 3. 14. & the days of Hezekiah. altars for Baalim, and ¢made groves, | 7-1. © 32. 97 { And Hezekiah had exceeding | and worshipped all the host of hea- : Deut 16.21. much riches and honour: and he| ven, and served them. ae made himself treasuries for silver,| 4 Also he built altars in the house and for gold, and for precious stones, | of the Lor, whereof the Lorp had and for spices, and for shields, and| said, 'In Jerusalem shall my name | 'Pee )2.uings 3. tone for all manner of tpleasant jewels; | be for ever. ae menld of e- . & ite 28 Storehouses also for the increase] 5 And he built altars for all the] 1@ of corn, and wine, and oil; and stalls| host of heaven Sin the two courts of |*°"** for all manner of beasts, and cotes| the house of the Lorp. for flocks. 6 "And he caused his children to |" 5e".".2 29 Moreover he provided him cities, | pass through the fire in the valley of | 2.Kins 3 and possessions of flocks and herds| the son of Hinnom: ialso he observed Sate i= in abundance: for 'God had given | times, and used enchantments, and _ him substance very much. used witchcraft, and * dealt with a Mee cag "* | 30 'This same Hezekiah also stop-| familiar spirit, and with wizards: he] ~"""""" ped the upper watercourse of Gihon, | wrought much evil in the sight of and brought it straight down to the] the Lorp, to provoke him to anger. West side of the city of David. And] 7 And 'he set a carved image, the |12Kings21.7. rs ezekiah prospered in all his works. | idol which he had made, in the house sine ru 'I Howheit in the business of the] of God, of which God had said to i ambassadors of

the princes of Baby-| David and to Solomon his son, In Sak lon, who 'sent unto him to enquire | "this house, and in Jerusalem, which |* ? > "2.14 faves |p the wonder that was done in the| I have chosen before all the tribes of and, God left him, to try him, that | Israel, will I put my name for ever:} | he might know all ¢ha¢ was in his| § "Neither will I any more remove |*?S™7-10aoe the foot of Israel from out of the kg i 1 Now the rest of the acts of] land which I have appointed for your xe &zekiah, and his teoodness, be-| fathers ; so that they will take heed an oe they are written in “the vision| to do all that I have commanded i Ae te the prophet, the son of| them, according to the whole law * |" moz, and in the “book of the kings | and the statutes and the ordinances Keay, Mert and Israel. by the hand of Moses. fath, And Hezekiah slept with his} 9 So Manasseh made Judah and lers, and they buried him in the| the inhabitants of Jerusalem to err, t of the sepulchres of the| and to do worse than the heathen, i Deut. 18. 10, 11 Chefeg; 80ns of Ty: a thes h f David: and all Judah and| whom the Loro had destroyed bewi? iononetants of Jerusalem did him| fore the children of Israel. ur s at his death. And Manasseh| 10 And the Loxp spake to Ma˚n reigned in his stead. nasseh, and to his people : but they 1 My HAPTER XXXII. would not hearken. O77 *s wi refor rout |. po bo. . ita 8 wicked reign. He setteth up 11˚ Wherefore the ep ae « Deut 31 He is carrie feould not be admonished. VL] upon them the captains of the hos . . ‘ ~| t Heb, which tof the king of Assyria, which tool} ‘yore the Carried 4 : Prayerag ned into Babylon, 12 Upon his (d king's. obheis released, and pullech down ; 1 Seeeedeyp pide Stes. 20 He dying, Amon| Manasseh among the thorns, ant oe 17.1, N jyiltin by hin 21 Amon reigning wickedly! P bound him with ! fetters, and car tt cine ing rvants, 25 The murderers). : Y slain, Josiah suceeedeth him. ried him to Babylon.

Amon reigneth wickedly. Il. CHRONICLES XXXII. Before a1 Pet. 5. 6. ] Chro. 5.20. Ezra 8. 23. e Ps. 9. 16. Dan. 4. 25. ¢1 Kings]. 33. ach. 27. 3, f Or, The tower. x ver. 3, 5, 7. y Lev. 7. 12. ach. 32, 12, *1Sam. 9. 9. 1 Or, Hosai. 2 Kings 21. 18. ¢2 Kings 21. 19, &a, 12 And when he was in affliction, he besought the Lorp his God, and thumbled himself greatly before the God of his fathers, . 18 And prayed unto him: and he was "intreated of him, and heard his supplication, and brought him again to Jerusalem into his kingdom. Then Manasseh knew that the Lorp he was God. 14 Now after this he built a wall without the city of David, on the west side of ‘Gihon, in the valley, even to the entering in at the fishgate, and compassed “about ! Ophel, and raised it up a very great height, and put captains of war in all the fenced cities of Judah. 15 And he took away *the strange gods, and the idol out of the house of the Lorn, and all the altars that he had built in the mount of the house of the Lorn, and in Jerusalem, and cast them out of the city. 16 And he repaired the altar of the Lorp, and sacrificed thereon peaceofferings and ¥ thank offerings, and commanded Judah to serve the Lorp God of Israel. 17 * Nevertheless the people did sacrifice still in the high places, yet unto the Lorp their God oily. 18 4 Now the rest of the acts of Manasseh, and his prayer unto his God, and the words of "the seers that spake to him in the name of the Lorp God of Israel, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Israel. 19 His prayer also, and how God was intreated of him, and all his sins, and histrespass,and the places wherein he built high places, and set up groves and graven images, before he was humbled: behold, they are written among the sayings of 'the seers. 20 {So Manasseh slept with his fathers, and they buried him in his own house: and Amon his son reigned in his stead. 21 1 ˚Amon was two and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned two years in Jerusalem. 22 But he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lorn, as did Manasseh his father : for Amon sacrificed unto all the carved images which Manasseh his father had made, and served them ; 23 And humbled not himself defo : the Lorn, 4as Manassech his fa ‘aie had humbled himself; but ie ne ttrespassed more and more, | is 24 ˚And his servants con against him, and sl own house. 25 “I But the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land made Josiah his ne king in his stead. CHAPTER XXXIV. 1 Josiah’s good reign. 3 He destroyeth ido try. 8

He taketh order for the repair ath temple. 14 Hilkiah having found a book of the law, Josiah sendeth to Huldah to enquire of the Lord. 23 Huldah prophesieth the destruction of Jerusalem, but respite thereof in Josiah's time. 29 Josiah, causing it io be read in a solemn assembly, reneweth the covenant with God. OSIAH was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem one and thirty years. 2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the Loro, and walked in the ways of David his father, and declined neither to the right hand, nor to the left. . 3 4 For in the eighth year of his reign, while he was yet young, he began to "seek after the God of David his father: and in the twelfth year he began ˚to purge Judah and Jerusalem 'from the high oe and the groves, and the carve images, and the molten sac : 4 ˚And they brake down the a . of Baalim in his presence 5 anes 'images, that were on high a them, he cut down ; ew him in his and the gre : moland the carved images, and the i in pieces, an¢ s, he brake in pie : feade Tet fond strowed # made dust of them, ad upon the + graves of them that ha sacrificed unto them. 'ii 5 And he £ burnt the Ne priests upon their altars, aD ed Judah and J erusalen6 And so did he in th Manasseh, and nara meon, even unto Nant 1, I mattocks round uel : 7 And when he hae ae the altars and the grove® bheaten the graven ime @ cities of and Yr ith them . { aspired Josiah's - > Ws goog ro *9Kings®.1, &e, O34 beh. 15.2% 630 e1 Kings)32 ach. S12 oy, a ey. 3s 4 ergs 4 Or, eu image aging tne grat eaxiog!# pont" der, and cut dow raae frronghout all the land of returned to J erusalem. _ ep.

ee j rpairelh the temple. YG — 1]. CHRONICLES XXXIV.
The book of the law found. | N owin the eighteenth year of a ‘ged th ws |), yeign, when he had purged the mt ee sat house, he sent Shaphan a theson of Azaliah, and Maaseiah the cine | the § overnor of the city, and Joah the son of Joahaz the recorder, to repair the house of the Lorp his God. ; 9 And when they came to Hilal: waging the high priest, they delivered the 4 Imoney that was brought into the that kept the doors had gathered of the hand of Manasseh and Ephraim, and of all the remnant of Israel, and of all Judah and Benjamin; and they returned to Jerusalem. 10 And they put #¢ in the hand of the workmen that had the oversight of the house of the Lorn, and they gave it to the workmen that wrought m the house of the Lorn, to repair and amend the house : 11 Even to the artificers and builders gave they it, to buy hewn stone, and timber for couplings, and ! to floor the houses which the lings of Judah had destroyed. 12 And the men did the work faithfully: and the overseers of them were Jahath and Obadiah, the Levites, of the sons of Merari; and Zechariah ea Meshullam, of the sons of the vais, to set it forward; and ski of the Levites, all that could of instruments of musick. P bys they were over the bearers das « ens, and were overseers of all ee Tought the work in any mano service: 'and of the Levites there . tere scribes, a Porters, » and officers, and 49 Ana when tl { hey brought out beatey that was feougkt an the niet ay he Lorp, Hilkiah the the Lo ound a book of the law of ls And grven thy Moses. to ee Hilkiah answered and said the he an the scribe, I have found the the law in the house of ; gil Filia delivered aphan, ot Shaphan carried the book ack”, wt brought the king * again, saying, All that Comm; it, nmitted to thy servants, they i if, Cy 4 A ee they have t pathered togeWSeotthey that was found in the ORD, and have delivered /. house of God, which the Levites | it into the hand of the overseers, to the hand of the workmen. 18 Then Shaphan the scribe told the king, saying, Hilkiah the priest hath given me a book. And Sha-| phan read tit before the king. | 19 And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the law, that he rent his clothes. | 20 And the king commanded Hil- | kiah, and Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and 'Abdon the son of Micah, | Ge, acters and Shaphan the seribe, and Asaiah| 2 a servant of the kino’s, saying, | 21 Go, enquire of the Lorp for me, | and for them that are left in Israel! and in Judah, concerning the words! of the book that is

found: for great | as the wrath of the Lorn that is poured out upon us, because our| fathers have not kept the word of) the Lorp, to do after all that is written in this book. 22 And Hilkiah, and they that the king had appointed, went to Huldah| | the prophetess, the wife of Shallum | the son of ®Tikvath, the son of *758™ | ‘Hasrah, keeper of the twardrobe ; "74°" | (now she dwelt in Jerusalem 'in the | and| _ Before CHRIST | 624 | eo | | + Heb. in it. | | | Heb. garments. : y rf i Or, in the | college :) and they spake to her to! 0%. a an | that effect. the second | part. 23 {1 And she answered them, Thus | saith the Lorp God of Israel, Tell| ye the man that sent you to me, | 24 Thus saith the Lorp, Behold, I | will bring evil upon this place, and} upon the inhabitants thereof, ¢ ven all| the curses that are written in the book which they have read before the king of Judah : 25 Because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other | gods, that they might provoke me| to anger with all the works of their hands; therefore my wrath shall be! poured out upon this place, and shall not be quenched. : ; 26 And as for the king of Judah, who sent you to enquire of the Lorn, so shall ye say unto him, Thus saith the Lorn God of Israel concerning the words which thou hast heard ; 97 Because thine heart was tender, and thou didst humble thyselt before | God, when thou sepneh his site against this place, and agains ne cahabitaats shereoh and humbledst thyself before me, and didst rend pfore me; thy clothes, and weep before 1 ~~ od ———

The book of the law is read. II. CHRONICLES XXXIV. Josiah Keepeth, A Before CHRIST 624 + Heb. from greal even to small. ¥ Jer. 3. 10. t Heb. from after. about 623 = 2 Kings 23. 21, 22, b Exod. 12. 6. Ezra 6. 19. 02 Kings23. 1, &e t Heb. found. a1 Kings11.5. I have even heard thee also, saith the Lorn. 28 Behold, I will gather thee to thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered to thy grave in peace, neither shall thine eyes see all the evil that I will bring upon this place, and upon the inhabitants of the same. So they brought the king word again. 29 7 °Then the king sent and gathered together all the elders of Judah and Jerusalem. 30 And the king went up into the house of the Lorn, and all the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and the priests, and the Levites, and all the people, * great and small: and he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant that was found in the house of the Lonp. 31 And the king stood in Phis place, and made a covenant before the Lorn, to walk after the Lorn, and to keep his commandments, and his testimonies, and his statutes, with all his heart, and with all his soul, to perform the words of the covenant which are written in this book. 32 And he caused all that were ‘present in Jerusalem and Benjamin to stand to it. And the inhabitants of Jerusalem did according to the covenant of God, the God of their fathers. 33 And Josiah took away all the Jabominations out of all the countries that pertained to the children of Israel, and made all that were present in Israel to serve, even to serve the Lorp their God. "And all his days they departed not ‘from following the Lorn, the God of their fathers. CHAPTER XXXvV, 1 Josiah keepeth a most solemn passover. 20 He, provoking Pharaoh-necho, is slain at Megiddo. 25 Lamentations Sor Josiah, OREOVER "Josiah kept a Passover unto the Lorn in Jerusalem: and they killed the pass-| the service of the house of over on the "fourteenth day of th first month. | ave 2 And he set the priests in their °charges, and “encouraged them to the L 3 And said unto the Levites ° thay taught all Israel, which were holy unto the Lorn, ‘ Put the holy ark Sin —_____* PASs0 rep the house which Solomon the son of — David king of Israel did build. 1 it enn shall not be a burden upon ¥ decal aout shoulders: serve now the Lorp Your | IR God, and his people Israel, + And prepare yourselves by the ‘houses of your fathers, after’ YOur |!1hro. 9,19 courses, according to the "writing of|*1 chron » David king of Israel, and accordin 7 to the 'writing of Solomon his

Son, |! eh. 0.15, 5 And™stand in the holy place ac-|* 5.1511, cording to the divisions of tthe famj-| ta. ne lies of the fathers of your brethren| jim,’ “1 Chron, 3 % TON, 29, fathers, tthe people, and after the division | tHeb. te | Pat i sons of the of the families of the Levites. on 6 So kill the passover, and "sane- “SS tify yourselves, and prepare your| 2a6.20 brethren, that they may do according to the word of the Lorn by the hand of Moses. 7 And Josiah t°gave to the people, | t #0 of the flock, lambs and kids, all for |? the passover offerings, for all that were present, to the number of thirty thousand, and three thousand bullocks: these were of the king’s substance. 8 And his princes + gave willingly unto the people, to the priests, and to the Levites: Hilkiah and Zechariah and Jehiel, rulers of the house of God, gave unto the priests for the passover offerings two thousand and six hundred small cattle, and three hundred oxen. : 9 Conaniah also, and Shemaiah and Nethaneel, his brethren, and set biah and Jeiel and Jozabad, chief o yoncte | the Levites, tgave unto the aie a. for passover offerings five nes small cattle, and five hundred oxen 10 So the service was id >| yal and the priests ?stood in their p et and the Levites in their course, t Heb. offered. according to the king’s commandment. = a 11 And they killed the agi go. and the priests agprinkled the vt 7 ites rgee clk = fyom their hands, and the Ley i "flayed them. antre And they removed te Oe offerings, that they mole {amicording to the diviione unto the}, yes8* | lies of the people, to © the book Lonrp, as if is written “i of Moses. And so did they aa over Be yer they troasted the FD with fire according to the

sfegoeth aygum 219, nts Mp. ie them WN Heb, sla fim "1 Chro. 25.1, &e, s1Chr0.9.17, 18 & 96, 14, ko, {Heb found, *Bxod,19, 15, king 4,3), 9), “OR; ae lo gs 29, 45, 9, b, house, fi J tig Mey, hoyle tea’ Yny “iy ay lage against Pharaoh-necho, TI. CHRONICLES XXXy. and is slain at Megiddo. ther holy offerings “sod ne aoa and in caldrons, and in Pan and tdivided them speedily — | among all the people. 14 And afterward they made ready for themselves, and for the priests : because the priests the sons of Aaron were busied in offering of burntofferings and the fat until night ; therefore the Levites prepared for themselves, and for the priests the sons of Aaron. 15 And the singers the sons of Asaph were in their tplace, according to the *commandment of David, and Asaph, and Heman, and Jeduthun the king’s seer; and the porters ‘watted at every gate; they might not depart from their service; for their brethren the Levites prepared for them. 16 So all the service of the Lorp was prepared the same day, to keep the passover, and to offer burnt offerings upon the altar-of the Lorn, according to the commandment of king Josiah. 1Y And the children of Israel that Were tpresent kept, the passover at that time, and the feast. of * unleavened bread seven day S. Rees “there was no passover like ; at kept in Israel from the days 7 Samuel the prophet ; neither did all: the kings of Israel keep such a Passover as Josiah kept, and the Priests, and the Levites, and all Jua fra Tsrael that were present, 9 a4 inhabitants of Jerusalem. Hl n the eighteenth year of the a, of Josiah was this passover = After all this, when Josiah had of Mayet’ he ttemple, Necho king y ame up to fight against Charchemish by Wuphrate. nie against him. im, saying. Sent ambassadors to W g What have I to do jen yy thou king of Judah? against | point thee this day, but War + the house wherewith I have Take hac; oe COMmanded me to a ing haste forbear thee from medthat th God, who is with me, 22 Ne “estroy thee not. tum his itheless Josiah would not Suiseg hinale him, but ¢ dis» that he might fight slahy Went out 21 But with him, and hearkened not unto the words of Necho from the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of Megiddo. 23 And the archers shot at king Josiah; and the king said to his servants, Have me away; for I am sore t wounded. 24 4 His servants therefore took him out of that chariot, and put him in the second chariot that he had; and they brought him to Jerusalem, and he died, and was buried 'in one of the

sepulchres of his fathers. And ®all Judah and Jerusalem mourned for Josiah. 25 { And Jeremiah ‘lamented for Josiah: and £all the singing men and the singing women spake of Josiah in their lamentations to this day, "and made them an ordinance in Israel: and, behold, they are written in the lamentations. 26 Now the rest of the acts of Josiah, and his tgoodness, according to that which was written in the law of the Lorn, 27 And his deeds, first and last, behold, they ae written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah. CHAPTER XXXVI. 1 Jehoahaz succeeding is deposed by Pharaoh, and carried into Egypt. 5 Jehoiakim reigning ill is carried bound into Babylon. 9 Jehoiachin succeeding reigneth ill, and is brought into Babylon. 11 Zedekiah succeeding reigneth ill, and despiseth the prophets, and rebelleth against Nebuchadnessar. 14 Jerusalem, for the sins of the priests and people, is wholly destroyed. 22 The proclamation of Cyrus. HEN “the people of the land took Jehoahaz the son of Josiah, and made him king in his father’s stead in Jerusalem. 2 Jehoahaz was twenty and three years old when he began to reign, and he reigned three months in Jerusalem. 3 And the king of Egypt t put him down at Jerusalem, and tcondemned the land in an hundred talents of silver and a talent of gold. 4 And the king of Egypt made Eliakim his brother king over Judah and Jerusalem, and turned his name to Jehoiakim. And Necho took Jehoahaz his brother, and carried him to Egypt. 5 WT >Jehoiakim was twenty and five years old when he began to Before CHRIST 610 ——+ Heb. made sick, 1 Kings 22. a ox 2 Kings 23. 30. ˚ | Or, among the sepulchres. ˚ Zech. 12. 11. f Lam. 4. 20. & See Matt. 9. 23. h Jer. 22. 20. t Heb. kindnesses. 610 a2 Kings 23. 30, &e. t Heb. removed him. + Heb. muleted, #10 ha Kings 23. 36, 37.

| Zedekiah ‘s bad reign. Before CHRIST 610 a 607 2 Kings 24. 1. 606 Or, chains: foretold, | Jer. 22. 18, 19, & 36. 30 °2 Kings 24. 13 Dan. 1.1, 2. 5.2 599 4 Or, Jeconiah, + Heb. at the relurn of lhe year. 599 6 2 Kings 24, 10-17, Dan, 1.1, 2. c 5, 2. t Heb. vessels of desire. Or, Mattaniah, his father's brother, 7 Kings 24. ‘Jer, 37.1. k 2 Kings 24, 1 Jer. 52. 1, &e. 593 1 Jer, 62. 3. Ezek. 17.15, m 2 Kings 17. 14. J n Jer. 26. 3, 4. & 35, 15, & 44, 4. + Heb. by the hand of his messengers. \| Thatis, continuallyand carcfully. reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem: and he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lorp his God. 6 Against him came up Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and bound him in "fetters, to ? carry him to Babylon. 7 Nebuchadnezzar also carried of the vessels of the house of the Lorp to Babylon, and put them in his temple at Babylon. 8 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoiakim, and his abominations which he did, and that which was found in him, behold, they ave written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah : and ' Jehoiachin his son reigned in his stead. 9 TfJehoiachin was eight years old when he began to reign, and he wiped three months and ten days in Jerusalem: and he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lorn. 10 And twhen the year was expired, *king Nebuchadnezzar sent, and brought him to Babylon, "with the tgoodly vessels of the house of the Lorn, and made 'iZedelkiah his brother king over Judah and Jerusalem. 11 4 *Zedekiah zwas one and twenty years old when he hegan to reign, and reigned eleven years in Jerusalem. 12 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lorp his God, and humbled not himself before Jeremiah the prophet speaking from the mouth of the Lorn. 13 And ‘he also rebelled against king Nebuchadnezzar, who had made him swear by God : but he ™stiffened his neck, and hardened his heart from turning unto the Lonp God of Israel. 14 1 Moreover all the chief of the priests, and the people, transgressed very much after all the abominations of the heathen; and polluted the house of the Lorp which he had hallowed in Jerusalem, 15” And the Lorp God of their fathers sent to them tby his messengers, rising up 'betimes, and sending ; Il. CHRONICLES XXXVI. The proclamation ‘kept sabbath, to fulfil threescore because he had compassion people, and on his dwellin 16 But °they gers of God, and despised his wo and ‘misused his prophets, until th "wrath of the Lorp arose against his people, till there was no tremedy, — 17 ‘Therefore he brought upon them the

king of the Chaldees, who ‘slew their young men with the sword in the house of their sane. tuary, and had no compassion upon g place; young man or maiden, old man, or|‘#?; him that stooped for age: he gave them all into his hand. 18 And all the vessels of the house of God, great and small, and the treasures of the house of the Lorp, and the treasures of the king, and of his princes ; all these he brought to Babylon. 19 ¥And they burnt the house of} .! God, and brake down the wall of ps Jerusalem, and burnt all the palaces thereof with fire, and destroyed all the goodly vessels thereof. 20 And t#them that had escaped |! from the sword carried he away to Babylon; *where they were serv-| ‘1, ants to him and his sons until the|’ reign of the kingdom of Persia: 21 To fulfil the word of the Lorp , the mouth of »Jeremiah, until aths: aghe by the land chad enjoyed her sabb for as long as she lay desolate and ten years. Cy 22 {Now in the first year of Cy rus king of Persia, that the word of the Lorp spoken by the el ‘Jeremiah might be accomplis t the Lonrp stirred up the spi” : 8 Qyrus king of Persia, that he Vie a proclamation throughout tind kingdom, and put i also in wr! saying, ae 33 thus saith Cyrus king oa sia, All the kingdoms of the na hath the Lonp God of heaven § a me; and he hath oem ‘asalet®, build him an house 17 a? ther which és in Judah. W ah The among you of all his peop and let Lorp his God be with him, him go up. mocked the Messen. rds, |; a! of Opn Us, on his | —~ a tH iy Heb. maint Dan a Lev. % 2K NN ps9 &e Ver, 39 wet & SI, here er x 4B 53h ofa). | 95,18 £ Jere re } 4. 5 fai | | pps 4 ‘2. 0,1,

Before cHRIST 36 a och. 5. 13, 14. | Heb. cased a voice to pass. ¢ Dan. 6. 26. t Heb. lift Aim up. * Phil. 2. 13. { That is, helped them. (oh. BIA & 6.5. #2 Kings 24. Vs. 2Cbr0. 4.7. E Z CHAPTER I. 1 The proclamation of Cyrus for the building of the temple. 5 The people provide for the return. 7 Cyrus restoreth the vessels of the temple to Sheshbazzar. OW in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, that the word fo] -|of the Lorp *by the mouth of Jeremiah might be fulfilled, the Lorp stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, >that he tmade a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and put it also in writing, saying, 2 Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, The Lorp God of heaven hath given me all the kingdoms of the earth ; and he hath ‘charged me to build him an house at Je erusalem, which és in Judah. 3 Who is there among you of all his people? his God be with hin, and let him go up to Jerusalem, which ¢s in Judah, and build the house of the Lorp God of Israel, (the zs the God,) which és in Jerusalem. 4: And whosoever remaineth in any place where he sojourncth, let the men of his place thelp him with silver, and with gold, and with goods, and with beasts, beside the freewilloffering for the house of God that is in Jerusalem. ; 5 4 Then rose up the chief of the fathers of Judah and Benjamin, and the priests, and the Levites, with all them whose spirit °God had raised, to go up to build the house of the Lorp which és in Jerusalem. 6 And all they that were about them 'strengthened their hands with vessels of silver, with gold, with goods, and with beasts, and with precious things, beside all that was willingly offered. 7 “fAlso Cyrus the king brought forth the vessels of the house of the Lorp, &which Nebuchadnezzar had ‘\brought forth out of Jerusalem, and had put them in the house of his gods ; R A. 8 Even those did Cyrus king of, cnet Persia bring forth by the hand of 336 | Mithredath the treasurer, and num-, —~—~ bered them unto 'Sheshbazzar, the "Seech. 5.1 prince of Judah. | 9 And this 7s the number of them: | thirty chargers of gold, a thousand chargers of silver, nine and twenty | | knives, 10 Thirty basons of gold, silver basons of a second sort four hundred | and ten, and other vessels a thou-| sand. 11 All the vessels of gold and of| silver were five thousand and four! hundred. All these did Sheshbazzar | bring up with them of tthe captivity that were brought up from Babylon | unto Jerusalem. | CHAPTER II. | 1 The number that return, of the people, 36 of | the priests, 40 of the Levites, 43 of the Nethinims, 54 of Solomon's

servants, 62 of the priests which could not shew their pedigree. 64 The whole number of them, with their substance. * (8 Their oblations. OW “these are the children of} the province that went up out of the captivity, of those which had been carried away, >whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away unto Babylon, and came again unto Jerusalem and Judah, every one unto his city ; 2 Which came with Zerubbabel : Jeshua, Nehemiah, 'Seraiah, 'Reelaiah, Mordecai, Bilshan, ' Mizpar, Bigvai, !Rehum, Baanah. The number of the men of the people of Israel : 3 The children of Parosh, two thousand an hundred seventy and two. + The children of Shephatiah, three hundred seventy and two. t Heb. the transportation. about 536 *Neh. 7.6,&¢. 2 Kings 24. 14, 15, 16, & 25, 2 Chron. 36. 20. 1 Or, Azariah, Neh. 7. 7. 4 Or, Raamiah, H Or, Mispereth, 1 Or, Nehum. 5 The children of Arah, ‘seven Ree Neh ifs hundred seventy and five. , 6 The children of ¢Pahath-moab, | Seb 7- 1 of the children of Jeshua and Joab, two thousand eight hundred and twelve. 7 The children of Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

The number that return, EZRA II. en of the people, priests Before CHRIST about 536 f Or, Binnii, Neh. 7. 15. Or, Hariph, Neh. 7. 24. fOr, Gibcon, Neh. 7. 25. || Or, Bethazmavelh, Neh. 7. 28, ° See ver. 7, | Or, Harid, as it is in some copies, 8 The children of Zattu, nine hundred forty and five. . 9 The children of Zaccai, seven hundred and threescore. 10 The children of ! Bani, six hundred forty and two. 11 The children of Bebai, six hun| dred twenty and three. 12 The children of Azgad, a thousand two hundred twenty and two. 13 The children of Adonikam, six hundred sixty and six. 14 The children of Bigvai, two thousand fifty and six. 15 The children of Adin, four hundred fifty and four. 16 The children of Ater of Hezekiah, ninety and eight. 17 The children of Bezai, three hundred twenty and three. 18 The children of ' Jorah, an hundred and twelve. 19 The children of Hashum, two hundred twenty and three. 20 The children of ' Gibbar, ninety and five. 21 The children of Beth-lehem, an hundred twenty and three. 22 The men of Netophah, fifty and six. 23 The men of Anathoth, an hundred twenty and eight. 24 The children of 'Azmaveth, forty and two. 25 The children of Kirjath-arim, Chephirah, and Beeroth, seven hundred and forty and three. 26 The children of Ramah and Gaba, six hundred twenty and one. 27 The men of Michmas, an hundred twenty and two. 28 The men of Beth-el and Ai, two hundred twenty and three. 29 The children of Nebo, fifty and two. 30 The children of Magbish, an hundred fifty and six. 31 The hildean of the other ° Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four. 32 The children of Harim, three hundred and twenty. 83 The children of Lod, 'Hadid, med Ono, seven hundred twenty and ve. 34 The children of Jerich: " hundred forty and fm sca: 36 9 The priests: the children of} fJedaiah, of the house of Jes] nine hundred seventy and three, 37 The children of §Immer, a thoy. sand fifty and two. 38 The children of ® Pashur, a thoy. sand two hundred forty and seven, 39 The children of ‘Harim, a thoy. sand and seventeen. 40 { The Levites: the children of Jeshua and Kadmiel, of the chil dren of ' Hodaviah, seventy and four. 41 ‘| The singers: the children of Asaph, an hundred twenty and eight. 42 4 The children of the porters: the children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hatita, the children of Shobai, in| all an hundred thirty and nine. 43 7*The Nethinims: the children of Ziha, the children of Hasupha, the children of Tabbaoth,

44 The children of Keros, the children of 'Siaha, the children of Padon, 45 The children of Lebanah, the children of Hagabah, the children of Akkub, 46 The children of Hagab, the children of ! Shalmai, the children of Hanan, 47 The children of Giddel, the children of Gahar, the children of Reaiah, . 48 The children of Rezin, the children of Nekoda, the children of Gazzam, | 49 The children of Uzza, the chil dren of Paseah, the children of Bema, Asnah, the sai, : : 50 The children o pmohildren children of Mehunim, th of 'Nephusim, 5] The children of Bakbulk, es children of Hakupha, the chi f Harhur, "52 The children of ! Balt af children of Mehida, the chi Harsha, he 53 The children of Barkoss Mf children of Sisera, the chi a: Neziah, ah, the 54 The children of ie Loni, Tefore | Cy St Alloy ‘ 5h —~-§ "W.hro,9 SD ‘ tc hon, 9 "VChito.0,49 1Ohro.244 1Or, Jud ch. 3h called alsa Hodevah, Noh 7. 1 Chro.9.% 1 0r, Siz. 4 Or, Shane lai. por N at | shesile hid , Bitl Ne 7 sais children of Hatipha. 1 Solomon's 35 The children of Senaah, three| 55 {1 The children of the] thousand and six hundred and thirty. servants: the children of Sota, ee

wud Net i fefore ciRtsT abmit aM {rm 42. | a] Kings9.21, 10r, Addon, Neh. 7. GL, {Cr pedigree. = Womb. |fllep, dey "er polit. | “eam the ricsthout, "9s, gorer. nips jisp eho. Itt 15,15," ] you 2, un. 7,94, \'Neh 7, 7. 2 These sought their among’ those that were reckoned by Senealogy, but they were not found: "therefore twere they, as polluted put from the priesthood. ee 63 And the "Tirshatha said unto re that they ‘should not. eat of ® most holy things, till there stood th 2 priest with * Urim and with register eside their servants and their Mai oe ¢ whom there were seven — Nd three hundred thirty and and there were among them a Singing men and singY and six A their mules, two 67" : an ve ; ty ee t camels, four hundred thir“tnd sey Yes their asses, six thou68 qe en hundred and twenty. fat Nd some of the chief of the Vien they came to the te Lor» which is at Je1 ouered freely for the house 69 yy? Set it up in his place : Undred 5 ito the 2, Rave after their ability ~~ “Teasure of the work threeak 33 the man of God. 3 And they set the altar upon his bases ; for fear aas upon them because of the people of those countries: and they offered burnt offerings thereon unto the Lorn, even *burntofferings morning and evening. 4 “They kept also the feast of tabernacles, as it is written, and ‘offered the daily burnt offerings by number, according to the custom, tas the duty of every day required ; 5 And afterward offered the Scontinual burnt offering, both of the new|«! moons, and of all the set feasts of the Lorp that were consecrated, and of every one that willingly offered a freewill offering unto the Lorp. 6 From the first day of the seventh month began they to offer burntofferings unto the Lory. But tthe foundation of the temple of the Lorp was not yet laid. 7 They gave money also unto the masons, and to the ! carpenters; and "meat, and drink, and oil, unto them of Zidon, and to them of Tyre, to bring cedar trees from Lebanon to the sea of ‘Joppa, Kaccording to the grant that they had of Cyrus king of Persia. , 8 4 Now in the second year of their sinims, from captivity. EZRA. Il. The altar is set up. children of Sophereth, the children | score and one thousand drams of | — Before of !Poruda, gold, and five thousand pound of CHRIST 56 The children of Jaalah, the | silver, and one hundred priests’ gar-| 536 children of Darkon, the children of | ments. Se Hidde, ; 70 *So the priests, and the Levites, | * 9,016.17. 67 The children of Shephatiah, the|}and some of the people, and the| children of Hattil, the children of| singers, and the porters, and the

Pochereth of Zebaim, the children me in their cities, and of 'Ami. all Israel in their cities, 58 All the ™Nethinims, and the children of "Solomon’s servants, were Pie CHAPTER Ill. three hundred ninety and two. Workman Lu. 4 Offerings frequented. 59 And these were they which re oe ae ae eae es went up from Tel-melah, Tel-harsa, | ™ourning. — Cherub, 'Addan, and Immer: but AND when the seventh month they could not shew their father’s was come, and the children of house, and their "seed, whether they | Israel zrere in the cities, the people ma fe = Tae epi. 4 ga oat together as one @ children of Delaiah, the |man to Jerusalem. children of Tobiah, the children of} 2 Then stood up 'Jeshua the son 4 Or, Joshue, Nekoda, six hundred fifty and two. |of Jozadak, and his brethren the| 22." * 61 M And of the children of the| priests, and 'Zerubbabel the com ot| 12h * Priests: the children of Habaiah, |*Shealtiel, and his brethren, and) 31704", the childven of Koz, the children of | builded the altar of the God of Is-|.ie tite alas which took a wife of the | rael, to offer burnt offerings thereon, | Luk63.2 : uetisrs af Recast the Gileadite, | as if is written in the law of Moses } , was called after their name : » Deut. 12. 5. eNum.28.3,4. & Noh. 8.14, Zech. 14.16, * Fxod. 93. 16. = Numb. 29. 12, &e. t Heb. the matterorthe day in his t Heb. the temple af the LORD was not yet Sounded. i Or, avorkmen, hL Kings 5. 6. 2Chro.2. 10, Acts 12. 20. (2Chro.2. 1, Acts 9. Hi, keh. 6. 3 i By coming unto the house of God at

The foundation of the temple laid. EZRA III. 24,97. t Heb. as one. Neh. 12. 24. Ps. 136. 1. +1 Chron. 16. 41. Jer. 33. 11. * See Hag. 2.3. 11 Chron, 23. 7. p Exod. 15, 21. 2 Chro. 7. 3. q 1 Chron. 16. tiel, and Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and the remnant of their brethren the priests and the Levites, and all they that were come out of the captivity unto Jerusalem; !and appointed the Levites, from twenty years old and upward, to set forward the work of the house of the Lorv. the house of God: the sons of Henadad, with their sons and their brethren the Levites. 10 And when the builders laid the foundation of the temple of the Lorn, *1 Chron. 16. | "they set the priests in their apparel | them, to frustrate their purpose, all % 64 | with trumpets, and the Levites the |the days of Cyrus king of Persia, sons of Asaph with cymbals, to | even until the reign of Darius king e1chron.6. | praise the Lorn, after the ˚ordi-| of Persia. & 95.1. nance of David king of Israel. 11 PAnd they sang together by course in praising and giving thanks unto the Lorp; “hecause Ae zs good, "for his merey endureth for ever toward Israel. And all the people shouted with a great shout, when they praised the Lorn, because the foundation of the house of the Lorp was laid. 12 *But many of the priests and Levites and chief of the fathers, who were ancient men, that had seen the first house, when the foundation of this house was laid before their eyes, wept with a loud voice; and many shouted aloud for joy: 13 So that the people could not discern the noise of the shout of joy from the noise of the weeping of the people: for the people shouted with aloud shout, and the noise was heard afar off. *since the days of Nsar-haddon king of Assur, which brought us up hither. 3 But Zerubbabel, and Jeshua, and the rest of the chief of the fathers of Israel, said unto them, ˚Ye have nothing to do with us to build an house unto our God; but we our4 Then ‘the people of the land weakened the hands of the people of Judah, and troubled them in building, 5 And hired counsellers against 6 And in the reign of t Ahasuerus, in the beginning of his reign, wrote they unto him an accusation against the inhabitants of Judah and Jerusalem. 7 { And in the days of Artaxerxes wrote ! Bishlam, Mithredath, Tabeel, and the rest of their tcompanions, t unto Artaxerxes king of Persia; and the writing of the letter was written in the Syrian tongue, and interpreted in the Syrian tongue. 8 Rehum the chancellor and Shim- , shai the 'scribe wrote a letter agains Jerusalem to Artaxerxes the king in this sort: 9 Then wrote Rehum

the chancel: lor, and Shimshai the scribe, an the rest of their tcompanions ; Dinaites, the Apharsathchites, Tarpelites, the Apharsites, the Sue chevites, the Babylonians, the He gsanchites, the Dehavites, and y— The adversary} ™ : aries ej c Relearni, the | the|‘ before |Jerusalem, in the second month, | you: for we seek your God, as vel = arco began Zerubbabel the son of Sheal-|do; and we do sacrifice unto him m ch, 2. 40. 9 Then stood ™Jeshua with his|selves together will build unto the sons and his brethren, Kadmiel and | Lorn God of Israel, as “king Cyrus | 123 10r, Hoda- | his sons, the sons of 'Judah, ttoge-| the king of Persia hath commanded ch.3.40. ther, to set forward the workmen in | us. { Heb. thaslOr, in peace. Elamites pea | 10 And the rest of the eos at | whom the great and noble ne : per brought over, and ann dai cities of Samaria, and the a tat are on this side the rive such a time. CHAPTER IV. 1 The adversaries, being not accepted in the building of the temple with the Jews, enceavaie to ee 7 Their letter to Araxerves. The decree of Artaverves. 23 The building is Mae “ OW when "the adversaries of Judah and Benjamin heard « See ver. 7, 8, 9. he letter ‘meine, |that ‘the children of the captivity | 11 “his i the copy fT unto tranporta- \builded the temple unto the Lonp | that they sent-unto 1”) ants | God of Israel ; Artaxerxes the king ; Thy, nee 2 Then they came to Zerubbabel, | the men on this side the rivers and to the chief‘ of the fathers, and | at such a time. said unto them, Let us build with| 12 Be it known all jat go to the kings oe i es

i. hinder the work. EZRA Ty, The building is renewed. Tthe Jews which came up from thee to usare come unto Jerusalem, building the rebellious and the bad city, and have "set up the walls thereof, and tjoined the foundations, : pm | 198 Be it known now unto the king, | ‘ that, if this city be builded, and the walls set up again, then will they not tpay ‘toll, tribute, and custom, "land so thou shalt endamage the ‘revenue of the kings. 14 Now because twe have maintenance from the king's palace, and it | ie was not meet for us to see the king’s | dishonour, therefore have we sent and certified the king ; 15 That search may be made in the book of the records of thy fathers: so shalt thou find in the book of the records, and know that this city 7s a rebellious city, and hurtful unto kings and provinces, and that they have tmoved sedition twithin the same of old time: for which cause was this city destroyed. 16 We certify the king that, if this city be builded again, and the walls thereof set » by this méans thou shalt, have no portion on this side te tee 7 “en sent the kine unto Rebun até e king an Shims} | pefore } christ m2 —— jie peer ychabl. | ychald. gives | jOratrength. { Chal. see ane salted lh (he sell of the pate answer L 7 chance lor, and to : at the Scribe, and to the rest . companions that dwell in amaria, and wrto the rest beyond eh Peace, and at such a 18 The Je Us hath me, 9 Andt hath been Chat, teeietieg, tter which ye sent unto een plainly read before I commanded, and search made, and it is found that time hath tmade inAgainst kines, and that And sedition haye been rein, here } a also over Made the nN ave been mighty kings ‘ruled ove rusalem, which have Viyer. Ae all countries "beyond the Vag pat t COll, tribute, and custom, 21 paid unto them, Que t] sa Ye Now commandment to this ¢ tese Men to cease, and that commie 1 not builded, until another “ i. » ie, Ment shall be given from | 22 Wp <2 Tal a todo hi, heed now that ye fail not ~ |" the | S* why should damage grow —_S hurt ofthe kings ? Ie any 23 4 Now when the co py of king Before Artaxerxes’ letter was read before ara Rehum, and Shimshai the scribe, | ——_ and _ their companions, they went up in haste to Jerusalem unto the Jews, and made them to cease + py| + chala. 5 force and power. "| rower 24 Then ceased the work of the 520 house of God which js at Jerusalem. So it ceased unto the second year of the reign of Darius king of Persia. CHAPTER V. 1 Zerubbabel and Jesh na, ineiled Ly Haggai and Zechariah, set foricaril the building of the temple. 3 Tatnai and

Shethar-bosnai could not hinder the Jews. 6 Their letter to Darius against the Jews. [THEN the prophets, * Hageai the prophet, and » Zechariah |? #% the son of Iddo, prophesied unto the Jews that were in Judah and Jerusalem in the name of the God of Israel, exen unto them. 2 Then rose up ˚Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and began to build the house of God which is at Jerusalem: and with them 2rere the prophets of God helping them. 3 1 At the same time came to them 4Tatnai, governor on this side the river, and Shethar-boznai, and their companions, and said thus unto them, * Who hath commanded you to build this house, and to make up this wall? 4 fThen said we unto them after this manner, What are the names of the men t that make this building ? Sas 5 But *the eye of their God was upon the elders of the Jews, that they could not cause them to cease, till the matter came to Darius : and then they returned "answer by letter concerning this matter. 6 {| The copy of the letter that Tatnai, governor on this side the river, and Shethar-boznai, ‘and his companions the A pharsachites, which were on this side the river, sent unto Darius the king : . 7 They sent a letter unto him, twherein was written thus; Unto Darius the king, all peace. 8 Be it known unto the king, that we went into the province of Judea, to the house of the great God, which is builded with t great stones, and ech. 3. 2. aver. (i. ch. & 6. © ver. 9. F yer. 10. + Chald. that build this building ? & See ch. 7. 6, 28. Ps. 33. 10. heh. 6. 6 sly toh. 4.9. fChakl. in the midst whereas tChald. | stones of rolling. | RB

Tatnai's letter to Darius. EZRA V. Darius's decree in the Tews' F ws Savouy SE nie, ; [ Before CHRIST 419 ——— k ver. 3, 4. '] Kings 6. 1. m2 Chron. 36. 16, 17. 536 och. 1.1. reh. 1.7, 8. & 6. 5. 4 Hag. 1, 14. "es 21 WOr, dojuty. rch. 3. 8, 10, "ch. 6. 15. teh. 6. 1,2. timber is laid in the walls, and this work goeth fast on, and prospereth in their hands. 9 Then asked we those elders, and said unto them thus, * Who commanded you to build this house, and to make up these walls? 10 We asked their names also, to certify thee, that we might write the names of the men that zcere the chief of them. 11 And thus they returned us answer, saying, We are the servants of the God of heaven and earth, and build the house that was builded these many years ago, which a great king of Israel builded 'and set up. ; 12 But ™after that our fathers had provoked the God of heaven unto wrath, he gave them into the hand i, |of "Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, the Chaldean, who destroyed this house, and carried the people away into Babylon. 13 But in the first year of ° Cyrus the king of Babylon the same king Cyrus made a decree to build this house of God. 14 And P the vessels also of gold and silver of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar took out of the temple that was in Jerusalem, and brought them into the temple of Babylon, those did Cyrus the king take out of the temple of Babylon, and they were delivered unto one, 1 whose name was Sheshbazzar, whom he had made ! governor ; 15 And said unto him, Take these vessels, go, carry them into the temple that 7s in Jerusalem, and let the house of God be builded in his place. 16 Then came the same Sheshbazzar, and "laid the foundation of the house of God which 7s in Jerusalem : and since that time even until now hath it been in building, and 'yet it is not finished. 17 Now therefore, if i# seem good to the. king, tlet there be search made in the king's treasure house, which is there at Babylon, whether it be so, that a decree was made of Cyrus the king to build this house of God at Jerusalem, and let the king send his pleasure to us concerning this matter. CHAPTER VI. 1 Darius, finding the decree of Cyrus, ma} a new decree for the advancement rie building. 13 By the help of the ¢ . and the directions of the prophets, the hae ple is finished. 16 The feast of the dedi. cation is kept, 19 and the passover, ni dhe Darius the king made a decree, "and search was made in the house of the trolls, where the treasures were tlaid up in Babylon, 2 And there was found at !Achmetha, in the palace that is

in the province of the Medes, a roll, and therein was a record thus written : 3 In the first year of Cyrus the king the same Cyrus the king made a decree concerning the house of God at Jerusalem, Let the house be builded, the place where they offered sacrifices, and let the foundations thereof be strongly laid; the height thereof threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof threescore cubits ; 4 > With three rows of great stones, and a row of new timber: and let the expences be given out of the king's house : 5 And also let the golden and silver vessels of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar took forth out of the temple which is at Jerusalem, and brought unto Babylon, be restored, and tbrought again unto the temple which is at Jerusalem, every one to his place, and place them in the house of God. 6 "Now therefore, Tatnai, governor beyond the river, Shethar-boznal, and tyour companions the Apharsachites, which are beyond the river, be ye far from thence: ' 7° Let the work of this house 0 God alone ; let the governor of the Jews and the elders of the Jews build this house of God in his place, 8 Moreover tI make a decree ves ye shall do to the elders of i ee Tews for the building of this 2° " of God: that*of the king § Beet, even of the tribute beyond the pe ri forthwith expences be pier thine these men, that they be 7° dered. ed 9 And that which they ne pe of, both young bullocks, t "offering? and lambs, for the burn ; of the God of heaven, W wine, and oil, according pointment of the priests W ' — Refore Chiny ST ot "eh. f.17, i AY hala, 6) Kings6.00, ech. 17,06 5M. + Chalil. 9 ach. 4 Chald. thelr socictiths i. oy io a nde ruil

qh = pefore, Rist allt sch Be jac 7 ronal of rf it gime 2-12 | Chal tet im hi alee roel. thn 2.5.8 12. 41 Kings 9. 3. Wh 1,9 1 temple is finished. ar 40d, Which , : EZRA VI. Ezra goeth wp to Jerusalem. am, let it be given them ot Jorma shout fails" day by day w' i 10 °"That they may offer sacrifices tof sweet savours unto the God of heaven, and 'pray for the life of the king, and of his sons. 11 Also I have made a decree, that whosoever shall alter this word, let timber be pulled down from his house, and being set up, tlet him be hanged thereon; #and let his house be made a dunghill for this. 12 And the God that hath caused his "name to dwell there destroy all kings and people, that shall put to their hand to: alter and to destroy this house of God which is at Jerusalem. I Darius have made a decree ; let it be done with speed. 13 1 Then Tatnai, governor on this side the river, Shethar-boznai, and their companions, according to that which Darius the king had sent, so they did speedily. 14 + And the elders of the Jews builded, and they prospered through the prophesying of Haggai the proAnd they builded, and finished it, according to the commandment of be the God of Israel, and according ve to the t commandment of 'Cyrus. ML Jand 'Day Fa aire Sis arius, and ™ Artaxerxes kine 1 |of Persia, ° sha ied And this house was finished on oe third day of the month Adar, hich was in the sixth year of the Telgn of Darius the king. the J And the children of Israel, Cate Priests, and the Levites, and Itr eine of tthe children of the "gs Pivity, kept "the dedication of wi tong 17 house of God with Joy, a ant ° offered at the dedication bu Bal house of God an hundred itis th 8, two hundred rams, four ing ae lambs ; and for a sin offeraot all Israel, twelve he goats According Bore +i Sto the number of the cs es fs Israel, "a their id set the priests in Ons, and the Levites in uses, for the service of V¢s at Jerusalem; t'as Nn the book of Moses. the children of the caple passover "upon the eenth day ¢ fivot whe heir 4 19 Witte : nd ly ity ke ; Ourt 2 0 For th y of the first month. were 'purified together, all of them were pure, and "killed the passover for all the children of the captivity, and for their brethren the priests, and for themselves. 21 And the children of Israel, which were come again out of captivity, and all such as had separated themselves unto them from the *filthiness of the heathen of the land, to seek the Lorp God of Israel, did eat, 22 And kept the * feast of unleavened bread seven days with joy: for the Lorp had made them joyful, and "turned the heart *of the king |:

Prov. 21.1 of Assyria unto them, to strengthen their hands in the work of the house of God, the God of Israel. CHAPTER VII. 1 Ezra goeth up to Jerusalem. 11 The gracious commission of Artaxerxes to Ezra. 27 Ezra blesseth God for his favour. OW after these things, in the Before CHRIST 515 + e 2 Chron. w. 5. «2 Chron. 35. 11. *ch. 9. U1. ¥ Exod. 12. 15. & 13. 6. 2 Chron. 30. 21, & 35. 17. 33. 39. gS = Chron: 3 ll. ch. 1.1. & ver. 6, Ke. 457 reign of * Artaxerxes king of |*Neh. 2.1. Persia, the son of Azariah, the son of Hilphet and Zechariah the son of Iddo. | kiah 2 The son of Shallum, the son of Zadok, the son of Ahitub, 3 The son of Amariah, the son of Azariah, the son of Meraioth, 4 The son of Zerahiah, the son of Uzzi, the son of Bukki, 5 The son of Abishua, the son of Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the chief priest : 6 This Ezra went up from Babylon; and he was ˚a ready scribe in the law of Moses, which the Lorp God of Israel had given: and the king granted him all his request, “according to the hand of the Lorp his God upon him. ; 7 *And there went up some of the children of Israel, and of the priests, and ‘the Levites, and the singers, and the porters, and #the Nethinims, unto Jerusalem, in the seventh year of Artaxerxes the king. 8 And he came to Jerusalem in the fifth month, which eas in the seventh year of the king. 9 For upon the first day of the first month tbhegan he to go up}t from Babylon, and on the first day of the fifth month came he to Jerusalem, "aecording to the good hand ——_oo<x= =—— lll zra, ®the son of Seraiah, | *1Chro.6.14. ¢ ver. LI, 12, 21, 4 ver. 9, ch. U. 22, 31. ech 21. £ See ch. 8.15, Se geh. 24 & about 457 Heb. was the sound tian of the going up. 4 vor. fi, Neh. 2.0, Td. © priests and the Levites | of his God upon hin.

The gracious commission EZRA VII. Before CHRIST about {| Or “( the priest, @ perfect scribe of the law of the God of heaven, peace, &e. m ch. 4. 10, +Chald. from before the kina. = Esth. 1. 14. °2Chron. 6,2. Ps. 135. 21. reh. 8, 25. Numb. 15. 4—13. ‘Deut. 12. 5, n. : |Jetter that the king Artaxerxes gave 41 Chron. 20. 6, 9, 10 For Ezra had prepared his heart to iseek the law of the Lorp, and to do it, and to ‘teach in Israel statutes and judgments. 11 { Now this 2s the copy of the unto Ezra the priest, the scribe, even a scribe of the words of the commandments of the Lorp, and of his statutes to Israel. 12 Artaxerxes, ‘king of kings, 'unto Ezra the priest, a scribe of the law of the God of heaven, perfect peace, ™and at such a time. 13 I make a decree, that all they of the people of Israel, and of his priests and Levites, in my realm, which are minded of their own freewill to go up to Jerusalem, go with thee. 14 Forasmuch as thou art sent tof the king, and of his " seven counsellers, to enquire concerning Judah and Jerusalem, according to the law of thy God which 7s in thine hand ; 15 And to carry the silver and gold, which the king and his counsellers have freely offered unto the God of Israel, °whose habitation is in Jerusalem, 16? And all the silver and gold that thou canst find in all the province of Babylon, with the freewill offering of the people, and of the priests, ‘offering willingly for the house of their God which ¢s in Jerusalem : 17 That’ thou mayest buy speedily with this money" bullocks, rams, lambs, with their * meat offerings and their drink offerings, and * offer them upon the altar of the house of your God which is in Jerusalem. 18 And whatsoever shall seem good to thee, and to thy brethren, to do with the rest of the silver and the gold, that do after the will of your God. 19 The vessels also that are given thee for the service of the house of thy God, those deliver pest the God’ of Jerusalem,” Defor® 20 And whatsoever more shall cerita 7 house of fey Gen whic! ou shalt hi: i ; bestow, bestow niet eprint it out of + treasure house. the king’s 21 And I, even king, do make a treasurers T Artaxerxes the 2 a decree to all the which ae beyond the of A Maver res to h : MSi9 river, that whatsoever Ema thel priest, the scribe of the law of the God of heaven, shall require of ig it be done speedily, any 22 Unto an hundred talents of silyer, and to an hundred measures of wheat, and to an hundred baths of wine, and to an hundred baths of oil, and salt without prescribing how mach. : 23 t Whatsoever is commanded }y the God of heaven, let it be dil. gently done for the

house of the God of heaven: for why should there be wrath against the realm of the king and his sons? 24 Also we certify you, that touching any of the priests and Levites, singers, porters, Nethinims, or ministers of this house of God, it shall not be Jawful to impose toll, tribute, or custom, upon them. 25 And thou, Ezra, after the wisdom of thy God, that is in thine hand, ‘set magistrates and judges,) which may judge all the people that are beyond the river, all such as know the laws of thy God; and), "teach ye them that know them not.) ; 26 And whosoever will not do the law of thy God, and the law , the king, let judgment be nau speedily upon him, whether 7 % unto death, or + to banishment, 0! to confiscation of goods, or to mr risonment. ‘ POT 4/* Blessed be the Lorn God a our fathers, ¥which hath put a thing as this in the king's Ket to beautify the house of the which is in Jerusalem : ist 28 And *hath extended mercy ne me before the king, am! his King’s sellers, and before a Ye gt mighty princes. AndI Eon my] § ened as “the hand of the there God was upon me, al 1 Feo to together out of Israel chie go up with me. CHAPTER bier mi is , ions of Bxrd ri 1 peeaareor a “eth vo aioe sl ters for the temple. 2 os 0 i" 24 ‘a committeth the treasure Ahad Mi id tody of the priests. 1 rom areas come to Jerusalem. sont weighed in the temple. uf of is delivered. -4he chie HESE are now © is the their fathers, “ + crab sy che? Wey yet acu? es genealogy of them oti

qhe 60" veh Bah 10r, the Yuuseat don, Ur, >, wa ZAecuy, Some Tal Vo, Vteheg, Seda n/niel: of the sons of David ; \Uth EZRA VIII. ey returned with him fi ? ypanions of zra, who eee ~ = wi — Jrom Babylon, : , from Babylon, in the reign|the place Casiphia, and +I told| _ Before ‘gna the king. them what they should say unto petartaag Pe Of the sons of Phinehas ; Ger-| Iddo, and to his brethren the Ne- 457 f the sons of Ithamar ; Da: * Hatshom: hh. : "Of the sons of Shechaniah, of the sons of "Pharosh ; Zechariah: and with him were reckoned by genealogy of the males an hundred and fifty. 4 Of the sons of Pahath-moab ; Blihoenai the son of Zerahiah, and with him two hundred males. 5 Of the sons of Shechaniah ; the son of Jahaziel, and with him three hundred males. 6 Of the sons also of Adin; Ebed the son of Jonathan, and with him fifty males. 7 And of the sons of Elam; Jeshaiah the son of Athaliah, and with him seventy males. 8 And of the sons of Shephatiah ; Zehadiah the son of Michael, and with him fourscore males. 9 Of the sons of J oab; Obadiah the son of Jehiel, and with him two hundred and eighteen males. 10 And of the sons of Shelomith ; the son of J osiphiah, and with him an hundred and threescore males. ll And of the sons of Bebai; Zechariah the son of Bebai, and with " twenty and eight males. 2 And of the sons of Azgad; Joa n 'the son of Hakkatan, and with him an hundred and ten males. 13 And of the last sons of Adonia oe james are these, Eli5 » 8elel, g aul with tie ieee ee = l4 Of the sons also of Bigvai ; seventy wih Zabbud, and with them ales, a wAnd I gathered them together pe he ee runneth to cag ee days: ana vee © we in tents three thy Se phic ta the people, and ie “done of aa there none of 16 < Aria te gent I for Eliezer, for tan, pea fonaiah, and tor ElnaMatha ~ lor Nathan, and for Ns alse _ for Meshullam, chief athan or Joiarib, and for El17 n Manding —— Ay ven of understanding. Sent them with comthinims, at the place Casiphia, that they should bring unto us ministers for the house of our God. 18 And by the good hand of our God upon us they “brought us a man of understanding, of the sons of Mahli, the son of Levi, the son of Israel; and Sherebiah, with his sons and his brethren, eighteen ; 19 And Hashabiah, and with him Jeshaiah of the sons of Merari, his brethren and their sons, twenty ; 20 ˚Also of the Nethinims, whom David and the princes had appointed for the service of the Levites, two hundred and twenty Nethinims : all of them were expressed by name. 21 { Then I ‘proclaimed a fast there,

at the river of Ahava, that we might ‘afflict ourselves before our God, to seek of him a "right way for us, and for our little ones, and for all our substance. 22 For ‘I was ashamed to require of the king a band of soldiers and horsemen to help us against the enemy in the way: because we had spoken unto the king, saying, * The |* hand of our God is upon all them for 'good that seek him; but his power and his wrath is ™against all them that "forsake him. 23 So we fasted and besought our God for this: and he was ˚intreated of us. 24 Then I separated twelve of the chief of the priests, Sherebiah, Hashabiah, and ten of their brethren with them, 25 And weighed unto them the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, even the offering of the house of our God, which the king, and his counsellers, and his lords, and all Israel ¢heve present, had offered: 26 I even weighed unto their hand six hundred and fifty talents of silver, and silver vessels an hundred talents, wnd of gold an hundred talents ; 27 Also twenty basons of gold, of] a thousand drams ; and two vessels]; of tfine copper, tprecious as gold. 28 And [said unto them, Ye ave ‘holy unto the Lorn; the vessels are *holy also; and the silver and See aad + Heb. I put words in their mouth: Sce 2 Sam. 14.3, 19. @Neh. 8.7. & 9. 4, 3. ¢See ch. 2. 43. £ 2Chro. 20.3. 5 Lev. 16. 29. & 33. 29 Isai. 58. 3, 5. » Ps. 5. 8. 1So 1 Cor. 9. 15. Ps. 34. 1 »2Chro. 15. 2. ˚1Chro. 5,20. 2 Chron. 33. 13. Tsai. 19. 2. Pp ch. 7. 15, 16. Heb, yellow or, shining 15, 19, 4, at unto Iddo the chief’ at

Ezra’s grief for the strange marriages. EZRA VIII. His prayer and confe Before CHRIST about 457 ch. 7. 6,9, 28. t Nel 2, 11. “ ver. 26, 30. * So ch. 6.17. yeh. 7. 21, * ch. 6, 21. Neh. 9, 2. . Deut. 12. 30, the gold are a freewill offering unto the Lorp God of your fathers. ‘i 29 Watch ye, and keep them, ye weigh them before the chief a the priests and the Levites, an chief of the fathers of Israel, at Jerusalem, in the chambers of the house of the Lorp. 30 So took the priests and the Levites the weight of the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, to bring them to Jerusalem unto the house of our God. 31 { Then we departed from the river of Ahava on the twelfth day of the first month, to go unto Jerusalem: and *the hand of our God was upon us, and he delivered us from the hand of the enemy, and of such as lay in wait by the way. 32 And we tcame to Jerusalem, and abode there three days. 33 41 Now on the fourth day was the silver and the gold and the vessels "weighed in the house of our God by the hand of Meremoth the son of Uriah the priest; and with him was Eleazar the son of Phinehas; and with them was J ozabad the son of Ji eshua, and Noadiah the son of Binnui, Levites ; 34 By number and by weight of every one: and all the weight was written at that time, 35 Also the children of those that had been earried away, which were come out of the captivity, * offered burnt offerings unto the God of Israel, twelve bullocks for all Israel, ninety and six rams, seventy and seven lambs, twelve he goats for a sin offering : all this was a burntoffering unto the Lorn. Be ‘And they delivered the king's commissions unto the king’s lieuteSee and to the governors on this ae the giver and they furthered People, and the house of God. on CHAPTER IX, L2ra mournel| h for the affini iH nily of the e with strangers, € prayeth A God with confession. of itp Now when these J to me, People of Israel, and not “separated th people of the lands, ¥doj ing to their ee the Canaanites, the Hittites, qy.) Perizzites, the J ebusites, the’ rie monites, the Moabites, the Egy. . jians, and the Amorites, oP 2 For they have ‘taken daughters for themselves, anq for their sons: so that the “holy seed have ‘mingled themselves with the people of those lands : yea, the h of the princes and rulers hath chief in this trespass. 3 And when I heard this thin . ‘I rent my garment and my mantle, and plucked off the hair of my head and of my beard, and sat down Sastonied. of their been Sion gp fi tiny “Exo J and | es ‘Job 1 a, 4 Then were assembled unto me every one that "trembled at

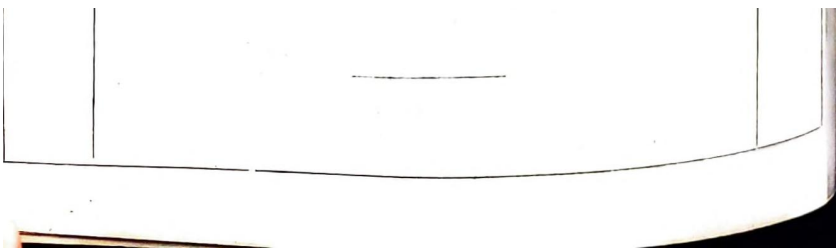
the words of the God of Israel, because of the transgression of those that had been carried away; and I sat astonied until the ‘evening sacrifice. 5 4 And at the evening sacrifice I arose up from my "heaviness ; and having rent my garment and my mantle, I fell upon my knees, and *spread out my hands unto the Lorn my God. 6 And said, O my God, I am ‘ashamed and blush to lift up my face to thee, my God: for ™our intquities are increased over ow” head, the heavens. heh ng . ' and our 'trespass is "grown up unto : 7 Since the days of our fathers), ‘ have °we been in a great trespass) p= Phave we, our kings, and our rote been delivered into the hand of 7 kings of the lands, to the sword, 4 captivity, and to a spoil, an Sconfusion of face, as @t 1s 8 And now for a tlittle space ie hath been skewed from the Lo Va nail in hus rlighten eviving escape, and to give us : holy place, that our God may © our eyes, and give usa little» in our bondage. . 9 *For we cere bondmens bondage, but “hath extended unto us in the sight © of Persia, to give us a set up the house of ou! _ ‘to repair the desolation: and to give us *a wal and in Jerusalem. cen Judali unto this day; and for our iniquities | this day. nt to our God, to leave us a remnant |, 1 . "9 4 shat abominations, even of | 10 And now, O ou Got, wal Vout, 5 Newits "Trak ky COUATeN Ts. ha, Evod. 2.21 1 r, aie. Cio.

Shechan iah encourageth Ezra EZRA IX. to reform the strange marriages, Before CHRIST 457 ene eer { Heb. hy the hand ofthy servonts, yeh. G. 21. jileb. from mouth la As as gs 2). (. tExod. 23. 32. & HW. Deut. ‘Deut. 23. G. ‘Prov. 13. 22. & 20. 7. ePs, 103.10, {ileb. hast withheld beneath over iniquities. ‘John 5. 14. . i 2020; ver, Neh. 13. 23, %. (Deut. 9. B. eNch. 9. 23. Dan. 9. 14. hTiom. 3. 10. '1Cor. 15.17. k Ps. 130. 3. * Dan. 9. 20. shall we say after this? for we have forsaken thy commandments, 11 Which thou hast commanded tby thy servants the prophets, saying, The land, unto which ye go to possess it, is an unclean land with the Yfilthiness of the people of the lands, with their abominations, which have filled it tfrom one end to another with their uncleanness. 12 Now therefore *give not your daughters unto their sons, neither take their daughters unto your sons, *nor seek their peace or their wealth for ever: that ye may be strong, and eat the good of the land, and leave zt for an inheritance to your children for ever. 13 And after all that is come upon us for our evil deeds, and for our great trespass, seeing that thou our God ‘thast punished us less than our iniquities deserve, and hast given us such deliverance as this ; 14 Should we ‘again break thy commandments, and ‘join in affinity with the people of these abominations? wouldest not thou be fangry with us till thou hadst consumed ws, so that there should be no remnant nor escaping ? 15 O Lorp God of Israel, *thou art righteous: for we remain yet escaped, as it is this day: behold, we are “before thee iin our trespasses : for we cannot ‘stand before thee because of this. CHAPTER X. 1 Shechaniah encourageth Ezra to reform the strange marriages. 6 Exra mourning assembleth the people. 9 The people, at the exhortation of Ezra, repent, and promise amendment. 15 The care to pexporm it. 18 The names of them which had married strange wives, OW ®*when Ezra had prayed, and when he had confessed, weeping and casting himself down +2chro. 20.9.| "before the house of God, there assembled unto him out of Israel a very great congregation of men and women and children: for the people 1 Med. wcepta twept very sore, yreal weep Nu. 2 And Shechaniah the son of Jehiel, one of the sons of Elam, an| swered and said unto Ezra, We have © Neh 13. 27. ‘trespassed against our God, and have taken strange wives of the peope of the land: yet now there is 1ope in Israel concerning this thing. 3 Now therefore let us make % covenant with our God ‘to put

away all the wives, and such as are born of them, according to the counsel of my lord, and of those that *tremble at ‘the commandment of our God; and let it be done according to the law. 4 Arise; for this matter belongeth, unto thee: we also wi// Le with thee: Sbe of good courage, and do ?¢. 5 Then arose Ezra, and made the chief priests, the Levites, and all Israel, "to swear that they should do according to this word. And they sware. 6 {i Then Ezra rose up from before the house of God, and went into the chamber of Johanan the son of Eliashib: and when he came thither, he ‘did eat no bread, nor drink water: for he mourned because of the transgression of them that had been carried away. 7 And they made proclamation throughout Judah and Jerusalem unto all the children of the captivity, that they should gather themselves together unto Jerusalem ; 8 And that whosoever would not come within three days, according to the counsel of the princes and the elders, all his substance should be forfeited, and himself separated from the congregation of those that had been carried away. 9 { Then all the men of Judah and Benjamin gathered themselves together unto Jerusalem within three days. It was the ninth month, on the twentieth day of the month; and all the people sat in the street of the house of God, trembling because of this matter, and for tthe eat rain. 10 And Ezra the priest stood up, and said unto them, Ye have transeressed, and thave taken strange wives, to increase the trespass of Israel. 11 Now therefore 'make confession unto the Lorp God of your fathers, and do his pleasure: and ™separate yourselves from the people of the land, and from the strange wives. 12 Then all the congregation answered and said with a loud voice, As thou hast said, so must we do. 13 But the people ave many, and Before CHRIST 457 42 Chron. 34. 3h. t Heb. 0 51 Chron. 28, 10. i Deut. 9. 18. t Heb. devoled. * See 1 Sam. 12.18. t Heb. the showers. t Heb. have caused to dwell, or, have brought back. ' Josh. 7. 19. Prov. 20, 13, m yer, J.

eee The names of those who EZRA X. had married Before CHRIST 487 f Or, te have greatly ofSFended in this Uring. n2Chro. 30, 8. {| Or, Gill Mis matter be dispatehed. ¢ Heb. stood. 456 o 2 Kings 10. 15, 1 Chron. 24, 2. 2Chro. 30, 8. P Lev. 6. 4, 6. it is a time of much rain, and we are not able to stand without, neither 7s this a work of one day or two: for Iwe are many that have transgressed in this thing. 14 Let now our rulers of all the congregation stand, and let all them which have taken strange wives in our cities come at appointed times, and with them the elders of every city, and the judges thereof, until "the fierce wrath of our God 'for this matter be turned from us. 15 TOnly Jonathan the son of Asahel and Jahaziah the son of Tikvah twere employed about this matter: and Meshullam and Shabbethai the Levite helped them. 16 And the children of the captivity did so. And Ezra the priest, with certain chief of the fathers, after the house of their fathers, and all of them by ¢heir names, were separated, and sat down in the first day of the tenth month to examine the matter. 17 And they made an end with all the men that had taken strange wives by the first day of the first month. 18 { And among the sons of the priests there were found that had taken strange wives: namely, of the sons of Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and his brethren; Maaseiah, and Eliezer, and Jarib, and Gedaliah. 19 And they ˚gave their hands that they would put away their wives ; and being ?guilty, they offered a ram of the flock for their trespass. 20 And of the sons of Immer; Hanani, and Zebadiah. 21 And of the sons of Harim; Maaseiah, and Elijah, and Shemajah, and Jehiel, and Uzziah. 22 And of the sons of Pashur; Elioenai, Maasciah, Ishmael, Nethaneel, Jozabad, and Elasah. 23 Also of the Levites; Jozabad, and Shimei, and Kelaiah, (the same is Kelita,) Pethahiah, Judah, and Eliezer. 24 OF the singers also ; Eliashib =] = and of the porters; Shallum, and Telem, and Uri. 25 Moreover of Israel: of the sons of Parosh; Ramiah, and Jeziah and Malehiah, and Miamin, and Eleazar, and Malehijah, and Benaiah. 26 And of the sons of Elam; Mattaniah, Zechariah, and Jehiel, and Abdi, and Jeremoth, and Eliah. 27 And of the sons of Zattu; Elioenai, Eliashib, Mattaniah, and Jere moth, and Zabad, and Aziza. 28 Of the sons also of Bebai; Jehohanan, Hananiah, Zabbai, and Athlai. 29 And of the sons of Bani; Meshullam, Malluch, and Adaiah, Jashub, and Sheal, and Ramoth. 30 And of the sons of Pahathmoab; Adna, and Chelal, Benaiah, Maaseiah, Mattaniah, Bezaleel, and Binnui, and

Manasseh. ; 31 And of the sons of Harim; Eliezer, Ishijah, Malchiah, Shemaiah, Shimeon, 32 Benjamin, Malluch, and Shemariah. 33 Of the sons of Hashum; Mattenai, Mattathah, Zabad, Eliphelet, Jeremai, Manasseh, and Shimel. | 34 Of the sons of Bani; Maadai, Amram, and Uel, 35 Benaiah, Bedeiah, Chellub, 36 Vaniah, Meremoth, Fliashib, 37 Mattaniah, Mattenai, and Jaasau, ae 38 And Bani, and Binnui, Shimet, 39 And Shelemiah, and Nathan, and Adaiah, . : 40 "Machnadebai, Shashal, Sharal, 41 Azareel, and Shelemiah, >) mariah, 42 Shallum, 43 Of the sons of Nebo; Mattithiah, Zabad, Zebina, and Joel, Benaiah. 44 All these had take wives: and some of them Amariah, and J oseph. Jeiel, Ji adau, n strange had wives by whom they had children. —— etn + strange tiny, | b Nefore Cin, st dah or, Maus" | det OF | Ng Te Sine cor



Tefore CUMS about Ash ach 1 Veh 217, ‘ Dan. 9, 4. "Exod. 99, Ki yltes 8, "2 Kings 25, ria 20h. 1,40, busine "Dan, 9. 99, THE CHAPTER I. T and prayeth. 5 IIis prayer. the palace, salem. nant that are left there in the fliction and Jerusalem 44 Andit these words, and mourn Lorv God terrible Go and 6. and o| serve his commandments : Let thine ear and ‘thine ¢ est hear Which T and high LY Servants the el lathe * against Commay Or the nandeds; nations : MY com tough there ————————_oO = < < < NEHE 1 Nehemiah, understanding by Hanani the misery of Jerusalem, mourneth, fasteth, | HE words of * Nehemiah the son of Hachaliah. And it came to pass in the month Chisleu, in the twentieth year, as ] was in Shushan 2 That Hanani, one of my brethren, came, he and certain men of Judah; | of thy servant andIasked them concerning the Jews that had escaped, which were left of | the captivity, and concerning Jeru3 And they said unto me, The remft of the captivity province ave in great afreproach: the wall of also “is broken down, and the gates thereof are burned with fire. came to pass, when I heard , that I sat downand wept, edcertaindays, and fasted, and prayed before the God of heaven, nd said, I beseech thee, *O of heaven, the great and d, *that keepeth covenant Merey for them that love him now be attentive, Yes open, that thou maythe prayer of thy servant, pray before thee now, day t, for the children of Israel ildren of Isr : Pa sinned srael, which we have iat thou commandedst thy » Saying, *J/ ye transscatter you abroad y"ye turn unto me, and keep mandments, and do them; were of you cast out atl Nic Leet BOOK r MIAH. untothe uttermost part of the heaven, yt will [gatherthem from thence, and will bring them unto the place that I have chosen to set my name there. 10 "Now these are thy servants and thy people, whom thou hast redeemed by thy great power, and by thy strong hand. 11 O Lord, I beseech thee, “let now | thine ear be attentive to the prayer , and to the prayer of | thy servants, who Pdesire to fear thy name: and prosper, I pray thee, thy servant this day, and grant him mercy in the sight of this man. For I was the king’s 4cupbearer. CHAPTER II. 1 Artaxerxes understanding the cause of Nehemiah's sadness sendeth him with letters and commission to Jerusalem. 9 Nehemiah, to the grief of the enemies, cometh to Jerusalem. 12 He vieweth secretly the ruins of the walls. 17 He inciteth the Jews to build in despite of the enemies. Fees it came to pass in the month Nisan, in the twentieth year of *

Artaxerxes the king, that wine was before him: and »I took up the wine, and gave z unto the king. Now I had not been deforetime sad in his presence. : 2 Wherefore the king said unto me, Why is thy countenance sad, seeing thou aré not sick? this is nothing else but sorrow of heart. Then I was very sore afraid, ’ 3 And said unto the king, “Let the king live for ever: why should not my countenance be sad, when *the city, the place of my fathers’ sepulchres, Jieth waste, and | the gates therepf are consumed with fire ? 4 Then the king said unto me, For what dost thou make request? So I prayed to the God of heaven. 5 And I said unto the king, If it please the king, and if thy servant have found favour in thy sight, that thou wouldest send me unto Judah, unto the city of my fathers’ sepulchres, that IT may build it. 6 And the king said unto me, (the tqueen also sitting by him,) For how long shall thy journey be? and when Before CHRIST about 446 —,—~ = Deut. 9. 29. Dan. 9. 15. »° ver. 6. P Tsal. 26. 8. Hebr. 13. 18. ach. 2. 1. about HHS * Ezn7. 1. bch. LL. ¢ Prov. 15. 13, “1 Kings 1.31. an. 2.4. & a1. ech. 1.3. f Heb. wi.

Nehemiah vieweth the ruins. NEHEMIAH II. Before CHRIST about 445 —S«_ —" foh. 5.14, & 13. 6. sch. 3. 7. W Fara 5,5. & 7. G, 9, 28. ver. 18, 445 i Rara 8, 32. k 2Chro. 26.9. eh. 3. 13. teh. 1.3, & ver, 17. ™ ch. 3.15, " 28am. 15, Jer. 31. 40. wiltthoureturn? Soitpleasedtheking to send me; and I set him fa time. 7 Moreover I said unto the king, If it please the king, let letters be given me to the governors beyond the river, that they may convey me over till I come into Judah ; 8 And a letter unto Asaph the keeper of the king's forest, that he may give me timber to make beams for the gates of the palace which appertained *to the house, and for the wall of the city, and for the house that I shall enter into. And the king granted me, "according to the good hand of my God upon me. 9 4 Then I came to the governors beyond the river, and gave them the king’s letters. (Now the king had sent captains of the army and horsemen with me.) 10 When Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobiah the servant, the Ammonite, heard of it, it grieved them exceedingly that there was come a man to seek the welfare of the children of Israel. 11 So Iicame to Jerusalem, and was there three days. 12 4 And I arose in the night, I and some few men with me; neither told I any man what my God had put in my heart to do at Jerusalem: neither was there any beast with me, save the beast that I rode upon. 13 And I went out by night ‘by the gate of the valley, even before the dragon well, and to the dungport, and viewed the walls of Jerusalem, which were 'broken down, and the gates thereof wereconsumed with fire. 14 Then I went on to the ™gate of the fountain, and to the king’s pool: but there was no place for the beast that was under me to pass. 15 Then went I up in the night by the "brook, and viewed the wall, and turned hack, and entered by the gate of the valley, and so returned. 16 And the rulers knew not whither I went, or what I did; neither had I as yet told i to the Jews, nor to the priests, nor to the nobles, nor to the rulers, nor to the rest that did the work. 17 {Then said I unto them, Ye see the distress that we are in, how Jerusalem Jieth waste,and the gatesthereof are burned with fire: come, and let us build up the wall of J. erusalem = that we be no more ˚a reproach 18 Then I told them of "the hand of my God which was good Upon ine; ag also the king's words that he had sno. ken unto me. And they said, Let ys rise up and build. So they ‘strenoth. ened their hands for this good work, 19 But when Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobiah the servant, the Ammonite, and

Geshem the Arabian. heard 7, they "laughed us to scorn, and despised us, and said, What is this thing that ye do? ‘will ye rebel against the king? 20 Then answered I them, and said unto them, The God of heaven, he will prosper us; therefore we his servants will arise and build: tbut ye have no portion, nor right, nor memorial, in Jerusalem. CHAPTER III. The names and order of them that builded the wall. HEN *3Eliashib the high priest rose up with his brethren the priests, "and they builded the sheepgate; they sanctified it, and set up the doors of it; Seven unto the tower of Meah they sanctified it, unto the tower of “Hananeel. 2 And ‘tnext unto him builded *the men of Jericho. And next to them builded Zaccur the son of Imm. 3 ‘But the fish gate did the sons) 1 of Hassenaah build, who also laid ee The NaInES gy y Dine) Chny 1 Ai Nw hg Vs, 44" ty ed, J 1s, Nyerj'! 928im,94 } TDs. 44.13 ll MAG ch. 6.6, ‘Kara 4.3, ech, 12.10. vJohn 5.2 ech. 12,2 a Jer, J. Zeeli. Wl Heb, alt Iau D Eurail £9 Chron.3 Me the beams thereof, and &set u the} ssi. doors thereof, the locks thereo!, and the bars thereof. i 4 And next unto them repaire Meremoth the son of Urijah, the eon of Koz. And next unto them . paired Meshullam the son of a chiah, the son of Meshezabed!._ Ee next unto them repaired Zadok son of Baana. ‘ 5 And next unto them the a ites repaired ; but their sane Pir not their necks to "the work of Lord. 6 Moreover Jchoiada the son of } bh; Meshullam the son of Lael ot they laid the beams Fhe Jocks up the doors thereo!, ane " aired ithe old ago and 8 » Jus. ae 39. 3 ich rot. thereof, and the bars ne ac 7 And next unto them Melatiah the Gibeonite, the Meronothite, the m

are of ef unis? 444 veh de { 01, ly See rsh nla the J rl well Hie IE {Heb. second measure, ech 1. 38, ch "ch 2 1a, Meh ay, Mohn 9, 2 "ae: ehings m, | Si, ap. U1 them that NEHEMI AH III. builded the wall. izpah, unto the ‘throne of ae ae on this side the river. "g Next unto him repaired Uzziel the son of Harhaiah, of the goldsmiths. Next unto him also repaired Hananiah the son of one of the apothecaries, and they ' fortified Jerusalem unto the 'broad wall. 9 And next. unto them repaired Rephaiah the son of Hur, the ruler of the half part of Jerusalem. 10 And next unto them repaired Jedaiah the son of Harumaph, even over against his house. And next unto him repaired Hattush the son of Hashabniah. 11 Malchijah the son of Harim, and Hashub the son of Pahathmoab, repaired the tother piece, "and the tower of the furnaces, 12 And next unto him repaired Shallum the son of Halohesh, the ruler of the half part of J erusalem, he and his daughters. 13 "The valley gate repaired Hanun, and the inhabitants of Zanoah ; they built it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the ars thereof, and a thousand cubits on the wall unto °the dung gate 14 But the dung gate repai red Malu paire pah, another piece over against the going up to the armoury at the ‘turning of the wall. 20 After him Baruch the son of "Zabbai earnestly repaired the other Piece, from the turning of the wall unto the door of the house of Eliashib the high priest. 21 After him repaired Meremoth the son of Urijah the son of Koz another piece, from the door of the house of Eliashib even to the end of the house of Eliashib. 22 And after him repaired the priests, the men of the plain. 23 After him repaired Benjamin and Hashub over against their house. After him repaired Azariah the son of Maaseiah the son of Ananiah by his house. 24 After him repaired Binnui the son of Henadad another piece, from the house of Azariah unto ‘the turning of the wall, even unto the corner. 25 Palal the son of Uzai, over against the turning of the 2all, and the tower which lieth out from the king’s high house, that 2as by the “court of the prison. After him Pedaiah the son of Parosh. 26 Moreover *the Nethinims! dwelt chiah the son of Rechab the ruler of Ly of Beth-haccerem ; he built it, lo pe up the doors thereof, the E thereof, and the bars thereof. rai eee "the gate of the fountain rethe « o eeallun the son of Colhozeh, i a i ar of part of Mizpah; he built thereof vere it, and set up the doors tani the locks thereof, and the of a8 creof, and the wall of the pool unt Noah by the king’s

garden, and © the stairs that go down from 16 ty, of David. ‘ r him repaired Nehemiah n of Azbuk, the ruler of the ai Bet -zur, unto the place and My the the sepulchres of David, Unto the that was made, and 17 Att house of the mighty. Rebun a him repaired the Levies, hin rena. 208 Of Bani. Next unto the } Paired Hashabiah, the ruler of 18 Ag Part of Keilah, in his part. . him repaired their breih © son of Henadad, e 4 hd next, eat part of Keilah. he son of Josh him repaired Bzer eshua, the ruler of Mizin Y'Ophel, unto the place over against *the water gate toward the east, and the tower that lieth out. 27 After them the Tekoites repaired another piece, over against the great tower that lieth out, even unto the wall of Ophel. 28 From above the “horse gate repaired the priests, every one over against his house. 29 After them repaired Zadok the son of Immer over against his house. After him repaired also Shemaiah the son of Shechaniah, the keeper of the east gate. . 30 Afterhim repaired Hananiah the son of Shelemiah, and Hanun the sixthson of Zalaph, another piece. Af | ter him repaired Meshullam the son of Berechiah over against his chamber. 31 After him repaired Malchiah the goldsmith’s son unto the place of the Nethinims, and of the merchants, over against the gate Miphkad, and to the "going up of the corner. | 32 And between the going up of the corner unto the sheep gate repaired the goldsmiths and the merchants. Before CHRIST 445 — et *2Chro. 26. 9. I Or, Zaccai. * ver. 19. = Jer. 32.2. & BL 1. & 37. * Ezra 2. 43. ch. 11, 21. dielt in Ophel, repaired unto, y 2 Chro. 27. 3. Or, The tower. tech. 8.1, 3.& 12. 37. = 2 Kings 11. 16 2 Chron, 23. 5. Jer. 31. 40, 1 Or, corner chamber.

Vehemiah armeth the labourers, NEHEMIAH IV. Before CHRIST 445 H+ —— och, 2.10, 19. t Heb. Zeaveto themselves. & ch. 2.10, 19, ¢ Ps, 123. 3, 4. tHeb.d 4 Ps. 7 Prov. © Ps. fi9. 27, 28. & 109. 14, 15. Jer, 19. 23. € ver. 1. + Heb. ascended. 6 Ps. 03. 3,4, 5, | Heb. to male an error to it. 4 Ps, 50. 15. i Or, That from all places ye must reli tous. CHAPTER IV. 1 While the enemies scoff, Nehemiah praycth and continueth the work, 7 Understanding the wrath and secrets of the enemy, he setteth a watch, 13 He armeth the labourers, 19 and giveth military precepts. UT it came to pass, *that when Sanballat heard that we builded the wall, he waswroth, and took great indignation, and mocked the Jews. 2 And he spake before his brethren and the army of Samaria, and said, What do these feeble Jews? will they ‘fortify themselves? will they sacrifice? will they make an end ina day? will they revive the stones’ out of the heapsof therubbish which are burned? 3 Now ?Tobiah the Ammonite zas by him, and he said, Even that which they build, if a fox go up, he shall even break down their stone wall. 4 °Hear, O our God; for we are tdespised : and “turn their reproach . |upon their own head, and give them for a prey in the land of captivity: 5 And ‘cover not their iniquity, and let not their sin be blotted out from before thee : for they have provoked thee to anger before the builders. 6 So built we the wall; and all the wall was joined together unto the half thereof: for the people had a mind to work. 7 7 But it came to pass, that ‘when Sanballat, and Tobiah, and the Arabians, and the Ammonites, and the Ashdodites, heard that the walls of Jerusalem twere made up, and that the breaches began to be stopped, then they were very wroth, 8 And conspired all of them together to come and to fight against Jerusalem, and tto hinder it. 9 Nevertheless "we made our prayer unto our God, and set awatch against them day and night, because of them. 10 And Judah said, The strength of the bearers of burdens is decayed, and there is much rubbish; so that we are not able to build the wall. 11 And our adversaries said, They shall not Inow, neither see, till we come in the midst among them, and slay them, and cause the work to cease. 12 And it came to pass, that when the Jews which dwelt by them came, they said unto us ten times, ' From all places whence ye shall return unto us they will be upon you. 13 {1 Therefore set I tin ¢] places behind the wall, and on the higher places, I even set the People after their families with their om their spears, and their

hows, a 14 And I looked, and rose up, and said unto the nobles, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people Be not ye afraid of them: remem. ber the Lord, which is great and terrible, and 'fight for your brethren your sons, and your daughters, your wives, and your houses. 15 And it came to pass, when our enemies heard that it was known unto us, ™and God had brought their counsel to nought, that we returned all of us to the wall, every one unto his work. 16 And it came to pass from that time forth, zhat the half of my seryants wrought in the work, and the other half of them held both the spears, the shields, and the bows, and the habergeons ; and the rulers were behind all the house of Judah. 17 They which builded on the wall, and they that bare burdens, with those that laded, every one with one of his hands wrought in the work, and with the other and held a weapon. 18 For the builders, every one had his sword girded tby his side, and s0 builded. “And he that sounded the trumpet was by me. 19 4 And I’said unto the re and to the rulers, and to the rest 0 the people, The work is great ah large, and we are separated upon wall, one far from another. iced 20 In what place therefore ye 1˚ the sound of the trumpet, thither unto us : "our God sh for us. : 21 So we laboured 3 and half of them held the from the rising of the mor all fight nthe work: e spears ning # me said : See e ti 22, Likewise at the sam with nor my servants, NO! YN one uard which followed me, at eve") and giveth, insti 1¢ lowoy Ctiong Vetin | CHI, Ai ‘Nomb.tyy Deut.) a) Deut. i '2Sam, ny, ™ Jobs. 12 t Heb. on hit Ioins resort Ye]. og, Hsavenng & ut off our clothes, | saving 1M one put them off for washing

é pefore cunist Mi w prnetico of us ai . | ay | eat of oy wry reformed. NWHEMIAH Vv. Nehemiah's generosity, CHAPTER V. und bondage. 6 Nehemiah rebuketh iss neurers, and causeth them to make a covenant of restitution. \4 He forbeareth his own allowance, and keepeth hospitality, ND there was a great "ery of the people and of their wives * | against their » brethren the Jews. 2 For there were that said, We, our sons, and our daughters, are many: therefore we take up corn for them, that we may eat, and live. 3 Some also there were that 'said, We have mortgaged our lands, vineyards, and houses, that we might buy corn, because of the dearth. 4 There were also that said, We have borrowed money for the Kine's tribute, and that wpon our lands and vineyards. "'87 | 5 Yet now 'our flesh ds as the flesh of our brethren, our children as their 'inaat (children: and lo, we 4 bring into bondage our sons and our daughters to be servants, and some of our daughters are brought unto bondage already : neither és a in our power to redeem them; for other men have our lands and vineyards. 1 And I was very angry when ti, yy | E heard their cry and these words. aun. | 7 Then +I consulted with myself, as na T rebuked the nobles, and the PN 7 rs, and said unto them, ˚Ye exact ae every one of his brother, And he Sreat assembly against them. Me. 35, nd T said unto them, We after lave 'redeemed our breews, which were sold unto en; and Unto ug? they be sold ey their peace, 0 T said gaint d that Ye do: ? not good tha ie ought ye not to walle Sin the sr eee "because of the reikevj € heathen our enemies? NY sey. tig and my brethren, and 7 Might exact of them Nhone y and ¢ n: I pray you, let us this usury, ? leave off Rest ll Ore, J Ven th; > * pray you, to them, rand ® day > their lea their vine'OUSes, al vi Ohveyards, and their the money. the hundredth part of i he Y> And of the corn, the wine, L2'Phoy 2 Bat ye exact of them. hey, We will restore require nothing of Then held th and f ; 9 iba nothin Proagh 1eN said t] "and will 1 The Jews complain of their debt, mortgag A} jan oath of them, that they them + 80 will we do ag thou sayest. Then I called the priests, 'and 'took do according to this promise. 13 Also © shook my lap, and said, So God shake out every man from his house, and from his labour, that performeth not this promise, even thus be he shaken out, and temptied. Andall the congregation said, Amen, and praised the Lorp. 'And the people did according to this promise. 14 {1 Moreover from the time that I was appointed to he their governor in the land

of Judah, from the twentieth year ™even unto the two and thirtieth year of Artaxerxes the king, that is, twelve years, I and my brethren have not "eaten the bread of the governor. 15 But the former governors that had been before me were chargeable unto the people, and had taken of them bread and wine, beside forty shekels of silver; yea, even their servants bare rule over the people: but ˚so did not I, because of the Pfear of God. 16 Yea, also I continued in the work of this wall, neither bought we any land: and all my servants were gathered thither unto the work. 17 Moreover there were Yat my table an hundred and fifty of the Jews and rulers, beside those that came unto us from among the heathen that are about us. 18 Now that *which was prepared for me daily was one ox and six choice sheep ; also fowls were prepared for me, and once in ten. days store of all sorts of wine: yet for all this ‘required not I the bread of the governor, because ae bondage was heavy upon this people. eres pee a6; my God, for ‘ood, according to all that I have one for this people. CHAPTER VI. 1 Sanballat practiseth by craft, by rumours, dy hired prophevies, to terrify Nehemiah, 15 The work is finished to the terror of the enemies. 17 Secret intelligence passeth be~ tween the enemies and the nobles of Judah. OW it came to pass, “when Santhe Arabian, and the rest of our enemies, heard that I had builded ee wall, and that there was no breach le should | —~ —~ ballat, and 'Tobiah, and ' Geshem | ! beh. 3.1, 2B Before CHRIST | 445 + Heb. empty, or, void. 12Kings23. 3. = ch. 13. 6. = 1 Cor. 9. 4, 13. ˚2Cor. 11. 9. & 12.13, P ver. 9. 42 Sam. 9. 7. 1 Rings 18. & rl Kings 4.2. * ver. 14, 15. tech. 1. 2. ach. 2.10, 19. e417, & Or, = man, Yer. Ge therein; (though at that time I not set up the doors upon the gates;

Sanballat's evil practices. NEHEMIAH VI. Before CHRIST 445 ———————— © Prov. 26. 24, 25. 41 Chro. 8.12. . 11. 35, Ps. 37. 12,32. 1 Or, Geshem, ver. 1. feh. 2. 19, & Ezek, 13. 22, 2 That Sanballat and Geshem ˚sent an evil report, that they might 10. unto me, saying, Come, let us meet jaroach me. together in some one of the villages in the plain of *Ono. J thought to do me mischief. 3 And I sent messengers unto them, saying, I am doing a great work, so that I cannot come down: why should the work cease, whilst I leave it, and come down to you? 4 Yet they sent unto me four times after this sort; and I answered them after the same manner. 5 Then sent Sanballat his servant unto mein likemanner, the fifth time, with an open letter in his hand ; 6 Wherein was written, It is reported among the heathen, and 'Gashmu saith 7, 'that thou and the Jews think to rebel: for which cause thou buildest the wall, that thou mayest be their king, according to these words. 7 And thou hast also appointed prophets to preach of thee at Jerusalem, saying, There is a king in Judah: and now shall it be reported to the king according to these words. Come now therefore, and let us take counsel together. 8 Then I sent unto him, saying, There are no such things done as thou sayest, but thou feignest them out of thine own heart. 9 For they all made us' afraid, saying, Their hands shall be weakened from the work, that it be not done. Now therefore, O God, strengthen my hands. 10 Afterward I came unto the house of Shemaiah the son of Delaiah the son of Mehetabeel, who was shut up; and he said, Let us meet together in the house of God, within the temple, and let us shut the doors of the temple: for they will come to slay thee; yea, in the night will they come to slay thee. 11 And I said, Should such a man as I flee? and who is there, that, betng as I am, would go into the temple to save his life? I will not go in. 12 And, lo, I perceived that God had not sent him; but that the pronounced this prophecy against me : = Tobiah and Sanballat had hired im. 13 Therefore was he hired, that I should be afraid, and do so, and sin, and that they might have matter for But they +h and Sanballat 14."˚My God, think thou upon ToL according to these their works, and on the 'prophetess Noadiah,and therest of the prophets that would have put mein fear, 15 {So the wall was finished jn the twenty and fifth day of the month Elul, in fifty and two days. 16 And it came to pass, that 'when all our enemies heard thereof, and all the heathen that were about us saw these things,

they were much cast down in their own eyes: for ‘they perceived that this work was wrought of our God. 17 “1 Moreover in those days the nobles of Judah tsent many letters unto Tobiah, and ‘the letters of Tobiah came unto them. 18 For there were many in Judah sworn unto him, because he was the son in law of Shechaniah the son of Arah; and his son Johanan had taken the daughter of Meshullam the son of Berechiah. 19 Also they reported his good deeds before me, and uttered my ‘words to him. And Tobiah sent letters to put me in fear. CHAPTER VII. 1 Nehemiah committeth the charge of Jerusalem to Hanani and Hananiah, . pet ter of the genealogy of them white the + Se cut of Babylon, 4 of the are 34 of the priests, 43 of the Levites, 4 a an Nethinims, 57 of Solomon's servants, 0« Hs of the priests which could not find thei Fi digree. 66 The whole number of them, their substance. 70 Their oblations. OW it came to pass, when the N wall was built, aa Thad *set up thedoors, andtheportersandthesingers and the Levites were appointess, 2 That I gave my brother org and Hananiah the ruler of a palace, charge over J erusalem * he was a faithful man, and “fe God above many. 3 And I said unto them, and bar them: of the inhabitants 0 every one in his watch, @ oe one to be over against bed creat 4. Nowthe city was' large ail and but the people were few the ilded. the houses were not buildee_ ee The wall ig ™ Fnisheg, Retore en Ng7 Mi | "eho ta. | ' Bek, 131 about Mi Koh. ing 47.86), 'Ps. 196, 9, | | t Heb. muti. plied their letters part. | ing to Tobiah. 1 Or, mallirt.

| Area isl of the genealogy of them NEHEMIAH VII. er ‘ ve ( which came first Srom Babylon. wn | ie a might be reckoned by gen ogy. And I found a register of the*Zenealogy of them which came up at the | first, and found written therein, 6 These are the children of the .| province, that went up out of the | captivity, of those that had been car- | ried away, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away, and came again to Jerusalem and to Judah, every one unto his city; 7 Who came with Zerubbabel, Je; |shua, Nehemiah,'Azariah, Raamiah, | se#n2 Nahamani, Mordecai, Bilshan, Mispereth, Bigvai, Nehum, Baanah. The number, J: say, of: the men of the people of Israel zwas this; 8 The children of Parosh, two thousand an hundred seventy and two. 9 The children of Shephatiah, three hundred Seventy and two. 10 The children of Arah, six hundred fifty ‘and two, ll The children of Pahath-moab, of the children of J eshua and Joab, two thousand and eight hundred and Sighteen, 2 The childr i two iiindved Bity. i (ae si petty children of Zattu, eight " forty and five, re fil ae of Zaccai, seven hreescore. he children of t orty and eisht 1 . gt. ® The children of Bebai, six hunI? The ebanen ee © children of Azpad,‘two thousand ¢ gad, two thou: 18 he prundred twenty and two. ind ildren of Adonikam, six 19 The reecore and seven. thousand : hildren of Bigvai, two a chi and. seven. aries of Adin, six hunvi he child: 3 e) Ninety ar , angt to gather together the nob 101, Dani, se Me Ater of Heze‘ eight. he children ot Hashum, three The we and eight. dred 1° hildren of Bezai, three 1 four, "Hariph, an 9 | ~ hung, *en of "Gibeon, ninety the rulers, and the people, th thay = 54 And my God put into mile heart. }Netophah, an hundred fourscore and ht. 27 The men of Anathoth, an hunred twenty and eight. 28 The men of ! Beth-azmayeth. forty and two. : 29 The men of ! Kirjath-jearim, Chephirah, and Beeroth, seven hundred forty and three. 30 The men of Ramah and Gaba, six hundred twenty and one. 31 The men of Michmas, an hundred and twenty and two. 32 The men of Beth-el and Ai. an hundred twenty and three. 33 The men of the other Nebo, fifty and two. 3+ The children of the other ® Elam, a thousandtwo hundred fifty and four. 35 The children of Harim, three hundred and twenty. 36 The children of Jericho, three hundred forty and five. 37 The children of Lod, Hadid, and Ono, seven hundred twenty and one. 38 The children of Senaah, three thousand nine hundred and thirty. 39 4 The priests: the children of

f Jedaiah, of the house of Jeshua, nine hundred seventy and three. 40 The children of ?Immer, a thousand fifty and two. 41 The children of * Pashur, a thousand two hundred forty and seven. 42 The children of ‘ Harim, a thousand and seventeen. 43 9 The Levites: the children of Jeshua, of Kadmiel, and of the children of 'Hodevah, seventy and four. 44 9 The singers: the children of Asaph, an hundred forty and eight. 45 % The porters: the children of Shallum, .the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hatita, the children of Shobai, an hundred hirty and eight. ; 46 ot The Nethinims : the children of Ziha, the children of Hashupha, the children of Tabbaoth, +47 The children of Keros, the children of Sia, the children of Padon, 48 The children of Lebana, the children of Hagaba, the children of " Shalmai, : 49 The children of Hanan, the children of Giddel, the children of'Gahar, 50 The children of Reaiah, the'child " he y . SS Men of Beth-lehem and 34 drén of Rezin, the childrenof Nekoda, oe : Before CHRIST about 536 —_—_—— | | Or, Azmaveth, | Or, Kirjatharim. * See ver. 12. €1Chro. 24.7. 8 1 Chron. 24. os 4 See 1 Chron. 9.12. & 24.9. i1 Chro. 24. 8. or, Judah, Ezra 3. 9. | Or, Siaha. | Or, Sham lai.

The whole number, NEHEMIAH VII. with Before CHRIST about 536 | Or, Nephusim. | Or, Baztuth. | Or, Peruda. I) Or, Ami. \ Ezra 2. 59. | Or, Addan. | Or, pedimee. b Or, the governor, 52, The children of Besai, the children of Meunim, the children of 'Nephishesim, 53 The children of Bakbuk, the children of Hakupha, the children of Harhur, 54 The children of ' Bazlith, the children of Mehida, the children of Harsha, 55 The children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the childrenof Tamah. 56 The children of Neziah, the children of Hatipha. 57 “1 The children of Solomon’s servants: the children of Sotai, the children of Sophereth, the children of ' Perida, 58 The children of Jaala, the children of Darkon, the children of Giddel, 59 The children of Shephatiah, the children of Hattil, the children of Pochereth of Zebaim, the children of " Amon. 60 All the Nethinims, and the children of Solomon’s servants, were three hundred ninety and two. 61 *And these were they which went up also from Tel-melah, Telharesha, Cherub, "Addon, and Immer: but they could not shew their father’s house, nor their "seed, whether they were of Israel. 62 The children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred forty and two. 63 § And of the priests : the children of Habaiah, the children of Koz, the children of Barzillai, which took one of the daughters of Barzillai the Gileadite to wife, and was called after their name. 64 These sought their register among those that were reckoned by genealogy, but it was not found: therefore were they, as polluted, put from the priesthood. 65 And "the Tirshatha said unto them, that they should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood wp a priest with Urim.and Thummim. 66 “I The whole congregation together was forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore, 67 Beside their manservants and ard {zing women. 63 gyheir horses, seven hundred thiry,. and six: their mules, two mtleed forty and five: : 69 Their camels, four hundred thirty and five: six thousand seyen hundred and twenty asses. 70 S| And tsome of the chief of the fathers gave unto the work. 'The Tirshatha gave tothetreasure athousand drams of gold, fifty basons, five hundred and thirty priests’ garments, 71 And some of the chief of the fathers gave to the treasure of the work ™twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand and two hundred pound of silver. 72 And that which the rest of the people gave was twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand pound of silver, and threescore and seven

priests' garments. 78 So the priests, and the Levites, and the porters, and the singers, and some of the people, and the Nethinims, and all Israel, dwelt in their cities; "and when the seventh month came, the children of Israel were in their cities. CHAPTER VIII. 1 The religious manner of reading and hearing the law. 9 They comfort the people. 13 The Sforwardness of them to hear and be instrucled. 16 They keep the feast of tabernacles. AN all "the people gathered into the street that was "before the water gate; Ezra the 'scribe to bring the book o' the law of Moses, which the Lorp had commanded to Israel. men and women, and all tthat cou : hear with understanding, ae : first day of the seventh mon': 3 re he read therein before the street that was before the water tfrom the morning unt before the men and the eee those that could understan¢ ate the ears of all the people wer ? tive unto the bool of the law. 4 And Ezra the scribe st a themselves together as one man|* and they spake sae! P 2 And Ezra the priest brought ne 7 law before the congregation oth ad F } midday, | , of wood, which Reside ha a tpulpit h they id 2 : i dais their swhstaney | 51 The children of Gazzam,the chil. thirty (\nd seven: and they had two ; dren of Uzza. the childrenof Phasealn%, und), i forty a Before sfrund), y and five singing men oft About aan Sas t Heb. par, 'eh. 8.9, ™ So Exma2. wD. n Emad. yn Pro be ot their maidservants, of whom there | made for the purpose Pe ghemt 7 were seven thousand three hundred | him stood Mattithiah,

(Heb. eyed judg, 20. iiton. 2, Bb ‘Lev, 10, 11, Deut. 33.10, Chon. 17, fit Ng, Nh “eo 1a 4.) your God; “mourn not, nor ; : weep. L| Por all the ae and Hashum, and Vig sf “tana, Yechariah, and Meshalh;™ 5 And Erza opened the Bou. “4 the tsight of all the people ; (for le was above all the people ;) and when he opened it, all the people ‘stood uy)<. 6 And Ezra blessed the Lorn, the ‘|great God. And all the people San. |swered, Amen, Amen, with ‘lifting i uptheir hands: and they ‘bowed their heads,and worshipped the Lorp with their faces to the ground. 7 Also Jeshua, and Bani, and Sherebiah, Jamin, Akkub, Shabbethai, Hodijah, Maaseiah, Kelita, Azariah, Jozabad, Hanan, Pelaiah, and the Levites, ‘caused the people to understand the law: and the people stood in their place. 8 So they read in the book in the law of God distinctly, and gave the sense, and caused ‘them to understand the reading. 9 TAnd Nehemiah, which is 'the ishatha, and Ezra the priest the ma scribe, "and the Levites that taught the people, said unto all the people, 8 tay ts holy unto the Lonrp People wept, when the heard the Words of ANS law. : len he said unto them, Go Your Way, lave nis ent the fat, and drink the rf send portions unto them ittom nothing is prepared: for ther ne : holy unto our Lord: nei~ 2” Sorry; for the } : lon ie voli tn joy of the a ine Levites stilled all the peoday ig" Pe Old your peace, for the 12 lly; neither be ye grieved. Way tog the people went their . as “And to drink, and to send ys to make great mirth, : ey had understood the bas declared unto them, N the second day were ancether the chief of the fale people, the priests, " pie Wat Ezra the scribe, w, "stand the words of ered, D had commanded the children of Isii Biro JE EMELA By , " eath the Tarn. a ee VIL The feast of tabernacles kept. atl rT EE. $ deal on aoe ia 77 Anaiah, and Unijah, we and| rad should dwell in ‘booths, in the mnist Viah and Maaseiah, on Jy; S?agt:| feaitt of the seventh month: at band and on his left J Pee -15 And ‘that they should publish c= daiah, and Mishacl, and ereaétesyiah, | and proclaim in all their cities, and "in Jerusalem, saying, Go forth unto) 2 the mount, and fetch olive hranch- aS es, and pine branches, and myrtlebranches, and P branches of thi booths, as if is written. 16 “So the people went forth, and brought them, and made themselves booths, every one upon the Froof of his house, and in their courts, and in the courts of the house of God, and in the street of the “water gate, “and in the street of the gate of Ephraim. 17 And all the congregation of them

that were come again out of the captivity made booths, and sat under the booths: for since the days of Jeshua the son of Nun unto that day had not the children of Israel done so. And there was very >oreat ladness. 18 Also *day by day, from the first day unto the last day, he read in the book of the law of God. And they kept the feast seven days; and on the eighth day zeas ta solemn assembly, ‘according unto the mamner. CHAPTER IX. 1 A solemn fast, and repentance of the people. 4 The Levites make a religious confession of God's goodness, and their wickedness. Nw in the twenty and fourth day of *this month the children of Israel were assembled with fasting, and with sackclothes, "and earth upon them. alm branches, and ck trees, to make 2 And ‘the seed of Israel separated | ° themselves from all tstrangers, and| t stood and confessed their sins, and the iniquities of their fathers. 3 And they stood up in their place, and read in the book of the law of the Loxp their God one fourth part of the day; and another fourth part they contessed, and worshipped the Lorn their God. 4 1 Then stood up upon the 'stairs, of the Levites, Jeshua, and Bani, Kadmiel, Shebaniah, Bunni, Sherebiah, Bani, and Chenani, and cried with a loud voice unto the Lorn their God. 5 Then the Levites, Jeshua, and Kadmiel, Bani, Hashabniah, Shere——————————— Before CHRIST about ¥ Deut. 29. 8, 2 ch. 12. 37, 22 Kings LL 13. ch. 12.39. 4 >2Chron. 30. 2 © Deut. 31. 10, &e. + Heb. a restraint. 4 Lev. 23. 36, Num. 29.35. strange chil. dren. 4 ch. 8.7, 8 U1 Or, seqgutd.

The Levites make a religious . NEH EMIAH V., confession of God's 00a, | re Ba and blessed be ‘thy glorious nay shirty they and our fathers q eel ' ‘ia | Which is exalted above all bles tng prema and "hardened their and praise. aS “Me yned not to thy com 6! Thou, even thou, art Lorp aloney mes" Sthou hast made heaven, "the heaven | W278 fused to obey, ‘ncithey J of heavens, with ‘all their host, the wer Safa of thy wonders that| in” earth, and all things that are therein, epee, Sone them; but hard. erat the seas, and all that is therein, and | ened*their necks, and in their rebel- Tee, thou ‘preservest them all; and the | lion appointed ‘a captain to return Before Vefore HRIST fore ¢ Unig necks, re cares mand. e] Chron. 29. 13. £2 Kings 19. 15, 19. B vor, 9 6 Gen. 1.1. Exod. 20.11. v.14. 7. h Deut. 10. 14. 1 Kings8. 27. i Gen. 2. 1. k Ps. 36. 6. ‘Numbagg, host of heaven worshippeth thee. 1Gen. 11. 31. & 12.1. 7 Thou art the Lorp the God, who didst choose 'Abram, and broughtest him forth out of Ur of the Chalte-their bondage: but thou art ta God ready to pardon, loracions and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and forsookest them not, dees, and gavest him the name of ™ Abraham ; 8 And foundest his heart "faithful before thee, and madest a °covenant with him to give the land of the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Jebusites, and the Girgashites, to give it, Tsay, to his seed, and hast performed thy words; for thou art righteous: 9 4And didst see the affliction of our fathers in Egypt, and "heardest their ery by the Red sea; 10 And *shewedst signs and wonders upon Pharaoh, and on all his servants, and on all the people of his land : forthouknewestthatthey ‘dealt proudly against them. So didst thou “get thee a name, as it is this day. 11 *And thou didst divide the sea before them, so that they went. through the midst of the sea on the dry land; and their persecutors thou threwest into the deeps, Yas a stone into the mighty waters. 12 Moreover thou “leddest them in the day by a cloudy pillar; and in the night by a pillar of fire, to give them light in the way wherein they should go. 13 *Thou camest down also upon mount Sinai, and spakest with them i from heaven, and gavest them “right | in to possess 2. judgments, and ttrue laws, good sta- | 24 So »the children ys thou subtutes and commandments : possessed the land, and | habitants 14 And madest known unto them | duedst before them the ies a thy *holy sabbath, and commandedst | of the land, the erage FY with them precepts,

statutes, and laws, gavest them into their . Je of the | by the hand of Moses thy servant: | their kings, and the M Fh them ? 15 And ‘gavest them bread from | land, that they might do ‘ heaven fortheirhunger,and *brought- | tas they would. cities, and A est forth water for them out of the| 25 And they took aes d Phouses) peat rock for their thirst, and promisedst | a *fat land, and Lee digged, vine yond ¢/them that they should go in to pos- | full of all goods, 'wels ord trite re | sess the land twhich thou hadst yards, and oliveyar 5 they did eats] sworn to give them. trees in abundance: 80 ——— —— 18 Yea, ™when they had made|"#xoins them a molten calf, and said, This is thy God that brought thee up out of Egypt, and had wrought great provocations ; ˚ 19 Yet thou in thy "manifold mer- are cies forsookest them not in the wild-| “"""” erness: the ˚pillar of the cloud de-|*3o3% parted not from them by day, to lead} Suni them in the way; neither the pillar of fire by night, to shew them light, and the way wherein they should go.) _ i 20 Thou gavest also thy ?good spi- pth rit to instruct them, and withheldest not thy ‘manna from their mouth, and gavest them "water. for their thirst. ap 21 Yea, *forty years didst thou|*?"”” sustain them in the ea 50 that they lacked nothing; ther , ‘clothes rad not old, and their |'Ret"** feet swelled not. : 22 Moreoverthou gavestthem langdoms and nations, and didst divide them into corners: so they possess? the land of "Sihon, and the land 0 the king of oe and the lan f Og king of Bashan. a 93 ether children also multipliedst thou as the stars of heaven, ae broughtest them into the land, ¢ i * . pronust cerning which thou hadst } 1d g0 to their fathers, that they sho" m Gen. 17. 5. «Gen. 15. 6. Gen. 12.7.& 15. 18, & 17. 7, 4 P Josh. 23, 14. q Exod. 2. 25. & 3.7. r Exod. 14.10. * Exod. 7, 8,9, 10, 12, & 14, a ixod. 16.18 chapters. Josh, 5. 1% e Bxol 1.6 ‘ Exod. 18.11, « Exod. 9. 16. Isai. 63, 12, 14, « Exod.14. 21, 22, 27, 28. Ps. 78. 13, y Exod. 15. 5, w Numb. sh 10. g}, &e. 2 Exod. 13, 21. + Gen 21h a Exod. 19.20. & 2.1. > Ps. 19. 8, 9. Rom. 7. 12, t Heb. laws ent in and) & of truth. ¢ Gen, 2, 3, Exod 20. 8, 4Exod. 16.14, 1. John 6. 31. * Exod. 17. 6. Numb. 20.9, c. f Deut. 1. 8. + Heb. which thou hadst ee

| git Ls { Heb. they riuraed to deci 1%, =P 100 43, “vers 1G, of the natio vn, |JUdements, C * |Shall live in 4" \the shoulder. n. {them by tl , fore Bavest tl God wh cy. » let Not e on 9 and Of Aggy nee the t ibroueneeit *tl — 4 nad sins. NEHEMIAH IX, The sealing of the f ¢hecamt nd were filled, and “hee : delighted themselves in thy 4 godness. . S 36 Nevertheless they ‘were disobegy i, (aront, and rebelled against thes, and i a ee thy ie behind theie backs, and ee slew thy § prophets whic}: test; fied *Jagainst them to turn them to thee, '/and they wrought great provocations. ”-| 970[herefore thou delivered ek}hem into the hand of their enemies, who yexed them: and in the time of their trouble, when they cried unto thee, . {thou ‘heardest them from heaven ; and according to thy manifold mercies thou gavest them saviours, who saved them out of the hand of their enemies. 28 But after they had rest, tthe did evil again before thee: therefore dt |leftest thou them in the hand of '|theit enemies, so that they had the dominion over them: yet when the retuned, and cried unto thee, thou heardest them from heaven; and “many times didst thou deliver them Eee to thy mercies; 29 And testifiedst against them, that thou mightest bring them again unto thy law: yet they "dealt proudly, and hearkened not’ unto thy comnandments, but sinned against thy which if a man do, he them ;) and twithdrew > and hardened their neck, and would not hear. et many years didst thou tforbear them, and testifiedst Pagainst ret weeny Sbuit tin thy prophets: Yet would they not give ear: ‘there hou them into the hand af the People of the lands. e . | Gigs’ sales teless for thy great mer} Sumethen ‘ou didst not utterly conNorforsake them; forthou 9 sat es and merciful God. Bteat, th qerefore, our God, the toy oe Mighty, and the terrible pie covenant and merbefarg thes I the "trouble seem little WS, on our pe, Hat hath come upon our Price” On our princes, and On our Ss and on our prophets, People, x: thers, and on all thy ime of the kings S day, s Atunon oe ere just in all that 'eht, Hut 2 O8US; for thou hast done We have done wickedly: Yi 3p ata 33 pot Unto thi st and hk 34 Neither hay e our kings, our me j ptinces, our priests, nor our fathers, ‘S pkept thy law, nor hearkened unto thy commandments and thy testimonies, wherewith thou didst testify against them. 35 For they have *not served thee in their kingdom, and in >thy great goodness that thou gavest them, and in the large and *fat land which thou gavest before them, neither turned they from their

wicked works. 36 Behold, “we ave servants this day, and for the land that thou gavest unto our fathers to eat the fruit thereof and the good thereof, behold, we are servants in it: 37 And ˚it yieldeth much increase y | unto the kings whom thou hast set over us because ofgour sins: also they have ‘dominion over our bodies, and over our cattle, at their pleasure, and we are in great distress. 38 And because of all this we make a sure covenant, and write it; and our princes, Levites, and priests, \tseal unto it. CHAPTER X. 1 The names of them that sealed the covenant. 29 The points of the covenant. OW tthose that sealed were, aNehemiah, ' the Tirshatha, >the son of Hachaliah, and Zidkijah, 2 ¢Seraiah, Azariah, Jeremiah, 3 Pashur, Amariah, Malchijah, + Hattush, Shebaniah, Malluch, 5 Harim, Meremoth, Obadiah, 6 Daniel, Ginnethon, Baruch, 7 Meshullam, Abijah, Mijamin, 8 Maaziah, Bilgai, Shemaiah : these were the priests. 9 And the Levites: both Jeshua the son of Azaniah, Binnui of the sons of Henadad, Kadmiel; _ 10 And their brethren, Shebaniah, Hodijah, Kelita, Pelaiah, Hanan, 11 Micha, Rehob, Hashabiah, 12 Zaccur, Sherebiah, Shebaniah, 13 Hodijah, Bani, Beninu. 14 The chief of the people; ¢Parvosh, Pahath-moab, Elam, Zatthu, Bani, : 15 Bunni, Azead, Bebai, 16 Adonijah, Bigvai, Adin, 17 Ater, Hizkijah, Azzur, | 18 Hodijah, Hashum, Bezai, 19 Hariph, Anathoth, Nebai, 20 Magpiash, Meshullam, kth 21 Meshezabeel, Zadok, Jaddua, + Deut. 28. 47. » ver. 25. © ver. 25. 4 Deut. 28. 48. Ezra 9. 9. ® Deut. 28. 33, co Deut. 28. 48. 2Kings932.3. 2 Chron. 29. the sealing, or, sealed. ch. 10.1. t Heb. at the sealings, seh. 9. 38. ach. £9. | Or, the governor. beh. 1. 1. © See ch. 12. 11. 4 See Exra 2. a, &e. ch. 7. U, Se.

| _—_ > | The obligations of the covenant. Before CHRIST A5 —ad ¢ Ezra 2. 30— 43. ¢ Ezra 9. 1.& 10. 11, 12, 19. ch, 13. 3. « Deut. 29. 12, M4 eh. 5, 12, 13. Ps. 119. 106. 42 Kings23.3. 2 Chron. 34. 31. { Heb. by the hand of: i Exod. 34. 16. Deut. 7. 3. Ezra9,12,14. 1 Exod. 23.10, Lev. 25. 4. m Teut. 15.1, ch. 5, 12. + Heb, every hand. » Lev. 24. 5, &e. 2Chron. 2. 4. ® See Numb. 28, & 29, reh. 13. 31. Isai. 40. 16. a Lev. 6, 12. I 26, 7 Num. 18.15, Vi. 22 Pelatiah, Hanan, Anaiah, 23 Hoshea, Hananiah, Hashub. | 24 Hallohesh, Pileha, Shobek, 25 Rehum, Hashabnah, Maaseiah, 26 And Ahijah, Hanan, Anan, 27 Malluch, Harim, Baanah. 28 7 ˚And the rest of the people, the priests, the Levites, the porters, the singers, the Nethinims, ‘and all they that had separated themselves from the people of the lands unto the law of God, their wives, their sons, and their daughters, every one having knowledge, and having understanding ; 29 They clave to their brethren, their nobles, Sand entered into a curse, and into an oath, "to walk in God’s law, which was given t by Moses the servant of God, and to observe and do all the commandments of the Lorp our Lord, and his judgments and his statutes ; 30 And that we would not give ‘our daughters unto the people of the land, nor take their daughters for our sons: 31 «And if the people of the land bring ware or any victuals on the sabbath day to sell, shat we would not buy it of them on the sabbath, or on the holy day: and that we would leave the 'seventh year, and the ™ exaction of tevery debt. 32 Also we made ordinances for us, to charge ourselves yearly with the third part of a shekel for the service of the house of our God ; 33 For "the shewbread, and for the ˚continual meat offering, and for the continual burnt offering, of the sabbaths, of the new moons, for the set feasts, and for the holy things, and forthesin offerings, tomalean atonement for Israel, and for all the work of the house of our God. 34 And we cast the lots among the priests, the Levites, and the people, Pfor the wood offering, to bring #¢ into the house of our God, after the houses of our fathers, at times appointed year by year, to burn upon the altar of the Lorn our God, 4as it is written in the law: 35 And ‘to bring the firstfruits of | our ground, and the firstfruits of all fruit of all trees, year by year, unto "| the house of the Lorp : 36 Alsothe firstborn of our sons,and of our cattle, as 7 is written *in the = NEHEMIAH _%. The rulers, §c. dwell q t Jep I Ss of irflocks, to bring to the house of ofrod, unto the priests that minister in the house of

our God: 37 “And ¢hat we should bring the of trees, af wine and of oil, unto the priests, tothe chambers of the house grout unto the Levites, that the same: Levites might have the tithes in all the cities of our tillage. 38 And the priest the son of Aaron shall be with the Levites, *when the Levites take tithes : and the Levites shall bring up the tithe of the tithes unto the house of our God, to ¥ the chambers, into the treasure house. 39 For thechildren of Israel and the children of Levi “shall bring the offering of the corn, of the new wine, and the oil, unto the chambers, where are the vessels of the sanctuary, and the priests that minister, and the porters, and the singers: and we will not forsake the house of our God. CHAPTER XI. 1 The rulers, voluntary men, and the tenth man chosen by lot, dwell at Jerusalem. 3 A catalogue of their names. 20 The residue dwell in other cities. ND the rulers of the people dwelt at Jerusalem: the rest of the people also cast lots, to bring one of ten to dwell in Jerusalem “the holy city, and nine parts to dwell in other cities. 2 And the people blessed a a men, that willingly offered thet selves to dwell at J erusalem. fhe 3 4 “Now these are the chief ot at province that dwelt inJ erusalem: | Sa : a in the cities of Judah d elt ae one in his possession 1n ar . to wit, Israel, the priests, am nd vites, and ‘the Neth i “dren of Solomon’s servan™ in wer fat Jerusalem dwelt ene of the children of J udah, edie chilshildren of Benjam”., not fen of Judah ; Athaiab ene ihe Uzziah, the son of Zee ue Shephiason of Amariah, the nae iy the tiah, the son is {ahalalee?, ildren of &Pere4s of Bar ree Maaseiah the $0) > son ethe ‘aw, 24 the firstlings of our Renal” ve firstfruits\of our dough, and our of.| Sumit ferings, and the fruit of all manner) et! of oupjnxod ; and "the tithes of our| «te ~ USL efor Chy 1st 5 "Lev, 25,45 Vs IU, Num. 18.9), & 8.21, Num.10.9%, ¥1Chro.9.9%, 2 Chron. 31, ll. * Deut. 12.6, ) 2 Chrov. 3), 2, ch. 13.12 h.13.10,11. cr. 18 * ts 9 vgs 8 excnt4 i.) ¢ Gel * pare ~ -hozeby "she sh, the son of Col-hoze™ in, t of Hazaiah, the son © we Leow

[4 catalogue of their names. NEHEMIAH XI. The vesidue dwell in other cities. oinere | son of J oiarib, the son of Zechariah, | all the cities of Judah, every one in| — retore 445 the son of Shiloni. , | his inheritance. . haere —— | 6 All the sons of Perez that dwelt} 21 'But the Nethinims dwelt in| ~2~ at Jerusalem were four hundred|'Ophel: and Ziha and Gispa were | (oooh ® lower. threescore and cight valiant men. 7 And these ave the sons of Benjamin; Sallu the son of Meshullam, the son of Joed, the son of Pedaiah, the son of Kolaiah, the son of Maaseiah, the son of Ithiel, the son of Jesaiah. 8 And after him Gabbai, Sallai, nine hundred twenty and eight. 9 And Joel the son of Zichri was their overseer: and Judah the son of Senuah was second over the city. 10 "Of the priests: Jedaiah the son of Joiarib, Jachin. 11 Seraiah the son of Hilkiah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Zadok, the son of Meraioth, the son of Ahitub, zas the ruler of the house of God. 12 And their brethren that did the work of the house were eight hundred twenty and two: and A daiah the son of Jeroham, the son of Pelaliah, the son of Amzi,the son of Zechariah, the son of Pashur, the son of Malchiah, 13 And his brethren, chief of the fathers, two hundred forty and two : and. Amashai the son of Azareel, the son of Ahasai, the son of Meshillemoth, the son of Immer, 14 And their brethren, mighty men of valour, an hundred twenty and eight: and their overseer was Zabdiel, 'the son of one of the great men. 15 Also of the Levites: Shemaiah the son of Hashub, the son of Azrikam, the son of Hashabiah, the son of Bunni; 16 And Shabbethai and Jozabad, of the chief of the Levites, tad the oversight of ‘the outward business of the house of God. 17 And Mattaniah the son of Micha, the son of Zabdi, the son of Asaph, zcas the principal to begin the thanksgiving in prayer: and Bakbukiah the second among his brethren, and Abda the son of Shammua, the gon of Galal, the son of Jeduthun. 1S All the Levites in ‘the holy city were two hundred fourscore and four. 19 Moreover the porters, Akkub, Talmon, and their brethren that kept {the gates, were an hundred seventy and two, 20 4 And the residue of Israel, of the priests, and the Levites, were in 41 Chron. 9. 1a, Ke. 1 Ur, the sore of Hayyedolira. |! Heb. were | oer. [1 Chroa. 26. | & ‘ver L |) Heb. at Wee | singers, due for every day. over the Nethinims. 22 The overseer also of the Levites at Jerusalem was Uzzi the son of Bani, the son of Hashabiah, the son of | Mattaniah,the son of Micha.

Ofthe sons of Asaph, the singers were over the business of the house of God. 23 For "it was the king’s com-)"Se 25 mandment concerning them, that !a certain portion should be for the | Or, a sure ordinance, 24 And Pethahiah the son of Meshezabeel, of the children of "Zerah the son of Judah, eras ˚at the king's hand in all matters concerning the eople. 25 And for the villages, with their fields, some of the children of Judah dwelt at ˚Kirjath-arba, and zx the villages thereof, and at Dibon, and in the villages thereof, and at Jekabzeel, and ix the villages thereof, 26 Andat Jeshua, and at Moladah, and at Beth-phelet, 27 Andat Hazar-shual, and at Beersheba, and iz the villages thereof, 28 And at Ziklag, and at Mekonah, and in the villages thereof, | 29 And at En-rimmon, and at Zareah, and at Jarmuth, 30 Zanoah, Adullam, and in their villages, at Lachish, and the fields thereot, at Azekah, and in the villages thereof. And they dwelt from Beer-| sheba unto the valley of Hinnom. 31 The children also of Benjamin ‘from Geba dwelt 'at Michmash, and Aija,and Beth-el, and intheirvillages, | 32 And at Anathoth, Nob, Ananiah, 33 Hazor, Ramah, Gittaim, 34 Hadid, Zeboim, Neballat, 35 Lod, and Ono, “the valley of) *!chw4u. evaftsmen. 36 And of the Levites were divisions dw Judah, avd in Benjamin. CHAPTER NII. L The priests, 8 and the Levites, whieh came up with Zerubbabel, iO The succession of hiyh priests. 22 Certain chief Kevites. 27 The solemnity of the dedication of the walls. 44 The offices of priests and Levites appointed in the temple. OW these ae the * priests and the Levites that went up with Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and) yy Jeshua: » Seraiah, Jeremiah, ara, | 24. 3 Gen. 35. Wt, Sarah. ˚1 Chron. 18, 17. & 3. oy p Josh. 14. Lo A Or, of Gebar, | Or, to Mickmash. about ose « Fara 2,1, 2.

The succession of high priests. NEHEMIAH XII. CHRIST about 536 a> — 1 Or, Meticu, ver. 14. I Or, Shebaniah, ver. 14. | 1 Or, Harim, ver. 15. © Luke 1. 5. 1 Or, Miniall Thatis, the psalms of thanksgiving. £1 Chron. 9. 14, &e. g 1 Chron, 23, & 25, & 6. h Ezra 3. 11. Before 3 Amariah, ! Malluch, Hattush, 3 'Shechaniah, 'Rehum, ' Meremoth, = 4 Iddo, ' Ginnetho, eAbijah, 5 | Miamin, ' Maadiah, Bilgah, 6 Shemaiah, and Joiarib, J edaiah, 7 'Sallu, Amok, Hilkiah, J edaiah. These were the chief of the priests and of their brethren in the days of 4 Jeshua. 8 Moreover the Levites: Jeshwua, Binnui, Kadmiel, Sherebiah, Judah, and Mattaniah, ° which was over 'the thanksgiving, he and his brethren. 9 Also Bakbukiah and Unni, their brethren, ere over against them in the watches. 10 § And Jeshua begat Joiakim, Joiakim also begat Wliashib, and Tliashib begat Joiada, 11 And Joiada begat Jonathan, and Jonathan begat Jaddua. 12 And in the days of Joiakim were priests, the chief of the fathers: of Seraiah, Meraiah; of Jeremiah, Hananiah ; 13 Of Ezra, Meshullam ; of Amariah, Jehohanan ; 14 Of Melicu, Jonathan ; of Shebaniah, Joseph ; 15 Of Harim, Adna; of Meraioth, Helkai ; 16 Of Iddo, Zechariah; of Ginnethon, Meshullam ; 17 Of Abijah, Zichri; of Miniamin, of Moadiah, Piltai ; 18 Of Bilgah, Shammua; of Shemaiah, Jehonathan ; 19 And of Joiarib, Mattenai; of Jedaiah, Uzzi; 20 Of Sallai, Kallai; of Amok, Eber; 21 Of Hilkiah, Hashabiah ; of Jedaiah, Nethaneel. 22 {The Levites in the days of Kliashib, Joiada, and Johanan, and oe i leb eaters chief of the athers: also the priests, to the rej of Darius the Persian. 23 The sons of Levi, the chief of the fathers, were written in the book of the ‘chronicles, even until the days of Johanan the son of Eliashi 24 And the chief of the Tene Hashabiah, Sherebiah, and J eshua the son of Kadmiel, with their brethren over against them, to praise and to give thanks, according to the commandment of David the man of God, " ward over against ward. 25 Mattaniah, and “Bal Obadiah, Meshullam, Talm kub, were porters keeping at the ! thresholds of the Bates, 26 These aere in the days of Jo; kim the son of J eshua, the - a Jozadak, and in the days of ‘Net i miah ‘the governor, and of Ezra the robbie : a the priest, ‘the scribe. 27 4 And at 'the dedication of the wall of Jerusalem they sought the Levites out of all their places, to bring them to Jerusalem, to keep the dedication with gladness, ™ hoth with thanksgivings, and with singing, with cymbals, psalteries, and with harps. 28 And the sons of the singers gathered themselves

together, both out of the plain country round about Jerusalem, and from the villages of Netophathi ; 29 Also from the house of Gilgal, and out of the fields of Geba and Azmaveth: for the singers had builded them villages round about Jerusalem. 30 And the priests and the Levites purified themselves, and pu'eT a and the gates, and the wall. 31 Then I brought up the princes of Judah upon the wall, and appointed two great companies of them that gave thanks, whereof "one paste on the right hand upon the wal °toward the dung gate: J 32 And after them went Hoshaiah, and half of the princes of Ji eee : 33 And Azariah, Ezra, and Ve shullam, ee 1 She34 Judah, and Looe aa anc maiah, and Jeremiah, | _, 35 And certain of the priests oe P with trumpets ; namely, a on of the son of Jonathan, the oh the Shemaiah, the son of Matta accuh son of Michaiah, the s" one: the son of Asaph: iah, 36 ul his 'brethren, Shem i, and Azarael, Milalai, GHaMs «ith Nethaneel, and Judah, Hana David 'the musical instruments the geribe the man of God, and Eura® before them. 37 'Andat the was over against kbukiah, on, Ak. the ward them, i 1 up by 'the stairs of i : he fl at the going up ° LL The Solemn ity of 4, Teton Cun % Abn A —~.| UO tra, Aries aarey yi Yoh. 'Peng Ti Mh 'Deut 9 L PS 3) tide ™1Chro.gia, 2008.14 &n6 a Soo vee® och gist 3 paint » at

pha + Heb, made thelr voie lobeheard. Ma Was heard lay 9 nd th ‘ is NEHEMIAH XII, ‘he house of David, even unto ‘the ate eastward. poyy the other company of i them that gave thanks went over inst them, and J after them, and ie half of the people upon the wall, from beyond *the tower of the furnaces even unto Ythe broad wall ; 39 “And from above the gate of Bphraim, and aboye “the old gate, and above »the fish gate, “and the tower of Hananeel, and the tower of Meah, even unto ‘the sheep gate: and theystoodstill in˚the prison gate. 40 So stood the two companies of them that gave thanks in the house of God, and I, and the half of the rulers with me : 41 And the priests; Eliakim, Maaseiah, Miniamin, Michaiah, Elioenai, Zechariah, and Hananiah, with trumpets ; 42 And Maaseiah, and Shemaiah, and Eleazar, and Uzzi, and Jehohatan, and Malchijah, and Elam, and Ever. And the singers tsang lond, with Jezrahiah ¢heip overseer. 43 Also that day they-offered great Sacrifices, and rejoiced: for God had made them rejoice with great joy: in a also and the children reJoteed : so that the joy of Jerusalem even afar off. at that time were some stot Speahar for the "Wie offerings, for the : ae and for the tithes, to gato them out of the fields of is the Portions ! of the law foe the s ced for the priests and 5 And ti "that waited. Porte}: N€ Singers and the thea the ward of their God, peeordin re iL the purification, 4 44 904, i) avid, Pi ve commandment of 6 Bop a Clomon his son. Asan) of old 'e days of David Mand Sihgerg 4 there werg chief of the eiving As of praise and nd af nto God. l Israel in the days of sti, gt i hire’ and t n the days of Ne portions of the © porters, every d ry dai and they ten fey ons t ag they ' sanctified he Levites: Kand ed them unto the wy Of the law separation is marle from the mived multitude, 4 N that day book of of the people “tthey read in the Moses in the taudience t ; and therein was found written, "that the Ammonite and the Moabite should not come into the i tle of God for ever; 2 Because they met not the children of Israel with bread and with water, but chired Balaam against them, that he should curse them Showbeit our God turned the curse into a blessing. 3 Now it came to pass, when they had separated from Israel all the mixed multitude. 44 And before this, Eliashib the priest, thaving the oversight of the chamber of the house of our God, aas allied unto Tobiah: 5 And he had prepared for him a great chamber, ‘where aforetime they laid the meat offerings, the frankincense, and the vessels, and the tithes of the

corn, the new wine, and the oil, t8which was commanded to be given to the Levites, and the singers, and the porters; and the offerings of the priests. 6 But in all this time was not I at Jerusalem: "for in the two and thirtieth year of Artaxerxes king of Babylon came I unto the king, and tafter certain days "obtained I leave of the king: 7 And I came to Jerusalem, and understood of the evil that Eliashib did for Tobiah, in preparing him a chamber in the courts of the house of God. § And it grieved me sore: therefore I cast forth all the housholdstuff of Tobiah out of the chamber. 9 Then I commanded, and they keleansed the chambers: and thither brought I again the vessels of the house of God, with the meat oftering and the frankincense. ; 10 # And I perceived that the portions of the Levites had 'not ee given then: for the Levites ee fed singers, that did the work, we every ono to ™his field. ——————————————— heard the law, *that they|* Israel separated Srom strangers, | | Before CHRIST 445, * Deut. 31.11, 12, Isai. 34. 16, + Heb. there was read. + Heb. ears. Deut. 23.3,4. © Numb. 22. 5, Josh. 24. 9, We. 4 Num. 33.11. © 24.10. t Heb. being set over, eh. 12. 44. Teh. 12. 4. + Heb. the comumandment. of the Levites. «Num. 10.21, 2 heh. 5. 1. about 434 t Heb. at the end afdays {| Or, J earnestly Pe quested. iver. 1, 5. k 2Chron. 2). 5, 15, 16, 1 Mal, 3. 8 m Nam. 33, 2.

Nehemiah reformeth NEHEMIAH XIq. a : = _ Tarn, Before | 11 Then "contended I with the/and said unto them, Why loda ai tin, ˚fpou |Tulers, and said, ˚Why is the house|tabout the wall? if ye a OBC Yel tam _ “34 Jof God forsaken? And I gathered|I will lay hands on you. ean, aA ayer. 17,25, | them together, and set them in their|that time’ forth came they no : 2 a cans |* place. on the sabbath. Lore t Heb. standing. reh. 10, 38, 39. & 12, 44. hous ach, 12. 44. 2 Chron, 31. 12, + Heb. al their hand. reh. 7.2. 1 Cor. 4. 2. t Heb. it was aan them. ever, 22, 31. ch. 5. 19. + Heb. kindNCSSES. {| Or, observaigus. * Exod. 20.10. « Jer. 17. 21, Bs ch. 10.31, = ver. 1. y Jer, 17. 21, 99, 93. * Lev. 23, 32. «Jer. 17. 21, 22, 12 ˚ Then brought all Judah the tithe of the corn and the new wine and the oil unto the 'treasuries. 13 4And I made treasurers over the treasuries, Shelemiah the priest, and Zadok the scribe, and of the Levites, Pedaiah: and tnext to them awas Hanan the son of Zaccur, the son of Mattaniah: for they were counted "faithful, and their office was to distribute unto their brethren. 14 *Remember me, O my God, concerning this, and wipe not out my tgood deeds that I have done for the house of my God, and for the "offices thereof. 15 {In those days saw I in Judah some treading wine presses ton the sabbath, and bringing in sheaves, and lading asses; as also wine, grapes, and figs, and all manner of burdens, “which they brought into Jerusalem on the sabbath day: and I testified against them in the day wherein they sold victuals. 16 There dwelt men of Tyre also therein, which brought fish, and all manner of ware, and sold on the sabbath unto the children of Judah, and in Jerusalem. 17 *Then I contended with the nobles of Judah, and said unto them, What evil thing és this that ye do, and profane the sabbath day ? 18 Did not your fathers thus, and did not our God bring all this evil upon us, and upon this city? yet ye bring more wrath upon Israel by profaning the sabbath. 19 And it came to pass, that when the gates of Jerusalem “began to be dark before the sabbath, I commanded that the gates should be shut, and charged that they should not be opened till after the sabbath: “and some of my servants set I at the gates, that there should no burden be brought in on the sabbath day. 20 So the merchants and sellers of all kind of ware lodged without Jerusalem once or twice. 21 Then I testified against them, 22 And I commanded t] that they should cleanse themselves and that they should come and keen the gates, to sanctify the sabbath.

day. ‘Remember me, 0 my God concerning this also, and spare me according to the "greatness of thy mercy. : 23 4 In those days also saw I J ews that **had married wives of Ashdod, of Ammon, and of Moab: 24 And their children spake half in the speech of Ashdod, and t could not speak in the Jews’ language, but according to the language tof each people. 25 And I *contended with them, and "cursed them, and smote certain of them, and plucked off their hair, and made them ‘swear by God, saying, Ye shall not give your daughters unto their sons, nor take their daughters unto your sons, or for yourselves. 26 ®Did not Solomon king of Israel sin by these things? yet "among many nations was there no king like him, ‘who was beloved of his God, and God made him kang over all Tsrael : kneyertheless even him did outlandish women cause to s!n27 Shall we then hearken bai Aa to do all this great evil, to ares gress against as God in marry : wives ? ‘ ete oa one of the sons “of eral the son of Eliashib the a lo. was son in Jaw to Sanballs im fro ronite : therefore I chase me. 29 "Remember them, cere ay ne hes riesthood, ani 4 ites: the priesthood, and of the Le Pom a 30 ? Thus cleansed J ee strangers, and Yappointed vr very oe he Levites, of the priests and tl ; in his business ; baie 31 “And for "the woo’ ON firs ies appointed, and for * Go fruits. “Remember m¢ . for good. ne Levites O my God, defiled yenant 0 a the t Neb, Me tea "oh, n "Ver 14,3), Or, mute. tttde, a sual Losjeuk Heb, of people and prople, ever I. Prov. 2.4 4 0r, revital them, Fara lt & i 1,29 3 1 Kingslb 1&0 wi Kings h I 2 Cluut.b 2. 1 pgamled 41 Kings! 4, &e yar lt rch 1218 2 a

a a THE BOOK OF ‘or CHAPTER I. “the heart of the king was merry Betore sH8I87 |, phasuerus maketh royal facsts, 10 Vashi, with wine, he commanded Mehu-| “Una wut th to come. asuerus, by A i 5 : b a sen for re Memucan, maketh the decree | 80; Biztha, ‘Har bona, Bigtha, and an af men’s sovereignty. . Abagtha, Zethar, and Carcas, the |,sasan1a OW it came to pass in the days| seven 'chamberlains that served in|; - 9 bf of *Ahasuerus, (this is Aha-| the presence of Ahasuerus the king, |! | pan.9. 1 iw’ |suerus which reigned, from India| 11 To bring Vashti the queen bemat. jeven unto Hthiopia, Cover an hundred | fore the king with the crown royal, and seven and twenty provinces :) |to shew the people and the princes 2 That in those days, when the|her beauty: for she eras t fair to lool | t Heb. sod iwi |king Ahasuerus “sat on the throne | on. lames | Sell of his kingdom, which was in *Shu-| 12 But the queen Vashti refused to : shan the palace, come at the king’s commandment ‘1 | 8 In the third year of his reign,|tby Ais chamberlains: therefore was | t Heb, wica ‘en. |he ‘made a feast unto all his princes | the king very wroth, and his ‘anger hand oF bis wui6.a, 'and his servants ; the power of Per-| burned in him. = ee siaand Media, the nobles and princes| 13 I Then the king said to the cones, being before him: |wise men, 'which knew the times, ins Ge baat riches of his | (for so eas the king’s manner toofits exes me i and the honour| ward all that knew law and judgeeven an hundred ar fearcen pally eee th + unto him 7 5 And when these 4 core days. d the next unto him was pited, the ke ese days were ex-|Carshena, Shethar, Admatha, Tar: = re made a feast unto | shish, Meres, Marsena, and Me- : ares Hh e a were present in | mucan, the ™seven princes of Persia | * #37 and small pi ace, both unto great|and Media, "which saw the king's |*;,<hs=®. of the wietey (lays, in the court| face, and which sat the first in the 6 Where ‘een Me King’s palace ;_|kingdom ;) Heb. What "blue, ham a re white, green, and] 15 t What shall we do unto the|t Hep. ¥ tery of fine Jj ae fastened with cords queen Vashti according to law, beita [tings and i purple to silver|cause she hath not performed the Her. beds were 3 och fa marble: &the| commandment of the king Ahasuesayy |% tein, wi * Pavement tof and silver, upon | rus by the chamberlains ? . wi Yhite, and b of red, and blue, and} 16 And Memucan answered before Meccan ck, marble, the king and the princes, Vashti nd Vesg ey Bave them drink in| the queen hath not done wrong to a, {fiver g

° 2 (the vessels being | the king only, but lag terval the « |} “yal Wine in "om another,) and princes, and to all the people that ii , to the sai indance, taceord-| ave in all the provinces of the king ~ to nnd he dyj moe king. Ahasuerus. the law, Pin ng was according| 17 For dhis deed of the queen shall # had Ge did compel : for so | come abroad unto all women, 0 do ae f hig se omted to all the of-| that they shall ° despise their or 9 Ceondin i e, that they should] bands in then eyes, when it s : feast f° Vahe oe man’s pleasure. | be reported, The king Ahnauerts hous el, ce ie he queen made a| commanded Vashti the queen to be Ni “hich b run in the royal] brought in before him, but she came ne Conged to king Aha- | not. 6 ase 18 Likewise shall the ladies ©! sia and Media say this day unto ® 0 Ephes, 5. 33. " the Seventh day, when

A new queen to be chosen. ESTHER I. Esther Please Ahasyy, Before CHRIST about 51g ———— + Heb. If it be good withthe king. + Heb. from before him. + Heb. that it pass not away, ch. 8. 8. Dan. 6. 8, 12, 15. + Heb. unto her companion. pEphes. 5. 33. Col. 3. 18. 1 Pet. 3.1. t Heb. was good in the eyes of he king. ach. 8. 9. « Ephes. 5, 22, 23, 24. 1 Tim, 2. 12, + Heb. that one showld prblishit according lo the language ofhis people. 518 * ch. 1. 19, 20. t Heb. unto the hand. ) Or, Hegai woh ee he king's princes, which have heard - the A of the queen. Thus shall there arise too much contempt rath. a TIE it please the king, let there eo a royal commandment t from him, and let it be written among the laws of the Persians and the Medes, tthat it be not altered, That Vashti come no more before king Ahasuerus; and let the king give her royal estate tunto another that is better than she. 20 And when the king's decree which he shall make shall be published throughout all his empire, (for it is great,) all the wives shall "give to their husbands honour, both to great and small. 21 And the saying 'pleased the king and the princes ; and the king did according to the word of Memucan : 22 For he sent letters into all the king's provinces, 'into every province according to the writing thereof, and to every people after their language, that every man should "bear rule in his own house, and tthat 7# should be published according to the language of every people. CHAPTER IT. 1 Out of the choice of virgins a queen is lo be chosen. § Mordecai the nursing father of Listher, % Esther is preferred by Tegai before the rest. 12 The manner of puriSication, and going in to the king, 1h Esther best pleasing the king is made queen. 21 Mordecai discovering a treason is recorded in the chronicles. FTER these things, when the 5 § Now in Shushan the pal there was a certain Jew, whose name was Mordecai, the son of J air, the son of Shimei, the son of Kish, a! Benjamite ; ' 6 > Who had been carried from Jerusalem with the captivity | 36 which had been carried away with 'Jeconiah king of Judah, "whom 1 Nebuchadnezzar the king of Baby-| 5 lon had carried away. 7 And he throught up Hadassah, (tus. that zs, Esther, his uncle's daugh-| ii ter: for she had neither father nor mother, and the maid zvas tfair and i Neb hing beautiful; whom Mordecai, when her iin. father and mother were dead, took for his own daughter. 8 (1 So it.came to pass, when the king's commandment and his decree | was heard, and when many

maidens were “gathered together unto Shu- ‘** shan the palace, to the custody of Hegai, that Esther was brought also unto the king’s house, to the custody, of Hegai, keeper of the women. — 9 And the maiden pleased him, and she obtained kindness of him; ca and he speedily gave her her *things le for purification, with tsuch things as ' yrs belonged to her, and seven maidens, which were meet to be given her, out) of the king’s house : and the preferred her and her maids unto the best place of the house of the women. 10 Esther had not shewed her peo: ple nor her kindred : for Lie aed had charged her that she should no ACO] tig CH sq ay away AL © ver. 18, wrath of king Ahasuerus was appeased, he remembered V ashti, and what. she had done, and “what was decreed against her. 2 Then said the king’s_ servants that ministered unto him, Let there es fair young virgins sought for the KING > _3 And let the king appoint officers in all the provinces of his kingdom, the fain oe sigue all J ns unto Shushan she eh house of the wo_ unto the custody of | the king’s chamberlain. becuieee the women; and let their things for purification be given them : 4 And let the maiden whic eth the king be queen’ ij Vashti. And the thing pl king ; and he did so, shew it. j 11 And Mordecai walked every day before the court of the bea ' house, tto know how Esther “" and what should become of ‘aaa 12 1 Now when every, coe was come to go in to king aeons rus, after that she had been va 4 months, according to the mae the women, (for so were pe ved, 10 their purifications accom. myth wit, six months with oil odour, and six months with sw! varity and with other pa for the pn" ing of the women ; , maiden 1B Then thus came ¢°°// ae deunto the king; whatsoever sith her) vi sired was given her to 8° unto) out of the house of the wo" ‘ the king’s house. ¢ went, 14 In the evening sh

ail #8 i Pali euRist shot ali —— about ili ayer 7 10s, kind. Nees, t Heb, whore hin, about ald Schl g, t Heb. yet, ‘Yer, 9) ch, ree Yer, 10, 19r, 1 ange chet, t Hep, th " reshott Ven, 6.2 “hay » made queen. ESTHER II. Haman seeketh to destroy the Jews. on the morrow she returned into the waned hone of the women, to the custody of Shaashgaz, the king’s chamberlain, which kept the concubines: she came in unto the king no more, except the king delighted inher, and that she were called by ert Now when the turn of Esther, sthe daughter of Abihail the uncle of Mordecai, who had taken her for his daughter, was come to go. in unto the king, she required nothing but what Hegai the king’s chamberlain, the keeper of the women, jappointed. And Esther obtained favour in the sight of all them that looked upon her. 16 So Esther was taken unto king Ahasuerus into his house royal in the tenth month, which és the month Tebeth,- in the seventh year of his reign, 17 And the kin: all the w grace and "favour than all the virgi the royal crown g loved Esther above tin his sight more ns ; so that he set upon her head, and made her queen instead of Vashti. 18 Then the king "made a great. feast unto all his princes and his Servants, ever Esther's feast; and he made a trelease to the provinces, and gave gifts, according to the State of the king. 7 19 And when the thered together the Hordecai sat, fj 20 *Rsther h kindred had charged her: for I 'Bigthan » of those which kept > Were wroth, and sought g@ Ahasuerus, was known to it unto Esther king Haves and Esther certified the : of in Mordecai’s name. N Inquisition was made vy it was found out; 2 tree: Y Were both hanged on * and it was written in "the king, the chronieles before the ————————.. omen, and she obtained | H: -| decai : CHAPTER III. 1 Maman, advanced by the king, by Mordecai, seeketh revenge Jews. 7 He casteth i calumniation a decr Jews lo death. and despised upon all the lots. % He obtaineth hy ce of the king to put the FTER these things did king Ahasuerus promote Haman the son of Hammedatha the @ and advanced him, and set above all the princes that ar him. 2 Agagite, his seat were *in the kino’s gate, bowed. and reverenced Haman: for the king had so commanded concerning him. But Mordecai ‘bowed not, nor did him reverence. 3 Then the king’s servants, which were in the king's gate, said unto Mordecai, Why transgressest thou the ¢king’s commandment? 4 Now it came to pass, when they spake daily unto him, and he hearlened not unto them, that they told aman, to see

whether Mordecai's Matters would stand: for he had told them that he was a Jew. 5 And when Haman saw that Mordecai 'bowed not, nor did him reverence, then was Haman 'full of wrath. 6 And he thought scorn to lay hands on Mordecai alone; for they had shewed him the people of Morwherefore Haman & sought to destroy all the Jews that sere throughout the whole kingdom of Ahasuerus, even the people of Mordecai. 7 In the first month, that ts, the month Nisan, in the twelfth year of king Ahasuerus, "they cast Pur, that is, the lot, before Haman from day to day, and from month to month, fo the twelfth amonth, that is, the month Adar. 8 4 And Haman said unto king Ahasuerus, There is a certain people scattered abroad and dispersed among the people in all the provinees of thy kingdom; and 'their laws ave diverse from all people ; neither keep they the king's laws : therefore it is not tfor the king's profit to suffer them. . 9 If it please the king, let it be written tthat they may be destroyed: and I will fpay 'ten thousand talents of silver to the hands of ere with | And all the kino's servants, that | Before CHRIST about 510 | = Num. 24.7. | 1 Sam. 15.8. 4 ver. 2. * ver. 2. ch. 5. 9. f Dan. 3. 19. 8 Ps. 83. 4. 410 heh. 9, 24. \ Bara 4.13. Acts 16. 20. + Heb. meet, or, equal. t Heb. fo des atroy them. t Heb, weigh

The decree against the Jews. ESTHER III. Or, oppress: or, ch. 7. 6. m ch. 8. 9. I Or, secre(aries. noch. 1. 22, & 0.9. ˚1 Kings21. 8. ch. 8. 8, 10. P ch. 8. 10, ach. 8.12, &e. Teh. 8.11, *ch. 0. 13, 14. *Seech. 9,15, Prov. 29, 2. those that have the charge of the business, to bring it into the king's "10 And the king 'took 'his ring from his hand, and gave it unto Haman the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, the Ji ews' "enemy. 11 And the king said unto Haman, The silver is given to thee, the people also, to do with them as it seemeth good to thee. . 12 ™Then were the king's 'scribes called on the thirteenth day of the first month, and there was written according to all that Haman had commanded unto the king's lieutenants, and to the governors that were over every province, and to the rulers of every people of every province "according to the writing thereof, and zo every people after their language; ˚in the name of king Ahasuerus was it written, and sealed with the king's ring. 13 And the letters were Psent by posts into all the king's provinces, to destroy, to kill, and to cause to perish, all Jews, both young and old, little children and women, 4in one day, even upon the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, (which 7s the month Adar,) and "to take the spoil of them for a prey. 14 *The copy of the writing for a commandment to he given in every province was published unto all people, that they should be ready against that day. . 15 The posts went out, being hastened by the king's commandment, and the decree was given in Shushan the palace. And the ling and Haman sat down to drink ; but tthe city Shushan was perplexed. CHAPTER Iv, 1 The great mourning Jews. 4 Esther, un Py 1 10 Sh 'self is threatened by Mi ordecai. ¢ undertaketh the HEN Mordecai iv We ube Cal perceived all : me, M his clothes, and put >with ashes, and went midst of the city, and Ceried wi a loud and a bitter cry ; a 2 And came even before the king's gate: for none might enter into ordecai * rent on sackcloth out into the EE the king's gate clothed With sack] cloth. z 3 And in every prov soever the king's commandment anq his decree came, there was great mourning among the J ews, and fast. ing, and weeping, and Wailing ; and *many lay in sackcloth and ashes, 4 (So Esther's maids tchamberlains came Then was the grieved; and she sent raiment to clothe Mordecai, and to t. his sackcloth from him : ceived 7% not. 5 Then called Esther for Hatach, one of the king's chamberlains, twhom he had appointed to attend upon her, and gave him a

commandment to Mordecai, to know what it was, and why it was. 6 So Hatach went forth to Mordecai unto the street of the city, which was before the king’s gate. 7 And Mordecai told him of all that had happened unto him, and of “the sum of the money that Haman had promised to pay to the king’s treasuries for the Jews, to destroy them. 8 Also he gave him ‘the copy of the writing of the decree that was given at Shushan to destroy them, to shew i¢ unto Esther, and to declare i¢ unto her, and to oa her that she should go in_unto = king, to make supplication vars him, and to make request before him for her people. QAnd Hatacleams and told Bsther the words of Mordecai. oo 10 I Again Esther spake unto 7 tach, sai gave him comman unto Mordecai ; nd the 11 All the king’s servants, os people of the king's provi rial know, that whosoever, whe re xing or woman, shall come unto js n0 into ‘the inner court, some his to called, there is oe = ut him to death, ex ine the king shall hold olden. aceptre, that he 1 But I have not been cal ot + days: , in unto the king these age ‘lecal 12 And they told to Esther’s words. Mee, whither. ake away but he re ut the and her| i and told i¢ her,| » queen exceedingly! | such *t0| 0 One, | + Heb.tchom he had at bifore he, och. h9. ech Mt ed t0 ny? : and 18 Then Mordecai comm ith ye] answer Esther, Think not wit ! 7.

andeth before the king. ESTHER IV. Haman prepareth a gallows. | 7 iou shalt escape in the|and Haman came to the banquet| Betore | nats een more than all the Jews. | that, Esther had prepared. SHEIST 14 For if thou altogether holdest | 6 $i ‘And the king said unto Esther! “510 Bom thy peace at this time, ¢/en shall| at the banquet of wine, *What is tae - Hore tenlasgement and deliverance | thy petition? and it shall be grant- | #eh-9.1 cron" | ige to the Jews from another |ed thee: and what 7s thy request ? , place ; but thou and thy father’s|even to the half of the kingdom it house shall be destroyed: and who |shall be performed. knoweth whether thou art come to| 7 Then answered Esther, and said, the kingdom for such a time as this?| My petition and my request 7s 5 154 Then Esther bade them re-| 8 If I have found favour in the | turn Mordecai this answer, sight of the king, and if it please the 16 Go, gather together all the Jews | king to grant my petition, and tto| tHeb.toao. inevom. that are tpresent in Shushan, and | perform my request, let the king and fast ye for me, and neither eat nor| Haman come to the banquet that I ‘sect.5.1)drink ‘three days, night or day: I| shall prepare for them, and I will do also and my maidens will fast like- | to morrow as the king hath said. wise; and so will I go in unto the} 9 { Then went Haman forth that king, which zs not according to the day joyful and with a glad heart: law: Kand if I perish, I perish. but when Haman saw Mordecai in 17 So Mordecai twent his way, | the king’s gate, "that he stood not|*«h-3.5. and did according to all that Esther up, nor moved for him, he was full had commanded him, of indignation against Mordecai. CHAPTER V 10 Nevertheless Haman ‘refrained $80 2Saui-13. 1 Esther, adventuring on the king’s favour, himself: and when he came home, oblaineth the jorace of the golden sceptre,| he sent and tcalled for his friends, Leal and inviteth ¢; € king and Haman to a ban- and Zeresh his wife ; quel. 6 She, being encouraged by the king F quite {nviteth them to another ban-| 11 And Haman told them of the newt day. 9 Haman, proud of his is ri a poe Baetee: moracement repineth at rgphasthe dh of glory Oe Pie cies and See ma te i € By the counsel of Zeresh titude of his euilreny amd all: ae buildeth for him a pair of gallows. OW it ¢ patter st ‘See Gen, 43, i, (Heb, passed, *Seeh.4. 16, things wherein the king had pro: ame to pass *on the|moted him, and’ how he had !ad-|'h-3.1. See0h. 41, third day, that Esther put on| vanced him above the princes and wath [her royal apparel, and

stood in *the| servants of the king. ner cour against t of the king's house, over} 12 Haman said moreover, Yea, in 7 e king 's house: and the Esther the queen did let no man ee 'ig ek his royal throne in}come in with the king unto the gate of th house, over against the| banquet that she had prepared but ie house, myself ; and to morrow am I invited saw i ne was so, when the king| unto her also with the king. "Trova, 1, hie Sther the queen standing in| 13 Yet all this availeth me no"AML & in 'Ourt, that *she obtained favour | thine, so long as I see Mordecai US sight: and 'the king held |the Jew sitting at the king's gate. Esther the golden sceptre| 14 "1 Then said Zeresh his wife in his hand. So Esther| and all his friends unto him, Let a Ne ice fC and touched the top of|™gallows be made of fifty cubits] Heb, free. 3 Ti. . . high, and to morrow "speak thou | *en.6/4. What wine the king unto her,| unto' the king that Mordecai may What is ie queen Esther? and be hanged thereon : then go thou even ive Y request? it shall be|in merrily with the king unto the kingdom n thee to the half of the banquet. And the thing pleased ain 4 And i tl Haman; and he caused ˚the gal-|** 7" 800d unt, thee Answered, If i¢ seem| lows to be made. CH ' the king, let the king and OHAPTER VI. h this day unto the ban- | 1 paste Hey dis Ha chrontales af the 5 on lve pre pared for him. your seruive done by More ents a } Bote king said, Cause Ha- hd Maton) ack Sine wou haste, that he aa do| giveth counsel that he might do him hoS31}, . . nour, 12 Complaining of his misfortune, ath Said. So the Ing his friends wll ie £P Mark g, Aim of his final destiny.

“a ESTHER VI. Mordecai receiveth great honour. | Or that night teould not the king sleep, and he commanded Esther maketh suit to th nT Mtig, and the horse, and arrayed Morde- e 1 y ] Vetore eai, and brought him on horsebaek| ln : Before CHRIST about 410 | to bring “the hook of records of the through the street of the city, and Ha Hea |chronicles ; and they were read be- proclaimed before him, Thus shall king's steep | fore the king. it be done unto the man whom the fed gee 2 And it was found written, that | king delighteth to honour. tox, Bi. | Mordecai had told of ' Bigthana and| 12 41 And Mordecai came again to tua | 'Teresh, two of the king’s chamber- | the king’s gate. But Haman ‘hasted 2 Chron 3 {Hev.turesh-| Jains, the keepers of the fdoor, who i - sought to lay hand on the king Ahasuerus. . 3 And the king said, What honour and dignity hath been done to Morto his house mourning, “and h his head covered. 13 And Haman told Zeresh his wife and all his friends every thing that had befallen him. Then said aving | 138m, i F Jer, Haul ! decai for this? Then said the king’s servants that ministered unto him, There is nothing done for him. 4 And the king said, Who is in his wise men and Zeresh his wife unto him, If Mordecai e of the seed of the Jews, before whom thou hast begun to fall, thou shalt not prevail the comt? Now Haman was come | against him, but shalt surely fall he» See ch. 5.1. into »the outward court of the king’s | fore him. ceh.5.14 |house, ‘to speak unto the king to| 14 And while they were yet talking hang Mordecai on the gallows that | with him, came the king’s chamber-| he had prepared for him. lains, and hasted to bring Haman! 5 And the king’s servants said| unto "the banquet that Esther had|**** unto him, Behold, Haman standeth | prepared. ea eae aa the king said, CH APTER VIL. : é 1 Esther, entertaining the king and Haman, 6 So Haman came in. And the maleth suit for her own life and her peo_ | king said unto him, What shall be | ples, 5 She accusetl, Haman 7 Tiny, teh da done unto the man fwhom the king] which Haman had made for Mordecai, nour the delighteth to honour? Now Haman] ceuseth him to be hanged thereon. as | vigitek? |thought in his heart, To whom O the king and Haman came tto | irk would the king delight to do honour banquet with Esther the queen. more than to myself? 2 And the king said again unto) ss | ; 7 And Haman answered the king, | Esther on the second day *at the 'ikneno. |For the man twhom the king de-| banquet of wine, What as thy va out. fhe lighteth to

honour, tition, queen Esther? and it. shal | taniet. | 8 t Let the royal apparel be brought | be granted thee : and what #3 thy | them bring ‘which the king useth to wear, and | request? and it shall be performed, wart the horse that the king rideth upon, | even to the half of the kingdom. ‘ol sith and the crown royal which is set| 3 Then Esther the queen answe”, | upon his head : 9 And let this apparel and horse be delivered to the hand of one of the king’s most noble princes, that nself, 41 Kings 1.33, and said, If I have found favour in thy sight, O king, and es ‘ast | the king, let my life be given ri se | my petition, and my people they may array the man withal| request: rast ‘cea whom the king delighteth to ho- For we are "sold, I and my a ries slim teriae. |Our, and tbring him on horseback | ple, tto be destroyed, t0 beet danas — through the street of the city, ˚and | and to perish. But if we a vomels wu proclaim before him, Thus shall it| sold for bondmen and bonewe be done to the hi i delighteth to ay ees 10 Then the king said to Haman Make haste, and tak and the hovee, as theg tn sPPare! t I had held my tongue, although the enemy could not counterv | king’s damage. | “ys al 5 9 Then ie king Abersthet the as thou hast sai id unto A, and do even so to Moxdoai the | queen, Wo i he, ad NBS ol Jew, that sitteth at the King’s gate: fehat F ceaeeannie 12 his bh a “ ‘nail, | let nothing fail of all that Shou ldo cot rst} eer Sut hast spoken. - i ye Esther said, tThe a es o 11 Then took Haman the apparel | and enemy és this wicked

Or, atthe Vt nee Ofc ech 1.6. { Heb, rill, me. @Job 9. 24, eh 10, fh 5M, 7. 16, Prov.11.5,6, { Heb. tree, "Dan, 6, 94, 6.57.35,96, “hg, ‘chy, 10, | ch, Bh Mg Honan 18 hang od. ESTHER VII. The former letters reversed. Then Haman was afraid "before the ing and the queen. i dnd thie king arising from the banquet of wine in his wrath ent into the palace garden: and Haman stood up to make request for his life to Esther the queen ; for he saw that there was evil determined against him by the king. 8 Then the king returned out of the palace garden into the place of the banquet of wine; and Haman was fallen upon *the bed whereon Esther was. Then said the king, Will he force the queen also tbefore me in the house? As the word went out of the king’s mouth, they “covered Haman’s face. 9 And *Harbonah, one of the chamberlains, said before the king, Behold also, ‘the ‘gallows fifty eubits high, which Haman had made or Mordecai, who had spoken good for the king, standeth in the house of Haman. Then the king said, Bry him thereon, 10 So 8they hanged Haman on the tae that he hhad prepared for ecai. Th ine’ wrath pacified. ee ordecai's honour, and the J wae that day did the king Ahathe ae Bive the house of Haman 3 for Esther |} a ate bes er had told "what And the king ig ri : § took off » his rin Which h had taken from Hines, Usher s 1t unto Mordecai. And 0 Set Mordecai Over the house man, 3 And hef 4 Sther Spake yet a in ey : the king, on + dsen ah his ‘ Sought him with tears t Pat Away the mischief of Haman had Ph Aagite, and his device that he rm Then = peninst the Jews. ol e@ king held out the Tea Sceptre toward Esther. So king, arose, and Stood before the 5 o . ana re Br If it please the king, Sight, ang Ve found favour in his @ eg the thing seem right before 8 and @ pleasing in his 35 eyes, let it be written to reverse tthe letters devised b Hammedatha the Agagite, ' which he wrote to destroy the Jews which|, are in all the king’s provinees : 6 For how can I t endure to see “the evil that shall come unto my people? or how can I endure to see the destruction of my kindred? 7 % Then the king Ahasuerus said unto Esther the queen and to Mordecai the Jew, Behold, °I have given Esther the house of Haman, and him they have hanged upon the gallows, because he laid his hand upon the Jews. 8 Write ye also for the J ews, as it liketh you, in the king’s name, and seal it with the king’s ring: for the writing which is written in the king’s name, and sealed with the king’s ring, ‘may no man reverse. 9 Then were the king’s

scribes called at that time in the third month, that is, the month Sivan, on the three and twentieth day thereof; and it was written according to all that Mordecai commanded unto the Jews, and to the lieutenants, and the deputies and rulers of the provinces which are "from India unto Ethiopia, an hundred twenty and seven provinces, unto every province ‘according to ie thereof, and unto every people after their language, and ‘to the Jews according to their writing, and according to their language. 10 *And he wrote in the king Ahasuerus’s name, and sealed i with the king’s ring, and sent letters by posts on horseback, and riders on mules, camels, and young dromedaries : 11 Wherein the king granted the Jews which were in every city to gather themselves together, and to stand for their life, to destroy, to slay, and to eause to perish, all the power of the people and province that would assault them, both little ones and women, and ‘Yo take the spoil of them for a prey, 12 "Upon one day in all the provinces of king Ahasuerus, namely, upon the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, which is the month Adar, y Haman the son of the writing |' Before CHRIST about 510 —_—_ + Heb. the device. wrote. + Heb. be able that Ima i] see. @ch. 7.4. Neh. 2.3. * ver. 1. Prov. 13, 22. doh. 1.1. 'See ch. 9. 10, 15, 16. m ch. 3.13, ke & 1 13 “The copy of the writing for a} "et 4.15

ESTHER VIII. The enemies hi Joc Mordecai's honour, Se. He emumntnet a CHR A aS ished a rovince was pu sO. Tales and that the Jews should hae [be ready against that day to avenge vedted- | themselves on their enemies. 14 Sothe posts that rode upon mules and camels went out, being hastened and pressed on by the king's commandment. And the decree was iven at Shushan the palace. 15 { And Mordecai went out from the presence of the king in royal apOr, vio. | parel of "blue and white, and with a great crown of gold, and with a gar° Seech. 3.15. | mentof finelinen and purple: and°the Proy. 29. 2. 2 rat city of Shushan rejoiced and was glad. rvs.o7-- | 16 The Jews had Plight, and gladness, and joy, and honour. . 17 And in every province, and in every city, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came, the Jews had joy and gladness, a 21Sam.25.9. |feast 4and a good day. And many rPs 18 43° |of the people of the land "became Exod. 15.10, Jews; for *the fear of the Jews fell «m3, {upon them. ch. 9, 2. CHAPTER IX. 1 The Jews (the rulers, for fear of Mordecai, helping them) slay their enemies, with the ten sons of Haman. 12 Ahasuerus, at the request of Esther, granteth another day of slaughter, and Haman's sons to be hanged. 20 The two days of Purim are made festival. avout OW 'in the twelfth month, ach. 8.12, ; that is, the month Adar, on the *e.3.18 | thirteenth day of the same, » when the king's commandment and _ his decree drew near to be put in execution, in the day that the enemies of the Jews hoped to have power ; over them, (though it was turned to *2Sam.22.41.!¢he contrary, that the Jews °had nares rule over them that hated them 3) ch. 0.11, & ve.i6, | 2 The Jews "gathered themselves te in their cities throughout . me Lar nage re - king Ahauerus, to lay hand on such as "Ps 71.13%.) sought their hurt: and no man ' - < ch.8.17, | could withstand them 3 for 'the fear of them fell upon all ] 3 Ip people. . a And alt the rulers of the proinces, i t Heb. those | da: ite = the licutenants, and the meee, |, P es, and 'officers of the king, inat be." | Lelped the Jews; because the fear longed to of Mordecai fell upon them, 4 For Mordecai was great in the Icing's house, and his fa 9 me went out throughout all the provi ' #2Sam. 3.1. | ¢hi © Provinces: for "Tho. ii.9.| tis man Mordecai waxed greater Prov. 4.18 land greater. 5 Thus the Jews smote enemies with the stroke of ¢h,| sword, and slaughter, and destrue. tion, and did twhat they Would unto those that hated

them, 6 And in Shushan the palace the Jews slew and destroyed five hun. dred men. 7 And Parshandatha, and Dal. phon, and Aspatha, 8 And Poratha, and Adalia, and Aridatha, 9 And Parmashta, and Arisai, and Aridai, and Vajezatha, 10 "The ten sons of Haman the all thei) UT heh son of Hammedatha, the enemy of 7.13 1 ‘See ch: Bl the Jews, slew they; ‘but on the spoil laid they not their hand. 11 On that day the number of those that were slain in Shushan the palace twas brought before the king. 12 { And the king said unto Esther the queen, The Jews have slain and destroyed five hundred men in Shushan the palace, and the ten sons of Haman ; what have they done in the rest of the king's provinces? now ‘what is thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: or what is thy request further ? and it shall be done. . 13 Then said Esther, If it please the king, let it be granted to : Jews which are in Shushan to © to morrow also ! according unto this day’s decree, and tlet Hamans ten" sons ™be hanged upon the a 14 And the king commanded 1 He to be done: and the ge be given at Shushan ; and they hang Haman’s ten sons. 15 For the Jews themselves als three hut ebut on th iH koh GE 2 16 But the other Jews : a in the king’s provinces ca themselves together, ay their lives, and had rest 1 foes 82° enemies, and slew of thet hey venty and five thousan! laid not their nae of 17 On the thirtee month Adar ; and on a thoy, a day tof the same rest oq glat ae it a day of feasting ness. a) ak cee {Neb ng Ordng ty Tain, | < =) Velie | ut Nisz abun iy Cl we, h. 5.1, feb. cau,

|m i pefore cunt ST about 00 ae ror Hy 15. sDeut. 16.11, i teh. B17. ayer, 22, Neh. 8.10, 2B "Ps. 90.11, Tver, 19, Neh.9.11, days of Purim or dained. Wl J. ESTHER IX. Mordccai's greatness under the king. "| that his re at Shu8 But the Jews that store a rn assembled together ™on the thirteenth day thereof, and on the fourteenth thereof; and on the fifteenth day of the same they rested, and made it a day of feasting and Jadness. . 19 Therefore the Jews of the villages, that dwelt in the unwalled towns, made the fourteenth day of the month Adar = day of ogee and feasting, tand a good day, an of "sending portions one to another. 20 {| And Mordecai wrote these things, and sent letters unto all the Jews that were in all the provinces | Pp ' of the 'king Ahasuerus, both nigh and far, 21 To stablish this among them, that they should keep the fourteenth day of the month Adar, and the fit. teenth day of the same, yearly, 22 As the days wherein the J ews rested from their enemies, and the month which was *turned unto them from Sorrow to joy, and from mourna a good day: that they should make them days of feasting and joy, ni eae os one to anler, and gifts to the poor. 23 And the Jews undertook to do as they had begun, and:as Mordecai had written unto them ; ecause Haman the son of the Agagite, the eneaoe Jews, "had devised Sanst the Jews to destroy them, and had cast Pur, that is, the lot, to t Consume them, 5 But ta the iin wh » and to destroythem; en Esther came before » he commanded b letters Wicked device, which he dea against the J ews, should >reae his ova head, and that he Sons should be ha gallows: d be hanged on F Wherefore they called these ' "i rim after the name of ! Pur. letter Sre for all the words of 'this Seen' of that which they had Which pucerning this matter, and 27 rT come unto them, he Jews ordained, and took upon them, and upon their seed, and upon all such as 'joined themselves unto them, so as it should not t fail, that they would keep these two days according to their writing, and according to their appointed time every year ; 28 And that these days should be remembered and kept throughout every generation, every family, every province, and every city ; and that these days of Purim should not tfail from among the Jews, nor the memorial of them tperish from their seed. 29 Then Esther the queen, °the daughter of Abihail, and Mordecai the Jew, wrote with tall authority, to confirm this 'second letter of Purim. | #8 30 And he sent the letters unto all the Jews, to the hundred twenty and

seven provinees of the kingdom of Ahasuerus, with words of peace and truth, 31 To confirm these days of Purim in their times appointed, according as Mordecai the Jew and Esther the queen had enjoimed them, and as they had decreed tfor themselves and for their seed, the matters of ‘the fastings and their ery, 32 And the decree of Esther confirmed these matters of Purim 3 and it was written in the book. CHAPTER X. 1 Athasuerus's greatness. 3 Mordecai’s advancement. AS D the king Ahasuerus laid a tribute upon the land, and upon “the isles of-the sea. 2 And all the acts of his power and of his might, and the declaration of the greatness of Mordecai, >whereunto the king tadvanced him, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Media and Persia ? 3 For Mordecai the Jew zas ‘next unto king Ahasuerus, and great among the Jews, and accepted of 6. Zech. 2. 11. + Heb. pass. + Heb. pass. + Heb. be ended. *ch. 2.15. t Heb. alz t Heb. for their souls. heh. 4. 3,16. about 495 * Gen. 10. 5. Ps. 72. 10, Tsai, 24.15. beh. & 15& 9. 4. t Heb, made him great. *Gen. 41. 40. 2Chro. 2u. 7, “Neh. 2. 10, the multitude of his brethren, “seeking the wealth of his people, and speaking peace to all his seed. 352 Ps, 122.11, 9. |

ch. 2.3. 4 Prov. 8. 13, & 16.6. {| Or, cattle. | Or, husbandry. t Heb. sons of the east. t Moses is T HE thought to ewrate the Bok of oF Job, whil thi Madianites, JOB. Christ about 1520. Before CHAPTER I. na 1 The holiness, riches, and religious care of 1520 Job for his children. 6 Satan, appearing “— | before God, by calumniation obtaineth leave to tempt Job. 13 Understanding of the loss of his goods and children, in his mourning he blesseth God. * Gen: 2 2, HERE was a man “in the land » Ezok.14, 14. of Uz, whose name was > Job ; Jam. 5. 11. “Gen-6.9.&/and that man was ‘perfect. and up7.1. right, and one that ‘feared God, and eschewed evil. 2 And there were born unto him seven sons and three daughters. 3 His "substance also was seven thousand sheep, and three thousand camels, and five hundred yoke of oxen, and five hundred she asses, and a very great "houshold; so that this man was the greatest of all the tmen of the east. 4 And his sons went and feasted in their houses, every one his day; and sent and called for their three sisters to eat and to drink with them. 5 And it was so, when the days of their feasting were gone about, that Job sent and sanctified them, and *Gen, 8.20. | vose up early in the morning, ‘and offered burnt offerings according to the number of them all: for Job said, It may be that my sons have ‘1Kings21. |sinned, and ‘cursed God in their + Heb, a the hearts. Thus did Job tcontinually. Boh, 21 6 | Now Sthere was a day "when ings 22. 8 oy the sons of God came to present themselves before the Lorp, and tHe Te | + Satan came also tamong them. {Chro.21-1, 7 And the Lor» said unto Satan, ih ea id Whence comest thou? Then Satan mide of answered the Lonp, and said, From ene 2 going to and fro in the earth, and 1 Pet, 5.3" from walking up and down in it. bee Siar the Lorp said unto Satan, dat etty | pila considered my servant akon , here is none like him in ‘ver. 1. the earth, 'a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth evil ? 9 Then Satan answered the Lorn, and said, Doth Job fear God for nought ? * BOOK 10 ™ Hast not thou made an hedge about him, and about his house and about all that he hath on every side? "thou hast blessed the work|.0~ of his hands, and his "substance is|,’ increased in the land. Ri 11 °But put forth thine hand now, |*e and touch all that he hath, tand he will Pcurse thee to thy face. 12 And the Lorn said unto Satan, Behold, all that he hath is in thy tpower; only upon himself put not forth thine hand. So Satan went forth

from the presence of the Lorp. 13 (And there was a day ‘when his sons and his daughters were eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother’s house : 14 And there came a messenger unto Job, and said, The oxen were plowing, and the asses feeding beside them: 15 And the Sabeans fell upon them, and took them away; yea, they have slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escape alone to tell thee. : 16 While he was yetspeaking, there came also another, and said, 'The fire of God is fallen from heaven, a hath burned up the sheep, and ee servants, and consumed them ; re I only am escaped alone to te thee. : 17 While he 2was yet spealng her, and sais there came also another, ut three), amels, yea, edge 4 0n, (fire. alone to tell thee. 18 While he peual _ there came also anowler, we Thy sons and thy daug their eating and analang 4 brother’s house ao “and, behold, there ae ye wind tfrom the wilderness the four corners of the ho' er they fell upon the young men, | t Heb. ihe curse thee not to thy fete. P Isai. 6 21, Mal. 3.13, i + Heb. hand, | Gen. 16.6. 1 Ereles 913 | Agr —_

What? "ghall we receive re affliction and patience. JOB I. He curseth the day of his birth. Lae “Jare dead; and I only am escaped | good at the hand of God, and shall aan | erst lone to tell thee. _ | We not receive evil? ˚In all this did) ©4215 “a "0 Then Job arose, ‘and rent his | not Job Psin with his lips. 1520 eo liens tle, and shaved his head, and) 11 | Now when Job’s three “friends|.ay’m 7m, |'mantle, Sayer Ps. 30. 1. or \tfell down upon the ground, and | heard of all this evil that was come 7 pet, irs. | worshipped, upon him, they came every one from | na, | 21 And said, "Naked came I out of| his own place; Eliphaz the *Teman-| ae Fels Oo my mother’s womb, and naked shall] ite, and Bildad the *Shuhite, and| + Gen. 25.2, retes.19./T return thither: the Lorp *gave,|Zophar the Naamathite: for they risi'sts.|and the Lorv hath Ytaken away ;| had made an appointment together vfpies6.20. /*hlessed be the name of the Lorp. | to come tto mourn with him and to ea ce sia | 99 ®Tp all this Job sinned not, nor | comfort him. ‘it ty ‘charged God foolishly. 12 And when they lifted up their CHAPTER II. eyes afar off, and knew him not, | Satan appearing again before God obtaineth they lifted up their voice, and wept; fect itt ay fgtectnsih| and they rent every one his mantle, wife, moving him to curse Gad. ll His and “sprinkled dust upon their heads ‘ion 2 1. three friends condole with him in silence. | toward heaven. Ezek. 27. 30. GAIN “there was a day when| 13 So they sat down with him the sons of God came to pre-| upon the ground *seven days and|*%" *-'0 sent themselves before the Lorp, | seven nights, and none spake a and Satan came also among them|word unto him: for they saw that to present himself before the Lorp.| Ais grief was very great. 2 And the Lorn said unto Satan, CHAPTER ITI From whence comest thou? And 1 Job curses the day and services of his birth. Satan answered the Lorn, and said, | 13 The ease of death. 20 He complaineth Yrom going to and fro in the earth,| of life, because of his anguish. and from walking up and down in it. AUS this opened Job his 3 And the Lorp said unto Satan, mouth, and cursed his day. ast thou considered my servant| 2 And Job tspake, and said, ag Job, that there is none like him in| 3 *Let the day perish wherein I was | *eh.10.18 19. the earth, ¢a perfect and an upright | born, and the night in ahich it was| «2.14 man, one that feareth God, and es-| said, There is a man child conceived. ed eweth evil? and still he *holdeth| 4 Let that day be darkness ; let fast his integrity, although

thou|not God regard it from above, neiMovedst me against him, t*to de-| ther let the light shine upon it. Stroy him without cause. 5 Let darkness and "the shadow of | * Cio 72S 4 And Satan answered the Lorp, | death "stain it; let a cloud dwell] #3, , and said, Skin for skin, yea, all that| upon it; "let the blackness of the] #19. «107 = yes hath will he give for his life. | day terrify it. pee But put forth thine hand now,| 6 As Jor that night, let darkness| 1 Or, chatand touch his Sbone and his flesh, | seize upon it; "let it not be joined 1 Ory fet them an he will curse thee to thy face. | unto the days of the year, let it not} finr%ho* ‘And the Lorp said unto Satan, | come into the number of the months. | have bitter ehold, he is in thine hand; 'but| 7 Lo, let that night be solitary, let] , Amos#.,10Save his life. no joyful voice come therein. dima) the 7180 went Satan forth from the| 8 Let them curse it that curse the| «ays. ‘i aaeence of the Lorn, and smote|day, ‘who are ready to raise up areas ie i With sore boils ‘from the sole| 'their mourning. . ais Us foot unto his crown. 9 Let the stars of the twilight therera nd he took him a potsherd to| of be dark; let it look for ight, but ses 26, down himself withal; ‘and he sat | have none ; neither let it see tthe} tHe ihe og qamong the ashes dawning of the day : chat. ti Dost 2 said his wife unto him,| 10 Because it shut not up the doors Pahiad thou still ™retain thine inte- of my mother's womb, nor hid sorrow 10” * curse God, and die. from mine eyes. ; | aac ioaie ie. ‘eas he said unto her, Thou} 11 “Why died Inot Comm these? : , Speaketh 8S ono of the foolish women | zehy did T not give up the ghost when T came out of the belly?

Job complaineth of life. JOB Ill. Lliphaz relatesy Before CHRIST about 1520 eS eS © Gen. 30. 3. Isai. 66. 12, ch. 15. 28. 6 Ps, 58. u. f Heb. wearied in strengut. h ch, 39. 7. 5 Jer. 20. 18. k1Sam, 1.10. 2 Kings 4.27, Prov. 31. 6. t Heb. wait. ' Rey. 9. 6. ™ Prov. 2. 4. "ch. 19. 8. Lam, 3, 7, t Heb. before my meal, t Heb. 1 fearcd a fiar, and it came upon me, t Heb. a word. + Heb. who can refrain Sromwords? «Tsai. 35. 3, » Tsai. 35. 3, t Heb. the bowing knees, Hebr. 12, 12, 12 Why did the knees prevent me? or why the breasts that Ishould suck? 13 For now should I have lain still and been quiet, I should have slept: then had I been at rest, 14 With kings and counsellers of the earth, which ‘built desolate places for themselves ; 15 Or with princes that had gold, who filled them houses with silver : 16 Or Sas an hidden untimely birth I had not been; as infants which never saw light. 17 There the wicked cease from troubling ; and there the *weary be at rest. 18 There the prisoners rest together; "they hear not the voice of the oppressor. 19 The small and great are there; andth:cservantisfree from his master. 20 Wherefore is light given to him that is in misery, and life unto the bitter iz soul ; 21 Which long for death, but it cometh not; and dig for it more than ™for hid treasures ; 22 Which rejoice exceedingly, and are glad, whenthey canfindthe grave? 23 Why is light given to a man whose way is hid, "and whom God hath hedged in ¢ 24 For my sighing cometh thefore I eat, and my roarings are poured out like the waters. 25 For tthe thing which I greatly feared is come upon me, and that which I was afraid of is come unto me. 26 I was not in safety, neither had I rest, neither was I quiet; yet trouble came. CHAPTER IV. 1 Eliphaz reproveth Job Sor want of religion. Z e teacheth God's judgments to be not for the righteous, but for the wicked. 12 His Searful vision, to humble the excellency of creatures before God. HEN Eliphaz the Temanite answered and said, 2 If we assay tto commune with thee, wilt thou be grieved? but twho can withhold himself from speaking ¢ 8 Behold, thou hast instructed many, and thou hast sty theiweal hande ast strengthened 4 Thy words have y holden him that was falling, and’ thou »hast strengthened tthe feeble knees. 5 But now it is come upon thee, and thou faintest; and thou art troubled. 6 Is not this ‘thy fear, fidence, thy hope, ness of thy ways? 7 Remember, I pray thee, *who ever perished, being innocent? oy where were the righteous cut off? 8 Even as I have seen, ‘they that plow iniquity, and sow wickedness,

reap the same. 9 By the blast of God they perish, and "by the breath of his nostrils are they consumed. 10 The roaring of the lion, and the voice of the fierce lion, and Sthe teeth of the young lions, are broken. 11 *The old lion perisheth for lack of prey, and the stout lion's whelps are scattered abroad. 12 Now a thing was secretly brought to me, and mine ear received a little thereof. 13 'In thoughts from the visions of the night, when deep sleep falleth on men, 14 Fear tcame upon me, and 'trembling, which made tall my bones to shake. 15 Then a spirit passed before my face ; the hair of my flesh stood up: 16 It stood still, but I could not discern the form thereof: an image was before mine eyes, "there was silence, and I heard a voice, saying, 17 'Shall mortal man be more just than God? shall a man be more pure| than his maker ? "thy conand the upright18 Behold, he ™put no trust in his|" servants; "and his angels he charged with folly : 19" How much less in them that F hose | °2°° %, dwell in °houses of clay, wh il foundation ¢s in the dust, which are) crushed before the moth ? a 20 ?They are tdestroyed ee ol ing to evening: ne alt or i ny regarding ?. : ars fe hair excellency ve is in them go away? "they die, without wisdom. CHAPTER V. h of inconsideration. ig be : a Me hare is misery. A a rape y end regarded in affiiction. 17 The of God's correction. that ALL now, if there be any pict will answer thee; mf of the saints wilt thou iad ee 3 The é nd eee Wikis his Vision, | 3 It toucheth thee | ? Te efore CHRIg> | About 129 | Shy, | "Prov, 3 9 ©Ps.37, 95, Ps. 74, Prov, 2.9, Hos, 10,13, | Gal. 6.7, Thatis, by | his anger! | as Isai, 3), ww See Ex.15,f., | che 1 & 15. 0, Tsai. 11, 4, 2 Thess. 2.8, & Ps. 58,6, BPs, 34.10, + Heb. ly stealth, 'ch, 33, 16, + Heb, met u me. k Hab. : its Tleb. the + Mite y any VON Or, J heard i till voice. ch. 9. % 2 y Or, !! els Wik eel Mn aang in pee | | psd s! "ky | ch 4 0% wer Sa

iti kl 1s. 0. 12. tah, 10-9. 1 0r, iniquily. «Gen, 3. 17, 8, 1. 5. Ps. 40. 5.& i} P ONY thi y iy ‘Pou as 22 + happy ond it of the cr: ' the frowar |“2y as in the ni . |the sword, - liniguit , 1 9 y 5. |God ro > Not O ey] &] gel tou of God’s correction. JOB V. 9 For wrath killeth the foolish man, and 'envy slayeth the silly one. a) ©] have seen the foolish taking —— |root: but suddenly I cursed his itation. as children are far from safety, and they are crushed in the gate, eneither is there any to deliver them. 5 Whose harvest the hungry eateth up, and taketh it even out of the thorns, and “the robber swalloweth up their substance. 6 Although "affliction cometh not forth of the dust, neither doth trouble spring out of the ground ; 7 Yet man is “born unto "trouble, .18./as tthe sparks fly upward. 8 I would seek unto God, and unto God would I commit my cause : 9 *Which doeth great things tand unsearchable ;_ marvellous things without number : 10*Who givethrainupon the earth, and sendeth waters upon the tfields: 11 "To set up on high those that o |be low; that those which mourn may he exalted to safety. 12 ‘He disappointeth the devices afty, so that their hands cannot perform their, enterprise. 13 "He taketh the wise in their Own craftiness: and the counsel of d is carried headlong. i; hey 'meet with darkness in le daytime, and pe in the noonight. he saveth the poor from , from their mouth, and Tae hand of the mighty. © the poor hath hope, and Stoppeth her mouth. hold, happy és the man whom ghortecteth : therefore despise nigh tot the chastening of the AL ighty : 2 18 PP oy hie maketh sore, and bindeth up: : make wh stoundath, and his hands 90K roubles” shall ut ™ deliver thee in six yea, m seven "there shall # ich thee. " Nn famine he fron, death : Powey of 2 2 * of the shall redeem thee and in war t from the Sword, lou shalt be hid "from the of the tongue: neither shalt pared of destruction when 22 . ee iy * At destruction and famine thou shalt laugh: “neither shalt thou be afraid of the beasts of the earth. 23 *For thou shalt be in league with the stones of the field : and the beasts of the field shall be at peace with thee, 24 And thou shalt know 'that thy tabernacle shall be in peace ; and thou shalt visit thy habitation, and shalt not ! sin. 25 Thou shalt know also that ¥ thy seed shall be ' great, and thine offspring “as the grass of the earth. 26 *Thou shalt come to thy orave in a full age, like as a shock of corn Job wisheth for death. Before CHRIST about 1420 " Tsai. 11.9, & 35. 9. & 65. 25. Ezek. 34. 25, * Ps. 91. 12. Hos. 2. 18. | Or, that peace is thy

tabernacle. Or, err. | 7 Ps. 112. 2, | 1 Or, much. = Ps. 72. 16. 2 Prov. 9.11. & 10. 27. teometh in in his season. 27 Lo this, we have searched it. | so it is; hear it, and know thou if. *for thy good. CHAPTER VI. 1 Job sheweth that his complaints are not causeless. 8 He wisheth for death, wherein he is assured of comfort. 14 He reproveth | his friends of unkindness. UT Job answered and said, 2 Oh that my grief were) throughly weighed, and my calamity tlaid in the balances together ! 3 For now it would be heavier *than the sand of the sea: therefore "my words are swallowed up. 4° For the arrows of the Almighty | drinketh up my spirit: ‘the terrors of God do set themselves in array against me. 5 Doth the wild ass bray twhen he hath grass? or loweth the ox over! his fodder ? 6 Can that which is unsavoury be eaten without salt? or is there any taste in the white of an egg? 7 The things that my soul refused to touch qe as my sorrowful meat. 8 Oh that I meht have my request; and that God would grant me tthe thing that I Jong for ! 9 Even “that it would please God to destroy me; that he would let loose his hand, and eut me off! 10 Then should I yet have comfort; yea, Lwould harden myself in sorrow: Ict him not spare; for ® Thave not concealed the words of ‘the Holy One. 11 What is my strength, that I should hope? and what és mine end, that [ should prolong my life? | thyself, | Prov. 9. 12. ave within me, the poison whereof |; P + Heb. ascendeth, > Ps. 11. 2 t Heb. for + Heb lifted up. a Prov. 27. 3. 1 That is, I want words to express my gr 13 S- 7 38. 2. © Ps. 88.15, 16. t Heb. at grass. t Heb. my ex wctation. a { Kings 19.4. 12 Js my strength the strength of stones? or is my flesh tof brass? t Heb. brusen.

‘Job reproveth his friends. JOB VI. He cxcuseth Before CHRIST about 1520 eS + Heb. 7'0 him that melleth. 6 Prov. 17.17. h Ps, 38. 11. & 1. 9. 41. 9. i Jer. 15. 18. t Heb. they are cul off: + Heb. in the heat thereof. Heb. extinguished. k Gen. 25, 15. 11 Kings 10.1. Ps. 72. 10. 23, m Jer. 14. 3. | Or, For now ye are like to them. Heb. to it. ¢ Ps, 38. 11. + Heb. ye cause lo fall upon. P Ds. 57. 6. t Heb. before your face. ach. 17,10. I) That is, in this matter, + Heb. my palate, ch. 12.11, & 34, 3. | Or, a warare. «ch. 14. 5, 13, 14, Ps. 39. 4. t Heb gapeth after” rs » See ch. 29, 2, 13 Js not my help in me? and is wisdom driven quite from me? 14 t®To him that is afflicted pity should be shewed from his friend ; but he forsaketh the fear of the Almighty. 15 My brethren have dealt deceitfully as a brook, and ias the stream of brooks they pass away ; 16 Which are blackish by reason of the ice, and wherein the snow is hid : 17 What time they wax warm, tthey vanish: twhen it is hot, they are tconsumed out of their place. 18 Thepaths of their wayare turned aside: they go to nothing, and perish. 19 The troops of * Tema looked, the companies of ‘Sheba waited for them. 20 They were ™confounded hecause they had hoped; they came thither, and were ashamed. 21 'For now "ye are tnothing ; ye see my casting down, and °are afraid. 22 Did I say, Bring unto me? or, Give a reward for me of your substance ? 23 Or, Deliver me from the enemy’s hand? or, Redeem me from the hand of the mighty ? 24 Teach me, and I will hold my tongue : and cause me to understand wherein I have erred. 25 Howforcible are rightwords! but what doth your arguing reprove ? 26 Do ye imagine to reprove words, and the speeches of one that is desperate, which are as wind ? 27 Yea, tye overwhelm the fatherless, and ye Pdig a pit for your friend. 28 Now therefore be content, look upon me; for it is tevident unto you if I li. 29 ‘Return, I pray you, let it not be iniquity; yea, return again, my righteousness ¢s in it. 30 Is there iniquity in my tongue? cannot tmy taste discern perverse things ? CHAPTER VII. 1 Job excuseth his desire of death, 12 Hecomplaineth of his own res y God's watchfulness, Renee, ene 8 there not “an appointed time to man upon earth? q, isalso like the days of a hiding 2 As a servant tearnestly desireth the shadow, and as an hireling eth for the reward of his isi at 3 So am I made to Possess "months of vanity, and wearisome nights ap appointed to me. me 4°When I lie down, I say, When shall L arise, and the night'be gone? and I am full of

tossings to and fro unto the dawning of the day, 5 My flesh is “clothed with Wornis and clods of dust; my skin is bro. ken, and become loathsome. 6 ° My days are swifter than a Weaver’s shuttle, and are spent without hope. 7 O remember that ‘my life is wind:| ! mine eye shall no more 'see good.| ! 8 The eye of him that hath seen me shall see me no more: thine eyes | ,4 are upon me, and 'T am not. 9 As the cloud is consumed and ya-| \ nisheth away: so "he that goeth down to the grave shall come up no more. 10 He shall return no more to his! 2 house, ‘neither shall his place know| him any more. 11 Therefore I will ‘not refrain my mouth; I will speak in the anguish of my spirit; I will 'complain in the bitterness of my soul. 12 AmTa sea, or a whale, that thou settest a watch over me? 13 ™ When I say, My bed shall comfort me, my couch shall ease my complaint ; . 14 Then thou scarest me with dreams, and terrifiest me through visions : ‘ 15 So that my soul chooseth hs gling, and death rather tthan my life. 16 ™I loathe it; are vanity. 17 9 What is man, that thou should-|* i i thou est magnify him! and that toy shouldest set thine heart upon sare 18 And hat thou shouldest i him every morning, and try » every moment? 19 How long wilt thou not dt from me, nor let me alone swallow down my spittle ? ai Ido 20 I have sinned; what ine 3 unto thee, *O thou prese ee men? why *hast thou set - peat mark against thee, 50 that burden to myself? t 21 And why dost thou a my transgression, and i mine iniquity? for now 8 At goek 2 his desi re of dea I would not live)" alway: °let me alone; for?my days) 1 i al in the dust; ,and thou shi in the morning, but I shall efor CM, About 1ig9 “Deut. 2n hana tHe. iy Cvrning iy wi sai), 1 Thatis, 1 can liveno Tonger. Sam. 12, ich 8 IRE 0.9, Ps 108,10. k Ps, 0.1, 9. £409. 1) Sam. 1.10. ch. 1). moh. 9% 44. 3 ear 26 |

pildad ~ pofore ou RIS about 1420 Tout. 32. 4. handofthei fransyres2.7, oh 15. 18, aGen. 18, 25. 3Chro.19.7. hud. 12,17 Dan. 1. Nom. 3. 6. beh, 1. 5, 18, |{ eb in the Deut. 4. ori sheweth God's just dealing. JOB VIII. Job acknowledgeth God's perfections. CHAPTER VIII. Pee i shewelh God's justice in dealing with : pig pik to their works. % Ie allegeth anti uily to prove the certain destruction of the hypocrite. 20 He applieth God's just dealing to Job. HLEN answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said, 2, How long wilt thou a these things? and Ie long shall the words lof thy mouth be like a strong wind ? 3 *Doth God pervert judgment? or doth the Almighty pervert justice? 4 If ®thy children have sinned against him, and he have cast them away tfor their transgression ; 5 °If thou wouldest seek unto God betimes, and make thy supplication '\to the Almighty; ° 6 If thou wert pure and upright ; surely now he would awake for thee, and make the habitation of thy righteoushess prosperous. 7 Though thy beginning was small, yet thy latter end should greatly increase, 8 'For enquire, I pray thee, of the former age, and prepare thyself to the search of their fathers : ir 0, Pet aoe "we are but of yesterday, know tnothing, because our days "pon earth are a shadow :) 10 Shall not they teach thee, and tell thee, and utter words out of their heart ? 1 Can the rush grow up without Mure? can the wails flag grow without 12 "Whilst it is yet in his greenNess, and not cut down, it withereth efore any other herb. oe ware - eur of all a a F 3 an C3 rite' shall eat the Shypoerite's hope a Whose hope shall be cut off, and O8e trust shall be ta spider's web. =e © shall lean upon his house, th 1 shall not stand: he shall hold ast, but it shall not endure. and hj € tw green before the sun, Pa = branch shooteth forth in his ne His roots are wrapped about the P, and seeth the place of stones. rl If he destroy him from his te Ce, then i¢ shall deny him, say9, | have not seen thee. Schold, this is the joy of his > and Kout of the earth shall hers prow, 20 Behold, God will not cast avy: a perfect man, neither will he the evil doers: 21 Tillhe fill thy mouth with laughing, and thy lips with trejoicing. 22 They that hate thee shall be 'clothed with shame; and the dwelling place of the wicked tshall come to nought. CHAPTER IX. 1 Job, acknowledging God's justice, sheweth there is no contending with him. 22 Man's innocency is not to be condemned by affliclions. HEN Job answered and said, 2 I know itis so of a truth : but how should *man be just 'with God? 3 If he will contend with him, he

cannot answer him one of a thousand. 4 >He is wise in heart, and mighty in strength: who hath hardened /im-| self oy him, and hath prospered? 5 Which removeth the mountains, ay thelp and they know not: which overturn- | eth them in his anger. 6 Which ‘shaketh the earth out of her place, and ‘the pillars thereof tremble. 7 Which commandeth the sun, and it riseth not; andsealeth up the stars. 8 © Which alone spreadeth out the heavens, and treadeth upon the t waves of the sea. 9 ‘Which maketh t Arcturus, Orion, and Pleiades, and the chambers of the south. 10 ® Which doeth great things past finding out ; yea, and wonders without number. 11 ®Lo, he goeth by me, and I see him not: he passeth on also, but I perceive him not. 12 ‘Behold, he taketh away, who can hinder him? who will say unto him, What doest thou? . 13 Jf God will not withdraw his anger, ‘the tproud helpers do stoop under him. 14 How much less shall I answer him, and choose out my words #o reason with him ? 15 'Whom, though I were righteous, yet would I not answer, dut I wouldmake supplicationto my judge. 16 If I had ealled, and he had answered me; ye¢ would I not believe that hehad hearkened unto my voice. 17 For he breaketh me with a tempest, and multiplieth my wounds | ch. 26.11. | | _ Before | CHRIST about | 1520 | —_— | t Heb. take | the ungodly | by the hand. t Heb. shouting for joy. 1 Ps. 35. 26. & + Heb. shat | not be. } = Ps. 143. 2. Rom. 3. 20. | Or, before God. > ch. 36. 5. eTsai. 2.19, 21. Hag. 2.6,21. | ag. 2.6, Hebr. 12. 26. * Gen. 1. Ps. 104. t Heb. | heights. € Gen. 1. 16. ch, 38. 31, c. Amos 5. 8 t Heb. Ash, sch. 5.9. Ps. 71. 15. Bch. 23. 8 9. & 35. Le i Tsai. 45. 9. Jer. 18. 6. Rom. 9. 20. t Heb. who can turn him away ? ch. 11. 10. & ch. 26. 12. Isai. 30. 7. ¢ Heb. helpers of prute, or, strength. Veh. 10. 15. "without cause. mch. 2.3. A. 6.

There is no contending with God. JOB IX. Job expostulateth with Goa) : tan Pee $$ Tee Before 18 He will not suffer me to take my | demn me; shew me wherefore thou! >: ~ cae | breath, but filleth me with bitterness. | contendest with me, Nou ofktoe 1520 19 If I speak of strength, lo, he ts| 3 Ls it good unto thee that tho: ant strong: and if of judgment, who | shouldest oppress, that thou should. se shall set me a time to plead? est despise tthe work ~ -. ies of thine hands 20 If I justify myself, mine own |and shine upon the counsel of tha) itil mouth shall condemn me: if J say, | wicked ? Vet I am perfect, it shall also prove me| 4 Hast thou eyes of flesh? or “seest “8m perverse. thou as man seeth ? ‘ 21 Though I were perfect, yet would) 5 Are thy days as the days of man? I not know my soul: I would despise | ae thy years as man’s days, my life. 6 That thou enquirest after mine 22 This is one thing, therefore I | iniquity, and searchest after my sin? said it, " He destroyeth the perfect | 7 t? Thou knowest that I am not|tla.ttis | - and the wicked. wicked ; and there és none that can tet 23 If the scourge slay suddenly, he | deliver out of thine hand. aie will laugh at the trial of the innocent.| 8 *Thine hands thave madé me Femea 24 The earth is given into the hand|and fashioned me together yound| ix Pains about me. 02Sam. 15. | ewig’, | of the wicked: he covereth the faces | about; yet thou dost destroy me. Jer. 14.4. | of the judges thereof ; if not, where,|_9 Remember, I beseech thee, that and who is he? thou hast made me as the clay; and|‘$%2"« 25 Now? my days are swifter than a | wilt thou bring me into dust again? | #95! post: they flee away,theysee no good.| 10 ®Hast thou not poured me out as|* 32" 26 They are passed away as the) milk, and curdled me like cheese? tea’ |t" swift ships: 4as the eagle that} 11 Thou hast clothed me with skin al Or, stipeof |hasteth to the prey. and flesh, and hast tfenced me with|""°"" tHab. 1.8. | 27 TIfI say, I will forget my com- | bones and sinews. . ’ |plaint, I will leave off my heaviness, | 12 Thou hast granted me life and and comfort myself: favour, and thy visitation hath pre28 *I am afraid of all my sorrows, | served my spirit. ; T know that thou ‘wilt not hold me} 18 And these things hast thou hid innocent. in thine heart: I know that this %s 29 If Il he wicked, why then labour | with thee. Tin vain? 14 If I sin, then "thou markest 30 "If I wash myself with snow-|me, and thou wilt not acquit me P ch. 7. 6, 7. ® Ps, 119, 120. ¢ Exod. 20. 7. bP. Hath) | 4 Jer. 2, 22, | water, and make my hands

never so | from mine iniquity. — 10; {ee | clean ; 15 If I be wicked, *woe sie ob vend Bh 31 Yet shalt thou plunge me in | and éf I be righteous, yt 1 enit sia the ditch, and mine own clothes |lift up my head. J am full o ps 23 : foro I mine "Or make | shall "abhor me. fusion; therefore ‘see tho asl hos eae we pa sahorred. | | 32 For *he is not a man, as I am, | affliction ; eee be hunt-| Law! that I should answer him, and we| 16 For it increaseth. mThou 5 : ae again thou . |should come together in judgment. | est me asa fierce lion: andagal 2 . on me. vat is 33 YNeither is there t any ! days- | shewest thyself marvellous up y Tiot . S| * plate witnesses | yi. i i . ‘i vest 'thy Tiaraowa |man betwixt us, that might lay his! 17 Thou renewest thy i i creases 1 Oe tinpive, |haNd upon us both. against me, and in ae *h.43.1,21,| 34 *Let him take his rod away from | dignation upon mes Ys. 9.10." |me, and let not his fear terrify me: | war are against ae hast. tho $ Heb. tue 35 Then would I speak, and not| 18 ™W neeetor at am nolzo, |fear him; tbut é¢ is not so with me. brought me fort non ‘ twith myself. CHAPTER X. Oh that I had Sheed / 1 Job, taking liberty of complaint, expostu- | and no eye had seen : though lateth oomy y EX as complainers op afflictions. 18 Te 191 should have bee fe pee? 4 Leth of life, an H ” before death. » and ordvath a little ease had not been; J shou t thine 1 ‘ p to the grave: “chia Y *soul is "weary of my life ; | carried from the hee vs few! pecas? Jonah4.3, 8. . ; i aN t Gr of I will leave my complaint upon| 20 ˚Are not my ye that J may while Ave, ven gn | myself; » I will speak in the bitter-|¢len, and “let me nea ness of my soul. take comfort a litt aoail shall} 2 I will say unto God, Do not con-} 21 Before 1 go whe jot

per sa nply reproveth Job. JOB X. Wicked men do sometimes prosper. return, "even to the land of darkness : : antst sand the shadow of death ; aoe 92 A land of darkness, as darkness a iuself; and of the shadow of death, % . | u an, Mt without any order, and where the light 1s as darkness. CHAPTER XI. har reproveth Job for justifying him: pai art Cal's wisdom is unsearchable. 13 The assured blessing of repentance. igs answered Zophar the Naamathite, and said, 2 Should not the multitude of ic.anan} words be answered? and should ta mm |man full of talk be justified 2 tei. | 3 Should thy "lies make men hold their peace? and when thou mockest, shall no man make thee ashamed 2 RM) 4 For thou hast said, My doctrine is pure, and I am clean in thine eyes. 5 But oh that God would speak, and open his lips against thee ; 6 And that he would shew thee the secrets of wisdom, that they are " double to that which is! Know ni hen ns God exacteth of thee $s than thine iniquity deserveth, mete) 7 ˚Canst thou ie couebiig find out God? canst thou find out the iste Almig! ity unto perfection 2 Kawy | 8 It Gs tas high as heaven; what canst thou do? deeper than hell; What canst thou know ? lemeasure thereof i: 2 the earth ereof is longerthan ere 19 aree and broader than the sea. 37. | pathoe tee ‘cut off, and shut up, or thaagen® & f cr together, then twho can hinNesey |x him 2 1 qi oa” *he knoweth vain men: he ; ” wickedness also; will he not y Consider ig ? though vain man would be wise, le Man nm Ujz: . tei LaSS's colt be born ike a wild Q | {thou “prepare thine heart, and a4 Out thine hands toward him; it fay pee ap) ne in thine hand, put sen, | Well ; € » and Flet not wickedness Sy 1 me Ly tabernacles. } wo then shalt thou lift up th etethout Spot; yea, thou Chale stedfast, and shalt not fear : cause thou shalt ™forget thy Mo ayy, [teat rhe ieee it as waters mint | U7 Ang thene, cause there is hope; yea, thou shalt| Before dig about thee, and ˚thou shalt take ere thy rest in safety. 1520 19 Also thou shalt lie down, and|.ta%,7; none shall make thee afraid; yea,| Bs many shall tmake suit unto thee. spel 20 But ?the eyes of the wicked! '” shall fail, and they shall not escape, and “their hope shall be as . Hight ‘the giving up of the ghost. . irom Hes CHAPTER XII. R14. Prov. 11. 7. 1 Job maintaineth himself against his friends | | Or. oe that reprove him. 7 He acknowledgeth the | real. general doctrine of God's omnipotency. ND Job answered and said, 2 No doubt but ye are the people, and wisdom shall die with you. 3 But

*I have understanding as| +*.)%2 well as you; tI am not inferior to} i277 + Heb. fat you: yea, twho knoweth not such) ter . than you. things as these ? + Heb- icith 4 I am as one mocked of his| intmiras neighbour, who ‘calleth upon God, and he answereth him: the just up-| 3! tight man is laughed to scorn. SESS. 5 *He that is ready to slip with Ais|# Prov. 14.2 feet is as a lamp despised in the thought of him that is at ease. 6 The tabernacles of robbers pros- |" St 3h 55, per, and they that provoke God are| £71112. secure; into whose hand God bring- aero eth abundantly. 7 But ask now the beasts, and | they shall teach thee ; and the fowls of the air, and they shall tell thee : 8 Or speak to the earth, and it shall teach thee: and the fishes of the sea shall declare unto thee. 9 Who knoweth not in all these that the hand of the Lorp hath wrought this ¢ ; 10 ‘In whose hand is the 'soul of |‘Xe™26,22. every living thing, and the breath ee of tall mankind. t Heb.alltesh 11 sDoth not the ear try words? | sen. 3°, and the tmouth taste his meat? |i Heb-naiate, 12 » With the ancient is wisdom; | *eh 3 7. and in length of days understanding. 13 "' With him is wisdom and}! tis.) strength, he hath counsel and un- ho ae derstanding. 14 Behold, "he breaketh down, |*«™ !-1and it cannot be built again: he 'shutteth tup a man, and there ean be no opening. : 15 Behold, he ™withholdeth the wa-|"45io%ters, and they dry up: also he "sendeth |" Gen: 7-1. them out, andthey overturn the euth. 16 ° With him ts strength and wis-|" mss

Job again reproveth his friends. JOB XII. He professeth his confidenee g Before CHRIST about 1520 SS — p2Sam. 15. 31. & 17. 14, 23. Isai. 19. 12. © 99, 14 & 29. 14. 1 Cor. 1. 19. 32. 9. Isai. 3.1, 2,5 + Heb. the lip of the faithSul. the strong. « Dan. 2. 22. Matt. 10. 26. 1 Cor. 4. 5. ¢Ps. 107. 38. Isai. 9. 3. & 26. 15. t Heb. leadeth in. « Ps. 107. 4, 40. * Deut. 28. 29, eh. 5, 14. t Heb. wander. y Ps. 107. 27. ®ch. 12. 3. © ch. 23,3. & 31. 35. ech. 6, 21, & 16. 2. 4 Proy. 17. 28, ’ ch. 17. 32.21.é on & e dom: the deceived and the deceiver are his. . 17 Heleadethcounsellersaway spoiled, and Pmaketh the judges fools. 18 He looseth the bond of kings, and girdeth their loins with a girdle. 19 He leadeth princes away spoiled, and overthroweth the mighty. 20 4He removeth away tthe speech »lof the trusty, and taketh away the understanding of the aged. 21 *He poureth contempt upon princes, and ! weakeneth the strength of the mighty. 22 *He discovereth deep things out of darkness, and bringeth out to light the shadow of death. 23 tHe increaseth the nations, and destroyeth them: he enlargeth the nations, and tstraiteneth them again. 24 He taketh away the heart of the chief of the people of the earth, and “causeth them to wander in a wilderness where there is no way. 25 *They grope in the dark without light, and he maketh them to tystagger like @ drunken man. CHAPTER XIII. Job reproveth his friends of partiality. 14 He professeth his confidence in God: 20 and intreateth to know his own sins, and God's purpose in afflicting him, O, mine eye hath seen all this, mine ear hath heard and understood it. 2 *What ye know, the same do I knowalso: Iam not inferior unto you. 3 Surely I would speak to the Almighty, and I desire to reason with God. 4 But ye are forgers of lies, *ye are all physicians of no value. 5 O that ye would altogether hold your peace! and ‘it should be your wisdom. 6 Hear now my reasoning, and hearken to the pleadings of my lips. 7 ˚Will ye speak wickedly for God ? and talk deceitfully for him ? 8 Will ye accept his person? will ye contend for God ? 9 Is it good that he should search you out? or as one man mocketh another, do ye so mock him? 10 He will surely reprove you, if ye do secretly accept persons. - 1 Shall not his excellencymake you al bee ¢ and his dread fall upon you ! our remembrances av like un~ to ashes, yourbodies to bodies of clay. 13 t Hold your that I may speak, and let come on me what wild. cy peace, let me alone,| Netone | “~ Gad, IRIs7 bon 14 Wherefore ‘do I take my flesh xe in my teeth, and put my life in

era mine hand 2 rhein ; 15 "Though he slay me, yet will 13°" trust in him: ‘but T will f maintain |» i103 mine own ways before him. 1 gee He 16 He also shall be my salvation |! Hin, for an hypocrite shall not come be-| fore him. 17 Hear diligently my speech, and my declaration with your ears. 18 Behold now, I have ordered my cause; Iknowthat I shall be justified. 19 *Who is he that will plead with|*s:34 me? for now, if I hold my tongue,| I shall give up the ghost. 20 ' Only do not two things unto me: |'37** then will I not hide myself from thee. eae 21 ™ Withdraw thine hand far from me: and let not thy dread make me afraid. 22 Then call thou, and I will answer: or let me speak, and answer thou me. = 23 How many are mine iniquities and sins? make me to know my transgression and my sin. . 24."Wherefore hidest thou thy face, i and °holdest me for thine enemy * 25 P Wilt thou break a leaf driven |, pe to and fro? and wilt thou pursue the dry stubble? : . ! 26 For thou writest bitter things against me, and amakest me to pos sess the iniquities of my youth. . 27 *Thou puttest my feet also 7 t a unto all my paths; thou settes print upon the theels of my il 98 And he, as a rotten thing; ie : sumeth, as a garment that is mo eaten. CHAPTER XIV. hort. 1 Job intreateth God for favour, by thet ness of life, and certainly 0 cables yet Though life once lost be irre OY sine the he waiteth for his change. } creature is subject to corruption. + Heb bert the stocks, and tlookest narrowly | ‘at ten. 1 ° fa Hel AN that is born 0 tA is tof few days, 2” ity Myth trouble. ; yer, | eae! 2 »Efe cometh forth like . oy H jen a and is cut down: he fleeth t ie Ht shadow, and continueth on o eyes| £4 i f 3 And ‘dost thou oft gost me) iit! upon such an one, and : into judgment with thee +

XIV. Lliphaz reproveth Job. ple shortness and trouble of life. JOB Sag nee ae “4 | Who ®can bring a clean thing canis out of an unclean? not one. shoul 1420 1 Heb. is weakened, or, cut off +s 102, 96, [si. 81.6. & 6.17, & 6g, Acts 3, 21, Ror. 83, Pet, MN, ithe 4 Rov, 99, aa ‘eh 1 4, sg, . Fl And sure} ‘lhe kn 5 ‘Seeing his days are determined, the number of his months are with thee, thou hast appointed his bounds that he cannot pass ; 6 Turn from him, that he may tyest, till he shall accomplish, *as Fphes. (ahi. Leer a ai Wl) on hireling, his day. 9.1 7 For there is hope of a tree, if it be cut down, ‘that it will sprout again, and that the tender branch thereof will not cease. 8 Though the root thereof wax old in the earth, and the stock thereof die in the ground ; 9 Yet through the scent of water it will bud, and bring forth boughs like a plant. 10 But man dieth, and + wasteth away: yea, man giveth up the ghost, and where is he 2 11 As the waters fail from the sea, and the flood decayeth and drieth up: 12 So man lieth down, and riseth not: ‘till the heavens be no more, they shall not awake, nor be raised out of their sleep. 13 O that thou wouldest hide me m the grave, that thou wouldest ep me secret, until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me 4 set time, and remember me! te Ifaman die, shall he live again? all. the days of my appointed time will I wait, ™till my change come. 15 "Thou shalt call, and I will anhas thee: thou wilt have a desire to le work of thine hands. Poa fd now thou numberest my Cag ost thou not watch over my in J *My transgression is sealed up inigaine? 24 thou sewest up mine quity, y the mountain falling to nought, and the rock is out of his place. twas le waters wearthe stones: thou ‘est away the things which grow vig) the dust of the earth; and 20 ppttoyest the hope of man. tim, a ab Prevailest for ever against eon, dhe passeth : thou changest his 9 nce, and sendest him away. 1S sons come to honour, and Oweth i¢ not; and they are 0 Cometh Temoved Ntena; rougl at ti 1 yous i uy q Ret oF them” MME perceiveth it 22 But his flesh upon him shall | have pain, and his soul within him shall mourn. CHAPTER XV. 1 Eliphaz reproveth Job of impiety in justiFying himself. \7 He proveth by tradition | the unquietness of wicked men. | | T HEN answered Eliphaz the Temanite, and said, 2 Should a wise man utter tvain knowledge, and fill his belly with the east wind ? | 3 Should he reason with unprofit- | able talk? or with speeches wherewith he can do no good? | 4 Yea, tthou castest off fear, and) restrainest 'prayer before

God. | 5 For thy mouth tuttereth thine in- | iquity, and thou choosest the tongue of the crafty. | 6 *Thine own mouth condemneth | thee, and not I: yea, thine own lips testify against thee. 7 Arét thou the first man that was! born? *or wast thou made before the hills? 8 ˚Hast thou heard the secret of; God? and dost thou restrain wisdom to thyself? 9 4What knowest thou, that we know not? chat understandest thou, which is not in us? 10 ˚With us are both the grayheaded and very aged men, much elder than thy father. 11 Are the consolations of God small with thee? is there any secret thing with thee? 12 Why doth thine heart carry thee away? and what do thy eyes wink at, 13 That thou turnest thy spirit against God, and lettest such words go out of thy mouth ? 14 *What is man, that he should be clean? and he which is born of a woman, that he should be righteous ? 15 Behold, he putteth no trust in his saints; yea, the heavens are not clean in his sight. 16 "How much more abominable and filthy is man, ‘which drinketh iniquity like water? 17 I will shew thee, hear me; and that which I have seen I will declare; 18 Which wise men have told ‘from their fathers, and have not hid it: 19 Unto whom alone the earth was given, and 'no stranger passed among them. Before CHRIST about 1520 + Heb. knovw- | ledge of wind. t Heb. thou makest void. 1 Or, speech. + Heb. teacketh. | * Luke 19. 22. >Ps.90.92. | Prov. & 25. | © Rom. 11. 34. 1 Cor. 2. 11. 4 ch. 13. 2. ech. 22. 6, 7. Eccles. 7. 20. 1John 1. 8, 0. sch. 419. 2 35.3. heh. 4. 19, Ps. 14, 2 & 53.3. ich. H.7. Prov. 19, 20. k ch. 8. B. \ Joel 3. 17.

| The disquictude of wicked men. JOB SS XV. Before sound of Sears. 5 1 Thess. 5.3. o Ps. 59.15. & 109. 10. peh. 18, 12. ach. 17. 10. Teh. 4.9. ® Isai. 59. 4. W Or, cut off teh, 22. 16. Ps, 55, 93, « Ps. 7. 14, Tsai. 59, 4. Hos. 10, 13, W Or, iniquity. 1 Or, troublesome, * ch. 13. 4, 20 The wicked man travaileth with pain all Ais days, “and the number of years is hidden to the oppressor. 21 +A dreadful sound ‘sin his ears: in prosperity the destroyer shall come upon him. 22 He believeth not that he shall return out of darkness, and he is waited for of the sword. 23 He ˚wandereth abroad for bread, saying, Where is it? he knoweth that ?the day of darkness is ready at his hand, 24 Trouble and anguish shall make him afraid; they shall prevail against him, as a king ready to the battle. 25 For he stretcheth out his hand against God, and strengtheneth himself against the Almighty. 26 He runneth upon him, ever on his neck, upon the thick bosses of |his bucklers : 27 %Because he covereth his face with his fatness, and maketh collops of fat on his flanks. 28 And he dwelleth in desolate cities, and in houses which no man inhabiteth, which are ready to become heaps. 29 He shall not he rich, neither shall his substance continue, neither shall he prolong the perfection thereof upon the earth. 30 He shall not depart out of darkness; the flame shall dry up his branches, and "by the breath of his mouth shall he go away. 31 Let not him that is deceived ‘trust in vanity: for yanity shall be his recompence. 32 It shall be "accomplished tbefore his time, and his branch shall not be green. 33 He shall shake off his unripe grape as the vine, and shall cast off his flower as the olive. 34 For the congregation of hypoerites shall be desolate, and fire shall consume the tabernacles of bribery. 35 "They conceive mischief, and bring forth "vanity, and their belly prepareth deceit. CHAPTER XVI. 1 Job reproveth his friends o i He sheweth the pilifutnens of hes pe 17 He maintaineth his tinnocency. 4 Weer Job answered and said, 21 haveheardmanysuchthin S: "miserable comforters are ye all. Job describeth his 3 Shall tvain words have or what emboldeneth thee ¢ answerest ? 4 Talso could speak as ye do: if your soul were in my soul’s stead I could heap up words against you, and shake mine head at you.” an end q hat thon 5 But I would strengthen you with | 1 my mouth, and the moving of m lips should asswage your grief. 6 Though I speak, my grief is not asswaged: and though 1 forbear, twhat am I eased? 7 But now he hath made me weary: thou hast

made desolate all my company. 8 And thou hast filled me with wrinkles, which is a witness against |me: and my leanness rising up in me beareth witness to my face. 9 °He teareth me in his wrath, who hateth me: he gnasheth upon me with his teeth; ‘mine enemy sharpeneth his eyes upon me. _ 10 They have *gaped upon me with their mouth; they ‘have smitten me upon the cheek reproachfully ; they have gathered themselves together against me. 11 God "thath delivered me to the ungodly, and turned me over into the hands of the wicked. 12 I was at ease, but he hath broken me asunder: he hath also taken me by my neck, and shaken me to pieces, and ‘set me up for his mark. : 13 His archers compass me roun about, he cleaveth my reins asuntey, and doth not spare ; he Saute ow ll upon the ground. “Td He frock me with bona upon breach, he runneth upon n ik jant. , "ie I a sewed sackcloth upon a skin,and “defiled my horn 1n the ml 16 My face is foul with vee ' on my eyelids is the shadow of an 17 Not for any injustice 9 hands: also my prayer #8 Pood 18 O earth, oF not ae ed and "let my cry have no plaewy is 19 Also tow behold, anny , et in heaven, and my record “ f 20 My friends ‘scorn a God. eye poureth out tears un xe for a 21 "0 that one might Pp Teadteth man with God, as a man ? for his "neighbour ! 22, When ta few years are happy Cage, Ba Refine Clint 81 About 129 t Heh ony wei t Heb, tetat goeth fron ech.10.16,17. Meh. 13.2. | Ps, 2.13. f Jam. 3.3), | Mie5.1 | 6 Ps. 35.15. heh, 111i + Heb. hath shud anc tp. +9 toh k cht at pst

en i 4 pefore nist about qi20 pecs 124 1 or, apirit ia ji afte 18.3 4 { Heb. forge. ySam.1.6,7ch. 90.9, 101, before then. WG7.&3), i} ‘Or, my Hhoughts. ‘Ps 4, Heb, ‘halt aul re th, wa, tHieb. the Foucstions, "Heb. near, Web, ene mali "18, 19, Joh appr 7.0.89, hs iy: 5.17, 1g, = Wards aleth from men to God. JOB XVII. The calamities of th e wicked. then [ shall °go the way whence I shall not return. CHAPTER XVII. inpealeth from men to God. & The un] eee eee of men with the afflicted may astonish, but not discourage the rightcous. 11 Lis hope is notin life, butin death. Y "breath is corrupt, my days are extinct, “the graves are ready for me. 2, Are there not mockers with me? and doth not mine eye tcontinue in their provocation ? 3 Lay down now, put me ina surety .«| with thee; who is he that ‘will strike “|\hands with me ? 4 For thou hast hid their heart from understanding: therefore shalt thou not exalt them. 5 He that speaketh flattery to his friends, even the eyes of his children shall fail. 6 He hath made me also 4a byword of the people ; and 'aforetime I was as a tabret. 7 °Mine eye also is dim by reason of sorrow, and all 'my members are as a shadow. 8 Upright men shall be astonied at this, and the innocent shall stir up himself against the hypocrite. 9 The righteous also shall hold on his way, and he that hath fclean hands shall be stronger and stronger. 10 But as for you all, 8do ye retun, and come now: for I cannot nd one wise man among you. 1] "My days are past, my purposes are broken off, even tthe thoughts of yee 4 +hey change the night into day: thelight ts tshort beuanosat desc, Tflwait, the grave is minehouse: : Piet my bed in the darkness. wea have tsaid to corruption, Thou ie ny father: to the worm, Thou my mother, and my sister. nd where is now my hope? as Y hope, who shall see it ? ey shall go down ‘to the bars or ny ' of the it, ies » Wh yp Ke 7 it 43 in the die. our ‘vest together i L tidadreLAPTER XVUT. Dittionos eeth Job of presumption and im= Hie 5 The calamities of the wicked. ‘ 9 . UN answered Bildad the Shu3 ie and said, Ow long will it ba {Nn end of ere ye make f words? mark, and atterWe will speak, 3 Wherefore are we counted as beasts, and reputed vile in your sight? 4 >He teareth thimself in his anger: shall the earth be forsaken for thee? and shall the rock be removed out of his place ? 5 Yea, *the light of the wicked shall be put out, and the spark of his fire shall not shine. 6 The light shall be dark in his tabernacle, ‘and his ! candle shall be put out with him. 7 The steps of his strength

shall be straitened, and *his own counsel shall cast him down. 8 For ‘he is cast into a net by his own feet, andhe walkethuponasnare. 9 The gin shall take Aim by the heel, and Sthe robber shall prevail against him. 10 The snare is tlaid for him in the ound, and a trap for him in the way. 11 "Terrors shall make him afraid on every side, and shall tdrive him to his feet. 12 His strength shall be hungerbitten, and ‘destruction shall be ready at his side. 13 It shall devour the tstrength of his skin: even the firstborn of death shall devour his strength. 14 * His confidence shall be rooted out of his tabernacle, and it shall bring him to the king of terrors. 15 It shall dwell in his tabernacle, because i? ¢s none of his: brimstone shall be seattered uponhishabitation. 16 'His roots shall be dried up beneath, and above shall his branch be cut off. 17 ™His remembrance shall perish |“ from the earth, and he shall have no name in the street. 18 t He shall be driven from light |' into darkness, and chased out of the world. 19 *He shall neither have son nor nephew among his people, nor any remaining in his dwellings. 20 They that come after him shall be astonied at his day, as they that; ‘went before twere attrighted. 21 Surely such are the dwellings of the wicked, and this is the place of him that ¥ knoweth not God. CHAPTER NIX. 1 Job, complaining af his friends’ cruelly, sheweth there is misery enough in him to Seed their cruelly, 21, 28 He vraveth pily. 23 He believeth the resurrection. “P. |®eh.1 | t Heb. nis | soul. | ¢ Prov. 13.9. & 20. 20, & 24. 20. 4 ch. 21. 17. Ps. 18. 28. ll Or, damp. ech. 5. 13. ch, 22. 10. Ps. 9. 15. & 35. 8. sch. 5. 5. + Heb. hidden. W ech. 15. 21. & 20. 2 7 49.29. + Heb. scatter him. ich. 15. 22. + Heb. bars. keh. & 1 & 1. 20. Ps. 112. 10. Prov. 10. 28. Heb. They shall drive him. 2 Thess, 1.u. Titus 1, 16.

Job sheweth his great misery. JOB XIX. Before CHRIST about 1520 «Gen. 31. 7. Lev. 26. 26. | Or, harden yourselves against me. v Ps. 38. 16. 4 Or, violence. ¢ ch, 3, 23. Ps, 88. 8 4 Ps, 89. 44. ech. 13, 24. Lam. 2, 5. + Heb. my belly. wicked. h2Kings2.93, Ps. 41.9, & HEN Job answered and said, T 2 How long will ye vex my soul, and break me in pieces with words? 3 These*tentimeshave ye reproached me: ye are not ashamed that ye ‘make yourselves strange to me. 4 And be it indeed chat I have erred, mine error remaineth with myself. 5 If indeed ye will "magnify yourselves against me, and plead against me my reproach : 6 Know now that God hath overthrown me, and hath compassed me with his net. 7 Behold, I ery out of "wrong, but I am not heard: I ery aloud, but there is no judgment. 8 ˚He hath fenced up my way that I cannot pass, and he hath set darkness in my paths. 9 ˚He hath stripped me of my glory, and taken the crown from my head. 10 He hath destroyed me on every side, and I am gone: and mine hope hath he removed like a tree. 11 He hath also kindled his wrath against me, and “he counteth me unto him as one of his enemies. 12 His troops come together, and ‘raise up their way against me, and encamp round about my tabernacle. 13 *He hath put my brethren far from me, and mine acquaintance are verily estranged from me. 14 My kinsfolk have failed, and my familiar friends have forgotten me. 15 They that dwell in mine house, and my maids, count me for a stranger: I am an alien in their sight. 16 I called my servant, and he gave me no answer ; J entreated him with my mouth. 17 My breath is strange to my wife, though I intreated for the children’s sake of tmine own body. 18 Yea, "" young children despised me; I arose, and they spake against me. 19 ‘All tmy inward friends abhorred me: and they whom I loved are turned against me. 20 ‘My bone cleaveth to my skin ‘and to my flesh, and I am escaped with the skin of ny teeth, . 21 Have ity upon me, have vpon me, O ye my friends ; for the hand of God hath touched me. pity 22 Why doye™ ersecut and are not satin ‘iguaniyhati 23 +Oh that my words were now written! oh that they were printed in a book ! 24 That they were graven with an iron pen and lead in the rock for ever! 25 For I know that my redeemep liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth: 26 "And though after my skin worms destroy this body, yet "in my flesh shall I see God: 27 Whom I shall see for myself, and mine eyes shall behold, and not tanother ; ' hough my reins be cont

sumed t within me. 28 But ye should say, ˚ Why persecute we him, 'seeing the root of the matter is found in me? 29 Be ye afraid of the sword: for) wrath brjngeth the punishments of the sword, ?that ye may know there is a judgment. CHAPTER XX. Zophar sheweth the state and portion of the wicked. fl hese answered Zophar the Naamathite, and said, 2 Thereforedomy thoughts causeme to answer, and for ¢his tI make haste. 3 I have heard the check of my reproach, and the spirit of my understanding causeth me to answer. 4 Knowest thou not this of old, since man was placed upon earth, 5 *That the triumphing of the wicked és t short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a moment! 6 >Though his excellency ie ‘i up to the heavens, and his hea reach unto the t clouds; 7 Yet he shall perish for his own dung: they which have § him shall say, Where #s he? dl 8 He shall fly away ‘asa ance shall not be found: yea, he shal ta chased away as a vision of the nlg ; : 9˚ The eye also which saw him § his see him no more ; neither § lace any more behold him. ever ‘like een the poor,. and his hands ‘s store their goods. 11 His bones are full ¢ his youth, "which shall lie do him in the dust. : 12 Though wickedness be ue his mouth, though he hide } wn wit eot in nder He believeth, the resurven ni, 1 10! His children shall seek to ae ‘ f of sthe sin of : Define Cling, Abou Tigi ~ t Neb, 14, Willie 4 V0r, Aer shall avaty toh ti Sesh shail} ee God, stranger, VOr, miyreing tcithin me are con. sumed with carts sire(forthat | day, | Heb. inmy | Losom, © ver. 9, 1 Or, and what roc of} maller it found in mey pPs. 58. 10,11. Heb. my haste ist me. ops. 358 Heb. fom near Ps lt his tongue ; and forsake) : ed with my flesh?| 13 Though he spare it, h_>_

a 4 efor ounist about 1420 {Meh fn the midst of his poate. IP, 33.9, Jer. 17. 6. 107, alreaming brooks. tyer 10, 15, 4 Heb. ace dance of his exchange. { Heb, crushad. | Fes, 5.13, Heb, know, 101, There shallbenone 1 for his meal, 10r, trouble. sone, Nu © mb, 11, Ps 78. . iow Jer, 4g, 43, Atuos 6,19, “eh. Ig, he Ft ay, (Peat, "thy a Fae TH orn Gog" Som The corta in portion of the wicked. JOB XX. Job sheweth cause for his grief. itnot; but keep it still t within his h: mt Ye his meat inhis bowels is turned, if 23 the gall of asps within him. 15 He hath swallowed down riches, and he shall vomit them up again: God shall cast them out of his belly. 16 He shall suck the poison of asps: the viper’s tongue shall slay him. 17 He shall not see ‘the rivers, 'the floods, thebrooks of honeyand butter. 18 That which he laboured for kshall he restore, and shall not swallow i¢ down: taccording to his substance shal? the restitution be, and he shall not rejoice therein. 19 Because he hath t oppressed and hath forsaken the poor ; because he hath violently taken away an house which he builded not ; : 20 '!Surely he shall not tfeel quietness in his belly, he shall not save of that which he desired. 21 ' There shall none of his meat @ left; therefore shall no man look for his goods, ciency in straits: every hand of the " wicked sh: etait 23 When he is God shall cast ˚the glittering sword upon hia his gall: P terrors are darkness shall be hid in his Secret Places : 1a fire not blown shall him ; it shall go ill with is left in his tabernacle. iniguis le heaven shall reveal his - quity; and the earth shall rise Bg painst him, lena Merease of his house shall oe and his goods shall tow away 29 8 flay of te wrath, tan (v8 % the portion ofa wicked r portion ofa wicked 4 from God, and the heritage Ppeinted unto him by God. CHAPTER XXI. im that 27 Y 4 alike in a py and unhappy 7 i in death, 7 Tho fudgment ofthe 36 | house after him, when the number of UT Job answered and said, 2 Hear diligently my speech, and let this be your consolations. 3 Suffer me that I may speak ; and after that I have spoken, *mock on. 4 As for me, is my complaint to man? and if if were so, why should not my spirit be ttroubled 2 5 tMark me, and be astonished, »and lay your hand upon your mouth. 6 Even when I remember I am afraid, and trembling taketh hold on my flesh. 7 ˚Wherefore do the wicked live, become old, yea, are mighty in power ? 8 Their seed is established in their sight with them, and their offspring before their eyes. 9 Their houses tare safe from fear, ‘neither is the rod of God upon them. 10 Their bull

gendereth, and faileth not; their cow calveth, and ˚casteth not her calf. 11 They send forth their little ones like a flock, and their children dance. 12 They take the timbrel and harp, and rejoice at the sound of the organ. 13 They ‘spend their days "in wealth, and in a moment go down to the erave. 14 ® Therefore they say unto God, Depart from us; for we desire not the knowledge of thy ways. 15 »What is the Almighty, that we should serve him? and ‘what profit should we have, if we pray unto him ? 16 Lo, their good zs not in their hand : ‘the counsel of the wicked is far from me. 17 'How oft is the "candle of the wicked put out? and dow oft cometh their destruction upon them? God ™distributeth sorrows in his anger. 18 "They are as stubble before the wind, and as chaff that the storm tearrieth away. 19 God layeth up "his iniquity ˚for his children: he rewardeth him, and he shall know it. 20 His eyes shall see his destruction, and P lie shall drink of the wrath of the Almighty. 21 For what pleasure Aazh he in his his months is cut off in the midst? 22 “Shall any teach God knowledge? seeing ho judgeth those that fa That i, he Before CHRIST about 1520 —— *ch. 16.10, & 17. 2. + Heb. shortened. © ch. 12. 6. Ps. 17.10,14. & 73. 3, 12. Jer. 12.1. Hab. 1. 16. + Heb. are peace from | Jear. 4 Ps. 73. 5. * Exod. 23.26. f eh. 36, 11. Or, in mirth, sch. 2.17. Ps. 1. 1. Proy. 1. 10, Yoh. 18. 6. 4 Or, damp. m Luke 12. 46. a Ps. 4. & 3. 5. 5. Isai. 17. 13. & 89.5, Hos, Ki. 3. + Heb. steuleth away. punishment ar his iniquity. © Exod. 20. 5. P Ps, 75. 8. Isai. 51, 17. Rev. 14. lu. & 19. 15. a Isai. 40. 15. & 45. th Rom, 11. 4. 1 Cor, 2. Wy are high.

32 Yet shall he be brought to the tgrave, and shall tremain in the tomb. 33 The clods of the valley shall be sweet unto him, and “every man shall draw after him, as there are innumerable before him. 34 How then comfort ye me in vain, neaing in your answers there remaineth tfalsehood 2 tHeb.graves. t Heb. watch in the heap. * Hebr. 9. 27. t Heb. transgression. CHAPTER XXII. 1 Eliphaz sheweth that ma ns goodness profit. eth not God. v t 5 He aceuseth Job of divers sins, 21 He ewhorteth him to repentance, with promises of mercy. HEN Eliphaz the Temanite an“tig | 2 *Can a man be profitable unto vokes7.10.|God, "as he that is wise may be nay te pro-| profitable unto himself? risgondsuc-| 3 Js it any pleasure to the Alcess depend c thercon? mighty, that thou art righteous? or ts it gain to him, that thou makest thy ways perfect ? 4 Will he reprove thee for fear of thee? will he enter with thee into judgment? 5 Is not thy wickedness and thine iniquities infinite? 6 For thou hast tak Fxod. 29, 26, great ? Deut, 24.10, &e, Sakae en a pledge (age 8 nis thy oe for nought, and wt sor | Sttpped the naked of their clothing. he naked, 7 Thou hast not given water to the »-—_>_.,,,,,,,.. time, twhose foundation was overflown with a flood: 17 * Which said unto God, Depart from us: and 'what can the Al mighty do "for them? wicked is far from me. glad: and the innocent laugh them to scorn. . 20 Whereas our 'substance re cut down, but 'the remnant of th the fire consumeth. ee 21 Acquaint now thyself! he wt and °be at peace: thereby 80° e unto thee. : “32 Receive, I pray thee, the a from his mouth, - Play up yords in thine heart. aa "23 If thou return to the Almighty ‘defence, and thou shalt have of silver. 96 For then sdelight in the 18 Yet he filled their houses with 10, good things: but ™the counsel of the 19 "The righteous see it, and are : a thou shalt be built up, Se ght put away iniquity far from y : a ou! na Then shalt thou ray OD eas 1 ‘as dust, and od aa P the stones of the brooks. pe thy] enpte F 25 Yea, the Almighty shal plenty ite i ny fe g) Almighty; an a lift up thy face unto God. ii The happy and unhappy alike in death. JOB XXI. Lliphaz accuseth, Job of dive, : U tains 23 One dicth tin his full strength, weary to drink, and thou Chast with. es J CHRIST being wholly at ease and quiet. . holden bread from the hungry, cnt, 1320 | 24 His "breasts are full of milk, | 8 But as for tthe mighty man, he} Tey —~— | and his bones are moistened with | had the earth ; and the thonourable be Sey vere || arrow man dwelt in it. eee the teenth 25 ‘And another dieth

in the bitter-| 9 Thou hast sent widows away aout, Hate tetee ness of his soul, and never eateth | empty, and the arms of “the father. et Or, mitk- | : less have been broken. qo pails. with pleasure. . . H Hise rch. 20.11. | 96 They shall "le down alike in| 10 Therefore ¢snares are round nen eeles.9-? | the dust, and the worms shall cover | about thee, and sudden fear trou- Ve them. bleth thee ; een 27 Behold, I know your thoughts,| 11 Or darkness, that thou canst 22m and the devices which ye wrongfully | not see; and abundance of ! waters lei he imagine against me. cover thee. . : ‘ch ed + ch. 20.7. 28 For ye say, * Where is the house| 12 Zs not God in the height of Bea i Meb. i of the prince? and where are tthe | heaven? and behold tthe height of) (hi, laberatles dwelling places of the wicked ? the stars, how high they are ! ene amewickt | O9 Have ye not asked them that go| 13 And thou sayest, "How doth tina by the way? and do ye not know| God know? can he judge through ae their tokens, the dark cloud 2 _ [tka ‘Prov-16. 4. | 30 *That the wicked is reserved to| 14 "Thick clouds are a covering |'?s !8.1, aia: the day of destruction? they shall be | to him, that he seeth not; and he Uitrrane” | brought forth to tthe day of wrath. |walketh in the circuit of heaven. *Gal.2.11. | 31 Who shall declare his way “to| 15 Hast thou marked the old way his face? and who shall repay him | which wicked men have trodden? ake what he hath done? 16 Which iwere cut down out of|'S:Sx ie eb. af yes poured 101,08 or, ie Vyelash qhstis, | Frain Gok | oJssi i * | yy niet At 15 wi

i longeth to appear before Gn. Job 60" JOB XXII. Wicked men oft 99 unpuni. shed here. — ae | 27 "Thou shalt make thy prayer nist unto him, and he shall hear thee, “0 and thou shalt pay thy vows. . ~ 28 Thou shalt also decree a thing, "| and it shall be established unto thee: and the light shall shine upon thy ways. Sa 2 When men are cast down, then i, 46 Ithou shalt say, There is lifting up ; neha |and*he shall save 'thehumble person. wes | 30 "He shall deliver the island of natn |the innocent: and it is delivered by tin the pureness of thine hands. Gen. h CHAPTER XXIII. I Job longeth to appear before God, 6 in confidence of his mercy. 8 God, who is invisiOle, observeth our ways. 11 Jobs innocency. 13 God's decree is immutable. heel Job answered and said, 2 Even to day is my complaint me” | bitter : tmy stroke is heavier than | my groaning. ta* < | 8 ˚Oh that I knew where I might find him! that I might come even to us seat, ! 4 Twouldorder my cause before him, and fill my mouth with arguments. 5 I would know the words which oud ae me, and understand Mal at he would say unto me. ene"! 6 Will he rlacd against me with his Sreat power? No 3 but he would put strength in me. There the righteous might dispute with him ; so should I be delithay, |Yered for ever from my judge. ; *Behold, I go forward, but he is Not there: iJ tere; an backward, but I eanRot perceive him : Poi n the left hand, where he doth hideth os I cannot behold him: he ne that T caibeelt on the right hand, ia ut teeing +h that wen the veth tthe way tha’ fin Ara when che hath tried ies I Hein | ULeypne forth as gold. hay vay } Ty foot hath held his steps, his hes ai kept, and not declined. Aah fate the A her have [ gone back from tia 5 hsye csteandment of his lips ; ts] 18 yop. (Mouth - femed the words of his stele) 1g B Nore than! my necessar food. eit ti] ean t —e 2810 one mind, ant who i 48. | desi iri him 2 and what ‘his soul Mee lap ite that he doeth., | lay appoi "© performeth the thing that things sone for me: and many such — 5 ¢ with him, ee 15 presence : when I consider, I am afraid of him. 16 For God ! maketh my heart soft, and the Almighty troubleth me : 17 Because I was not cut off before the darkness, neither hath he covered the darkness from my face. CHAPTER XXIV. 1 Wickedness goeth often unpunished. 17 There is a secret judgment for the wicked, WEY. seeing *times are not hidden from the Almighty, do they that know him not see his days? 2 Some remove the > landmarks ; they violently take away flocks, and ‘feed thereof. 3 They drive away the

ass of the fatherless, they *take the widow's ox for a pledge. 4 They turn the needy out of the way: "the poor of the earth hide themselves together. 5 Behold, as wild asses in the desert, go they forth to their work ; rising betimes for a prey: the wilderness yieldeth food tor them and for their children. 6 They reap every one his tcorn in the field: and tthey gather the vintage of the wicked. 7 They ˚ cause the naked to lodge without clothing, that they have no covering in the cold. 8 They are wet with the showers of the mountains, and ‘ embrace the rock for want of a shelter. 9 They pluck the fatherless from the breast, and take a pledge of the poor. 10 They cause him to go naked without clothing, and they take away the sheaf' from the hungry ; 11 Which make oil within their walls, and tread their winepresses, and suffer thirst. . 12 Men groan from out of the city, and the soul of the wounded crieth out: yet God layeth not folly to them. 18 They are of those that rebel against the light; they know not the ways thereof, nor abide in the paths thereof. 14 *The murderer rising with the light killeth the poor and needy, and in the night is as a thief. 15 * The eye also of the adulterer Ps, 22. 14. * Acts 1.7. Deut. 24. 6, 10, 12, 17. t Heb. mingled corn, or, dredge. t Heb. the wicked gather the vintage. i © Exod. 22. 26, o Deut. 24. 12, 13. ch. 2. 6. # Lam. 4. 5. aPs, 10. 8 h Prov. 7.9. ‘Ps. 10. 11. waiteth for the twilight, ‘saying, No eye shall see me: and tdisguiseth his face. t Heb. aelteth hissitce in secret.

Bildad asserteth God's sovereignty. JOB XXIV. God's ies tay : ity store | 16 In the dark they dig through UT Job answered and aid T cunist houses, which they had marked for 2 How hast thou helped J = ones themselves in the daytime: ‘they know not the light. 17 For the morning is to them even as the shadow of death: if one know them, they are in the terrors of the shadow of death. 18 He zs swift as the waters; their portion is cursed in the earth: he beholdeth not the way of the vineyards. 19 Drought and heat tconsume the snow waters: so doth the grave those which have sinned. 20 The womb shall forget him; the = that is without power? how savos 1520 thou the arm that hath no stingil : 3 How hast thou counselled fin that hath no wisdom? and how hast thou plentifully declared the thing as it is? 5 4 Towhom hast thou uttered words?! and whose spirit came from thee? 5 Dead things are formed from under the waters, 'and the inhabitants 10: thereof. : 6 * Hell zs naked before him, and destruction hath no covering, ~ | i 7 >He stretcheth out the north —aa, & John 3. 20. + Heb. viotently lake. 1 Prov. 10. 7. worm shall feed sweetly on him; 'he shall be no more remembered ; and wickedness shall be broken as a tree. 21 He evil entreateth the barren that beareth not: and doeth not good to the widow. 22 He draweth also the mighty over the empty place, and hangeth the earth upon nothing. 8 °He bindeth up the waters in his thick clouds, and the cloud is not, rent under them. | 9 He holdeth back the face of his throne, and spreadeth his cloud upon 1 Or, hetrust-| with his power: he riseth up, "and | it. ownlye. |no man is sure of life. 10 4He hath compassed the waters "si". 23 Though it be given him to b¢| with bounds, tuntil the day and) He» in safety, whereon he resteth ; yet |night come to an end. Re mPa 4 | his eyes are upon their ways. 11 The pillars of heaven tremble ted 24 They are exalted for a little| and are astonished at his reproof. ie tHe. are \while, but tare gone and brought| 12 *He divideth the sea with his "rei teh eloeed low; they are ttaken out of the way | power, and by his understanding he igtin as all other, and cut off as the tops of the ears of corn. 25 And if it be not so now, who will make me a liar, and make my speech nothing worth ? CHAPTER XXV. Bildad sheweth that man cannot be justified before God. HEN answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said, 2 Dominion and fear are with him, he maketh peace in his high places, 3 Is there any number of his armies? and upon whom doth not *his light arise ? a

4 >How then can man be 1523 ©) with God? or how can he that is horn of a woman ? 5 Behold even to the moon, and it shineth not; yea, the stars are not pure in his sight. 6 How much less man, that is °a worm? and the son of man, which 48 & worm 2 : CHAPTER XXvVI, smiteth through tthe proud. 13 ‘By his spirit he hath the heavens; his hand hat &the crooked serpent. : i 14 Lo, these are parts of his ae but. how little a portion is hear e him? but the thunder of his pow who can understand ! | CHAPTER XXVIT- byl 1 Job protesteth his sincerity. 8 1 he eng crite is without hope. 11 The earscl which the wicked have are turned intoc alt OREOVER Job t continue his parable, and sald, 2 As God liveth, who hath ta 5. away my judgment; and 110, mighty, who hath agar als filer, 9 3 All the while my bream’. me, and 'the spirit of God 1312 wy wee nostrils ; ished formed ; aJam. 1.17, Uch. 4.17, de, oer i614 ee justified be clean © Ps, 29. G, ness, nor 0 5 God for' id that I should oa ¥ ‘ you: till I die 1 will not ! mine integrity from me. : ote ss 1° bererian 6 My righteousne heart ? we oe, the wneharitable spirit of and will ae let it go: ‘my he to bth Pucknowledgeth the power of God igo Jong 48 e infinite and unsearchable. not reproach me ss

le The hypocrite is without hope. JOB XXVIII. The eacellency of wisdom. 7 Let mine enemy be as the wicked, and he that riseth up against me as the unrighteous. 8 ˚For what is the hope of the hypocrite, though he hath gained, when God taketh away his soul? 9 © Will God hear his ery when Nefore cuRIstT about Mate. 16. 26. Luke 12. 20. (ch. BS. 12, 's TAL & 187. oq [trouble cometh upon him? cea, | 108 Will he delight himself in the ter, 14 12, Almighty ¢ will he always eall upon Mic. 3. 4. God ? ieee F x | 11 I will teach you "by the hand iSce ch. 22. of God: that which is with the Almighty will I not conceal. 12 Behold, all ye yourselves have seen 7#; why then are ye thus altother vain ? %, 27[0r, being in he hand, 5c. sn. 20.29. | 13 "This is the portion of a wicked man with God, and the heritage of oppressors, which they shall receive of the Almighty. eut 0.41.) 14 FTF his children be multiplied, ios¥.13. | é¢ ¢s for the sword: and his offspring shall not be satisfied with bread. 15 Those that remain of him shall js. 78.63 | be buried in death: and “his widows shall not weep. 16 Though he heap up silver as the dust, and prepare raiment as the clay ; tov. 28.8 | 17 He may prepare it, but ‘the | tecles. 2. 26. just shall put ¢¢ on, and the innocent shall divide the silver. 18 He buildeth his house as a moth, and ™as a booth that the keeper maketh. 19 The rich man shall lie down, but he shall not be gathered: he openeth his eyes, and he is not. 20 "Terrors take hold on him as waters, a tempest stealeth him away in the night. 21 The east wind carrieth him away, and he departeth: and as a storm hurleth him out of his place. 22 For God shall cast upon him, and not spare: the would fain flee out of his hand. 23 Men shallclap their hands athim, and shall hiss him out of his place. CHAPTER XXVIII. 1 There is a knowledge of natural things. 12 But wisdom is an eacellent gift of Gad. URIELY there is 'a vein for the silver, and a place for gold where they fine it, 2 Iron is taken out of the !earth, and brass és molten oud of the stone. 3 He setteth an end to darkness, { Heb fleeing he | ewunlid see. | 2 Or, a mine |) Or, dual. and searcheth out all perfection: the| — Refore stones of darkness, and the shadow, “UIST of death. | 1520 4 The flood breaketh out from the) — ~~ inhabitant ; een the waters forgotten | of the foot: they are dried up, they are gone away from men. 5 As for the earth, out of it cometh bread: and under it is turned up as it were fire. 6 The stones of it ae the place of sapphires: and it hath 'dust of gold. 7 There is a

path which no fowl knoweth, and which the vulture's eye hath not seen: 8 Thelion's whelpshave not trodden it, nor the fierce lion passed by it. 9 He putteth forth his hand upon 4 Or, gold ore. the 'rock; he overturneth the moun-| 1% i#. tains by the roots. | 10 He cutteth out rivers among the rocks; and his eye seeth every precious thing. 11 He bindeth the floods * from)! fch./7m overflowing; and the thing that is, hid bringeth he forth to light. 12 *But where shall wisdom be |*}52'. 5, found? and where is the place of understanding ? 13 Man knoweth not the ° price |"'™**** thereof; neither is it found in the land of the living. © ver, 22. 14 °The depth saith, It is not in| 'i375. me: and the sea saith, Jt is not} * with me. | 15 tIt 'cannot be gotten for gold, | neither shall silver be weighed 7or'| the price thereof. i 16 It cannot be valued with the! gold of Ophir, with the precious onyx, or the sapphire. 17 The gold and the erystal cannot equal it: and the exchange of it shal? | not be for ' jewels of fine gold. 18 No mention shall be made of 'coral, or of pearls: for the price of wisdom is above rubies. 19 The topaz of Ethiopia shall not equal it, neither shall it be valued with pure gold. 20 * Whence then cometh wisdom ? and where és the place of understanding ! 21 Seeing it is hid trom the eyes of all living, and kept close from the fowls of the 'air. 22 ' Destruction and death say, We have heard the fame thereof with our ears. t Heb. Fine gold shat on 313, 14, 15, ea WT, 1. & 16. 16. Or, vessels oF fine gokt. (Or, Ramoth. * ver. 12. I Or, hecaen. fyern W | |

Tob calleth to mind his former state, JOB XXVIIT. and lamenteth the cha > — ge il ; a th the way| 14 ‘I put on righteousness, and jt) ~ Before 23 God understande clothed me: my judoment Cont t| tam CHRIST l¢horeof, and he knoweth the place robe and a dade, > ad. me 1520 | thereof. 15 I was F eyes to tl i Van ee Ee Lege ‘th pea feet was I to the hee. Blind, and Net a ieee = 16 I was a father to the poor: and| ei whole yen ; . : : ii a aM upsis.7. | 25 »'To make the weight for las Bonar “ I knew not | ae winds; and he weigheth the waters ‘fe And I rake ™ tthe jaws of the rts by measure. tad : Je D “hay ‘ch. 38, 25. 26 When heimade a decree for the oes re t plucked the spoil out ine in rain, and a way for the lightning of eu to Tea ™T shall aie inn seat the thunder : d : NY ta paatee 4 or, nunder| 97 Then did he see it, and seo i ~~ shall multiply my days ae mM : . it, y -|as the sand. : is - ries it, yea, and seare 19 ° My root was t spread out Pby me, 28 And unto man he said, Behold, the waters, and the dew lay all night "eld * Deut. 4.6. | kthe fear of the Lord, Pie is es ae a) ee ane ene Tov. 1. 7. : vil as Z x ; eh re, eae’ ee 7 ete oe Imy ee tyenewed in my hand. {ina ee a XIX 21 Unto me men gave ear, and wait-| #a CHATTER Xx aly ed, and kept silence at my counsel. Job bemoaneth saranelf. rf his former pros- 29 ‘After 7a ane e {hay spake an pert ‘y an honour. [a 1 Heh, aides OREOVER Job t continued again; and my speech dropped upon sil his parable, and said, them. : | +See ch.7.3.! 2 Oh that I were *as in ee Pi And ney ee aes ss u i re-|the rain; and the 4 | eine sainjeniacaiel ze snout wide as for “the latter rain. seh. 18.6. | 3 » When his 'candle shined upon 24 If 1 laughed on ae ee ius a EH my head, aad when by his light I} lieved 7¢ not Fase rea y : they cas . saa through darkness ; crea pee er a s I was in the days of my| 25 I chose ow > *Ps.25.14. | youth, when the secret of God was | chief,and dwelt as a king in then upon my tabernacle ; as one that comforteth the mourners. 5 When the Almighty was yet with CHAPTER XXX. me, when my children were aboutme; 1 Job's honour és turned into extreme 60 4 Gen. 49. 11. i. ; - ity into calamily. a Gen. 49.11.) 6 When ¢T washed my steps with | ¢empt. 15 Mis prosperity 0 pod ' ne tyounger | jer | ete butter, and ¢the rock poured tme Bu now they that are i rn 8 tat : Ps. i i out rivers of oil; than I have me m eda me." | 7 When I went out to the gate | whose fathers I would have 415 y 8 flock. through the city, when I prepared | to have set with the dogs of my eh my seat in the street !

2 Yea, whereto might the 8 yhom 8 The young men saw me, and hid | of their hands profit me, ™ By themselves: and the aged ar was perished ? re) sg, a? and stood up. ciaiie, s ie wait and famine ie Pig aus 9 The princes refrained talking, | "solitary ; fleeing oe ab waste| i cae an a their hand on their mouth. | tin former time - Li y he wicsfite | 10 He f ee held their peace,| 4 Who eut up ? iia. ongue cleaved to the| bushes, and juniper *¥s.137.6. roof of their mouth. meat. : th _ When the ear heard me, then| 5 They were driven we them ions pei and when the eye|among men, oy cried 2 | . , it gave witnes e: rathief;) be “Poatis| 12 Bersoss by delivered (ie jg “6 Gitar the cliffs of pe * <*u-/that cried, and the fatherless, and leys, in tcaves of the eart» me me a8 none to help him. —_| the rocks. i , prayees avs rag of him that was| 7 Among the bushes ve here ready to perish came u : ites they T caused th pon me : and | under the ne toe ion e widow's heart to sing | together. pildren of fools yu . 8 They were childre” ae

(ais honour turned into contempt. Refore children of thase men: they were . ; juste [viler than the earth. 1520 9 *And now am I their song yea ——_— 5? ? T am their byword. 10 They abhor me, they flee far from me, tand spare not ?to spit in my face. 11 Because he ‘hath loosed my cord, and afflicted me, they have also let loose the bridle before me. 12 Upon my right hand rise the youth ; they push away my feet, and ‘they raise up against me the ways of their destruction. 13 They mar my path, they set forward my calamity, they have no helper. 14 They came upon me as a wide breaking in of waters: in the desolation they rolled themselves upon me. 15 Terrors are turned upon me: {Ileb. men of no name. ach. 17. 6. Ps 35.15. & mm 12. iss {Heb. and withAold not spittle from iNeveinge | they pursue tmy soul as the wind: one. and my welfare passeth away as a cloud. Ps. 42. 4. 16 *And now my soul is poured out upon me; the days of affliction have taken hold upon me. 17 My bones are pierced in me in the night season: and my sinews take no rest. 18 By the great force of my disease is my garment changed: it bindeth me about as the collar of my coat. 19 He hath east me into the mire, and I am become like dust and ashes. 20 I ery unto thee, and thou dost not hear me: I stand up, and thou regardest me not. Heb. terned | 21 Thou art thecome cruel to me: lo be cruel. {leb. ce with tthy strong hand thou opposest tha ; tiyhand- | thyself against me. 22 Thou liftest me up to the wind; thou ecausest me to ride upon it, and dissolvest my "substance. 23 For I know ¢ha¢ thou wilt bring me ¢o death, and to the house ‘appointed for all living. 24 Howbeit he will not stretch out his hand to the tgrave, though they ery in his destruction. 25 §Did not I weep 'for him that \iom.12.15.| was in trouble? was net my soul ‘ut was | grieved for the poor? 1Or, wisdom. 'Hebr. 9. 27{ Heb. heap# Ps. 35. 13, JOB XXX. Job protesteth his integrity. sun: I stood up, and [ cried in tho| congregation. 29 *T am a brother to dragons, and) a companion to 'owls. 30 'My skin is black upon me, and ™my bones are burned with heat. 31 My harp also is turned to mournimg, and my organ into the voice of them that weep. CHAPTER XXXI. Job maketh a solemn protestation of his integrity in several duties. MADE a covenant with mine! *eyes ; why then should I think upon a maid? 2 For what portion of God ts there |” from above? and zchat inheritance of the Almighty from on high ? 3 Js not destruction to the wicked? and a strange punishment to the workers of iniquity ? |

4 ˚Doth not he see my ways, and, count all my steps? . | 5 If I have walked with vanity, or if my foot hath hasted to deceit ; 6 *Let me be weighed in an even balance, that God may know mine integrity. 7 If my step hath turned out of the way, and ‘mine heart walked after mine eyes, and if any blot hath cleaved to mine hands ; 8 Then “let me sow, and let another eat; yea, let my offspring be rooted out. 9 If mine heart have been deceived by a woman, or 7f I have laid wait at my neighbour's door ; 10 Then let my wite grind unto fanother, and let others bow down upon her. : 11 For this zs an heinous crime ; ea, Sit is an iniquity fo be punished be the judges. 12 For it is a fire ¢ha¢ consumeth to destruction, and would root out all mine increase. 13 If I did despise the cause of my manservant or of my maidservant, when they contended with me ; 14 What then shall I do when 'God riseth up? and when he visiteth, what shall I answer him ? 15 ‘Did not he that made me in the womb make him? and ‘did not one fashion us in the womb 2 16 Lf Lhave withheld the poor from their desive, or have caused the eyes Ua was es” | 26 "When IT looked for good, then evil came wnto me: and when | waited for light, there came darkness. 27 My bowels boiled, and rested not : seusaedvk the days of afttiction prevented me. ay acuse,| 28 'L went mourning without the CHR | * Ps, 102. 6. - 8. Mic 5.10. Ps. i | m 15. 39. Eceles. Matt. 38, Ke. f2Sam. 1) Jer. 8. s Gen, 30 24. Li D APs. 44. Veh. Prov. 1 § 2 woud? of the widew to fail; Before IST about 1520 02. 3. = Matt. 5. 28. + Heb. Let him weit me in balances afjustice. 4 See Numb. 11.9. Ezek. 6. 9. 29. © Lev. 26. 16, Deut. 28. SU, 211. 10. lu, 2 See ver. 28. 2. i 4. uL. Ww. he not fashion ty 1 Oe

. _ JOB XXXI._ Blin taketh upon jin. ~ 0 Spek, Job protesteth his integrity. Before 17 Or have eaten my morsel myself ie Na answer me, and thay] I 4 cHRIST | alone, and the fatherless hath not | mine adversary had Written a book. onan, 1520 |eaten thereof ; 36 Surely I would take it upon my iy 18 (For from my youth he was shoulder, and bind it asacrowntome, 529 brought up with me, as with a fa-| 37 I would declare unto him the i Thatis, ee |ther, and I have guided "her from number of my steps ; AS a, prince widow. | ay mother's womb ;) would I go near unto him, i9 If I have seen any perish for} 38 If my land cry against me, oy want of clothing, or any poor with- tliat on furrows likewise thereof covering ; complain ; 1h vn k See Deut. oa If iG baits have not 'blessed| 39 If *I have eaten tthe fruits fia ae me, and 77 he were not warmed with | thereof without money, or "have yeu the fleece of my sheep ; teaused the owners thereof to lose ee 21 If I have lifted up my hand|their life: ry 1.22.9. |lagainst the fatherless, when I saw| 40 Let ¢thistles grow instead of weet my help in the gate: wheat, and 'cockle instead of bar-) i2%%) 22, Then let mine arm fall from my |ley. The words of Job are ended. |;(3" shoulder blade, and mine arm be CHAPTER XXXII some 101, e | broken from 'the bone. ° : chenatbone: q 1 Elihu is angry with Job and his three m Jsai. 13.6. | 23 For ™destruction Srom God was| friends. 6 Because wisdom cometh not Joel 1, 15. : . from age, he excuseth the boldness of his a terror to me, and by reason of his youth, Il He reproveth them for not sahighness I could not endure. tisfying of Job. 16 His zeal to speak. ; * Mark 10.24.| 24 "If I have made gold my hope, O these three men ceased !to|ti®ie im. 6. 17. . or have said to the fine gold, Thou answer Job, because he was art my confidence ; 'yighteous in his own eyes. al fs. 02.10,., | 25 lf I rejoiced because my wealth | 2 Then was kindled the wrath of reat was great, and because mine hand | Elihu the son of Barachel the ButHeb-Jound had tgotten much ; zite, of the kindred of Ram: against r pent. 4.19.) 26 PIf I beheld tthe sun when it| Job was his wrath kindled, because 'aii v4 1, |Shined, or the moon walking t in| he justified thimself rather than God. |" 1 Bev. ie " | brightness ; 3 Also against his three friends was tHeb.vrit.| 27 And my heart hath been secretly | his wrath kindled, because they had tHe my enticed, or tmy mouth hath kissed |found no answer, and yet had conkissed my ~\tny hand : demned Job. Heder) mouth, J * 1 i i " aver. 11, 28

This also were Yan iniquity to| 4 Now Elihu had twaited till Job he be punished by the judge: for I|had spoken, because they were ‘elder ban should have denied the God ¢iat is| than he. above. : hat there was ' 5 a 5 When Elihu saw that Provir-s. | 29 TIf Tejoiced at the destruction | no answer in the mouth of these ng of him that hated me, or lifted up| men, then his wrath was kin le 7 | ; myself when evil found him : 6 And Elihu the son of ae “| “tom. 15.4,| 30 "Neither have I suffered tmy | the Buzite answered and rae 1 . ee Viawe” |mouth to sin by wishing a curse to | young, ®and ye are very old; wie ot cat his soul. fore vas efraid, and tdurst 08 qe 31 If the men of my tabernacle said | shew you mine opinion. aml | ia Oh that we had of his flesh!| 7 Isaid, Daysshouldspea) on, | teeacibisisc| co cannot be satisfied. titude of years should teacn nd os | 82 ¢ vote : : wy on mall: Judg, 19.20, the tie ae did not lodge in| 8 But there isa vies "almighty 4 lie a > but I opened my doors | 4@the inspiration of the *|'to the traveller, iveth them understanding: 0 Or, toto | 88 If 1 eo . even hoays ad 1Or after ne| "as Adam paige transgressions | 9 ¢Great men are ae anaerstan ’ men in my hasan i Hy ig mine iniquity a han ha the age! i re je " on. 3. 12. 34 Di . ju gmen - . ‘Tear! er Prov. = Did I fear a great *multitude, or|" 10 Therefore I said, He jniol |did the contempt of families terrify ay “tl shew mine opin re atic me, that I kept silen errify|me; I also wi é ’ at for your ‘yilst |v! ny sin is |not out of the deat” and went! 11 Behold, I waited! : ns: wii “eas0D5, that Me ale | oe I pave ear to your reas mighty witt | B85 ¥ gave ¢ mniysedt | 85 *Oh that one woul says ad, d hear me! ye searched out twhat if se! = reh.13, 22." |"behold, my desire is, “that the Al-|" 12 Yea, I attended "9 - eal,

nd reprovetl Job's friends. aul dais : | pefore uRtst | qhout 20 —— 1200 3, 1 Cor 1. 2. jor, ordered pis word, {Mb thew removetl weches: Jrom Uient= elucs. {leb. teords, | Heb. the qiritofmy belly. fled. is not opened. {Meb. that maybreathe, Lev, 19. 15, Deut. 1.17, & 16, 19, ‘len, 5 Flute’ ™Y “Gen. y 7 thy PM ly rian, rena rane cay oe Ba, JOB XXXII. God calleth man to repentance. behold, there was none of you that convinced Job, or that answered his ords : ey - TLest ye should say, We have ».|found out wisdom: God thrusteth him down, not man. : 14 Now he hath not ‘directed his words against me: neither will I answer him with your speeches. 15 They were amazed, they answered no more: they left off speaking. 16 When I had waited, (for they spake not, but stood still, and answered no more ;) 17 I said, 1 will answer also my part, I also will shew mine opinion. 18 For I am full of tmatter, tthe spirit within me constraineth me. 19 Behold, my belly is as wine which thath no vent ; it is ready to burst like new bottles, 20 Tavill speak, tthat I may be refreshed: Iwill open my lipsandanswer. 21 Let me not, I pray you, Saccept .|@2y man’s person, neither let me '/give flattering titles unto man. 22 For I know not to give flattering titles; in so doing my maker Would soon take me away. CHAPTER XXXII. 1 Elihu offereth himself instead of God, with ey dnd meekness, to reason with Job. te excuseth God from giving man an accaller tis ways, by his greainess. 14 God eth man to re pentance by visions, 19 by “fictions, 23 ang He H by his ministry. 31 teileth Job to attention, ee HEREFORE, Job, I thee, hear hearken to all 2 Behold, n Mouth, my ti MY mouth, . My words shall be of the upightn Aa i : and my lips knowledge clearly. prit of God hath made breath of the Almighty en me lite, Ou canst answer me, set thy Nn order before me, u, Lam taceording to thy God's stead pray my speeches, and my words. ow I have opened my ongue hath spoken tin Me, and th hath giy » My terror shall not thee afraid, neither shall my \eavy upon thee. nh thou 1ast spoken tin mine & and T have heard the voice » Seying, ari of thy Words, 9 41 am clean without transgression, I am innocent ; neither is there iniquity in me. 10 Behold, he findeth occasions against me, *he counteth me for his! enemy, 11 ‘He putteth my feet in the stocks, he marketh all my paths. 12 Behold, in this thou art not just: I will answer thee, that God is greater than man. 13 Why dost thou 2strive against him? for the giveth not account of any of his matters. 14 "For God speaketh once, yea

twice, yet man perceiveth it not. 15 ‘In a dream, in a vision of the night, when deep sleep falleth upon| men, in slumberings upon the bed ; 16 *Then the openeth the ears of men, and sealeth their instruction, 17 That he may withdraw man Jrom his tpurpose, and hide pride from man. 18 He keepeth back his soul from | the pit, and his life tfrom perishing by the sword. 19 He is chastened also with pain | upon his bed, and the multitude of his bones with strong pain : 20 'So that his life abhorreth bread, and his soul tdainty meat. 21 His flesh is consumed away, that it cannot be seen; and his bones that were not seen stick out. 22 Yea, his soul draweth near unto the grave, and his life to the destroyers. 23 If there be amessengerwith him, an interpreter, one among a thousand, to shew unto man his uprightness : 24 Then he is gracious unto him, and saith, Deliver him from going down to the pit: I have found 'a ransom. 25 His flesh shall be fresher tthan a child’s: he shall return to the days of his youth: 26 He shall pray unto God, and he will be favourable unto him: and he shall see his face with joy: for he will | swereth not. Before CHRIST about 1520 ja ch. 9.17. & \1 ec | 16.9.& 19, | m. f eh. 13. 27.& | T.16.&31.4, 5 Isai. 45. 9. + Heb. he an| | 45 ch. 40. 5. Ps. 62. 11. i Numb. 12. 6. ch. 4. 13. ®eh. 35.10.15. | + Heb. he vealeth, or, uncovereth. + Heb. work t Heb. from passing by the sword. VPs. LUZ. 18. t Heb. meat of desire. 4 Or, an atonement. + Heb. than childioud. Or, He shalt Jook upon render unto man his righteousness. 27 "Ee looketh upon men, and if any “say, T have sinned, and perverted that which rwas right, and it “profited me not ; : 28 'He will deliver his soul from going into the pit, and his life shall see the light. men, aud

God omnipotent cannot be unjust. JOB XXXII. Man ought to humble Before CHRIST about 1520 + Heb. twice and thrice. P ver. 28. Ps. 56. 13. a Ps, 34.11. *ch. 6. 30. & 2. 11. + Heb. palate. » ch, 33. 9. «ch, 27. 2. 4ch. 9.17. t Heb. mine arrow, ch. 6. 4.&16. 13. ech. 15. 16. ch. 9. 22, 23, 30, & 35. 3, Mal, 3. 14. + Heb. men of heart. 3. Ps. 92. 15. Rom. 9. 14. U Ps, 62. 12, Prov. 24. 12. m. 2. 6. 2 Cor. f. 10. 1 Pet. 1. 17. Rey. 22, 12, ich. 8. 3. t Heb. ait of u, t Heb. upon him. 29 Lo, all these things worketh God toftentimes with man, 30 PTo bring back his soul from the pit, to be enlightened with the light of the living. 31 Mark well, O Job, hearken unto me: hold thy peace, and I will speak. 32 If thou hast any thing to say, answer me: speak, for I desire to justify thee. 33 If not, 4hearken unto me: hold thy peace, and I shall teach thee wisdom. CHAPTER XXXIV. 1 Elihu accuseth Job for charging God with injustice. 10 God omnipotent cannot be unjust. 31 Man must humble himself unto God. 34 Elihu reproveth Job. URTHERMORE Elihu answered and said, 2 Hear my words, O ye wise men; and give ear unto me, ye that have knowledge. 3 *For the ear trieth words, as the tmouth tasteth meat. 4 Let us choose to us judgment : let us know among ourselves what is good. 5 For Job hath said, ˚I am righteous: and ‘God hath taken away my judgment. 6 “Should I lie against my right? tmy wound is incurable without transgression. 7 What man is like Job, ˚ who drinketh up scorning like water ? 8 Which goeth in company with the workers of iniquity, and walketh with wicked men. 9 For ‘he hath said, It profiteth a man nothing that he should delight himself with God. 10 Therefore hearken unto me, ye tmen of understanding: £ far be it -\from God, that he should do wickedness; and from the Almighty, that he should commit iniquity. 11 For the work of a man shall he render unto him, and cause ia.00, |€very man to find according to his 7 | ways. 12 Yea, surely God will not do wickedly, neither will the Almighty ‘pervert judgment, 18 Who hath given him a charge over the earth? or who hath disposed tthe whole world? 14 If he set his heart tupon man, if he ¥gather unto himself his s and his breath ; 15 'All flesh shall perish together, and man shall turn again unto dust. 16 If now thou hast understanding hear this: hearken to the voice of my words. 17 ™Shall even he that hateth right tgovern ? and wilt thou condemn him that is most just ? 18 "Js it fit to say to a king, Thou art wicked? and to princes, Ye are ungodly ? 19 How much less to

him that °accepteth not the persons of princes, nor regardeth the rich more than the poor ? for Pthey all ave the work of his hands. 20 In a moment shall they die, and the people shall be troubled ‘at midnight, and pass away: and tthe mighty shall be taken away without hand. 21 * For his eyes are upon the ways of man, and he seeth all his goings. pirit 22 * There is no darkness, nor sha-| * dow of death, where the workers of], iniquity may hide themselves. 23 For he will not lay upon man more than right; that he should tenter into judgment with God. 24 ‘He shall break in pieces mighty men t without number, and set others in their stead. : 25 Therefore he knoweth their works,and he overturneth them in the night, so that they are tdestroyed. 26 He striketh them as wicked men tin the open sight of ciate: 27 Because they “turned back tfrom him, and xwould not consider any of his ways: 28 So that they , the poor to come unto him, a “heareth the ery of the afflicte ae 29 When he giveth quiethet. a then can make trouble! and beers rl hideth Ais face, who then can a him? whether t be done ey nation, or against a man ae ib 30 That the hypocrite relg, lest *the people be = oid iis 31 Surely it is meet to Sai t, to God, ¥I have borne chaste I will not offend any met veacl yeause the cry of and he thou = = Mimeely Before CURIs7 About 1529 kp, ‘Gey 2 t which 1 see not tea" in Bs : I eis done iniquity > Iv do no more. i 's, Eccles. 13 7 ™ Gen, 1.95, 28a, 93.9. t Vebvbins * Exoi.22,.9 4 Exoi. 122, 3. + Heb. they shall take away the mighty. ¥2.Chro, 16.9. 31.4 + Heb. 9° t Dan. 2.2. Heb. wid out search ing oul. q Hever al. —~ 14, 29 AY, —

— ‘ 4 Man 39 _—_ pofore cHnist bent el {yfeb should it ech B16. 10r, My father, tel Job betried. "ch, 21,15, & 49, cnet profiteth not God. JOB XXXIV. God is just in all his ways. 7 33 Should it be according to thy ‘id? he will recompense it, whesae thou refuse, or whether thou choose ; and not. 7 therefore speak ‘ ou knowest. a men tof understanding tell me, and let a wise man hearken me. "36ed ob hath spoken without knowledge, and his words were without wisdom. 36 "My desire is that Job may be tried unto the end because of his answers for wicked men. 37 For he addeth rebellion unto his sin, he clappeth his hands among us, and multiplieth his words against God. CHAPTER XXXV. 1 Comparison is not to be made with God, because our good or evil cannot extend unto him. 9 Many cry in their afflictions, but are not heard for want of faith. kK LIHU spake Moreover, and said, 2 Thinkest thou this to be right, that thou saidst, My righteousness *s more than God’s? 10r, by It ‘nore than my sin, Heb. 1 vj si te sae gee "ch, 92.19, : ~~ _|evil men, 3 For “thou saidst, What advantage will it be unto thee? and, hat profit shall I have, "if I be cleansed from my sin? 44] will answer thee, and >thy companions with thee. 5 ©Look unto the heavens, and See; and behold the clouds which are higher than thou. thou sinnest, what doest thou aonnst him? or if thy transgresions be multiplied, what doest thou Unto him ? 7 °If thou be righteous, what givest thou him ? or what receiveth he oO Aine hand 2 Y Wickedness may hurt a Fi Ly man alist art; and thy righteousness 9” oft the son of man. F Y, reason of the multitude of tpPressions th 0 ery: the ey make the oppressed ed the arm of cry out by reason of 10 But the might ig, [my Nikko saith, «Where is God vker, "who giveth songs in the F YN Who ‘teacl © beasts of th 1eth us more than US Wice, earth, and maketh 13 a an the fowls of heaven ¢ eth any tee cry, but none giv"nswer, because of the pride of 13'Surely God will not hear vanity, neither will the Almighty regard it.| ©2187 14™Although thousayest thoushalt| 1520 not see him, yet judgment ‘s before him ; therefore "trust thou in him, | ?'¥.15.29 15 But now, because it is not so, "he Joon. Us hath °visited in his anger; yet "he|? Ps. 37.5.6. . ° 7 I Thatis, God. | knoweth @¢ not in great extremity : es 16 Therefore doth Job open his eh. 34 26, 37. mouth in vain; he multiplieth words without knowledge. CHAPTER XXXVI. 1 Elihu sheweth how God is just in his ways. 16 How Job's sins hinder God's blessings. 24 God’s works are to be

magnified. po also proceeded, and said, 2 Suffer me a little, and I will shew thee tthat I have yet to speak | t Heb. that on God's behalf. / words 3 I will fetch my knowledge from afar, and will ascribe righteousness to my Maker. 4 For truly my words shaJJ not be false: he that is perfect in knowledge is with thee. 5 Behold, God is mighty, and despiseth not any: *he is mighty in seats strength and twisdom. Sn i 6 He preserveth not the life of the| + Heb. heart. wicked: but giveth right to the " poor. | 1 Or, agtictea. 7 >He wit dew not his eyes] * Ps.23.18 from the righteous : but with kings| «Ps. 113. a are they on the throne; yea, he doth establish them for ever, and they are exalted. 8 And 'if they be bound in fetters, | # Ps 107. 10. and be holden in cords of affliction; 9 Then he sheweth them their work, and their transgressions that they have exceeded. 10 *He openeth also their ear to | *¢h-%-16,23 discipline, and commandeth that they return from iniquity. . 11 If they obey and serve him, they shall 'spend their days in pros- ee: perity, and their years in pleasures. 12 But if they obey not, t they t Hep. hey shall perish by the sword, and they ateay by the shall die without knowledge. ery 13 But the hypocrites in heart Sheap up wrath: they ery not when |# Rom. 2.5. he bindeth them. 14" They die in youth, and their Moh: 18:30: 6e life is among the ' unclean. ee 15 He delivereth the " poor in his gnttieth affliction, and openeth their ears in ies ae Oppression. 1Or, apicted. 16 Even so would he have removed deiatd thee out of the straight 'into a broad] srusiins.

_ God's works are to be magnified. JOB XXXVI. —_ His wisdom 18 unge lace, where there is no straitness ; cHnist ae tik that which should be set on T5320 thy table should be full of ‘fatness. 17 But thou hast fulfilled the judgement of the wicked: 'judgment and ee Heb. therest of iy table. k Bs, 23. 5, Peer justice take hold on whee. i mentaid | 18 Because there is wrath, beware itera up- |lest he take thee away with his o fans, |stroke: then ™a great ransom can4 Heb. wen | not * deliver thee. . ‘ » Prov. 11.4. | 19" Will he esteem thy riches? xo, notgold, nor all theforces of strength. 20 Desire not the night, when people are cut off in their place. o Ps. 66, 18. 21 Take heed, °regard not iniquity: for this hast thou chosen rather than affliction. : 22 Behold, God exalteth by his power: ‘who teacheth like him? p See Hebr.11. 25. a Isai. 40. 13, 14 Rom. 11.4.) 23 Who hath enjoined him his renga i way? or *who can say, Thou hast 81) wrought iniquity ? : ‘Rav is’s, |. 24 Remember that thou t magnify “This work, which men behold. 25 Every man may see it; man may behold i¢ afar off. 26 Behold, God is great, and we reese |" know him not, neither can the 102 24 27, {number of his years he searched out. yPs.147.8 | 27 For he Ymaketh small the drops of water: they pour down rain according to the vapour thereof : *Prov.3-29. | 28 “Which the clouds do drop and distil upon man abundantly. 29 Also can any understand the spreadings of the clouds, or the noise of his tabernacle ? ach. 37. 3, 30 Behold, he + spreadeth his light t Heb. the upon it, and covereth tthe bottom of the sea. “ah. 97.13.&) 3) Kor "by them judgeth he the * T1895, Po he ‘giveth meat in abun32 4 With clouds he covereth the light; and commandeth it not to shine by the cloud that cometh betwixt, 33 °The noise thereof sheweth concerning it, the cattle also concerning tthe vapour, CHAPTER XXXVII. 1 God is to be feared because of his t orl 15 His wisdom is pel Ma em, AC this also my heart trembleth, “and is moved out of his place. 2 THear attentively the noise of his voice, and the sound that goet! out of his mouth. epeth roots. 4 Ps. 147. 0, © 1 Kings 18. 41, 45, t Heb. that which goclh Up t Heb. Hear in hearing. 3 He directeth it under the whole heaven, and his + ]j tends of the earth. 4 After it *a voice roareth: he) thundereth with the voice of his ex. <3 cellency ; and he will not stay them | {ith when his voice is heard. Athan, 5 God thundereth marvelously with| his voice; » great things doeth he which we cannot comprehend, 6 For the saith

to the snow, Be thou on the earth ; t likewise to the small rain, and to the great rain of his strength. 7 He sealeth up the hand of every man; “that all men may lmow his work. 8 Then the beasts ˚go into dens, and remain in their places, 9 +Out of the south cometh the whirlwind: and cold out of thetnorth. 1 10 ‘By the breath of God frost is|_ given : and the breadth of the waters is straitened. : 11 Also by watering he wearieth the thick cloud: he scattereth this bright cloud : 12 And it is tuned round about by his counsels: that they may &dowhatsoever he commandeth them upon the face of the world in the earth. oro lt 13" He causeth it to come, whether on for tcorrection, or ‘for his land, or m ; «for mercy. «| Seana 14 Hea unto this, O Job: laa stand still, and coat the won- iv rous works of God. | iat Oe bee thou know when ne re isl posed them, and caused the ligh his cloud to shine? eings |” 16 ™ Dost thou know the halane we of the clouds, the wondrous ledge? "him which is perfect in kno pad 17 How thy garments 4 by the when he quieteth the carth south wind ? t "1s : + ogpread ol! 18 Hast thou with him Tad as a Leia Wrelalyy relay, ghtning Unto the Vn fin Chi ant? OTA + Heb. antty Mheshoner, rain, and}, the ter Of raineg Nis trac, @Ps tay, *Ps. 14,8 Ch, 3H, 2,91, Ps ijn, 14, 4 Hea cloud oft Tight sPs 188 unto him ; for we een speech hy reason of - sin 20 Shall it be tol er speak? if a man speah shall be swallowed at the bid 21 And now men ‘ 7 light which és in the Clow stom. | us! wind passeth, and Laue oft ea bee ertible maje north : with God $: :

(od con 1$0 Exod. 19. nue knoe, t Heb. ifthou Anowest untderstand ing, { Heb. sock, tiled. made to sink, 10r, cata. Vishal i Y i" Yon "eh 98. 19, Hey, ay, &b. the Frid, spice 9 'a iy nO. & fie t Heb, ser ' ings. inceth Job JOB XXXVII. of ignorance and weakness. T 98 Touching the Almighty,? we cannot find him out: 'he 7s excellent in power, and in judgment, and in Zi | plenty of justice : he will not afflict. 94 Men do therefore "fear him : he 'iat 2 respecteth not any ¢hat are Swise of Cor. 1. 6. heart. CHAPTER XXXVIII. 1 God challengeth Job to answer. 4 God, by his mighty works, convinceth Job of ignorance, 31 and of imbecility. HEN the Lorp answered Job "out of the whirlwind, and said, 2 Who és this that darkeneth ,|counsel by 'words without know«|ledge? 3 'Gird up now thy loins like a man; for I will demand of thee, and 'answer thou me. 4 °Where wast thou when I laid '\the foundations of the earth ? declare, tif thou hast understanding. 5 Who hath laid the measures thereof, if thou knowest? or who hath stretched the line upon it? ereupon are the tfoundations thereof Corner stone thereof ; 7 When the morning stars sang together, and all 'the sons of God Shouted for joy? 8 £Or who shut up the sea with Oors, when it brak e forth, as if it ad issued out of th nde e€ womb ? nen I made the cloud the garMent thereof, and thick dere. a pty 'band for it, And ') brake up for it my deCreed Place, and set bars and ped Pe nd said, Hitherto shalt thou me, but no further: and here shall 'Y proud waves ibe stayed ? ast thou « d mornin commanded the ig since thy days; and caused mh ayspring to know his place ; oni hat it might take hold of the 'it of the earth, that 'the wicked Ig Tee Shaken out of it 2 F 1s turned as clay ¢o the seal: and they: stand asa pairs uy, nd from the wicked their 'light is wi i ithholden, and * arnt shall 'be a : ny and "the high es last thou °entered into the of the sea? or hast thou Search of the depth? the Ope: gates of death been Bey ad Unto thee? or hast thou seen Ps of the shadow of death 2 tfastened? or who laid the | 18 Hast thou perceived the breadth| Before of the earth? declare if thou know- parte est it all. 1520 19 Where is the way where light) —~—~ dwelleth? and as for darkness, where | is the place thereof, | 20 That thou shouldest take it "to 10a. the bound thereof, and that thou! shouldest know the paths fo the| house thereof? 21 Knowest thou i#, because thou | wast then born? or because the num-| ber of thy days is great? 22 Hast thou entered into 'the |? Ps 133.7. treasures of the snow? or hast thou seen the

treasures of the hail, 23 * Which I have reserved against |’ £04.91 the time of trouble, against the day) Sot of battle and war ? gol 24 By what way is the light part-| ed, which scattereth the east wind upon the earth? 25 Who *hath divided a water-|*h % 2 course for the overflowing of waters, | or a way for the lightning of thunder ; | 26 To cause it to rain on the earth, where no man is; on the wilderness, wherein there is no man; 27 ‘To satisfy the desolate and ‘?* 1 waste ground; and to cause the bud | of the tender herb to spring forth? | 28 "Hath the rain a father? or who hath begotten the drops of dew ? 29 Out of whose womb came the| ice? and the “hoary frost of heaven, who hath gendered it? 30 The waters are hid as zith a stone, and the face of the deep tis Yfrozen. 31 Canst thou bind the sweet influences of *'tPleiades, or loose the bands of t Orion g : seven stars. 32 Canst thou bring forth "Mazza- t Heb. ci roth in his season? or canst thou [ Heb, Covi teuide Arcturus with his sons ? lucelve signs. 33 Knowest thou *the ordinances | tie: 7" of heaven? canst thou set the do-|*Je > minion thereof in the earth? 34 Canst thou lift up thy voice to the clouds, that abundance of waters may cover thee 2 35 Oanst thou send lightnings, that they may go, and say unto thee, tHere we are? 36> Who hath put wisdom in the inward parts? or who hath given understanding to the heart ? . 37 Who can number the clouds in 35. a Jer. 14. Ps. 147. 8. * Ps. 147. 16, t Heb. is taken. y ch. 37. 10. zch. 9. 9. } Heb. Behold us. beh. Wo Ps, 51. i. Eceles, 2. 26.

Of the wild goats and hinds, &c. JOB XXXVIII. Before about 1520 Or, When the dust is mire. _ t Heb. is ured. © Ps, 104. 21. 145. 15, 4 Ps. 147. 9. Matt. 6. 26. * Ps, 29. 9. heh, 24. 5, Jer. 2, 24. Hos 8.9. t Heb. salt places. t Heb. of the exactor, ch. 3 10. | Or, the feathers of the stork and ostrich. CHRIST turned into « . 15. Heb. thelife. '|time when they being eNum. 23, 22. Deut. 33,17. wisdom ? or twho can stay the bottles of heaven, . 38 1 When the dust tgroweth into hardness, and the clods cleave fast together ? 39 e Wilt thou hunt the prey for the lion? or fill tthe appetite of the young lions, : ; 40 When they couch in their dens, and abide in the covert to lie in wait? 41 4Who provideth for the raven his food? when his young ones ery unto God, they wander for lack of meat. CHAPTER XXXIX. 1 Of the wild goats and hinds. 5 Of the wild ass. 9 The unicorn. 13 The peacock, stork, and ostrich. 19 The horse. 26 The hawk. 27 The eagle. NOWEST thou the time when the wild goats of the rock bring forth? or canst thou mark when *the hinds do calve? 2 Canst thou number the months that they fulfil? or knowest thou the forth ¢ 3 They bow themselves, they bring forth their young ones, they cast out their sorrows. _ 4 Their young ones are in good liking, they grow up with corn; they go forth, and return not unto them. 5 Who hath sent out the wild ass free? or who hath loosed the bands of the wild ass? 6 » Whose house I have made the wilderness, and the tbarren land his dwellings. i He aomet the multitude of the city, neither regardeth he th i tof the deer" ili: 8 The pay of the mountains ¢s his pasture, and he searcheth after every green thing. -9 Will the cunicorn be willing to serve thee, or abide by thy crib? 10 Canst thou bind the unicorn with his band in the furrow? or will he harrow the valleys after thee? 11 Wilt thou trust him, because his strength ig great? or wilt thou leave thy labour to him ? ae A oa nou believe him, that he ring home th : it into thy barn ? yore enate 13 Gavest thou the i unto the peacocks? e ja hes feathers unto the ostrich ? ila 14 Which leaveth her eggs in the earth, and warmeth them in dust. 15 And forgetteth that the foot may crush them, or that the wild beast may break them, 16 She is *hardened against hoy young ones, as though they were not hers: her labour is in vain without fear ; 17 Because God hath deprived hey of wisdom, neither hath he *imparted to her understanding. 18 What time she lifteth up her. self on high, she scorneth the horse and his rider. 19 Hast thou given the horse strength ? hast thou

clothed his neck with thunder ? 20 Canst thou make him afraid asa grashopper ? the glory of his nostrils as tterrible. 21 'He paweth in the valley, and rejoiceth in his strength : ‘he goeth on to meet tthe armed men. 22, He mocketh at fear, and is not affrighted ; neither turneth he back from the sword. : 23 The quiver rattleth against him, the glittering spear and the shield. 24 He swalloweth the ground with fierceness and rage: neither believeth he that it 7s the sound of the trumpet. 25 He saith among the trumpets, Ha, ha; and he smelleth the battle afar off, the thunder of the captains, and the shouting. 2 26 Doth the hawk fly by thy bie dom, and stretch her wings towatt the south ? tat 27 Doth the eagle mount up t thy command, and make her ne on high ? . 28 She dwelleth and abideth © the rock, upon the crag of the ro and the strong place. 29 From Hes she sooketh prey, and her eyes behold ala 30 Her young ones blood: and "where th there is she. CHAPTER XL. irrelh » God stir?’ 1 Job humbleth himself to 1snesss poets him up to shew his righteot : , 5 Of the behemoth : T OREOV cE the Lox? a swered Job, and et ; 2 Shall he that “content, Ie thi the Almighty instruct git sei reproveth God, let him 4 Ny [08 3 | Then Job answere and said, e slain a7 Of the horse, the haw also suck UP ‘ _ ok, Vein Ching st amit Se, Vay {Lam 4) ch. mH, tHeb.terr, 1 Or, His fet dip. Jer. 8.6 t Heb. tear moun, pte) win ig yer. dh | Fowl!

Got! 8 — pefore quntsT | about ya 1Ps 5). 4 Rom, 3. 4. heh, 37. 4. Pa 3, 4. iP. 98.1. & 11. *ui, 2. 19, Dan, 4.37. 10r, the ele. thant, as some think "Or, tHe 4 lah up. rel 4 ct ower seen in the behemoth, ? i "py. long JOB XL. and in the leviathan. “4 Behold, I am vile; what shall [answer thee? °I will lay mine hand mouth. ee have I spoken; but I will not answer: yea, twice; but I will proceed no further. 6 {Then answered the Lorp unto Job out of the whirlwind, and said, 7 °Gird up thy loins now like a man: ‘I will demand of thee, and declare thou unto me. 8 Wilt thou also disannul my judgment? wilt thou condemn me, that thou mayest be righteous ? 9 Hast thou an arm like God? or canst thou thunder with "a voice like him ? 10 ‘Deck thyself now with majesty and excellency ; and: array thyself with glory and beauty. 11 Cast abroad the rage of thy wrath : and behold every one that is proud, and abase him. 12 Look on everyone that is ‘proud, and bring him low ; and tread down the wicked in their place. ~ 13 Hide them in the dust together; and bind their faces in secret. 14 Then will I also confess unto thee that thine own right hand can Save thee, 14 Behold now "behemoth, which T made with thee ; he eateth grass as an ox, 16 Lo now, his strength és in his “ms, and his force is in the navel of his belly, Pes ' He moveth his tail like a : ar: the sinews of his stones are ee together. “7 lis bones are as strong pieces nn his bones are like bars of Red He ts the chief of the ways of ne he that made him can make 20 ae to approach wato hin. hing urely the mountains ‘bring of th orth food, where all the beasts play. he field ih a lieth under the shady trees, 29 T et of the reed, and fens. their cM Shady trees cover him with . 3 the willows of the ie him about. » The drinketh up a river lasteth not: he trusteth that he an t ; 24 cd up Jordan into his mouth, the he taketh it with his eyes: * Nose piereeth through snares. CHAPTER XLI. Of God's great power in the leviathan. Ce thoudraw out "leviathan with an hook? or his tongue with a cord twhich thou lettest down? 2 Canst thou put an hook into his nose? or bore his jaw through with a thorn ? 3 Will he make many supplications unto thee? will he speak soft 2ords unto thee ? 4 Will he make a covenant with thee? wilt thou take him for a seryant for ever? 5 Wilt thou play with him as 2ith a bird? or wilt thou bind him for thy maidens? 6 Shall the companions make a banquet of him? shall they part him among the merchants? 7 Canst thou fill his skin with barbed irons? or his head with fish spears? 8

Lay thine hand upon him, remember the battle, do no more. 9 Behold, the hope of him is in vain: shall not one be cast down even at the sight of him? 10 None is so fierce that dare stir him up: who then is able to stand before me? 11 *Who hath prevented me, that |« 4 Exod. 19. 3. I should repay him? “whatsoever is under the whole heaven is mine. 12 I will not conceal his parts, nor his power, nor his comely proportion. | 13 Who can discover the face of his garment? or who can come to him ‘with his double bridle? 14 Who can open the doors of his face? his teeth az terrible round about. 15 His tscales are his pride, shut up together as zith a close seal. 16 One is so near to another, that no air can come between them. 17 They are joined one to another, they stick together, that they cannot be sundered. 18 By his neesings a light doth shine, and his eyes are like the eyelids of the morning. 19 Out of his mouth go burning lamps, and sparks of fire leap out. 20 Out of his nostrils goeth smoke, | Or, within. t Heb. strong as out of a seething pot or caldron. 21 His breath kindleth coals, and a flame goeth out of his mouth. Before CHRIST about 1520 en oy § That is, a whale, or. @ whirlpool. @ Ps. 104. 26. Isai. 27. 1. + Heb. which | thou drownest. > Isai. 37. 29. Rom. 11. 35. Deut. 10. 14. pieces of shields.

Job submitteth himself to God. JOB —_ XLI. God accepte Before CHRIST about 1520 —sS—/4 7 Heb. sorrow rejoiceth. + Heb. The Sallings. Wi Or, Urreastplate. + Heb. Sharp pieces of polsherd. b Or, who behave themSelves withoul fear. = Gen. 18. 14, Matt. 19. 26, Mark 10, 27. © 14. 36. v ch. 38, 2, © Ps, 40. 5. & 131. 1, & 139. 6. ‘ch, 38. 3, d& 40. 7. © Ezra 9. 6. ch. 40. 4, 22 In his neck remaineth strength, and tsorrow is turned into joy before him. . 23 +The flakes of his flesh are joined together: they are firm in themselves ; they cannot be moved. 24 His heart is as firm as a stone; yea, as hard as a piece of the nether mitstone. 25 When he raiseth up himself, |the mighty are afraid: by reason of | breakings they purify themselves. 26 The sword of him that layeth at him cannot hold: the spear, the dart, nor the "habergeon. 27 He esteemeth iron as straw, and \vass as rotten wood. 28 The arrow cannot make him flee: sling stones are turned with him into stubble. 29 Darts are counted as stubble: he laugheth at the shaking of a spear. 30 tSharp stones are under him: he spreadeth sharp pointed things upon the mire. 31 He maketh the deep to boil like a pot: he maketh the sea like a pot of ointment. 32 He maketh a path to shine after him; one would think the deep to be hoary. 33 Upon earth there is not his like, "who is made without fear. 34 He beholdeth all high things: he is a king over all the children of pride. | CHAPTER XLII. 1 Job submitteth himself unto God. preferring Job's cause, maketh submil themselves, Te magnifieth and age and death, A Wipers Job answered the and said, 2 I know that thou thing, and that \ 7 God, his friends and accepteth him. 10 blesseth Job. 1G Job's Lonp, “canst do every no thought can be .|withholden from thee. 3 "Who is he that hideth counsel without knowledge? therefore have I uttered that I understood not ; *things too wonderful for me, which ew not. 4 Hear, I beseech thee, and I will speak: “I will demand of thee, and declare thou unto me, _5 T have heard of thee by the hearing of the ear: but now mine eye seeth thee. 6 Wherefore I *abhor myself, and repent in dust and ashes. “ q os it was so, that orD had spoken these wo» Job, the Low said to Hip’ Temanite, My wrath js y204,° against thee, and ag: friends: for ye hay me the thing that servant Job hath. 8 Therefore take unto you now fseven bullocks and seven yams, and go to my servant Job, and offer up for yourselves a burnt offering ; and my servant Job shall “pray for you: for thim will I accept: lest I deal with you after

your folly, in that ye have not spoken of me the thing which is right, like my servant Job. 9 So Eliphaz the Temanite and Bildad the Shuhite and Zophar the Naamathite went, and did according as the Lorp commanded them: the! Lorp also accepted t Job. 10 ‘And the Lorp tured the captivity of Job, when he prayed for his friends: also the Lorp + gave Job ‘twice as much as he had before. ainst. thy tio & not spoken of| is right, as my) 11 Then came there unto him ‘all's his brethren, and all his sisters, and| all they that had been of his quaintance before, and did eat bread) with him in his house: and they bemoaned him, and comforted i over all the evil that the Lorp . brought upon him: every man : * gave him a piece of ye | every one an earring of g0 sites 12’ So the Lonp blessed "the latter end of Job more than his bier : for he had "fourteen thousand geal and six thousand camels, and 4 all sand yoke of oxen, and a thov she asses. 13 ˚He had also seven 5° three daughters. th 14, And ie called the — i b first, Jemima; and the el mr the second, Kezia; and ig nam third, Keren-happuc). wor 15 ‘And in all the land © eraughtes men found so fair as the art of Job: and their father eeele inheritance among fee ‘ ) an hub 16 After this Plived vs “a ht dred — ey ee nb even Soll sons, rations. F an B17 So Job died, being old of days. ns and ie e d 9 full th and Vessey In| Fas th, | after the) > < Tet ie Abou ki ligy IS kindled) SN Sumb.zuy, 5 Matt 5,9) * Gen, a Jamisye Vohn 15 t Heb. tit Sace, ot, ie LN Sam.25., Malt + Heb. the face of Wie 2 1. Py Bh + Heb. ot all hat st Deen ol? | ch. Bi ens u | sgeecs!# 4 di

a THE BOOK or t ‘ PSALMS. Berea PSALM I. 9 ‘Thou shalt break them with a|'®: | 1 The happiness of the godly. 4 The unhap- rod of iron; thou shalt dash them! © piness of the ungodly. in pieces like a potter’s vessel. pra 4H, LESSED *is the man that walk-| 10 Be wise now therefore, O ye eth not in the counsel of the|kings: be instructed, ye judges of 10, ited. |'ungodly, nor standeth in the way| the earth. : k Hebr. 12.98. ‘nah4 /of sinners, Pnor sitteth in the seat] 11 Serve the Lorn with fear, and 1 Phu 2.12. oe lof the scornful. rejoice 'with trembling. 1a ins 40% | 2 But chis delight is in the law of] 12™Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, | » Rev. 6.16 ‘us | the Lorp ; 4and in his law doth he| and ye perish from the way, when |» be Bho e 9.’ |meditate day and night. "his wrath is kindled but a little. Prov. 16. 29, 3 And he shall be like a tree|°Blessed are all they that put their) {3° /* Net *planted by the rivers of water, that| trust in him. cin: 8 "| bringeth forth his fruit in his season; PSALM III 1 Pet. 2. 6. 5 hist a leaf ma are not twither ; and The security of God's protection. "4 |whatsoever he doeth shall prosper. | ¢_4 Psalm of David, “when he fled from | *2 Sam, 15, % +14 of David, * when he fled from 5. mime | 4 The ungodly are not so: but Absalom his son. <i bh 8 we ie the chaff which the wind ORD, *how are they — wo ll?3 ‘sivia, |driveth away. that trouble me? many are they | ‘12'€'i6 is. £5, > Hosts | 5 Therefore the ungodly shall not| that rise up against me. stand in the judgment, nor sinners} 2 Many there be which say of my 4 in the congregation of the righteous.| soul, » Zheve is no help for him in|*}S7- 16% % 37. 18, 7 ? s. 71. 1. it 6 For "the Loss knoweth the way| God. Selah. ee ‘Tin, 9. 14 [Of the righteous : but the way of the] 3 But thou, O Loro, art ‘a shield Ps 38. 7. ungodly shall perish. ‘for me; my glory, and “the lifter- 1 Or ae i 27.6. PSALM II. up of mine head. : % | Tho kingdom of Christ. 10 Kings are ex-| + I cried unto the Lorp with my Joy horted to accept it. voice, and *he heard me out of his “Teg HY "do the heathen 'rage, fholy hill. Selah. 18 mo . and the people timagine a} 5 8I laid me down and slept ; I a1M een: at thing ? waked ; for the Lorn sustained me. ‘i mali. | ol a kings of the earth set them-| 6 "I will not be afraid of ten thou: sehr and the rulers take counsel | sands of people, that have set themWis: ; er, against the Lorp, and| selves against me round about. 4 . “gaat *gainst his Saninied, saying, 7 py O Lorp; save me, O my ‘ ii an et us break their bands asunder, | God : ‘for thou hast smitten all mine es Wa, “i

Cast away their cords from us. | enemies upon the cheek bone ; thou Ana shall e that sitteth in the heavens] hast broken the teeth of the ungodly. or Top is Jaugh : the Lord shall have] § *Salvation belongeth unto the 10, i ee derision. Lorv: thy blessing is upon thy VikPoue, | on erp he speak unto them| people. Selah. "Hee Wrath, and 'vex them in his PSALM IV. wach axe displeasure, L David prayoth for audience. 2 He reprovec, my hae Ne L faot my king upon| gi an esteroth Mis emia, Sten' lene a y null of Zion. 1 To the "chief Musician on Neginoth, | Or ovr, HS a, Lo Will declare 'the decree: the A Psalm of David. Ort Pati hath said unto me, &'Thou art EAR me when I call, O God of na 8 Sa this dayhave 1 begottenthee. my righteousness: thou hast eh ayy thee t.°' Of me, and T shall give|enlarged me when I was in dis- sea wigan a ¢ the heathen Jor thine inherit-|tress; "have merey upon me, and | Mine ig Re and the uttermost parts of the] hear my prayer. ue arth Jor thy possession. 2 O ye sons of men, how long wild ~ 37

God favoureth not the wicked. PSALMS. David's 4 Deut. 33, 19. Ps. 50). 14. & f Numb. 6. 26. Ps, H, 3, 7, 19, & 119. 135. § Isai. 9. 3. h Job 11. 18, Deut. 12, 10. «Ps. 3. 4. 4 Hab, 1. 13, t Heb. before thine eves. + Heb. the manofblood and deceit, 61 Kings8. 29, 30, 35, 3H, Ps. 26, 2. & 132. 7. & 138. 2, t Heb. the templeafthy holiness. h Ps, 95, 5, t Heb. those which observe me, Ps, 27, 11. ' Ps, 25, 4, & 27.11. I Or, stedfastnese, t Heb. in his mouth, that is, in the mouth or any of hem. tHeb.wickednesses, k Luke 11. 44, Rom, 3. 13. ye turn my glory into shame ? be Tong will ye love hia and seek after leasing? Selah. rie know that *the Lorn hath set apart him that is godly for himself: the Lorp will hear when I eall unto him. : 4. > Stand in awe, and sin not: Scommune with your own heart upon your bed, and be still. Selah. : 5 Offer “the sacrifices of righteousness, and ®put your trust in the ’| Lorp. 6 There b¢ many that say, Who will shew us any good? ‘Lorn, lift thou up the light of thy countenance upon us. . 7 Thou hast put %gladness in my heart, more than in the time ¢hat their corn and their wine increased. 8 "I will both lay me down in peace, and sleep: ‘for thou, Lorn, only makest me dwell in safety. PSALM V. 1 David prayeth, and professeth his study in prayer. 4 God favoureth not the wicked. 7 David, professing his faith, prayeth unto God to guide him, 10 to destroy his enemies, ll and lo preserve the godly. ‘| To the chief Musician upon Nehiloth, A Psalm of David. Give ear to my words, O Lorn, consider my meditation. 2 Hearken unto the “voice of my ery, my King, and my God: for unto thee will I pray, 3 °My voice shalt thou hear in the morning, O Lorn; in the morning will T direct my prayer unto thee, and will look up. 4 For thou art not a God that hath pleasure in wickedness: neither shall evil dwell with thee. 5 °The foolish shall not stand tin thy sight: thou hatest all workers of iniquity. 6 ¢ Thou shalt destroy them that speak leasing: ‘the Lonp will abhor ‘the bloody and deceitful man, 7B ut as for me, 1 will come into thy house in the multitude of thy mercy: and in thy fear will I worship toward tthy holy temple. 8 "Lead me, 0 Lonp, in thy righteousness because of tinine enemies ; S 5 ‘make thy way straight before my face. 9 For there is no "faithfulness tin their mouth ; their inward part is tvery wickedness; their throat zs S complaint jn an open sepulchre; ; their tongue, 10 "Destroy thou them, 0 God: ™let them fall "by their own coun. sels; cast them ont in the multitude of their transgressions ; for they have rebelled against thee, , 11 But let

all those that put their trust in thee "rejoice: let them eye shout for joy, because t thou defend. est them: let them also that love thy name be joyful in thee, 12 For thou, Lorn, wilt bless the righteous; with favour wilt thou teompass him as with a shield. PSALM VI. 1 David's complaint in his sickness. 8 By Saith he triumpheth over his enemies, 1 To the chief Musician on Neginoth 'upon Sheminith, A Psalm of David. O 2LORD, rebuke me not in thine thy hot displeasure. 2 Have mercy upon me, O Lonp; for I am weak: O Lorp, 'heal me;/' for my bones are yexed. 3 My soul is also sore vexed: but thou, O Lorp, "how long?! 4 Return, O Lorp, deliver my soul: oh save me for thy mercies' sake. | 5 For in death there is no remembrance of thee: in the grave who shall give thee thanks? 6 Tam weary with my groaning; '" the night make I my bed to swims, I water my couch with my tears. 7 'Mine eye is consumed becaus¢) | ; & of grief; it waxeth old because all mine enemies. 8 & Depart from me, all ye ers of iniquity ; 1 q r We ng. Lheard the voice of my weep! A 9 The Lorn hath heard mys 4 plication ; the Lorp will rece prayer. ; ; = 16 Let all mine enemies be pene ed and sore vexed: let age , and be ashamed suddenly. PSALM VII. pais : oh he oie io by i ie destrueworkenemies, profe Saith he seeth tion of his enemie me 1 *Shiggaion of David, weit Dp unto the Lonp, *concermys of Cush the Benjamite. | thee LORD my God, » ce Steve Hl put my trust: "54 ——— Sickie, they flatter With|'n¢, anger, neither chasten me in| tall! for the Lor p hath J _ OPUS t Heb. crova hin, apes eps ott 1.618 act si Silt Ort wie all them that persecute deliver me:

| Ik prey) vat Mh {ps0 22 Ps 4. 2. | /PBs 4 93. | PIN 20, & 35.4, Gal ig "righ ait “Deut.d9,41, 7-|blish the iy, {Hall come q th against his enemies. PSALMS. God's great lowe to man. 2» Lest he tear my soul like alion, o . rea: ° 3 cyending it in pieces, while there is tnone to deliver. : 3 0 Lorn my God, “if I have .done this; if there be ‘iniquity in my hands ; . 4 Tf I have rewarded evil unto him that was at peace with me; (yea, ‘I have delivered him that without cause is mine enemy :) 5 Let the enemy persecute my soul, andtake it; yea, let him tread down my life upon the earth, and lay mine honour in the dust. Selah. 6 Arise, O Lorn, in thine anger, Slift up thyself because of the rage of mine enemies: and "awake for me to the judgment that thou hast commanded. 7 So shall the congregation of the people compass thee about: for their sakes therefore rettm thou on high. 8 The Lorp shall judge the people: judge me, O Lorp, ‘according to my righteousness, and according to mine integrity zhat is in me. 9 Oh let the wickedness of the Wicked come to an end; but esta} he just: for the righteous God trieth the hearts and reins. *My defence is of God, which saveth the ‘upright in heart. 11 "God Judgeth the righteous, and a IS angry with the wicked every 12 Tf he tun ls sword ; and ot, he will ™ whet he hath bent his bow, made it ready. " He hath also prepared for him ie Instruments of Cameth his ay Secutors, death; "he orrows against the per‘ °Behold, he travaileth with ini(uty, and hath conceived mischief, and brought forth falschood. a pit, and digged it, ».?, tle made nd is fallen into the ditch which 1 made, 16 4His mischief sh : all return upon 4s own head » and his violent dealing own upon his own pate. raise the Lonp accordsine 28 2ighteousness : and will Mee Praise to the name of the Lorp ‘ost high, will p PSALM VIII. iy magnified by his works, and by his lave to man. © the chie Cut's glory ep f Musician *upon Gittith, Psalm of David. We SS LORD our Lord, how ®excellent is thy name in all the earth! who "hast set thy glory above the heavens. 2 °Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings hast thou +t ordained strength because of thine enemies, that thou mightest still and the avenger. 3 When I ®consider thy heavens, the work of thy fingers, the moon and the stars, which thou hast ordained ; 4 ‘What is man, that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man, that thou visitest him ? 5 For thou hast made him a little | lower than the angels, and hast crowned him with glory and honour. 6 Thou madest him to have do-| minion over the

works of thy hands; ‘thou hast put all ¢Aings under his feet : 7 All sheep and oxen, yea, and the beasts of the field ; 8 The fowl of the air, and the fish of the sea, and whatsoever passeth through the paths of the seas. 9 §O Lorn our Lord, how excellent is thy name in all the earth ! PSALM IX. 1 David praiseth God for executing of julgement. 11 He ineiteth others to praise him. 13 IIe prayeth that he may have cause to praise him. 4 To the chief Musician upon Muth-labben, A Psalm of David. I WILL praise thee, O Lorn, with my whole heart; I will shew forth all thy marvellous works. : 2 I will be glad and *rejoice in thee: I will sine praise to thy name, O thou most High. 3 When mine enemies are turned back, they shall fall and perish at thy presence. a + For tthou hast maintained my right and my cause; thou satest in the throne judging tright. 5 Thou hast rebuked the heathen, thou hast destroyed the wicked, thou hast ‘put out their name for ever and ever, . . \ 6"O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetual end: and thou hast destroyed cities; their memorial is perished with them. 7 “But the Lorn shall eqdure for ever: he hath prepared his throne for judgment. “the enemy |' * Ps. 148. 13. ® Ps, 113. 4. © See Matt.11. ft Heb. flocks | aut oven alt of Tem, iver, 1. 1018 t Heb. thow hast made muy judge ment, t Heb. ja righteousness, e Deut. 9. 1. Prov. Ll. 7. 8 And the shall judge the world in —$___—_1__

David complaineth of the wicked. Ps, 32.7. & 37. 39. & 46. 1, & 91. 2. + Heb. an high place. 6 Ps, 91. 14. 4 Ps. 107. 22. i Gen. 9. 5. \ Or, afflicted. {| That is, Medilation. 0 Ps.19, 14, & 92. 3, Job 8.13, © Ps. 5), 22. P ver. 12, Ps, 12. 4. 4 Prov. 23. 18, & 24, 14, + Heb. In the pride of the wicked he doth perse© Prov. 28, 4. m. 1. 32, {| Or, thecovetous blesseth himself, he abhorreth the LORD. a Ps, 14. 2. || Or, all his thoughts are, There » is no God.+ o Ps. 14.1.& 53. t Prov. 24. 1. Isai. 96, 11, righteousness, heshall ministerjudgement to the people in uprightness. 9 fThe Lorp also will be fa refuge for the oppressed, a refuge in times of trouble. 10 And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, Lorp, hast not forsaken them that seek thee. ; 11 Sing praises to the Lorn, which dwelleth in Zion: "declare among the people his doings. 2! When he maketh inquisition for blood, he remembereth them: he forgetteth not the cry of the "humble. 13 Have mercy upon me, O Lorn; consider my trouble which I suffer of them that hate me, thou that liftest me up from the gates of death : 14 That I may shew forth all thy praise in the gates of the daughter of 8. &| Zion: I will ‘rejoice in thy salvation. 15 ! The heathen are sunk down in the pit that they made: in the net . | which they hid istheir own foot taken. 16 The Lorp is ™known by the 7,0; [judgment 2hich he executeth: the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. '"Higgaion. Selah. 17 The wicked shall be turned into na and all the nations ˚that forget od. 18 For the needy shall not alway be forgotten: “the expectation of the poor shall ot perish for ever. 19 Arise, O Lorn; let not man prevail : let the heathen be judged in thy sight. 20 Put them in fear, O Lorn: that the nations may know themselves to be but men. Selah. PSALM X. 1 David complaineth to God of the outrage of the wicked. 12 He prayeth for remedy. 16 He professeth his confidence, Wwe standest, thou afar off, O Lorp? why hidest thou thyself in times of trouble 2 +The wicked in his pride doth persecute the poor: “let them betaken in the devices that they have imagined. 3 For the wicked boasteth of hi theart’s desire, roe ae and ©'blesseth the covetous, whom the Lorp abhorreth. 4 The wicked, thro God: \ God snot in all his *thoughts, 5 His ways are always grievous ; ‘thy judgments are far above out of PSALMS. The providence and justo JUsticg 4 ugh the pride of his SU ep sae 4will not oa after his sight: as for all hi puffeth at them, 6" He hath said in his heart, not be moved: ifor 7 mic i : vor) neta be in adversity.

Never! tein 7 *His mouth is full and ‘deceit and fraud: tongue is mischief ™ 8 He sitteth in the lurkin ) of the villages : "in the sie ie doth he murder the innocent: ˚his r eyes tare privily set against the poor, 9? He lieth in waittsecretlyasalion in his den: he lieth in wait to catch |+’ the poor: he doth catch the poor, when he draweth him into his net, 10 + He croucheth, and humbleth himself, that the poor may fall ' by his strong ones. 11 He hath said in his heart, God hath forgotten : “he hideth his face; he will never see ?¢. 12 Arise, O Lorv; O God, "lift up|, thine hand: forget not the "humble. 13 Wherefore doth the wicked contemn God? he hath said in his heart, Thou wilt not require ¢t. 14 Thou hast seen 7; for thou beholdest mischief and spite, to requite it with thy hand: the poor **com-| « mitteth himself unto thee ; ‘thou art ‘ the helper of the fatherless. 15 "Break thou the arm of the wicked and the evil man: seck out his wickedness til/ thou find none. of cursin and | vanity, 16 *The Lonp és King forever] and ever: the heathen are perishe out of his Jand. | 6, 17 Lorn, thou hast heard the eal * wa | 1 UG | sire of the humble: thou wilt pre i? pare their heart, thou wilt, cause |’), thine ear to hear : ‘ 18 To “judge the fathers fh the oppressed, that the ay earth may no more 1 oppress. PSALM XI. ed 1 David encourageth himself i” | nny his enemies. 4 The providen of of God. a A Psalm 1 To the chief Musician, avid. my trust : “TN the Lorp put a ed ] ‘how say ye to my in! . as a bird to your moun d thet 2 For, lo, *the wie iy athey make reaey "ay bow, ‘they ae that they may upon the string, ‘hit 12 heart 4 vily shoot at the ex destroy 3 ¢Tf the foundations ' what can the righteous do inst agains q justice S enemies, 8he|1;,.—~ 1 Ba under his| ; scorelplaces, { Heb, dreakith himaelf, Or, into his strongparin, Job. 13 Ps Alle Mio 8.9 LOr,ajiielel 4 Heb. lor lh | als § 1, Hlee tse _

ion. | citizen of Z | - 9. 8. : Te describeth a iat @ 7 s E mine eyes, est ALMS. lighten death ; T tase z PS rod: 5 of de “a : ne. God : sleep my s ieee in hop le. | my ep the ne ener srl peed a holy bag : Lest sph ian when Ps. 34.21. 0, is Vv . : ag : i | = is in his in’ hea the Sipe: me rej hy merey; | id comp! Lonrp 4 me 7s lids try, P t trou ae . nereys | pavil 4!The *g ais eye! 1s: | tha ed date hint eatise tre e.7. qj _ US : oved. hav joice i b 8 a neh bees th | m at I ejolc Lorp, Qe. [FT the es bel eas ane aoe love 5 Bu shall re; the p becat fie of m 'trieth t thai heart sl g unto tifully ildren RD d him in | my rill sing boun s ou a Me d ani h. Il rai 6Iw Fdealt XIV. of an by The icke atet sha n | h M % tion of Seis A the ‘his soul Lae he and he he hat alae cones Theiek bu nee h he wic : a be the: id describeth Leite mor 7 : 1. ole: t brim hal vid de: He din a“ oN . fe pa and ‘this si hla pa a aie consci ek 7 es, fix est : ™]ovet the light pf tion of Tusician, gee ‘snar' tempe cup. ORD mee| 7 he salvatio £0 ‘d se = ag ren ae L ountena: int the chie’ wien in They are Bra 1 , | on rtion rig’ is ¢ I To ; atl b ye 2 7 ‘kere PF Bor thew fick I TE *fool S ea oe sate See asni he w I vell as don th ¢ ore. bat ighteou ld th i ith here have t doe from sunt ng hold fort, Uf wit 7 . on oe “" ee oitteth Rinse nfi- t, th is none down to Ps 75, 7&| do PS huma: th nd co: pt, ers eed ete Es site off ape a corru ther loo no deree : nae He co wic i- rks, Lorp hildre id un lu, ‘mike avid, dd. 3 m the ises. Shemi. wo ‘he he ¢ t di m. 3. Mabe a Fe prom “upon QT nt tha acs ink an help judgm 8 tried pr nt ah: oe n upo re any ide, the M1 1 Pet gong in nis ee a a nen there ok God. . aside, there tee To the chief Psalm for he faith see i and see all gon ‘filthy. ere oa. LP. Loney for es of ae 3 Thee are Rp no, not nai 10. 25. ith ' q ’ et dre: n Q4 her od, nig = ee e n cease chil ery 0} 3 cet 20 of i 0ae, H e chi Vv he bee , 3 : oe : ra ita Pi = that re eee up fell aot PG - 1 o 2 rt i; no: all ®@, fer Tsai. they a = “aout he as Tave 2 who and Heb. . TE cd a a: : he oe 4H ledge? read, : an ape ng iad ae = ff all eA no a hy a b in oreat ‘ives far & it off ¢ tha as ORD. In 91 oO : ie ‘ K cu 1e le they tion BE I ee ngu Pp the vere eral cu ae Ds to on tw gen f ie i“ “the Lon and thio tongue = oe in the g can 7 ih ang peo wit eta our for aia hamed a a is tee : | : eb. ee. Ao “t Whoa “yee a r oe sap teds the f Israel "eter te = : ie j eCa 5 es i apes ver us he po 6 r, b ion o the | Se 53. 6. = herbs iin ts lord at bo of ; Q now the poor, he elvat ‘when of ‘Job 2.1, ne own: ne eer ie needy, I be goad that ee Zion ! apeniy et Job 2 Weil 4 : : . 3 For ¢] hing o Lorp ; that | § re th out o k the e: ice, ¢ ©

sighing h the him t come rDael i at a arise, poe Jrom ure | wer acm seas a rufa 2 him RD a reg Lor eople, be glad. <V 7. | . aF ion. “. Or wont eri ae the ee a furn: ahs ae SALM a. y Zi : oon : : | : i cus . be ane ‘ 6 Wor 7 er tried times. RD, ribeth a . David. in t 1y Tae: a ra at Words: ag es so dian, O tere David hPa of Ke gae in : Ps é : Th peas pu ro! V4 sha a of The, ee ? tthem f ? D, “ne who shall ag - 7" =i ol Anu ee rnaele ? ightly, and|- te thou shai for ever, m eve ad. tabe ill? h uprig’ 4 apenk ° | it The ed ie si exalte thy bole # walket ss, and “tev idl The Wie i men a 3 He|» ‘Het aa eousne: ark. ith his Ps. ins nee Se i. ee 2 fd te his - not Abii ¢ Exod. 23. 1. eatin, | V PSAL of detay in 5 He bo | wor he truth aekbitet to his n nak : wd on i Scere Psalm of ee thatyba eth evil a repro: enue 2 aati eae ¥ ian, A 3 nor aren up is| «ts Fr ehiee Musici: forget me, tongue, or "tak hour. erson Fy Ig. 11.35, ites oe avid. 1 forge long ur, ‘ne : neigh! a vile py then hJudg. Mere vilt thou “how 2 | bo inst his eyes 2 se er hon | | OW we ep the me sal ase as Sip ho bare * cr Tt tay 0) Loro ‘thy gpa ait ty 4 temned ; Lorp. dchange es How la soil - w in ine | con fear the hurt, an A fe solg t ing a eal mit that his own _ . nil at ‘long s 4 eth to au ily 2 iis he . be ra on te, ¢ 3 Cane ana | ee!

David's trust in God's providence. PSALMS. His psaln of than VPs. 16. 4. A golde nof ty another, . 24. + Heb. of my art © Ps. 11. 6. 110, 5,& 121. hi t Heb. dwelt confidently. VPs. 49.15 i, ¢ Meb. juslive. t Heh, wwithon lips of deceit. @ Ps, 1G. 7. "./money to usury, 8. Deut. 16.19. 2 Pet. 1. 10. I's, 9. Rom. 11. 35. Or, give gifts 3,12, 5 i} He that putteth not out his knor taketh reward against the innocent. He that doeth these things 'shall never be moved. PSALM XVI. 1 David, in distrust of merits, and hatred of idolatry, fleeth_ to God for preservation. 5 He sheweth the hope of his calling, of the resurrection, and life everlasting. 4 '* Michtam of David. RESERVE me, O God: *for in thee do I put my trust. 2 O my soul, thou hast said unto 'the Lorv, Thou a7t my Lord: ?my goodness extendcth not to thee ; 3 But to the saints that ave in the earth, and ¢o the excellent, in whom is all my delight. 4 Their sorrows shall be multiplied that "hasten after another god: their drink offerings of blood will I not n 5-/ offer, 'nor take up their names into -|my lips. 5 ¢The Lorp is the portion t of mine inheritance and *of my cup: thou maintainest my lot. 6 The lines are fallen unto me in pleasant places; yea, I have a goodly heritage. 7 I will bless the Lorn, who hath '?s.17-3. |given me counsel: 'my reins also instruct me in the night seasons. *an2% | 881 have set the Lorn always beh Ps, 73, 23, & fore me: because "Je is at my right hand, 'I shall not be moved. 9 Therefore my heart is glad, and my glory rejoiceth: my flesh also shall trest in hope. 10 ' For thou wilt not leave ™m '|soul in hell; neither wilt thou suffer .| thine Holy One to see corruption. *Matt.7. 14.) 11 Thou wilt shew me the "path of ° agrees life: °in thy presence 7s fulness of att. §. 8. Joy; "at thy right hand there are pleasures for evermore. fe PSALM XVII. avid, in confidence of his inlegrily, craveth defence of God against hix enemies. 10 He ee their pre, crafl, and eagerness. 0 dfé@ prayeth against them in confi ne of his hope. gainst them in confidence '| A Prayer of David. | | EAR tthe right, O Lorn, attend unto my ery, five car unto my prayer, that goeth 'not out of feigned lips. 2 Let my sentence come forth from thy presence ; let thine eyes behold the things that are equal ' 3 Thou hast proved mine heart ; thou hast visit : ed me in the night ; *thou hast tried me, ang nothing; IT am purposed mouth shall not transoress, 4 Concerning the works of men by the word of thy lips I have kept me fron the paths of the destignn. 5 ©Hold up my goings jn 'thy 5 paths, that

my footsteps 'slip not, e, for thou that Mny 6 “J have called upon the wilt hear me, O God: incline thine ear unto me, and hear my speech, 7 °Shew thy marvellous lovingkindness, O thou ' that savest by thy right hand them which put their trust in thee from those that rise up against them. 8 ‘Keep meas the apple of the eye, Shide me under the shadow of thy wings, 9 From the wicked tthat oppress me, fron tmy deadly enemies, who compass me about. 10 "They are inclosed in their own fat: with their mouth they ‘speak! proudly. 11 They have now keompassed us in our steps: 'they have set their|' eyes bowing down to the earth ; 12 t Like as a lion that is greedy of his prey, and as it were a young lion tlurking in secret places 13 Arise, O Lorp, hin, soul from the wicked, thy sword: 1 14 ' From men which are thy hand , O Lorp, from men of the wife } “which have their portion 1 this af and whose belly thou emi af thy hid treasure: "they are t theit children, and aed a rest 0 substance to their babes. Seana 15 As for me, °I will behold thy Fe in righteousness: rJ shall aa when I awake, with thy likenes PSALM XVI. David praiseth God for his manifo vellous blessings: {1 To the chief Musicin® ae rid, *the servant ache ae ee the Lonp ive ek *this song in the ay han of delivered him from th ‘a his enemies, and from Saul: And he said, TS love thee, ) streneth. oe and am 2 The en is my rocks 8 Gat t disappoint mI aphich 8 df uee”* "PSA. ty 4 Med, te ny Muro, “Ps Ag © Ps 31.9, cast him down: deliver my F Ri oing shalt find|ting> Vr, that savat then whlch (rut in theefry) thore that rise npae gatlial thy lyhUhand, {Deut 32.1, Lech. 3.8 O14. Matt. 20%, + Heb. that wevtste mii, { Heb. my encwitt de MW Heb. ™ Tike in (tats ferry afta 4 alos tote fy rac afiyerers 2 cts fortress, and my deliver ‘vill trust i n imy strength, "in who!

fir (lol's mui ens 76-4 ene MG 3 4 teh. Bee tial, 10, cans vAcis4. JL. {Meb. hy his, PSs, 5, is 9.1, “Ps 104.3, To, 9, "M79, "ean “Jesh, 10, bowie Ww, "ENod, pe it ay aires ly, feu “Mrs, ighty deliverances 7 PSA my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, aad my high tower. 3 7 will call upon the Lorp, ‘ho is worthy to be praised : 80 shall I he saved from mine enemies. 4“'The sorrows of death compassed me, and the floods of tungodly men made me afraid. 5 The ‘sorrows of hell compassed me about: the snares of death preyented me. 6 In my distress I called upon the Lorn, and cried unto my God: he heard my voice out of his temple, and my cry came before him, even into his ears. 7 °Then the earth shook and trembled; the foundations also of the hills moved and were shaken, because he was wroth. 8 There went up a smoke tont of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by it. 9 "He bowed the heavens also, and came down: and darkness was under his feet, 10 ®And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly : ie yea, "he did fly upon the wings of the wind. le made darkness his secret Place; ‘his pavilion round about him were dark waters and thick clouds of the skies, 2 At the fore him hi NUl stones n brightness that was bes thick clouds passed, and coals of fire. ey oe also thundered in the cee acre the Highest gave this re ial stones and coals of fire. ea, he sent out his arrows, lalifae tered them ; and he shot out is ore and discomfited them. Were ‘ag en the channels of Waters the og en, and the foundations of bike, 0 are discovered at thy reveath af sig at the blast of the 16 > ]q0 1Y nostrils, he dics ne heer above, he took me, Ho deliver ; many waters. Stine “red me from my strong Ys and fron them which hated ley were too strong for me. ny Sho me in the day My stay, “nity : but the Lorp was b He brought me forth also into Place; he delivered me, be© delighted in me, 40RD rewarded me accordLMS. and inanifold blessings. he recompensed me. departed from my God. fore me, and I did not put away his statutes from me. 23 I was also upright tbefore him, and I kept myself from mine iniquity. 24 "Therefore hath the Lorp recompensed me according to my righteousness, according to the cleanness of my hands tin his eyesight. 25 *With the merciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful ; with an upright man thou wilt shew thyself upright ; 26 With the pure thou wilt shew thou wilt 'shew thyself froward. 27 For thou wilt save the afflicted people ; but wilt bring down thigh looks. 28 * For thou wilt light my ' candle: the

Lorp my God will enlighten my darkness. 29 For by thee I have 'run through a troop; and by my God have I leaped over a wall. “the word of the Lorn is "tried: he is a buckler *to all those that trust in him. or who is a rock save our God ? 32 It is God that ‘oirdeth me with strength,and maketh my way perfect. 33 “He maketh my feet like hinds’ Jeet, and *setteth me upon my high places. 3-4 ‘He teacheth my hands to war, so that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms. 35 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation: and thy right hand hath holden me up, and "thy gentleness hath made me great. 36 Thou hast enlarged my steps under me, that tmy feet did not slip. 37 I have pursued mine enemies, and overtaken them: neither did I tun again till they were consumed. 38 LT have wounded them that they were not able to rise: they are fallen under my feet, , 39 For thou hast girded me with ing to my righteousness ; according to the cleanness of my hands hath 21 For I have kept the ways of the Lorp, and have not wickedly 22 For all his judgments zere bethyself pure ; and ‘with the froward | ‘ 30 As for God, Yhis way zs pertect: |: 31 > For who is God save the Lorp?|: + Heb. with. r1 Sam. 26. 23. t Heb. before his cues. +L Kings3. 32. u Ps. 101. 5. Prov. 6. 17. * Job 18. 6. | Or, lamp, Job 29. & Il Or, broken. me. « Prov. 4. 12. t Heb. mine aneles. strength unto the battle: thou hast

_ | God's works proclaim his glory. PSALMS. David prayeth for Gun, : acy +Heb. caused | tgubdued under me those that rose | of the heaven, and his cireuit ae woe: | up against me. the ends of it: and there ig nothin 40 Thou hast also given me the hid from the heat thereof, 8 necks of mine enemies; that I might | 7 “The "law of the Lorn js perfect, |¢r 1), destroy them that hate me. ‘converting the soul: the testimony 1k 41 They cried, but there was none | of the Lorp is sure, maki vgov27.9.&| to save them: "even unto the Lorp, | the simple. $5.12. 45, | but he answered them not. 8 The statutes of the Lorn are Jsait | 42 Then did I beat them small as | right, rejoicing the heart: *the com. 14. 12. the dust before the wind: I did ‘cast |mandment of the Lorp js pure, Ezek. 8.19. sites Pare : , Mic. them out as the dirt in the streets. | ‘enlightening the eyes. «Zech: 16.5. | 43 Thou hast delivered me from| 9 The fear of the Lorn is clean, iit.’ |the strivings of the people; and| enduring for ever: the judgments of 12sam.8 |!thou hast made me the head of the| the Lorp are ttrue and righteous nisi. 92.15./heathen: ™a people whom I have altogether. ~~" Tnot known shall serve me. 10 More to be desired are they i}eb, alte] 44 TAs soon as they hear of me, | than gold, 8yea, than much fine|'?% I, hearing of Wy. the ear. they shall obey me: tthe strangers gold: "sweeter also than honey and| Pot, + Heb. the n It . + 0. sons ofthe |*shall 'tsubmit themselves unto me. | tthe honeycomb. +a Deut. 38.29. 45 °The strangers shall fade away,| 11 Moreover by them is thy servant} ir droppingyy . . ;¢ . h us, itis, * |and be afraid out of their close places. | warned: and ‘in keeping of them|:tm'2u "ena dy. | 46 The Lorp liveth; and blessed | there is great reward. + Tee;,, |e my rock; and let the God of my| 12*Whocan understand his errors?|***" | € Aa °Mic. 7.17. | salvation be exalted. Icleanse thou me from “secret faults. eo + Heb. given | 47 It is God that tavengeth me,| 13"Keephack thy servant alsofrom “oar ong ; 5342 jazm-, |?and 'subdueth the people unto me. | presymptuous sins; let them not) fyisi: 1 Or, destroy-| 48 He delivereth me from mine ene- | have dominion over me: then shall ath oPs..1. |mies: yea, ‘thou liftest me up above|I be upright, and I shall be mno-| | those that rise up against me: thou | cent from "the great transgression. ae 1 Fetcewe, |hast delivered me from the tviolent| 14 ? Let the words of my mouth, man, and the meditation of my heart, be {eee Rom.1.9.] 49 * Therefore will I "give thanks | acceptable in thy sight, O Lon) jis.

mee meee oO Lorp, among the hea-|*tmy strength, and my ayedeemer. t ast nen, and sing praises unto thyname. - ist *? s.144.10. | 50 *Great deliverance giveth he to PSALM XX. his exploits. his king ; d sh 10! 1 The church blesseth the king in his exp king ; and s eweth mercy to his 7 Her confidence in God's succour. : anointed, to David, and to his seed|3 To the chicf Musician, A Psalm ° t 2Sam.7. 13, tfor evermore. dear : ‘ jn the day} ww PSALM XIX. HE Loxp hear thee ih No the" 1 The creatures shew God's ylory, 7 The word of trouble; "the name ‘ Pe his grace. 21 David prayethi for yrace. God of Jacob tdefend ark ane- wan 1 To the chief Musician, A Psalm of| 2 Send ‘thee help from the sane tii Mg. wise |!" "Ps10§ Pa t Heb. tras, avid. ; mn thee out of shes “Trah 4, e, HE *heavens declare the glory Zion ; — d (hag ae of God; and the firmament| 3 Remember all thy offering® *t ‘ wie sheweth his handywork. taecept thy burnt sacrifice 5 en wa 2 Day unto day uttereth specch,| 4 ¢Grant thee according ' ke ea a sign unto night sheweth know- | own heart, and fulfil all ty ati i i 3 There is ni 5 We will “rejoice in thy SV yill|" ae . ‘tod we W ; © speech nor lan e; f our God ‘| 1 Or, without | 0+ ee age, | and in the name 0 i these their ee their voice is not heel Fe set up our banners: the Loup f voice ts 4 »'!' Their line ig one out through | all id titions. # Heb, win. all the earth, and ¢ fares ee : heer 1 Wlce heard. end of the world, || Or, Their : Lor? eir words to the| 6 Now know I ie he heat eet a-igbevnacis Bo them hath he|saveth ‘his anointed; 4 with the ; : the sun. im tf is holy heave? yd rule or, a | 5 Which gs : 2 _ | him tfrom his holy Wet’ nt hand: ee 5.| out of his Es en coming | saving strength of his MBM ndsom cand reioiceth #in chariots, any tile a pig man to run a nice, sai A banat seat) we will remnernht His going forth és from the end name of the Lorp owt 7

PSALMS. David complaineth in distress. r ghanksgiving Sor victory. ~ 8 They are brought down and fallen; but we are risen, and stand ipright. : i ie Lorn: let the king hear | us when we call. PSALM XXI. 1 A thanksgiving for victory. 7 Confidence of further success. 4 To the chief a a A Psalm of avid. i hee king shall joyinthystrength, 171.9.5,6 O Lorn; and *in thy salvation 7600.5, 2 ly how greatly shall he rejoice ! »nau45.| 2 Thou hast given him his heart's desire, and hast not withholden the request of his lips. Selah. 3 For thou preventest him with the "ani20|/ blessings of goodness : thou ¢settest ~ {a crown of pure gold on his head. '70156. | 44He asked life of thee, and thou 'Kuri. |Gavest % him, *even length of days "" |for ever and ever. 5 His glory és great in thy salvation: honour and majesty hast thou {Heb, set i a Le ies him. intel 6 For thou hast tmade him most tiie, [blessed for ever: 'thou hast tmade ie, [him exceeding glad with thy counoe tenance. lis gad- | 7 For the kingtrusteth in the Lorp, any and through the mercy of the most "1sam.a13 Tigh he shall not be moved. he Thine hand shall "find out all eae enemies: thy right hand shall 'Mad 4 nd out those that hate thee. fe a shalt make them as a fiery ea, m the time of thine anger: the 'Ming | "ORD shall swallow them up in his 'ai 35 in, Hin 'and the fire shall devour "agg, | Nes iy tig A "Their fruit shalt thou destroy iy ae ae the earth, and their seed from Ist ay Nong the children of men. be i th "Or they intended evil against a Ce: they "imagined a mischievous M Po which they are not able to MY, tho "mM. Hale ge 9 hag x Therefore! shalt thou make them Sedo, N their thack, when thou shalt | T& igi, | Make r : Vie 2" stay cady thine arrows upon. thy Mery Mou. 1 3h auninnt the face of them. € th : . y own ten ee Lorp, in thine prais gth: so will we sing and 'se thy power, PSALM XXII 1 Davi ;: is Dovid "runtcineth in great discouragement. vite ina i Praised, aa in great distress, 23 He © the chie € Musici WAticle ~~ LL Shahar, A tat gh pon | Aijeleth avid. Y *God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me ? why art Jrom *the words of my roaring ? 2 O my God, I ery in the daytime, but thou hearest not; and in the night season, and tam not silent. 3 But thou art holy, O thow that inhabitest the 'praises of Israel. 4 Our fathers trusted in thee: they trusted, and thou didst deliver them. 5 They cried unto thee, and were delivered : "they trusted in thee, and were not confounded. 6 But I am*a worm, and no man; the people. 7 All they that see me laugh me "they shake the head, saying, 8't He

trusted on the Lorp hat he would deliver him: let him deliver him, 'seeing he delighted in him. 9 ' But thou art he that took me out of the womb: thou 'didst make me hope zhen J was upon my mother’s breasts. 10 I was cast upon thee from the womb : ™thou a7¢ my God from my mother’s belly. 11 Be not far from me; for trouble is near; for there is tnone to help. 12 "Many bulls have compassed me: strong bulls of Bashan have beset me round. 13 °They | gaped upon me with their mouths, as a ravening and a roaring: lion. ; 14 1 am poured out like water, Pand all my bones are ' ont of joint: 4my heart is like wax; it is melted in the midst of my bowels. _ 15 My strength is dried up like a potsherd: and *my tongue cleaveth to my jaws ; and thou hast brought me into the dust of death. 16 For ‘dogs have compassed me, the assembly of the wicked have inclosed me : "they pierced my hands and my feet. 17 I may tell all my bones : *they look and stare upon me. 18 ”They part my garments among them, and east lots upon my vesture. 19 But *be not thou far from me, O Lorp: O my strength, haste thee to help me. 20 Deliver my soul from the sword; thou so far t from helping me, and ‘a reproach of men, and despised of ; to scorn: they tshoot out the lip, |, ® Matt. 27. 46. Mark 15. 34. + Heb. from my salvation. » Hebr. 5. 7. + Heb. there is no silence to me. © Deut. 10, 21. @ Ps, 25. 2, 3. &31.1L& Ps. 100. 25. i Matt. 27. 43. + Heb. He rolled himself on the LORD. ® Ps. 91. 14. 1 Or, ifthe delight in him. 1 71. 6. Or, keptest me in safety. = Tsai. 46.3.5 aw 1. + Heb. not a helper. = Deut. 32. 14. Ps. 68. 30. ° Job 16. 10. Lam. 2. 16. & 3. 46. + Heb. opened their mouths against me. P Dan. 5. 6. 1 Or, sundered. 5. 23. 16. * Prov. 17. 22. a Josh. 7. Job 3 Job 29. 10. Lam. 4. 4. John 19, 20. * Rev. 22.15. y Luke 23. 34. John 19. 23, aM ver. 11. Ps. WW. 1,

i i 5 Jods fe — eee David's trust in God's providence.
PSALMS. God's sovereignty yyy ie ; Woy | 5 it ——_* torty | “tmy darling tfrom the power of the) 5 ‘Thou preparest a table befor — b dog. me in the presence of mine enemis. stm 21 ¢Save me from the lion’s mouth: | thou ** anointest my head with ol, ' z.|"for thou hast heard me from the | my cup runneth over, 5] ny 7. |horns of the unicorns. Rom. 5 Ps. 135. 19, 20. hk Hebr. 5. 7. a Ps, 2.8.& 72. 11, & 86. & 3. Zech, 14. 0. Matt, 6.13. a Ps. 45, 12, F Isai. 26.19. Phil. 2. 1u. * Ps. 07. 0. UPs. 78. 6. & 8G. 9. & 102, otis Tsai. 60.3, See Roin, 3, 2), 93 21, 22, * Isai. 40, 11, Jer, 23, 4, 12, 23, John 10.11, ¢ Fzcl t Heb. 7 1 t Heb. walers of quietness. © Ps. 5. 8, & SL. 3. Prov. f. 20, fF Job 3. 5, & 10, 91, 22, & 24.17. Ps. 44.19, APs. 3. 6,827, 1.& 118. 6, h Tsai. 43, 2, -|fmy brethren: in the midst of the _|the great congregation : * I will pa ,, | ™y vows before them that fear him. “| side the tstill waters, valley of ‘the shadow .of death, &] will fear no evil: "for thou art with 22 I will declare thy name unto congregation will I praise thee. 23 ® Ye that fear the Lorp, praise him ; all ye the seed of Jacob, glorify him ; and fear him, all ye the seed of Israel. | 24 For he hath not despised nor abhorred the affliction of the afflicted; neither hath he hid his face from | him; but "when he cried unto him, he heard. 25 iMy praise shall be of thee in 26 'The meek shall eat and be satisfied : they shall praise the Lorn that seek him: your heart ™shall live for ever. 27” All the ends of the world shall remember and turn unto the Lorp: °and all the kindreds of the nations shall worship before thee. 28” For the kingdom is the Lorp’s: | and he is the governor among the nations. 29 All they that be fat upon earth shall eat and worship: ‘all they that go down to the dust shall bow before him: and none can keep alive his own soul. 30 A seed shall serve him; it shall be accounted to the Lord for a generation. 31 'They shall come, and shall declare his righteousness unto a people that shall be born, that he hath done this, PSALM XXIII. David's confillence in God's grace. TA Psalm of David, HE ‘Lonp is “my shepherd ; »] shall not want, 2 °He maketh me to lie down in ‘green pastures: 4he leadeth me be3 He restoreth my soul: *he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name’s sake, 4 Yea, though I walk through the me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me. 6 Surely goodness and mere C Y she follow me fall the a: ys of my Te and I will dwell in the house ‘of the Lorn tfor ever. PSALM XXIy. 1 God's lordship in the world, of

his spiritual kingdom. do receive him, ree * earth ts the Loro's, and' the fulness thereof; the world, |" and they that dwell therein. 2>F { 8 The cilizens 7 An ewhortation SA Psalm of David. seas, and established it upon the floods. 2 Do} ¢Who shall ascend into the hill of the Lorp? or who shall stand in his holy place ? 4 tHe that hath ¢clean hands, and 'a pure heart ; who hath not lifted up his soul unto vanity, nor & sworn 5 He shall receive the blessing from the Lorn, and righteousness from the God of his salvation. 6 This is the generation of them "O Jacob. Selah. 7 'Lift up your heads, O ye gates; kand the King of glory shall ag 8 Who is this King of glory. . Lonp strong and mighty, the Lor | mighty in battle. ex 9 Lift up your heads, 0 xe Bs finp| even lift them up, ye oe shal doors; and the King of glory come in. Mi yt The 10 Who is this King of ate of Loxp of hosts, he ¢s the glory. Selah. PSALM XXV "7 He Th ips . ae rye help li De comer wie, bend se — A Psalm of David. NTO *thee, O Lox? up my soul. 2 O my God, | ae me not be ashamed, se enemies triumph over a ont il 3 Yea, let none that \ ve ash be ashamed: let them te which transpress withou do Jit = 4 ip) thee:. berust 1 rot 8 us Lon' teva dug or he hath founded it upon the P Tsai, 1.15, deceitfully. 'lis a b that seek him, that "seek thy face, and be yelift up, ye everlasting doors), yi let} i Pssst Med, Mi f Meb, The clean gf t 5 4 4 Shew me thy way® teach me thy paths.

— ee J + . . . ae J pray for pardon and help. PSALMS. His fuith in God's protection. oid PPO —— wae 5 Lead me in thy truth, and teach 24]3xamine me, O Lorp, and prove 4Fe 7.9. me: for thou art the God of my me; try my reins and my heart. salvation ; on thee do I wait all the} 3 For thy lovingkindness is before day. mine eyes: and ˚I have walked in | ˚2Kings2.3. ( Remember, O Lorn, ˚ "thy tender | thy truth. : | ‘| mercies and thy Jovingkindnesses ;| 4 ‘I have not sat with vain persons, |‘ j2,.'i3"17. for they have been ever of old. neither will I go in with dissemblers. 7 Remember not ‘the sins of my| I have *hated the congregation youth, nor my transgressions ; %ac-| of evildoers; "and will not sit with cording to thy merey remember thou the wicked. me for thy goodness’ sake, O Lorp.| 6 ‘I will wash mine hands in inno-| ‘5˚ /6˚Si; 8 Good and upright is the Lorn : | cency: so will I compass thine altar, | [5,7 3, therefore will he teach sinners in] O Lorp: _ the way. 7 That I may publish with the 9 The meek will he guide in judge- | voice of thanksgiving, and tell of all ment: and the meek will he teach | thy wondrous works. | his way. ; 8 Lorp, ¥I have loved the habi-|*?* + 10 All the paths of the Lorn are| tation of thy house, and the place mercy and truth unto such as keep|*where thine honour dwelleth. Dsneaear his covenant and his testimonies. 9 "Gather not my soul with sin-} , (2 "qe" 11 "For thy name’s sake, O Lorn, | ners, nor my life with tbloody men: | , xelqci”: | pardon mine iniquity ; ‘for it ¢s great.) 10 In whose hands és mischief, and | 25 , 12 What man is he that feareth | their right hand is tfull of ™bribes. the Lorn? ‘him shall he teach in| 11 But as for me, I will ® walk in| + Heb. azea the way that he shall choose. mine integrity: redeem me, and be| #Exca. 23.8 13 ‘His soul tshall dwell at ease ; | merciful unto me. reeea e and “his seed shall inherit the earth. | 12 ˚My foot standeth in an Pever 14 "The secret of the Lorn és with | place: ‘in the congregations will I ces a fae him; "and he will| bless the Lorp. Shew them his covenant. ie ar L 5 ˚Mine eyes are rer thie the sere a a Kony; for he shall * pele my feet)* Zor hi it Bas | ?Turn thee Pree A Psalm of David | fre urn thee unto me, and have ae va ava ‘ call y upon me; for I am desolate HE Lo rp is *my light and! my afflicted. salvation; whom shall I fear? Bee troubles of my heart are * the Lorp is the strength of my a in : O bring thou me out of} life ; of whom shall T be afraid ? : 12, Ae periea . 2 When the wicked, even mine ae Look upon mine affliction and | enemies and my foes,

teame upon | t Fehr" Y pain; and forgive all my sins. |me to “eat up my flesh, they stum- | list me. eu Fes ee mine enemies; for they bled and fell. : ee \ sete cruel hee and they hate me with| 3° Though an host should encamp * Ps. 3. 6. 1, “To9 hatred, against me, my heart shall not fear: ' Weg, Pais aa my soul, and deliver though war should rise against me, pais te not be ashamed ; for I} in this rill T be confident. . 9] 9 ‘ust in thee. 4 One thing have I desired of the | ‘ts. 26. 0. Teas ronietat Integrity and uprightness | Lory, that will T seek after; that = | 4) 29 sR. eos for T wait on thee. I may *dwell in the house of the oe all his Pa Israel, O God, out of | Loro all the days of my life, to I PsA ere Oe eee ; A my and re emple. es : David resorterh Bee ties ofhis| © For tin the time of serail he | ‘hs Ne V4 Pesta ; shall hide me in his pavilion: in the él Psaim of David. secret of his tabernacle shall he hide DG Wa é *E®me, O Loxp; for I have J —"Yere V shall not slide. Walked j ine i i ied mM mine integrity: ¢L usted also in the Lonp; me; he shall "set me up upon a rock. 6 And now shall 'mine head be lifted up above mine enemies round about me: therefore will T offer in

David prayeth for God's help. PSALMS. fe exhorte + Heb. of shouting. Or, My heart said unto thee, Letmy Jace seek Uy face, &C. Ps. 4.6. & o Isai. 49. 15. t Heb. will gather me, Isai. 40, 11. t Heb. away of plainness, Ps. 26. 12. t Heb. those which observe me, Ps. 5. 8. & 54.5. a Ps, 35, 25, F1Sam. 22. 9, 2 Sam. 16.7, 38.5. 7. || Or, fowards he oracle thy sancluary, 4 Ps, 139, 2. © Ps, 26.9, £Ps.12,9. & 55. 21, & 62, 4 Jer. 9.8, 5 2Tim, 4. 14. Rev, 18. 6. h Job 34. 27. Isai. 5, 12. his tabernacle sacrifices tof joy; I will sing, yea, I will sing praises unto the Lorp. : 7 Hear, O Lorn, when I ery with my voice: have mercy also upon me, and answer me. 8 "When thou saidst, "Seek ye my face ; my heart said unto thee, Thy face, Lorp, will I seek. 9 Hide not thy face far from me ; put not thy servant away in anger: thou hast been my help; leave me not, neither forsake me, O God of my salvation. 10 ˚When my father and my mother forsake me, then the Lorp twill take me up. 11 ?Teach me thy way, O Lorn, :|and lead me in ta plain path, because of tmine enemies. 12 *Deliver me not over unto the will of mine enemies: for ‘false witnesses are risen up against me, and such as *breathe out cruelty. 13 I had fainted, unless 1 had believed to sce the goodness of the Lorp tin the land of the living. 14 "Wait on the Lorn: be of good ‘g9,| Courage, and he shall strengthen 1 thine heart : wait, I say, on the Lorp. PSALM XXVIII. 1 David prayeth earnestly against his enemies. 6 He blesseth God, 9 He prayeth Sor the people, IA Psalm of David. NTO thee will I cry, O Lorp my rock; “be not’ silent tto me: est, if thou be silent to me, T become like them that go down into the pit. 2 Hear the voice of my supplications, when I cry unto thee, “when it up my hands 'toward thy holy’ oracle, 3 ˚Draw me not away with the Wicked, and with the workers of imiquity, ‘which speak peace to their feet penis, but mischief is in their 4 ®Give them according to their eeds, and according to the wickedness of their end eavours: py after the work of their Bias a der to them their desert. ; 5 *they regard not the hath heard the v cations. 7 The Lorn js i: ee Olce of my Suppli-| ~ ¢ Y strength anq| in my shield; my heart i ttiead i ie him, and I am helped : th : wn] eed my heart greatly rejoiceth ; ee with my song will I pr 8 The Lorn és he is the # anointed. 4 9 Save thy people, and bless ™thine|! inheritance: ' feed them also, "and| ! lift them up for ever, PSALM XXIxX, 1 David exhorteth princes to od, 3 by reason of his power. tection of his people. ‘i A Psalm of David. ¢ and ‘aise him, "their

Strength, and Saving’ strength of his give glory to > 11 and pro. Ge unto the Lorn, 0 tye|*s=" might ive unto the Lonp|,!#! gnty, g glory and strength. 2 Give unto the Lorp tthe glory]; due unto his name; worship the Lorp "in the beauty of holiness.|' 3 The voice of the Lorn és upon the 2 waters: ‘the God of glory thunder-|,}! eth: the Lorp és upon 'many waters. 4 The voice of the Lorp ‘st powerful; the voice of the Lonp is tfull of majesty. 5 The voice of the Lonp breaketh the cedars ; yea, the Lorp breaketh } ‘the cedars of Lebanon. pf 6 °He maketh them also to skip like a ealf; Lebanon and ‘Sirion like a young unicorn. saat 7 The voice of the Lonp tdivideth the flames of fire. keth 8 The voice of the Lonp sha nae the wilderness ; the a shaketh) .. the wilderness of *Kadesh. 9 The voice of the Lono maketh 7 iscovel=})01,"" ‘the hinds 'to calve, and dise i Pa le eth the forests: and in his yr 'doth every one speak of so ie 10 The Lorp ‘sitteth rah Kil ' flood ; yea, *the Lonp sitet | th to Jive Mory he I iy) = $ us for ever. at ctea etrongt! 11 !The Lorp will give 7 bless unto his people; the Lox» \ ‘ his people with peace. PSALM XXX: cgranc: 1 David praiseth God for ree nim Uy © Ww 4 He exhorteth others to phim. ieee py? ample of God's dealing reine dedication +! % 4A Psalm and Song a evil a the house of Dayic: . fot Lonvs fot WILL extol thee, 0 thou hast *lifted mena over me not made my foes to *reJ

——$——_—_——mil me God's help. PSALMS. He prayeth in his calamity. i ied unto 0 Lorp my God, I erie : and thou hast ‘healed me. me "0 Lorn, “thou hast brought up eee my soul from the grave: thou hast nant [kept me alive, that I should not *go down to the pit. . iomi4| 4 ‘Sing unto the Lorn, O ye saints ni” of his, and give thanks ‘at the rewen | mombrance of his holiness. 5 For 8this anger endureth but a * | moment; "in his favour 7s life: weepfetter ing may endure for a night, “but wit. |tjoy cometh in the morning. 6 And ‘in my prosperity I said, I shall never be moved. 7 Lorp, by thy favour thou hast *made my mountain to stand strong: ‘thou didst hide thy face, and I was troubled. 8 Ieried to thee, O Lorn; and unto the Lorp I made supplication. 9 What profit is there in my blood, i;,| When I go down to the pit?’ ™Shall ithe dust praise thee ? shall it declare thy truth? 10 Hear, O Lorn, and have mercy ‘pon me: Lorp, be thou my helper. ll "Thou hast turned for me my Mourning into dancing: thou hast put off my sackcloth, and girded me with gladness ; 12 To the end that Sing praise to thee, Lorp m unto thee atrenath for my moun fain, 'Ds, 104, 29, *?8am.6.14, hai. G), 3, der 31. 4, | That i tongueror? my soul: * ae en. 49, Peg, oh. 9% & "my glory may and not be silent. God, I will give thanks or ever. PSALM XXXI. l Pave sh ‘ del . . ~ Te, en me in thy righteousness. fe sone deliver own thine ear to me; rgd ‘one Ue speedily: be thou t my ap 1 Bae [fp tty ood oe art my rock and my wake | erefore *for thy name's Te me, and guide me. me out of the net that they hay © laid privily ¢, : Privily for me: for thou art Lhe gy ie 7 Strength, : — “Oh Gy : : : , spivit nar thine hand I commit nv ila tow hast redeemed ine, 5 : t God of truth, A + Have hated ¢ 8 ‘ ~_|ing vanitie hem *that regard lyMy Ma 2, 4 S: but I trust in the Lorp. 7 I will be glad and rejoice in thy mercy: for thou hast considered my trouble ; thou hast "known my soul in adversities ; 8 And hast not ishut me up into the hand of the enemy: ‘thou hast |, set my feet in a large room. 9 Have mercy upon me, O Lorp, for I am in trouble: 'mine eye is consumed with grief, yea, my soul and my belly. 10 For my life is spent with grief, and my years with sighing: my strength faileth because of mine iniquity, and ™my bones are con- a Ps. 3. & sumed. os 11 "I was a reproach among all}” 5,435, mine enemies, but “especially among | ° 3029. 15.. my neighbours, and a fear to mine| ®-8 18. acquaintance: Pthey that did see me |? ?s 8 without fled from me. 12 11 am forgotten as a dead man out of mind: I am like

ta broken} tHet.¢ vessel. perbheth. 13 'For I have heard the slander |*Je™ 2. 1. of many: ‘fear was on every side: |"3,°> © while they ‘took counsel together | , tm: 3% against me, they devised to take away my life. 14 But I trusted in thee, O Lorp: I said, Thou avt my God. 15. My times are in thy hand: deliver me from the hand of mine enemies, and from them that persecute 4 John 10. 27. ? Deut. 32. 30. a Ps. 88 4,5. | me. 16 "Make thy face to shine upon |* Xe 6%. thy servant: save me for thy mer-| B56 cies’ sake. 17 * Let me not be ashamed, O|*?* 5? Lorp; for I have called upon thee: let the wicked be ashamed, and ¥"let |” 354": $.9them be silent in the grave. a Ons det teen 18 *Let the lying lps be put to} #e grave. silence; which “speak + grievous “1 Sam. 23 things proudly and contemptuously | suite is.” against the righteous. Tp akane 19 >Oh how great is thy goodness, |* Hi. 64, + which thou hast laid up for them = that fear thee; which thou hast wrought for them that trust in thee before the sons of men! 20 °Thou shalt hide them in the| "a7" “ secret of thy presence from the pride ee of man: “thou shalt keep them secretly in a pavilion from the strife of tongues. Roe 21 Blessed be the Lorn: for *he}"™*“ hath shewed me his marvellous kind- #1 Sem. 23.7. ness ‘in a "strong city. ity city. i.

= Remission of sins a great blessing. PSALMS. David praise ¢1Sam. 23.26. Ps. 116. 11. Isai. 38. 11, 12, Lam. 3. 54. Jonah 2. 4. i Ps. H. 9. k Ps, 27. 14. {| Or, A Psalm. of David + b 2 Cor. 5. 19, « John 1. 47. 41Sam. 5. 6, il Job 33. 7. Ps, 48. 2. © Prov. 2, MW. Isai. 4. 5. 18, 21, 1 John'. 9, £1 Tim. 1.16. € Isai. 55. 6. John 7. 34, | Heb. ina time of Jinding. 14, i Exod. 15.1. Judg. 5.1, 2Sam, 22 t Heb. I wilt counsel thee, mine eye shall be upon thee, k Proy. 26. 3, Jam. 3. i. 1 Job 35. 11, ™ Prov. 13.21, Ror 9, n Py ° Ps, (4.10. & GU. 3, 22 For ®I said in my haste, 'Tam cut off from before thine eyes: nevertheless thou heardest the voice of my supplications when I cried unto thee. 93 iQ love the Lorn, all ye his saints: for the Lorv preserveth the faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer. 24 *Be of good courage, and he shall strengthen your heart, all ye that hope in the Lorp. PSALM XXNII. 1 Blessedness consisleth in remission of sins. 3 Confession of sins giveth ease to the conscience. 8 God's promises bring joy. "A Psalm of David, Maschil. LESSED 7s he whose *transgression is forgiven, «whose sin is covered. 2 Blessed zs the man unto whom the Lorp *imputeth not iniquity, and 'in whose spirit there is no guile. 3 When I kept silence, my bones waxed old through my roaring all the day long. 4 For day and night thy "hand was heavy upon me: my moisture is turned into the drought of summer. Selah. 5 Tacknowledged my sin unto thee, and mine iniquity have I not hid. I said, I will confess my transgressions unto the Lorn; and thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin. Selah. 6 'For this shall every one that is godly ®pray unto thee tin a time when thou mayest be found : surely -|of deliverance. « | wicked : in the floods 'of great waters they shall not come nigh unto him. 7 "Thou art my iding place; thou shalt preserve me from trouble; thou shalt compass me about with 'songs Selah. ; 8 I will instruct thee and teach thee in the way which thou shalt go: tI will guide thee with mine eye. 9 Be ye not as the horse, or as the mule, which have 'no understanding: whose mouth must he held in with bit and bridle, lest they come near unto thee, 10 ™ Many sorrows shall be ; t but "he tek isi that trusteth in . Prov, 16,20 Ee oa mercy shall compass him _11 °Be glad in the Lonp, and reJoice, ye righteous: and shout for joy, all ye that are upright in heart, ene aenas PSALM XXXII 1 God is to be praised for his TOA ness, his power, 12 and for his providence." Confidence is to be placed in God. | a 0 yo EJOICE "in the Lonp, righteous: for praise is comely for the upright. y 2

Praise the Lorn with har unto him with the psaltery « instrument of ten strings, 3 “Sing unto him a new gone. play skilfully with a loud noiso, ”” 4 For the word of the Lorp is right; and all his works are done in truth, 5 *He loveth righteousness and judgment: ‘the earth is full of the ‘goodness of the Lorp. 6 & By the word of the Lorn were 58 for P: sin and an the heavens made; and "all the host}, of them ‘by the breath of his mouth. 7 *He gathereth the waters of the sea together as an heap: he layeth up the depth in storehouses. 8 Let all the earth fear the Lono: let all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of him. ’ th ¢ rod " M6, Mi } 9 For the spake, and it was dones|'Nisi] he commanded, and it stood fast. 10™The Lorn tbringeth the coun “ti sel of the heathen to nought: maketh the devices of the peopl of none effect. al 11” The counsel of the Lonp een i eth for ever, the thoughts of his wn heart tto all generations. 12 °Blessed 7s the nation whose God i . in is the Lonn; and the people ae he hath chosen for his own 1" ance. fmen. | habitation habitants he beholdeth all the sons © 14 From the place of his | he lJooketh upon all the in of the earth. A 15 Hefashioneth their hea a rhe considereth all their wor b the 16 *There is no king pati ty mal multitude of an host: 2 mg is not delivered by much § 17 tAn horse 7s a he aclivet is *upon them that gl? ys them that hope his test 19 To deliver their 50" ine and Yto keep them alive "he Lon?’ 13 9The Lorp lookethfrom heavens) \ rts alike; F ‘Why ppd) peti 20 “Our soul waiteth hs veld: *he és our help and our

— _— y ‘phe 1 ———] Or, Achish, MSom, 21.15. “Fphes. 4, 20, ith ie Ps, 0, 0, Luke 1. 46. "Matt. 7. 7. Lakell. 9, nivileges of the righteous. = eth 1 bite W] Seek yy —_— PSALMS. David prayeth against his enemies. 91 For our "heart shall rejoice in him, because we have trusted in his ~ |holy name. 22, Let thy mercy, O Lorn, be upon us, according as we hope in thee. PSALM XXXIV. | David praiseth God, and exhorleth others thereto by his experience. 8 They are blessed that trust in God. 11 He exhorteth to + the fear of God. 15 The privileges of the righteous. {A Psalm of David, when he changed his behaviour before 'Abimelech; who drove him away, and he departed. WILL “bless the Lorp at all times: his praise shad continually b¢ in my mouth. 2 My soul shall make her »boast Jin the Lorp: the humble shall hear thereof, and be glad. 3 0 ‘magnify the Lorp with me, and let us exalt his name together. 4 I sought the Lorp, and he heard me, and delivered me from all my fears. 5! They looked unto him, and were ightened: and their faces were not ashamed. 6 ‘This poor man cried, and the Lorp heard him, and Ssaved him ie of all his troubles, 7 "The angel of the Lorp ‘encampound about them that fear him, delivereth them. a taste and see that the Lorp te Good : blessed is the man that oon in him, lor 4h fear the Lorn, ye his saints: fear sed *8 No want to them that a. sali, tos young lions do lack, and ot Mmger: “but they that seek ~ “40RD shall not want any good an i aie children, hearken unto ihe teach you the fear of 24 . rt "What man is he that desireth ‘ loveth many days, that he 13K Sood ? thy oe thy tongue from evil, and Det Speaking guile. oa from evil, and do good; 15 wpe? and pursue it, Upon ei cyes of the Lorn are are open wie iteous, and his ears 16 P ho pit? their *ery, thom ¢ . ce of the Lorn is against Wenbranen Vib “to cut off the re——_“Muee of them from the earth. 17 The righteous ery, and*the Lorp heareth, and delivereth them out of all their troubles. 18 >The Lorp is nigh *tunto them that are of a broken heart; andsaveth tsuch as be of a contrite spirit. 19 “Many are the afflictions of the righteous : *but the Lorn delivereth him out of them all. 20 He keepeth all his bones: ‘not one of them is broken. 21 * Evil shall slay the wicked: and they that hate the righteous 'shall be desolate. 22 The Lorp "redeemeth the soul | of his servants: and none of them that trust in him shall be desolate. PSALM XXXYV. 1 David prayeth for his own safety, and his | enemies’ confusion. 11 He complaineth of their wrongful dealing.

22 Thereby he inciteth God against them. $A Psalm of David. LEAD *my cause, O Lorn, with them that strive with me: fight against them that fight against me. 2 ¢Take hold of shield and buckler, and stand up for mine help. 3 Draw out also the spear, and stop the way against them that persecute me: say unto my soul, I am thy salvation. + 4Let them be confounded and put to shame that seek after my soul: let them be turned back and brought to confusion that devise my hurt. 5 ‘Let them be as chaff before the wind: and let the angel of the Lorp chase thene. 6 Let their way be t8dark and slippery: and let the angel of the| _« Lorp persecute them. 7 For without cause have they "hid for me their net iz a pit, which without cause they have digged for my soul, S Let ‘destruction come upon him tat unawares ; and let his net that he hath hid catch himself: into that|, very destruction let him fall. 9 And my soul shall be joyful in the Lorn: ‘it shall rejoice in his salvation. 10 ™All my bones shall say, Lorp, "who is like unto thee, which deliverest the poor from him that is too strong for him, yea, the poor and the needy from him that spoileth him ? a ver. 6,15, 19. Ps. 145. 19, | > Ps. 145. G6, 2. | t Heb. to the broken of earl. + Heb. contrite of | spirit. 4 Prov. 24.16. 2Tim. 3. 11, 12. ¢ ver. 6, 17. £ John 19. 36. & Ps, 94. 23, 1 Or, shall be guilty. h 2 Sam. 4. 9. kings 1. Ps. 71. 23. & 103. 4. Lam. 3. 58. a Ps. 43.1. & 119. 15 Lam. 3. 58. > Exod.14. 25. © Tsai, 42. 13. Ps. La & Ps. 915, i 1 Thess. 5. 3. t Heb. which he knoweth mSee Ps. 51.0. n Exod. 15.11. Ps. 71. W. t Heb. Wi nesses Of tron. o Ds. 27. 12, 11 f° False witnesses did rise up;

David complaineth of his enemies. PSALMS. t Heb. they asked me. P Ps. 38.20. & 109. 3, 4, 5. Jer. 18. 20. John 10, 32. + Heb. depriving. q Job 30. 25. Ps. 69. 10,11. | Or, apflictta? * Matt. 10.13. Luke 10. 6. + Heb. watkt Heb. as a@ Sriend, asa brother to me. + Heb. haltt Job 16. 9. u Job 16. 9. Ps, 37. 12. Lam. 2. 16. x Hab. 1. 13. t Heb. my only one. y Ps, 22. 20, «© Ps. 22. 25,31. & 40.9, 10, él t Heb. strong. 38, 16. + Heb.falscly, Ps, 33, 19. ® Ps. 13. 4. 25, 2. be © Ps. 69, 4. de 109. 3, & 119, 161. Lam. 3, 52. John 15. 25. 4 Ps, 22, 13, © Ps. 40, 15. & 54.7. & 70.3, € Exod. 3, 7. Acts 7. 34. & Ps, 26.1, & tthey laid to my charge things that I knew not. a ce! “12 PThey rewarded me evil for good to the tspoiling of my soul. 13 But as for me, ¢when they were sick, my clothing was sackcloth : T ‘humbled my soul with fasting ; rand my prayer returned into mine own bosom. 14 I thehaved myself fas though he had been my friend or brother : I bowed down heavily, as one that mourneth for his mother. 15 But in mine tadversity they rejoiced, and gathered themselves together: yea, *the abjects gathered themselves together against me, and I knew 7 not; they did ‘tear me, and ceased not: 16 With hypocritical mockers in feasts, "they gnashed upon me with their teeth. , 17 Lord, how long wilt thou *look on? rescue my soul from their destructions, *Ymy darling from the lions. 18 .7I will give thee thanks in the great congregation: I will praise thee among fmuch people. 19 *Let not them that are mine enemies t wrongfully rejoice over me: neither let them wink with the eye ‘that hate me without a cause. 20 For they speak not peace: but they devise deceitful matters against them that are quiet in the land. 21 Yea, they “opened their mouth wide against me, and said, “Aha, aha, our eye hath seen ¢¢. 22 This thou hast ‘seen, O Lonp: keep not silence: O Lord, be not & Ps. 26,1. 12 Thess, 1. 6, ™ ver, 19, ® Ps, 27, 12. & 70), 3, & 140. 8. + Heb. 4h, ah, our soul. ° Lam. 2. 16, P ver. 4, Ps. 40, 14. 4 Ps, 109. 29. & 132, 18. t Ps, 38. 16, * Rom. 12, 15. 1 Cor, 12. 26, t Heb. my righteous“far from me. 23 ‘Stir up thyself, and awake to my judgment, even unto my cause, my God and my Lord. 24 *Judge me, O Lorv my God, ‘according to thy righteousness; and “let them not rejoice over me. 25 ™ Let them’ not say in their hearts, t Ah, so would we have it: let them not say, °We have swallowed him up. 26 ? Let them be ashamed and brought to confusion together that rejoice at mine hurt: let them b ‘clothed with shame and “aa that

"magnify themselves against me. 27 *Let them shout for joy, and cause: yea, let them tsa conti . Let the Lorn be fnagnified wag hath pleasure in the prosperity of hie servant. ee 28 *And my tongue shall Speak of thy righteousness and of thy praise all the day long. PSALM XXXVI, 1 The grievous estate of the wicked. excellency of God's mercy. 10 Dav: Sor favour to God’s children, 4 To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dayid the servant of the Lorn. hee transgression of the wicked saith within my heart, that there is no fear of God before his eyes, 2 For "he flattereth himself in his own eyes, tuntil his iniquity be found to be hateful. (5 The id prayeth quity and ‘deceit: “he: hath left off to be wise, and to do good. 4 ¢He deviseth 'mischief upon his is not good ; he abhorreth not evil. 5 ©Thy merey, O Lorn, és in the heavens; and thy faithfulness reacheth unto the clouds. great mountains; "thy judgments are a great deep: O Lonp, thou preservest man and beast. . 7 *How t excellent is thy lovingkindness, O God! therefore the chilthe shadow of thy wings. 8 ™They shall be "the river °of thy pleasures. life: 4in thy light shall we 5°? Jight. 10 O tcontinue thy ‘unto them that know thy righteousness to the heart. : e 11 Let not the foot of pride 0 against me, and let not the hé the wicked remove me. |r ini12 There are the ge uity fallen: they are ©”. | | shall not be able to mee PSALM XXXVI iene jence at i orsuadeth to patience the J Ped peru dent can and the wicked. ¢ David. 1 A Psalm oF a RET *not thyself bere rerenviou® doers, nef ner, of iniguil: thee; a" r) upright be glad, that favour tmy righteous against the workers 0 The Falsehood of dy 3 The words of his mouth ave ini-| ' Mic bed; he setteth himself fin a way ¢hat |! 6 Thy righteousness is like the | is dren of men ' put their trust under i tabundantly sa 1H mn tisfied with the fatness of thy nee and thou shalt make them drink 9 ? For with thee is the fountain of j * ness al lovingkain a in he 1 st dow! ‘ oly evil |'F © tie i Pan, "Ting | “Roman Pani Tenis pict ps

ype 5, Heb. in trvlh, OF wallencee. fal, 08. 4. t Heb. Roll 'Ps. 73. 3, Ephes. 4. 26. "Job 97.1; it ale ‘yer. 11, 29, ry Tai, 57, 13, *Hebr, 10, hy : “Job 7.10. agri “Matt 5. 5, 10r, Practiseth, 35, 1g, 1Pe9. "In. 96.10, re diferent end of eo 2 For they shall soon be cut down PSALMS. good and bad men. blike the grass, and wither as the reen herb. 3 Trust in the Lorn, and do good; so shalt thou dwell in the land, and tyerily thou shalt be fed. 4˚Delight thyself also in the Lorp; and he shall give thee the desires of thine heart. 5 t4Commit thy way unto the Lorp; trust also in him; and he shall bring i to pass. 6 ˚And he shall bring forth thy righteousness as the light, and thy : |judgment as the noonday. 7 'tRest in the Lorn, Sand wait patiently for him: *fret not thyself because of him who prospereth in |his way, because of the man who bringeth wicked devices to pass. 8 Cease from anger, and forsake wrath: ‘fret not thyself in any wise to do evil. 9 *For evildoers shall be ent off: but those that wait upon the Lorp, they shall ‘inherit the earth. 10 For Be a little while, and the Wicked shal not be: yea, "thou shalt ave Consider his place, and it shall not be. 11 ˚But the meek shall inherit the carth; and shall delight themselves 7 the abundance of peace. ‘ 2 The wicked "plotteth against “@ Just, Pand gnasheth upon him with his teeth. a ‘The Lord shall laugh at him: "We seeth that this day is coming. rocks he wicked have drawn out the cosa and have bent their bow, to ae on the poor and needy, and Veraniooucт as be of upright conthee their sword shall enter into Own heart, and their bows be broken shall 16 tA little that a righteous man hath j i ay ae ree Ceti ries “the arms of the wicked roken : but the Lorp upthe righteous, © Lonp *knoweth the days < a and their inheritrie © Yfor ever, the a shall not be ashamed in famine pe: and “in the days of 2 they shall be satisfied. ut the wicked shall perish, 38 and the enemies of the Lorp shalj be as tthe fat of lambs: they shall consume; “into smoke shall they consume away. 21 The wicked borroweth, and Peyeth not again: but >the rightébdus sheweth mercy, and giveth. 22 ˚For such as be blessed of him shall inherit the earth; and they that be cursed of him ‘shall be cut off. 23 ˚The steps of a good man are ‘ordered by the Lorp: and he delighteth in his way. 24 ‘Though he fall, he shall not be utterly cast down: for the Lorp upholdeth him with his hand. 25 I have been young, and now am old; yet have I not seen the righteous forsaken, nor his seed zg ˚ 26 "Ho is tever merciful, and lend-|, ©

eth; and his seed is blessed. 27 ‘Depart from evil, and do good; and dwell for evermore. 28 For the Lorp “loveth judgement, and forsaketh not his saints ; they are preserved for ever: "but the seed of the wicked shall be cut off. 29 ™The righteous shall inherit the land, and dwell therein for ever. 30 "The mouth of the righteous speaketh wisdom, and his tongue talketh of judgment. 31 °The law of his God is in his heart; none of his 'steps shall slide. 32 The wicked ?watcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slay him. 33 The Lorp ‘will not leave him in his hand, nor condemn him when he is judged. 34 *Wait on the Lorp, and keep |* #2 his way, and he shall exalt thee to inherit the land: ‘when the wicked are cut off, thou shalt see it. 35 "I have seen the wicked in ine power, and spreading himself ike 'a green bay tree. + Heb. the Preciousness of lambs. » Ps, 102. 3. > Ps. 112.5, 9. © Prov. 3. 33. 4 ver. 9. ¢1Sam. 2. 9. Prov. 16. 9. 4) Or, established. ™ Matt. 12. 35. © Deut. 6. 6 ¢ Ps. 40. & & 119. 98. 4 Or, goings. P Ps. 10.8 a2 Pet. 2.9. ® Ps. 109. 31. Ps 97. Prov. 20). 22. t Ps. 52.5, 6 Ol. B. «Job 5. 3. | Or, @ green tree that 36 Yet. he *passed away, and, lo, he was not: yea, I sought him, but | = Job 2. 5, he could not be found. 37 Mark the perfect man, and behold the upright: for Ythe end of that man is peace. 38 *But the trans rs shall be ig together: the end of the wicked shall be cut off. 39 But “the salvation of the righteous is of the Lonv: he is their Strength "in the time of trouble. groweth in his awn soil. al &e. y Isai, 32, 17. & 57.2. AP. Lie 532.5 a Ps. 3, 8.

David imploreth God's mercy. PSALMS. 20s Groote and PanetY Of humay lif mna.5 |) 40 And ‘the Lorp shall help them,| 17 For I am ready tto halt, and Na and deliver them: he shall deliver | my — Papen before me, nN them from the wicked, and save tie 1 al b e _ a ae May atchro.5.20.|them, ‘because they trust in him. | quity ;_ I will be ˚sorry for my sin, Jeg Dan. 3. 17 > We aeoes 19 But mine enemies + are lively {ti ty PSALM XXXV Ht. nis | @N@ they are strong: and they that! ine David moveth Ca“. of dhate me wrongfully are multiplied, any ie + ps.70, title. | 7A Psalm of David, *to bring to remem- 20 Pa also an vender evil for|*tan ‘ brance. ; i are mine adversaries; because "Sey Seas: «LORD, rebuke me not in thy follow the thing that good is, tit O wrath: neither chasten me in| 21 Forsake me not, O Lorn: 0 thy hot displeasure. . _ |my God, * be not far from me. OP. b Job 6. 4. 2 For thine arrows stick fast in| 22 Make haste tto help me, 0 1 -Ps.2.4. |me, and ˚thy hand presseth me sore. | Lord "my salvation. : Ral 3 There is no soundness in my flesh PSALM XXXIX. sie 4 Ps. 6.2. because of thine anger ; 4 neither zs | 1 David's care of his thoughis, 4 The cont He. wace, | there any rest in my bones because peed ipa af if, , of my sin. oi, ate prayer, are his oridles of impatiency. ‘Emo.6, | 4 Kor mine iniquities are gone |‘ To the chief Musician, even to *Jedu-| *tal ; over mine head: as an heavy burden thun, A Psalm of David. Rati ‘ Matt.11.28.| they are too ‘heavy for me. SAID, I will “take heed to my “Rept 5 My wounds stink and are corrupt| 4 ways, that I sin not with my} 9° because of my foolishness. tongue: I will keep ‘my alae wi fHebjwried) 6 I am ttroubled; *I am bowed with a bridle, * while the wicked is ae "Job 30.23. |down greatly; "I go mourning all before me. held Jet 4.2 |the day long. 2 *J was dumb with silence, I he en 7 For my loins are filled with a|my peace, even from good; asian futehuw iJob7,5. | 'loathsome disease: and there is *no | sorrow was tstirred. wis onal Us. soundness in my flesh. 3 My heart was hot within sant ‘wept | 8 Lam feeble and sore broken: 'I| while I was musing ˚ the fire bun | Isai. 90.11. thave roared by reason of the dis-|ed: then spake I with my yen frat) quietness of my heart. 4 Lorp, ‘make me to know fe ‘i 9 Lord, all my desire is before| end, and the measure of my ioe 10s, ‘ peat = my groaning is not hid heey is; that 1 may know i! rom thee. rail I am. F 10 My heart panteth, my strength | 5 Behold, thou hast sade eth ent | “ypey® 7 | faileth me: as for ™the light of mine | as an hand breadth ; and ma?

verily "fee + Heb. isnot | eyes, it also tis gone from me. is as nothing before em is al-| lava! aie si 11" My lovers and my friends °stand every man tat ere sl ae XS ea aloof from my tgore ; and "my kins- | together vanity. ¢ = Tketh in tha te) |r, my |Men Pstand afar off. 6 Surely every man wa' disque 'het riukess.4i, | 12 They also that seek after my | vain shew: surely they are : ' 'i 'et "317-1 life lay snares for me: and they that | in vain: "he heapeth up ae them-| # re 'Gm 17 |seek my hurt 'speak mischievous |knoweth not who shall ant or! "s 5| oFeia6 30 re 8, and *imagine deceits all the| 7 And now, ae wha a y long. 'my hope is in thee. tra |, oy 4! cin 18 But 'I, as a deaf man, heard 8 Deliver me from al ee he re ae -2,% \not; "and J was as a dumb man that gressions : make me Baul openeth not his mouth. proach of the foolish. ned not BY ne 14 Thus I was as aman that hear-| 9 "I was dumb, I oP iidst it. 'ayy! eth not, and in whose mouth are no| mouth; because ° ic away fron "hy reproofs. 10 ¥Remove thy stroke 41" blov i» a 'ea fore, me 'in thes, O Lonp, *do I|me: Iam consumed by a a Pet Gen ou wilt "hear, O Lord my - Le eee with rebuke va! 2 : i ' Sean apes ay | is yrsi34 | 16 For I said, Hear me, ¥ lest | correct man for iniquity, kone ava} ag otherwise they should rejoice over | est this beauty "nS very map Wh *Deut-32.35/me: when my * foot slippeth, they |like a moth: rgurely & *Ps,35.26. /9 magnify themselves against me. vanity. Sele

-

an » | led i 14.5, 6 sJob 410,11. 2 { Heb. Tn waiting I weaited. 1D 7 can +P 7.5, Ps, 37, 93. +s, 33,3, "Ps, 82. 6, oPs 4,8, Jer. 17.7, ‘PE 101.3, 7, Ps. 195. 5, YExod. 11. obs, aes, Pon. 1B, & 2 6 & 1: 12 19, “sls, 9, Or, none’ inert eM te unto noo better than sacrifice. a. |thy peace : ‘| stranger with thee, and a sojourner, S. 0 | tag all my fathers were. PSALMS. The merciful man's re compence. 12 Hear my prayer, O Lonp, and ive ear unto my cry; hold not at my tears: Sfor lama 13"O spare me, that I may recover strength, before I go hence, and *be a. no more. PSALM XL. The benefit of confidence in God. 6 Obedii ance is the best sacrifice. 11 The sense of David's evils inflameth his prayer. 1 To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. a *WAITED patiently for the Lorn; and he inclined unto me, and heard my ery. 2 He brought me up also out of tan horrible pit, out of >the miry ‘|clay, and *set my feet upon a rock, and *established my goings. 3˚And he hath put a new song in my mouth, even praise unto our God: ‘many shall see é¢, and fear, and shall trust in the Lorn. 4 ©Blessed is that man that maketh the Lorp his trust, and respecteth not the proud, nor such as ‘turn aside to lies, 5 *Many, O Lorp my God, are thy wonderful works which thou hast one, 'and thy thoughts which are to us-ward: "they cannot be reckoned Up in order unto thee: if I would declare and Speak of them, they are — than can be numbered. Ra Sacrifice and offering thou didst esire;' mine ears hast thou ot: burnt offering and sin7 The hast thou not required. Then said I, Lo, I come: in the volte of the book ¢¢ is written of Bo x T delight to do thy will, O my God: heart, Y°% thy law és ¥P within my cart q na Ke have preached righteousness have pore congregation : lo, *I sy, — HOt refrained my lips, O Lorp, 10. west. . lave not hid thy riehteousn . hy nin my heart; I ive déslazel Iness and thy salvation : I hay eotins ‘ ealed thy lovingkind’C Not cone Ness and thy truth from the great n “ongrepation, Mercieg ithhold not thou thy tender Ovingki rt Me O Lorn : “let thy . kinds t tess and thy tr > tinually Biomees a hy truth con 12 For innumerable evils have compassed me about: * mine iniquities have taken hold upon me, so that I am not able to look up; they are more than the hairs of mine head: therefore my heart f faileth me. 13 “Be pleased, O Lorn, to deliver : me: O Lorn, make haste to help me. 14 *Let them be ashamed and confounded together that seek after my soul to destroy it; let them be driven backward and put to shame that wish me evil. 15 Let them be

‘desolate for a reward of their shame that say unto me, Aha, aha. 16 *Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation *say continually, The Lorp be magnified. 17 § But I am poor and needy ; yet Sthe Lord thinketh upon me: thou art my help and my deliverer ; make no tarrying, O my God. PSALM XLI. 1 God's care of the poor, +4 David complaineth of his enemies’ treachery. 10 He fleeth to God for succour. 1 To the chief usician, A Psalm of avid. LESSED * is he that considereth "the poor: the Lorp will deliver him tin time of trouble. 2 The Lorp will preserve him, and keep him alive; and he shall be blessed upon the earth: and 'thou wilt not deliver him unto the will of his enemies. 3 The Lorov will strengthen him upon the bed of languishing: thou wilt tmake all his bed in his sickness. 4 I said, Lorv, be merciful unto me: ‘heal my soul; for I have sinned against thee. 5 Mine enemies speak evil of me, When shall he die, and his name perish ? 6 And if he come to see me, he ‘speaketh vanity: his heart gathereth iniquity to itself; when he goeth abroad, he telleth i#. 7 All that hate me whisper together against me: against me do they devise tmy hurt, 8 t An evil disease, say they, cleaveth fast unto him: and now that he lieth he shall rise up no more. 9 * Yea, tmine own familiar friend, in whom I trusted, ‘which did eat x Ps. 33. 4. b Ps. 70. 3. ¢ Ps. 73. 19. 4 Ps. 70. 4. © Ps. 35. 27. £ Ps. 70. 5. 51 Pet. 5.7. ® Prov. 14. 91, Ul Or, the weak, or, sick. t Heb. in the day afevil. » Ps. 97. 12. Or, do not thou deliver. t Heb. turd ©2 Chron. 30. 0. : Se AZ. 3, 4 Pa. 12.9. Prov. 203, 24, 35, 2. t Heb. evil to me. : tHeb. Athiny of Belial. #2Sam, 15,12. b 1 Jer. 20, 10. t Heb. the man qfmy yeatere. € Obad, 7. John 13, 1. 382

Hope in God recommended. PSALMS. + Heb. magnifted. 8 Job 36. 7. Ps. 34. 15. h Ps, 106. 48. 1023 1 Or, A Psalm giving instruction of the sons, §c. See 1 Chron. 6, 33, 37. & 25. 5. + Heb. brayelh. = Ps. 63. 1. & 84, 2. John 7. 37. »1 Thess. 1.9. © Ps, 80. 5. & 102. 9. 4 ver, 10. Ps. 79. 10, & 115. 2. ˚ Job 30. 16. Ps. 62. 8. f Tsai. 30, 29. @ ver. 11, & Ps. 43. 5. + Heb. bowed own. 4 Lam. 3,24, || Or, give thanks. || Or, his presence is salvation. Wl Or, the litle hill, i Jer. 4. 20, Ezek. 7. 26. k Ps, Bf. 7. Jonah 2, 3. 1 Lev. 25, 21, Deut. 26. 8, Ps. 133. 3. m Job 35. 10, 8. 32. 7, 63. 6. & 149, 5. I Or, kitting. © ver, 3. Joel 2. 17. Mic. 7. 10. of my bread, hath ‘lifted up Ais heel against me. . 10 But thou, O Lorp, be merciful unto me, and raise me up, that I may requite them. 11 By this I know that thou favourest me, because mine enemy doth not triumph over me. 12 And as for me, thou upholdest me in mine integrity, and &settest me before thy face for ever. 13 "Blessed de the Lorp God of Israel from everlasting, and to everlasting. Amen, and Amen. PSALM XLII. 1 David's zeal to serve God in the temple. 5 He encourageth his soul to trust in God. 4 To the chief Musician, ' Maschil, for the sons of Korah. S the hart tpanteth after the water brooks, so panteth my soul after thee, O God. 2 *My soul thirsteth for God, for *the living God: when shall I come and appear before God ? 3 ˚My tears have been my meat day and night, while “they continually say unto me, Where zs thy God? 4 When I remember these things, *I pour out my soul in me: for I had gone with the multitude, {I went with them to the house of God, with the voice of joy and praise, with a multitude that kept holyday. 5 ® Why art thon t east down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted in me? "hope thou in God: for I shall yet "praise him ! \for the help of this countenance, 6 O my God, my soul is cast down within me: therefore will I remember thee from the land of J ordan, and of the Hermonites, from’ ' the hill Mizar, 7 ‘Deep calleth unto deep at the noise of thy waterspouts; all thy waves and thy billows are gone over me. . 8 Yet the Lor will ! command his rovingkindness in the day time, and ™in the night his song shall be with me, and my prayer unto the God of my life. 9 I will say unto God m Why hast thou forgotten mitt cin gol mourning because of the oppression of the enemy ¢ 10 As with a 'sword in my bones, they say daily unto me, thy God ? 11 PWhy art thou cast down, 0 my soul? and why art thou disquietel within me? hope thou in God: for | shall yet praise him, who is the health of my

countenance, and my God, PSALM XLII. 1 David, praying to be restored to the temple, promiseth to serve God joyfully. 5 He en. courageth his soul to trust in God. a me, O God, and lead ceitful and unjust man. ‘why go I mourning because of the oppression of the enemy ? 3 ˚O send out thy light and thy truth: let-them lead me; let them bring me unto ‘thy holy hill, and to thy tabernacles. 4 Then will I go unto the altar of God, unto God tmy exceeding joy: yea, upon the harp will I praise thee, O God my God. 5 #Why art thou cast down, 0 my soul? and why art thou disquieted within me? hope in God: for I _ yet praise him, sho is the health o my countenance, and my God. PSALM XLIV. 1 The church, n Pr. i i tevils. 17 7 complaineth of their presen Fessing her integrity, 24 she fervently pray eth for succour. of 1 To the chief Musician for the sons orah, Mase ail. E have heard with O God, *our fathers hi: us, what work thou didst 3” days, in the times of old. 2% How *thou didst drive 3 pl heathen with thy hand, aiat ict edst them; ow thou di “et the people, and cast ae Nand in 3 For ‘they got not the F possession b their own ther did their own arm ‘ but thy right hand, an! d the light of thy cor ‘ponmaas Eas hadst a favo ; hem. C d: cow : 4 Thou art my King, 06 mand deliverances for . us: z} 5 Through thee {will we P' pane wil have to! their David Promiseth, to Sorry Where ie my cause against an 'ungodly)‘s nation: O deliver me tfrom the de-|° 2 For thou art the God of ˚my| 4 strength: why dost thou cast me off?) ur in memory of former favourss| our ears,| of out the Vers —= ‘ Gu) areas ePs AIL bard (Bad t Hed. te ghaness yj Pehl mine enemies reproach me; ˚while our enemies: through hat yise UP we tread them under against us.

— ¢ ‘rip ehuroh prayeth for succour. POSE. The chi : ——. | 6 For £1 will not trust in my bow, ‘ie? | neither shall my sword save me. 7 But thou hast saved us from our yal. fenemies, and hast "put them to shame that hated us. nua, | 8 In God we boast all the day long, iu." (and praise thy name for ever. Selah. 1n0.41| 9 But *thou hast cast off, and put wet lus to shame 3 and goest not forth #181 | vith our armies. ; ask ier.%.172 | 10 Thou makest us to !turn bac isi7-822 |from. the enemy: and they which hate us spoil for themselves. Fur-£56.) 11 ™ Thou hast given us tlike sheep a of appointed for meat; and hast "scat“Dat %. \tered us among the heathen. woul | 12 ˚Thou sellest thy people + for Tsai 52.3, 4 y P P Je 18 nought, and dost not increase thy ‘rie, |toealth by their price. ‘ y P ‘emae | 13°Thou makest us a reproach to “* four neighbours, a scorn and a derieng [50 to them that are round about us. ts 14- *Thou makest us a byword ie "/among the heathen, Ta shaking of nap |the head among the people. 15 My confusion és continually beore me, and the shame of my face fast covered me, ren For the voice of him that reProacheth and blasphemeth ; * by ‘Dm. ray of the enemy and avenger. , All this is come-upon us ;. yet Woe We not forgotten thee, neither Ve we dealt falsely in thy covenant, ‘joa, u, teed heart is not tumed back, | ] aia er have our 'st i OF goings, - thy way ; Sie Seelina ‘on | Though’ thoin hast sore broken vent [4S in *the plag f di * verted ug y reece of dragons, and co; us *with the shadow of death. nue of our Gea ave forgotten the name Nn +d, or stretched out our ty [initio tent ey Shall not God search this out? Won heart. knoweth the secrets of the LB 3 99 all th Yea, for thy sake are we killed Mies hoop fo song 5 we are counted as | BAUR] 98 ˚Aw the slaughter. age Lora? ity why sleepest thou, O HEEL] QheyyS “cast ws not off for ever, 2 and foy ao hidest thou thy face, Poy oy "presi ; a Our affliction and our Vor Lf ou . t r soul ™ he dust: our bell ve lai down to (8 thay | Aet, 'Y Cleaveth unto the ee 26 Arise 1 I'S tor thy ae our help, and redeem i relies’ sake, The kingdom of Christ. —. = PSALM XLV. 1 The majesty and grace of Christ's kingdom. 10 The duty of the church, and the benefits thereof. 4 To the chief Musician *upon Shoshannim, for the sons of Korah, 'Maschil, A Song of loves. M Y heart tis inditing a good matter: I speak of the thmgs which I have made touching the king: my tongue is the pen of a ready writer. 2 Thou art fairer than the children of men: *grace is poured into thy lips: therefore God hath

blessed thee for ever. 3 Gird thy *sword upon thy thigh, ˚O most mighty, with thy glory and thy majesty. 4 @And in thy majesty tride prosperously because of truth and meekness and righteousness; and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things. 5 Thine arrows are sharp in the heart of the king's enemies; whereby the people fall under thee. 6 *Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: the sceptre of thy kingdom is a right sceptre. 7 'Thou lovest righteousness, and hatest wickedness: therefore '5God, thy God, "hath anointed thee with lows. 8 *All thy ents smeld of myrrh, and aloes, Tak oan out of the ivory palaces, whereby they have made thee glad. 9 'Kings' daughters were among thy honourable women: "upon thy right hand did stand the queen in gold of Ophir. 10 Hearken, O daughter, and consider, and incline thine ear ; "forget also thine own people, and thy father's house ; 11 So shall the king greatly desire the oil 'of gladness above thy fel-|: * Ps. 69, & 80, title. 1 Or, of instruction. t Heb.boileth, or, buhbleth up. * Luke 4. 22. * Ps. 93. 2. Hebr. 1. & f Ps. 325. Or, O God. 1. q 8 Isai, thy beauty: ˚for he is thy Lord; and worship thou him. 12 And the daughter of Tyre shall be there with a gift; even Pthe rich among the people shall intreat tthy favour. 13 "The king's daughter is all} <1 glorious within: her clothing is of wrought gold. . 1+ "She shall be brought unto the | king in raiment of needlework: the *Cantl. 4.

_ ~ The church's confidence in God. PSALMS. The privileges of the of ai, Chur, | [virgins her companions that follow | 2 For the Lorp most high is “tor Jina her shall be brought unto thee. rible; che is a great, King over Af Qua 15 With gladness and rejoicing | the earth. ai shall they be brought: they shall| 3 “He shall subdue the people un enter into the king’s palace. der us, and the nations under 16 Instead of thy fathers shall be | feet. ir 1Pet.2:9. | thy children, ‘whom thou mayest | 4 He shall choose our “inheritance 5.10,&20.6.| make princes in all the earth. for us, the excellency of Jacob whom tma.1.u. | 17 tI will make thy name to be re-| he loved. Selah. membered in all generations : there-| 5 'God is gone up with a shout, the| ‘aus fore shall the people praise thee for Lorp with the sound of a trumpet, Q "Pela g "Pug ever and ever. 6 Sing praises to God, sing praises: PSALM XLYI. Sing, traiee nies ue ENG, let 1 The confidence which the church hath in praises. . . ale God. 8 An exhortation to behold it. 7 &For God is the King of all the ety Or, of. 4 To the chief Musician !for the sons of earth: "sing ye praises "with under- pap 2 Ps. 40. & 65. Korah, *A Song upon * Alamoth. standing. "1 a OD és our *refuge and strength, | 8 iGod reigneth over the heathen: | "14 a Ps. 62.7, 8. g a 2 rf 8) H.W, &91, 2 ba very present help in trouble. God sitteth upon the throne of his| }#* YP’ p Pp 142. 5. "1 . Rev. 106. » Deut. 4.7. 2 Therefore will not we fear, though | holiness. 1 one Ps. 148.18 |the earth be removed, and though| 9 'The princes of the people are te toe ne the mountains be carried into tthe gathered together, even the people elt seas. midst of the sea; of the God of Abraham: ‘for the ba «Ps. 03.34 | 3 ¢ Though the waters thereof roar | shields of the earth belong unto) s'is..% Matt. 7. 25. and be troubled, zhough the moun- God: he is greatly exalted. pat | tains shake with the swelling there- PSALM XLVII. See Isat. 8 of. Selah. . . The ornaments and privileges of the church. ? «07. 4 There is 4a river, the streams| ‘A Song and Psalm !for the sons of |" | «Ps. 4n.1:8 | whereof shall make glad ‘the city Korah. of God, the holy place of the taber- REAT is the Lorn, and great- netl nacles of the most high. ly to be praised *in the city 0) 34, 5 God 4s fin the midst of her; she| our God, iz the mountain of his) ve .| shall not be moved: God shall help | holiness. oo |eTe her, tand that right early. 2 ¢Beautiful for situation, Athe Joy) se? ; 6 ®The heathen raged, the king- | of the whole earth, is mount ers ml The morning dots — moved: he uttered his |°on the sides of the

north, ‘the et) pert apprarein,’ | VOICE, ‘the earth melted. of the great King. ie ee 7 The Lonp of hosts is with us; the | 3 God is known in ae God of Jacob is tour refuge. Selah. | a refuge. . ; Ps. 30-8. 8 Come, behold the works of the| 4 For, lo, &the kings wet HBS Lorn, what desolations he hath | bled, they passed by together. ial 2.) |made in the earth. 5 They saw 2, and so they sted Numbis.o.| 9 'He maketh wars tocease unto the | led; they were troub ed, and» y Bas as end of the earth; ™he breaketh the | away. rom theres) a ‘igh place bow, and eutteth the spear in sunder; | 6 Fear htoolk hold upon the travall ia? pr he burneth the chariot in the fire. |‘and pain, as of a woman of ‘Lar “! 10 Be still,and knowthat I amGod: | 7 Thou *breakest the ships ˚T will be exalted among the heathen, | shish 'with an east wind. pave ¥8 ae" her palaces for H e agsem- ‘ » Ezek, 38 . 9 . aa I will be exalted in the earth. - 8 As we have heard, ie Lor? of Pare Lonp of hosts is with us; | seen in ™the city of the od: Gol wh heGodofJacobis our refuge. Selah. | hosts, in the city of oe lal. _ BP PSALM XLVII will "establish i 10F Oopothy el The nations are exhorted cheerfully to enler- 9 We have thous? the mit j “i lain the kingdom of Christ. kindness, O God, aod i 10r,e% | To the chief Musician, A Psalm ! thy temple. aa aneet Rea m !for the aA yee ding to pthy es of the} * Isai. 55. 12. O “CLAP your hands, all ye peo-| so és thy praise unto we i“ fu! J ple; shout unto God with the| earth: ‘thy sight 2” voice of triumph. righteousness.

The vanity of trusting in riches. PSALMS. The majesty of God in the church. 11 Let mount Zion rejoice, let the daughters of Judah he glad, because of thy judgments. 12 Walk about Zion, and go round about her: tell the towers thereof. 13 tMark ye well her bulwarks, ‘consider her palaces; that ye may tell i¢ to the generation following. 14 For this God is our God for ever and ever: he will “be our guide even unto death. PSALM XLIX. 1 An earnest persuasion to build the faith of resurrection, not on wordly power, but on God. 16 Wordly prosperity is not to be admired. To the chief Musician, A Psalm ! for the sons of Korah. EAR this, all ye people; give ear, all ye inhabitants of the world : 2 Both *low and high, rich and poor, together. 3 My mouth shall speak of wisdom; and the meditation of my heart shalZ be of understanding. 4 ”T will incline mine ear to a parable: I will open my dark saying upon the harp. 5 Wherefore should I fear in the days of evil, when cthe iniquity of my heels shall compass me about ! 6 They that ¢trust in their wealth, ft Heb. Set your heart to her bulwoarks. | Or, raiseup, «Isai. 58. 11, 10r, «Ps 62.9. Ps. 33. 4. ¢ Job 31. 24, 25. Ps. 52.7. |and boast themselves in the multi62.10. . . Mark 10.24. | tude of their riches; 'Tin-G 17-1 7 None of them can by any means +Matt.16.26.! redeem his brother, nor ‘give to God a ransom for him: tyop36.18, | 8 (For ‘the redemption of their : soul is precious, and it ceaseth for ever :) 9 That he should still live for ever, «Ppsuy.aa. |and Snot see corruption. 10 For he seeth that "wise men die, likewise the fool and the brutish person perish, ‘and leave their wealth to others. 11 Their inward thought is, that their houses shall continue for ever, and their dwelling places | to all, generations ; they ‘call their lands after their own names. & Fevles. 2. 16. ' Prov. 11, 4Eccles. 2. 18, 21. + Heb. togeneration anh generation. | Geu 4 17. jr yer ge 12 Nevertheless ‘man being in ho«7. |nour abideth not: he is like the | beasts that perish. | = Luke 12.20] 13 This their way is their ™ folly t tMeb getiyht! yet their posterity tapprove their | mouth. sayings. Selah. 14 Like sheep they are laid in the | grave; death shall feed on them ; and "the upright shall have dominion over them in the morning; °and their "beauty shall consume 'in the grave from their dwelling. 15 But God ? will redeem my soul from the power of 'the grave: for he shall receive me. Selah. 16 Be not thou afraid when one is made rich, when the glory of his house is increased ; 17 1For when he dieth he shall carry nothing away: his glory shall not

descend after him. 18 Thought while he lived the blessed his soul: and mez will praise thee, when thou doest well to thyself. 19 t He shall * go to the generation of his fathers; they shall never see ‘light. 20 "Man ¢hat is in honour, and understandeth not, *is like the beasts that perish. PSALM L. 1 The majesty of God in the church. 5 His order to gather saints. 7 The pleasure of God is not in ceremonies, 14 butin sincerity of obedience. TA Psalm !of Asaph. fe ®mighty God, even the Lorp, hath spoken, and called the earth from the rising of the sun unto the going down thereof. 2 Out of Zion, » the perfection of beauty, God hath shined. 3 Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence: “a fire shall devour before him, and it shall be very tempestuous round about him. 4 °He shall call to the heavens from above, and to the earth, that he may judge his people. 5 Gather ‘my saints together unto me; §those that have made a covenant with me by sacrifice. 6 And "the heavens shall declare his righteousness : for 'God és Judge himself. Selah. 7 ‘Hear, O my people, and I will speak ; O Israel, and I will testify against thee: 'l am God, even thy God. 8 "TL will not reprove thee "for thy sacrifices or thy burnt offerings, to have been continually before me. 9 °T will take no bulloek out of thy house, nor he goats out of thy folds. 10 For every beast of the forest is mine, and the cattle upon a thousand hills. & 20, 4. ° Job 4. 21. Ps. 39. 11, 4 Or, Strength. I) Or, the Jrave being an habitation lo every ane of them. P Ps. 56, 13. Hos. 13. 14. + Heb. from fhe hand of the grave. A Or, hell. a Job 27. 19. t Heb. in his life. fe. * Deut. 29. 19. Luke 12. 19. t Heb. The soul shall go. » Gen. 15. 15. * Job 33. 30. Ps. 56, 13. “ ver. 12. Eccles. 3. 19. Or, for Asaph. See 1 Chron. 15. 17, & 25. 2 2 Chron. 29. 30. * Neh. 9. 32. Jer. 32. 1a. > Ps. 48. 2. © Deut. 33. 2. Ps. 80, 1. 4 Lev. 10. 2. Num, 16.35. Ps. 97. % Dan. 7. 10. ° Deut. 4. 26. & BL 2h & ce Tsai, 1. 2. Mic. & 1, 2. # Deut. 33. 3. Isai. 13. § Exod. 24.7. » Ps. 97. 6 UPs. 75. 7. & Ps. Ol. g. ' Exod, 20. 2. = [sai 1. 11 Jer. 7, 92 © Hos. (i. ti. * Mie. Acts 17

a Job 41. 11. Ps. 24. 1. 1Cor. 10. 26, 2B. 4 Hos. 14. 2. Hebr. 13.15. + Deut. 23, 21. Job 22. ee y Rom. 1. 32. + Heb. thy portion was with adw terers. 21 Tim. 5, 22. t Heb. Thou sendest. = Ps. 52. 2. »¥ccles. 8.11, Ps. 9.17. Isai. 51. 13. £ Ps, 27. 6. Rom. 12. 1, & Gal. G. 16, } Heb. that disposeth his way. about. 1084 * 28am. 12, 1. &1, 2,4. * ver, 9. Isai. 43, 25, & 44, 22, Col, 2. 14, \ Hebr. 9. 14. 1John 1.7, 9. Rev. 1. 5. ¢ Pg, 32. 5, & 38. 18. 4 Gen. 20. 6. & 39. 9, Ley. 5. 19. & 6, 2. 2Sam. 12.13, © Luke 15, 21. ‘lof trouble: I will deliver thee, and . \that I was altogether such an one as .| thyself: Ju 41 will reprove thee, and and the fulness thereof. 13 Will I eat the flesh of bulls, or drink the blood of goats? ; 14 90ffer unto God thanksgiving ; and'pay thy vows untothe most high: 15 And ‘call upon me in the day thou shalt ' glorify me. 16 But unto the wicked God saith, What hast thou to do to declare my statutes, or ¢hat thou shouldest take my covenant in thy mouth ? 17 "Seeing thou hatest instruction, and *castest my words beliind thee. 18 When thou sawest a thief, then thou ¥consentedst with him, and thast been *partaker with adulterers. 19 tThou givest thy mouth to evil, and *thy tongue frameth deceit. 20 Thousittest andspeakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother’s son. 21 These ¢hings hast thou done, >and I kept silence ; thou thoughtest set éhem in order before thine eyes. 22 Now consider this, ye that ®forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver. 23 *Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and Sto. him t that ordereth dis conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God. PSALM LI. 1 David prayeth for remission of sins, whereo he maketh a deep confession. 6 He crate § Jor sanctification, 16 God delighteth nol in sacrifice, but in sincerily. 1 Sor the church. 8 He prayeth To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David, *when Nathan the prophet came unto him, after he had oi to Bath-sheba. ” baie aaa HAYE mercy upon me, O God, according to thy lovingkindness: according unto the multitude of thy tender mercies ® blot out my transgressions. _2» Wash me throughly from mine miquity, and cleanse me from mysin. 3 For*Iacknowledge my transgressions : and my sin is ever before me. teonceive me. 7 *Purge me wi 8 Make me to h blot out all mine God; and renew'a me. spirit from me. 12 Restore unto free spirit. verted unto thee. vation: and "my praise. 'else would I give. not in burnt offeri 17 The sacrifice 18 Do good in unto Zion: build Jerusalem. burnt offering an fering : then shall

upon thine altar. shall rejoice at it. | fidence in God's mer Psalm of David 4 “Against thee, thee only, have I sinned, and done ‘his evil, ˚in thy » domite. came and unto him, David of Ahimelech. _ 6 Behold, thou desirest truth ‘in the ui i inward parts: and in the hidden part Mek om thou shalt make me to know wisdom, shall be clean: wash me, and I shall a be ! whiter than snow. te ian ness; that the bones which thou hast broken ™may rejoice. 9 ™ Hide thy face from my sins, and|*t«161, 10 ?Create in me a clean heart, 0)| rawia 11 Cast me not away ‘from thy|:set0 presence; and take not thy "holy salvation; and uphold me with thy 13 Then will I teach transgressors thy ways ; and sinners shall be con14 Deliver me from tbloodguilt- tet iness, O God, thou God of my sal-| 1 aloud of thy righteousness. _, 15 O Lord, open thou my Ve and my mouth shall shew forth thy py. | sNue 16 For *thou desirest not sacrifices |’, trite ken spirit: a broken and.a com”) han 0 God, thou wilt not despis? s ad with -19 Then shalt thou be please wn “the sacrifices of righteousnes* PSALM LL. pus, 1 David, condemning the spies prophesieth his desired 1 To the chief. Musician, i, A prayer for remission of sins. PSALMS. God delighteth mt wo 1 a Yiey,| y ht: that thou mig See 1 I know all the fowls of the | sig nightest be jaar Retro and the wild beasts of fied when thou speakest, and bed Vong +Heb.with |the field are t mine. when thou judgest. - 12 If I were hungry, I would not 5 * Behold, was shapen in jnj- Hon » Exod. 19:5.) tell thee: Pfor the world is mine, | quity; "and in sin did my mother Witt | Deut. 10. 14. th hyssop, and | “Ue. Zz rn, Mebr, Nei. | ear joy and gladMatt 4 iniquities. — : cine el | Biba th right spirit within | rec. aut int $Rapit Ton. Epes 40 me the joy of thy ¥9Con Sli tongue shall sing it: thou delightest ; J Sat God area bro"| thy good pleasu es the walls af ft vhole burnt © ee offer pullocks ‘ulness @ jteors nye righiee ction. her his con ; pugiveth tik , CY faschily p t or the 24 | when Deve oA ail % told Sav’, jot! is come 1? ue

qe gon ygam. 2b 7 vps. 19. er, 04,56 deceitful tongue. { Heb. veal the down. *Prov. 2, 22. "Tob 22, 19, Ps 3810, APs 49. 6, Vr, aud Hlanee, Ner. 11, 16, Hos. 14. 6, ‘Th. 546, [7 ad & Git Jr and the 6 Wo, | Car Ci val corruption of mankind. PSALMS. Davis prayer in distress. HY boastest thou thyself in W mischief, O *mighty man? the goodness of God endureth conry tongue deviseth mischiefs ; clike a sharp rasor, working deceit‘| fully. a Thou lovest evil more than good; and “lying rather than to speak righteousness. Selah. ; 4 Thou lovest all devouring words, 10 thow deceitful tongue. 5 God shall likewise tdestroy thee for ever, he shall take thee away, and pluck thee out of thy dwellingplace, and ‘root thee out of the land of the living. Selah. 6 ‘The righteous also shall see, and fear, Sand shall laugh at him : ‘7 Lo, this is the man that made not God his strength ; but "trusted in the abundance of his riches, and strengthened himself in his "wickedness, 8 But I am ‘like a green olive tree m the house of God: I trust in the merey of God for ever and ever. 1 will praise thee for ever, bery oon hast done i#: and I will It on thy name; *for i¢ 7. before thy Anam or it is good pang 7, PSALM LIT. avid describeth the corruption of a natural man, i : Tight 0 wie Sonvinceth the wicked by the 0 ir own conscience. rleth in the salvation of God. To the ch ief Musician upon Mahalath aschil, A Pealm of David” HE “fool hath said in his heart, vere is no God. Corrupt are : ay, and have done shominaile iniWMity : "there is none that doeth good. “ Sod “looked down from heaven Upon the children of men, to see if 6 He gloWer , . 3 | that did Sgeoh? Gt did understand, “Very one of them is gone back: are altogether become filthy ; fs None that doeth good, no, ang bina of iniquity ˚no 4 they “wat who eat up my people called poy ; hea they have not i thong ete ' were they in great fear, Scattore var was: for God hath pe ed the bones of him that enhem, ‘a “gatnst thee: thou hast put desp; ame, because God hath SP!sed them,’ 6 "tOh that the salvation of Israel were come out of Zion! When God bringeth back the captivity of his people, Jacob shall rejoice, and Israel shall be glad. PSALM LIV. 1 David, complaining of the Ziphims, prayeth for salvation. 4 Upon his confidence in God's help he promiseth sacrifice. To the chief Musician on Neginoth, Maschil, A Psalm of David, * when the Ziphims came and said to Saul, Doth not David hide himself with us? Nee me, O God, by thy name, and judge me by thy strength. 2 Hear my prayer, O God; give ear to the words of

my mouth. 3 For strangers are risen up| against me, and oppressors seek after my soul: they have not set God before them. Selah. 4 Behold, God is mine helper: *the Lord is with them that uphold my soul . 5 He shall reward evil unto tmine|' enemies: cut them off ˚in thy truth. 6 I will freely sacrifice unto thee: I will praise thy name, O Lorn; “for it is good. 7 For he hath delivered me out of all trouble: *and mine eye hath seen his desire upon mine enemies. PSALM LV. 1 David in his prayer complaineth of his Searful case. 9 He prayeth against his enemies, of whose wickedness and treachery he complaineth. 16 He comforteth himself in Go's preservation of him, and confusion of his enemies. 1 To the chief Musician on Neginoth, Maschil, 4 Psalm of David. Be ear to my prayer, O God; and hide not thyself from my supplication. 2 Attend unto me, and hear me: I “mourn in my complaint, and make a Noise ; 3 Because of the voice of the enemy, because of the oppression of the wicked: "for they cast. iniquity upon me, and in wrath they hate me. 4 *My heart is sore pained within me: and the terrors of death are fallen upon me. 5 Fearfulness and trembling are come upon me, and horror hath toverwhelmed me. like a dove! yor then would I * Ps. 14.7. t Heb. Who will give salvations, &c. «Ps. 86. 14. > Ps. 118, 7. 1023 «Isai. 30. 14. © Ps. 6. a. t Heb. cvvered me, 6 And I said, Oh that I had ea Y away, and be at rest.

David prayeth against his enemies. PSALMS. His conjidence in Qo 4 Jer. 6. 7. ¢ Ps. 41. 9. Ps, 35. 26. & 38. 16. + Heb. aman according to Jer. 9. 4. + Heb. Who sweelencd, counsel. Ps, 42. 4. 4 Num. 16, 30. I Or, the grave. & Dan. 6. 10. Luke 18. 1. Acts 3.1, & 10, 3, 9, 30. 1 Thess.5.17. 12 Chron. 32. 8. ™ Deut. 33.27. WOr, With whom also there be no changes, yel they fear not ™ Acts 12. 1. ° Ps. 7. 4. ae hehath profaned, ype 28. 3, & 57. 4. & 62, 4. & 64. 3. and deceit. t Heb. shat not half Prov. 10. 27. Eccles. 7. 17, 7 Lo, then would I wander far off, and remain in the wilderness. Selah. 8 I would hasten my escape from the windy storm and tempest. 9 Destroy, O Lord, and divide their tongues : for I have seen ‘violence and strife in the city. 10 Day and night they go about it upon the walls thereof: mischief also and sorrow are in the midst of it. 11 Wickedness 7s in the midst thereof: deceit and guile depart not from her streets. 12 °For 7 was not an enemy that reproached me; then I could have borne i¢: neither was it he that hated me that did ‘magnify himself against me; then I would have hid myself from him: 13 But i was thou, ta man mine equal, Smy guide, and mine ac. | quaintance. 14 tWe took sweet counsel together, and "walked unto the house of God in company. 15 Let death seize upon them, and let them ‘go down quick into "hell : for wickedness is in their dwellings, and among them. 16 As for me, I will call upon God; and the Lorp shall save me. 17 "Evening, and morning, and at noon, will I pray, and cry aloud: and he shall hear my voice. 18 He hath delivered my soul in peace from the battle that was against me: for 'there were many with me. 19 God shall hear, and afflict them, ™even he that abideth of old. Selah. ' Because they have no changes, therefore they fear not God. 20 He hath "put forth his hands against such as °be at peace with him: the hath broken his covenant. 21 The words of his mouth were smoother than butter, but war was in ‘| his heart: his words were softer than oil, yet were they drawn swords. 22 Cast thy "burden upon the 2.22./Lorp, and he shall sustain thee: The shall never suffer the righteous to be moved. 23 But thou, O God, shalt bring them down into the pit of destruction: *tbloody and deceitful men ttshall not live out half their days ; but I will trust in thee, PSALM LYT, 1 David, praying to God in ~ : word, -complaineth of "confidence of hig a his enemi ) professeth his confidence in God's He and promiseth to praise him, vord, i) To the chief Musici elem-

rechokim, IMichtand ne ‘ih when the * Philistines tool ; Gath. E *merciful unto me, O God: for man would swallow me up; he fighting daily oppresseth me, 2+ Mine enemies would daily ®swallow me up: for they be many that fight against me, O thou most hi h, 3 What time I am afraid, I will trust in thee. 4 ¢In God I will praise his word, in God I have put my trust; “I will not fear what flesh can do unto me, 5 Every day they wrest my words: all their thoughts are against me for evil. 6 °They gather themselves together, they hide themselves, they mark my steps, ‘when they wait for my soul. die bi 7 Shall they escape by iniquity? in thine anger cast down the people, O God. . 8 Thou tellest my wanderings: put k him in i le: Sare suas thou my tears into thy bottle: they not in thy book? sail 9 When L ery wnto thee, then sha mine enemies turn back: this *), oe know; for "God is for me. al 10 ‘In God will I praise his ie : in the Lorn will I praise Ais re . 11 In God have I put my ian will not be afraid what man ca unto me. tod: 12 Thy vows are upon ar he a T will render praises unto thee. ay Nia 13 For “thou hast Laser 2 soul from death: wilt not ‘eh is liver my feet from ne Tigh Wo | may walk before God in | of the living ¢ PSALM LVI mpl 1 David in prayer fleeing unto ote encourad” eth of his dangerous an 7 = le ra eth himself to pratse Saad 1 Al-taschitlh whe | 1 iiof sian, om | Lede of Fe en he fled fr Be Saul in the cave. 0 God, be|.ps® | E *merciful unto + my soll] nt merciful unto me : ‘he shadow |'3? trusteth in thee: »yea, m my peltger| ysis f thy wings will make verpast: of thy alamities be OV" ich 3} until these ¢ vod most nig 2 I will cry unto Go ——, ™— —— Peues 5 wong ver. 10,11 4s, TRG, Ini. 31. Hebr. 13.0. #Ps, 5.3.4 140. 2. TPs, 7.10.

PSALMS. He prayeth God to save him. — i judges. avid reproveth eked 89 er | [unto God “that performeth all things for me. nst.| 3°He shall send from heaven, and maa Fe ' from the reproach of him jorntere | save me ’, 1 prac that would ‘swallow me up. Selah. vitro | God Sshall send forth his mercy and ete his truth, . sastl7.! 4 My soul 2s among lions: and I lie even among them that are set on nov... [fire, even the sons of men, » whose teeth are spears and arrows, and ins2l&litheir tongue a sharp sword. init | 5 kBe thou exalted, O God, above *I8" lthe heavens ; Jet thy glory be above all the earth. i116.) § 1 They have prepared a net for my steps; my soul is bowed down: they have digged a pit before me, into the midst whereof they are fallen themselves. Selah. “te! | 7 ™My heart is "fixed, O God, my Vuue |heart is fixed: I will sing and give ; raise, Rei 8 Awake up, "my glory; awake, he psaltery and harp: I myself will _ awake early. | 9 °T will praise thee, O Lord, among the people: T will sing unto nds thee among the nations. asi Py ? For thy merey is great unto ae crn and thy truth unto the uids, ‘er, 5, ee “i thou att O God, above heavens: let thy glory be above all the earth. ati 1 David ee SALM LVI. Proveth wicked judges, 3 deseribeth He mrad of the wicked, 6 devoteth them. to 1 tig shal relat, ente, 10 whereat the righteous ai bf To the chief Musician, '* Al-taschith, AE ue 0 Michtam of David. D fi rp speak righteous: ess, O congregation? do ye Jud . cd = See ye = 9% wPrightly, O ye sons of men? ah? |neggs an, heart ye work wicked" liegt Y¢ Weigh the violence of your et, |g tSt0 the earth, | aiffom te le wicked are estranged from riya [aS ibe ay they go astray tas soon Beli | py be born, speaking lies. thio. lof, . ct Poison is tlike the poison bung a@ se P (ei, tadder pent’ they are like “the deaf I V that Stoppeth her ear ; | dette | Voieg oe. ; will not hearken to the EGE. [oo wigey Mamenss Hcharming never ja | 6 epee ; * dees, their teeth, O God, in ~ Uth : ¢ ~_|tecth ¢ : break out the great © young lions, O Lorp. 7 ‘Let them melt away as waters which run continually : when he bendeth his bow to shoot his arrows, let them be as cut in pieces. 8 As a snail which melteth, let every one of them pass away: & like the untimely birth of a woman, that they may not see the sun. 9 Before your pots can feel the thorns, he shall take them away "as with a whirlwind, tboth living, and in Ais wrath. 10 The righteous shall rejoice when he seeth the vengeance: ‘he shall wash his feet in the blood of the wicked. 11 'So that a man shall say, Verily there is

ta reward for the righteous: verily he is a God that ™judgeth in the earth. PSALM LIX. 1 David prayeth to be delivered from his enemies. 6 He complaineth of their cruelty. 8 He trusteth in God. 11 He prayeth against them. 16 He praiseth God. { To the chief Musician, '* Al-taschith, Michtam of David; *when Saul sent, and they watched the house to kill him. ELIVER *me from mine enemies, O my God: tdefend me from them that rise up against me. 2 Deliver me from the workers of iniquity, and save me from bloody men. 3 For, lo, they lie in wait for my soul: the mighty are gathered against me; Snot for my transgression, nor for my sin, O Lorp. 4 They run and prepare themselves without my fault : “awake tto help me, and behold. 5 Thou therefore, O Lorp God of hosts, the God of Israel, awake to visit all the heathen: be not merciful to any wicked transgressors. Selah. 6 They return at evening: they make a noise like a dog, and go round about the city. 7 Behold, they belch out with their mouth: ‘swords «re in their lips: for §who, say they, doth hear? 8 But "thou, O Loro, shalt laugh at them; thou shalt have all the heathen in derision. 9 Because of his strength will I wait upon thee: 'for God is tmy defence. 10 The God of my mercy shall kprevent me: God shall let 'me see my desire upon tmine enemies. £ Josh. 7. 5. Ps. 112. 10. & Job 3. 16. Eccles. 6. 3. 4 Prov. 10. 25. + Heb. as living as wrath. i Ps, 52. 6. & 64. 10.& 107. 42. ® Ps. 68. 23. 1 Ps, 92. 15. + Heb. fruit of the, &c. Tsai. 3. 10. m Ps. 67. 4. & 96. 13 + Heb. set me on high. »b Ps. 56. & o1Sam. 24.11. d Ps, 35. 23. & H. 23. + Heb. to meet me. * ver. Li. & 64,5. 75 1. & 7. 1Sam. 19-16Ps. 24. Ps, 2. 2. + Heb. my high place. & Ps. 21, 1 Ps, 4.7, & go Le 11. t Heb. mine observers, Ps. 56. 2.

mine; }Ephraim also is the strength David prayeth for deliverance. PSALMS. He trusteth in God's sina : mM, =soGen.4. | 11 ™Slay them not, lest my people | of mine head; "Judah is my law-|>cag > al forget : scatter them by thy power ; Biverss . = and bring them down, O Lord our| 8 Moab ws My washpot; ˚ovor|r2%, shield. Edom will I cast out my shoe: »Phj. “Tea? »Prov.12.13.| 19 1 for the sin of their mouth and | listia, “triumph thou because of me, vem “187 | the words of their lips let them even] 9 W howill bringme intothe t strong ti be taken in their pride: and for | city? who will lead me into Edom? hon cursing and lying which they speak.| 10 Walt not thou, O God, which| Hriy © Ps. 7.9. 13 ˚Consume them in wrath, con- shadst cast us off? and thou, O God, $i sume them, that they may not be: which didst "not go out with ow nek »Ps. 83.18 |and Plet them know that God ruleth | armies? rant in Jacob unto the ends of the earth.| 11 Give us help from trouble: for|7*"*" Selah. Svain is the thelp of man. ‘Pea A ver. 6. 14 And at evening let them re-| 12 Through God ‘we shall do|ttit-a turn; and let them make a noise like | valiantly: for he i is that shall ‘No a dog, and go round about the city. |"tread down our enemies. i. ae ryob 15.23. | 15 Let them "wander up and down 7 = + Heo cat. | tfor meat, 'and grudge if they be _ PSALM LXI. ; I Or, if they : 1 David fleeth to God upon his former experiwenotsatis- | Not satisfied. Ao ence. “4 He voweth perpetual service unto “thes weit 16 But I will sing of thy power ;| him, because of his promises. sayall |! yea, I will sing aloud of thy mercy | To the chief Musician upon Neginah, in the morning: for thou hast been A Psalm of David. my defence and refuge in the day of H™2 my cry, O God; attend my trouble. unto my prayer. : *P.18:1. | 1'7 Unto thee, *O my strength, will} 2 From the end of the earth will ver.9,10. |T sing: for God is my defence, and|I ery unto thee, when my heart is the God of my mercy. overwhelmed : lead ea to the rock PSALM LX. that is higher than I. ; 1 David, complaining to God of former judge- 3 For thou hast been a shelter ue proc ilt ment, 4 now, upon better hope, prayeth for|me, and *a strong tower from the deliverance. (i) Comforting himself in God's enemy er isi . J. promises, he eraveth that help whereon he 4 > will abide in thy tabernacle erent “P90. | 1 To the chief Musician *upon Shushan- | for ever : ˚I will "trust n the covert) sin 10r, Agota- | eduth, "Michtam of David, to teach; | of thy wings. Selah. wy QF gaan. *when he strove with Aram-

naharaim | ‘od. hast heard my 2am. U. 3, : 5 For thou, O God, h : ; and with Aram-zobah, when Joab re- . . the herit} Chron. 18.) turned, and smote of Edom in the valley | VOWS : thou hast given mé 4a of salt twelve thousand. age of those that fear thy he kit 15 uns a avout GOD, *thou hast cast us off,| 6 ¢t Thou wilt prolong the ae tna a Ps, 44.9. thou hast tscattered us, thou | life: and his years tas many 6 wan 'irakn. | hast been displeased; O turn thyself | rations. 3 God for 114" to us again. 7 He shall abide vane truth, 2 Thou hast made the earth to|ever: O prepare mercy eels *2Chro.7.14.!¢remble; thou hast broken it: "heal | which may preserve him. unto ty vi the breaches thereof; for it shaketh.| 8 So will I sing er coal daily “Pe7.20. | 3 ¢Thou hast shewed thy people| name for ever, that 4 Iga. 61.17, hard things: “thou hast made us to | perform my vows. ae -< ae drink the wine of astonishment. PSALM LXID. a wydis |e Ps. 20.5. 4 ©Thou hast given a banner to|) puvid professing his consiⅾen to sane One | them that fear thee, that it may be courageth his enomitt- hag aly. i pies ad displayed because of thetruth. Selah. ies Meera ai ly, things: Ws ki" | 5 ‘That thy beloved may be de-| and mercy belong (0 GO 5 ryghun |i livered; save with thy right hand, | 1 'To the chief Musician a OE | : > f Davi mfetsyy and hear me. A Psalm 0 twyaitetl po i . Y ile Ps. 0.3% | 6 God hath *spoken in his holi-|#/VRULY *my soul meth my 5 we ‘Josh. 1-6. Iness; I will rejoice, I will "divide God: from him ¢ Jecsir i Gen. 12. 6. i sts g f en; S7, |‘ Shechem, and mete out the valley | vation. . jc and 4 of Suecoth, 3 He only # escnsslcal 7 Gilead is mine, and Manasseh és| salvation; /e : us shall not be gre#

Ss He prayeth for deliverance. ; SALMS. 5 Ps. 6. 4. ifler God's sanctuary. P herefore in the shadow of thy |=Ps6 Ts thirst Y 5 F is- | therefo > fee pavid's thi Flaw long. wil ye fe ak wings will ee hard after L- 3 Tow } man? ye she 8 My soul fo Ideth me. : nst a ng wall ight hand upholde chief tof ou: "as a bowi 1 e.| thee: thy rig! k my soul, to lain all of y a tottering fence. 9 But those that seek my lower tial M18 | 8 1 ye be, and as t thimdown it, shall go into the lo or yonly consul to cas delight in sen a «| t Heb. They : ellency : F a the sword: Hie 7 from his — yh "their mouth, as "They shall fall by . rd Wim reo : ess L 7 Oxes. dike water inata |Hies: *they tinwardly. Selah they shall be a portion for inGod; | Py ! hehanas id.» | but they al sgl thgu only uo 17 But the king shall hoy him shall | » Beck's 3. Mir in- 'My sou -*, im. vearet! * Deut. 6. 13. ring pee my expectation ae ae levery one a= ine of thom that a Fer 1,2 5 ° . - 1. 35. 6 ee my pas ; I shall en be stopped. — ion: he is m: ° Speaks : saan avad. . d my PSALM a ame mee d is my salvation an vid prayeth for erga' himself to sie es i rock of my strength, and) re papier Cd oF coro of sis ene : the Ah an evi : ot it, ee a cain e, is in God. . : 0- mics, as the Hiphaeres as ee of ae "eTrust in him at all sr sh aa 1 To the chief Musician, 1Ps 18. 2, r rt before - David. . 7 iPad, é t your hea: od, in my ts 15, ple, rom befive for us. Selah. EAR my voice, 0 G life from Tn, 34 sate "ah std of low degree are H. prayer: preserve my [Peale |g urely 3 are 4 : | ete vanity, and men of high sev fear of the aay thiacaronneal| ocd perme to be laid in the balance, + 2 Hide me from the insurrecsuhahia! (@ lie : lighter than vanity. wicked ; from the 'ty: Ii (re laltogether Zig ression, and be- | of aor the workers of nofee Hewra Pe 'A «| 10 Trust not in miter: lif riches nS fWho what their tongu ibaloot Bie fwie [come not vain ty ourhesstuponthom. : d, and bend their said =e Tk "Le. ine pan ™once ; vee their arrows, even ae giao at| Je. ig," 0 r e- shoo Be have I oe 3 that ™ power 4 er) der hers do they shoot Mau A6, 99, th unto Go is | the perfect : - |. we 1. erat give unto thee, O Lord, sete ad hn, and fear sate themselves in aa ine eth °merey: for Pthon si reeled 5 °They bt they commune eed eo Tee 17, n According to his work. an evil 'matter : aa "they say, erie ike Yer e'ag' Very ma; . snares privily ; 59. 7. PSALM LXII. laying e them ? Moneuneet by His manner of | Who shall se t iniquities; 'they 'hat which 1 David's thinge ie oot Poh of his ene- 6 They search _ re ees both! they have met deere Sages, cle accomplish ta opr every one of

aa rata Palin of David, * when - vee | the inward cy ad is deep. searched. ie Ms, the wilderness of Judah. ly | them, and t ie shall shoot at them o Ps 7 13,18 GOD, thou art my God; ton 7 “But God denly tshall they tuna ante “PS 42.9 & . : “my so - w; sudde Y de. , Hew wil seek thee: en eth | with an arrow; : € Prov. 12.1% . thirsteth for thee, my flesh lo: E d, | be wounded. all make ‘their own rEedline ry thee in dry and tthirsty land, 8 So ey dieser themselves: ®all|* 2! de! with. ty ter is 3 e to fall w iy. . fee Etec es ee sal Rayan sal|* ion 16, > 28 I have seen thee in the sane 9 i ea pone of God; ae they |i ieee + |tuary, 4 is | ‘declare . f his ong. 22, 11. & ae . | 3 “Because thy lovingkindness ss shall hacia at be glad in ‘xt ine on inter than life, my lips shall prai eu ee at shall trust cae 7. HK ee, ile I| the Lorp, and sl 8 ory. HS | 4 hh Will T bless thee niger pri upright in Sek . live ; I will lift up my hands in t hy PSALM LX race. 4 The MW name ith | 1 David praiseth Galt chen reason of a . . 2003 UO Mer iy | 5 My soul shall be oT reel ia i ician, A Psalm and “u, ‘marrow and fatness; and m: oe the chief Musician, we . ith joyful lips 1 To f David. O| t Heb, ‘Ty ay [Shall Praise thee with joytw Pe on gr ductors for thee, th. Se |g When © remember thee up in RAISE vane and unto. thee MY bed, aud meditate on thee God, in Sion: the night Watches. 7B °cause thou hast been my help, shall the vow be performed.

a * ™ The blessedness of God's chosen. PSALMS. David exhorteth tp». 0 # Isai. 66. 23. » Ps. 38. 4. & Words, or, Matters of iniquilies. e Ps, 51.2. & 79. 9. Isai. 6. 7. Hebr. 9. 14. © Ps, 4.3. f Ps. 36. 8. 6 Ps. 22. 27. 4 Ps. 93.1. i Ps. 89. 9. & Isai. 17. 12, 13. 0 Or, to sing. 1 Deut. 11. 12. J Or, gy thou hadst made it to desire rain. m Ps, 68.9, 10. & 104, 13, Jer, 5, 24, a Ps, 46. 4. I Or, thow causcst rain to descend into the Surrows thereof. t Heb. thou Aissalvest it. t Heb. the year of thy goodness, t Heb. are girded with joy. © Isai. 55.12, = Ps. 100. 1. t Heb. all the earth. 2, O thou that hearest prayer, “unto thee shall all flesh come. _ * 3 *tIniquities prevail against me: as for our transgressions, thou shalt epurge them away. 4 4Blessed is the man whom thou echoosest, and causest to approach 1 | unto thee, that he may dwell in thy abe courts: ‘we shall be satisfied with the goodness of thy house, even of thy holy temple. 5 By terrible things in righteousness wilt thou answer us, O God of our salvation; who art the confidence of ®all the ends of the earth, and of them that are afar off wpon the sea: 6 Which by his strength setteth fast the mountains; "being girded with power : 7 ‘Which stilleth the noise of the - |seas, the noise of their waves, and the tumult of the people. 8 They also that dwell in the uttermost parts are afraid at thy tokens: thou makest the outgoings of the morning and evening 'to rejoice. 9 Thou 'visitest the earth, and '™waterest it: thou greatly enrichest it "with the river of God, which is full of water: thou preparest them corn, when thou hast so provided for it. 10 Thou waterest the ridges thereof abundantly: 'thou settlest the furrows thereof: tthou makest it soft with showers : thou blessest the springing thereof, ; 11 Thou crownest tthe year with thy goodness ; and thy paths drop fatness. 12 They drop upon the pastures of the wilderness: and the little hills trejoice on every side. 13 The pastures are clothed with flocks; °the valleys also are covered over with corn; they shout for joy, they also sing. _ PSALM LXVI. 1 David exhorteth to praise God, 5 to observe his great works, 8 ¢o bless him Jor his gracious benefits, 12 He voweth Sor himself religious service to God. 16 He declareth God's special goodness to himself. 1 To the chief Musician, A Song or Psalm, . AKE a joyful noise unto God AY eres ioe MINS 2 Sing forth -the honour of his name: make his praise glorious. 1 Praise Gig 3 Say unto God, How terrible ani j thow wm thy works ! “through the greatness of thy power shall thine ae 'tsubmit. themselves Unto] bos yi hee. 4 4A]

the earth shall Worship thee, | Pte and ˚shall sing unto thee; they shall {lie sing to thy name. Selah. wi 5 'Come and see the works of God: | sis ’ Af gee in his doing toward the| ""* | children of men. 6 ® He turned the sea into dry Jand:|ttuing *they went through the flood on foot: Hoi ay there did we rejoice in him. : | 7 He ruleth by his power for ever; ihis eyes behold the nations : let not |! | the rebellious exalt themselves. Selah. 8 O bless our God, ye people, and make the voice of his praise to he heard : 9 Which tholdeth our soul in life, |1# and “"suffereth not our feet to he}**! moved. pe 10 For 'thou, O God, past proved) jain us: “thou hast tried us, as silver is)"jraisi tried. . 11 "Thou broughtest us into the net; thou laidst affliction upon our loins. . 12 ˚Thou hast caused men to a oyer our heads; Pwe went atic fire and through water: but a arg broughtest us out into a t wealthy | lace. vay [are PB aT will go into thy home ie burnt offerings : ‘I will pay the vows. {ie 14 Which my lips have tater | and my mouth hath spoken, W was in trouble. . 15 I will offer unto thee ue oa crifices of t fatlings, with — with of rams; I will offer bulloc a oats. Selah. ve that|’ ets Come and hear, any what fear God, and I will dec he hath done for my fon sth my 17 I eried unto an led with mouth, and he was ¢* m ynlits yt my tongue. spteen8 Ya, Is If I regard iniquity mes) Its heart, the Lord will not th hearey ie 19 But verily Go ‘Tl ‘ba he voice me; he hath attende oi ey) ha of my prayer. a which Mor 20 Blesood be Co praye"s P. not turne his mercy from me. Mer 1 Thing 2 Lan blt | oi lS pial?

God's care of the church. mer at the removing of the ark. PSALMS. PSALM vein oi nlargement of God's kingite ei th ap of the ae 6 and the increase of God's blessings. {To the chief Musician on Neginoth, A Psalm or Song. OD be merciful unto us, and axon 25. bless us; and *cause his face hema. to shine tupon us. Selah. i | 2 That thy way may be known Lies upon earth, ‘thy saving health ‘{s035, |among all nations. ju. | 8Let the people praise thee, O '*®* \God; let all the.people praise thee. 40 let the nations be glad and ‘tna |sing for joy: for *thou shalt judge "ie tad- \the people righteously, and t govern | the nations upon earth. Selah. 5 Let the people praise thee, O uun.is4, |G0d; let all the people praise thee. isu | 6 ‘Then shall the earth yield her merease; and God, even our own inn, |G0d, shall bless us. 7 God shall bless us; and £all the ends of the earth shall fear him. ea oor. LXVIII. at the removin . eslortation to praise God for hs Tsaee ears care of the church, 19 for his great ‘To the chief Musician, A Psalm or ‘Koni. Song of David. tal 3,3, ET *God arise, let his enemies 118 fom | be scattered: let them also that Me fe (Hate him flee thefore him. uens* |. “8 smoke is driven away, so Met: [drive then, away: Cas wax malice rae iy fire, so let the wicked tan ‘3 B he the presence of God. ig i the let the righteous be glad ; F238 [lhe renee tore Goa. yo, "Deaton |, 4 ˚Siny a ingly neJo1ce. ven ig, | 8 & unto God, sing praises to "Hors, | US name: f tol hi Fag upon he extol him that rideth hi @ heavens Sby his name eyleia Bh ri and rejoice before him. judge vil of the fatherless, and a ‘Nam oly habj he widows, is God in his Ay ite Y Abitation, de mili oc Setteth the solitary tin faeT fare bor € bringeth out those which ge 6" belli und With chains : but 'the rein O˚ dwell in a dry Zand. ise a. forth rei “when thou wentest “a | didst mene thy people, when thou “Pod tn Selah ch through the wilderness ; wy, '] Soa itt, al The earth shook, the heavens J God: ph oo I at the presence of ~ “ren Sinai itself’ was moved at the presence of God, the God of Israel. 9 ˚ Thou, O God, didst tsend a plentiful rain, whereby thou didst tconfirm thine inheritance, when it was weary. 10 Thy congregation hath dwelt therein: Pthou, O God, hast prepared of thy goodness for the poor. 11 The Lord gave the word : great was the tcompany of those that published 7#. 12 Kings of armies fdid flee apace: and she that tarried at home divided the spoil. 13 Though ye have lien among the pots, *yet shall ye be as the wings of a dove covered with silver, and her feathers with

yellow gold. 14 *When the Almighty scattered kings "in it, it was awhite as snow in Salmon. 15 The hill of God 7s as the hill of Bashan ; an high hill as the hill of Bashan. 16 "Why leap ye. ye high hills? this is the hill which God desireth to dwell in; yea, the Lorp will dwell in i¢ for ever. 17 5 The chariots of God are twenty thousand, "even thousands of angels: the Lord is among them, as in Sinai, in the holy place. 18 ?Thou hast ascended on high, ‘thou hast led captivity captive :|* thou hast received gifts tfor men ;|{ yea, for ‘the rebellious also, ‘that the Lorp God might dwell among them. 19 Blessed be the Lord, who daily loadeth us with benefits, even the God of our salvation. Selah. 20 He that is our God is the God of salvation; and *unto Gop the Lord belong the issues trom death. 21 But ‘God shall wound the head of his enemies, Sand the hairy scalp of such an one as goeth on still in his trespasses. 22 The Lord said, I will bring ‘again from Bashan, I will bring my people again ‘from the depths of the sea: 23 *That thy foot may be 'dipped in the blood of thing enemies, !and the tongue of thy dogs in the same. 24 Thoy have seen thy goings, O God; even the goings of my God, my King, in the sanctuary. ° Deut. 11. 11, 12. Ezek. 34. 26. + Heb. shake ont. + Heb. conJSirm it. P Deut. 26.5,9. Ps. 74. 1 + Heb. army. aNumb. 31. 8, 9, 54. Josh. 10. 16. & 12. 8. t Heb. did lee, did flee. Pe 81. rh » Ps. 105. 37. * Numb. 21.3. Josh. 10. 10, & 12.1, &e, Or, for her, she was. o Ps. 114. 4, 6. x Deut. 12.5, TKings9.3. ings 9. wi, 2 & 132.13, 14. y Deut. 33. 2, 2Kings6.16, Dan. 7. 10. Hebr. 12. 2. Rev. 9. 16. Or, even many thousands. ® Acts 2. 4, 33. t Heb. in the man. e1 Tim. 1. 13 4 Ps. 7H. 60. 4 Num. 21.33, ( Exod. 14, 22. & Ps, 58. 10. Or, red. UL Kings 21. WW

An exhortation to praise God. PSALMS. David prayeth, Sor m1 Chro.13. 8. & 15. 16. 7 Ps. 18, 10, & 104. 3. ver. 4. * Ps, 29. 3, &e. t Heb. give. * Ps, 29.1. {| Or, heavens. » Ps, 45, 4. & 65, 5.4 06. 5. & 76, 12. * Ps. 45, title. ® ver. 2, 14, 15. Jonah 2. 5. © Ps, 40, 2. t Heb. the mire of depth. t Heb. depth af waters. ¢ Ps. 6.6. 4 Ps, 119, 82, 123, Isai. 38. 14. © Ps. 35. 19. John 15. 25. 25 ™ The singers went before, the 47's. | players on instruments followed atsi ce among them were the damsels playing with timbrels. 26 Bless ye God in the congre10r, yethat | oations, ever the Lord, ' from " the uitain of [fountain of Israel. oo, rae. o4.| 97 There és “little Benjamin ‘with ia. 4,15, | their ruler, the princes of Judah 'and 1 or, with | their council, the princes of Zebulun, pea: and the princes of Naphtali. rsors.42.8| 28 Thy God hath Pcommanded thy strength: strengthen, O God, that which thou hast wrought for us. 29 Because of thy temple at Jeru11.Kinss10. |salem ‘shall kings bring presents 2 Chron. 32! unto thee. Ps.72.10.&| 30 Rebuke 'the company of spearfi'60.16, |men, ‘the multitude of the bulls, 10; me |with the calves of the people, 2d beasts of “| every one submit himself with pieces Jer. 51.32, | of silver: "scatter thou the people *Ps 2.12. | that delight in war. ior he wet 31 ¢ Betis shall come out of ‘Isai. 19. 19, | Egypt; " Ethiopia shall soon *stretch «Ps.72.9, |out her hands unto God. Zeh-s.10.| 32 Sing unto God, ye kingdoms of xPsa49s, [the earth; O sing praises unto the Lord; Selah: 33 To him ¥that rideth upon the old; lo, he doth tsend out his voice, and that a mighty voice. ; 34° Ascribe ye strength unto God: his excellency is over Israel, and his strength is in the 'clouds. thy holy places: the God of Israel és he that giveth strength and power unto is people. Blessed be God. PSALM LXIX. 1 David complaineth of his affiiction. 13 He with thanksgiving. nim, A Psalm of David. are come in unto my soul. #6 no standing: I ow me. 3 *lamw T wait for my God. mine head: they that would destro heavens of heavens, which were of 35 O God, »thow art terrible out of prayeth for deliverance, 23 He devoteth his enemies to destruction. 30 He praiseth God 1 To the chief Musician *upon ShoshanAVE me, O God; forthe waters _2°I sink in tdeep mire, where there : am come into i waters, where the floods overam weary of my crying: throat is dried: “mine oye fal while 4 They that *hate me without a cause are more than the hairs of are mighty: then I restor which I took not away. 5 O God, thou knowest my foolish. ness ; and my tsins are not hid f; Yom thee. 6

Let not them that wait on thee O Lord Gop of hosts, be ashamed for my sake : let not those that seek thee be confounded for my sake, 0 God of Israel. 7 Because for thy sake I have borne reproach; shame hath covered my face. ; 8 ‘I am become a stranger unto my brethren, and an alien unto my mother’s children. 9 & For the zeal of thine house hath eaten me up; "and the reproaches of them that reproached thee are fallen upon me. 10 ‘When I wept, and chastened my soul with fasting, that was to my reproach. 11 I made sackcloth also my garment; ‘and I became a proverb to them. 12 They that sit in the gate speak against me; and the tdrunkards. ed that 13 But as for me, my prayer is unto ‘ thee,O Lorp,™ian acceptabletime: 5 O God, in the multitude of thy merey hear me, in the truth of thy salvation. 14 Deliver me out of let me not sink : "let me from them that hate me, °the deep waters. ; 15 Tet nat the waterflood overflow me, neither let the deep up, and let not the p! mouth upon me. ; 16 Hear me, O Loans at ino lovingkindness @s good : god of me according to the m der mercies. thy i ‘and ‘hide not thy face fit a servant ; for | am in trouble : eedily. and 718 Draw nigh unto my soa of redeem it: deliver me mine enemics. 19 Thou hast know? m re al be deliveret and out of 4 Pehut her qishoou" looked for some Uelineray 1T qwas the song of ! the mire, anc), ie SW low m mi afor thy ; e& oaells ys PSL, Is. 8.1 John LL, &RS BPs 11a Tohn 2 j. UPS SIKH) | kL Ring) Ja. 8 sappie ; y | there was none; val me, being mine enemies wrongfully, | but I found none. _

| acid |p ylatt. 27-5, 4a y | ink i 2 ohn Wy. 2. vftom. He th In foal 6.010, John 12. 34, rm Horn. 11.10, Cor, a Me ‘Thess. 2.16. e Matt. 23. 39. Acts 1. 201 { Heb. their palace. {Hleb. Tet there nat be adiceller, 4Sce2 Chron. 20.9, Rom. 1. 28, 10r, punishment of inii ‘ devoteth his enemres. PSALMS. He imploreth God's speedy help. 21 They gave me also gall for my meat; Yand in my thirst they gave me vinegar to drink. 92 *Let their table become a snare before them: and that which should have been for their welfare, let it become a trap. 23 "Let their eyes be darkened, that they see not; and make their loins continually to shake. 24> Pour out thine indignation upon them, and let thy wrathful anger take hold of them. 25 *Let ttheir habitation be desolate; and tlet none dwell in their tents. 26 For “they persecute him whom thou hast smitten ; and they talk to "|the grief of tthose whom thou hast wounded. 27 ‘Add ‘iniquity unto their iniquity: Sand let them not come into | thy righteousness. 28 Let them "be blotted out of the book of the living, ‘and not be writ|ten with the righteous, 29 But I am poor and sorrowful : let thy salvation, O God, set me up on high. 30 *T will praise the name of God with a Song, and will magnify him with thanksgiving, 31 ' This also shall please the Lorp etter than an ox or bullock that rhea horns and hoofs. + . sna 1 The "humble shall see this, and re glad: and ® your heart shall live rr seek God. Fohes, 3,1, Rs lee the Lorp heareth the poor, TO te ape beeth not ° his prisoners. IBiian him i the heaven and earth praise 1h |tmevree Sc8Ss Jand every thing that eet Petia therein. SOL. 1 rh 0 i <, heyy will oo God will save Zion, and % uild the cities of Judah : that rr oe Hay Awell there, and have it in 10, 9 i °ssession, sly dani ape seed also of his servants ile fy Mherit it: and they that love me shall dwell therein. David sont BALM LXX., the wwinfeth God to the speedy destruction "Tag ‘ To eked, and preservation of the godly. ULL om = ‘s “thay, i Bae {chief Musician, A Psalm of Diary > f0 bring to remembrance. hein” uy he wD haste, “0 God, to de{4.44 | ne. o YCF Me; make haste tto help SET Oo Lorn, — : —_—*t them be ashamed and confounded that seek after my soul: let them be turned backward, and put to confusion, that desire my hurt. 3 ° Let them be turned back for a reward of their shame that say, Aha, aha. : 4 Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: and let such as love thy salvation say continually, Let God be magnified. 5 “But I am poor and needy : *make haste unto me, O God: thou art

my help and my deliverer: O! Lorp, make no tarrying. PSALM LXXI. 1 David, in confidence of faith, and erperience of God's favour, prayeth both for him-| self, and against the enemies of his soul. 14 He promiseth constancy. 17 He prayeth for perseverance. 19 He praiseth God, and promiseth to do it cheerfully. | N *thee, O Lorp, do I put my},, trust: let me never be put to confusion. 2» Deliver me in thy righteousness, and cause me to escape: ‘incline thine ear unto me, and save me. 3 ‘+ Be thou my strong habitation, whereunto I may continually resort: thou hast given commandment to save me ; for thou ar¢ my rock and my fortress. + ‘Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the wicked, out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man. 5 For thou art my hope, O Lord Gop: thow art my trust trom my youth. 6 "By thee have [ been holden up from the womb: thou art he that took me out of my mother’s bowels: my praise shald be continually of thee. 4 Ps, 22. 9,10, © Ps. 40.15. | a Ps. 40. 17. e Ps. M411. > Ps 31.1 © Ps. 17. 6. 4 Ps. 31. 2,3. t Heb. Be thou to me Sor a rack of habitation. e Ps 44 4 #Ps 0.1, 4. 8 Jer. 17.7, 17. Tsai. ati 3. | \ 7 ‘Lam as a wonder unto many ; | '}4,%18 but thou aré my strong refuge. a Cor. +8 8 Let "my mouth be filled arith |*?* 5 2 thy praise and with thy honour all the day. 9 'Cast me not off in the time of]! ver ™ old age; forsake me not when my strength faileth. 10 For mine enemies speak against me; and they that tlay wait for my n As soul "take counsel together, “ae a7 11 Saying, God hath forsaken him: persecute and take him; for there is none to deliver him. : 12 "O God, be not far from me: O my God, ˚make haste for my help. ˚ 39 } Heb, watch, or, observe. Bis Ps. 70. 1,

— ~ | David promiseth acts of praise. PSALMS. His prayer Jor Si | 13 PLet them be confounded and ® | consumed that are adversaries to my ‘soul; let them be covered with reproach and dishonour that seek my | hurt. . | 14 But I will hope continually, and will yet praise thee more and more. |aver.82 | 15 9My mouth shall shew forth thy Pr 8 righteousness and thy salvation all 'Ps.40.5.& the day; for 7I know not the num7 Hers thereof. 16 I will go in the strength of the Lord Gov: I will make mention |of thy righteousness, even of thine only. 17 O God, thou hast taught me from my youth: and hitherto have I declared thy wondrous works. {$X262 to 18 *Now also twhen I am old and | old aged | grevheaded, O God, forsake me not; i Heb. amine | until I have shewed + thy strength unto dis generation, and thy power to every one that is to come. ‘Ps. 57.10. | 19 *Thy righteousness also, O God, is very high, who hast done great «Ps.95.10.& | things: "O God, who is like unto 6,1 thee ! * Ps, 60.3, 20 * Thou, which hast shewed me y Hos. 6. 1, 2. great and sore troubles, ¥shalt quicken me again, and shalt bring me up again from the depths of the earth. 21 Thou shalt increase my greatness, and comfort me on every side. 22 Twill also praise thee t“ with the ment of | psaltery, even thy truth, O my God: feos 2,9, unto thee will I sing with the harp, *2Kingsi9. |O thou *Holy One of Israel. t Heb. with the inslrutsai. 60.9. | 23 My lips shall greatly rejoice *Ps.103.4. |when I sing unto thee; and » my soul, which thou hast redeemed. — *ver9,16. | 24 ¢My tongue also shall talk of dks thy righteousness all the day long: for ‘they are confounded, for they are brought unto shame, that sec my hurt. _ PSALM LXXII. 1 David, praying for Solomon, sheweth the Goodness and glory of his, in type, and in truth, of Christ's kingdom. 1 Va bevseth ; A Psalm * fox Solomon, VE the king thy ; G O Gen — hy judgments, thy righteousne unto the king’s son. pierce rene | Or, of * Ps.197, title. 015 | * Tsai 11-2,3,/ 2 Fe shall jud i pee Judge thy people w; righteousness, and iy oe with judgment. » Ps. 85. 10. 3 >The m i ri fig ae mountains shall bring peace people, and the little hill 8, by —_ oe lon 4 °He shall judge the poor of the eople, he shall save the child: The nest, and shall break meas the oppressor. 5 They shall fear thee @ the sun and moon endure. out all generations. | 6 *He shall come down like rain 28m.54 upon the mown grass: as showers| !"* that water the earth. 7 In his days shall the righteous flourish ; fand abundance of peace tso long as the

moon endureth, 8 ®He shall have dominion also. from sea to sea, and from the river), 2" unto the ends of the earth. Teta, 9 »They that dwell in the wilder-| ;! ness shall bow before him ; ‘and his enemies shall lick the dust. ; 10 *The kings of Tarshish and of the| isles shall bring presents: the kings) ¥ of Sheba and Seba shall offer gifts. | 11 ' Yea, all kings shall fall down 1 before him: all nations shall serve| * him. 12 For he ™shall deliver the needy when he crieth; the poor also, and him that hath no helper. 13 He shall spare the poor and needy, and shall save the souls of | the needy. . | 14 He shall redeem their soul from sins deceit and. violence: and "precious shall their blood be in his sight. 15 And he shall live, and to hist tshall be given of the gold of jane prayer also shall be made - a continually ; and daily shall h raised. ny of Pv6 There shall be an handful y corn in the earth upon the aval the mountains; the fruit ares othe" shake like Lebanon: cand 14H city shall flourish like grass earth. 17 » His name ever: this name shall be as long as the sun: an® be oe ie al nel"? call him blessed. sod, the} Sr 18 * Blessed be the ee worl) God of Israel, twho only i ; things. + glorious ag er AThlessed be me : whole Moy ever: xand let » Agneds}. name for ever: (AMT yy; Amen | earth be filled with his glo" At and Amen. 4 the 8%” “Isai, f as long aS yy iM Lh, F through"Tsai, Job Mlt | al salle a} tghall endure for 1 continu i iter ven shal ers of Dav! "h ra’ U “i righteousness. Ps A os anded. _

| the prosper ity or, A Psalm ir Aste | ie 50, title. jr, Yel { Heb. clean gfheart. » Job 21. 7. Ps 37,1. Jer. 12.1. Heb. fat *Job 21, 6. t Heb. in the (rouble of other men. { Heb. with. *So Ps. 109, 18, 'Ts.75,9, "Job 99, 2. 13, eR 17, | 8&deration of the wicked. PSALMS. The desolation of the sanctuary. PSALM LXXIII. TI rophel, prevailing in a temptation, an eh ‘he’ occasion thereof, the prosperity of the wicked. 13 The wound given thereby, diffidence. 15 The victory over it, knowledge of God's purpose, in destroying of the wicked, and sustaining the righteous. 9A Psalm of *Asaph. A nes God is good to Israel, even to such as are tof a clean heart. 2 But as for me, my feet were almost gone; my steps had wellnigh slipped. 3 “For | was envious at the foolish, when I saw the prosperity of the wicked. 4 For there are no bands in their death: but their strength és tfirm. 5 They are not tin trouble as other men; neither are they plagued tlike other men. 6 Therefore pride compasseth them about as a chain; violence covereth them ˚as a garment. 7 “Their eyes stand out with fatness: tthey have more than heart could wish. 8 ˚ They are corrupt, and ‘ speak wickedly concerning oppression: they . | ®speak loftily. 9 They set their mouth he heavens, ‘and their eth through the earth. 10 Ther i n hi thee: epee his people return hid waters of a full cup are wrung out to them. ' \nd they say, ‘How doth God ; ow! and is there knowledge in the most High? ae Behold, these are the ungodly, 10 "prosper in the world ; they inae in riches, heave ay oly I have cleansed my inet? vain, and "washed my hands in Mnocency, 14 For n pla res 5 If] behold, J * against tongue walkall the day long have I gued, and tchastened every DY, say, I will speak thus; Should offend against the Gow 1 of thy children. ib oe hen I thought to know this, Meus too painful for me 5 tuary util "I Went into the sanc{ God: the “their Pha then understood | lg ¢ 8 Surely "thou didst set them in Slippey 'PPery places : thou castedst them 0 wn Into destruction, 19 How are they brought into desolation, as in a moment! they are utterly consumed with terrors. 20 *As a dream when one awaketh; so, O Lord, twhen thou awakest, thou shalt despise their image. 21 Thus my heart was "grieved, and I was pricked in my reins. 22 *So foolish sas I, and tignorant: I was as a beast tbefore thee. 23 Nevertheless I am continually with thee: thou hast holden me by my right hand. 24 ¥Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel, and afterward receive me to glory. 25 *Whom have I in heaven 4ut thee? and there is none

upon earth that I desire beside thee. 26 *My flesh and my heart faileth: but God is the tstrength of my heart, and ’my portion for ever. 27 For, lo, ‘they that are far from thee shall perish: thou hast destroyed all them that ¢go0 a whoring from thee. 28 But i¢ is good for me to ˚draw near to God: I have put my trust in the Lord Gop, that I may ‘de-| clare all thy works. PSALM LXNXIV. 1 The prophet complaineth of the desolation of the sanctuary. 10 He moveth God to help in consideration of his get 18 of his reproachful enemies, of his children, and of his covenant, {"Maschil of Asaph. O GOD, why hast thou “cast ws off for ever? why doth thine anger »smoke against ‘the sheep of thy pasture ? ; 2 Remember thy congregation, 4phich thou hast purchased of old , the '*rod of thine inheritance, zhich thou hast redeemed; this mount Zion, wherein thou hast dwelt. 3 Lift up thy feet unto the perpetual desolations ; even all that the enemy hath done wickedly in the sanctuary. 4 ‘Thine enemies roar in the midst of thy congregations ; they set up their ensigns for signs. 5 Al man was famous according as he had lifted up axes upon the thick trees. 6 But now they break down "the carved work thereof at once with * Job 20. 8. Ps. 90. 5. Isai 7, 8. | Ps. 78. 65. = ver. 3. = Ps. 92. 6. Prov. 30. 2. t Heb. Tknew nol. + Heb. with thee. F Ps. 32. 8. Isai. 58. 8. * Phil. 3. 8. a Ps, SH. 2. & 119. 81. + Heb. rock. 119. 37. © Ps. 119. 155. 4 Exod. 34. 15. Num. 15. 39. Jam. +. 4. © Hebr. 10. 22. £ Ps. 107. 2. & 8.17. Or, A Psalm ˚ Deu . Jer. 10. 16. € Lam. 2. 7. s Dan. 6 27. hLKings 6.16, 20, 1) 3. axes and hammers. 392

The psalmist craveth God's help. PSALMS. Te rebuher), the ihe = Non ioxings2s.9.| '7 1tThey have cast fire into thy PSALM LXxv. Ta ee ently sanctuary, they have defiled * by 1 The pronhes praiscth God, 2 Te Promiscuy futo terre. |casting down the dwelling place of te coed ane Goda eet the prow eRe thy name to the ground. praiseth God, and promistth ta emcee fee 1 Ps, 93. 4. s 1They said in their hearts, Let | “ce. eds. + Heb. break. | ys + destroy them together: they | To the chief Musician, '** AL4; schith have burned up all the synagogues A Psalm or Song lof Asaph, | 1 of God in the land. NTO thee, O God, do we give|! nt ~1sam.3.1.! 9 We see not our signs: ™¢here is thanks, wnto thee do we give = Amos.) io more any prophet: neither is thanks: for that thy name is near there among us any that knoweth thy wondrous works declare. how long. 2 "When I shall receive the con-{t 0,01 10 O God, how long shall the ad- | gregation I will judge uprightly, | ti versary reproach? shall the enemy | 3 The earth and all the inhabitants blaspheme thy name for ever? thereof are dissolved : I hear up the *tam-23 | 11 "Why withdrawest thou thy | pillars of it. Selah. hand, even thy right hand? pluck| 4 I said unto the fools, Deal not it out of thy bosom. foolishly : and to the wicked, *Lift |: Pa 444: 12 For ˚God is my King of old,|not up the horn. working salvation in the midst of| 5 Lift not up your horn on high: the earth. speak not with a stiff neck. {Hecarak | 13? Thou didst tdivide the sea by| 6 For promotion cometh neither “tsii.51,9,10. | thystrength : Ithou brakest the heads | from the east, nor from the west, and 1 Soeseazeg, | OF the "dragons in the waters. nor from the tsouth. — santt| "| 14 Thou brakest the heads of le-| 7 But »God is the judge: *he)’s 1 viathan in pieces, and gavest him |putteth down one, and setteth up\‘\S3i an 23 ume. 4.9.\Tto be meat ‘to the people inhabit- | another. ing the wilderness. 8 For “in the hand of the. Lono rea ‘Kany a | 15 “Thou didst cleave the fountain | there is a cup, and the wine is red; Bel T105.4, {224 the flood: "thou driedst up | it is ¢full of mixture; and he pouret ? sto sith, | mighty rivers. ht al | +585, rmore| LO The day is thine, the night also | of, all the wicked of the earth sha | afstrengih. \48 thine: *thou hast prepared the | wring them out, and drink them. ‘ll | “xe "> |light and the sun, 9 But I will declare for ever s 1 17 Thou hast ¥set. all the borders | sing praises to the God of J acob. ale t iHeh.mace | Of the earth : *thou hast tmade sum-| 10 *All the horns of the wicke sep

them. mer and winter, also will I cut off; ut "the sa, | “Tee. i6.19. |. 18*Remember this, that the enemy | of the righteous shall be exaltat, hath reproached, O Lorn, and that C. y Acts 17. 26. v1 "Ps.39.0. 41 a M LXXVI. ‘ . the foolish people have blasphemed 1A Pe ir 2 God's majesty in the che c thy name. 11 An exhortation to serve him revere © Cant, 2. 14, 19 O deliver not the soul cof thy | ‘To the chief Musician on Neginolly a eas turtledove unto the multitude of the A Psalm or Song !of Asap 7 his waa a Gea 0: wicked : “forget not the congrega-| PN "Judah is God eh deapad tion of thy poor for ever. name 7s great in Ter ernacle, Lev. 20, 4, Feo ke a the eove-| 2 In = aioe i a Zion. ai Pe. 106, 45, : for the dark places of is dwelling plac i jer 35.21, earth are full of the latitahionenet Pte ee he the arrow’ y yor; ae the bow, the shield, ag tee" 2 et not the oppre , tle. Selah. | Xo | yb) shamed ace gre ppressed return | and the battle md OX | pus rious @ . # : oor and needy Thou art more gore prey’| jai praise thy name, oe eat ethan the mountains 0 Teh is re f ver. 1 a Arise, O God, plead thine own] 5 @The stoutheartec mreep andl)" Ps.w.s1. Cause: ‘remember how the foolish |*they have slept their *, ht have man reproacheth thee dail none of the men of mg F 23 Forget not the voice of thine | found thei ls. acobs 5 their han¢ so of Jae enenues: the tumult of those that ns TAt thy rebuke, O God 0 ye cast] Bee ‘nde |T18e up against thee A 2 se Tonal * tinereaseth con- | both the chariot and hor Jonah 1. 2. tinually. ea dead sleep- _ oe | _

eNahura 1 8. 12chron. 20. Pe 416.9. 75th 9 &RAd 1 See Exod, 9 Wek 10, 1. Vs, 65.7. file. toftar, *Ps, 08. 35, 975.99, & 62 tite "Ps. 50.15, “lsai.26.9,16, ‘Meh, hand. * Ps ta, leas ‘Ww at Ig, Jhis comba ».| doth k ¢ i with diffidence. 7 Thou, even thou, art to be feared; and 8who may stand in thy sight when once thou art angry ? 8 "Thou didst cause judgment to be heard from heaven; ‘the earth feared, and was still, 9 When God ‘arose to judgment, to save all the meek of the earth. Selah. 10 'Surely the wrath of man shall praise thee : the remainder of wrath shalt thou restrain. 11 ™Vow, and pay unto the Lorp -lyou God: "let all that be round «/about him bring presents tunto him that ought to be feared. 12 He shall cut off the spirit of princes: °he és terrible to the kings of the earth. PSALM .LXXVII. 1 The psalmist sheweth what fierce combat he had with diffdence. 10 The victory which he had by consideration of God's great and gracious works, 1 To the chief Musician, *to Jeduthun, A Psalm !of Asaph. g CRIED unto God with my ~ Yolce, even unto God with my bat and he gave ear unto me. 2 In the day of my trouble I Sought the Lord : tmy sore ran in the night, and ceased not : my soul refused to be comforted. ; remembered God, and was Toubled: complained, and “my Spit was overwhelmed. Selah. 4 Thou holdest mine eyes waking: 2". So troubled that I cannot speak. have considered the days of ce years of ancient times. ie call to remembrance ‘my song le night : 1 commune with mine own heart: and Aan . als gent search, hd my spirit made dili7 Will and old, th will Ae Lord cast off for ever? wi he 'be favourable no more s his Merey clean gone for ever? ae pronuse fail tfor evermore? Se hae ‘forgotten to be grati touilen Lhe in anger shut up ¥ mercies? Selah. . 10 And I said, ‘This is "my infirmwill remember the years hand of the most Fligh. remember the works of : = surely T will remember onders of ‘old, 2 will medit; sant Work. ‘ditate also of all th Pade and talk of thy doings. . 13 °Thy way, O God, is in the sanctuary: Pwho 7s so great a Cod as our God? 14 Thou a7t the God that doest wonders: thou hast declared thy strength among the people. 15 9Thou hast with thine arm redeemed thy people, the sons of Jacob and Joseph. Selah. 16 *The waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee; they were afraid: the depths also were troubled. 17 +The clouds poured out water : the skies sent out a sound: ‘thine arrows also went abroad. 18 The voice of thy thunder 2ras in the heaven: ‘the lightnings lightened the world: "the earth trembled and shook.

19 *Thy way is in the sea, and thy path in the great waters, Yand thy footsteps are not known. 20 7Thou leddest thy people like a flock by the hand of Moses and Aaron. PSALM LXXVIII. 1 tn exhortation both to learn and to preach the law of God. 9 The story of Gord's wrath against the incredulous and disobedient. 67 The Israelites being rejected, God chose Judah, Zion, and David. 41 *'Maschil of Asaph. 4(NIVE ear, O my people, to my law: incline your ears to the words of my mouth. 2 >T will open my mouth in a parable: I will utter dark sayings of old : 3 *Which we have heard and known, and our fathers have told us. + "We will not hide ¢lem from their children, *shewing to the generation to come the praises of the Lorp, and his strength, and his wonderful works that he hath done. 5 For ‘he established a testimony in Jacob, and appointed a law in Tsrael, which he commanded our fathers, 8that they should make them known to their children : 6 "That the generation to come might know ¢hem, even the children which should be born; who should arise and declare them to their children : 7 'That they might set their hope in God, and not forget the works of God, but keep his commandments: 8 And ‘might not be as their fthers, "a stubborn and rebellious PSALMS. L£xhortation to learn the law of God. ˚ Ps. 73. 17. P Exod. 15.11. a Exod. 6. 6. Deut. 9. 20, Exod. 14. 21. Josh. 3. 15, 16. Ps. 114. 3. Hab.3.8,&e. t Heb. The clouds were #2Sam. 22. 8 * Hab. 3. 15. y¥ Exod. 14.2 = Exod. 13. 21. * Ps. 74, title. Or, A Psalm Jor Asaph to give instruction, a Tsai. Sl. 4. > Ps. 49. 4. Matt. 13. 35. ˚ Ps. 44. 1. “Deut 4.9. 6. 7. Joel 1. 2. ¢ Exad. 12. 2, i & 1.3, Josh. 4. 6, 7. € Ps. 147. 19. 5 Deut. 4.9.& 6.7. 11 WD h Ps. 102. 1. 42 Kings 17. 1A

The story of God's wrath PSALMS. + Heb. that | prepared not their heart. ver. . 2 Chron. 20. 33. ing fort. m 2 Kings 17. 15, n Ps. 106. 15. | oExod.7,& 8, &9, & 10, & 11, & 12. p Gen. 3 Num. ver, + Isai. 19. U1, 13. Ezek. 30, 14. 4 Exod. 14,21, r Exod. 15, 8. Ps. 33.7. * Exod. 21 & 14. 24. Ps. 105. 39. t Exod. 17. 6. | Num. 20.11, Ps. 105. 41. 1 Cor. 10. 4. « Deut. 9. 21. Ps. 105, Al. x Deut. 9, 22, Ps. 95. 8. Hebr. 3. 16. y Exod. 16. 2. Numb. 11.4. + Heb. order. « Exod. 17. 6. Num, 20,11, WNumb, 11.1, 10, © Hebr. 3, 18. Jude 5, 4Gen. 7. 11, Mal. 3. 10, ¢ Exod. 16. 4, 14. Ps. 105, 40. John 6. 31. 1 Cor. 101, 3. I Or, Hvery one did cat t Heb. to go. t Heb. fowl of wing. + Heb. throwgeneration ; a generation tthat set not their heart aright, and Whose spirit was not stedfast with God. 9 The children of Ephraim, being armed, and tearrying bows, turned back in the day of battle. 10™They kept not the covenant of God, and refused to walk in his law; 11 And "forgat his works, and his wonders that he had shewed them. 12 ˚ Marvellous things did he in the sight of their fathers, in the land of _| Egypt, Pin the field of Zoan. 13 ‘He divided the sea, and caused them to pass through; and "he made the waters to stand as an heap. 14 *In the day time also he led ‘|them with a cloud, and all the night with a light of fire. 15 tHe clave the rocks in the wilderness, and gave them drink as out of the great depths. 16 He brought “streams also out of the rock, and caused waters to run down like rivers. 17 And they sinned yet more against him by *provoking the most high in the wilderness. 18 And ¥they tempted God in their heart by asking meat for their lust. 19 * Yea, they spake against God; they said, Can God tfurnish a table in the wilderness ? 20 *Behold, he smote the rock, that the waters gushed out, and the streams overflowed; can he give bread also? can he provide flesh for his people ? 21 Therefore the Lorn heard this, and »was wroth: so a fire was kindled against Jacob, and anger also came up against Israel ; 22 Because they ‘believed not in God, and trusted not in his salvation: 23 Though he had commanded the clouds from above, ‘and opened the doors of heaven, 24 ˚And had rained down manna upon them to eat, and had given them of the corn of heayen. 25 "Man did eat angels’ food: he sent them meat to the full. 26 ‘He caused an east wind + to blow in the heaven: and by his power he brought in the south wind. 27 He rained flesh also upon them as dust, and tfeathered fowls like as the sand of the sea: of their camp, round habitations. 29 ®So they filled: for he desire ;

30 They were not estranged f, their lust. But "while thee was yet in their mouths, ; 31 The wrath of God came upon them, and slew the fattest of them and ‘smote down the "chosen men of Israel. 32 For all this ‘they sinned still,|:% about. their did eat, and were well gave them their own tM to works. consume in vanity, and their years in trouble. 34.™ When he slew them, then they sought him: and they returned and enquired early after God. 35 And they remembered that God was their rock, and the high God : their redeemer. a him with their mouth, and they lied unto him with their tongues. _ 37 For “their heart was not right with him, neither were they stedfast in his covenant. : 38 "But he, deing full of compas) » sion, forgave their iniquity, and de39 For “he remembered sthat they | 1 40 How oft did they in the wilderness, and grieve in the desert! 41 Yea, *they him)" turned back and One of Israel. ci 42, They remembered 20°" nor the day when he delivere' ' th emy. ; 43 How che had twrought hy in Egypt, and his wonders field of Zoan: his hand, Me them signs fe D the}; d their ods, of flies) * yivers ) that they could not @ 45 °He sent diver among them, which ual and ‘frogs, which dest hs 46 &He gave also 10 ta unto the caterpiller, # 28 And he let 7 fall in the midst | unto the locust. eb, bone, 33 'Therefore their days did he|!%= Deut. 36 Nevertheless they did ? flatter | j z soy |p Ont 1provoke Haima int | ets Joly | 1 al? tempted God, and b]imited the Holy heh aqai . KGainst the inoredalyy, *Num,t. | "Num than, male and ‘believed not for his wondrous|««'s*" See Hos. §, 15. ime stroyed them not: yea, many oe Hs a turned he his anger away, “aM ie not stir up all his wrath. petal Gen. 6+ ; 3 seth gonn 6 were but flesh ; Ya wind that passe™") | iar a away, and cometh not agam ‘eat _ Deut. 24, 15,3. |

lad disobedient. {an PSALMS. The desolation of Jerusalem. 47 "He tdestroyed their vines with _|hail, and their sycomore trees with "\ifvost. 48 ‘tHe gave up their cattle also to the hail, and their flocks to "hot "| Egypt; the chief of their strength ˚ /in ‘the tabernacles of Ham: 52 But ™made his own people to go forth like sheep, and guided them in the wilderness like a flock. 65 Then the Lord Sawaked as one|s Ps. 44. 23 out of sleep, and "like a mighty man that shouteth by reason of wine. 66 And ‘he smote his enemies in 70 ™He chose Davidalsohis servant, and took him from the sheepfolds : 71 * From following "the ewes great with young he brought him ˚to teed *; Jacob his people, and Israel his in- | 4 Isai. 42. 13. ‘1 Sam. 5. 6, 12. & 6.4. m 1 Sam. 16. 11, 12. 2 Sam. 7. 8. + Heb. From after. 9 2Sam. 5. 2. 1Chro. 11.2. the hinder parts: he put them to al | yuh, ie thunderbolts. perpetual reproach. iin” | 49 He cast upon them the fierce-| 67 Moreover he refused the taber- | what | ness of his anger, wrath, and indig-|nacle of Joseph, and chose not the | nation, and trouble, by sending evil | tribe of Ephraim : | angels among them. 68 But chose the tribe of Judah, Ha He | 50 tHe made a way to his anger; |the mount Zion ‘which he loved. |* Ps 87-2. nh \he spared not their soul from death,| 69 And he 'built his sanctuary like | '! Kings 6. | Puciote| but gave "their life over to the pest-| high palaces, like the earth which in, lilence ; he hath testablished for ever. LP ae 51 *And smote all the firstborn in Exo M1 heritance. : a") 53 And he "led them on safely, so| 72 So he fed them according to the . rate that they feared not : but. the sea | Pintegrity of his heart ; and euided |?! Kinss9. 4 Beit Mee oes pee ; them by the skilfulness of his hands. | covered, rough nem to the q “@ moms border of his Psanetuary, even to 1 The Pe al “” |this mountain, ‘zhich his right hand| of Jerusalem. tele prayeth for delivers Medd had purchased. ance, 13 and promiseth thankfulness, H “a, a7. ee ‘He cast out the heathen also A Psalm ‘of Asaph. 1 grr nie : ta hers and ‘divided them an GO D, the heathen are cud ee ‘dine| sin | natal ota a, ey cine einer: | ee "ug 2.0, 56˚ Yern = dwell in their tents. wells ’ elite py oe ed; *they|˚3 ‘hs the most high Gad, ant Rept cat| 2. *The decd bodies of tha pervants} 3°" Iie g, [bis tentimoiie' ere ee have hey given to be me unto the wee we ahah, 7 But “turned back, and dealt | fowls of the heaven, the flesh of thy| ai *** | "Hos 7g faithfully like their fathers: they | saints unto the beasts of the earth, A lin ee oe a1, 216, : r 5 ADA | yor. 14.16 &

hha, 212, = ’ For they provoked him to | there was none to bury them. _ Anger with their *high places, and iB Moved him to jealousy with their - Rev. 11. 9. 4 ‘We are become a reproach to |! Ps. 44. 18 & raven images, . ee a0. 6. our neighbours, a scorn and derision 59 V e to them that are round about us. A wratt Vhen God heard ¢his, he was} 5 How long, Lor? wilt thou be |§ Ps 74.1, a sp 1) G9 ey and greatly abhorred Israel : angry for ever? shall thy "jealousy 76,9, 0 that fors abernacle of Shit” forsook the taber 0, Placed : » Zeph. Ts 1a, burn like fire ? evi. 6 ‘Pour out thy wrath upon the heathen that have ‘not known thee, and upon the kingdoms that have ‘not called upon thy name. 7 For they have devoured Jacob, and laid waste his dwelling place. 8 ™O remember not against us| "former iniquities: let thy tender mercies speedily prevent us : for we are "brought very low. 9 °Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy name : and deliver us, and purge away our sins, ¥for thy name’s sake. iJer. 1. 25. is k Isai. 45.4, 5. 2 Thess, 1. u. VPs, 53. 4. 3S hand a 9 le people over also 3 and was wroth with w Tsai. G4. 9. 'S Inherit: 43, 63. "1 ritance, Or, the ini quities ar then that | were byfore oe fire consumed their young riven ‘te, their maidens were not GA erp isles Mage. and ‘their Lt bi fell by the sword ; lation, OWs made no lament| Men, | ee us. o Deut. 20. 43. Ps. 142. 6, 02 Chron. Lt. | lk. Seal ae PJer. 14.7, 91.

The miseries of the church. PSALMS. 115. 2. + Heb. vengeance. r Ps. 102. 20, + Heb. thine arn. + Heb. reserve the children of + Heb. to generation and generation. * Ps. 45, & 09, title. 1 Or, for Asaph. = Ps. 77. 20. Exod. 25.20, 22, 1 Sam, 4. 4. 2 Sam. 6, 2. Ps, 99. 1, © Deut. 33, 2. Ps. 50), 2. & ¢ t Heb. come Jor salvation tous, m. 5. 21. (Numb. 6, 25. Ps. 4. 6, & 1. + Heb. wilt (hou smoke, 8 Ps, 42. 3, & 102, 9, Asai. 30, 20, iver, 3, 19, Jer. 2, 21, Ezek. 14, 6, &17.6,.819, 10. 1 Ps, 44.9, & 78. 55, ™ Exod. 23.28, Josh, 24, 12, ei God. » Ps, 72, 0, ° Ps. 89.40, 41. Isai. 5. 5. Nahum 2, 2, 4 Ps, 42. 10, & 9. "Ps, 44. 13, & 79. 4. «Isai. 5.1, 7. 10 4 Wherefore should the heathen say, Where #s their God! let him be known among the heathen in our sight dy the trevenging of the blood of thy servants zhich is shed. 11 Let "the sighing of the prisoner come before thee ; according to the greatness of tthy power tpreserve thou those that are appointed to die; 12 And render unto our neighbours ‘sevenfold into their bosom .’ | their reproach, wherewith they have iva. |reproached thee, O Lord. 13 So "we thy people and sheep of thy pasture will give thee thanks for ever: *we will shew forth thy praise tto all generations. PSALM LXXX. 1 The psalmist in his prayer complaineth of the miseries of the church. 8 God's former Savours are turned into judgments. 14 He praycth for deliverance. 4 To the chief Musician *upon Shoshannim-Eduth, A Psalm !of Asaph. (ue ear, O Shepherd of Israel, thou that leadest Joseph like a flock ; "thou that dwellest between the cherubims, ‘shine forth. 2 “Before Ephraim and Benjamin and Manassceh stir up thy strength, and tcome and save us. 3 Turn us again, O God, ‘and cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved. 4 O Lorn God t wilt thou -be prayer of thy people ? 5 ®Thou feedest them with the bread of tears; and givest them tears to drink in great measure. 6 "Thou makest us a strife unto our neighbours: and our enemies langh among themselves, Turn us again, O God of hosts, and cause thy face to shine; and we shall he saved, 8 Thou hast brought “a yine out of Egypt: ‘thou hast cast out the heathen, and planted it and qo, Preparedst room before it, cause it to take : and it filled the land. © We? 20° of hosts, how long angry against the sea, and her branches» 12 Why hast thou then or. down her hedges, ten “broken " so that all ¢] which pass by the way do pluck her? unto the river, 13 The boar out of +] waste it, and the wil field doth devour it, 14 Return, we beseech thee, 0 God of hosts: Plook down from heaven

and behold, and visit this vine: 15 And the vineyard which thy right hand hath planted, and the branch that thou madest Strong "for thyself, 16 J¢ is burned with fire, it is cut down: "they perish at the rebuke of thy countenance. 17 *Let thy hand be upon the man of thy right hand, upon the son of man whom thou madest strong for thyself. 18 So will not we go back from thee: quicken us, and we will call upon thy name. 19 *Turn us again, O Lorn God of hosts, cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved. PSALM LXXXI. 1 An exhortation to a solemn praising of God. 4 God challengeth that duly by reuson of his benefits. 8 God, exhorting to obedience, complaineth of their disobedience, which proveth their own hurt, 1 To the chief Musician * upon Gittith, A Psalm "of Asaph. he acne sacrtt Godour strength make a joyful noise unto the Got of Jacob. scchitead 2 Take a psalm, and bring hit a the timbrel, the pleasant harp W! the psaltery. . ; 3 Blow up the trumpet in the new i i i our moon, in the time appointed, on solemn feast day. 1€ wood doth d beast of the ‘ b. and a law of the God of Jacol 5 This he ordained in J veep ae a testimony, when | he vse ae ‘through the land of Egyp under I heard a language ¢hat stood not. 6 ©I removed his shoulder ee burden: his hands ¢ were ¢ from the pots. I delivered thee; ‘1 aes in the secret place vl ey proved thee at the wate bah. Selah. " 8 "Hear, O my peom® "ir thot testify unto thee: O Jerae y wilt hearken unto mes a gol be 9 iThere shall no *strang” © chip er: i Merand ! will An exhortation to Piya) 4 For "this eas a statute for Tsrael, from the} d : Je, ane 7 °Thou calledst in pale thee): Gay, oa Mel fy, si 5, TOM 10.7. *Ts. 31, t yer]. 0) in thee; neither shalt thou any strange god. ——— —_ _ |

adil om judges reproved. eee jill mi, tn 10r, fo the haviness of their hearts, or, imagimations. Anaph, “2Chro. 19,0, oeles. 5, Y ‘Ryod, 91 &Q ane "Deut. 1. 2Chro, 1y.7, Prov. iy, 3, ‘Jer. 99. 3. "Job 99, 19. ‘Mie. 3,1, Ps. 18.44. & i. 3. {lleb, tied, "Det 2.13, | (-LOD *standeth in the congrega{Hep, Iuulye Prova, Th, io, a, jal “fall ys : ull li . Moy th 2 s Bl ee lor, lo, PSALMS. 10 'T am the Lonp thy God, which prought thee out of the land of | Iigypt: open thy mouth wide, and mi. [ will fill it. 11 But my people would not hearken to my voice; and Israel would .1.|"™none of me. 12 °So I gave them up "unto their own hearts’ lust: and they walked in their own counsels. 13 ?Oh that my people had hearkened unto me, and Israel had walked i \ », {in my ways! 14 I should soon have subdued their enemies, and turned my hand against their adversaries. 15 The haters of the Lorn should have 'tsubmitted themselves unto him: but their time should have endured for ever. 16 He should "have fed them also . |twith the finest of the wheat: and with honey Sout of the rock should Thave satisfied thee. PSALM LXXXII. salmist, having exhorted the judges, reproved their negligence, 8 prayeth to judge. TA Psalm "of Asaph. l The 5 ana God tion of the mighty; he judgeth among *the gods. ims os 2 How long will ye judge unjustly, and ‘accept the persons of the wicked? Selah, 2 "Defend the poor and fatherless: ° justice to the afflicted and needy. r Deliver the poor and needy: rid ‘em out of the hand of the wicked. ca hey "know not, neither will they as areead they walk on in darkan all the foundations of the Pr Nave tout of course. Thave said, Ye are gods ; and Hien you are children of the most 7B ut 'ye shall die like men, and ke one of the princes. tise, O God, judge the earth: ou shalt inherit all nations. PSALM LXXXII | ravies. -y ul 2 God of the enemies’ vonspiDress the ome aneet against them that op\ l con 5 . Merete or Psalm "of Asaph. “P “not thou silence, O God: old not nan. Not still, O Gea peace, and be beh: . thine enemies make a The psalmist complaineth to God. | tumult: and they that ‘hate thee |* Ps. 8. 1s. have lifted up the head. 3 They have taken crafty counsel against thy people, and consulted “against thy hidden ones. 4 Ps. 1. 5. & 4 They have said, Come, and let |: See Fsth. 3. us cut them off from being a nation; Jer, 11 19. that the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance. 5 For they have consulted together with one tconsent: they are con-|f Heb. ‘art. federate against thee: | 6 ‘The tabernacles of Edom, and * See 2 Chron. | the Ishmaelites ; of Moab,

and the eee Hagarenes ; 7 Gebal, and Ammon, and Amalek; the Philistines with the inhabitants of Tyre ; 8 Assur also is joined with them : tthey have holpen the children of | tse ps” Lot. Selah. anarm to the children | Lot. 9 Do unto them as wnto the =Mi-| ta. | dianites ; as Zo "Sisera, as zo Jabin, |, Judg. 7, 2 - udg. at the brook of Kison : 24 3. 2 Kings 9.37. 10 Which perished at En-dor: ‘they | “/s became as dung for the earth. 11 Make their nobles like *Oreb, and like Zeeb : yea, all their princes as 'Zebah, and as Zalmunna : 12 Who said, Let us take to ourselves the houses of God in possession. 13 ™O my God, make them like a wheel; "as the stubble before the wind. 14 As the fire burneth a wood, and as the flame ˚setteth the mountains on fire ; 15 So persecute them Pwith thy tempest, and make them afraid with thy storm. 16 9Fill their faces with shame; that they may seek thy name, O Lorp. 17 Let them be confounded and troubled for ever; yea, let them be put to shame, and perish : 18 That men may know that thou, whose ‘name alone is JEHOVAH, art ‘the most high over all the earth. PSALM LXNXNIV. 1 The prophet, longing for the communion of the sanctuary, 4 sheweth how blessed they are that dwell therein, 8 He prayeth to be restored unto it, To the chief Musician * upon Gittith, | * Ps ot A Psalm "for the sons of Korah. 0 Or, af if OW #*amiable are thy taber-| 2 >My & Judg. 7. 25. 1Judg. 8. 12, 21. ™ Tsai. 17. 13, 14. a Ps, 35. 5. ˚ Deut. 2. 2. p Job 9. 17. a Ps. 35.4, 6. ¥ Ps. 59. LL * Exod. 6. 3. «Ps. 92. nacles, O Lorv of hosts! > Ps. 42.1, 2. soul longeth, yea, even : & LL TA. Ws LY, ro 30. fainteth for the courts of the Loro;

ee The blessedness of God's service. PSALMS. David implores, ¢ Ps. 65, 4. Or, of mulberry trees make him a well, $c. 4 2Sam. 5. 22, 23. + Heb. covereth. || Or, from company to Zech. 14. 16. 6 Gen. 15. 1. ver. 11, t Heb. I would choose rather to sit at the (hreshold. W Isai. 60. 19, ' Gen. 15. 1. ver. 9. Ps. 115.9,10, 11, & 119, 114, Prov. 2. 7, & Ps, 4.9, 10. IPs, 2. 12, “ Ps, 49, title, N Or, af Or, wert qleaged, Ps. 77. 7. *« Ezra l. 11. &2.1 Ps. 14. 7. Jer. 30. 18, & 31, 93. Ezek. 39,25, Joel 3. 1, U Ps. 82.1, Or, thou hast (urned thine anger From waxing hot, Deut. 13. 17. © Ps. 80. 7. “Ps. 74. 1. & 79.5. & BU. 4. ¢ Hab. 3. 2, my heart and my flesh crieth out for the living God. 3 Yea, the sparrow hath found an |house, and the swallow a nest for herself, where she may lay her | young, even thine altars, 0 Lonrp of hosts, my King, and my God. 4 Blessed ave they that dwell in thy house: they will be still praising thee. Selah. 5 Blessed is the man whose strength is in thee; in whose heart are the |ways of them. 6 Who passing through the valley ‘of Baca make it a well; the rain also tfilleth the pools. 7 They go '*from strength _to strength, every one of them in Zion fappeareth before God. 8 O Lorn God of hosts, hear my prayer: give ear, O God of Jacob. Selah. 9 Behold, £O God our shield, and look upon the face of thine anointed. 10 For a day in thy courts is better than a thousand. +I had rather be a doorkeeper in the house of my God, than to dwell in the tents of wickedness. 11 For the Lorn God és "a sun and ‘shield: the Lorn will give grace and glory: ‘no good thing will he withhold from them that walk uprightly. 12 O Lonp of hosts, 'blessed is the man that trusteth in thee. PSALM LXXXyV. 1 The psalmist, out of the experience of former mercies, prayeth for ihe continuance thereof. 8 He promiseth to wait thereon, out af confidence of God's goodness, To the chief Musician, A Psalm *! for the sons of Korah., T= thou hast been 'fayourable unto thy land: thou hast “brought back the captivity of Jacob, 2 »Thou hast forgiven the iniquit; of thy people, thou hast covered all their sin. Selah. 3 Thou hast wrath: ‘thou from the taken away all th hast turned thyself ser fierceness of thine anger. is ei us, O aed of our salva» and cause thine anger y us to cease. ee 5 “Wilt thou be an ever? wilt thou aw oO i ut thi anger to all generations ? Y gry with us for 6 Wilt thou not *revive us again : that thy people May rejoice in thee? God 7 Shew us thy mercy, 0 Lonp,) and grant us thy salvation, : 8 fI will hear what God the Lory will speak: for She will speak peaco unto his people, and to

his g ‘ants : but let them not "tun again to folly 9 Surely , ‘his salvation js nigh |! them that fear him; "that glory may dwell in our land. 10 Mercy and truth are met together; ‘righteousness and peace have kissed each other. 11 ™Truth shall spring out of the earth; and righteousness shall look down from heaven. 12 "Yea, the Lorp shall give that which is good; and °our land shall yield her increase. 13 ? Righteousness shall go before him ; and shall set ws in the way of his steps. PSALM LXXXVI. 1 David strengtheneth his prayer by the conscience of his religion, 5 by the goodness and power of God. 11 He desireth the continuance of former grace. 14 Complaining of the proud he craveth some token of God's goodness. "A Prayer of David. OW down thine ear, O Lonp, hear me: for I am poor and needy. 2 Preserve my soul; for I ci "holy: O thou my God, save thy, servant “that trusteth in thee. ah 3 > Be merciful unto me, O Lord:};; for I ery unto thee i daily. 4 Rejoice the sou! ’ ¢for unto thee, O Lord, do J lift up my soul. i\¢ 5 *For thou, Lonp, at good, ne ready to forgive; and ager 7 mercy unto all them that call up thee. ae 6 Give ear, O Lord, unto my Pr er; and attend to the voice supplications. 7 In the day of my fou call upon thee : for thou wi gt ds the 8fAmong the gods thé unto en Lord; § ne Au any works like unto thy ae 9 » All nations whom ae made shall come and wor Tevify thee, O Lord; and shall gion name. ond! 10 For thou art ah art wondrous things: “t alone. (01,4 beings Dail Or, em Halt fat e J will answer "Hab, a1, sai, Wi ¥ Zech. o Sohn yg "Ts 72.4 Ts. 2), | Luke 2, Bleaigy, Pry Yalng PPO | ' 8 aid, "Lech 4, | of thy servant?) ,, xis yi : ae Lon? 11 "Teach me thy way, 0 _

' at and glory of the church. PSALMS. A complaint in distress. | me seat ane IO". | will walk in hed truth: unite my art to fear thy name. et 1 will praise thee, O Lord my (tod, with all my heart: and I will glorify thy name for evermore. 13 For great is thy mercy toward me: and thou hast ™delivered my soul from the lowest "hell. _ 14 O God, "the proud are risen 2 Let my prayer come before thee: incline thine ear unto my cry ; 3 For my soul is full of troubles: and my life ‘draweth nigh unto the grave. 4 27 am counted with them that go down into the pit: °I am as a man that hath no strength: 5 Free among the dead, like the © Ps. 107. 18. a Ps. 28. 1. ¢ Ps. 31. 12. against me, and the assemblies of| slain that lie in the grave, whom Hed. tyiolent men have sought after my|thou rememberest no more: and wi \ soul; and have not set thee before | they are ‘cut off ' from thy hand. |) 2 pu, them. 6 Thou hast laid me im the lowest | #4” fotitt) 15 ° But thou, O Lord, ar¢ a God | pit, in darkness, in the deeps. ‘air full of compassion, andgracious,long-| 7 Thy wrath lieth hard upon me, 116.8, |suffering, and plenteous in mercy | and ®thou hast afflicted me with all |*?* ?* kL & 5 476 fand truth. thy waves. Selah. iz | 16 O tun unto me, and have| § "Thou hast put away mine ac-|"}p> 19.15, Cain mercy upon me; give thy strength | quaintance far from me; thou hast} P31! “<u06-lunto thy servant, and save ‘the son | made me an abomination unto them: ; of thine handmaid. iT am shut up, and I cannot come |'*™** 17 Shew me a token for good ; that | forth. they which hate me may see it, and| 9 * Mine eye mourneth by reason Spey be ashamed: because thou, Lorp,| of affliction: Lorp, 'I have called oe - os hast holpen me, and comforted me. | daily upon thee, ™I have stretched | "pois ¢” PSALM LXXXVII. out my hands unto thee. aon 1 The nature and glory of the church. 4 The\| 10 "Wilt thou shew wonders to 9-9. 115. bere eh ae and comfort of the mem-| the dead? shall the dead arise and| 15 ae ire : 5 Che 1 ae or Song! for the sons of Korah. apa i thy lovingki nduibss’ Be s foundation és “in the holy declared in the grave? or thy faith‘eam | 9 eee oe fulness in destruction ? 2 °The Lorn loveth the gates of! 19 o Shall thy wonders be known |°{2>10. 21. Zion more than all the dwellings in the dark? Pand thy righteousness eRe ais ‘Sele on | 3 eal, be : in the land of forgettulness ? Eecles. 10 th ae things are spoken of 13 But unto thee have I cried, O| “"” ‘Ti * © city of God, Selah. Lorp; and in the morning shall |*{§,i2 * 81.9, : me make mention of

*Rahab ini prayer prevent: thee. 2 i behold hylan to them that know me: va Lorv, ‘why castest thou off|‘?** Bae hilistia, and Tyre, with my soul? why shidest thou thy face | 723i Vopia; this man was born there. rad ime? his ¥ - Zion it shall be said, | 15 1 am afflicted and ready to die ; her : aa Pica man was born in! som my youth up: 2hile *L suffer |*7°?"* ‘Moe, [¢Stablish ie highest himself shall thy terrors I am distracted. "way | 6 "The Lon ; 16 Thy fierce wrath goeth over “e Writet] ono shall count, when he me; thy terrors have cut me off. man i “p the people, that this 17 They came round about me 7 ses i orn there. Selah. 'daily like water; they "compassed |! 05, 0# “ ers on ae singers as the play-| me about together. NPs, SG all my goiuments shall be there:| 1g xTover and friend hast thou put | pre " sPrings are in thee. far from me, and mine acquaint-| ***' 4 pray SLM LXXXVIIL. ance into darkness. Ontaining w grievous complaind, ne 0 the Paulin for the sons of Koruh, PSALM LXXNIN. Leannoth, 4 a usiclan upon Mahalath | The psalmist praiseth Gad for his covenant, Merahite aschil of “Heman the} 4 Jor his wonderful power, 15 for the care yor, A Psalm I ORD ug . 4 f Aira! Pee ton oe iaiing ow ie pian i F + God of any: salvation, ney euents, Atihe expostulaleth, pray- wit fe five betore ne cried day and night] eth, ani blesseth God. : otis, = soo 8s 1 "Maschil of * Ethan the Ezrahite. LChro. 2.

The psalmist. praiseth God for his PSALMS. Savour to the kingdom 2 Ps. 11. 1. ration and generation. ‘So ver. 4. & Ps. 76. 7, ll 1 Exod. 15. 11. 93. 3, 4. & 107. 29. ® Exod. 14. 96, 27, 20. Or, Eaypl. t Heb, with (he arm of thy strength, ˚ Gen, 1. 1. 1 Chron. 20, 11 Ps, 24.1, 2. & 50, 12˚ P Job 26. 7. 4 Josh, 19, 22, Josh, 12.1, tHeb.anarm wilh might. «Ps, 97. 2. | Or, estaUlishment. t Ps. 05. 13. «Num. 10.10. & 23, 21, Ps, 90. 6. *Ps, 4. 6. & 44.3. + Heb. logene a — WILL sing of the mercies of i] the Loxp for ever: with my mouth will I make known thy -| faithfulness tto all generations. 2, For I have said, Mercy shall be built up for ever: *thy faithfulness shalt thou establish in the very heavens. ; 3 cI have made a covenant with my chosen, I have “sworn unto David my servant, 4 ¢Thy seed will I establish for ‘lever, and build up thy throne ‘to 36. all generations. Selah. : 5 And &the heavens shall praise * thy wonders, O Lorn: thy faithful‘ness also in the congregation " of the saints. 6 For ‘who in the heaven can ‘|be compared unto the Lorn? who among the sons of the mighty can be likened unto the Lorp ? 7 *God is greatly to be feared in the assembly of the saints, and to be had in reverence of all them that are about him. 8 O Lorn God of hosts, who is a strong Lorn 'like unto thee? or to thy faithfulness round about thee ? 9 ™Thou rulest the raging of the sea: when the waves thereof arise, thou stillest them. 10 "Thou hast broken ' Rahab in . x. |Pleces, as one that is slain; thou hast scattered thine enemies t with thy strong arm. 11 ˚The heavens are thine, the earth also is thine: as Jor the world and the fulness thereof, thou hast founded them. 12” The north and the south thou hast created them: %Tabor and "Hermon shall rejoice in thy name. 13 Thou hast ta mighty arm: strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand. 14 ‘Justice and judement are the "habitation of thy fizon *merey and truth shall go before thy face. 15 Blessed is the people that know oF Joyful sound : they shall walk, ae in the ‘light of thy coun16 In thy name shall they rejoi all the day: and in thy hice ness shall they be exalted. 17 For thou art the glory of their strength: Yand in thy favow our horn shall be exalted, \ 18 For 'the Lorn ¢s our and the Holy One of Isr; ling. 19 Then thou spakest in vision to defence ; ‘adel is our thy holy one, and saidst, I have laid help upon one that is mighty ; I have exalted one * chosen out of the people. 20*T have found David may servant; with my holy oil have I anointed him: 21 » With whom my hand shall he established : mine arm also shall

strengthen him. 22 °The enemy shall not exact upon him; nor the son of wickedness afflict him. 23 4And I will beat down his foes before his face, and plague them that hate him. 24 But *my faithfulness and my mercy shald be with him: and ‘in my name shall his horn he exalted. 25 SI will set his hand also in the sea, and his right hand in the rivers. 26 He shall cry unto me, Thou art my father, my God, and ‘the rock of my salvation. 27 Also i will make him my fi'stborn, 'higher than the kings of the earth. 28 ™My mercy will I keep for him) for evermore, and "my covenan shall stand fast with him. 29 °His seed also will I make 00) endure for ever, Yand his throne 725 the days of heaven. ine 30 TIF his children *forsake my !% and wall: not in my judgments; 31 If they tbreak my statutes, keep not my commandments; 32 Then ‘will I visit their aes gression with the rod, and thet quity with stripes. 33 "Nevertheless my 10" Bim, ness t will I not utterly take fl nor suffer my faithfulness is as 34 My covenant will I no no ol nor alter the thing that 1s 8° of my lips. 35 ‘One have I sworn *by ® ness tthat I will not lie unto 36 ¥ His seed shall aul : and his throne “as the su ‘ 37 It shall be established tr it as the moon, and as 4 fal ness in heaven. Selah. at 0 38 But thou hast "cM en Yabhorred, thou hast be with thine anointed. gat and Jovingkindny holi. and David. We ¢! of Daviy “183m. 16 b 16.) ‘Psoun, | 28am. 71, 4 28am. 7.4 ©Ps G7. f yen I}, SPs 2Ek 11, hasan 7 1 Chron ® 19Sqm.224). kPLRT. Cui. LAM I Nunb.2ih | a fst | ayer dt oven pert, Lo sth ah Je BN phe taser i. 1. eal Heb tl | “nate | ul boy evel | Je _

Ile p yayel hs, pete, Pano. apm, 12 Ps 44 1. | ems "er. 39, | aD s. 79. 5, SPs. 70, 63. "Yoh 7. 7. & i 141 's 0, 5, WW. a4. ‘Ps 49,9, Nieves 1, 5, i, Ba Many, 2, ‘M41 ag, — {Heb brighter “38um.7.15, "P570.9,19, and blesseth God. 39 Thou hast made void the covenant of thy servant : *thou hast pro‘\faned his crown by casting it to the round. : ° 40 “Thou hast broken down all his hedges; thou hast brought his strong holds to ruin. . 41 All that pass by the way spoil him: he is °a reproach to his neighbours. 42 Thou hast set up the right hand of his adversaries ; thou hast made all his enemies to rejoice. 43 Thou hast also twned the edge of his sword, and hast not made him to stand in the battle. 44 Thou hast made his + glory to cease, and f cast his throne down to the ground. 45 The days of his youth hast thou shortened: thou hast covered him with shame. Selah. 46 & How long, Lorp? wilt thou hide thyself for ever? "shall thy wrath burn like fire ? _ 47 ‘Remember how short my time Is: wherefore hast thou made all men in vain? 48 What man is he that liveth, and shall not 'see death? shall he deliver his soul from the hand of the Srave? Selah. Pia Lord, where are thy former Ovinglindnesses, which thou ™swarest unto David "in thy truth ? Ly emember, Lord, the reproach of thy Servants ; °how I do bear in My bosom the reproach of all the mighty people ; : Ol Wherewith thine enemies have e Yoached, O Lorn; wherewith pra have reproached the footsteps ' thine anointed. im : “Blessed be the Lonp for everore. Amen, and Amen. 1 Moses. sept SALM XC. plainer anak ‘orth God's providence, 3comisement of human fragility, 7 divine chaspra eth %, 10 and “brevity of life. 12 He ‘perks i Sor the knowledge and sensiblé evce ef God's good providence. Prayor “of Moses the man of God. IRD, “thou hast been our dwellg 18 place tin all generations. efore the mountains were » or ever thou hadst trot earth and the world, ine mn everlasting to everlastSiphon at God. is Thou turnest man to destruction; PSALMS. The frailty of hunan life. and sayest, ° Return, ye children of men. 4 "For a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday ' when it Is past, and as a watch in the night.| them 5 Thou carriest them away as with a flood ; *they are as a sleep: in the morning ‘they are like grass which ' oroweth up. 6 In the morning it flourisheth, and groweth up; in the evening it is cut down, and withereth. 7 For we are consumed by thine anger, and by thy wrath are we troubled. 8 * Thou hast set our iniquities|* before thee, our ‘secret sins in the light of thy countenance. 9 For

all our days are + passed away in thy wrath: we spend our years 'as a tale that is told. 10 +The days of our years are threescore years and ten; and if by reason of strength they be fourscore years, yet 7s their strength labour and sorrow; for it is soon cut off, and we fly away. 11 Who knoweth the power of thine anger? even according to thy fear, so is thy wrath. 12 *So teach us to number our days, that we may tapply owr hearts unto wisdom. 13 Return, O Lorn, how long? and let it 'repent thee concerning thy servants. 14 O satisfy us early with thy mercy; ™that we may rejoice and be glad all our days. 15 Make us glad according to the days wherein thou hast afflicted us, and the years wherein we have seen evil. 16 Let "thy work appear unto thy servants, and thy glory unto their children. 17° And let the beauty of the Lorp our God be upon us: and Pestablish thou the work of our hands upon us; yea, the work of our hands establish thou it. PSALM XCI. L The state of the godly. 3 Their safety. 9 Their habitation, WW Their servants. 1 Their friend ; with the effects of them all. ¢ Gen. 3. 19. Eceles. 12.7. 12 Pet. 3. 8. § Or, when he hath passed ¢ Ps. 73. 20. Jer. 16. 17. i Ps. 19. 12. + Heb. turned away. J Or, as a meditalion. t Heb. As for the days of our ye them are sevenly years. e Ps. 4 t Heb. cause to come. 1 Deut. 2. 36. Ps, 135. 14. m Ps. 05. 6. & ly. 2. " Hab. 3. 2. © Ps. 27. 4. P Isai. 96. 12. a Ds. 27, 5. Ki "that dwelleth in the seeret place of the most high shall tabide under the shadow of the Almighty. SL20, 2.22.7. Feb, fade. & DPS IT. Be

The secu rity of the godly. PSALMS. = The majesty of Christ c Ps, 142. 5. 4 Ps. 124. 7. © Ps. 17. 8.6 7.1. SULA. f Job 5. 19, &e. Ps. 112, 7. & 121. 6, Prov. 3. 23, 24. Isai. 43. 2. @ Ps. 37. 34. Mal. 1. 5, “yer. 2. iPs. 71. 3,& m1 & Prov, 12. 21. Ps, 34.7. & 1. 3. Matt. 4. 6. Luke 4. 10, iT. Hebr. 1. 14. m Job §. 23. Ps. 37. 24. 1) Or, asp. "Ps. 9. 10. ˚ Ps, 50. 15. P Isai. 43, 2. 21Sam. 2. 30. t Heb. length of days, Prov. 3. 2. = Ps, 147. 1. » Ps. 89. 1. + Heb, in the nights. © 2Chro. 23.5, Ps. 33. 2. 2 ©] will say of the Lorn, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust. 3 Surely “he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome pestilence. . 4 ¢He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth shall be thy shield and buckler. 5 fThou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night; nor for the arrow that flieth by day ; 6 Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; ov for the destruction that wasteth at noonday. 7 A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh thee. 8 Only ‘with thine eyes shalt thou behold and see the reward of the wicked. 9 Because thou hast made the Lorn which is "my refuge, even the most high, ithy habitation ; 10 «There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling. 11 'For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways. 12 They shall bear thee up in ¢heir hands, ™lest thou dash thy foot against a stone. 13 Thou shalt tread upon the lion and "adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under fect. 14 Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on high, because he hath "known my name. 15 ˚He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: ?I will be with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and “honour him. 16 With tlong life will I satisfy him, and shew him my salvation. PSALM XCII. 1 The prophet exhorteth to praise God, 4 for his great works, 6 for his judgments on the wicked, WW and for his goodness to the godly. 9A Psalm or Song for the sabbath day. LF. ts a *good thing to give thanks unto the Lorn, and to sing praises unto thy name, O most, high: 2 To shew forth thy lovingkindness in the morning, and thy faithfulness tevery night, 3 ˚Upon an instrument of ten strings, and upon the psaltery: yy the harp with ta solemn sound 4 For thou, Lorn, hast made glad through thy work: umph in the works of thy hands 5 90 Lorn, how great ; works! and *thy thoughts deep. 6 fA brutish man knoweth not; neither doth a fool

understand this, 7 When Sthe wicked spring as the grass, and when all the workers of iniquity do flourish ; i¢ és that they shall be destroyed for ever : 8 "But thou, Lorn, art most high for evermore. 9 For, lo, thine enemies, 0 Loro, for, lo, thine enemies shall perish; all the workers of iniquity shall ‘be scattered. 10 But *my horn shalt thou exalt like the horn of an unicorn: I shall be !anointed with fresh oil. 11 ™Mine eye also shall see my desire on mine enemies, and mine ears shall hear my desire of the wicked that rise up against me. are very aera, Upon Ne Ce me | (i Twill trie} guint” are thy|' hinadg tn apes Job 2, 27, ef Pe g19| 35") Jer. 12 1a) Ma a5 Peek 0.18, | IPs RL 09.10, APs 1,4 | IPs 3S | =Pestis) 59.10, 4112 . a ee 12 ®The righteous shall flourish itd like the palm tree: he shall grow like a cedar in Lebanon. | 13 Those that be planted in the opel house of the Lorp shall flourish 19] ™* | the courts of our God. m 14 They shall still bring forth faut in old age; they shall be fat aM yy t flourishing ; : 15 To shew that the Lorp oy rhe right : Phe is my rock, and athere '8|s no unrighteousness 1n hin. { XCIII. sci The oie holiness of Chriss nett kingdom. : ithe is ist HE *Lorp reigneth, Lon? Hey clothed with majesty et ve ke is clothed with strength, a . ‘orld he hath girded himself :, ak also is stablished, that it © inst ’ , tof] Pr" aS thy throne is established : tie” old: thou art from Gong Oh 3 The floods have ‘aa up the P Lonp, the floods have “ opr WAVE ras voice; the floods lift if is johtie? than the mighty wave oe 5 Thy testimonies # e house holiness becometh thin Lorp, tfor ever. 2 very BM Olid

Nahum 12. fhleb, shine VT | eGen. W. 25. 4Job 20. 5, «Ps 1, 18 Jude 15. 'Ps.10,11, 13, &O.7, OPS, 73,22, & 2.6, “Exod. 4.11, Prov, 90, 13, ‘Job 35, 11, lai, 949g, *1 Cor. 3,99, "Jobs. {iov. why Or. 1 a3, Bes “tne “ome ‘eb, g » sh wearer “by, 1, "Mickty, Poo My, ee . . qhe plessedness of affliction. PSALMS. An exhortation to praise God. PSALM XCIV. rophet, calling for justice, complain: pie dire and impiety. % ITe teacheth 7 12 Le sheweth the blessJol's providence. hare 16 God is the defender edness of affliction. of the afflicted. LORD God, "to whom vengeance belongeth; O God, to whom vengeance helongeth, * shew thyself. 2 »Lift up thyself, thou ‘judge of the earth: render a reward to the proud. 3 Lorp, “how long shall the wicked, how long shall the wicked triumph? 4 How long shall they ˚utter and speak hard things? and all the workers of iniquity boast themselves ? 5 They break in pieces thy people, O Lor, and afflict thine heritage. 6 They slay the widow and the stranger, and murder the fatherless. 7 fYet they say, The Lorp shall not see, neither shall the God of Jacob regard it. 8 ®Understand, ye brutish among the people: and ye fools, when will ye be wise ? 9 "He that planted the ear, shall le not hear? he that formed the eye, shall he not see? ; 10 He that chastiseth the heathen, shall not he correct ? he that ‘teacheth man knowledge, shall not he Know ? 11*The Lorpknoweththe thoughts : sete that they are vanity. 2'Blessed is the man whom thou 0) c , |Chastenest, O Lorp, and teachest MM out of thy law; ate thou mayest give him rest pit b he days of adversity, until the lA e tieged for the wicked. tis pen the Lorp will not cast off ie people, neither will he forsake S nheritance. righ be Judgment shall return unto ee Susness: and all the upright veart ial follow it. ill rise up for me against cae Cvildoers: or who wil standup for “SUnst the workers of iniquity ! help, less the Lorn had been my Silene YY soul had ‘almost dwelt in e, Igy tl 2, en Mercy, O Lonp, — 20 Shall ?the throne of iniquity |» Amos. a have fellowship with thee, which | ‘frameth mischief by a law? e083 21 *They gather themselves toge-| + Mait. 71. ther against the soul of the right- | eous, and ‘condemn the innocent |* Exod. 23. 7. Prov. 17. 15. blood. ‘ 22 But the Lorp is *my defence ; |‘ F;- 39.9. and my God is the rock of my refuge. 23 And “he shall bring upon them ˚? s7-16,, their own iniquity, and shall cut) «322 them off in their own wickedness ; | yea, the Lorp our God shall cut them off. PSALM XCV. 1 An exhortation to praise God, 3 for his greatness, 6 and for

his goodness, 8 and not to tempt him. COME, let us sing unto the} Lorn: *let us make a joyful noise to 'the rock of our salvation. 2 Let us tcome before his presence | with thanksgiving, and make a joy- | ful noise unto him with psalms. 3 For 'the Lorp is a great God, | and a great King above all gods. | 4 +In his hand are the deep places of the earth: 'the strength of the hills is his also. 5 t4The sea is his, and he made it: and his hands formed the dry dand. 6 O come, let us worship and bow down : let *us kneel before the Lorp | our maker. 7 For he is our God; and 'we are the people of his pasture, and the| 9 Ps. 100, 1. » Deut. 32. 15. vent his face. © Ps. 96. 4.& 97.9.8 135.3. t Heb. In 1 Or, the heights of the sea is. & Gen. 1.9, 10. ©1 Cor. 6. 20. £ Ps. 79. 13. & BULLS LW, Poy. ru Hebr. 3.7,15. sheep of his hand. To day if ye |*e0"37"" will hear his voice, Nabanee . *xod.17.2,7. 8 Harden not your-heart, "as in|" Nim ic &e, EQ. 1S, the t provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness : 9 When 'your fathers tempted me, proved me, and 'saw my work. 10 ' Forty years long was I grieved with this generation, and said, It is a people that do err in their heart, and they have not known my ways: 11 Unto whom "I sware in my wrath tthat they should not enter into my rest. PSALM XOVI. Vata evhortation to praise God, 4 for his greatness, 8 for his kingdom, for his general judgment. O "SING unto the Lorp a new song: sing unto the Lorp, all the earth. 2 Sing unto the Lorp, bless his name; shew forth his salvation from day to day. Deut. 6 16. t Heb. contention, i a 7B. 18, 40, ot 1 Car. 10, 9. * Num. 14, 29. \ Hebr. 3 10, 17. = Num. 14.23, 20, M0. Hebr. 3. 11, 18, 3, Se. t Heb. if they enter into my rest, #1 Chron, 16, 23, kh. Ps. 3. the hills are | his. | tHeb. Whose

The majesty of God's kingdom. b Ps. 145. 3. ¢ Ps. 18. 3. a Ps. 95, 3. © See Jer. 10. 11, 12. £Ps.1 Isai. 42. 5. 5 Ps. 29. 2. b Ps, 29.1, 2. { Heb. ofhis name. ' Ps. 29, 2. & 110, 3. Or, in the glorious sanctuary. Ps 98. 9. m Ps. 69. 34. 9 Ps, 90. 7,&¢. o Ps. G7. 4. Rev. 19. 11. = Ps. 96.10. { Heb. many, a Ps, 89.14, || Or, exta~ Ulishment. e Ps, 18. 8. & 50. ¢ Dan. 7. 10, Hab. 3. 5. £ Exod. 19.18, 104, 32, “|b Ps, 19.1. & 50. 6. i Exod, 20. 4. Lev. 26. 1 Deut. 5. 8, & 27. 15, Ps, 77. 18, & 3 Declare his glory among the heathen, his wonders among all people. 4 For »the Lorp is great, and ¢greatly to be praised : “he is to be feared above all gods. ; 5 For 2all the gods of the nations 5.13. are idols: ‘but the Lorp made the heavens. | 6 Honour and majesty are before him: strength and *beauty ave in / his sanctuary. 7 "Give unto the Lorn, O ye kindreds of the people, give unto the Lorp glory and strength. 8 Give unto the Lorp the glory tdue unto his name: bring an offering, and come into his courts. 9 O worship the Lorp ‘'in the beauty of holiness: fear before him, all the earth. 10 Say among the heathen that ‘ Kthe Lorn reigneth: the world also - shall be established that it shall not be moved: 'he shall judge the peo‘ple righteously. 11 ™ Let the heavens rejoice, and let the earth be glad; "let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof. 12 Let the field be joyful, and all that 7s therein: then shall all the trees of the wood rejoice . 13 Before the Lorn: for he cometh, for he cometh to judge the earth: °he shall judge the world with righteousness, and the people with his truth. PSALM XCVII. 1 The majesty of God's kingdom. 7 The church rejoiceth at God's judgments upon idolaters. 10 An exhortation to godliness and gladness. HE *Lonp reigneth; let the earth rejoice; let the t multitude of Yisles be glad thereof. 2 °Clouds and darkness are round about him: “righteousness and judgement are the "habitation of his throne. 3 °A fire goeth before him, and burneth up his enemies round about. 4 f His lightnings enlightened the world: the earth saw, and trembled. 5 ©The hills melted like wax at the presence of the Lorn, at the presence of the Lord of the whole earth. 6 "The heavens declare his eousness, and all the people s lory. rightee his PSALMS. OP A) . God"s salvation toward graven images, that boast aa of idols : Worship hin, oppo 8 Zion heard, and was gaa a the daughters of Judah rejoiced be. cause of thy judgments, 0 Lorn 9 For thou, Lorn, art "high above all the earth: ™ thou art exalted far | above all.gods. . evil: °he preserveth the souls of hig)

Ams, saints ; Phe delivereth them out of|'Piin the hand of the wicked. a and gladness for the upright in heart. 12 * Rejoice in the Lorp, ye righteous; ‘and give thanks "at the ye-!11 membrance of his holiness. ti PSALM XCVIII. 1 The psalmistexhorteth the Jews, 4 the Gentiles, 7 and all the creatures to praise Goi. A Psalm. O song; for ¥he hath done marvel-|,; lous things : Chis right hand, and his holy arm, hath gotten him the victory. 2°The Lorn hath made known his| +! salvation: his righteousness hath he "openly shewed in the sight 0 ‘Met ig 10 Ye that love the Lorn, "hate ‘ma t 11 4Light is sown for the righteous, i ma aSING unto the Lorn a new]; ‘ harp; with the harp, of a psalm. f\8 6 With trumpets and sound 0) 1 cornet make a joy the Lorp, the King. the heathen. : 3 He hath fremembered his mercy and his truth toward the house 0 Tsrael: Sall the ends of the earth be have seen the salvation of our God. |‘! 4 "Make a joyful noise unto the} | Lorp, all the earth: make noise, and rejoice, and sing praise. orp with # and the voce 5 Sing unto the L 7 Let the sea roar, 9 Before the Lory; eth to judge the earth : eousness shall he ju Rs and the people with equity J PSALM XoIx rophet, setting ; Gad 4 Zion, j eahorteth all of forefathers, to wors iy hill. ns HB *Lonp reve) i people tremble: tween the cherubims + 7 ‘Confounded be all they that serve .) tbe moved. dge the ‘ki ngtt' Sort tne cer dl a oud 4 ful noise before and the ful hey ness thereof; the world, and #9 vell therein. : : 5 Leb the floods \elap thei? ail , eae er let the hills be joyful erin he cou with right works at his the

An evhort | spor | aneut. 20 bf Rey. i. 4. Job 08.5,67ter 9. #1 Chro. 28, 2. 1, 192. 7 [Or itisholy. Lev, 19. 2 ‘Jer. 15, 1. sExod. 14.15, & 15, 25. =Num.14.20, Jer, 46. 29, 2eph. 3.7. | See Exod, *PLLss tit Vr, han ne ay he Heb, cu. he »|'and no : Siving, 0. | Praise ; .” Sor the Lorp is | % ever] i Jeth tt ation to praise God. PSALMS. The prophets grievous complaint. ~| 2 The Lonp is great in Zion; and he is ° high above all the people. 3 Let them praise “thy great and terrible name ; for it is holy. 4 °The king’s strength also loveth judgment; thou dost establish equity, thou executest judgment and righteousness in Jacob. 5 fExalt ye the Lorp our God, and worship at &his footstool; for 'the is holy. 6 ‘Moses and Aaron among his priests, and Samuel among them that callupon his name; they called upon 7.9. !the Lorp, and he answered them. 7 ‘He spake unto them in the cloudy pillar: they kept his testimonies, and the ordinance that he gave them. 8 Thou answeredst them, O Lorp our God: ™thou wast a God that forgavest them, though "thou took»,|@St vengeance of their inventions. 9 °Exalt the Lorp our God, and ,|Worship at his holy hill; for the Lorp our God is holy. PSALM ¢. 1 An exhortation to i wh praise God cheerfull; 3 for his greatness, 4 and for his peiciay es T*A Psalm of ! praise. AKE *a joyful noise unto the Lorp, tall ye lands. 2 Serve the Lonp with gladness : come before his presence with singing. 6 ow ye that the Lorp he is od: ©d¢ is he that hath made us, t we ourselves ; we are his People, and the sheep of his pasture. 4"Enter into his gates with thanksand into his courts with be thankful unto him, and &ss his name. ° ood ; “his mercy lasting ; and his truth endui© all generations. PSALM CI. ha vaw and profession of godliness. Davia maket, a ‘A Psalm of David. I WILL Sing of mercy and judgeti unto thee, O Lonp, will have myself wisely in O when wilt thou me? T will walk within I Use With a perfect heart. Will set no twieked thing before mi of hea eyes: “1 hate the work ° Y m °th that turn aside; it shall AE cleave to me. ee 40 4 A froward heart shall depart from | me: I will not {know a wicked person. 5 Whoso privily slandereth his neighbour, him will I cut off: shim that hath an high look and a proud heart will not I suffer. 6 Mine eyes shall be upon the faithful of the land, that they may dwell with me: he that walketh ‘in a perfect way, he shall serve me. 7 He that worketh deceit shall not dwell within my house: he that telleth lies tshall not tarry in my sight. 8 I will "early destroy all the wick- | ed of the land; that I may cut off! all wicked doers ‘from

the city of the Lorp. PSALM CII. 1 The prophet in his prayer maketh a grievous complaint. 12 He taketh comfort in the eternity and mercy of God. God are to be recorded. his Go A Prayer "of the afflicted, * when he is overwhelmed, and poureth out his complaint before the Lorp. EAR my prayer, O Lorn, and let my cry *come unto thee. 2 »Hide not thy face from me in the day when I am in trouble; ‘incline thine ear unto me : in the day when I call answer me speedily. 3 ‘For my days are consumed "like smoke, and *my bones are burned as an hearth. 18 The mercies of 23 He sustaineth weakness by the unchangeableness of id. 4 My heart is smitten, and ‘wither- | i P ed like grass; so that I forget to eat | my bread. 5 By reason of the voice of my groaning *my bones cleave to my 'skin. 6 *I am like ‘a pelican of the wilderness: I am like an owl of the desert. 7 I watch, and am as a sparrow ‘alone upon the housetop. 8 Mine enemies reproach me all the day ; and they that are ™mad against me are "sworn against me. 9 For I have eaten ashes like bread, and °mingled my drink with weeping, 10 Because of thine indignation and thy wrath : for thou hast lifted me up, and cast me down. 11 4 My days are like a shadow Matt. 7. 23, 2 Tim. 2.19. & Ps. 18. 27. Prov. 6. 17. 1 Or, perfect in the way, | Ps. 9.1. | t Heb. shail not be established. & Ps. 75. 10. Jer. 21. 12. * Ps. 48. 2, 8 EPSP, BAys: wy ere! e @ BB fay, 4 Ps. 119. 83. ™ Acts 26. 11. ™ Acts 1 19. @ Ps, 42.3. & uv. 5. P Ps. 30. 7. a Job 1. 2. Ps. 1, 23. that declineth; and tI am withered like grass. 12 But ‘thou, O Lorp, shalt endure for ever; and ‘thy remembrance unto all generations. , ver. 4. Tsaid0.6,7,8. Jam. 1. 10, * ver. 20. Ps. 9, 7. Lam. 5. 19. t Ps. 135. 13.

The mercies of God to be recorded. PSALMS. An cahortation to bl u Tsai. 9. 10. Zech. 1. 12. x Isai. 40. 2. y Ps. 79. 1. Ps. 138, 4. Isai. G0. 3. 2 Isai. 60.1, 2. bNeh. 1.6, 11. & 2.0. ¢ Rom. 15, 4. 1 Cor. 10,11. d Ps, 31. Isai. 43. 21. * Deut. 26.15. Ps. 14.2. & 33. 13, 14. € Ps, 79. 11. } Heb. the children of death. « Ps. 29. 22, + Heb. afflicted. & Job 21. 21. ‘Tsai. 30. 10. k Ts. M, 2. Tlab. 1, 12. 'Gen, 1.1. & 2.1. Hebr. 1. 10. m Tsai. 34. 4. 51.6, 17. & 66, 22, Kom. &. 20. 2 Pet. 3. 7, 10, 11, 12. " ver. 12, 1 Heb, stand. © Mal. 3. 6G, Hebr. 13. 8, Jam. 1.17. p Ps, G9. 36. 146. 1. ?1 Kings8.43. 13 Thou shalt arise, and “have mercy upon Zion: for the time to favour her, yea, the *set time, 1s come. 14 ‘For thy servants take pleasure in Yher stones, and favour the dust thereof. 15 So the heathen shall “fear the name of the Lorp, and all the kings of the earth thy glory. 16 When the Lorp shall build up Zion, *he shall appear in his glory. 17 »He will regard the prayer of the destitute, and not despise their prayer. 18 This shall be ‘written for the generation to come: and “the people which shall be created shall praise the Lorp. 19 For he hath *looked down from the height of his sanctuary; from heaven did the Lorp behold the earth ; 20 ‘To hear the groaning of the prisoner; to loose tthose that are appointed to death ; 21 To #declare the name of the Lorn in Zion, and his praise in Jerusalem ; 22 When the people are gathered together, and the kingdoms, to serve the Lorn. 23 He tweakened my strength in the way ; he "shortened my days. 24 iT said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of my days: “thy years are throughout all generations. 25 'Of old hast thou Jaid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands. 26 "They shall perish, but "thou shalt tendure: yea, all of them shall wax old like a garment; as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed : , 27 But ˚thou art the same, and thy years shall have no end. 28 ? The children of thy servants shall continue, and their ‘seed shall be established before thee. PSALM CIII. 1 An exhortation to bless God for hi A is mercy 16 and for the pfiienogl thereah i: 4A Psalm of David. ESS “the Lorp, O m Lonr y soul and all that is within me, bless his holy name. 2 Bless the Lorn, O my soul, and forget not all his benefits : 3 > Who forgiveth all thine ties; who Chealeth all thy 4 Who ¢redeemeth thy ii struction ; *who crowneth thee with lovingkindness and tender m : 5 Who satisfieth thy mow diseases ; ercies; th with good things ; so that ‘thy youth is wa renewed like

the eagle's, 6 ®The Lorp executeth righteous. ness and judgment for all that are oppressed. 7 "He made known his ways unto his acts unto the children of srael. 8 iThe Lorp és merciful and gracious, slow to anger, and tplenteous in mercy. 9 ‘He. will not always chide: neither will he keep Ais anger for ever. 10 'He hath not dealt with us after our sins; nor rewarded us according to our iniquities. 11 ™For tas the heaven is high above the earth, so great is his mercy toward them that fear him. 12 ‘As far as the east is from the| west, so far hath he "removed our transgressions from us. ; 13 °Like as a father pitieth his children, so the Lonp pitieth them that fear him. 14 For he knoweth our frame; rhe remembereth that se a bw al 5 As for man, "his days Ee re a flower of the field, s0|* he flourisheth. m 16 For the wind passeth abe ; and tit is gone; and ‘the pier, thereof shall know ‘a 17 But the mercy of the hapa from everlasting to everlasting th it: them that fear him, and oe aren; |" eousness “unto children's clu cai ) 18 *‘To such as keep his SS is and to those that apn commandments a do ne are nis], 19 The Lorp hath Pp’ . “his Ythrone in an astler i : ingdom ruleth over @". | oes Bless the Loxp, ye a tthat excel in strength, ing w commandments, aoe 6 voice of his word. all yé 21 Bess ye the Lone hosts; “ye ministers 0 his a 7” 2 °Bless the * + on: Fa all places of his dominio oM angels), othe} 2 ois the Lory, O my soul. fe from de-| SPS Wi TExoL 346), Num. ae Sen VE $1 Ps silt y il carting to the height ¢ the hear. nfea $8 Mic.j. It jt no more. || do},) that 7 Seite ORs Gad. IMiqui-|* 0; phes. 18 fb. at al i vo his) i ‘

{ reditation pon. oh aed: inctl _— Pa 1M, L seh os... «Dan. 7. 8 tsa, 40, 22. &412 + Amos 9. 6. Noi. 19.1, Ps. 18,10, + Hebr 1.7. ro hala &6.17, tHeb. He Jath founded Hheearth pon her 101, The wueaine end, the tales Mlercend, “Gen, 0,5, “Job38. III, Nob Na er, 5, 99 NGen, 9.7) weedy, {Heb, yy, Yendaty "eb. ray, "eb. break ~~ 58 The h “| of the field: . ; ie heart 0 ot Strengtheneth m: oO sap PSALMS. power, and providence. { | PSALM CIV. 1 A meditation upon the mighty power, Zand ssondorful providence of God. 31 God's lor) is eternal, 33 The prophet voweth perpetually to praise God. LESS *the Lorn, O my soul. O Lorp my God, thou art very great; thou art clothed with honour and majesty. es 2°Who coverest thyself with light as with a garment: “who stretchest out the heavens like a curtain : 3 °Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters: ‘who maketh the clouds hischariot: who walketh upon the wings of the wind: 4" Who maketh his angels spirits; ‘his ministers a flaming fire : 5 1* Who laid the foundations of the earth, that it should not be removed for ever. 6 'Thou coveredst it with the deep as with a garment: the waters stood ‘| above the mountains. 7 ™At thy rebuke they fled; at the voice of thy thunder they hasted away. 8 They go up by the mountains ; they go down by the valleys unto *the place which thou hast founded or them. 9 Thou hast set a bound that they May not pass 0 1 t ver; ‘that they turn a : in to cover the earth, 0tHe sendeth the springs into the Valleys, which trun among the hills. hey give drink to every beast theis ie the wild asses tquench ee By them sh /€aven have thei Sng among the *He all the fowls of the r habitation, which branches. Wwe : : i, [chambers ; atereth the hills from his iy | With tthe fr : u the earth is satisfied \ut of thy works. © causeth the grass to grow » and herb for the ser> that he may bring 00 out of the earth ; nd wine that maketh glad man, and toil to make 0 shine, and bread which et an’s heart. . ‘Fees of the Lorn are full 15 MS face ne the cedars of Lebanon, Which he hath planted ; hesty. 7% the birds make their &8 For the Stork, the fir trees Gr ee her house, Wh hills are a refuge for eer an 40—9 the wild goats; and the rocks for “the conies. 19 ’He appointed the moon for seasons: the sun *knoweth his going down. 20 “Thou makest darkness, and it is night: wherein tall the beasts of the forest do creep forth. 21 °The young lions roar after their prey, and seek their meat from God. 22 The sun ariseth, they gather themselves together, and lay them

down in their dens. 23 Man goeth forth unto-his work and to his labour until the evening. 24 50 Lorn, how manifold are thy works! in wisdom hast thou made them all: the earth is full of thy riches. 25 So is this great and wide sea, wherein are things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts. | 26 There go the ships: there is that heviathan, whom thou hast tmade to play therein. 27 ‘These wait all upon thee; that! thou mayest give them their meat in due season. 28 That thou givest them they, gather: thou openest thine hand, they are filled with good. 29 Thou hidest thy face, they are’ troubled: “thou takest away their | breath, they die, and return to their| dust. 30 'Thou sendest forth thy spirit, they are created : and thou renewest the face of the earth. 31 The glory of the Lorp tshall/ endure for ever: the Lorp "shall rejoice in his works. 32 He looketh on the earth, and it "trembleth : °he toucheth the hills, and they smoke. 33 ?I will sing unto the Lorp as long as I live: I will sing praise to my God while I have my being. 34 My meditation of him shall be sweet: I will be glad in the Lorp. 35 Let ‘the sinners be consumed out of the earth, and let the wicked be no more. "Bless thou the Lorn, O my soul. Praise ye the Lorn. PSALM CV. 1 An exhortation to praise God, and to seek out his works. 7 The story of God's providenve over Abraham, over Joseph, 23 over Jacab in Egypt, YW over Moses delivering the Israelites, 37 over the Israelites brought out of Equpt, fed in the wilderness, and 4 Tsai. 45. 7. Joel 1. 20. * Gen. 3. 19. h Job 41. 1. 145. 15. & 147. 9. & Job 34. 14, 15. Ps. 146. 4. Vsai. 2. 15. t Heb. shall be. ™ Gen. 1. 31. « Hab. 3. 10, 9 Ps. M44. 5, P Ps. 63, 4.& WG. 2. a Ps. 37, I, Prov. 2, 22. Fver. 1. planted in Canaan. * Prov. 30. 26. \ Gen. 1. 14. ¢ Job 38. 12. t Heb. all the beasts thereof do lram8 Prov. 3.19. + Heb. yormed. i Ps, 196, 25.& Eeeles, 12.7. Ezek. 37. 9.

God's providence over Abraham, PSALMS. 21 Chron. 16. n-22, Isai. 12. 4. v Ps, 145. 4, 5, ll. Ds. 77-12. & 119, 27. a Ps, 27. 8. e Ps. 77. 1. FIsai. 26. 9. 6 Luke 1. 72. i Gen. 13, 15, & 15.12, +t Heb. the cord, 4 Gen. 34, 30. Deut. 7.7. & 5, 5. ) Hebr, 11. 9. m Gen. 35, 5. » Gen, 12. 17. & 20. 3, 7. © Gen, 41. 54. P Ley. Off, 26, Isai. 3. 1. Ezek. 4. 16, 4 Gen. 45. 5. é& 50, 20, t Gen. 37. 28, Bh. "Gen. 30, 20. & 40. 15, t Heb. his soul came into iron. t Gen, 41. 25. « Gen. 41. 14. * Gen. 41. 40. t Heb. possession. judgments are in all the earth. «2%. | Abraham, and his oath unto Isaac; | Jacob for a law, and to Israel for and ruler of all his tsubs aGIVE thanks unto the Lorp; O call upon his name: »make known his deeds among the people. 2 Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him: 'talk ye of all his wondrous works. 3 Glory ho! the heart of them rejoice the Lorp. 4 Seek the Lonp, and his strength: 4geeck his face evermore. 5 ©Remember his marvellous works that he hath done; his wonders, and the judgments of his mouth ; 6 O ye seed of Abraham his servant, ye children of Jacob his chosen. 7 He is the Lorn our God: 'his ye in his holy name: let ) that seel 8 He hath remembered his covenant for ever, the word which he commanded to a thousand generations. 9 "Which covenant he made with 10 And confirmed the same unto an everlasting covenant : 11 Saying, *Unto thee will I give the land of Canaan, tthe lot of your inheritance : 12 When there were but a few men in number; yea, very few, 'and strangers in it. 13 When they went from one nation to another, from one kingdom to another people ; 14 ™He suffered no man to do them wrong: yea, "he reproved kings for their sakes ; 15 Saying, Touch not mine anointed, and do my prophets no harm. 16 Moreover °he called for a famine upon the land: he brake the whole staff of bread. 17 He sent a man before them, even Joseph, who *was sold for a servant : 18 * Whose feet they hurt with fetters : the was laid in iron: 19 Until the time that his word came: 'the word of the Lonrp tried him. 20 "The king sent and loosed him: even the ruler of the people, and let him go free. , 21 * He made him lord of his house, : L tance : 22 To hind his princes at his pleasure; and teach his senators wisdom. 23 'Israel also came into [ ypt and Jacob sojourned "in the lan Ham. 24 And *he increased his greatly; and made them st than their enemies. 25 »He turned their heart to hate his people, to deal subtilly with his servants. 26 °He sent Moses his servant: and Aaron "whom he had chosen. Li people ronger them,

fand wonders in the land of Ham. 28 8 He sent darkness, and made it dark; and "they rebelled not against his word. 29 iHe turned their waters into blood, and slew their fish. 30 ‘Their land brought forth frogs in abundance, in the chambers of their kings. 31.'He spake, and there came divers sorts of flies, and lice in all their coasts. ; 32 ™'He gave them hail for rain, and flaming fire in their land. their fig trees ; and brake the trees of their coasts. 34 °He spake came, and caterpillers, and_ that without number, : 35 And did eat up all the herbs in their ground. 36 P He smote in their land, ‘the chief of all their strength. 37 Pie brought them eee with silver and gold : and ther’ belt not one feeble person among tribes. ‘aa 38 "Egypt was g! { departs! Toe the fear of them upon them. 39 ‘He spread a cloud for ac? hit. Fi ple with joy, and t gladness : _ aa over Israel in Enqypt Nypt, 27 °They shewed this signs among i 33 "He smote their vines also and) si and the locusts|"is, their land, and devoured the fruit of also all the firstborn |"n when they yer-| ing; and fire to give light inthe " ne] —~ Se, . pe 3] 76cm. y ae vg he * Exod, Mn © Rxod, geht "Exod. 7.2, Ts 7h. K Exol. 8 é Paha V Exod, £1), 4. Ys, AS wm Brod, 8. a Mots _ * The pete axis then Br ae ?. pry! wih the tread of heaven. 4 the ea t 41 ¥He opened the rocks ©) the| 1 ‘\ waters gushed out ; they ot places like a eee zhis holy 2 remem » copvalltoe Be Abrahant a4 ‘8 par vu 43 And he brought | gf son Wit 3 _

| paral rebellions, PSALMS. and God's mercies. 44 *And gave them the lands of the heathen : and they inherited the labour of the people PS ; 45 >'That they might observe his statutes, and keep his laws. + Praise ye the Lorp. PSALM CVI. 1 The psalmist ewhorteth to praise God. 4 He prayeth for pardon of sin, as God did with the fathers. 7 The story of the people's rebellion, and God's mercy. 47 He concludeth with prayer and praise. ‘pee ye the Lorn. *0 give thanks unto the Lorn ; for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever. 2 ˚Who can utter the mighty acts of the Lorp? who can shew forth all his praise ? 3 Blessed are they that keep judgement, and he that *doeth righteous' {ness at all times. 4 ‘Remember me, O Lorp, with the favour that thow bearest unto thy people: O visit me with thy salvation ; ' 5 That I may sce the good of thy chosen, that I May rejoice in the gladness of thy nation, that I may glory With thine inheritance. “We have sinned with our fathers, we have committed iniquity, we have done wickedly. Our fathers understood not thy Wonders in ypt ; they remembered not the multitude of thy mercies ; but provoked him at the sea, even ; at the Red sea, 8 Nevertheless he saved them !for Ns name’s sake, ‘that he. might par his mighty power to be known. a ang uerebuked the Red sea also, i }9nd it was dried up: so ™he led them throu h the di e wilderness ne 10 And he n hand of him redeemed ther le enemy, And 4.31, ees: it. spout. 8. 10, u. Jot 13.7 We. Pr Ps 78, 69. sented 1,40. kh, 24. t Web. Halle lujal. fHleb, Halle. «1 Chron. 16. he bPs. 107.1, & Nd}. & 161. «T's 40. 5 bg (4 Ps 15. 2 fh) * saved them from the that hated them, and m from the hand of the waters covered their there was not one of them 12 *Then bel they san 134 lieved they his words; his praise. They soon forgat his works ; ed not for his counsel: lusted exceedin vly in the » and tempted God in the ave them their request ; but tsent leanness into their ‘Isai. 10.16. | soul. 16 "They envied Moses also in the camp, and Aaron the saint of the Lorp. 17 *The earth opened and swallowed up Dathan, and covered the company of Abiram. 18 ¥And a fire was kindled in their company; the flame burned up the wicked. 19 *They made a calf in Horeb, and worshipped the molten image. 20 Thus *they changed their glory into the similitude of an ox that eateth grass. 21 They ˚forgat God their saviour, which had done great things in Egypt ; 22 Wondrous works in ‘the land of Ham, and terrible things by the Red sea. 23 ‘Therefore he said that he would 31, 32. y

Numb. 16, 35, 46. aJer. 2. 11. destroy them, had not Moses his one. $10, chosen ‘stood before him in the . Baek. 20. 13. breach, to turn away his wrath, lest | «22: sv. he should destroy them. , 24Yea,they despised ‘tthe pleasant | ‘Devt &.7land, they Sbelieved not his word : g Beet 206. 25 "But murmured in their tents, a idesine. and, hearkened not unto the voice | "Numb. is.3, of the Lorn. = 26 ‘Therefore he ‘lifted up his i Numb. 14. 28, &e. hand against them, to overthrow Bret 9.18. them in the wilderness : Hebr. 3.11, . tS 27 ""To overthrow their seed also |« Exod. 6. 8 among the nations, and to scatter t Heb 7 . make ei them in the lands. auld. Jai 28 ™They joined themselves also|* unto Baal-peor, and ate the sacri-| B32 fices of the dead. 5 Sl 16. 29 Thus they provoked Aim to 7 on anger with their inventions: and| Rev.2.14 the plague brake in upon them. 30 7 "hen stood up Phinehas, and = Numb: SS. executed judgment: and so the plague was stayed. 31 And that was counted unto him ˚for righteousness unto all ge- eS nerations for evermore. 32 ? They angered him also at the |? Numb. ». waters of strife, 4so that it went el de ill with Moses for their sakes: Deut. 1.37. 33 "Because they provoked his|«Num.%.w. spirit, so that he spake unadvisedly with his lips. 34 *They did not destroy the na-| ‘Jug ah tions, ‘concerning whom the Lorp] * commanded them: = Numb. 16. | 1, &e. xNumb. 16. | Deut. 11.6. | Exod. 32. 4. Rom. 1. 23, > Ps. 78.11,12. 4 Exod. 38. 10, 11, 2. | |

Tsracl's rebellions, and God's mercies. PSALMS. God's prov 15. 1 Cor. 10. 20. b Num. 35. 33. k. 2U. 18, £ Deut. 9. 29. 6 Judg. 2. 14. Neh. 9. 27, &e. b Judg. 2. 16. Neh. 9. 27, &e Q Or, impoverished, or, weakened. 'Judg. 3.9. & 3,86. 7. iC. k Lev. 26. 41, 3 1 Judg. 2. 18, ws. B11, & ¥ Ps, 41. 13, + Heb. Halle tujah. -©|yW hich were a snare unto them. '| unto the idols of Canaan: and ˚ the -|ing with their own inventions. .| Lorp kindled against his people, in35 "But were mingled among the heathen, and learned their works. 386 And *they served their idols: 37 Yea, 'they sacrificed their sons and their daughters unto 'devils, 38 And shed innocent blood, even the blood of their sons and of their daughters, whom they sacrificed land was polluted with blood. 39 Thus were they 'defiled with their own works, and 'went a whor40 Therefore was the wrath of the somuch that he abhorred 'his own inheritance. 41 And %he gave them into the hand of the heathen ; and they that hated them ruled over them. 42 Their enemies also oppressed them, and they were brought into subjection under their hand. 43 "Many times did he deliver them ; but they provoked Aim with their counsel, and were "brought low for their iniquity. 44 Nevertheless he regarded their affliction, when 'he heard their ery : 45 * And he remembered for them his covenant, and 'repented ™according to the multitude of his mercies. 46" He made them also to be pitied of all those that carried them captives. 47 ˚Save us, O Lorn our God, and gather us from among the heathen, to give thanks unto thy holy name, and to triumph in thy praise. ing: and let all the people say, Amen. Praise ye the isis: Ps. 106.1, & 118.1, & 146. 1. b Ps. 119. 60. Matt. 19.17. © Ps. 106. 10. 4 Ps, 106. 47. Isai. 43. 5, 6. Je 5 n 10. tines 39. 27, t Heb. from the sea. PSALM CVII. 1 The psalmist exhor praising vidence, 4 over travellers, 10 over ca 7 oven sick men, in divers varieties O for "he is endureth for of life. ever. say so, ˚whom he hat from the-hand of the enemy ; south. 48 ? Blessed be the Lorn God of Israel from everlasting to everlastteth the redeemed, in God, to observe his manifold proe piives, 23 over seamen, 33 and "GIVE thanks unto the Lorn, good: for his mercy 2 Let the redeemed of the Lorp h redeemed 3 And "gathered them out of the lands, rom the east, and from the west, fromthe north, and trom the + They *wandered in 'the wilder. : ness in a solitary way; they found j no city to dwell in. 5 Hungry and thirsty, their fainted a hed fe oe a 6 *Then they cried unto the Lory in their trouble, and he delivered

them out of their distresses. 7 And he led them forth by the hyight way, that they might g0 to a city of habitation. 8 'Oh that men would praise the|' Loxp for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men ! 9 For ‘he satisfieth the longing soul, and filleth the hungry soul with goodness. 10 Such as 'sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, being ™bound in affliction and iron; & the words of God, and contemned ˚the counsel of the most High: 12 Therefore he brought down their heart with labour; they fell 13 Then they cried unto the Lorp in their trouble, and he saved them out of their distresses. 14˚He brought them ness and the shadow of death, and brake their bands in sunder. 15 *Oh that men would praise bn Lorp for his goodness, and for # wonderful works to the children © men ! ae 16 For he hath of brass, and cut the bars of iron in sunder. ; 17 Fools “because of gression, eran a 0! ities, are afflicted. i SE nae soul abhorreth aoner ner of meat; and they ydray unto the gates of death the Low 19 #'Then they ery unto * vy hel in their trouble, and he save out of their pa rhenet a 90 *He sent his wore, *" then, and ‘delivered them tro. ons. at oT th that men would pa Lonrp for his goodncs, wonderful works to the men ! 22 And “let them their trans { their ml se the a yilares: ide . ence ove) travellyy | , ‘Trad, Ps. 34.10, 1 Luke 1.7 11 Because they "rebelled against|* down, and there was Pnone to help. |’ out of dark-|"1% tbroken the gates Ba sh vealed A) n thei a Fe | jy 18! a “Bog the SY gacrifice I0-|, | prin d Ver 4, Deut Ver. 13, 1 al | Pstaiy | Hos. 5.15 Ver.15,21,31, Luke. st = Job di & aa ? ivings crifiees of thanksg! jrejoiciNe . : ; clare his works W!

captivess Heb neath toland. sJoualt 1. de PP & Ny, Nahum2.10. t Heb. alt their wisdam ie seal loved up. verb, 1, 19. 1 Ps. 09.9, Malt. 26. Wer, 8,15, 21, 1 a5, Neb, salt. heat, Ps lig a tatty, “Gen pg. EGS Eu "Oke ahiiys 19, Hictioy “T 40 sick men, seamen, Sc. PSALMS. David's zeal in praising God. | 93 They that go down to the sea in ships, that do business in great waters 5 94 These sec the works of the Lorn, and his wonders in the deep. 95 For he commandeth, and t#raiseth the stormy wind, which lifteth up the waves thereof. 26 They mount up to the heaven, they go down again to the depths: ‘their soul is melted because of trouble. 27 They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man, and tare at their wit’s end. 28 ‘Then they ery unto the Lorp in their trouble, and he bringeth them out of their distresses. 29 *He maketh the storm a calm, so that the waves thereof are still. 30 Then are they glad because they be quiet ; so he bringeth them unto their desired haven, 31 'Oh that men would praise the Lorp for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men ! 82 Let the con praise elders. them exalt him also ™in gregation of the people, and him in the assembly of the 33 He "turneth rivers into a wildcrness, and the watersprings into 'Y ground ; Ad A ° fruitful land into tbarreneg for the wickedness of them i dwell therein, D F a He turneth the wilderness into into ms Water, and dry ground nto Watersprings. oe aud there he maketh the hun: Y, 0 dwell, that they may prepare city for habitation ; ea Sow the fields, and plant toe which may yield fruits of bi He blesseth them also, so that Avi multiplied greatly ; and sut39 t their cattle to decrease, betta ean they are *minished and Shit low through oppression, atn, and sorrow, _ © Poureth contempt upon tauseth them to wanwilderness, where there high i: the poor on On attliction Me Unilies \ > and *maketh like a flock. ~~ 42 ¥The righteous shall see i#, and rejoice: and all “iniquity shall stop | 5 her mouth. 43 *Whoso is wise, and will observe these things, even they shall |* understand the lovingkindness of the Lorp. PSALM CVIII. 1 David encourageth himself to praise God. 5 He prayeth for God's assistance according to his promise. 11 His confidence in God's help. 4. A Song or Psalm of David. 8) “GOD, my heart is fixed; I will sing and give praise, even with my glory. 2 »Awake, psaltery and harp: I myself will awake early. 3 I will praise thee, O Lorp, among the people: and I will sing praises unto thee among the nations. 4 For thy mercy és

great above the heavens: and thy truth reacheth unto the 'clouds. 5 °Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: and thy glory above all the earth; 6 ¢That thy beloved may be delivered: save with thy right hand, and answer me. 7 God hath spoken in his holiness ; T will rejoice, I will divide Shechem, and mete out the valley of Succoth. 8 Gilead is mine; Manasseh is mine ; Ephraim also is the strength of mine head; * Judah is my lawgiver; 9 Moab is my washpot; over Hdom will I cast out my shoe; over Philistia will I triumph. 10 ‘Who will bring me into the strong city? who will lead me into Edom? 11 Wilt not thou, O God, who hast east us off? and wilt not thou, O God, go forth with our hosts? 12 Give us help from trouble : for yain is the help of man. ov valiantly: for he i is that shall tread down our enemies. PSALM CIX. 1 David, complaining of his slanderous enemies, under the person of Judas devoteth them. Wi He sheweth their sine 2b Complaininy of his own misery, he prayeth for help. 0 IIe promiseth thanksulness. ¥ To the chief Musician, As Psalm of David. P| OLD *not thy peace, O God) +Ps st. of my praise; 2 For the mouth of the wieked 4 Ps. 60.5, * Gen. 49. Ps. GO. 9. ¥ Job 22. 19. Ps. 52. 6. & = Ps. 57. 7. > Ps 57.8—I1. 1 Or, skies. ¢ Ps. 57. 5, H. ®'Through God we shall do|s?s aw | &e 10. |

~“ David devoteth his enemies. PSALMS. 4 prediction of Chris's Ringdom i feb. mow! and the tmouth of the Coren rnb need me Lonp, and of] 4 Neb. have tare opened against me: they iy 31 But ee ce 1 ‘Against MY soul, themselves. spoken against me with a lying i * : = hou for me, O Gon the tongue. ord, for thy name’s sake: because 3 They compassed me about also | thy mercy zs good, deliver thou me, with words of hatred; and fought; 22 For I am poor and Needy, and »Ps.35.7.& against me without a cause. my heart is wounded within me, John 15.25.| 4 For my love they are my ad-| 23 L am gone ‘like the shadow "Ps, yersaries: but I give myself wnto| when it declineth: I am tossed up wlaL prayer. and down as the locust. «Ps. 35.7,12.! 5 And they have rewarded me evil . 24 My*knees areweak through fast. | ‘Merion & 3. for good, and hatred for my love. | ing; and my flesh faileth of fatness, | 6 Set thou a wicked man over} 25 I became also ta reproach unto |'?26; pach. 3.1 |him: and let ¢!Satan stand at his|them: when they looked upon me| versary. right hand. “they shaked their heads. * Mau. 7 When he shall be judged, let| 26 Help me, O Lorp my God: 0 tieb. goat him tbe condemned: and ‘let his| save me according to thy mercy: _ wicked. 4. |prayer become sin. 27 *That they may know that this | Ja: facts1.20. | 8 Let his days be few; and ‘let| is thy hand; ¢hat thou, Lonp, hast | V0r, charge. | another take his ‘office. done it. *Exod.22.24.! 9 sQLet his children be fatherless,| 28 YLet them curse, but bless|7sl and his wife a widow. thou: when they arise, let them be 10 Let his children be continually | ashamed ; but let *thy servant xe-|"™!*" vagabonds, and beg: let them seek joice. cei their bread also out of their desolate |" 29 “Let mine adversaries be cloth-|"/$y” places. ed with shame, and let them cover ‘ie ®* | 11 "Let the extortioner eatch all themselves with their own confusion, that he hath; and let the strangers | as with a mantle. spoil his labour. 30 I will greatly praise the Lonp opsgilt! 12 Let there be none to extend with my mouth; yea, °I will praise} un mercy unto him: neither let there | him among the multitude. oy, erect be any to favour his fatherless chil-| 31 For ‘he shall stand at the right nat dren. hand of the poor, to save him t from thls Pear a, ae oH his posterity be eut off; | those that condemn his soul. hh ane in the generation following let x liao; their Fnaine be blotted out. . 1 The ki bh Pepin § the conmon®-s| 14 Let the iniquity of his fathers |) meq a ihe passion of Christ uke he remembered with the Lorn; and

9A Psalm of David. dae Jer io', {let not the sin of his mother ™ be HE *Lonp said unto my Lord, ie blotted out. Sit thou at my right hand, a etd "Jol 15 Let them be before the Lorp | I make thine enemies thy aeee Ina} Pe aig |Continually, that he may "cut off| 2 The Lorp shall send the ane & the memory of them from the earth, thy strength out of Zion: rule 16 Because that he remembered not | in the midst of thine acapactl in to shew mercy, but persecuted the| 3 » Thy people shall be . ae ; net srg [BOE aNd ney man, tnt he might | the day ot ty powers ne HB icpreasal ee slay the °broken in heart, ties of holiness ' from i dow Off sre, kzek. as. 6. | 17 PAs he loved cursing, so let it | the morning: thou hast ine wg come unto him : as he delighted not thy youth. d dill wae in blessing, so let it be far from him.| 4 'The Lonp hath swor?, riest for ria 18 As he clothed himself with | not repent, ° Thou art Felchizedek se : aNumb. 5,22, let it's eae as with his garment, so | ever after the order of Mehand ! me { Heb. within | 4b It come 'into his bowels like| 5 The Lord 'at thy ein the day of im, water, and like oil into his bones. | strike through kings §1n 3 19 Let it be unto him as the gar- | his wrath. the her} ment which covereth him, and for| 6 -He shall judge sgaceen with te,» 0 . ene wherewith he is girded con- | then, he shall 1 the agen nd the) hee Inually. ies; bhe shan is. : 20 Let this be the reward of mine ees 'many countries _—

| The security of the godly. PSALMS. God's condescension to his creatures. t Judy. 7. 5, 6. & Teal. 53. 12. { Heb. Hallelujah. «Ds. 35. 10, & #9. 5. & 107, 32. & 109.30. & 149.1. b Job33, & 39, & 40, & 41. Ps. 92. 5, & 140. 14. Rev. 15. 3. e Ps. 143. 5, 4 Ps. 145. 4, 5, 10. « Ps. 06. 5, & | 103. 8. + Heb. prey. Matt. 6. 26, 33. « Rev. 15, 3. 6 Ps. 19. 7. i Isal. 40. 8. Matt. 5, 18. + Heb. are established, & Ps. 19.9. Rey. 15, 3. 1 Matt. 1. 2). Luke 1. 68. = Luke 1. 49. = Deut. 4. 6. Job 28. 20. Prov. 1.7. & 9.10, Prov. 3. 4. # Heb. that 7 } He shall drink of the brook in the way: therefore shall he lift up the head. PSALM CXI. The psalmist hy his example inciteth others to praise God for his glorious, 5 and gracious works, 10 The fear of God breedeth true wisdom. “DBASE ye the Lorp. I will praise the Lorp with my whole heart, in the assembly of the upright, and im the congregation. 2 The works of the Lorn are great, “sought out of all them that have pleasure therein. 8 His work ¢s “honourable and lorious : and his righteousness enureth for ever. 4 He hath made his wonderful works to be remembered: *the Lorp is gracious and full of compassion. 5 He hath given ‘meat unto them that fear him : he will ever be mindful of his covenant. 6 He hath shewed his people the power of his works, that he may give them the heritage of the heathen. 7 The works of his hands are verity and judgment: "all his commandments are sure. 8 ' They tstand fast for ever and ever, and are “done in truth and uprightness. . 9 "He sent redemption unto his people: he hath commanded his covenant for ever: ™holy and reverend és his name. 10 "The fear of the Lorn is the beginning of wisdom: 'a good understanding have all they ‘that do his commandments: his praise endureth for ever. 1 do then. t Heb. Hallelujah. = Ps. lan |. » Ps 119. 16, 35, 47,70, 143« Ps, 26, 13. 102. 2. 4 SMatt. 6. 33. *Job IL. 17. Ys. 97. Ue PSALM CXII. 1 Godliness hath the promises of this life, Land of the life to come. 10 The prosperity of the godly shall be an eyesore to the wicked. ' PDRAISE ye the Lorp. * Blessed is the man that feareth the Lorp, that *delighteth greatly in his commandments. 2 *His seed shall be mighty upon earth: the generation of the upright shall be blessed. 3 “Wealth and riches shall be in his house: and his righteousness endureth for ever, 4 ˚Unto the upright there ariseth light in the darkness: Ae is gracious, and full of compassion, andrighteous. 5 £A good man sheweth fayour, and lendeth: he will guide his affairs S with 'discretion. 6 Surely "he shall not be moved for ever: ‘the

righteous shall be in everlasting remembrance. 7 * He shall not be afraid of evil tidings: his 'heart is fixed, ™ trusting in the Lorp. 8 His heart is established, "he shall not be afraid, until he ˚see his desire upon his enemies. 9 He hath dispersed, he hath given to the poor; “his righteousness endureth for ever; "his horn shall be exalted with honour. 10 *The wicked shall see 7#, and be grieved; the shall gnash with his teeth, and "melt away: * the desire of the wicked shall perish. PSALM CXIII. 1 Anexhortation to praise God for his excellency, 6 for his mercy. + JFDRAISE ye the Lorp. *Praise, O ye servants of the Lorp, praise the name of the Lorp. 2 > Blessed be the name of the Lorp from this time forth and for evermore. 3 ¢From the rising of the sun unto the going down of the same the Lorv’s name is to be praised. 4 The Lorp is “high above all nations, and *his glory above the heavens. 5! Who 2s like unto the Lorp our God, who 'dwelleth on hich, 6 ®Who humbleth Aimsel7’ to behold the things that are in heaven, and in the earth! 7 “He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, and litteth the needy out of the dunghill ; § That he may ‘set Aimwith princes, even with the princes of his people. 9 ‘He maketh the barren woman tto keep house, and to be a joytul mother of children. Praise ye the Lonp. PSALM OXIYV. An exhortation, by the ewample of the dumb crealures, to fear God in his church. HEN ®Israel went out of Kgypt, the house of Jacob *from a people of strange lancuage; 2 ‘Judah was his sanctuary, and Israel his dominion. 3 “The sea saw it, and fled : ˚Jordan was driven back. 4 'The mountains skipped like Col. 4. 5. ment. bs. 15.5. i Prov. 10. 7, ® Prov. 1.33, 1 Ps. 57. 7. ™ Ps. 64 10, 9 Prov. 3. 33, 118. 7. ? 2 Cor. 9. 9. 4 Deut. 24. 13. ver. 3. F Ps, 75. 10. * Sce Luke 13. * Ps. 37. 12, ¥ Ps. 58. 7, 8 * Prov. 10. 28. & 1. 7. e Tsar. 59. 19. Mal. 1.11. 4 Ps. 97. 9. & $9.2 e Ps. 1. £ Ps. 89. 6. ' Job 36. 7. el deel in ay house. * Exod, Md. b Ps. U1. 5. e Exod. ti. 7. CPs, 2% Gk ALG. Mab. 6. rams, and the little hills like lambs. & Ephes. 5. 15. + Heb. judge ˚ Ps. 59.10. &

The vanity of idols. PSALMS. The psalmist Professeth, ” 5 Hab. 3. 8. h Exod. 17. 8. 4 See Isal. 48. ll. Ezek. 36, 32. » Ps, 49. 3, 10. & 79. 10. Joel 2. 17. ¢ 1 Chron. 16. 26. Ps. 135. 6. Dan. 4. 35. 4 Deut. 4. 28, Ps, 135, 15, «Ps. 135. 10, Tsai 49,10, Jonah 2. 8. Hab, 2.16,19. » Ps, 120.1, 4. t Heb. with. § Gen. 14. 19. 5 &€ What ailed thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest? thou Jordan, that thou wast driven back ? . 6 Ye mountains, ‘hat ye skipped like rams; and ye little hills, like lambs ? 7 Tremble, thou earth, at the presence of the Lord, at the presence of the God of Jacob ; 8 “Which turned the rock znto a ) standing water, the flint into a fountain of waters. PSALM CXV. 1 Because God is truly glorious, 4 and idols are vanity, 9 he exhorteth to confidence in God. 12 God is to be blessed for his blessings. OT *unto us, O Lorp, not unto us, but unto thy name give glory, for thy mercy, and for thy truth’s sake. 2 Wherefore should the heathen say, Where és now their God ? 3 ¢But our God 7s in the heavens : he hath done whatsoever he hath pleased. 4 4 Their idols are silver and gold, the work of men’s hands. 5 They have mouths, but theyspeak not: eyes have they, but they see not: 6 They have ears, but they hear not: noses have they, but they smell not: 7 They have hands, but they handle not: feet have they, but they walk not: neither speak they through their throat. 8 ¢They that make them are like unto them; so ¢s every one that trusteth in them. 9 'O Israel, trust thou in the Lonp: _ |8he és their help and their shield. 30. 5. 10 O house of Aaron, trust in the Lorn: he is their help and their shield. 11 Ye that fear the Lonp, trust in the Lonp : he is their help and their shield. 12 The Lorp hath been mindful of us: he will bless us; he will bless the house of Israel ; he will bless the house of Aaron, 13 "He will bless them at fear the Lonn, doth small tand oo 14 The Lorp shall increase you more and more, you and your children. 15 Ye are ‘blessed of the Lorp *which made heaven and earth. 16 The heaven, even the heavens, are the Lorn’s: but the ear he given to the children of men 17 '!The dead praise not the Tinh neither any that go down into si. lence. 18 ™ But we will bless the Lorn from this time forth and for ever. more. Praise the Lorn. PSALM CXVI. 1 The psalmist professeth his love and duly to God for his deliverance. 12 He studieth to be thankful. 2 LOVE the Lorp, because he hath heard my voice and my supplications. 2 Because he hath inclined his car unto me, therefore will I call upon him tas long as I live. 3 >The sorrows of death compassed me, and the

pains of hell t gat hold upon me: I found trouble and sorrow. 4 Then called I upon the name of the Lorp ; O Lorn, I beseech thee, deliver my soul. . 5 °Gracious is the Lorn, and “righteous ; yea, our God is merciful. 6 The Lorp preserveth the simple: I was brought low, and he helped me. 7 Return unto thy ‘rest, O. my|' soul; for ‘the Lorp hath dealt bountifully with thee. 8 © For thou hast delivered my soul from death, mine eyes from tears, and my feet from falling. 9 I will walk before the Lorp the land of the living. el 10 ‘TI believed, sia th ba spoken: I was greatly afiicter: 4 *T said in ay haste, ! All men are liars. 12 What shall I render unto ti Lorp for all his benefits ane ah 13 Lill take the cup of s# Een and call upon the name of the +A the 14 ™J will pay my vows wal his Lorn now in the presence © people. 15 ™ Precious ST ool Lonp is the death of his § hy ser" 16 O Lonp, truly olam ant; I am thy servant, son of thine handmaie: loosed my bonds. ; 171 will offer to thee el po! of thanksgiving, an¢ wl the name of the Lox. vs 18 ‘I will pay my vo’ in the sight of the 1 hast th hath) sdb hin the], love boi | ‘Dens a Wik sa yy | Pat Daag “Ps 18), t Heb. inmy| aye. SPs IRASE + Heb, fal me. eT 1 | afm : resence Lorp now in the p! people, —_

An exhortation to praise God. PSALMS. The coming of Christ typified. + Ps. 05, A & Te 4&1. 2. * Rom. 15.11, > Ps 100. 5, e Ps. 120. 1. } Heb. oul of distress. 4 Ps. 18.19. e Ps. 27. 1.& iG. 4, 1 & 146. 5. Isai. 51.12, Hebr. G. { Heb. formic. MPs. 54. 4. Ps. @. 10. Ps 4. 40& 62. 8, 9. Jer. 17. 5, 7. (V's. 146. 3. | Heb. cue than off 4 Ps. 6.17. |i Deut. 1. 44 = Eccles. 7.6. | Nahuin 1.10. | Web. cut han. « Fxod. 15. 5, 19 In the ®courts of the Loro's house, in the midst of thee, O Jerusalem. Praise ye the Lorp. PSALM CXVII. An exhortation to praise God for his mercy and truth. O "PRAISE the Loro, all ye nations : praise him, all ye people. 2 For his merciful kindness is great toward us: and 'the truth of the Lorn endureth for ever. Praise ye | the Lorp. PSALM CXVIII. 1 An exhortation to praise God for his mercy. 5 The psalmist by his experience sheweth how good it is lo trust in God. 19 Under the type of the psalmist the coming of Christ in his kingdom is eapressed. 2 GIVE thanks unto the Lorn; for -he is good: because his mercy endureth tor ever. 2 »Let Israel now say, that his mercy endureth for ever. 3 Let the house of Aaron now say, that his mercy endureth for ever. 4: Let them now that fear the Lorp say, that his mercy endureth for ever. 5 ˚L called upon the Lorp fin distress: the Lorp answered me, and 4se¢ me in a large place. 6 ˚The Lonp is ton my side; I will not fear: what can man do unto me? 7 The Lorp taketh my part with them that help me: theretore shall ®I see my desire upon them that hate me. 8 "J¢ is better to trust in the Lorp than to put confidence in man. 9 'J¢ is better to trust in the Lorp than to put confidence in princes. 10 Allnations compassed me about: but in the name of the Lonp will I t destroy them. 11 They 'compassed me about ; yea, they compassed me about : but in the name of the Lorn I will destroy them. ; 12 They compassed me about Nike bees; they are quenched "as the fire of thorns: for in the name of the Lorp I will tdestroy them. 13 Thou hast thrust sore at me that Imight fall: but the Lor helped me. 14" The Lorp és my strength and song, and is become my salvation. 15 'The voice of rejoicing and salvation is in the tabernacles of the righteous: the right hand of the Lorp docth valiantly. 16¢'Lhe right hand of the Lorn is exalted: the right hand of the Lorp doeth valiantly. 17 ?I shall not die, but live, and 'declare the works of the Lorn. 18 The Lorn hath * chastened me sore: but he hath not given me over unto death. 19 * Open to me the gates of right- |* !s#. 26.2. eousness: I will go into them, and I will praise

the Loro: 20 * This gate of the Lorp, "into which the righteous shall enter. 21 I will praise thee: for thou hast heard me, and Yart become my sal-| {Ps 11 + vation. 22 * The stone which the builders |‘ M37}. 2. refused is become the head stone of the corner. 23 *This is the Lorp’s doing; it} + Heb. Ths is marvellous in our eyes. LORD. 24 This is the day which the Lor hath made; we will rejoice and be glad in it. 25 Save now, I beseech thee, O Lorv: O Lorn, I beseech thee, send now prosperity. 26 "Blessed 52 he that cometh in |*}t 31% the name of the Lorp: we have blessed you out of the house of the| Se Zech + Lorp. 27 God is the Lorn, which hath shewed us "light: bind the sacrifice |° Ph: § 16 with cords, even unto the horns of the altar. 28 Thou at my God, and I will praise thee: °thow art my God, 1)‘ B45 will exalt thee. 29 “O give thanks unto the Lorp ; |‘! for he is good: for his merey endureth tor ever. PSALM CNIX. This psalm containeth sundry prayers, praises, and professions of obedience. S& ALEPH. LESSED are the "undefiled in|! 0s pevéct or, sin Rey. 21. 27. & 22.14, 15. the way, “who walk in the law |*?s 28 L of the Lorv. 2 Blessed ae they that keep his testimonies, and that seek him with the whole heart. 3 >They also do no iniquity: they |" Uehn22 walk in his ways. + + Thou hast commanded us to keep thy precepts diligently. 5 O that my ways were directed to keep thy statutes ! 6 ¢Then shall [not be ashamed, when [| have respect unto all thy commandments.

“ Sundry prayers, praises, PSALMS. 4 ver. 171. + Heb. judaements of thy rightcousness. e2Chro.15.15. f ver. 21, 118. Ps. 25, 4. i Ps. 34. 11. k Ps, 1.2. ver. 23, 48,78. IPs. 1. 2. ver. 35, 47, 70, 77. = Ps. 116. 7. { Heb. Reveal, ” Gen. 47. 9. 1 Chron. 29. 15. Ps, 39, 12. 2 Cor. 5. 6. Hebr. 11.13. Ds. 42.1, 2,8 G3. 1. & B4. 2, ver. 40, 131. P ver. 10, 110, 118. 7 a] will praise thee with uprightness of haus when I shall have learned tthy righteous judgments. 8 I will keep thy statutes : O forsake me not utterly. 3 BETH. 9 Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? by taking heed thereto according to thy word. 10 With my whole heart have I esought thee: O let me not ‘wander from thy commandments. : 11 &Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee. 12 Blessed art thou, O Lorn: "teach me thy statutes. 13 With my lips have I ‘declared all the judgments of thy mouth. 14 I have rejoiced in the way of thy testimonies, as much as in all riches. 15 I will ‘meditate in thy precepts, and have respect unto thy ways. 16 I will ‘delight myself in thy statutes: I will not forget thy word. 4 GIMEL. 17 ™Deal bountifully with thy servant, that I may live, and keep thy word. 18 Open thou mine eyes, that I may behold wondrous things out of thy law. 19 "I am a stranger in the earth: hide not thy commandments from me. 20 a ie para for the longing that wt hath unto thy judem at all times. Eee 21 Thou hast rebuked the proud that are cursed, which do Perr from thy commandments. a Ps. 29. 0. 22 41Remove from me reproach and contempt; for I have kept thy testimonies. 23 Princes also did sit and speak ever ts, | Salmst me: but thy servant did a . - “meditate in thy statutes. ie 3 aa *Thy testimonies also are my anycounel elight and tmy counsellers. ‘ : ‘T DALETH. sae Fie ee ne Sesrath unto the Ps, 143, 11. : “quicken tho ordi to thy word. oe aboording 26 I have declared m * vera. . {thou heard sey Ways, and Ps, 25. 4, & est me: *te: 77 11. © 06. | statutes. oe Zae my 27 Mak y Ps. 145.5, 6. y ne 0 understand the way of thy precepts: go y talk of thy rondtain “ie ; and Professions of re, et ot 7 CIty 28 *My soul tmelteth for. heavi-| it ness: strengthen thou me according ri unto thy word. g) a 29 Remove from me the lying: and grant me thy | ciously. 30 I have chosen the way of truth: thy judgments have I laid before me, 31 I have stuck unto thy testimo. nies: O Lorn, put me not to shame, 32 I will run the way of thy com. mandments, when thou shalt ®ep. large my heart. Way of AW pra. 1 HE. 33 Teach me, O Lorn, the

way of thy statutes; and I shall keep it ˚wnto the end. 34 4Give me understanding, and], I shall keep thy law; yea, Y shall Prova observe it with my whole heart. 35 Make me to go in the path of thy commandments ; for therein do I delight. 36 Incline my heart unto thy testimonies, and not to ‘covetousness. 37 &tTuwm away mine eyes from) heholding vanity; and ‘quicken thou me in thy way. : 38 *Stablish thy word unto thy), servant, who is devoted to thy fear. |x 39 Turn away my reproach iy I fear: for thy judgments are g00" 40 Behold, I’ have 'Jonged alter G thy precepts: ™quicken me 1m thy]: righteousness. | VAU. 41 "Let thy mercies come ia mY unto me, O Lorn, one a salve tion, according to thy wore. \ 42 "So shall I have wherewith : answer him that yeproacheth me: for I trust in ue uae 43 And take not the wore ye utterly out of my mouth ; for Lhe hoped in thy judgments. 44 So shall I keep is nually for ever and eve’: 45 Rnd I will walk, 'at for I seek thy precep oon 46 ˚T will aeek of thy og also before kings, and W? , ashamed. . «yt ynysell 47 And I will *aelight 27" thy commandments, : ift UP a we hands also se te unto thy command “umedital? Jaw contiliberty: ies be] 4 in thy statutes. wil have loved; ani

~ Sundry prayers, praises, LMS. and professions of obedience, PSA } ZAIN. 49 Remember the word unto thy servant, upon which thou hast caus‘yz 74.91, ed me to hope. *Hom.15.4 | 50 This is my *comfort in my affliction: for thy word hath quickened me. 51 The proud have had me greatly v7), | Hn derision: yet have I not “deFe 8 clined from thy law. 52 I remembered thy judgments of | old, O Lorp; and have comforted | myself. *Fra93. / 53 *Horror hath taken hold upon me because of the wicked that forsake thy law. 54 Thy statutes have been my songs in the house of my pilgrimage. 7 Ps. 63. 6. 55 YI have remembered thy name, O Lorn, in the night, and have kept thy law. 56 This I had, because I kept thy precepts. mM CHETH. + ps5. | 57 *Thow art my portion, O Lorp: Lam. 3.24. |T have said that I would keep thy words. t Heb. fac, | 58 I intreated thy tfavour with “|my whole heart: be merciful unto * ver. 4. me *according to thy word. S Lake 15.17, 59 I *thought on my ways, and turned my feet unto thy testimonies. 60 I made haste, and delayed not to keep thy commandments. against me: but I will keep thy precepts with my whole heart. 70 * Their heart is as fat as grease ; but I ‘delight in thy law. 71 ™I¢t is good for me that I have Isai. 6. © Ps. 17. 10, 0. ver. 67. been afflicted; that I might learn} jf" ?-™ thy statutes. 72" The law of thy mouth 7s better |* e127. unto me than thousands of gold and Prov. 10, silver, aad ’ JOD. 73 °Thy hands have made me and Jo 10.8 fashioned me : Pgive me understand-| 1.5. «120. ing, that I may learn thy command- > ver. 34, 144 ments. 74 They that fear thee will be |+?s 9.2 glad when they see me; because FT have hoped in thy word. 75 I know, O Lorp, that thy judgements are tright, and ‘that thou in faithfulness hast afflicted me. 76 Let, I pray thee, thy merciful kindness be tfor my comfort, according to thy word unto thy servant. 77 ‘Let thy tender mercies come unto me, that I may live: for "thy law is my delight. 78 Let the proud *be ashamed ; Yfor they dealt perversely with me without a cause: dut I will *meditate in thy precepts. 79 Let those that fear thee turn unto me, and those that have known thy testimonies. 80 Let my heart be sound in thy statutes; that I be not ashamed. * ver. 49, 147. + Heb. rightCOMUSNESS. * Hebr. 12. 10. + Heb. to comJort me. ‘ver. 41. 4 ver. 24, 47, Ta. * Ps 25. 3. Y ver. 86. yer. 23. 3 CAPH. 81 *My soul fainteth for thy salvation : but »T hope in thy word. 82 *Mine eyes fail for thy word, saying, When wilt thou comfort me? 83 For

“I am become like a bottle in the smoke; yet do I not forget thy statutes, 84 ¢How many are the days of thy servant? ‘when wilt thou execute judgment on them that persecute me ! 85 ®The proud have digged pits for me, which are not after thy law. 86 All thy commandments are faithful: "they persecute me iwrongfully ; help thou me. 87 They had almost consumed me upon earth; but I forsook not thy precepts. 88 Quicken mo after thy lovingkindness ; so shall I keep the testi* Ps. 73. 26. & 2 b ver. 74, Le ever, 12% Ps. 69. 4 Job 30. 30. Ps. a0. 4. f Rev. 6 10, & Ps, 35. 7. Prov. 16. 37. t Heb. ixithfulness. ver, TU. UPS U5. 1 wu. 1D, ‘ver. 40. 1 Or, com- 61 The "bands of the wicked have iis robbed me: but I have not forgotten thy law. . « acts 16.25] 62 ¢At midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee, because of thy righteous judgments. 63 I am a companion of all them that fear thee, and of them that keep thy precepts. 4 Ps. 33.5. 64 *The earth, O Lorp, is full of +e 12,26 [thy mercy: *teach me thy statutes. 65 Thou hast dealt well with thy servant, O Lorn, according unto thy word. 66 ‘Teach me cite judgment and knowledge: for I have believed thy commandments, ‘yer TL | 67 ‘Before I was afflicted 1 went 4 nu. |astray: but now have 1 kept thy cia ps word, | de 68 Thou art® good, and doest good; | abt. 19, V7. Dtos ver. 1, teach me thy statutes. t2le.. | 69 The proud have forged a lie mony of thy mouth.

Sundry prayers, praises, PSALMS. and profe af b LAMED. 89 'For ever, O Lorp, thy word is i. ettled in heaven. bebe |"9q Thy faithfulness és tunto all generation, | generations: thou hast established + Hebstana-|the earth, and it tabideth. _ 91 They continue this day accord= Jer. 33.25. |ing to mthine ordinances: for all ave thy servants. » ver. 24. 92 Unless "thy law had been my delights, I should then have perished in mine affliction. 93 I will never forget thy precepts: for with them thou hast quickened me. 941 am thine, save me; for I have sought thy precepts. 95 The wicked have waited for me to destroy me: bu¢ I will consider thy testimonies. 96 °I have seen an end of all perfection: but thy commandment is exceeding broad. 2 MEM. 97 O how love I thy law ! Pit is my meditation all the day. : 98 Thou through thy commandaDeut.4.6,8.|ments hast made me ‘wiser than tHeb. vis | mine enemies: for ‘they are ever ever with . me. with me. 99 I have more understanding than all my teachers: "for thy testimonies are my meditation. 100 *I understand more than the ancients, because I keep thy precepts. 101 I have trefrained my feet from every evil way, that I might keep thy word. 102 I have not departed from thy judgments: for thou hast taught me. "pr i910 | 103 "How sweet are thy words ‘Heb-paute. lunto my ttaste! yea, sweeter than honey to my mouth ! 104 Through thy precepts I cet * ver. 128, understanding : eee <I ine every false way. 1 Ps, 89. 2. Matt. 24. 34, o Matt. 5. 18. & 24. 35, P Ps. 1.2, +2 Tim. 3. 15. * Job 32. 7,9,9. * Prov. 1. 15. aaa ; >) NUN. TOncanaie’ | 105 %'Thy word is a | lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path, 106 *I have sworn, and | will perform a, that I will keep thy righteous judgments. 107 I am afflicted very much: * ver. 88. “quicken me, O Lonp, according unto thy word. -b Hos. 14. 2. Hebr. 13.15. 108 Accept, I beseech thee, the freewill offerings of my mouth, O Lorp, and *teach me thy judgments, « Neh. 10. 29. © ver. 12, 26. 109 ¢My soul és continually hand: yet do I not forget thy 110 The wieked hay: : for me: yet I ferred precepts. 111 &Thy testimonies have I taken as an heritage for ever: foy 1 are the rejoicing of my heart, 112 I have inclined mine heart Ito perform thy statutes alway, unto the end. D SAMECH. 113 I hate vain thoughts : but law do I love. 114 *Thou ar¢ my hiding place and my shield: ‘1 hope in thy word. : 115 ™Depart from me, ye evildoers: for I will keep the commandments of my God. 116 Uphold me according unto thy word, that I may

live: and let me not "be ashamed of my hope. 117 Hold thou me up, and J shall be safe: and I will have respect unto thy statutes continually. 118 Thou hast trodden down all them that ˚err from thy statutes: for their deceit is falsehood. 119 Thou + puttest away all the wicked of the earth ? like dross: therefore I love thy testimonies. ; 120 9 My flesh trembleth for fear ol thee ; and I am afraid of thy judge ments. in my thy lay, € laid a snare not from thy they ‘even thy yp AIN. 121 I have done judgment justice: leave me not to mine Pp 1eSsors. Pi9e Be "surety for thy servant I good : let not the proud opr 123 *Mine eyes fail for Ke woh tion, and for the word of thy "s eousness. 124 Deal with thy Fe teat me ing unto thy merey, ang thy statutes. + me 125 “T am thy servants BT cow understanding, that J may thy testimonies. onp, 19 126 It is time for thee thy work : for they have mac U » con mie zitheeettel love ty shove mandments above gold; . fine gold. | all thy P, ‘ » Ui t accord- ‘ >. 88t01 te 's of edie, “Tony Pn Weis Mig "ets W vers» t Med. tog, ‘vera, yer = PsGhk 130.19, Matt. 7.2. Ps. Romsst 9, 3, bl N. over 21. erba8 Ps az.t] OAL. F Deut. mi | ii 148, | | | | re Meds! sent _

Gundry prayers, PParses, Paik : —_— LMS. and professions of obedience. D5 Pe. 129 Thy testimonies are wonderful: therefore doth my soul keep them. 130 The entrance of thy words vetat, | giveth light; “it giveth understanda ing unto the simple. 131 I opened my mouth, and pantva led: for I *longed for thy commandments. 1m.1%64 | 132 »Look thou upon me, and be wtres.1-6,| merciful unto me, tas thou usest to tiitaeort-|o unto those that love thy name. wuim'- | 183 @Order my steps in thy word : rr land ‘let not any iniquity have doen i, |minion over me. for. | 134Deliver me from the oppression of man: so will I keep thy precepts. Ps. 4. 6. 135 * Make thy face to shine upon ‘18% /thy servant ; and "teach me thy statutes. ‘ty'* | 186 Rivers of waters run down !«9.)mine eyes, because they keep not thy law. Y TZADDI. 187 “Righteous art thou, O Lorn, and upright are thy judgments. (hace a, ahy oe that aay hast ousnesi, anded are tr y a roa ¢ trighteous and very John 9.19 139 z My zeal hath tconsumed me, Se mine enemies have forgothires ten thy words, > resus! 140 ™ Thy word és very pure: Midna, therefore thy servant loveth it. "| 141 I am small and despised: yet “0 not I forget thy precepts. Five Thy righteousness is an everBann FF oe righteousness, and thy law John i749, he truth, "Me ouna | 3 Trouble and aneuish have ‘en, | taken hold on me: yet thy commandments are Pmy delights. "Wer.34 3 | Ld ‘The righteousness of thy tesMonies js everlasting : ‘give me inderstanding, and I shall live. Pp KOPH. co Rha. with ay whole heart ; statutes: Lorp: I will keep thy Np $ ee nS ; cried unto thee ; save me, Si 147 Shall keep thy testimonies. a the mo. prevented the dawning of Ka, {in thy weet? and cried: * 1 hoped 14 . Soy ine eyes prevent the nightiy Jes that might meditate in nA Word, : 9 | = 9 - lear MY voice according una to thy lovingkindness: O Lorp, “quicken me according to thy judgment. 150 They draw nigh that follow after mischief: they are far from thy law. 151 Thou art *near, O Lorp; Yand all thy commandments are truth. 152 Concerning thy testimonies, I have known of old that thou hast founded them “for ever. “) RESH. 153 *Consider mine affliction, and deliver me: for I do not forget thy law. 154 >Plead my cause, and deliver me: ‘quicken me according to thy word. 155 “Salvation is far from the wicked: for they seek not thy statutes. 156 "Great are thy tender mercies, O Lorp: ®quicken me according to} thy judgments. 157 Many are my persecutors and mine enemies; yet

do I not ‘decline from thy testimonies. 158 I beheld the transgressors, and Swas grieved ; because they kept not thy word. 159 Consider how I love thy precepts: "quicken me, O Lorp, according to thy lovingkindness. 160 'Thy word és true from the = ver. 40, 154. t Ps. 145. 18. 7 ver. 142. Luke 21. 33. = Lam. 5. 1. b1Sam. 24. 15. P 1. Mie. 7. 9. © ver. 40). 4 Job 5. 4. f Or, Many. ever. 149. t Ps. 44. 18. ver. 31. 8 ver. 136. Ezek. 9. S ver. 88. t Heb. Thehebeginning: and every one of thy righteous judements endureth for ever. Ww SCHIN. 161 ‘Princes have persecuted me without a cause: but my heart standeth in awe of thy word. 162 I rejoice at thy word, as one that findeth great spoil. 163 I hate and abhor lying: du¢ thy law do I love. 16-4 Seven times a day do I praise thee because of thy righteous judgements. 165 ‘Great peace have they which love thy law: and ‘nothing shall offend them. 166! Lon, T have hoped for thy salvation, and done thy commandnents. 167 My soul hath kept thy testimonies ; and I love them exceedingly. 168 T have kept thy precepts and thy testimonies: “for all my ways are hefore thee. ginning of thy word is true. '1Sam. 24. 11, da. & OR. ver. 2. * Prov. 3. 2. Tsai. 32. 17. t Heb. they shallhave no stumblingke VGen. 49. ver. 174. ™ Prov. 5. 21,

should my help come? See Jer. 3.23. = Ps, 124. U. 61Sam. 2. 9. Prov. 3, 23, 26. ¢ Ps, 127. 1. Isai. 27. 3. 2 *My help cometh from the Lorp, which made heaven and earth. 3 > He will not suffer thy foot to be moved: the that keepeth thee will not slumber. shall neither slumber nor sleep. 4 Behold, he that keepeth Israel n until that he have mercy i“ Lor 3 Have mercy ernie have mercy upon US: be exceedingly filled with nei fi 4 Our soul is exce i thos' with the scormng a ; IS. id prayeth The great safety of the godly. PSALM David m ayeth for thy Chir 5 $m, Nn TAU. - ie ane rae odie) Keeper: tho! —~ 169 Let my ery come near before | Lorn ts “thy shade “upon thy right! tag, swri, |thee, O Lop: *give me under-| hand. ‘Toa standing according to thy word. 6 ‘The sun shall not smite thee by nes 170 Let my supplication come be- day, oo the moen by night, nee fore thee: deliver me according to} 7 The orpshall preserve thee from thy word. all evil: he shall *preserye thy soul,|*a124 o ver. 7. 171 °Mylipsshall utter praise, when | 8 The Lorp shall “preserve thy ae thou hast taught me thy statutes. | going out and thy coming in from Peri 172 My tongue shall speak of thy | this time forth, and even for ever.| ©¢ word: for all thy commandments | more. are righteousness. PSALM OXXII. 173 Let thine hand help me; for] 1 David professeth his joy for the church, 6 and » Josh. 24.22. PT have chosen thy precepts. prayeth for the peace thereof. Luke 16.2! 174 91 have longed for thy salya- 1A Song of degrees of David. rer, 16, |tion, O Lor; and "thy law is my I wee when they said unto a 70 | delight. me, “Let us go into the house of *!21, 175 Let my soul live, and it shall | the Lorn. oe praise thee ; and let thy judgments - eae ar stand within thy help me. gates, erusalem. . “Isai 52.6, | 176 *I have gone astray like a lost| 3 J erusalem is builded as a city Ld fe a |Sheep; seek thy servant; for I do| that is ‘compact together: a not forget thy commandments. 4 Whither the tribes go. up, the|*fuizi tribes of the Lorn, unto "the testi- |i _ PSALM OXX. mony of Israel, to give thanks unto 1 David prayeth against Doeg, 3 reproveth his tongue, 5 complaineth of his necessary the name of the Lorp. +| « Deut IL conversation with the wicked. 5 Bor there tare set thrones of stent 1 A Song of degrees. judgment, the thrones of the house)! Hoot N *my distress I cried unto the | of David. ips “Ps. 118, 5, Lorn, and he heard me. 6 ‘Pray for the peace of ogi onm®* | 9 Deliver my soul, O Lorn, from | lem: they shall prosper that love lying lips, and from a deceitful | thee. .

d tongue. 7 Peace be within thy walls, 7 “narwe | 3 "What shall be given unto thee?| prosperity within thy palaces. shail the gl prosperity dd compacect or what shall be tdone unto thee,| 8 For my brethren an o a wuiothee? |thou false tongue ? nions’ sakes, I will now say, & shattitpro- | 4 "Sharp arrows of the mighty, | de within thee. he LonD| _..y F Hew aided. with coals of juniper. 9 Because of the house of ba wat sae | 5 Woe is me, that I sojourn in| our God I will Sseek thy goo? mihi a ets that I dwell in the tents PSALM OXXIII. a avith coa 0: edar ! 4 edence in GOH Juniper. ss their confiden I. Gen Ae 6 My soul hath long dwelt with : Baty vis delivered from contemp! si * Gen. 26,1 |him that hateth peace, 4A Song of degrees. ine eyes “Tite jer-49.20,°| 7 I am "for peace: but when I NTO thee *lift I UP eat sn the vest 10F, a man speak, they are for war. O thou "that dwelles' ts PSALM CXX]I, heavens. res of servan The great sufety of the godly, who put their| 2 Behold, as the Cie master trust in God's protection. lock unto the han - » maiden unto Or, Sha | 1 Pg Song of degrees. and as the eyes eee 60 ie ‘weaning aoe lift up mine eyes unto | the hand of ne aie our Got ise e hills, from whence cometh | eyes wait upon the 8. whence my help. at ease, and with the proud.

PSALMS. Good children are God's gift. 1, blesseth God. : The ehurch XIV 3 The Lorp hath done great things PSALM CXXI\ aculous de.| for Us ; whereof we are glad. The church Ulesaetls aay a mir 4Turn again our captivity, O Lorn, f David. as the streams in the south. 4 A Song of degrees o: 3 Sy teavis dial | Salven FE ithad not been the elses : : aioe sow in 2 | 7 srae ; A tah I I on our side, “now may y 5 : - that poste Forth acta wodeellt, | 14 12 it had not been the Lorp who g eee csp ide when men rose up | bearing "precious seed, shall doubt- | "25.27 ha reagents less come again with rejoicing, D MP ren thay had “swallowed us up bringing his sheaves with him. Pita (eas hel thet qrieth was. ei PSALM CXXVIL ov. 22. | quick, when g 1 The virtue of God's blessing. 3 Good chil- | dled against ah Imed dren are his gift. i605, oF Sie: | 4 Then the waters had overwhelme 4A Song of degrees 'for Solomon. | 0r.« ah us, the stream had gone over our soul: XCEPT the Lorp build the Petite 5 Then the proud waters had gone house, they labour in vain that are over our soul. build it: except *the Loxp keep the Pe, | 6 Blessed 66 the Lorp, who hath city, the watchman waketh butinvain. | 4+. | iven us asa prey to their teeth. 2 I¢ is vain for you to rise up early, a not given prey : 2 Tt is va: y beta | ‘Tangs, | 7 Our soul is escaped ¢as a bird to sit up late, to “eat the bread of| *(< | eS | of the snare of the fowlers: the sorrows: for so he giveth his besnare is broken, and we are escaped. loved sleep. Aveeiees ‘*8L2) 8 4Our help is in the name of the 3 Lo, ˚children are an heritage 0 eae ‘tia. [Lorp, ˚who made heaven and earth. the Lorp: and “the fruit of the| ‚Je%233 PSALM OCXXV. womb is his reward. 1 The safety of such as trust in}God. 44) 4 As arrows are in the hand of a prayer for the godly, and against the wicked. michty man; so are children of the | 1 A Song of degrees. aK _ | t Heb: natn | HEY that trust in the Lorp | Youth. is the man that thath his} 204 | ich| 5 Happy is the them. shall be as mount Zion, which iver full of them: *they shall not Shans. | cannot be removed, but abideth for iL nahamed, het they shall speak| , oe aa . with the enemies in the gate. mu Ws 2 As the mountains are round PSALM OXXVIIL. or, destroy. about Jerusalem so the Lorp oa ; ings which follow them that Nps " The sundry blessing sy about his people from hence- et Got ie | orth even for ever, 1 A Song of degrees. Lperisine |" 7 Pe s U sae | 3 For “the rod of tthe wicked shall LESSED is 7 haar NE. Ake Wckednege, | HOt = upon the lot of the gcse ites the Lorn; tha |

Sous ; lest the righteous put forth | in his ways. bisai. 3.10. | i aeCare of | ler hands unto iniquity. 2 >For thou _ bag ao. 9 good, O Lorn, unto those thine hands: happy ‘th th that be Good, and to them that are|and it shall be well wi ee skeeapses| “pright in their hearts 3 Thy wife shall be Sas a frui | ; f 1 id. to} vine by the sides of thine house: : | “ov. lips for such as tun aside unto] vine ry dlike olive plants round|*?s %,%* | ea jrooked ways, the Lonp shall] thy chabdren “tte olive p aes ‘tama [20 them forth with the workers of| about thy table. ; mei ey but “peace shall be upon oe a ones ic be oan au 4 7 * Ps. LH. 3 1 PSALM CXXVI. 5 °The Lorp shall bless thee out |*®* "3 Phe church, celebrating her incredible re- of Zion: and thou shalt see the good ‘ prone of Captivity, 4 prayeth for, and f Jerusalem all the days of thy life. ' yy a He Yood success thereof. "6 ‘Yea, thou shalt feo thy children’s t Gen. mi 20. tute Song of degrees. ) Yea, ma i 7 eee ering HEN the Loxp tturned again | children, and Speace upon Israel. they the captivity of Zion, "we PSALM OXXIX. _ i ,, | "ere ike them that dre: , 1 An evhortation to praise God for saving ath | 2 Then » ane Cans . Israal in their great affivtions, 5 The | Sy ra aughter Was our mouth filled with haters of the church are cursed. sneak Mee Ligge to? and our ton ue with sing- 4A Song of degrees. wg [toe Meh | wp te: then said they sca the hea-| # ANY a time have the afflict- oa . sl thin’ Tho Loup "hath done great ed me from "my youth, ’may Je 18S for them, Tsracl now say : ’ 41

The psalmist's hope in prayer. PSALMS. 9h", ~ David's zealous Care fo | ¢ Ps, 37. 2. 4 Ruth 2. 4. Ps. 118. 26. * Lam. 3, 55. Jonah 2. 2. U Ps, 143. 2. Rom. 3. 20, 23, 24. Ps. 119. 81. 4 Ps. 63. 6. & 19. 147. N Or, which watch unto Me morning. © Ps. 131. 1. i Ps. 86.5, 15. Isai. 55.7. Matt. 1, 21. + Heb. walk. soul, » Matt. 18. 3. 1Cor. 14, 20. © Ps. 130. 7. + Heb. from naw, tfrom henceforth and for ever, 1 A Song of des" me from my © Exod. 34. 7. 4) Kings 8.40. Ps ; K Ps. 103. 3, 4. «Rom. 12. 16. p >a time have they afflicted se este youth: yet they have not prevailed against me. 3 The plowers plowed upon my back: they made long their furrows. 4 The Lorn is righteous: he hath cut asunder the cords of the wicked. 5 Let them all be confounded and turned back that hate Zion. 6 Let them be as 'the grass upon the housetops, which withereth afore it groweth up: 7 Wherewith the mower filleth not his hand; nor he that bindeth sheaves his bosom. 8 Neither do they which go by say, ?The blessing of the Lorp be upon you: we bless you in the name of the Lorn. PSALM CXXX. L The psalmist professeth his hope in prayer, 5 and his patience in hope. 7 He exhorteth Israel to hope in God. 4] A Song of degrees. UT ®*of the depths have I cried unto thee, O Lonrp. 2 Lord, hear my voice: let thine ears be attentive to the voice of my supplications. 3 'If thou, Lorp, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand? 4 But there is ˚forpiveness with thee, that "thou mayest be feared. 5 ˚I wait for the Lorn, my soul oO . . . oe doth wait, and 'in his word do I hope. 6 ®My soul waiteth for the Lord more than they that watch for the morning: "J say, more than they that watch for the morning. 7 "Let Israel hope in the Lorn: for 'with the Lorp there is mercy, and with him is plenteous redemption. 8 And he shall redeem Israel from all his iniquities. PSALM OXXXI. 1 David. Israel to hope in God, 1A Song of degrees of David ORD, m nor mine e do I texercise ters, or in things too thigh {; 3 2 Surely I have behave ak it ed tmyself, ¥as a child that is as a weaned child. » professing his humility, 3 exhorteth y heart is not haughty, yes lofty : ®neither myself in preat matquietweaned of his mother: my soul is even 3 ˚Let Israel hope in the Lorp PSALM OXXXII. 1 David in his prayer commendeth ' the religious care he had for unto Gor " . eH he ark, OHis bee ba le § God's peace ahs ML with IA Song of degrees, i Pee remember David, and all his afflictions : 2 How he sware unto the Lorp "and vowed unto >the mighty God of Jacob; 3 Surely I will not come into the tabernacle of

my house, nor go up into my bed; 4 I will ‘not give sleep to mine eyes, o7 slumber to mine eyelids, 5 Until I ¢find out a place for the Lorp, ‘an habitation for the mighty God of Jacob. 6 Lo, we heard of it *at Ephratah: fwe found it Sin the fields of the wood. 7 We will go into his tabernacles: hwe will worship at his footstool. 8 iArise, O Lorp, into thy rest; thou, and the ark of thy strength. 9 Let thy priests 'be clothed with righteousness; and let thy saints shout for joy. a 10 For thy servant David's sake turn not away the face of thine anointed. unto David; he will not twn from it; "Of the fruit tthy I set upon thy throne. 12 If ne children will La OS covenant and my testimony idren shall teach them, their chi . shall also sit upon thy throne ermore. “13 ° For the Loro hath Sagi Zion; he hath desired it 1 habitation. 14 P'This és my rest fo will I dwell; ed I aie 5 4. will "abundant) 0 Beet I will satisty a t vith bread. yiests : 6 rJ will also clothe ee shall with salvation: ‘and her 5 shout aloud for joy17 *There will David to bud: ‘lamp for mine 18 His enemies W”" ‘i shame: but. ag hiv crown flourish. ee XU PSALM oxxX) of saint The benefit of the esa of = uf have ord™ anointed. the with }f shall » 11 ™The Lorp hath sworn i truth)’ body will fj * Prov. 8d | | | | 8 Aces tHeb.batis tions. els)! 1 Sam jb 61 Cho Mt bP 5.57.00 iNum A 2Chmb g kPsae 1Jobsh cals 1s. 00) 1 O} sahyy' T make the ve a) ibe povie 2 ad

PSALMS. Exhortations to thanksgiving. prrlortations to bless God. ———|4y BHOLD, how good and how | a B pleasant i# 7s for “brethren to te dwell 'together in unity ! ; Sir. | 9 It 49 like »the precious ointment neo upon the head, that ran down upon the beard, even Aaron’s beard: that went down to the skirts of his arments ; pet | 3 As the dew of ˚Hermon, and as the dew that descended upon the ‘u.%. |mountains of Zion: for “there the nes" | Lorp commanded the blessing, even life for evermore. PSALM CXXXIV. An exhortation to bless God. ‘| A Song of degrees. ‘BENOL, bless ye the Lorn, F182 “all ye servants of the Lorp, ‘ere... "which by night stand in the house of the Lorn. tmz e | 2 Lift up your hands 'in the sanesail ‘ peg! and bless the Lorn. nee 3 “The Lorp that made heaven wa. “|and earth bless thee out of Zion. PSALM OXXXyV. 1 An ewhortation to praise God for his mercy 5 for his dP 8 for his judgments. 15 The Cant of idols. 19 An exhortation to bless mune} PPRAISE ye the Lorp. Praise ye 134.1; - the name of the Lorp; praise Vidisiiy, hisn, O ye servants of the Lonp. "navel e that stand in the house of we&eug|the Lorn, in cthe courts of the “1g, | USC Of our God, : Praise the Lonp; for “the Lorp ons, [8 Good: Sing praises unto his name; "Body rs uw 2s pleasant. einkot| 4 For ‘the Lorp hath chosen Jaroe unto himself, and Israel for his Pets. g Peculiar treasure. ea = 1 iow that Sthe Lorp is tnetna Ha that our Loup is above . ti A Wbatsoever the Loxp pleased, ets. [i "He in heaven, and in carth, Sig hal Pe apes = all deep places. 4, causeth the vapours to asmeh, then from the ends of the earth ; Fh 101. lhe praketh lightnings for the rain ; oe RR ltvan bgeth the wind out of his ae a aSuries, rth Rory Who Smote the firstborn of fac oe > ‘both of man and beast. Pia into th ‘0 sent tokens and wonders fits, ˚upo . midst of thee, O Egypt, Sing, servant araoh, and upon all his | PRR) 19 py c, 7, ea ”Who sm se : Slew mighty in nations, and 11 Sihon king of the Amorites, and Og king of Bashan, and 4all the kingdoms of Canaan: 12 "And gave their land for an heritage, an heritage unto Israel his people. 13 *Thy name, O Lorn, endureth for ever; and thy memorial, O Lorn, throughout all generations. 14 ‘For the Lorp will judge his people, and he will repent himself concerning his servants. 15 "The idols of the heathen are silver and gold, the work of men’s hands. 16 They have mouths, but they speak not; eyes have they, but they see not; 17 They have ears, but they hear not; neither is there any breath in their mouths. 18 They that make

them are like unto them: so is every one that trusteth in them. 19 *Bless the Lorp, O house of Israel: bless the Lorn, O house of Aaron: 20 Bless the Lorv, O house of Levi: ye that fear the Lorp, bless the Lorp. 21 Blessed be the Lorp Yout of Zion, which dwelleth at Jerusalem. Praise ye the Lorn. PSALM CXXXVI. Au exhortation to give thanks to God for particular mercies. ®GIVE thanks unto the Lorn; for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever. 2 O give thanks unto ‘the God of gods: for his mercy endureth for ever. 3 Ogive thanks to the Lord of lords: for his mercy endureth for ever. + To him ‘who alone doeth great wonders: for his mercy endureth for ever. 5 ˚To him that by wisdom made the heavens: for his merey endureth for ever. 6 ‘To him that stretched out the earth above the waters: for his merey endureth for ever. 7 *To him that made great lights: for his merey endureth for ever: 8 "The sun tto rule by day: for his mercy endureth for ever : 9 The moon and stars to rule by night: for his mercy endureth forever. 10 'To him that smote Egypt in dl» aJosh. 12. 7. Ps. 78. 55. & 135. 21, 22. s Exod. 3.15. Ps. 102. 12. + Heb. fo generation and generation. * Deut. 32. 35. 2 Ps. 115.4,5, | 6,7, 8 | * Ps. 115. 9, &e y Ps. MH. 3. a Ps. 106. 1. & | 107. 1a 118. 1 1 Chron. 16. oH A. 2 Chron. 20. 2 © Deut. 10. 17. 4 Ps. 72. 18, Prov. 3. 19. Jer, 51. 15. fGen. 1.9. Ps. M2, Jer. Wi. 2. «Gen. Ll. 1 4 Gen. 1. 16. t Heb. sor the rulings bu dag, (Exod. 12. 20 Ps. 105. ue

| An exhortation to thanksgiving. Peek: Ane tevoe constancy in Captiniy = = Ny) their firstborn: for his merey ex-| 4 How shall we sing the Lono's| — dureth for ever: song in a tstrange land? : Web, vpxod.t2.31.| 11 * And brought out Israel from| 5 If1 forget thee, O J erusalem, let troup! "'"" lamong them: for his mercy endur- my right hand forget her cunning eth for ever: ; 6 If I do not remember thee, Jot 1Exod.6.6. | 12 1 With a strong hand, and with | my tongue cleave to the roof of my| "Fk a stretched out arm: for his mercy| mouth; if I prefer not Jerusalem ia endureth for ever. above tmy chief joy. in vei mFxod.14.21,} 13 ™T'o him which divided the Red| 7 Remember, O Lorn, 'the chil- Tense Ps.79.13. | séa into parts: for his mercy en- dren of Edom in the day of Jeru- Oi i" dureth for ever: salem; who said, tRase it, rase it 1h a 14 And made Israel to pass through | even to the foundation thereof, isn, the midst of it: for his mercy en-| 8 O daughter of Babylon, "who art Ire dureth for ever: to be tdestroyed ; happy shall he be, Hea "Exod 14.27. 15 "But toverthrew Pharaoh and tethat rewardeth thee as thou hast Een 1 Heb. shaked his host in the Red sea: for his| served us. teotaa| ; mercy endureth for ever. 9 Happy shall he be, that taketh| ie!" °Fxod.13.12.| 16 © him which led his people | and 'dasheth thy little ones against|'x"°" Deut.8.15.|through the wilderness: for his | tthe stones. eek mercy endureth for ever. PSALM CXXXVIII. Heb ith 135. 10, 17 °To him which smote great 1 David praiseth God for the truth of his ; kings : for his mercy endureth for wore. 4 He rophesieth that the kings of he earth shall praise God. 7 Ile professeth ever: his confidence in God. "Deut. 29.7! 18 4And slew famous kings: for 9 A Psalm of David. his merey endureth for ever: I WILL praise thee with my ; 'Num.2.21./ 19 "Sihon king of the Amorites: whole heart: *before the gods cei : for his merey endureth for ever: | will I sing praise unto thee. scat *Num.21.33./ 90 SAnd Og the king of Bashan:| 2 »I will worship toward thy holy «1g ee for his mercy endureth for ever : temple, and praise thy name for thy} 1.57 | Josh 12.1, | 91 tAnd gave their land for an|lovingkindness and for thy truth:) ies Ps.135.12. | heritage: for his mercy endureth|for thou hast 'magnified thy word for ever : above all thy name. 22 Even an heritage unto Israel his} 3 In the day when I cried thou servant: for his merey endureth for | answeredst me, and strengthenedst teks ever. : me with strength in my soul. nalll yt Gen. 0.1. | 23 Who "vemembered us in our| 4 ¢All

the kings of the earth sha 1 e ¥s.113.7. |low estate: for his mercy endureth| praise thee, O Loxp, when they for ever : hear the words of thy mouth. 24 And hath redeemed us from our| 5 Yea, they shall sing in the ways enemies: for his mercy endureth for | of the Lop: for great % the glory al ever. of the Lorp. «1 vet} ea Tete") 25 *Who giveth food to all flesh:| 6 ‘Though the Lorp be high, ha dns? M7. 9. for his mercy endureth for ever. ehath he respect unto the lowly?» ert 26 O give thanks unto the God of | the proud he knoweth afar 0”: ‘ast of uh heaven: for his mercy endureth for| 7 Though I walk in pie thou ever. trouble, thou wilt revive rn against PSALM OXXXVII. shalt stretch forth thine HT thy 1 The constancy of the Jews in captivity. the wrath of mine enemies, “at 7 The prophet curseth Edom and Babel. | 4 ht hand shall save me. ich Le about Y : right han ‘ f that whic! 570 B the rivers of Babylon, there| 8 ‘The Lorp will perfect! ORD >] ge) we sat down, yea, we wept, | concerneth me: thy nee, not the) 3 ya we remembered Zion. endureth for ever: * mee 2 We hanged our harps upon the | works of thine own han®. willows in the midst thereof M OxxXIS. ovis 3 For there they that ri d PSAL od for his alisceind Nig fle Tian, tic, | away captive requi CAIrIEO UST David prvi js infinite merry, for si words ofa quired of us ta song; | dence, 17 and for Ms fe prayel" 1b. aiaug| 204 they that t* wasted us requi | tefieth the wicked. 2 508 fn \of us mirth, saying, Sing us ey f pd vef, Musician, a ree L the songs of Zion. Bene eh A Ee tie eke Davi ee _

| (io! 's allseoing providence. 8 Moles 4 PSALMS. David prayeth Sor deliverance. ——— ape lie Jer va Kings 19. q vMtt 0 4s Jolin 2. 2, % ayo a. 4. 10r, witle novwedl. Nebr. 4, 13, ‘Job 42. 3. Ps 40,5, & Ih. SJer. 23, 24, Jonali 1. 3, | \ Amos 9, 2, 44 ‘ob 2%, 6, Vrov. 15.11. Mevrreauy, "ob 10, 8, Hoe, aly ote, be light about me. i, {ftom thee : LORD, *thou hast searched me, and known me. 2 Thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising, thou ¢understandest my thought afar off. 3 Thou 'compassest my path and my: lying’ down, and art acquainted with all my ways. 4 For there is not a word in my tongue, but, lo, O Lorn, ¢*thou knowest it altogether. 5 Thou hast beset me behind and before, and laid thine hand upon me. 6 "Such knowledge is too wonderful for me ; it is high, I cannot attain unto it. 7 & Whither shall I go from thy spirit? or whither shall I flee from thy presence ? 8 "If I ascend up into heayen, thou art there : ‘if I make my bed in hell, behold, thou art there. Tf I take the wings of the morning, and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea, ; 10 Even there shall thy hand lead - and thy right hand shall hold ne. ll If J Say, Surely the darkness Shall covey me ; even the night shall ea, ‘the darkness thideth not but the night shineth i, ‘ria day : tthe darkness and the ight are both alike to thee, ” Hor thou hast possessed m reins: thou hast covered me in ray Mother's womb. fe < 4 will arty) , ar ly aun praise thee; for I am lous ned wonderfully made: maroat i thy works ; and that my Oweth tright well, "substance was not hid » When I was made in a lag curiously wrought in 16 The parts of the earth. taney ine eyes did see my subthy ro being unpertect ; and in Writter i 7 all my members were . ttt » which in continuance were Hone of ge as yet there was ae th . Precious also are th renee unto me, O ; At is God! how iy 1 sum of them ! re y Should count them, they ne When 1, number than the sand Wale, | ly Surely th un still with thee. ou wilt "slay the wicked, O God: °depart from me therefore, ye bloody men, 20 For they Pspeak against thee wickedly, and thine enemies take thy name in vain. 21 1Do not I hate them, O Lorn, that hate thee? and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee ? 22 I hate them with perfect hatred: I count them mine enemies. 23 "Search me, O God, and know my heart: try me, and know my thoughts : 24 And see if there be any * wicked way in me, and ‘lead me in the way everlasting. PSALM CXL. 1 David prayeth tobe delivered from Saul and Doeg. 8 He prayeth against them. 12 He comforteth

himself by confidence in God. To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. ELIVER me, O Lorp, from the evil man: *preserve me from the tviolent man ; 2 Which imagine mischiefs in their heart ; continually are they gathered together or war. 3 Theyhavesharpenedtheirtongues like a serpent; *adders' poison is under their lips. Selah. 4 4Keep me, O Lorn, from the hands of the wicked ; *preserve me from the violent man; who have osed to overthrow my goings. ˚5 The proud have hid a snare for me, and cords; they have spread a net by the wayside; they have set gins for me. Selah. 6 I said unto the Lorp, Thou art my God: hear the voice of my supplications, O Loup. 7 O Gop the Lord, the strength of my salvation, thou hast covered my head in the day of battle. . 8 Grant not, O Lorn, the desires of the wicked : further not his wicked device; 'Sles¢ they exalt themselves. Selah. 9 As for the head of those that compass me about, "let the mischief of their own lips cover them. 10 'Let burning coals fall upon them: let them be cast into the fire; into deep pits, that they rise not up again, 11 Let not "an evil speaker be established in the earth: evil shall hunt the violent man to overthrow him, ˚ Ps. 119. 115. P Jude 15. 12Chro. 19. 2. Ps. 119. 158. * Job 31. 6. Ps. 26. 2. + Heb. way of pain, or, urief. oP 5.8 & 143. lu. @ ver. 4. + Heb. manof violences. > Ps. 36. 6 © Ps. SA. 4. Rom. 3. 14 aps. Td ever. 1. CPs. BT 37. ls NO. & 141.9. Jer. 1u, 22. f Or, fet tham ce t Heb. aman o¢tongue. | U Or, ae evil speaker, & wicket man af violence, be estublished inthe earth: let him be hunt cdl ty his overthrow.

PSALMS. He complainet), t) k1 Kings8.45. Ps. 9. 4. f Prov. 23. G. « Prov. 9.8, & 19, 25, & 25, 12. Gal, 6,1. Or, Let the righteous smile me kindly, and reprove me; tel not their precious oil break my head, §c. "2 Cor. 1.9. i 2 Chron. 20. 12, Ps. 25, 18, & 123, 1, 2. ¢ Heb. make nol my soul bare. & Ps. 119.110. & 140, 5, & 142. 3. 'Ps, 35. 9. + Heb. pass over. * Ps. 57, title. | Or, A Psalm of David, giving instructio *1 Sam. 22, & 24. 3. "Ps, 102, title. Isai. 26. 16. b Ps. 143. 4. © Ps. 140, 5. David prayeth for safety. ill 12 I know that the Lorp Wi kmaintain the cause of the afflicted, d the right of the poor. . “3 Surely the righteous shall give thanks unto thy name : the upright shall dwell in thy presence. PSALM CXLI. i is sui be accept1 David prayeth that his suit may ccep able, 3 his conscience sincere, 7 and his life safe from snares. 9 A Psalm of David. i eos I ery unto thee: 2make haste unto me ; give ear unto my voice, when I ery unto thee. 2 Let my prayer be tset forth before thee ‘as incense; and “the lifting up of my hands as ‘the even’. |ing sacrifice. 3 Set a watch, O Lorn, before my mouth ; keep the door of my lips. 4 Incline not my heart to any evil thing, to practise wicked works with men that work iniquity: fand let me not eat of their dainties. 5 &'Let the righteous smite me; it shall be a kindness: and let him reprove me ; it shall be an excellent oil, which shall not break my head : for yet my prayer also shall be in their calamities. 6 When their judges are overthrown in stony places, they shall hear my words; for they are sweet. 7 Our bones are scattered "at the grave’s mouth, as when one cutteth and cleaveth wood upon the earth. 8 But ‘mine eyes are unto thee, O Gop the Lord: in thee is my trust; ‘leave not my soul destitute, 9 Keep me from "the snares which they have laid for me, and the gins of the workers of iniquity. 10 'Let the wicked fall into their own nets, whilst that I withal tescape. PSALM OXLII, David sheweth that in his trouble all his comSort was in prayer unto God. JI 41 *"Maschil of David ; A Prayer * he was in the cave,’ CRIED unto the Lorn with my ; Voice; with my voice unto the ee did I make my supplication. Fs i ee my complaint beore him; I shewed ‘before hi trouble. — ve 3» Ww hen my spirit was overwhelmed within me, then thou knewest m path. ˚In the way wherein I walked have they privily when and beheld, but ‘there was no man that would know me: refuge Hailed me; tno man cared for my soul, 5 I eried unto thee, O'Lonp: I said, ‘Thou ar¢ my refuge ands portion "in the land of the living, 6 Attend unto my ery; for

Dam ‘brought very low: deliver me from|_ my persecutors; for they er than I. 7 Bring my soul out of prison, that I may praise thy name: ‘the Tighteous shall compass me about; ! for thou shalt deal bountifully with me, PSALM CXLITI. 1 David prayeth for favour in judgment. 3 He complaineth of his griefs. 5 He strength. eneth his faith by meditation and prayer. 7 He prayeth for grace, 9 for deliverance, 10 for sanctification, 12 for destruction of his enemies. | A Psalm of David. H*2 my prayer, O Lorp, give ear to my supplications: "in thy faithfulness answer me, and in thy righteousness. ; 2 And Penter not into judgment are strongwith thy servant: for ‘in thy sight)‘; shall no man living be justified. 3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soul; he hath smitten my down to the ground ; he hath made me to dwell in darkness, as those that have been long dead. 4 9Therefore is my spuit id whelmed within me; my heart wt in me is desolate. J 5 ©I remember the days of ham hands unto e, thee: &my soul thirsteth after the as a thirsty 7 7 Hear me speedily, 4 dhy spirit faileth: hide no i from me, "lest I be like un that go down into the Lays + Joving: 8 Cause me to hear thy ©. in kindness ‘in the morning ‘40 know thee do I trust: romee all the way wherein I irae ne 'T lift up my soul unto 7 om 9 Deliver me, O Loxp, pide ies: I tflee unto * enemies: I . me. ‘s 10 ™Teach me 10 | thou art my God: good ; lead me int laid a snare for me. uprightness. _|have they privily Inida snare for me. | uprightness. — f his mys 4 4"T looked on my right a if anf my | tle mantel ey afer Pegs | Ps Inge] lat | a Psd bJob ls

— at i ps 116, 16. { Heb. my roth, Ps 10.9, 31. 98am, 22,35, Ps, 18. 3H. { Heb. to the war, $C, $9Sam. 92,9, 3, 40, 40, 101, My mercy. + |£Job 7.17. Pa 4, ‘Hebr. 2 6. “Job 4. 19, & Wd 04. 1, PsN}. 39, “Pst, My, id blesseth God for his mercy. = aw falsehood PSALMS. He extolleth God's power and goodness. WJ ? Quicken me, ro) Lorp, for thy 9. 25, . > name's sake: for thy righteousness sake bring my soul out of trouble. 12 And of thy mercy ‘cut off mine enemies, and destroy all them that afflict my soul: for 1 am thy servant. PSALM CXLIV. 1 David blesseth God for his mercy both to him and to man. 5 He prayeth that God would powerfully deliver him from his enemies. 9 He promiseth to praise God. 11 He prayeth for the happy state of the kingdom. 4A Psalm of David. LESSED be the Lorn tmy strength, * which teacheth my hands tto war, and my fingers to fight : 2 >I My goodness, and my fortress; my high tower, and my deliverer ; my shield, and he in whom I trust ; who subdueth my people under me. 3 *Lorp, what is man, that thou takest Knowledge of him! or the son of man, that thou makest account of him ! 44Man is like to vanity: ¢his ‘|days are as a shadow that passeth away. 5 'Bow thy heavens, O Lonp, and come down: Stouch the mountains, and they shall smoke. 6 "Cast forth lightning, and scatter them: shoot out thine arrows, a destroy them. J. ‘Send thine thand from above ; Nid me, and deliver me out of great Waters, from the h Pa children: and of 'strange 8 Whose mouth ™ c i and their +i h ™speaketh vanity, ight hand is a right hand Will "sing a new sone unto see, O God: upon a pealkery and = instrument of ten strings will I 5 Praises unto thee. unto ¢ ts he that giveth ‘salvation is cop n8S:, Who delivereth David want from the hurtful sword. whe ci me, and deliver me from thouth. of strange children, whose tight haeetketh ‘Vanity, and their hood - nd is a right hand of false72 That our sons may be 4as plants daugtit? im their youth; that our Ughterg may be : «ner Bt Polished yy as Cor ner § ones, ley “fter the similitude of a Our garners may be full, l that all manner of store : our sheep may bring forth thousands and ten thousands in our streets: 14 That our oxen may be Tstrong | t Heb. abie to to labour; that there be no breaking | dene, or, in, nor going out; that there be no| wun ith complaining in our streets. _15 *Happy is that people, that is * Deue 2. in such a case: yea, happy is that 65. 4. & 146. people, whose God is the Lorp. | ” | PSALM CXLV. 1 David praiseth God for his fame, 8 for his < goodness, 11

for his kingdom, 14 for his providence, 17 for his saving mercy. ‘| David’s * Psalm of praise. «Ps. 100, title. WILL extol thee, my God, O king; and I will bless thy name for ever and ever. 2 Every day will I bless thee; and I will praise thy name for ever and ever. 3 Great is the Lorp, and greatly |° Ps 8+ 147. 5. i : + chi 3 | ¢ Heb. and of to be praised; tand chis greatness tae, aad of is unsearchable. there is no search. 4 One generation shall praise thy = 40d5.9.69. works to another, and shall declare {Bom ILS thy mighty acts. Ape 5 I will speak of the glorious honour of thy majesty, and of thy] ; wondrous tworks. - [Beh tila 6 And men shall speak of the might of thy terrible acts: and I will tde-| t Hee clare thy greatness. 7 They shall abundantly utter the memory of thy great goodness, and shall sing of thy righteousness. ee 8 ° The Lorn is gracious, and full | Site of compassion ; slow to anger, and] &5,86-3.15. tof great mercy. 1 Heb. great 9 'The Lorn is good to all: and) + Ps 10.3._ his tender mercies are over all his} ~ : works. ; 10 & All thy works shall praise thee, | * Fela. O Lorp; and thy saints shall bless thee. . 11 They shall speak of the glory of thy kingdom, and tall of thy power ; 12 To make known to the sons of men his mighty acts, and the glorious majesty of his kingdom. tet 13 » Thy kingdom is tan everlast-|*? n'i.'t. ing kingdom, and thy dominion en-| feos dureth throughout all generations. | 14 The Lorp upholdeth all that — fall, and ‘raiseth up all those that be|'** bowed down. ; ee 15 *The eyes of all ‘wait wpon)) ox, tok thee; and 'thou givest them their | pees, meat in due season. mand | "e205?" 16 Thou openest thine hand, "and| «17.9.

_—— The prophet exhorteth to praise God PSALMS. a Sor his care of the ¢ : = 7 _ hunch, Go satisfiest the desire of every living RAISE ye the Lorn: for je, — thing. : . is good to sing praises unto s.4,| 17 The Lorp és righteous in all his | our God; for it is pleasant 5 and +r. 1g HOonmercita | ways, and "holy in all his works. ‘praise is comely. ‘hea, Site a> | 18 "The Loxrp ts nigh unto all} 2 The Lorp doth “build up Jern“| them that call upon him, to all that | salem: che gathereth together the |*dets,4 call upon him °in truth. outcasts of Israel. ; 19 He will fulfil the desire of them | 3 ‘He healeth the broken j that fear him: he also will hear | and bindeth up their twounds, COLL, their ery, and will save them. 4 ®He telleth the number of the anit vs. 31.23.) 20 PThe Lorn preserveth all them | stars; he ealleth them all by thein|"s" 0" - that love him: but all the wicked | names. | ls 9, | will he destroy. 5 "Great is our Lord, and of ‘oveat, |" 1Cheon 1, 21 My mouth shall speak the] power: t*his understanding is in-| > "Ps toa a, e John 4. 24. nm heart, | Ps, B17, Ia fom Ps. 48.1. praise of the Lorp: and let all | finite. : Peis flesh bless his holy name for ever| 6!The Lorp lifteth up the meek: tHe fh and ever. he casteth the wicked down to the| ig then nO number PSALM OXLVI. eound Parte 7 Oo Es | EPS. 146 9,8 1 The psalmist voweth perpetual praises to f Sing unto the Lorp with thanks God. 3 He exhorteth not to trust in man. giving ; sing praise upon the harp| 5 God, for his power, justice, mercy, and kingdom, is onl, rihy to be trusted. unto our God: say | m Job 30.2, } Hep. + oR AISE 7 et L és “ap ce 8 ™Who covereth the heaven with n ‘ Hallelujah. P ye the ORD: Halse clouds, who prepareth rain for the} |; vi * Ps. 103. 1. the Lorp, O my soul. "Ps 104. 33. | 2 »While I live will I praise the — Fel calecer sce i aes Lorn: I will sing praises unto my 9 "He giveth to the beast his food, |"j.).3, © Ps. 118.1, 9. Be Ener ued : ied ne. . and °to the young ravens which oy: ie Isai. 2, 93. : your trust im princes, 10 »He delighteth not in the) sii nor in the son of man, in whom é |p Ps. BUI i trength of the horse : he taketh not} fs" | Wor salva. \there is no "help : : vas... | Pe Hi ‘ asure in the legs of a man. + Pe i, 2 4 ?His breath goeth forth, he re- pleasure in 8 i i Lorp taketh pleasure in eiorslday tia date ae Gane fap him, in vias that “gel Cor.2.| day chis thoughts perish. £ Ps. 144, 15. ys Mls. | 5 ‘Happy is he that hath the God oi stares oan O Jerusalem; of Jacob for his help, whose hope raise thy God, O Zion. is in the Lorn his God: PTS For he hath strengthened h pee 6 £

Which made heaven, and earth, “3 of tes ; he hat the sea, and all that therein is: ag Rae Aare h thee. t which keepeth truth for ever: “A +4 He maketh peace “” thy font | “Ps. 103.6. | '7 Which executeth judgment for borders, and filleth thee with the ei '? s.107.9. |the oppressed: ‘which giveth food tfnest ‘of the wheat. Hes & Ps. 6B. 6. en ee to the hungry. "The Lorp looseth : 15*He sendeth forth his command: a 3| the prisoners : : +ynneth . his word rUanen") pesiKs iy m earth : yt Mana ia. | 8 }The Lonp openeth the eyes of ree ely. : ol: he at ws 145, 14, [the blind: ™the Lorn raiseth them 16 tHe giveth snow like wear 2 Luke 1813 ae the Lonp | .eattereth the nig eis like | ; righteous : He casteth 1o his peut.10.) 9""The Lorp preserveth the strang- Bay Ser who can stand before P ers; he relieveth the fatherless and cold? «eon, and “eo * Ps. 147. 6. en on ue way of the wicked 18 "He sendeth out I Bis ‘wind | * : V é q PExod.15.18.| 10 Th Lean . Sona melteth them: he ca 1s flow. ey Pa. I6.16, & é Lorn shall reign for ever, to blow, and the water ae unto)" we Revi. 1, | 0%” thy God; O Zion, unto all ge-| 19 x Te sheweth ‘his ¥ i t ) d his jud fw nerations. Praise ye the Lorp. Jacob, ‘his statutes a” ny p) yy stad 1 me pe SALM OXLVI, ments unto [stad ie go with 2 rk he prophet exhorteth to praise God hi. % th no is j oe care of the church, 4 Mis posse, fa ios his 20 He ae as te or his jude a ad him for his providence : | nation: aM wn them. Sor his blessings upon the they have not kno om, 1h for his power over the meteors, Lorp n the church, ye the Lorp.

Jirhortat Heb. Mallia oP, 108. 20, a »1 Kings 8.27. 2Cor. 12. 2 Gen. 1.7 4Gen.1.1,6,7Ps. 33. 6, 9. Tsai. 43. 90, ‘ Iai, 44.93, 13 & 85.12, 1 Heb, vi v lage WPS. 7. 1, “Epes. 9, 19 - —— ions to praise God. PSALMS. Lxhortations to praise God. PSALM OXLVIII. he & salmist exhorteth the celestial, 7 the : Tie Ooh ll and the rational creatures lo praise God. t PRAISE ye the Lorn. Praise ye the Lorn from the heavens: raise him in the heights. 2 *Praise ye him, all his angels: praise ye him, all his hosts. 3 Praise ye him, sun and moon: praise him, all ye stars of light. 4 Praise him, ye heavens of heavens, and ye waters that be above the heavens. 5 Let them praise the name of the Lorn: for “he commanded, and they were created. 6 *He hath also stablished them . for ever and ever: he hath made a decree which shall not pass. 7 Praise the Lorn from the earth, ‘ye dragons, and all deeps: 8 Fire, and hail; snow, and vapours; stormy wind § fulfilling his word : 9 "Mountains, and all hills ; fruitful trees, and all cedars : 10 Beasts, and all cattle ; creeping things, and tflying fowl : ll Kings of the earth, and all people; princes, and all judges of the earth : 12 Both young men, and maidens; old men, and children : 4 3 Let them praise the name of ne Lorn: for ‘his name alone is excellent ; khis glory is above the earth and heaven. .* ‘He also exalteth the horn of US people, ™ the praise of all his “ants; even of the children of Tsrael, ® people near unto him. Praise ye the Lorn. PSALM OXLIX. l7, he Prophet exhorteth to praise God for his love ‘to rf the church, 5 & for ver w, c and for that power hich he hath given to thé church. i PRAISE ye the Lono. *Sing unto the Lorp a new song,| + and his praise in the congregation of saints. 2 Let Israel rejoice in Phim that made him: let the children of Zion be joyful in their ˚King. 3 “Let them praise his name !in the dance: let them sing praises unto him with the timbrel and harp. 4 For ‘the Lorp taketh pleasure in his people: fhe will beautify the meek with salvation. 5 Let the saints be joyful in glory: let them Ssing aloud upon their beds. 6 Let the high praises of God be tin their mouth, and "a twoedged sword in their hand; 7 To execute vengeance upon the heathen, axd punishments upon the people ; 8 To bind their kings with chains, and their nobles with fetters of iron; 9 ‘To execute upon them the judgement written : this honour have all his saints. Praise ye the Lorp. PSALM CL. 1 An evhortation to praise God, 3 with all kind of instruments. ‘pe ye the Lorp. God in his sanctuary: praise him in the firmament of his

power. 2 *Praise him for his mighty acts: praise him according to his excellent > greatness. 3 Praise him with the sound of the 'trumpet : ‘praise him with the psaltery and harp. 4 Praise him ‘with the timbrel and "dance: praise him with °stringed instruments and organs. 5 Praise him upon the loud feym-| , Praise | t + Heb. Hallelujah. Ps. 33. 3. Tsai. 42. 10. » See Job 35. 10, 9. Matt. 21. 5. 4 Ps, 81.2. & 150. 4. I Or, with the pe. ¢ Ps. 35, 27. £ Ps. 132. 16. s Job 35. 10. + Heb. in their throat. 4 Hebr. 4. 12. ve 1.16. § Deut. 7.1, 2. & Ps. 148. 14. Heb. Hallelujah. « Ps. 145. 5, 6. » Deut. 3. 24. Or, cornet, © Ps. QL. 2. & 49. 4 Exod. 15. 20. 4 Or, pipe, Ps. Lay. 3. bals: praise him upon the highsounding cymbals. 6 Let every thing that hath breath raise the Lorp. Praise ye the ORD.

THE PROVERBS. Before CHAPTER I. 18 And they lay wait for their owwn| _tetor CHRIST 11 rhe use of the proverbs. 7 An exhortation blood; they lurk privily for their own| °UIst written about ee believe his word. 10 To li about 1000 a See icy ho of sinners ‘ 20 “Wisdom Aves Jong —~—4 avou ve enticing. si Pr) complaineth of her contempt. 24 She threat- 19 So are the ways of every One } rch. 5.x, eneth her contemners. that is greedy of gain ; which taketh| !%™t0. +1 Kingsd.39. HE ®*proverbs of Solomon the | away the life of the owners thereof, 25. 1 es son of David, king of Israel ; 20 41 +9 Wisdom crieth without; she|t He i icles. 12.9. : : : Satis ike, ° 2 To know wisdom and instruction; | uttereth her voice in the streets: beg = . . . tw Ml. to perceive the words of understand-| 21 She crieth in the chief place of vate ing ; concourse, in the openings of the John bch. 21,9. 3 To "receive the instruction of|gates: in the city she uttereth her wisdom, justice, and judgment, and | words, saying, t Heb. equi- | tequity ; 22 How long, ye simple ones, will «ch. 9. 4 4 To give subtilty to the ‘simple, | ye love simplicity? and the scorners to the young man knowledge and| delight in their scorning, and fools 4 Or, advise | I discretion. hate knowledge ? ach. 9.9. 5 4A wise man will hear, and will} 23 Turn you at my reproof: be. . . a8 + Joel 9, % increase learning; and a man of un- | hold, ‘I will pour out my spirit unto J derstanding shall attain unto wise | you, I will make known my words counsels : unto you. eJsal. 65.12 6 To understand a proverb, and| 24 {[*Because I have called, and|"tis Jer. 7.18 4 Or, an elouentgnec ‘the interpretation; the words of ye refused; I have Goll MY | zecn.3th *? s.78.2. |the wise, and their ‘dark sayings. | hand, and no man regardee ; htall ‘Job 28.28. | 7 [The fear of the Lorn is 'the| 25 But ye ‘have set at noug ris ch.9.10. {beginning of knowledge: but fools |my counsel, and would none of my 13 despise wisdom and instruction. reproof : . alee 8 ® My son, hear the instruction of} 26 "I also will laugh at your ai ‘\thy father, and forsake not the law| mity ; I will mock when your of thy mother : cometh ; th as deveh.3.22 | 9 For they shall be tan ornament} 27 When *your fear ae oomnell adding. | of grace unto thy head, and chains | solation, and your destructio Ps. 1b ero | Luke7 : oped W Or, the principal part. ech.4.1.&6. sohll-th : *tregs all about thy neck. as a whirlwind; when Lode a 10 My son, if sinners entice thee, | anguish cometh upon a up n me, Fa || "Gen. 9-7, |ieonsent thou not. 28 ¥Then shall

oa they shall | gr." Ps. 1. 1. > ‘ 1.1, ,| 11 If they say, Come with us, let | but I will not answ hall not er 830." | og Klay wait for blood, let us lurk|seek me early, but they *! es privily for the innocent without cause: | find me: zhated know], jo2" 12 Let us swallow them up alive) 29 For that they: noose the fear) win . the grave; and whole, 'as those | ledge, ae did not *¢' ws that go down into the pit: of the Lorp: ¢ my coun) 7 13 We shall find all precious sub-| 30 They would inet reproo!: yonttis stance, we shall fill our houses with | sel: they despised a the) ¢ 1 Ps. 28.1. & 143. 7. at 0 Ra spoil : 31 Therefore shall mee be filled gee 14 Cast in thy lot among us; let| fruit of their own ue he 1 us all have one purse : with their own, ning away of the “ged | 15 My son, ™walk not thou in the| 32 For the Ia them, : troy ” Ps.119.101.) way with them; "refrain thy foot simple shall slay Js 5h | dest gi) ; from their path : prosperity of toe nto oe ° ya 8-7. | 16 °For their feet run to evil, and| them. hearkeneth i bel" i tteb. in the| Make haste to shed blood. 33 But * Lee te and ‘68 ae aes afevery 17 Surely in vain the net: is spread | me shall dwel f evil. a hatiawing. | tin the sight of any bird. quiet from fear pe _

= sco pil jfrisdom promiscll Nefore | qunist about i) ech deh & | pl thy voice. sch Matt. 13. 44. Jam. 1. 6. Ps O11, ch. 30. 5, *1 Sam, 9, reaka. "ch. 6, 99, 4 ch, i} 10, ‘Dy, 125, 5 "8 99, Sch 5, wept “choy, 7, { Heb. givest «1 Kings 3. 9, 12. 8 LF agin Lig, 3, er Ul, ‘ Wom, *S Weplal. 2 godliness. PROVERBS II. An exhortation to obedience. CHAPTER II. ; i ines: children Fido pratt eid comand, 20 and direction in good ways. Y son, if thou wilt receive my words, and *hide my commandments with thee ; 2 So that thou incline thine ear unto wisdom, and apply thine heart to understanding ; 3 Yea, if thou criest after knowledge, and tliftest up thy voice for understanding ; 4 Tf thou seekest her as silver, and searchest for her as for hid treasures ; 5 Then shalt thou understand the fear of the Lorn, and find the Imowledge of God. 6 For the Lorn giveth wisdom: out of his mouth cometh knowledge and understanding. 7 He layeth up sound wisdom for the righteous: 44e is a buckler to them that walk uprightly. 8 He keepeth the paths of judgement, and ‘preserveth the way of his saints. 9 Then shalt thou understand righteousness, and judgment, and equity ; yea, every good path. hen wisdom entereth into ine heart, and knowledge is pleaSant unto thy soul ; 1 Discretion shall preserve thee, siderstanding shall keep thee : 2 To deliver thee from the way of evil man, from the man that *peaketh froward things ; — ae leave the paths of uprightae © Swalk in the ways of darkat Fh be "yejoice to do evil, and Wicked. in the frowardness of the k Pd pv hose ways are crooked, and ¥ troward in their paths : Woma, deliver thee from 'the strange whiok even trom the stranger id jattereth with her words ; - hich forsaketh the guide of ny, youth, and forgetteth the coveTe of her God. deaths “or *her house inclineth unto 9. and her paths unto the dead. again hea go unto her return Ditths of lifer” take thoy hold of the 6. 20 — ~L20 That thou mayest walk in the way of good men, and keep the Before paths of the righteous. SaB1ST 21 ?For the upright shall dwell in| 1000 the land, and the perfect shall re-|, 5.5705 main 1n it. 22 ‘But the wicked shall be cut off|*$2°°.17. 104. 35. from the earth, and the transgressors shall be "rooted out of it. CHAPTER III. 1 An exhortation to obedience, & to faith, 7 to mortification, ¥ to devotion, 11 to patience. 13 The happy gain of wisdom. 19 The power, 2land the benefits of wisdom. 27 An evhortation to charitableness, 30 peaceable33 The cursed fl Or, plucked up. ness, 31 and contentedness. state of the wicked. M* son, forget not my

law; *but let thine heart keep my commandments : 2 For length of days, and tlong life, and peace, shall they add to thee. 3 Let not mercy. and truth forsake thee: ‘bind them about thy neck; ‘write them upon the table of thine| $ heart : 4 Jer. 17. 1. 4 ˚So shalt thou find favour and |- Ps 12.10 "good understanding in the sight of] 226 | God and man. 5 {Trust in the Lorp with all], thine heart; Sand lean not unto thine own understanding. 6 "In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall ‘direct thy paths. 7 {*Be not wise in thine own eyes: ‘fear the Lorp, and depart from evil. 8 It shall be thealth to thy navel, and t™marrow to thy bones. 9 "Honour the Lorp with thy sub-| , meistening. stance, and with the firstfruits of all Exo 2. thine increase : R 10 ˚So shall thy barns be filled] <c with plenty, and thy presses shall eas burst out with new wine. ee 11 4 ®My son, despise not the|* Jobs. 17; chastening of the Lorn; neither be Hebr 12.56. weary of his correction : pais 12 “For whom the Lorp loveth he correcteth; ‘even as a father the son in «hom he delighteth. 13 {Happy is the man that findeth |" *** wisdom, and tthe man that getteth|t Heme understanding. dranceth out 14*For the merchandise of it is bet-| , ter than the merchandise of silver, and the gain thereof than fine gold. 15 She is more precious than rubies : and tall the things thou canst desire are not to be compared unto her. = Deut. 8.1.& Ww. 16, 20. + Heb. years of life. > Ps. 119. 165. s Jer. 9, 23. &1 Chro. 28.9. i Jer. 10. 23. * Rom. 12. 16. 2 Job 1. 1. ch. 16. 6. t Heb. medicine. t Heb. watering, or, Ho Deut. 2. 2, & q Deut. 8. 3. i. © Matt. 15, 440˚

—, ~ . > 7 tea oe The benefit of wisdom. PROVERBS III. Solomon fel er ˚ Meth ty Before 16 “Length of days is in her right CHAPTER ty — ene hand ; and in her left hand riches | 1 bare fo persuade obedience, 3 sheweiy ci 00 Jand honour. ry tisdom tiagti disper | |. a o by Un veha1s, | 17 *Her ways are ways of pleasant-| the wicked. 20 Heentouen tofath Be | sim} 3 |ness, and all her paths az peace. sanctification, er ee a \ | x Matt. 11. 20, rae ‘i ; aes i . # 99.%| 28 She és Ya tree of life to them EAR, *ye children, the instrng.|*P% 34 22, that lay hold upon her: and happy tion of a father, | Gen. 1. 9. lane fy b > peut ceo, are broken up, and "the clouds Job 36. 28. ech. 1.9. 91, 11, 12. ch. 10. 9. e Lev. 20, 6, | Ps. 3.5. & 4.0, Ps. 5, & 112.7. « Rom. 13. 7. Gal. 63, 10, t Heb. the ooners thereof. h Lev. 19. 13, Deut. 24.15, (Or, Practise no cvil. i Rom. 12. 18, k Ps. 37.1. & 73.3. ch, 24.1, t Heb. aman of violence, VPs. 25. 14. ™ Lev, 96.14, &e. + Heb. e2alteth the fools, is every one that retaineth her. 19 *The Lorp by wisdom hath founded the earth; by understanding hath he "established the heavens. 20 *By his knowledge the depths drop down the dew. 21 I My son, let not them depart from thine eyes: keep sound wisdom and discretion : 22 So shall they he life unto thy soul, and ˚grace to thy neck. *Ys.a7-24.&| 23 ¢Then shalt. thou walk in thy way safely, and thy foot shall not stumble. 24 ¢When thou liest down, thou shalt not be afraid: yea, thou shalt lie down, and thy sleep shall be sweet. 25 ‘Be not afraid of sudden fear, neither of the desolation of the wicked, when it cometh. 26 For the Lorp shall be thy confidence, and shall keep thy foot from being taken. 27 1 ® Withhold not good from ‘them to whom it is due, when it is in the power of thine hand to do it. 28 "Say not unto thy neighbour, Go, and come again, and to morrow I will give; when thou hast it by thee. 29 "Devise not evil against. thy neighbour, seeing he dwelleth securely by thee. 30 (Strive not with a man without cause, if he have done thee no mm. 31 (‘Envy thou not tthe oppressor, and choose none of his ways. 32 For the froward is abomination to the Lonp: 'but his secret is with the righteous. 33 1™The curse of the Lonp is in the house of the wicked: but "he blesseth the habitation of the just. 34 ˚Surely he scorneth the scorners: but he giveth grace unto the lowly. 35 The wise sh but shame tshall of fools. all inherit glory : be the promotion know understanding, 2 For I give you good doctrine forsake ye not my law. ; 3 For I was my father’s son, der and only

beloved in the sight of my mother. 4˚He taught me also, and said unto nee : . hes me, Let thine heart retain my words: ‘keep my commandments, and live, |*e72 5 ˚Get wisdom, get understanding: |'*234 forget if not; neither decline from the words of my mouth. 6 Forsake her not, and she shall preserve thee: ‘love her, and she|'s*" shall keep thee. . . Leeper i Matt 14. 7 ® Wisdom is the principal thing; |‘Likeine therefore get wisdom: and with all thy getting get understanding. 8 * Exalt her, and she shall promote thee: she shall bring thee to honour, when thou dost embrace her. _ 9 She shall give to thine head ‘an 10 Hear, O my son, and recele . kod my sayings; ‘and the years of thy|"* life shall be many. : 11 I have taught thee m the Me of wisdom; I have led thee n 11g" paths. as in 12 When thou goest, ‘thy steps as! shall not be straitened ; "and Man thou runnest, thou shalt not ie 13 Take fast hold of ee rei let her not go: keep her ; tor otshl! thy life. ath ofc! 14 {"Enter not into - a the wicked, and go not of evil men. it, 15 Avoid it, pass not by it | from it, and pass away: oopt they | 16 ˚For they sleep not, thee sleep have done mischief; an te aus is taken away, unless they 7 all. r wick ee and drink the wine e +f . ust g oe ee the path of are : the shining light, tha ‘foot day and more unto the 19 "The wa turn and attend top|! | Sten-| Cho.) D1 Sam, 230 teh 198 42 | | Or, shes 3 Porace: Ya crown off ire ornament of grace: 'a enue glory shall she deliver to thee. | iain

—saee . indy of awisdom. iho 8 fefore PROVERBS IV. Against suretiship, idleness, &c. Vdarkness: they know not at what onist | they stumble. 1000 veh 2 be 1218. { Heb. medicine. } Heb. abou { Heb.frolips. reays shall Hh th, Heyy hy Wn, seh Me 20 {| My son, attend to my words; — |incline thine ear unto my sayings. 21 *Let them not depart from thine eyes; ‘keep them in the midst of thine heart. . 92 For they are life unto those vain that find them, and "thealth to all their flesh. «| 93 1 Keep thy heart twith all diliaa”: |pence; for out of it are the issues of life. 94 Put away from thee ta froward ll . nv’ |mouth, and perverse lips put far PeTeErseNeSs from thee. 25 Let thine eyes look right on, and let thine eyelids look straight before thee. 26 Ponder the path of thy feet, and |!% aut |et all thy ways be established. 27 *Turn not to the right hand nor ‘be§:32.|to the left: Yremove thy foot from 4. . enn jevil. Rom, 12.9, ‘ CHAPTER V. Solomon ewhorteth to the study of wisdom. 3 He sheweth the mischief of whoredom and riot. 15 Heexhorleth to contentedness, liberality, and chastity, 22 The wicked are overtaken with their own sins. M* son, attend unto my wisdom, and bow thine ear to my understanding : “Malo, 7, Ps That thou mayest regard discrejon, and ¢hat thy lips may *keep ‘th. 2.16, & nowled e. age" b : a oe oe the lips of a strange wo{i pat. | ey +; TOP as an honeycomb, and ae g : soe ts “smoother than oil : “ee Pike MG her end is “bitter as worm7, 9p » “sharp as a twoedged sword. 5f Re Her feet go down to death; her ˚ps take hold on hell. ail, rie shouldest ponder the hat Rs life, her ways are moveable, = canst not know then. as © me now therefore, O chil . ? y e a and depart not from the of my mouth. €move thy way far from her, and ¢ . hoy = not nigh the door of her 9 Le otl st thou give thine honour unto lers, and thy years unto the eruel: "thy = Strangers be filled with eh auth ; and thy labours é¢ in W ‘nil of a stranger ; When th bie mourn at the last, consumed, esh and thy body ave _12 And say, How have I *hated| | Before instruction, and my heart "despised | ~ “stout reproof ; 1000 13 And have not obeyed the voice 1 of my teachers, nor inclined mine|*¢h-1.25.« ear to them that instructed me! . 14 I was almost in all evil in the midst of the congregation and assembly. 15 { Drink waters out of thine own cistern, and running waters out of thine own well. 16 Let thy fountains be dispersed abroad, and rivers of waters in the streets. 17 Let them be only thine own, | and not strangers’ with thee. \ 18 Let

thy fountain be blessed: and | rejoice with ‘the wife of thy youth. | 19 “Let her be as the loving hind | *s¢f3e7 and pleasant roe; let her breasts) * tsatisty thee at all times; and tbe| * ie.” "™" thou ravished always with her love. | * 7° 7s 20 And why wilt thou, my son, be| i "ror. | ravished with !a strange woman, and |'$°5" "*“ embrace the bosom of a stranger ? 21 ™For the ways of man are before the eyes of the Lorp, and he pondereth all his goings. : 22 1" His own iniquities shall take | the wicked himself, and he shall be | holden with the cords of his tsins. | t #* > *™23 °He shall die without instruc-|°3e > $° * tion; and in the greatness of his folly he shall go astray. CHAPTER VI. 1 Against suretiship, 6 idleness, 12 and_mischievousness. 16 Seven things hateful to God. 20 The blessings of obedience. 25 The mischiefs of whoredom. Y son, *if thou be surety for) “Iie on thy friend, if thou hast strick- | en thy hand with a stranger, 2 Thou art snared with the words of thy mouth, thou art taken with the words of thy mouth. 3 Do this now, my son, and deliver thyself, when thou art come into the hand of thy friend ; go, humble thyself, "and make sure thy friend. 4 Give not sleep to thine eyes,| /* nor slumber to thine eyelids. ‘ 5 Deliver thyself as a roe trom the hand of the hunter, and as a bird from the hand of the fowler. 6 {Go to the ant, thou sluggard ; consider her ways, and be wise : 7 Which having no guide, overseor, or ruler, i Mal. 2. L. =2Chro.16.9. | ¢Job 12.7.

a i ee The blessings of obedience. PROVERBS VI. The mischiofs if 5 oe a as —_* "Horedoy wefore | § Provideth her meat in the sum-| 28 Can one go upon hot Pe am CHRIST | er, and gathereth her food in the | and his feet not be burned 2 us, eine 1000 | harvest. 29 So he that goeth ir C . about tenoagza.| 9 *How long wilt thou sleep, O | neighbour's wife ; whosoever raat a sluggard? when wilt thou arise out | eth her shall not be innocent, of thy sleep ? 30 Aen do not despise a thief, if | 10 Yet alittle sleep, alittle slumber, | he steal to satisfy his soul when' he a little folding of the hands to sleep: | is hungry ; «ch. 10.4. | 11 ¢So shall thy poverty come as} 31 But if he be found, che shall 154-820-4) one that travelleth, and thy want | restore sevenfold; he shall give all as an armed man. .. the substance of his house. 12 4 A naughty person, a wicked] 32 But whoso committeth adultery | man, walketh with a froward mouth. | with a woman 'lacketh tunderstand-|!%77._| 'Job 15.22, | 13 'He winketh with his eyes, he | ing: he that doeth it destroyeth his ov ch. 10.10. |speaketh with his feet, he teacheth | own soul. with his fingers ; 33 A wound and dishonour shall 14 Frowardness is in his heart, |he get; and his reproach shall not Mic.2.1. |®he deviseth mischief continually; | be wiped away. h wer. Dat the tsoweth discord. 34 For jealousy is the rage of a forth. 15 Therefore shall his calamity |man: therefore he will not spare come suddenly ; suddenly shall he|in the day of vengeance. iter.19.11., |i be broken 'without remedy. 35 tHe will not regard any ran-|"thhwte 16. 16 4 These six things doth the|som; neither will he rest content, ed Lorp hate: yea, seven are an abo-| though thou givest many gifts. | { Heb. ofhis | mination tunto him : soul. . CHAPTER VIL. rc 1 A 5 Hera me) ITA proud look, ma lying tongue, 1 Solomon persuadeth to a sincere and kind + Heb. and "hands that shed innocent blood, | familiarity with wisdom. 6 In an example Hawhty | 18 0 Ay heart that deviseth wicked | &% Mis own experience, he shivel, Bee i 92 and the desperate m Ps, 120, 2,3, | » . ° "Mh cunning of an whore, 22 and ere i'15"" |imaginations, Pfeet that be swift in| simplicity of a young wanton, 24 He deGen | running to mischief, hortleth from such wickedness. | fom, 3 | 19 4A false witness ¢hat speaketh Y son, keep my wie as sah | -2h.19°5,9. |lies, and he 'that soweth discord | +! "lay up my commandm among: brethren. with thee. Lev. 7 rch. 1. 8. 20 {1*My son, keep thy father's} 2 ° Keep m commandments, and as, Bene ee

Goria and fiveske not the | live ; aa ay law as the apple 0 a” law of thy mother : thine eye. hy fingers | teh.9.%87.| 21 *Bind them continually upon| 3 4Bind them upon oH f thine a & thine heart, and tie them about thy | write them upon the table o | neck. heart. : Thou art my | ven.3.23,24.! 29 "When thou goest, it shalllead| 4 Say unto wisdom, T aon ily xch.2.11. |thee; when thou sleepest, *it shall sister; and call understan ait keep thee ; and when thou awakest, kinswoman : thee from| * u it shall talk with thee. 5 ˚That they may keep the stra yPs19.8.&| 28 ¥ For the commandment is a/| the strange woman, ang 10r,canate. |"lamp; and the law is light; and | ger which flattereth rr of my reproofs of instruction are the way | 6 I For at the windov ement, of Tif: I looked through my C1 simple), ya rch2.16.& | 24 2To keep thee from the evil) 7 And beheld among youths aap 5. 3,&7. 5. F tthe 10h ' Sree woman, from the flattery 'of the ones, I discerned aes understa0™ a tongue. |tongue of a strange woman. a young man ‘vol *Matt. 5.20! 25 Lust not after her beauty in | ing, h the street an thine heart; neither let her take| 8 Passing throug} rent the way r thee with her eyelids. her corner ; and he W ue? ‘ yen | tos *eh.29.3. | 26 For "by means of a whorish | her house, he Cv ee oye tin UW woman a man is brought to a piece| 9 sIn the twilight, 0 ht? ark ME ya +Gen. 20.4. of bread: and tthe adulteress will | ing, in the black or re met et 2 Toe ‘hunt for the precious life, ee And, behold, th Pan harlo Y man'ewit, | 27 Can a man take fire in his bo-| woman with the 4 ZL 4 Ezek. 13.18. som, and his clothes not be burned? and subtil of heart.

pnw dehort eth from such courses. PROVERES VII. The faine and ewcellency of wisdom. \ — as She is loud and stubborn;| 3 She crieth at the gates, at the Pecos S | ST ther feet abide not in her house : entry of the city, at the coming in} ~ about Soil 18 Now is she without, now in the | at the doors. 1000 Us treets, and lieth in wait at every| 4 Unto you, O men, I call; and veh Ik ssi my voice is to the sons of man. ab 13 So she caught him, and kissed| 5 O yesimple, understand wisdom: nme him, and twith an impudent face | and, ye fools, be ye of an underMe ened said unto him, standing heart. tia. | V4 tT have peace offerings with me;| 6 Hear; for I will speak of ®ex-|*h- 2.2. \irgeare this day have I payed my vows. cellent things ; and the opening of a 15 Therefore came I forth to meet | my lips shall be.right things. thee, diligently to seek thy face,| 7 For my mouth shall speak truth; and I have found thee. and wickedness is tan abomination t Heb. the 16 I have decked my bed with|to my lips. Kian of my coverings of tapestry, with carved) 8 All the words of my mouth are ‘Ii. |works, with *fine linen of Egypt. | in righteousness; there is nothing 17 I have perfumed my bed with|tfroward or perverse in them. Te: myrrh, aloes, and cinnamon. 9 They are all plain to him that 18 Come, let us take our fill of understandeth, and right to them love until the morning: let us solace | that find knowledge. ourselves with loves. 10 Receive my instruction, and not 19 For the goodman is not at silver; and knowledge rather than home, he is gone a long journey: | choice gold. | He inne poo gee hath taken a bag of money 11 °For wisdom is better than ru-|* {> i ywith him, and will come home at | bies ; and all the things that may ras min the day appointed. be desired are not to be compared gh S14 1S. shuns, | ct With ‘her much fair speech she | to it. 1 ie ~ {caused him to yield, ™with the flat-| 12 I wisdom dwell with "prudence, |!" sw*tity. Hogar tering of her lips she forced him. | and find out knowledge of witty Meaty, 22 He goeth after her tstraight- | inventions. Way, a8 an ox goeth to the slaugh- | 13 ¢The fear of the Lorn is to hate|*« age. ter, or as a fool to the correction of evil: *pride, and arrogancy, and the |“ © * the Stocks ; evil way, and ‘the froward mouth, | ‘> + Beeles.9, 19, Fea Till a dart strike through his |do I hate. : . mee as a bird hasteth to the| 14 Counsel is mine, and sound ‘teaaorna | 3 and knoweth not that it is} wisdom: I am understanding ; § [| Feele7-19. | 24 us life. have strength. os ire, Qaaeen _ me now there-] 15 "By me kings

reign, and princes |" 22": 43°). ; th cluldren, and attend to | decree Justice. 25 Let of my mouth: 16 By me princes rule, and nobles, hes ae ‘hot thine heart decline to | even all the judges of the earth. . i 26 ha g not astray inher paths. | 17 ‘I love them that love me; and er tes ieee 88) oun, aha She hath cast down many |*those that seek me early shall find | , John 14. 21. ve have he a: yea, “many strong men | me. Sgt 27 rye slain by her, 18 ‘Riches and honour are with|'s.2¢,, goin da Ouse is the way to hell, |me; yea, durable riches and rightdeath wn to the chambers of'| eousness. ° 19 "My fruit is better than gold,|"¢:4,"* \ The mc HAPTER VIII. yea, than fine gold; and my revenue esceioncs® 12 aievidency of wisdom. 10 The | than choice silver. i ie 32 BPMs, 22 and ihe clint ae 20 I Mead in the way of righteous- |! 0" ‘Sha, a | sess it bringerk® desired for the blessed- ae in ‘cae midst of the paths of My! Judgment: ae Hot *wisdom cry? and 21 That I may cause those that VOicg 2 “erstanding put forth her|love me to inherit substance ; and 2 She « T will fill their treasures. i prmdeth in the top of high| 22 "The Lorn possessed me in “ea 18 the path. le way in the places of] the beginning of his way, before his works of old.

Wisdom is greatly to be desired. PROVERBS VIII. The cust IS! om and erro oH of fally, pefore | 23 °1 was set up from everlasting, | 5 "Come, eat of my bread, ang ‘| CHRIST |from the beginning, or ever the drink of the wine which, I have oft | 1000 | earth was. mingled. adn oP € 24 When there were no depths, I| 6 Forsake the foolish, : d . 1 and live; ~~ was brought forth; when there were - & in the way of understanding. an no fountains abounding with water. e that reproveth a scorner get.| ray yJob15.7,8.| 25 P Before the mountains were set- | teth to himself shame: and he Fei oe tled, before the hills was I brought | rebuketh a wicked man getteth him. forth : self a blot. 26 While as yet he had not made| 8 ‘Reprove not a scorner, lest he vor,opern the earth, nor the ! fields, nor ! the | hate thee: ‘rebuke a wise man and or, te crier highest part of the dust of the world. | he will love thee. : rile 27 When he prepared the heavens,| 9 Give instruction to a wise man. 0r, acircte.| T gas there: when he set 'a com-|and he will be yet wiser: teach A ‘pass upon the face of the depth : just man, 'and he will increase in|'¥0u | 28 When he established the clouds | learning. above: when he strengthened the| 10 m'The fear of the Lorp js the =a» fountains of the deep : beginning of wisdom: and the know-| 1" *Gen.1.9.10.! 29 4When he gave to the sea his | ledge of the holy is understanding. u. |_| |deeree, that the waters should not} 11 "For by me thy days shall be|"22! I Matt. ¢ EPS, 10.4. "| pass his commandment: when the | multiplied, and the years of thy life ene «Joh 38-4, |appointed the foundations of the | shall be increased. earth : 12 °If thou be wise, thou shalt be |*2s" “ign t-2) 30 *Then I was by him, as one| wise for thyself: but if thou scom‘Matt 3.17. [brought up with him: tand I was | est, thou alone shalt bear #7. daily Ais delight, rejoicing always} 13 “A foolish woman is clamorbefore him ; ous: she is simple, and knoweth 31 Rejoicing in the habitable part | nothing. “Ps.16.3. lof his earth; and "my delights were| 14 For she sitteth at the door of : with the sons of men. her house, on a seat ‘in the high 32 Now therefore hearken unto | places of the city, : Phe |me, O ye children: for *blessed are| 15 To call passengers who go right pel. fl aver Luke 11. 26. | they that keep my ways. on their ways : 8 tea [Peet 33 Hear instruction, and be wise,| 16 * Whoso és simple, let him ; a and refuse it not. in hither: and as for him that wan y ch. 3. 13, 18. 34 ¥ Blessed is the man that hear- | eth understanding, she saith to pe veh 20 | eth me,

watching daily at my gates,| 17 *Stolen waters are sweet, : P q1lees | waiting at the posts of my doors. bread t eaten in secret 18 peel 35 For whoso findeth me findeth| 18 But he knoweth not that ests t Heb. bring | Tife, and shall t*obtain favour of the | dead are there; and that her gv reh12.2. | Lorn, are in the depths of hell. 36 But he that sinneth against me CHAPTER X isi | | wa a 3 . “net are ch.20.2, /"wrongeth his own soul: all they From this chapter tothe five ani twenty that hate me love death. sundry observations of moral virtuesy anit heir contrary vices. Mahes CHAPTER IX. Oty cn verhs of Solomon: “A fis 1 The discipline, 4 and doctrine of wisdom. Hi prover } Jad father: | 3 seusid 13 The custom, 16 and error of folly. wise son maket ha Peaviness 0! = Matt. 16. 18. . a . Mf 4 phe 22 ISDOM hath “builded her | but a foolish son és the WON | a 1Pet'2. 5, house, she hath hewn out her | his mother. « kedness rofit hel! seven pillars: 2» Treasures of wicken"™ delivel”| 8.4%, » Matt. 22, 3, 2 »Sh hatl “ ‘ é . s;teousness el yl 8, ; e hath killed ther beasts ; | nothing: ‘but "g asp fib. ter |˚she hath mingled her wine; she|eth from death. 4 suffer the) 98 “oh 28, an, hath also furnished her table. 8 ˚The Lorn will epee bat 4Rom.10.15.! 3 She hath “sent forth her maidens: | soul of the righteous to ol} yeh -12 she erieth fy a f ver. 14, on the | ti th away the te P highest places | he caste : th |‘ EV : the wicked. shat deale rn one, 4 ®Whoso is simple, let him turn| 4 ˚He becometh poo! Me? the yand) "3 Matt. 11.25. /in hither : i < hand: bub eetnadn Sor him that wanteth | with a slack ae th rich i Ing, she saith to him, of the diligent make n piansas aati ithe subst ————

| Mora cust IPs. 9.5, 6. Ae12.b Fecles 10, ‘rer. 10. { Heb. w foot of lips. Lr, shail be beaten, Mi Sch. 6.13, "yer. §. 10r, shat be beater "eh. 6,3, "ch 1B 7, wen ‘Job at. 94, Ye 59-7, ch it vA 10, wneausety Wg | virdues, and THe. heart, 8.1, Vim. tin, | 24 yy a PROVERBS X. their contrary vices. & He that gathereth in summer 7s aye son ls but he that sleepeth in harvest is *a son that causeth shame. : Blessings ave upon the head of the just : but hviolence covereth the mouth of the wicked. 7 ‘The memory of the just 2s blessed: but the name of the wicked shall rot. 8 The wise in heart will receive commandments: ‘but ta prating fool "shall fall. 9'He that walketh uprightly walketh surely: but he that perverteth his ways shall be known. 10 ™He that winketh with the eye causeth sorrow : "but a prating fool ‘shall fall. 11 °The mouth of a righteous man _ \ts a well of life: but Pviolence covereth the mouth of the wicked. 12 Hatred stirreth up strifes: but .4,|“love covereth all sins. 13 In the lips of him that hath understanding wisdom is found: but a rod ts for the back of him that is void of tunderstanding. 14 Wise men lay up knowledge : but ‘the mouth of the foolish is Near destruction. ‘The rich man’s wealth is his Strong city: the destruction of the Poor 2 their poverty. Ra The labour of’ the righteous endeth to life - the fruit of the Wicked to sin. e is am the way of life that 1 istruction: but he that Useth reproof 'erreth. He that hideth hatred with lips, and “he that uttereth a ' @& a fool. keepet} re x there Ww. Tefrain, n rth, ne lips of the righteous feed a ut fools die for want tof 22 um . . maketh? blessing of the Lonp, it tow with and he addeth no sormischigg 4S sport to a fool to do but a ae ie Ing hath “waa of understand. He fear of the wicked, it shall ee come upon him: but ‘the desire of the righteous shall be granted. 25 As the whirlwind passeth, 4so 7s the wicked no more: but °the righteous 7s an everlasting foundation. 26 As vinegar to the teeth, and as smoke to the eyes, so is the slu gard to them that send him. 27 'The fear of the Lorp tproo[=] longeth days: but the years of the t wicked shall be shortened. 28 The hope of the righteous shal/ be gladness: but the expectation of the wicked shall perish. 29 The way of the Lorn is strength to the upright: ‘but destruction shall be to the workers of iniquity. 30 ‘The righteous shall never be removed: but the wicked shall not inhabit the earth. 31 'The mouth of the just bring-| eth forth wisdom: but the froward | tongue shall be cut out. | 32 The lips of the righteous know what is acceptable: but the mouth of the

wicked speaketh tfrowardness. CHAPTER NI. “ + t FALSE balance ¢s abomination to the Lorn: but ta just weight zs his delight. ; 2» When pride cometh, then cometh shame: but with the lowly is wisdom. 3 ©The integrity of the upright shall guide them: but the perverseBefore CHRIST about 1000 e—"_—_—” © Ps, 145. 19. Matt. 5. 6. 1 Johns. 14, 15. S. Matt. 7. 24, 25. & 16.18. fch. 9. 11. th Ps. Eccles. 7. 17. & Job 8.13. & 11. 20. Ps. 112. 10. eh. 11.7. i Ps. 1.6. & 37. 20. k Ps. 37, 22, 29, & 125. 1. ver. 25. Ps. 37. 30. t Heb. frrowardnesses. ® Ley. 19. 35, Deut. 25. 13 t Heb. @ perJect stone. beh, 15. 3 & 16.10 1, 12. Dan. 4.50, ness of transgressors shall destroy} ,3. ,. , them. i‘ 4 “Riches profit not in the day of |" goa’: 7io wrath: but *righteousness deliver-| ,Zrh.!\!" eth from death. : 5 The righteousness of the perfect Ste shall tdirect his way: but the wiek-|! eb rt. ed shall fall by his own wickedness. 6 The righteousness of the upright shall deliver them: but ‘transgress-}‘$.F.2%5 9. ors shall be taken in their own naughtiness. . ; ; 7 ®When a wicked man dieth, Ais} c&'°* expectation shall perish: and the hope of unjust men perisheth. ; 8 The righteous is delivered out |**™ of trouble, and the wicked cometh in his stead. uae 9 An ‘hypocrite with Ais mouth de-|'7°" * stroyeth his neighbour: but through knowledge shall the just be delivered. | oe 10 *When it goeth well with the | cn'9i.15,3i. righteous, the eity rejoiceth: and 42

Moral virtues, and PROVERBS XI. their Before CHRIST about 1000 Ss 1 ch, 29. 8. + Heb. destitule ofheart. m Lev. 19. 16. eh. 20. 19. + Heb. He that walketh, being a laicbearer. n 4 Kings 12. & , &e. eh. 15. 22. & 24. 6 och. 6. 1. + Heb. shailbe sore broken. + Heb. those that strike hands, peh. 31. 30. 4 Matt. 5. 7. & 25.34, &e. * Hos. 10, 12. Gal. 6. 8, 9. Jam. 3. 18. ech. 16. 5. tPs, 112. 2. | Heb.denarteth from. « Rom. 2. 8,9, * Ps. 112. 9. y 2 Cor. 9. G, 7, 8, 9, 10. + Heb. The soul of blessing. = Matt. 5. 7. ® Amos 8. 5, 6. » Job 29, 13, ° Esth. 7. 10. Ps. 7. 15,16. & 9.15, 16. & 10. 2. & when the wicked perish, there %s shouting. . : 11 'By the blessing of the upright the city is exalted: but it 1s overthrown by the mouth of the wicked. 12 He that is tvoid of wisdom despiseth his neighbour: but a man of understanding holdeth his peace. 13 ™tA talebearer revealeth secrets: but he that is of a faithful spirit concealeth the matter. 14" Where no counsel is, the people fall: but in the multitude of counsellers there is safety. 15 °He that is surety for a stranger tshall smart for it: and he that hateth tsuretiship is sure. 16 PA gracious woman retaineth honour: and strong menretainriches. 17 °9The merciful man doeth good to his own soul: but he that is cruel troubleth his own flesh. 18 The wicked worketh a deceitful work: but "to him that soweth righteousness shall be a sure reward. 19 As righteousness tendeth to life: so he that pursueth evil pursucth it to his own death. 20 They that are of a froward heart are abomination to the Lorp: but such as are upright in their way are his delight. 21 * Though hand join in hand, the wicked shall not be unpunished : but ‘the seed of the righteous shall be delivered. 22 As a jewel of gold in a swine’s snout, so 27s a fair woman which tis without discretion. 23 The desire of the righteous is only good: but the expectation of the wicked "¢s wrath. 24 There is that *scattereth, and yet increaseth; and there is that withholdeth more than is meet, but Contrary dion, 29 He that troubleth his own hou : ‘shall inherit the wind: and the fool shall be servant to the wise of heart 30 The fruit of the righteous is i tree of life; and She that twinneth {Fede souls is wise. Leora 31 "Behold, the righteous shall be Am. ia recompensed in the earth: mueh |") aa more the wicked and the sinner, | "" CHAPTER XII, \ \ J HOSO loveth instruction loyeth knowledge: but he that hateth reproof is brutish. 2°A good man obtaineth favour of the Lorn: but a man of wicked devices will he condemn. 3 A man shall not be established by wickedness : but

the root of the righteous shall not be moved. 4.˚A virtuous woman is a crown to her husband: but she that maketh ashamed is ‘as rottenness in his bones. 5 The thoughts of the righteous are right: but the counsels of the wicked are deceit. vasnnal 6 ˚The words of the wicked are to\""""" "| lie in wait for blood: ‘but the mouth of the upright shall deliver them. "chy, beh, 10.98 | © ch. 31,3), 1 Cor, 1.7. | deh. HO, esa 7 ©The wicked are overthrown, eal and are not: but the house of the! 3x2 righteous shall stand. 8 A man shall be commended a : cording to his wisdom: “but te that is tof a perverse heart shall despised. 9 "He that is despised, and et a servant, is better than he : a honoureth himself, and _lacke | bread. , 10 ¥A righteous man regardeth . life of his beast: but the ie mercies of the wicked 47¢ il 11 }He that tilleth his lan ut tendeth to poverty. 25 ¥t The liberal soul shall be made fat: “and he that watereth shall be watered also himself, 26 “He that withholdeth corn, the people shall curse him: but »blessing shall be upon the head of him that selleth iz. 27 He that diligently seeketh good procureth favour: ˚but he that seekeae it shall come unto him. > “He that trusteth in his ri shall fall: but See a ®th . flourish as a brane oes shall that be satisfied with bread: sty oat 1é followeth vain persons "* 12 The wicked desireth he the ighteous f t 3 i='The eke 18 one Y he} ression of Hs UP? ae lesa out of trouble. sith |S, 14 ?A man shall be é good by the fruit of his eons hands) the recompence ¥ bai him in Ey shall be renders fool 4 a night 15 ™The way ©

Jefore cuRist about 1000 sh, 29, 11. tile. inthat day. teh 14 5 Veh. 6, 17, & 11.20, Rev, 92. 15, "oh. 13.16, & 52, ch 10,4, 1Or,deceitsua, ¥oh. 15,13, “Uni 6 4, 10r, abundant, ‘chig, iy ‘ Pa, w, it, An, 4! 2 ‘ a) 10,4, ~ ee A Fehteous man hateth lying :|stroyed fo 429 Moral virtues, and “Samo 95 1 acim deal PROVERBS XII. their contrary vices. | his own eyes: but he that hearkeneth unto counsel 7s wise. 16 °A fool’s wrath is t presently known: but a prudent man covereth shame. 17 ‘He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit. 18 "There is that speaketh like the piercings of a sword: but the tongue of the wise 2s health. 19 The lip of truth shall be established for ever: *but a lying tongue is but for a moment. 20 Deceit is in the heart of them that imagine evil: but to the counsellers of peace 7s joy. 21 There shall no evil happen to the just: but the wicked shall be filled with mischief. 22 YLying lips are abomination to the Lorp: but they that deal truly are his delight. 23 “A prudent man concealeth knowledge: but the heart of fools proclaimeth foolishness. 24 *The hand of the diligent shall bear rule: but the 'slothful shall be under tribute. 25 »Heaviness in the heart of man maketh it stoop: but °a good word maketh it glad. - The righteous is more ! excellent an his neighbour: but the way of > wicked seduceth them. ti 7 The slothful man roasteth not a which he took in hunting: but le substance of a diligent ‘man is Precious, 2 - nae ey of Hightectsness is ar he pathway thereof there is no death. P Y y CHAPTER XIII. bie = heareth his father’s ruction: ®but a scorner heareth not rebuke. fruit.» Man shall eat good by the repaid mouth: Ie. the sna of 3 He yioara shall eat violence. keepeth hi at keepeth his mouth eth wid is life: but he that openi his lips shall have destruc44 sireth Soul of the sluggard deSou and hath nothing: but the 1 at fat, the diligent shall be made but a wicked man is loathsome, and cometh to shame. _6 *Righteousness keepeth him that is upright in the way: but wickedness overthroweth tthe sinner. 7 ‘There is that maketh himself rich, yet hath nothing: there is that maketh himself poor, yet ath great riches. 8 The ransom of a man’s life are his riches: but the poor heareth not rebuke. 9 The light of the righteous rejoiceth: %but the "lamp of the wicked shall be put out. 10 Only by pride cometh contention: but with the well advised és wisdom. 11 » Wealth gotten by vanity shall be diminished: but he that gathereth tby labour shall increase. 12 Hope deferred maketh the heart sick: but

‘zehen the desire cometh, it is a tree of life. 13 Whoso “despiseth the word shall be destroyed: but he that feareth the commandment 'shall be rewarded. 14 !The law of the wise is a fountain of life, to depart from ™the | ,’ snares of death. 15 Good understanding giveth favour: but the way of transgressors is hard. 16 "Every prudent man dealeth with knowledge: but a fool tlayeth open Ais folly. 17 A wicked messenger falleth into mischief: but ° ta faithful ambassador 2s health. 18 Poverty and shame shall be to him that refuseth instruction: but Phe that regardeth reproof shall be honoured. . 19 The desire accomplished is sweet to the soul: but i is abomination to fools to depart from evil. 20 He that walketh with wise men shall be wise: but a companion of fools tshall be destroyed. 21 "Evil pursueth sinners: but to|’ the righteous good shall be repayed. 22 A good man leaveth an inheritance to his children’s children: and ‘the wealth of the sinner és laid Before CHRIST about 1000 eee) ech. 11.3, 5,6. t Heb. sin. feh. 12.9. 5 Job 18. 5, 6. & 21.17. ch. 24. 20. ll Or, eandle. + Heb. with the hand. iver. 19. * 2 Chron. 36. 16. | Or, shail be in peace. teh. 10, 11. & | 14. 27. & 16. 2 = 2 Sam. 22. 6. | 3 ch. 12. 93. & 15, 2. + Heb. spreadeth. 9 ch, 25. 23. + Heb. anambassador of JSuithpuluess, P ch, 15. 5, 31. 4 ver. 12. t Heb. shall be broken. Ps. 32. 10. «Job 27. 16, 17ch. 20. 8. Fevles. 2. 26. tuh. 12. LL up for the just. . t 23 ‘Much food is in the tillage © the poor: but there 1s that is der want of judgment. bch. 10.2. & | 20.21.

is ~ Moral virtues, and PROVERBS XIII. 1000 S—— "ch. 19.18. & 22.15. & 23. 13. & 29. 15, 7. * Ps. 34.10, & 37.3. ach, 24. 3. » Ruth 4. 1). ¢ Job 12. 4, 4 ch. 12.6, © Exod. 20, 16, & I. eh. 6.19, & 12. 17. ver, 25, foh. RO & 17. 24, & ch. 10, 23, t Heb. the Litterness of his soul. h Job 8. 15, ich. 16. 25, k Rom. 6, 21. Veoh. 5, 4. Eccles, 2. 2. m ch. 1. 31. & 12. 14. »ch, 22, 3. chasteneth him betimes. 25 *The righteous eateth to the satisfying of his soul: but the belly of the wicked shall want. CHAPTER XIV. VERY *wise woman "buildeth her house: but the foolish plucketh it down with her hands. 2 He that walketh in his uprightness feareth the Lorn: *but he that as perverse in his ways despiseth him. 3 In the mouth of the foolish is a rod of pride: “but the lips of the wise shall preserve them. 4 Where no oxen are, the crib is clean: but much increase és by the strength of the ox. 5 °A faithful witness will not lie: but a false witness will utter lies. 6 A scorner seeketh wisdom, and Jindeth it not: but ‘knowledge is easy unto him that understandeth. 7 Go from the presence of a foolish man, when thou perceivest not in him the lips of knowledge. 8 The wisdom of the prudent is to understand his way: but the folly of fools ts deceit. 9 ®Fools make a mock at sin: but among the righteous there is favour. 10 The heart knoweth this own bitterness; and a stranger doth not intermeddle with his joy. 11 "The house of the wicked shall be overthrown: but the tabernacle of the upright shall flourish, 12 ‘There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but "the end thereof are the ways of death. 13 Even in laughter the heart is sorrowful; and 'the end of that mirth is heaviness. ~ 14 The backslider in heart shall be ™filled with his own ways: and a good man shall be satisfied from himself. 15 The simple believeth every word: but the prudent man looketh well to his going. 16 "A wise man feareth, and departeth from evil: but the fool rageth, and is confident, 17 He that is soon angry dealeth foolishly: and a man of wicked devices is hated. 18 The simple inherit folly: but Before 24 “He that spareth his rod hateth the prudent are crow ? ae * this son: but he that loveth him ledge. 19 The evil bow and the wicked at righteous. 20 °The poor is hated own neighbour: but tth many friends. 21 He that despis sinneth: ?but he on the poor, happy is he. 22 Do they not err that devise evil? but mercy and truth shall je to them that devise good. 23 In all labour there is profit: but the talk of the lips tendeth only to penury. 24 The crown of the wise is their

riches: bu¢ the foolishness of fools is folly. 254A true witnes but a deceitful witness speaketh lies. 26 In the fear of the Lonp is strong their CON ANY si , Pitaresmee hed with know. rs, in Cn Rig7 before the good ; i the gates of the| & ven of his |°h.iy,; © vich hath| tem, Mele licig O the vies, eth his neighbour that hath merey| "Psi. s delivereth souls: |*'§ confidence: and his children shall | have a place of refuge. ; sal 27 *The fear of the Lorn is a\'*"" | fountain of life, to depart from the snares of death. 28 In the multitude of people is the king's honour : but in the se of people és the destruction of the prince. 29 *He that is slow to wrath és of|"h1! great understanding : but he that 18 vn thasty of spirit exalteth folly. oe a 30 A sound heart és the life 0 alt! flesh: but tenvy " the bones. 81 *He that oppresseth ee la z zi reproacheth ¥ his Maker: est on| Es | that honoureth him hath mercy "| « the poor. hath hope in his is made known. 35 >The king's a wise servant A against him tha a SOFT ans A wrath: but stir up anger. . . away in pis? | 32 The wicked is driven away eal " his wickedness : but : int ' 33 Wisdom resteth n butl Fes him that hath understanding, fools" athat which is in the ™ 34Righteousness a but sin is a reproach ) r 4k CHAPTER ae ; away ey sch. hE + the rottenness | +c!" . ous] Keys righteous} fn the ng' Es death. ofl a8 Ae heart of a dst 0 300! | al" Iteth a aan It Py 1 pe' pat" ito any P' ard {ow favour # W's "+ his wrat! n! pe: causeth shal | by wer ant wor' | ifr b grievor

~—1)'S mother they « ‘\ wise son maketh a glad faic but a foolish man despiseth not be tunpunished. oe 6 «By merey and truth iniquity is — e mes, and PROVERBS XV. their contrary vices. ora vires — ——7 9 The tongue of the wise useth| 21% Folly zs joy to him that is * de- ol. st yiedgc aright: ‘but the mouth | stitute of wisdom: *but a man of} “stout ee ee Foot ut foolishness. | understanding walketh uprightly. 1000 w_, [of fons ane t L in| 22 *Without counsel purposes are] yon, 10.25, -— | 9 @The eyes of the Lorp are in| 22 * Without cour S$ are | yen. 10. 95, rie ee beholding the evil and | disappointed: but in the multitude 'jripjr7"t7 ae ; ; : blished. | # Ephes.5.15. WM ood. of counsellers they are esta ; Ephes. 5. 15. the wholesome tongue is a tree of| 23 A man hath joy by the answer Res 18, life: but perverseness therein 7s a|of his mouth: and a word spoken d oe 7lbveach in the spirit. tin due season, how good is a! | tim inis 5°A fool despiseth his father’s in-| 24 °The way of life is above to the |* fut. 20 struction: ‘but he that regardeth | wise, that he may depart from hell is pri th. il. | yeproof is prudent. _ | benea : eo ea 3 i s| 25 4The Lorp will destroy the|*f?,j?"° vw.3i, 2 | 6 In the house of the righteous 7s} 25 y the "an? much treasure : but in the revenues | house of the proud: but *he will |* Sie 5.6. of the wicked is trouble. establish the border of the widow. peer 7 The lips of the wise disperse} 26 ‘The thoughts of the wicked |*%” " knowledge: but the heart of the|are an abomination to the Lorp: ; foolish doeth not so. Sbut the words of the pure are ie biel ‘2.2.1 § 5'The sacrifice of the wicked és an | tpleasant words. . |t ofpeasant. isi u-!abomination to the Lorp: but the] 27"He that is greedy of gain trou- eta. 19 1.6.%.6| prayer of the upright 2s his delight. | bleth his own house ; but he that) ti sa inasi.22.| 9 The way of the wicked és an|hateth gifts shall live. , ae ee abomination unto the Lorp: but) 28 The heart of the righteous ‘stu- is itimeu.{he loveth him that "followeth after | dieth to answer Pe pot ane ‘| ick mgs. iii: righteousness. ok ae wicked abet pag e Home ee | oe ult, |, £0 ‘Correction is ‘grievous unto| 29 “The on ta far we eh, fie him that forsaketh the way: and| wicked: but 'he heareth the prayer |' P* nds “he that hateth reproof shall die. | of the righteous. suse tin, | 11 "Hell and destruction ave before| 30 The light of the eyes sejeneth =2Chron, 6, the Lorp: how much more then | the heart: and a good report make er ‘the hearta of the children of men? the bones fat. veaiietiatic cess per fone | A scorner

loveth not one that| 31 ; The ear that hea Zh : 5, reproveth him: neither will he go | proof of life abideth among the wise.) | dis, unto the wise. 32 He that refuseth "instruction | ‘rection. a & 13°A merry heart maketh a cheer- | despiseth his own soul: but he that aes ie ul countenance : but Pby sorrow of | ' heareth reproof tgetteth under- 1 Heb, pasthe heart the spirit is broken. standing. — ghee 14 The heart of him that bhath| 33 "The fear of the Lop is ; he |r TS Understanding seeketh knowledge : | instruction of wisdom ; and °before pane mouth of fools feedeth on | honour és humility. ishness, = : : . PTER XVI. Yh AT 9 an All the days of the afflicted are Ririon «ns of the heart |*%e:? “= “but he that is of a merry heart HE ‘preparations of tx fthe| uh "Waa ag hath a continual feast in man, "and - answer of the Frames Tyla. i =e ir, «tis"Tin etter ds little with the fear of | tongue, is from the Lorp. ee * | the Lorn than great treasure and| 2 °All the ways ofa man are clean var 10.19, “ing | &ouble @iscowtiie in his own eyes; but “the Lorn che 2L 2 * Mac o m. 16.7. etter 7; inner of herbs | weigheth the spirits. Where love is. that a stalled ox| 3 = ?Comunit thy works unto the ‘tata and hatred. therewith. Lorp, mel thy thoughts shall be ee Wrathti an stirreth up | established. . a. Strife ; but Le re is aon re 4 'The Lorp hath made all things Lieb Ral 8g “pbeaseth strife, for himself: yea, even the wicke last ‘ th as The way of the slothful man és | for the day of evil. es tues wi oe mh Ps a hedge of thorns: but the way| 5 ‘Every one that is Sat : He 2 ais. “twee |g Tighteous tis made plain. is an abomination to the Lo Dilan ttt ie ia ‘though hand join in hand, he shall |} Tieb. neta k Dan. 4. 27. Luke 1. al.

Moral virtues, and PROVERBS XVI. Before CHRIST about 1000 —_+_—" Ich. 14. 16. m Ps. 37. 16. eh. 15. 16. he stones. ach, 25.5, & 29.14 teh. 14. 35. & 22.11. *ch, 19.12, & 2. 2. tech. 19. 12. 4 Job 29, 23. Zech. 10. 1. x ch, 8.11, 19, yeh, 11.2, & 17. 19. & 18. 12, I) Or, He that understandelhamalter. #ch. 13.14. & 14.97. » Ps, 37. 30, Matt. 12. 34. t Heb.maketh wise, ech. 14. 12. 4See ch. 9, 12, Eccles. 6. 7. t Heb. The soul ofhim that laboureth. purged: and 'by the fear of the Lorp men depart from evil. 7 When a man's ways please the Lorp, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him. . 8™ Better is a little with righteousness than great revenues without right. 9" A man's heart deviseth his way: °but the Lorn directeth his steps. 10 +A divine sentence is in the lips of the king: his mouth transgresseth not in judgment. 11 PA just weight and balance are the Lorn's: tall the weights of the bag are his work. 12 J ¢ is an abomination to kings to commit wickedness : for 4the throne is established by righteousness. 13 "Righteous lips are the delight of kings; and they love him that speaketh right. 14 *The wrath of a king is as messengers of death: but a wise man will pacify it. 15 In the light of the king's countenance 7s life; and this favour 7s "as a cloud of the latter rain. 16 *How much better is it to get wisdom than |gold? and to get understanding rather to be chosen than silver ? 17 The highway of the upright és to depart from evil : he that keepeth his way preserveth his soul. 18 ¥Pride gocth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall. 19 Better i¢ ts to de of an humble spirit with the lowly, than to divide the spoil with the proud. 20 'He that handleth a matter wisely shall find good: and whoso 51, |"trusteth in the Lorn, happy és he. 21 The wise in heart shall be called prudent: and the sweetness of the lips increaseth learning. 22 *Understanding is a wellspring of life unto him that hath it: but the instruction of fools is folly. 23 The heart of the wise tteacheth his mouth, and addeth learning to his lips. 24 Pleasant words are as an honeycomb, sweet to the soul, and health to the bones. 25 °There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death. 26 *tHe that laboureth laboureth for himself; for his mouth | it of him. 27 +An ungodly m evil: and in his lip burning: fire. craveth an diggeth up 28 °A froward man tsoweth strife: and fa whisperer Separateth chief friends. 29 A violent man & enticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the way that is not good. 30 He shutteth his eyes to devise froward things:

moving his lips he bringeth evil to pass. 31 "The hoary head is a crown of glory, if it be found in the way of righteousness. 32 ‘He that is slow to anger is better than the mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city. 33 The lot is cast into the lap; but the whole disposing thereof is of the Lorp. CHAPTER XVII. ETTER is *a dry morsel, and quietness therewith, than an house full of "sacrifices with strife. 2 A wise servant shall have rule over ¥a son that causeth shame, and shall have part of the inheritance among the brethren. 3 ¢The fining pot 2s the furnace for gold: trieth the hearts. : 46 4, A wicked doer giveth mr false lips ; and a liar giveth ear naughty tongue. . 5 Wines neckeel the poor te but the Lorp roacheth his Maker: a 7 glad at calamities shall not be ft unpunished. 6 ‘Children’s children 4 : crown of old men; and the glo) of children are their fathers. sa 7 +Excellent speech becom ips @ a fool; much less do tying rince. 8 5A gift is as ta prec’ en the one of him that eee ret thersoever it turneth, 1¢ I ansgres 9 » He that covereth sion ! seeketh love; bu peateth a matter 8¢P i - ore ? rar reproof entereth Td trip? a wise man than an un into a fool. jous stom their Contrary Ses S there ts ag 4| —~ for silver, and d che that) "ows vo the|' e in y whe | o/ Vefory CUnigy Ahout 1009 t Heb», toh eb. Am ; of li NG £5, We 2 Lay, tHeb. se eri Teh. 17,9, Sch. 1.10, be, | Heh, 0.99, | Heh. 19.U, | ech. 15.1) 1r, geod | cheer. boh. IS 1.36.

a flefore ouRIsT about 1000 vos, 19. 8 i 1hess.6.15. Pet 3, 9 ach. 20.3. 1 Thess.4.11. » Exod, 23. 7. ch. 24, 4. Isai. 8. 23. och. 21, 25, 26, P Roth 1. 16, ch. 18, 24, Gch Gd. & Nas, { Heb, heart, "eh. 16, 18, {Hed, The ‘Ch 10.1. & Mag. Ver, 95, Moral ortues, & medicin 15. ip, |8o0d, Us sacle laa and PROVERBS XVII. their contrary vices. 11 Anevil man seeketh only rebellion: therefore a cruel messenger shall be sent against him. 12 Let “a bear robbed of her whelps meet a man, rather than a fool in his folly. 13 Whoso ! rewardeth evil for good, >. evil shall not depart from his house. 14 The beginning of strife is as when one letteth out water: therefore ™leave off contention, before it be meddled with. 15 "He that justifieth the wicked, and he that condemneth the just, even they both ave abomination to the Lorp. 16 Wherefore is there a price in the hand of a fool to get wisdom, ˚seeing he hath no heart to it? 17 ?A friend loveth at all times, and a brother is born for adversity. 184A man void of tunderstanding striketh hands, and becometh surety in the presence of his friend. 19 He loveth transgression that loveth strife: and ‘he that exalteth his gate seeketh destruction. 20 tHe that hath a froward heart findeth no good: and he that hath ˚a ee tongue falleth into mischief. F : He that begetteth a fool doeth 0 his sorrow: and the father of a fool hath no joy. 224A merry heart doeth good ! ike eth the ty vada a broken spirit driWicked man taketh a gift out Of the bosom Yt ae judgment. 0 pervert the ways of 24? Wisdom is before him that hath Understanding ; but the eyes ofa fool {7 in the ends of the earth. 2 : ~9 "A foolish son is a grief to his fath F ae tige bitterness to her that 26 foie at the just és not Q7e 0 strike princes for equity. eth nee that hath knowledge ae Standin, Words: anda man of under28 ary, 1s of "an excellent spirit. his ince: a fool, when he holdeth that sikust 18 counted wise: and he man of tteth his lips is esteemed a Understanding. CHAPTER XVIII. \ Tovar desire a man, hay| and inte. Separated himself, seeketh —— ermeddleth with all wisdom. | shall he be filled. 2 A fool hath no delight in understanding, but that his heart may discover itself. 3 When the wicked cometh, then cometh also contempt, and with ignominy reproach. 4 ®The words of a man’s mouth are as deep waters, ˚and the wellspring of wisdom as a flowing brook. 5 *I¢ is not good to accept the person of the wicked, to overthrow the righteous in judgment. 6 A fool's lips enter into contention, and his mouth calleth for strokes. 7 4A fool’s mouth 7s

his destruction, and his lips are the snare of his soul. 8 ©The words of a 'talebearer are las wounds, and they go down into the tinnermost parts of the belly. 9 He also that is slothful in his work is ‘brother to him that is a ereat waster. 10 = The name of the Lorp isa strong tower: the righteous runneth into it, and tis safe. 11 »The rich man’s wealth is his strong city, and as an high wall in his own conceit. 12 ‘Before destruction the heart of|' man is haughty, and before honour is humility. 13 He that tanswereth a matter kbefore he heareth it, it is folly and shame unto him. 14 The spirit of a man will sustain his infirmity; but a wounded spirit who can bear? 15 The heart of the prudent getteth knowledge; and the ear of the wise seeketh knowledge. 16 'A man’s gift maketh room for him, and bringeth him before great men. 17 He that is first in his own cause seemeth just; but his neighbour cometh and searcheth him. 18 The lot causeth contentions to cease, and parteth between the mighty. 19 A brother offended is harder to be won than a strong city : and their contentions aye like the bars of a castle. : 20 ™A man’s belly shall be satisfied with the fruit of his mouth; Before CHRIST about 1000 sch. 10.11. & 20 5. > Ps. 78.2. doh. 10. 14. & 12.13.& 13.3. Eceles.10.12. ech. 12.18. & 1 Or, whisperer. | Or, like as when men are wounded. & 144. 2 + Heb. is set aloft. heh. 10. 15, + Heb. relurneth & word. & John 7. 51. m ch. 19. Md. & 12 and with the increase of his lips

i ™ Moral virtues, and PROVERBS XVIII. their Contrary 4 ‘i 7 . F Vieeg, Before 21 "Death and life are in the| 15 "Slothfulness casteth into ade ~ CHRIST : : and they that|sleep; and an idl Sengee| gitar about | power of the tongue: ani y P 5 n idle soul shall *suffer | itis, 1000_ |love it shall eat the fruit thereof. hunger. se nseemattiz.| 22 ˚ Whoso findeth a wife findeth} 16%He that keepeth the command. = ow ay.14. |& good thing, and obtaineth favour | ment keepeth his own soul; but he rah ©3110 |of the Lonp. that despiseth his ways shall die, | 3t!"#4) 23 The poor useth intreaties; but] 17 *He that hath pity upon the "eee rJam.2-3- | the rich answereth Proughly. poor lendeth unto the Lonp ; and“ Seie7 24 A man that hath friends must |'that which he hath given will he waving ach 17-17 shew himself friendly: 4and there pay him again. 2Cor 3 is a friend that sticketh closer than| 18 *Chasten thy son while there js jist a brother. hope, and let not thy soul spare !for ‘a iat ; oe his crying. mee : CHAPTER XIX. 19 A man of great wrath shall suf.| io, = ch. 28.6. ETTER 4s the poor that walketh in his integrity, than he that is perverse in his lips, and is a fool. 2 Also, that the soul de without knowledge, it is not good; and he that hasteth with his feet sinneth. 3 The foolishness of man perverteth his way : "and his heart fretteth against the Lonn. ness: and a poor man is better than 4 ˚Wealth maketh many friends; | a liar. sina’ but the poor is separated from his} 23 “The fear of the Loxp tendeth neighbour. to life: and he that hath it shall “Wod'os,1.{ 5 4A false witness shall not be tun- abide satisfied; he shall not be 1" "'% punished, and he that speaketh lies | visited with evil. : . e ch 1 18 gh. G19. & shall not escape. 24 ˚A slothful man hideth Magee art 1 Heb. hela 6 ˚ Many will intreat the favour | in his bosom, and will not so «ch. 2.26, Jof the prince: and £ every man is a| as bring it to his mouth again. sme (etl | “Miigeai, [friend to thim that giveth gifts. 25 ‘Smite a scorner, and the ~ wath tiev.aman| 7 All the brethren of the poor do] ple t#will beware: and a he cia cen io, | hate him: how much more do his that hath understanding, ané Ae) | "Ps 3.11. | friends go “far from him? he pur- | will understand knowledge ee sueth them with words, yet they ave| 26 He that wasteth his fath son|'@ wanting to him. chaseth away his mune ingeth t Heb; an 8 He that getteth twisdom loveth|that causeth shame, an¢ his own soul: he that keopeth unfer punishment: for if thou deliver| t%"™ him, yet thou must tdo it again, | jeu 20 Hear

counsel, and receive instruction, that thou mayest be wise »in thy latter end. 4Ps 1.9 21 ˚There are many devices in a|‘i2.8 Ps. 33.1. man’s heart; nevertheless the coun-| elit? sel of the Lorn, that shall stand, | 3&1. . ˚ as . Acts 5, 22 The desire of a man ¢s his kind-) fen. © Ps. 37. 7. eeh. 14. 20. d reproach. » the in‘eh 16.20. {derstanding ‘shall find good. 27 Cease, my son, ry ae from mae 9 “A false witness shall not be un-| struction that causet ’ . ped? punished, and he that speaketh lies|the words of knowledge. gcornetl)'w" shall perish, 28 tAn ungodly within of theta 10 Delight is not seemly for a fool; judgment: and “the mo ah Tech. 30. 22, ee = : eeles. 10.6, | MUCH less "for a servant to have rule | wicked devoureth ini pared wate ee 7. ’\ over princes. 29 Judgments are . the back} ss | “Jan tay, | 11 ™The "discretion of a man de- | scorners, 'and stripes denae, ferreth his anger; "and it ds his| of fools. ‘h.16.32. | glary to pass over a transgression. gh] y cet is . TER XX. one | ech.16.14,15. |] 5 : ; CHAI . trong) esi wo2an,| 12 ˚The king’s wrath is as the age a mockers one a 15. roaring of a lion; but his favour és INE *%s ving: ANE ee.) au? ?Hos. 14.5. |Pas dew upon the grass. drink is ragiMg* «ot wis ra th. 10. 1. & is ores | 13.5A foolish s . & y 1S jy. ] on és the calamity of | ever is deceived ts eae . mth pe ake 319, 19, his father: "and the contentions of a| 2 The fear © i nets «27.15. | wife are a continual dropping. roaring of a ie ne : |e! fae he ey 14 “House and riches are the in-|him to anger ‘5! ‘ 2. heritance of fathers: and ‘a prudent | own soul. y for a wife is from the Loxp. 3.474 és an how ) ae

Moral ve fiefore cunist alii Tou veh, 10. 4 & me ler. wien Wo. | peli Ih 4 rues, and PROVERBS XX. their contrary vices. cease from strife: but every fool will ddling. The auger will not plow by yeason of the "cold; ‘therefore shall he beg in harvest, and have nothing. 5 Counsel in the heart of man 7s like deep water ; but a man of understanding will draw it out. 6 "Most men will proclaim every i.i1.{one his own "goodness: but ‘a faithful man who can find ? 7 *The just man walketh in his integrity: his children are blessed *1Kings0.46. 2Chro. 6, 36. Job Wau, Mie.6.10,11, tHleb. Astone ad stone, 28.) 1 Ay, rth = 1 tom, 1G. Tauticetn. Vxo Lxog, Leyesle ly, Mary? 9 “Joy nig, |Measures, both o abomination to the Lorp. {by Counsel: y ale out in end ¢ | 8 after him. : 8™A king that sitteth in the throne of judgment scattereth away all evil with his eyes. 9"Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin? 10 ˚tDivers weights, and tdivers them are alike 11 Even a child is ®known by his doings, whether his work be pure, and whether it be right. _12 4The hearing ear, and the seeing eye, the Lorp hath made even i. | both of them. 18 *Love not sleep, lest thou come 0 poverty; open thine eyes, and thou shalt be satisfied with bread. 14 Tt is naught, it is naught, saith the buyer: but when he is gone his way, then he boasteth. : There is gold, and a multitude : tubies: but *the lips of know? 7 Re are a precious jewel. for Take his garment that is surety ie Ae stranger: and take a pledge a for a strange woman. : Bread of deceit is sweet to ah but afterwards his mouth 18 jhe filled with gravel. Every purpose is established and wi i take war. with good advice 19 *He that goeth about as a tale— revealeth secrets: therefore et] © not with him *that 'flattere with his lips. nae hoso curseth his father or other, ¢his "lamp shall be put obscure darkness. 0 inheritance may be gotten aut the beginning ; ‘but the lereot’ shall not be blessed. ®y not thou, I will recomPense , le: evil; Sut &wait on the Lorp, 21a hasti} ac and ; UNE he shall save thee. 23 "Divers weights ave an abomination unto the ee : and fa false balance is not good. | 24 iMan’s goings are of the Lorp; how can a man then understand his own way? 25 It is a snare to the man who devoureth that which is holy, and kafter vows to make enquiry. 26 'A wise king scattereth the wicked, and bringeth the wheel over them. 27 ™The spirit of man is the 'candle of the Lorn, searching all the inward parts of the belly. 28 "Mercy and truth preserve the king: and his throne is upholden by mercy. 29 The glory of young

men is their strength: and °the beauty of old men is the grey head. 30 The blueness of a wound tcleanseth away evil: so do stripes the inward parts of the belly. CHAPTER XXI. HE king's heart is in the hand of the Lorp, as the rivers of water: he turneth it whithersoever he will. 2 "Every way of a man is right in| his own eyes: "but the Lorp pondereth the hearts. 3 ©To do justice and judgment is more acceptable to the Lorp than sacrifice. 4 ¢tAn high look, and a proud heart, and 'the plowing of the wicked, is sin. 5 °The thoughts of the diligent tend only to plenteousness ; but of every one that is hasty only to want. 6 fThe getting of treasures by a lying tongue is a vanity tossed to and fro of them that seek death. 7 The robbery of the wicked shall tdestroy them; because they refuse to do judgment. 8 The way of man is froward and strange: but as for the pure, his work is right. 9 8J¢ is better to dwell in a corner of the housetop, than with ta brawling woman in ta wide house. 10 "The soul of the wicked desireth evil: his neighbour tfindeth no favour in his eyes. 11 'When tho scorner is punished, | ' Before CHRIST about 1000 Se h ver. 10. ch. 16.9. Jer. 10. 93. * Eccles. 5. 4, 3. 1 Ps. 101. 5, &e. ver. 8 ™ 1Cor. 2. 11. I Or, Zamp. a Ps. 101. Le ch. 29. 14. ech. 16. 31. t Heb. is a purging medicine a-_ gainst evil. ach. 16. 2. Uech, 24.12. Luke 16. 15. e1Sam. 15.22. Ps. 50. & ch. 15. Isai. 1. 11, &e. Hos. 6. 6 Mie. fi. 7, & - 6. 17. + Heb. Haughtiness of eyes. Or, the tight of the wicked. ech. 10. 4. & 14 feh. 10.2.& 13. 11. & 20. 2 2 Pet... t Heb. suw th devel? wi them. « ver. 19. eh. 19. WI 45. 24. & 27. li. t Heb. a woma freon tentions, ' Hi house yf society. the simple is made wise : and when

= Moral virtues, and PROVERBS XXI. Before CHRIST about 1000 —S——’ & Matt. 7.2. & 18. 30, &e. Jam. 2. 13. Ich. 17. 8, 23. & 14, 16, mch. 10, 20. W Or, sport. = ch. 11. 8. Isai. 43.3, 4. © ver. 9. t Heb. in the land of Me desert. P Ps, 112. 3, Matt. 25.3,4. ach, 15.9. Matt. 5. 6. ® Keeles. 9.14, ee * ch, 12. 13. & 13. 3. & 10. 2) Jam. 3. 2. { Heb. in the twrath of pride, ‘ch. 13. 4, « Ps, 37.26, & 112, 9. = Ps. 50. 9. the wise is instructed, he receiveth knowledge. : 12 The righteous man wisely considereth the house of the wicked : but God overthroweth the wicked for their wickedness. 18 * Whoso stoppeth his ears at the cry of the poor, he also shall ery himself, but shall not be heard. 141A gift in secret pacifieth anger: and a reward in the bosom strong wrath. 15 It is joy to the just to do judgement: ™but destruction shall be to the workers of iniquity. 16 The man that wandereth out of the way of understanding shall remain in the congregation of the dead. 17 He that loveth "pleasure shall be a poor man: he that loveth wine and oil shall not be rich. 18 "The wicked shall be a ransom for the righteous, and the transgressor for the upright. 19 °Zé ts better to dwell tin the wilderness, than with a contentious and an angry woman. 20 ? There is treasure to he desired and oil in the dwelling of the wise ; but a foolish man spendeth it up. 21 *He that followeth after righteousness and mercy findeth life, righteousness, and honour. 22A wise man scaleth the city of the mighty, and casteth down the strength of the confidence thereof. 23 *Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue keepeth his soul from troubles. 24 Proud and haughty scorner is his name, who dealeth tin proud wrath. 25 *The desire of the slothful killeth him; for his hands refuse to labour. 26 He coveteth greedily all the day long: but the “righteous giveth and spareth not. .27 *The sacrifice of the wicked ws abomination: how much more, when he bringeth it twith a wicked mind 2 ‘ 28 tA false witness shall perish : but the man that heareth speaketh constantly. 29 A wicked man hardeneth his face: but as Jor the upright, he .|"directeth his way. 30 * There is no’ wisdom nor understanding nor counsel Lorp. 31 *The horse is the day of battle: the Lorn. CHAPTER XXII. “GOOD name is rather to be chosen than great "loving favour rather th gold. 2 »The rich and poor meet togepa a Lorn is the maker of hem all. 3 7A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself: but the! simple pass on, and are punished. 4 "By humility and the fear of! the Lorp are riches, and honour, and life. 5

fThorns and snares are in the way of the froward: She that doth keep his soul shall be far from them. | 6 2'Train up a child tin the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it. 7 iThe rich ruleth over the poor, and the borrower is servant tto the lender. 8 «He that soweth iniquity shall reap vanity: ‘and the rod of his anger shall fail. . 9 ‘tHe that hath a bountiful eye shall be blessed; for he giveth his bread to the poor. , 10 “Cast out the scorner, and et tention shall go out; yea, strife a reproach shall cease. Hh He that loveth pureness heart, "for the pee bi his hp ing shall be his friend. cee ty The eyes of the Lonp preserve knowledge, aani "the walk of the transg! here 13 °"The slothful man salt eon in is a lion without, I shall be reets. mel ie The mouth of strange orred isa deep pit: “he me ar of the Lon shall fall in 15 Foolishness #3 0 heart of a child; but rection shall drive it vt 16 He that oppress against the| Prepared against riches, and an silver and but *Isafety is of’, roweth and he overthrowet® | their Contrary ti th, * Keclos. 1 Vn fi is Deller 1 Fila, — Our than, &, Sch. 95, % 1 Cor. 12,9) © Job 3) 15, ch 13}, ach. WL Ge 712, #Ps.112,.4 | Matt 6% | 1 Or, There. | tard ¢fhu| mility, ge. | | ch. 15.19 1 Johns.it| b Aha G4 im. als 10r, Cale chit. f Hebi in hit tay. Jain 26 | f Heb. fot man thet Tendelh. kJob4. Hos. | a 3 | pOr,andi i} the rod is aut dal nine 12 Cot. cit a6 f Heb. Go! of ye Genet a ws oh 1. ¢ an nice! Tips = B in

ee PROVERBS XXII. [ara virtues, and their contrary vices. + it is a pleasant thing if thou| shalt thou vomit up, and lose th Before ons poe within thee; they shall sweet words. — CHEIS® wt | vithal be fitted in thy lips. 9 ‘Speak not in the ears of a fool:| 1000 19 That thy trust may be in the| for he will despise the wisdom of Be (Hein) Ton, L have-made known to thee | thy words. Matt. 7.6. 1o,tnst_ |this day, "even to thee. 10 SRemove not the old "Jand- + Deut 19.14 wt” | 90 Have not I written to thee *ex- | mark; and enter not into the fields 2 8, cellent things in counsels and know- | of the fatherless : pelaslies ledge, 11 "For their redeemer is mighty; | *J°3!.2!wtel34| 91 "That I might make thee know |he shall plead their cause with thee.| ~~ the certainty of the words of truth; | 12 Apply thine heart unto instrueuraais|"that thou mightest answer the/| tion, and thine ears to the words of jo, nee |words of truth 'to them that send | knowledge. tar” Junto thee % 13 i Withhold not correction from |' $b: 33 245" 19. 18. & 29. ‘Poi't6| 22 *Rob not the poor, because he the child: for 7 thou beatest him} }2©* 4-210, {28 poor: ‘neither oppress the afflict-| with the rod, he shall not die. was." led in the gate: 14 Thou shalt beat him with the ‘1sm.2412,) 23 *For the Lorp will plead their | rod, and ‘shalt deliver his soul from | *! °° * 5 %25&|cause, and spoil the soul of those | hell. 2&10.|that spoiled them. 15 My son, 'if thine heart be wise, |' Ye" 24.25 asi | 24 Make no friendship with an|my heart shall rejoice, ‘even mine. |! 05 cv 1 ’ angry man ; and witha furious man| 16 Yea, my reins shall rejoice, aie thou shalt not go : when thy lips speak right things. 25 Lest thou learn his ways, and| 17 ™Let not thine heart envy sin-|"3*,7)* vate |8et2 snare to thy soul. ners: but "be thou in the fear of the} $-?-9* wis” | 26 *Be not thou one of them that | Lorp all the day long. meh, 28. 14. strike hands, or of them that are| 18 °For surely there is an end ;|° 3s 37-77: Sureties for debts. and thine expectation shall not be}, Luke 16.25. este 27 If thou hast nothing to pay, | cut off. why should he "take away thy bed| 19 Hear thou, my son, and be wise, rom under thee 2 |eDew 1919, and Pguide thine heart in the way= ne i oat 28 "Remove not the ancient 'land-| 20 ‘Be not among winebibbers ; | *{i,52%, /'0;tona, |Mark, which thy fathers have set. | among riotous eaters tof flesh : quke 1.3% 29 Seest thou a man diligent in| 21 For the drunkard and the glut- Res 18 us business? he shall stand before|ton shall come. to poverty: and their sesh. ‘tte. |{2883 he shall not

stand before | drowsiness shall clothe a man with |‘ "* ‘uremen, |' Mean men, rags. — 22 *Hearken unto thy father that |* 50713. CHAPTER XXIII. begat thee, and as not thy} Fens)? . HEN thou sittest to eat with| mother when she is old. : sihiat @ ruler, consider diligently] 23 ‘Buy the truth, and sell i¢ not ; | ‘Stic thus. *8 before thee : also wisdom, and instruction, and thou rm put a knife to thy throat, if| understanding. . 3 Be 2 man given to appetite. 24 "The father of the righteous |* Ag ta , for th Not desirous of his dainties:| shall greatly rejoice: and he that} ve-™ Hawa, |y uley are deceitful meat. begetteth a wise child shall have ‘han ‘ fron abour not to be rich: »cease| joy of him. De Bis) 5 i thine own wisdom. 25 Thy father and thy mother shall dite | that Wilt thou set thine eyes upon|be glad, and she that bare thee Fu upent 0 tainl Which is not? for riches cer-| shall rejoice. tien. {Ey mes make themselves wings ; they| 26 My son, give me thine heart, “Deut ih 6 ome as an eagle toward heaven. | and let thine eyes observe my a that rene not the bread of Aim| 27 *For a whore is a deep ditch ;|**"*"* thou hi an evil eye, neither desire | and a strangetwoman is a narrow pit. jf “Pog re inty meats : 28 YShe also lieth in wait "as for |” Ras.7-26. | 80 te he She thinketh in his heart,/a prey, and inereaseth the trans-|' ijn" aig “i Fat and drink, ˚saith he to gressors anes men. 8 Th ut his heart is not with thee.| 29 Who hath woe? who hath sor-|* ">" © morsel which thou hast eaten row? who hath contentions? who hath

~ Moral virtues, and PROVERBS XXII. Before CHRIST about 1000 e_—_’ *Gen. 49. 12. veh, 20. 1. Ephes. 5. 18. © Ps. 75. 8. ch. 9, 2. W Or, @ cockatrice. {1 Heb. in the heart of We sel. 4 Jer. 5. 3. ch, 27. 22. 1 Heb. Iknew it not. © Ephes. 4. 19. ence Deut. 29. Isai. 56, 12. © Ps, 10. 7. 4 ch, 2), 92. Eccles, 9.16, t Heb. is in strength, + Heb. strengthen~ eth might. ech. 11. 14, & 15, 22. & 20, 16. Luke 14. 31, Ps. 10. 5, ch. 14. 6. © Rom. 1. 30. + Heb. narrow. » Ps. 82. 4. Isai. 66.6, 7. John 3.16. ich. 21. 9, babbling? who hath wounds without cause ¢ who “hath redness of eyes ? 30 » They that tarry long at the wine; they that go to seek ‘mixed wine. 31 Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his colour in the cup, zhen it moveth itself aright. 32 At the last it biteth like a serpent, and stingeth like an adder. 33 Thine eyes shall behold strange | women, and thine heart shall utter perverse things. 34 Yea, thou shalt be as he that lieth down tin the midst of the sea, or as he that lieth upon the top of a mast. 35 They have stricken me, shalt thou say, and I was not sick; they have beaten me, and *°I felt it not: fwhen shall I awake? I will seek it yet again. CHAPTER XXIV. E not thou *envious against evil men, "neither desire to be with them. 2°For their heart studieth destruction, and their lips tallc of mischief. 3 Through wisdom is an house builded; and by understanding it is established : 4 And by knowledge shall the chambers be filled with all precious and pleasant riches. 5 “A wise man tis strong ; yea, a man of knowledge tincreaseth strength. 6 ¢For by wise counsel thou shalt make thy war: and in multitude of counsellers there is safety. 7 ‘Wisdom is too high for a fool : he openeth not his mouth in the gate. 8 He that *deviseth to do evil shall be called a mischievous person. 9 The thought of foolishness is sin : and the scorner és an abomination to men. 10 Jf thou faint in the day of adversity, thy strength is {small. 11 "If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn unt@®death, and those that are ready to be slain ; _ 12 Ifthou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not the that pondereth the heart consider i? and he that: k Wabi ; man ‘according to his it? and shall not he render to te Works 2 13 My son, 'eat thou honey 1 cause % 2s good; and the ho comb, which is sweet tto thy taste. 14 ™So shall the knowledge of i ; dom be unto thy soul: when thou hast found #, "then there shall be! a reward, and thy expectation shall |. not be cut off. 15 °Lay not wait, O wicked may against the dwelling of the right. eous ; spoil not his

resting place : 16 For a just man falleth seven } times, and nseth up again: but] ‘ the wicked shall fall into mischief |+} 17 * Rejoice not when thine enemy falleth, and let not thine heart be|: glad when he stumbleth: Ch 18 Lest the Lorn see it, and tit], displease him, and he turn away] his wrath from him. ry evil men, neither be thou envious at the wicked; 20 For there shall be no reward to the evil man; “the "candle of the|' wicked shall be put out. 21 My son, *fear thou the Lorp and the king: and meddle not with tthem that are given to change: | 22 For their calamity shall rise suddenly ; and who knoweth the} ruin of them both? , 23 These things also belong to the ee i é that saith wt wi ; ret Can ets sal "5 “But to them that rebuke him shall be delight, ee ~ "Ss Boery aaa eal Kiss Ais lips H se. ot and afterwards build thine ewe thy ve 28 Be not a witness nae q de neighbour without causes ceive not with thy lips. 29 ¢Say not, | will he hath done to me- to his Wo! to the man according vf th 30 1 went by the fie na ful, and by the vineyat al void of understanding + ys oY keepeth thy soul, doth not he know 31 And, lo, “it was all g their Contrary blo | Hl i} mey- |, 19 §'Fret not thyself because of]'}iy° Rom. Iki. Teel f dled. ehangitt y . . . aye re- jd wise. ¥J¢ is not good to have Kile all the |e 1 bless: | in!" tthat giveth a right an and sik 27 "Prepare thy work baa field; Ht make it fit for thyself 7 ysl? ~

an se. of Solomon collected PROVERBS XXIV. by the men of Hezekiah. | faxins, SE - _ - —— : le —T vith thorns, and nettles hadcovered false gift is like "clouds and wind omer. | ee fe face thereof, and the stone wall | without rain. ; : . BbsaE “mi eee was broken down. 15 °By long forbearing is a prince bes 30 Then I saw, and tconsidered ‘it | persuaded, and a soft tongue breakiia) a: I looked upon it, and received | eth ve bone. feted — {ar well: 3 16 ? Hast thou found honey ? eat so | truction. . t , | .9, ee "98° Yet a little sleep, a little slum- | much as is sufficient for thee, Jest ail «a little folding of the hands to | thou be filled therewith, and vomit it. we = 7 17 ' Withdraw thy foot from thy |! 2s, Let 31 So shall thy poverty come as | neighbour’s house; lest he be tweary som a one that travelleth; and thy want | of thee, and so hate thee. th eee {ua.ave" lag tan armed man. 18 9A bees pt ha false = wen gg sas ness against his neighbour és a maul, | °120. 3.4 CHAPTER reins tavoid. | 224 py one and a. sharp arrow. eee i $ i VOU . va ' aa pare yy poi ae paae : pee a = an ae ee thereof. in time of trouble zs (ike a brok “6 |“"PXHESE are also proverbs of|tooth, and a foot out of joint. s1Kings 4.2. Solomon, which the men of| 20 As he that taketh away a gar| Hezekiah king of Judah copied out. | ment in cold weather, and as vinegar | ae ‘Imica, | 2 Jt ds the glory of God to con- upon nitre, so is he that ‘singeth|'Pan.6.19. ceal a thing: but the honour of] songs to an heavy heart. a ae 218 \Iings is to search out a matter. | 21 sIf thine enemy be hungry, Matt 3 3 The heaven for height, and the | give him bread to eat; and if he 2 20. Fig earth for depth, and the heart of | be thirsty, give him water to drink: wwia-|kings tis unsearchable, 22 For thou shalt heap coals of| |. ia 8 , ‘andthe [ “‘tinaa.| 4 “Take away the dross from the | fire upon his head, tand the Lorp silver, and there shall come forth a| shall reward thee. ; . pee ‘ua, |YCS8el for the finer. 23 "! The north wind driveth away On The faint , 5 °Take away the wicked fom be-| rain: so doth an angry countenance being ais” "| fore the king, and ‘his throne shall |*a backbiting tongue. en dade ‘tte, gq |e established in righteousness. 24 5It is better to bag in - foe ") ttt Oty 6 Put not forth thyself in the|corner of the housetop, than he fans ate of the king, and stand not |a brawling woman and in a wide saeite ‘kee, | the place of great men: house. «| ee mi 7 ®For better it is that it be said] 25 As cold waters tos car ‘nto thee, Come up hither; than|soul, so és good news from a far that thou shouldest be put lower in|

country. | ae © presence of the prince whom] 26 A righteous man f ng “a ‘thats ane eyes have seen. before the wicked is as a ms e ho, Pi Go not forth hastily to strive, | fountain, and a corrupt ee each yer. IG. thou know not what to do in| 27 *I¢ is not good to = n thoin|*ohe7.2 i end thereof, when thy neigh-|hgney: so for men to seare ‘Yhu.s.95, |Our hath put thee to shame. own glory is not glory. | eapagsaat tone ‘Debate thy cause with thy| 28 He that %ath no rule a al ye ae i " sey 8 pez, . si i crip Neighbour himself; and ‘discover | own spirit és aitaiesciiy at is broken " |Rot a secret to another: down, axd without walls. | thee est he that heareth if put CHAPTER XXVI. ; a, ft ay gg SU ne Halas ales aid eee 1s “way. : : a 5 rain |*!Sa- 217. | ete appl A Word tfitly spoken is dike S snow in scones, “eat “ yea | whch" |“PDles of wold in pictures of silver. ngage i 4ls an earri : and an |seemly tor a fool. . oanent of fino fold pea pene 2 As the bird by wandering, BB sae a “prover Upon an obedient ear. the ae fying, a the curse |" peue's1 5. : S$ the cold of snow in the | causeless shall ni eee eer t : Qe oy: se, 2 e for} * oS in ings of harvest, so és a faithful mes-| 3*A whip for ane toe : . beset nd Ak i tefingh to them that send him: for he | the ass, and a ~~ placer vding to his j pe ‘eth the soul of his masters. 4 Answer not - Sparta ee unto fi ~~ Vhoso boasteth himself tof a] folly, lest thou also

Maxims, &¢. of Solomon collected PROVERBS XXYVI.
Before + Heb. his own eyes. t Heb. are lifted up. I Or, As he a precious heap of stones. & Ephes. 5. 4. = ch. 16. 0, if Or, is known, amattig1—| 6 He that sendeth a message by $,<2124—|the hand of a fool cutteth off the + Heb. With5 ‘Answer a fool according to his SHS TSt folly, lest he be wise in this own 700 conceit. feet, and drinketh 'damage. Or, violence.| ‘7 The legs of the lame tare not equal: so 7s a parable in the mouth of fools. mie, | 8 "As he that bindeth a stone in hat putteth i is Me apreciows |a sling, so is he that giveth honour to a fool. 9 As a thorn goeth up into the hand of a drunkard, so is a parable in the mouth of fools. Wor Aor! | 10 "The great God that formed all at, and he | things both rewardeth the fool, and ott, he rewardeth transgressors. ; : wransgress- | 11 *As a dog returneth to his vomit, “2et 2.2 ‘so a fool treturneth to his folly. t+Heb. itera. | 12 8Seest thou a man wise in his ahehly own conceit? there is more hope rake 11 lof a fool than of him. » Rev,3-17- | 13 "The slothful man saith, There és a lion in the way; a lion és in the streets. 14 As the door tuneth upon his hinges, so doth the slothful upon his bed ‘ch 19-24 ) 15 'The slothful hideth his hand Via [in his bosom; 'it grieveth him to : bring it again to his mouth. 16 The sluggard is wiser in his own conceit than seven men that can render a reason. onan’ | 17 He that passeth by, and 'med-dieth with strife belonging not to him, is like one that taketh a dog by the ears. 18 As a mad man who casteth 1Oen.fanes,|tfirebrands, arrows, and death, 19 So is the man that deceiveth his neighbour, and saith, *Am not I in sport? 20 tWhere no wood is, there the fire goeth out: so 'where there is no 'talebearer, the strife tceaseth. 21 ™As coals are to burning coals, and wood to fire; so is a contentious man to kindle strife. 22, "The words of a talebearer are as wounds, and they , down into 1 Red. cham-| the tinnermost parts * belly. 23 Burning lips and #Wicked heart are like a potsherd covered with Silver dross, 24 He that hateth 'dissembleth with his lips, and layeth up deceit im 5 within hi 25 °When he tspe 26 " Whose hatred is ceit, his wickedness g before the zhole con 27 ° Whoso diggeth mouth worketh ruin. by the men of Hezakn ath, : " aketh fair | — lieve him not: for Maes ts abominations in his hear Covered by de. ‘ hall be shewed| Jet gregation, a it } i Maciony, therein : and he that a ber it will return upon him. 28 A lying tongue hateth are afflicted by it; and a CHAPTER XXVIII. 1 Observations of selflove, 5 of true love,

11 of care to avoid offences, houshold care. OAST “not thyself of tto mor-|* luke, row; for thou lmowest not Ja. 4, what a day may bring forth. F row 2° Let another man praise thee, and |ta.si%, | not thine own mouth; a stranger, and not thine own lips. 3 A stone is theavy, and the sand |i" weighty ; but a fool’s wrath is heavier than them both. 4+ Wrath is cruel, and anger is|'ifia outrageous; but ‘who is able to} ro stand before "envy? 5 4Open rebuke is better than "a secret love. ag 82 6 °Faithful are the wounds of a) ti friend ; but the kisses of. an, enemy are "deceitful. honey-| "nus 7 The full soul tloatheth an on comb; but ‘to the hungry soul | javet every bitter thing is sweet. ; eth from 8 As a bird that ee anil her nest, so 7s 2 man eth from his place. saioice the 9 Ointment and perfume rejoice t al pel heart: so doth the sweetness 1 (tie man’s friend tby hearty couns¢ 10 Thine own friend, ther’s friend, forsake go into thy brother's day of thy calamity : a aaa that is near ther far off. wise, and 11 "My son, nn T may ans heart glad, hin that reproacheth 0) the | 12 *A prudent man ie, but ; evil, pe hideth bi i y 1 18 13 "Take his garment pled simple pass on, @ for a stranger, and man, aw him for a one his rien? 14 He that bl a loud. yoice, not; ne house ‘or me. Datong are Seven CHR Igy t Abou eth a stone, | ir those that flattering Roden 23 and of the ter 18/15 ut than o DfO-| chic gt if, make ais 700 Heb. his va Vr, Halas Ps 715 XM ath cote ch. Rip | # Heb. tome row day, es Tied. 0) Roving. [Joh tt arya | on ft Heb. In eco | + | eee and thy far | ther the

_—— PAAPEPEPLIIE. J PPPS Maxims, &c. of Solomon collected PROVERBS XXVII. —~ by the men of Hezekiah. L Before CHRIST about 700 — ys sch. 19. 13. a] Cor. 9.7, 13. och. 30. 16. Hab. 2. 5. Heb. not. pEccles. 1. 8. & G. 7. ach. 17. 3. tfsai. 1. 5. Jer. 5. 3. ch. 23. 35. {Heb. sel ty heart. englh. {Heb. to generalion and generation. *Ps. 104. 14. + Heb. lif. * Lev. 26. 17, ws. Ps, 53. 5. 4 Or, by men of usnulerstanding and wisdom morning, it shall be counted a curse to him. 15 ™A continual dropping in a very rainy day and a contentious woman are alike. 16 Whosoever hideth her hideth the wind, and the ointment of his right hand, which bewrayeth itself. 17 Iron sharpeneth iron; so a man sharpeneth the countenance of his friend. 18" Whoso keepeth the fig tree shall eat the fruit thereof: so he that waiteth on his master shall be honoured. 19 As in water face answereth to face, so the heart of man to man. 20 ˚ Hell and destruction are tnever full; so Pthe eyes of man are never satisfied. 21 %As the fining pot for silver, and the furnace for gold; so is a man to his. praise. 22 * Though thou shouldest bray a fool in a mortar among wheat with a pestle, yet will not his foolishness depart from him. 23 Be thou diligent to know the state of thy flocks, and tlook well to thy herds. 24 For triches are not for ever: and doth the crown endure tto every generation ? 25 *The hay appeareth, and the tender grass sheweth itself, and herbs of the mountains are gathered. 26 The lambs are for thy clothing, and the goats are the price of the field. 27 And thou shalt have goats' milk enough far thy food, for the food of thy houshold, and jor the tmaintenance for thy maidens. CHAPTER XXVIII. General observations of impiety and religious integrity. HE wicked flee when no man pursueth : but the righteous are bold as a lion. 2 For the transgression of a land many are the princes thereof: but 'by a man of understanding and knowledge the state ¢hereo7 shall be estanita prolonged. . }. 28. € Matt. 15.23." 3 > A poor man that oppresseth out food. © Bs. 10. 3, & 4u. 14. Kaun. 1. 32. the poor ts like a sweeping rain twhich leaveth no food. sixes | 4 © 'They that forsake the law sut-3.7.¢] praise the wicked: but such as Epnes. 6.1 1.| keep the law contend with them. 5 ˚Evil men understand not judgement: but 'they that seek the Lorn understand all things. 6 *Better is the poor that walketh | in his uprightness, than he that 7s perverse in his ways, though he be rich. 7 » Whoso keepeth the law is a | wise son: but he that "is a com| panion of

riotous men shameth his father. 8 ‘He that by usury and funjust gain increaseth his substance, he shall gather it for him that will pity | the poor. 9 *He that turneth away his ear from hearing the law, 'even his prayer shall be abomination. 10 ™Whoso causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way, he shall fall himself into his own pit: “but the upright shall have good things in possession. gluttons. i Job 27. 16,17. ch. 13. 22. Re - 26. in‘ec + Heb. by erease. k Zech. 7. 11. 1 Ps. 66. 18. & 109. 7. ch. 15. & = ch. 26. 27. 3 Matt. 6. 33. 11 The rich man is wise tin his| "yi" ™* own conceit ; but the poor that hath understanding searcheth him out. 12 ° When righteous men do re- oe ists joice, there vs great glory: but when | # dss. 10.6. the wicked rise, a man is "hidden. |! 0s sougat 13 ? He that covereth his sins PPS 32. 3 5 shall not prosper: but whoso con-| 9. oe fesseth and forsaketh zhem shall have mercy. a Ps. 16. 8 14 Happy és the man “that feareth alway: ‘but he that hardeneth his heart shall fall into mischief. eh. 23. 17. r Rom. 2. 5. & 11. 20. 15 *As a roaring lion, and a rang-}*! Pe > & ing bear ; tso is a wicked ruler over |' Bao tM the poor people. Matt. 2. 16. 16 The prince that wanteth understanding 7s also a great oppressor : but he that hateth covetousness shall prolong his days. 17 "A man that doeth violence to|*8")9,%, the blood of any person shall flee to i the pit; let no man stay him. 18 * Whoso walketh uprightly shall | **? 10-9 °5 be saved: but Yhe that is perverse |? ver & in his ways shall fall at once. 19 *He that tilleth his land shall |*c*!' have plenty of bread: but he that followeth after vain persons shall have poverty enough. 20 A faithful man shall abound with blessingS* *but he that maketh |*$)3f ox haste to be rich shall not be "inno-} 4, 09, cent. Tim. 6. 9. 21 To have respect to persons is wun. not good : for, ‘for a piece of bread 333, oe Exek. 13. 19, that man will transgress.

Maxims, &c. of Solomon collected PROVERBS XXVIII. by the me Before CHRIST about 700 a f Or, He that hath an evil eve hasteth to be rich. 4 ver. 20. ech. 27. 5, 6. f ch. 18. 9. + Heb. aman destroying. 6 ch. 13. 10. h1 Tim. 6. 6. i Deut. 15. 7, &e. ch. 19.17. & 22.9. k ver, 12. ch. 29. 2. 1 Job 24. 4. +Heb. Aman of reproofs. «1Sam. 2. 25, 2 Chron. 36. 16. ch.1.24—97. » Esth. 8. 15. ch. 11. 10, & 28. 12, 28, || Or, increased, ¢ Esth. 3. 15. t Heb. aman of oblations. f Job 29. 16,& 31. 13. Ps. 41. 1. ech. 11, 11, Or, seta city on fire. h Ezek. 22. 30. i Matt. 11. 17. + Heb. Men of blood. k Gen. 4. 5, 8. 1 John 3. 12. 22 '4He that. hasteth to be rich hath an evil eye, and considereth not that poverty shall come upon him. 23 ¢He that rebuketh a man afterwards shall find more favour than he that flattereth with the tongue. 24 Whoso robbeth his father or his mother, and saith, J¢ 7s no transgression; the same ‘is the companion of ta destroyer. 25 ® He that is of a proud heart stirreth up strife: but he that putteth his trust in the Lorp shall be made fat. 26 He that trusteth in his own heart is a fool: but whoso walketh wisely, he shall be delivered. 27 ‘He that giveth unto the poor shall not lack: but he that hideth his eyes shall have many a curse. 28 * When the wicked rise, } men hide themselves: but when they perish, the righteous increase. CHAPTER XXIX. 1 Observations of publick government, 15 and of private. 22 Of anger, pride, thievery, cowardice, and corruption. ta E, that being often reproved H hardeneth i meee shall suddenly be destroyed, and that without remedy. 2» When the righteous are ‘in authority, the people rejoice: but when the wicked beareth rule, ‘the people mourn. 3 ‘Whos loveth wisdom rejoiceth _ {his father: *but he that keepeth company with harlots spendeth jis , | Substance. 4 The king by judgment establisheth the land : bet the that receiveth gifts overthroweth it. 5 A man that flattereth his neighbour spreadeth a net for his feet. 6 In the transgression of an eyil 11 A 'fool uttereth but a wise man keepeth it in 4 afterwards. mea 12 If a ruler hearken ¢ his servants are wicked, lighteneth both their eyes. 14 °The king that faithfully judg. established for ever. 15 1The rod and reproof give wis. dom: but ‘a child left zo himself’ bringeth his mother to shame. 16 When thewicked are multiplied, transgression increaseth: ‘but the righteous shall see their fall. delight unto thy soul. eth the law, happy ‘is he. 19 A servant will not be corrected by words: for though he understand he will not answer. 20 Seest thou a man that

is hasty ‘in his words? ¥ there is more hope of a fool than of him. . 21 He that delicately bringeth up his servant from a child shall have him become /is son at the Jen h. 22 *An angry man stirret - ih strife, and a furious man abound? in transgression. low: but honour shall humble in spirit. hateth his own soul: "he heare! cursing, and bewrayeth ite 1] tte snare : but whoso P' in the Lorp tshall be safe, favout 26 ¢Many seek t the ruler : but every man’s judgmen Of Tes all his mind.) 0 lies, all| > 13 The poor and 'the Aeceitfl| 1's man ™meet together: "the Lonp |= eth the poor, his throne shall }e\1 17 ‘Correct thy son, and he shall|’ give thee rest; yea, he shall give] } 18 "Where there is no vision, the |* people 'perish : but *he that keep-| 7, wed aie bring him) ¢ 28-*A man's pride a ahd the y i AR i i thie 24 Whoso is partner with a vt i P a he fear of man bring? i t |" comet! 3 hin), Define CUR gy aby iW Aver, 17, Toh We Waa x John lil} Jam 1B | Or, int? matter! yon BE man ¢here is a snare: but the right- | from the Lorp. 3 an abomleous doth sing and rejoice. 27 An unjust man en ho that $8 7 ‘The righteous considereth the|nation to the just: ‘ abonina cause of the poor: but the wicked | upright in the way a regardeth not to know it. to the wicked. 8 ®Scornful men "bring a city into CHAPTER XX% he te a snare: but wise mep " turn’ awa’ si his faiths eanes! or on y 1 Agur's confession of The Men gene wrath. ie of hi Drawer our wi od $4 9 If a wise man contendeth with aol to be wronge a insallat ni a foolish man, ‘whether he rage or air ata to be de ise things i laugh, there is no rest. hard to be fnow ne een Heyy be 10 **The bloodthirsty hate the| “le 2A retately. ® upright : but the just seek his soul ——— .| prevented.

Agua"s confession fefore ci nist about 700 scale le v4, 1 22. | Heb. Anove. «John 3, 13, Job 38. 4, ke, Ys, 104. 3, ke ke, Jai. 40, 12, &e, #75.12, 6. & 18, 0, & 19, Ate 119. 140, pee puri. t Heb, with. hold it from me, ‘Matt t Heb, me , {found a li ; aes say, Who is the lids YP & a a ylifted up PROVERBS XXX. and prayer. HE words of Agur the son of | Jakch, even *the prophecy: the man spake unto Ithiel, even unto —— |Ithiel and Ucal, 2, Surely I am more brutish than any man, and have not the understanding of a man. . 3 I neither learned wisdom, nor thave the knowledge of the holy. 4°Who hath ascended up into heaven, or descended? “who hath gathered the wind in his fists? who hath bound the waters in a garment? who hath established all the ends of the earth? what 7s his name, and what 7s his son’s name, if thou canst tell ? 5 *Every word of God is * pure: ‘he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. 6 ®Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be ar. 7 Two things have I required of ca tdeny me ¢hem not before I 8 Remove far from me vanity and “8: give me neither poverty nor riches ; “feed me with food tconve* |Mlent for me: 9 ‘Lest I be full, and tdeny thee, b Lorp ? or lest i € poor, and steal, and take the Te of my God in vain. Accuse not a servant unto his ieee lest he curse thee, and thou i ound guilty, ere is a generation that deat g n. that curs: ir i father, and doth not bless here is a generation ‘that are tat et helr own eyes, and yet is 18 7 ed from their filthiness. lofty Pde ws a generation, O how their eyes! and their eyeA . teeth Fe here is a generation, whose teeth as ke swords, and their jawom of ‘Dives, "to devour the poor the earth, and the needy yg men. ters, on © Aorseleach hath two daughthree bine. Give, give. There are yea a that are nover satisfied, Our th, 16 ont things Say not, tZ¢is enough: tom among Womb « i Stave; and the barren 18 earth that is not filled 3 and enough DS With y or Not, Zt is the fire that saith 17 ’ The eye that mocketh at his father, and despiseth to obey his mother, the ravens of 'the valley shall pick it out, and the young eagles shall eat it. 18 There be three things which are too wonderful for me, yea, four which I know not: 19 The way of an eagle in the air; the way of a serpent upon a rock; the way of a ship in the tmidst of the sea; and the way of a man with a maid. 20 Such is the way of an adulterous woman ; she eateth, and wipeth her mouth, and saith, I have done no wickedness. 21 For three things the earth is disquieted, and for four which it cannot

bear : 22 4For a servant when he reigneth; and a fool when he is filled with meat ; 23 For an odious woman when she is married ; and an handmaid that is heir to her mistress. 24 There be four things which are little upon the earth, but they ave texceeding wise : 25 'The ants are a people not strong, yet they prepare their meat in the summer ; 26 *The conies are but a feeble folk, yet make they their houses in the rocks ; 27 The locusts have no king, yet go they forth all of them tby bands ; 28 The spider taketh hold with her hands, and is in kings' palaces. 29 There be three things which go well, yea, four are comely in going : 30 A lion which is strongest among beasts, and turneth not away for any ; 31 A 'tgreyhound; an he goat also; anda king, against whom ¢here is no rising up. 32 aT thou hast done foolishly in lifting up thyself, or if thou hast thought evil, 'Jay thine hand upon thy mouth. 33 Surely the churning of milk bringeth forth butter, and the wrineing of the posgpringeth forth blood: so the forcing of'wrath bringeth forth strife, CHAPTER XXXI. L Lemuel's lesson af chastity and temperance. W The affivted are to be comforted and deSeuded" W The praise and properties of a goad wife, Before CHRIST about 700 ? Gen. Ley h. | Or, he brook. t Heb. heart. ach. 19. 10. Eccles. 1.7. t Heb. wise, mule wise. Feh. 6. 6, &e. » Ps, We. 18. t Heb. gathered together. Or, horse. t Heb. yirt in the loins, «Job 2b. 5. & We de Eccles. 0. 3. Mie. 7. Mi.

The praise and properties PROVERBS XXXI., te, ; Of & virtuons ioing Before HE words of king Lemuel,) 17 She girdeth her ‘Toing: Ge a CEES “the prophecy that his mother| strength, and strengthencth ‘ : Hein 5 . a) her Wey 1014 | taught him. : arms. ; tg sch.30.1, | 2 What, my son? and what, ’the| 18 *She perceiveth that hor Mer- ae *Isi 49.15. son of my womb? and what, the| chandise is good: her candle poeth | ts son of my vows? not out by night. el 3 ˚Give not thy strength unto wo-| 19 She layeth her hands to the 7-/ men, nor thy ways ¢to that which spindle, and her hands hold the "| destroyeth kings. distaff. *Hecles: 0. | 4 ˚J¢ is not for kings, O Lemuel,| 20 +? She stretcheth out her hand | #1 5, 7 it ts not for kings to drink wine; | to the poor; yea, she reacheth forth bins, nor for princes strong drink: her hands to the needy. ebr tug ‘Mos.4.1. | 5 f Lest they drink, and forget the! 21 She.is not afraid of the snow { Heb. atter law, and *pervert the judgment tof| for her houshold : for all her housethesene Os any of the afflicted. hold ave clothed with 'scarlet, 1 de «fs.104.15.| 6 ®Give strong drink unto him that| 22 She maketh herself coverings of| is ready to perish, and wine unto| tapestry; her clothing és silk and [topo ’” |those that be tof heavy hearts. | purple. : | TSam-t10.) 7 Let him drink, and forget his| 23 9 Her hbnsbeng 6 mown in the |**"* poverty, and remember his misery | gates, when he sitteth among the no more. elders of the land. *See Job 29. | § Open thy mouth for the dumb| 24 She maketh fine linen, and sell‘Sam. 194. ‘in the cause of all tsuch as are|eth it; and delivereth girdles unto t Heb. te | appointed to destruction. the merchant. tection | 9 Open thy mouth, ‘judge right-| 25 Strength and honour are her “Deut. Is i, |eously, and ‘plead the cause of the| clothing; and she shall rejoice in ‘Jeni, |poor and needy. time to come: best wiieae| LO ™™Who can find a yirtuous| 26 She openeth her mouth te i, ©") woman? for her price is far above| wisdom; and in her tongue * rubies. law of kindness. hits 11 The heart of her hushand doth| 27 She Jooketh well to a ‘i safely trust in her, so that he shall| of her houshold, and eateth-m ' have no need of spoil. bread of idleness. and call 12 She will do him good and not| 28 Her children aid Pe a; a evil all the days of her life, her blessed ; her husban , 7 13 She seeketh wool, and flax, and| he praiseth her. = Whave done teas" | worketh willingly with her hands. | 29 Many daughters ellest them es 14 She is like the merchants’ ships; | virtuously, but thou exe she bringeth her food

from afar. all. . ful, and beaut »Rom.1211.| 15 "She riseth also while it is yet| 30 Favour is dece! n that fearet” Luke 12.42. | night, and giveth meat to her house-|is vain: bué a wil be praised. hold, and a portion to her maidens. |the Lorp, she § f the fruit ‘of her 16 She considereth a field, and| 31 Give her 3 yi ‘works praise VHeb.taketh. \tnyeth it: with the fruit of her | hands; and let her ; hands she planteth a vineyard. her in the gates. La

Refore CHRIST about "7 ——. “ver. 12, 6 7. 7. & 12.8.9, 10. 4s. 39, 5,6. ERO & Id. ch, 12, «Rom. 8, 20, 4h, 9, 92. & 49, *PS 104. 5, & 1,99, © *Ts. 19.5.6, “THe, tlh, Pant. "John 3; ey oR, CHAPTER I. 1 The preacher sheweth that allhuman courses are vain: 4 because the creatures are restless in their courses, 9 they bring forth nothing new, and all old things are Sorgotlen, 12 and because he hath found it so in the studies of wisdom. HE words "of the Preacher, the son of David, king of Jerusalem. 2° Vanity of vanities, saith the Preacher, vanity of vanities ; ‘all is vanity. 3 © What profit hath a man of all ha labour which he taketh under sun ? 4 One generation passeth away, andanother generation cometh: *but the earth abideth for ever. 5 The sun also ariseth, and the Sun goeth down, and t hasteth to his Place where he arose, 6 ©The wind goeth toward the none and turneth about unto the a i it whirleth about continual: ; wie wind returneth again acee to his circuits. the rivers run into the sea ; 7: the sea is not full; unto the , he from whence the rivers come, a er they treturn agai is All things are full of labour : n cannot utter it: ‘the eye is not Satisfied with seci h filled vi Seeing, nor the ear ith ap hearing. he thing: th 0 it is a Which shall oa es gt ohia Fe ey ¢s that which shall be done: sun, ere 8 no new thing under the aS Is there any thing whereof’ it hath ee Said, See, this is new? it Wag ie alr ady of old time, which re us, lL Ther neither shall there Mbrance of things that Come sad with ¢hose that shall < < Srael ir lq yy" I i Preacher was king over \ Jerusalem, ea 439 ECCLESIASTES; THE PREACHER. 13 And I gave my heart to seek and search out by wisdom concerning all ¢hings that are done under heaven: ™this sore travail hath God given to the sons of man 'to be exercised therewith. 14 I have seen all the works that are done under the sun; and, behold, all is vanity and vexation of spirit. 15 ® That which is crooked cannot be made straight: and tthat which is wanting cannot be numbered. 16°I communed with mine own heart, saying, Lo, I am come to great estate, and have gotten “more wisdom than all they that have been before me in Jerusalem: yea, my heart thad great experience of wisdom and Gaeelatae CN 17 ?And I gave my heart to know wisdom, and to know madness and folly : I perceived that this also. is| . vexation of spirit. 18 For 4in much wisdom is much grief: and he that inereaseth knowledge increaseth sorrow. CHAPTER II. 1 The vanily of human courses in the works of pleasure. 12 Though the wise be

better than the fool, yet both have one event. 18 The vanily of human labour, in leaving it they know not to whom. 24 Nothing better than joy in our labour ; but that is God's gift. 8 7T SAID in mine heart, Go to now, I will prove thee with mirth, therefore enjoy pleasure: and, behold, "this also 2s vanity. 2 °T said of laughter, /¢ is mad » and of mirth, What doeth it ? 3 “T sought in mine heart tto give myself unto wine, yet acquainting mine heart with wisdom ; and to lay hold on folly, till I might see what Before CHRIST about ach. 7.13. t Heb. defect. 7 Heb. had seen much. ach. 12.12. « Luke 12.19. ® Tsai, 50, 11. “4 © Prov. 1. 1 ch. 7. 6 teh. 1. 17, t Heb. to eiruw ag flesh With wine. was that good for the sons of men, which they should do under the heaven tall the days of their lite. 4 L made me great works; I builded me houses; I planted me vineyards :

———— ™ The vanity of pleasure, ECCLESIASTES II. and of human labo — Taubes goes and orchards, | the work that is wrou i, CHRIST i" about {and I planted trees in them of a . ii | te 977_, | kind of fruits : vanity and vexation of spirit, | a" "~~ | 6 I made me pools of water, to| 18 Yea, I hated all my labour] water therewith the wood that bring- | which I had ttaken wi the sun: nder the sun «| 11, eth forth trees : because ™I should leave it 1 Sun :| {Hos bonreid, 7 I got me servants and maidens, | man that shall be after me, a } Heb. sonsof| and had tservants born in my house; : also I had great possessions of great and small cattle above all that were in Jerusalem before me: "TH, | S&S °L gathered me also silver and VOU eht under the) o> sun %s grievous unto m the ht 19 And who knoweth whether he shall be a wise man or 4 fool ? yet shall he have rule over all my labour wherein I have laboured, and wherein I have shewed myself 421, &e | gold, and the peculiar treasure of| wise under the sun. This és 'also kings and of the provinces: I gat | vanity. me men singers and women singers, | 20 Therefore I went about to cause 'em and the delights of the sons of men, | my heart to despair of all the labour eb. muHeb. mic {as tmusical instruments, and that of | which I took under the sun. ment and | alll sorts, 21 For there is a man whose lamuerte, 9 So I was great, and increased | bour 7s in wisdom, and in know; more than all that were before me|ledge, and in equity; yet to a man in Jerusalem: also my wisdom re-| that hath not laboured therein shall mained with me. he tleave it for his portion. This)t#" 10 And whatsoever mine eyes de-| also is vanity and a great evil. : sired I kept not from them, I with-| 22 ™ For what hath man of all his|"t'" held not my heart from any joy; for| labour, and of the vexation of his my heart rejoiced in all my labour: | heart, wherein he hath laboured unch: 32, %, {and %this was my portion of all my | der the sun? labour. 23 For all his days are °sorrows, 11 Then I looked on all the works| and his travail grief; yea, his at that my hands had wrought, and on | taketh not rest in the night. This the labour that I had laboured to | is also vanity. : for a\"aiti | do: and, behold, all was "vanity| 24 There is nothing better tor 4) = 55 | | e Jabs. Wh Bh heh. 1.3, 14. and vexation of spirit, and there was|man, than that he should coer i no profit under the sun. drink, and that he 'should ma "his 12 "And I turned myself to behold | soul enjoy good in his hee 'ia wisdom, 'and madness, and folly:|also I saw, that it was 10 for what

can the man do that cometh | hand of God. » who else 1Or, im mone |after the king? ‘even that which| 25 For who can eat, OF Nyy have been | hath been already done. can hasten herewnto, more ¥T | already ‘ » God iveth to a man Tau 0 nat 13 Then I saw tthat wisdom ex-| 26 For God give Int wisdom, 20°) 4 tercisan_ | Celleth folly, as far as light excelleth | is good tin his sigh} “ wa) Gieaony™ | darkness, knowledge, and joy: "), gather moran | 14 The wise man’s eyes are in|sinner he giveth oh may BNP) “si [his head; but the fool walketh in|and to heap up, 85 y roro: Got. vpnanu, (Catkness: and I myself perceived | to him that 8 B00 > ation 0 5 ao a d . %4%,10;, |also that 'one event happeneth to| This also és vanity 2” them all. spirit. gl. site 15 Then said I in my heart, As it OHAPTE Se of times was ‘rencthtome, |Happeneth to the fool, so it thap-|1 By the necessary hangs yy herd fur even to me. td added to human trav Se d peneth even tome; and why wasI| (2 oy in Gov his w0 then more wise? Then I said in my| man, God shall judge peushy t | heart, that this also is vanity. Bere he a eta eS 16 For there is no remembrance O every thing to eve! mee ye" of the wise more than of the fool and a yer bg time inst for ever ; seeing that which now is|under the heay® porns and in’ in the days to:come shall all be for-| 2 A time to be t, and if ; gotten. “And how. dieth the wise | to die; a time 10 Fic is pat man ? as the fool. to pluck up th nd @ 17 Therefore I hated life; because : , ich. 1,17. & 7.25.

Tle evcellency of God's works. ECOLESIASTES II. Vanity through oppression, &c. a | heal; a time to break down, and a time to build up; P 4 A time to weep, and a time to laugh; a time to mourn, and a time to dance ; 5 A time to cast away stones, and a time to gather stones together ; atime to embrace, and ˚a time tto refrain from embracing ; 6 A time to "get, and a time to lose ; a time to keep, and a time to cast away ; 7 A time to rend, and a time to sew; 4a time to keep silence, and a time to speak ; 8 A time to love, and a time to *hate; a time of war, and a time of peace. 9 ‘What profit hath he that worketh in that wherein he laboureth ? 10 I have seen the travail, which God hath given to the sons of men to be exercised in it. ll He hath made every thing Ss fefore cunist about 7 —— Joel 2, Ih i Cor. 7. 5: farfrom. FOr, see 4 Amos 5. 13, + Like l4. 96, fan 13, toh 13, set the world in their heart, so that ate ora find out the work that od maketh fir inni Abeer rom the beginning to _12 ‘I know that there is no good in them, but for a man to rejoice, a to do good in his life. ‘ And also “that every man should i oe arink, and enjoy the good Gol his labour, it és the gift of Yeh 817, Tom. ir w. "ver, 29, Scho, og eat know that, whatsoever God \, It shall be for ever: ‘nothing aa be put to it, nor any thing hae from it: and God doeth 2, 15 wre should fear before him. and hat which hath been is now; : that which is to be hath al. been ; and God requireth at which is past. se sig ong "T saw under th a le place of judgment, | blace igkedness was there; and the tas there otteousness, that iniquity ‘Jamia, a the sun vant i ee mine heart, ˚God shall for 7 ae righteous and the wicked : PUrpose » 4 2 time there for every | Se and for every work. the Sere ™ mine heart concerning God mi h of the sons of men, ' that ight manifest them, and that they n P lig ht see in i 3 ~—1Are hensts, © that they themselves beautiful in his time: also he hath): 19 9For that which befalleth the Before sons of men befalleth beasts; even| ©" 2187 one thing befalleth them: as the 977 one dieth, so dieth the other ; yea, | «ps. 49.19,20. they have all one breath; so that| £742 a man hath no preeminence above a beast: for all is vanity. 20 All go unto one place ; fall are|* 6-3 19. of the dust, and all turn to dust again. 21 *Who knoweth the spirit tof] *%-}2.7, man that tgoeth apeaeds anh the ansefinen spirit of the beast that goeth down-| cending. ward to the earth ? 22 ‘Wherefore I perceive that |‘ver,!% 5 there is nothing better, than that} 1 «1.9. @ man should rejoice in his own works;

for "that is his portion:|*‘*!° *for who shall bring him to see|*!°o)2* what shall be after him? CHAPTER IV. 1 Vanity is increased unto men by oppression, 4 by envy, 5 by idleness, 7 by covetousness, 9 by solitariness, 13 by wilfulness. O I returned, and considered all the *oppressions that are done | *¢°*1®** under the sun: and behold the tears of such as were oppressed, and they eee eb. hand. had no comforter; and on the tside of their oppressors there was power ; but they had no comforter. 2 »Wherefore I praised the dead which are already dead more than the living which are yet alive. 8 °Yea, better is Ae than both they, which hath not yet been, who hath not seen the evil work that is done under the sun. + 4 Again, I considered all travail, and tevery right work, that for this Job 3. 17, &e. pie ae 2 ch. 6. 3 t Heb. all the 5 Is mares : rightness of a man is envied of his neighbour. | )'QF mists pia ie 5 Heb. ¢ This is also vanity and vexation of the enry aga spirit. his neigh~ : oe". 5 *The fool foldeth his hands to-|« Prov. 10, gether, and eateth his own flesh. 6 °Better is an handful zwith quiet-|* Fey [15 ness, than both the hands full with travail and vexation of spirit. 7 {Then I returned, and I saw vanity under the sun. 8 There is one alone, and there is not a second; yea, he hath neither child nor brother: yet is there no end of all his labour; neither is his feye satistied with riches; Sneither "Toki ‘ saith he, For whom do. I labour, and bereave my soul of good! This is also vanity, yea, it tsa sore travail,

a Against abuses in divine service. HCCLESIASTES IV. Before CHRIST about 977 + Heb. who knowelh nol to be admonished. * See Exod. 3. 5 5. Tsai, 1. 12, &e, Hos. 6. 6. | Or, word. © Prov. 10, 19, Matt. 6, 7. 4 Proy. 10, 19. * Numb. 30.2. Deut. 23, 21, 22, 23. Ps. 50.14. & 76. 11, Ps, 66.13, 14. 6 Prov. 20, 25, Acts 5. 4, © 1Cor, 11.10, 9 Two are better than one; because they have a good reward for their labour. 10 For if they fall, the one will lift up his fellow: but woe to him that is alone when he falleth ; for he hath not another to help him up. 11 Again, if two lie together, then they have heat: but how can one be warm alone ? 12 And if one prevail against him, two shall withstand him; and a threefold cord is not quickly broken. 13 {Better is a poor and a wise child than an old and foolish king, twho will no more be admonished. 14 For out of prison he cometh to reign; whereas also he that is born in his kingdom becometh poor. 15 I considered all the living which walk under the sun, with*the second child that shall stand up in his stead. 16 There is no end of all the people, even of all that have been before them: they also that come after shall not rejoice in him. Surely this also is vanity and vexation of spirit. CHAPTER V. 1 Vanities in divine service, 8 in murmuring against oppression, 9 and in riches. 18 Joy in riches is the gift of God. EEP *thy foot when thou goest to the house of God, and be more ready to hear, "than to give , {the sacrifice of fools: for they consider not that they do evil. 2 Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter fany "thing before God: for God is in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words *be few. 3 For a dream cometh through the multitude of business; and 4a fool's voice is known by multitude of words. 4°When thou yowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it; for he hath no pleasure in fools: 'pay that which thou hast vowed. 5 ® Better is it that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay. 6 Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy flesh to sin; "neither say thou hefore the angel, that it was an error: wherefore should God be angry <at> thy voice, and destroy The Vanity o 7 For in the. multitua , and many words there tier, ver's vanities: but 'fear thou God. ' 8 4 If thou *seest the oppressi of the poor, and violent Ean of judgment and justice in 8 vince, marvel not t+ for 'he that is higher est regardeth than they. 9 I Moreover the profit of the earth is for all: the king himself is served by the field. 10 He that loveth silver

shall not be satisfied with silver ; nor he that loveth abundance with increase: this is also vanity. 11 When goods increase, they are increased that eat them: and what good is there to the owners thereof, saving the beholding of them with their eyes? 12 The sleep of a labouring man is sweet, whether he eat little or much: but the abundance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep. 13 ™ There is a sore evil which I have seen under the sun, namely, riches kept for the owners thereof to their hurt. . ; 14 But those riches perish by ut travail : and he begetteth a son, an¢ there is nothing in his hand. h 15 "As he came forth of his m0- P ther's womb, naked shall he wu to go as he came, and shall se nothing of his tia ane hey carry away in his hand. ; 16 And this also is a sore oul in all points as he came, 60 mere 3 -ofit hath he go: and what pront ha q hath laboured for the ies eateth in 17 All his days also "he tO ow darkness, and he hath muc and wrath with his at 7 have 18 4 Behold that w veomely for seen: 'lit is good an one to eat and to a joy the good of all Jai : taketh under the su) ©. Saas aa +ah God giv of his life, which we eats | *for it is his portion. to whom Ge man also th, an wi a pro-| at the matter: than the high3 and there be higher' of, and to ta I rejoice in his labour of God. the work of 'thine hands ? 20 ' For he shall n of "eles, CH gy —— eh. 19,9, Saag t Hed, with te — — Defoe About "7

efore cunis about woh. 6 13, &73.7. «Luke 12, 9ings9, Isai, 14.1 on "Job 3. 16, Ps 88, 8, ch 4.3, "Prov. 16, Heb, tow Ute tha Sthe sou of of insatiable desires. 47 Kn ¥Job 21. 10, ke, Ys 17 Ter, 22,19, tratking % | 1, for m: ORUEEEBOREONS FE ECCLESIASTES VI. Remedies against vanity. Iber the days of his life ; ~ because God answereth him in the joy of his heart. CHAPTER VI. 1 The vanity of riches without use. 3 Of children, 6 and old age without riches. 9 The ‘vanily of sight and wandering desires. 11 The conclusion of vanities. oF\HERE is an evil which I have seen under the sun, and it is common among men: 2 A man to whom God hath given riches, wealth, and honour, ’so that he wanteth nothing for his soul of all that he desireth, ‘yet God giveth him not power to eat thereof, but a stranger eateth it: this ¢s vanity, and it 2s an evil disease. 3 4 Ifa man beget an hundred ‘|children, and live many years, so that the days of his years be many, and his soul be not filled with good, and “also that he have no burial; I say, that ˚an untimely birth és better than he. 4 For he cometh in with vanity, and departeth in darkness, and his name shall be covered with darkness. 5 Moreover he hath not seen the sun, nor known any thing: this hath more rest than the other. 6 1 Yea, though he live a thousand Years twice told, yet hath he seen no ao do not all go to one place? Rae labour of man is for his filled.” and yet the tappetite is not T 20. 35. 9, 26. l rons what hath the wise more than ool? what hath the poor, that tie to walk before the living ? ttm Better is the sight of the eyes tis rae wandering of the desire 2 spirit. So vanity and yexation of iY" . ae That which hath been is named addy, and it is known that it és 1 may he contend with lat is mightier than he. the = Seeing there be many things the Wucrease vanity, what is man 2 better 2 iy l tn: 8 neither lim ¢] or who knoweth what is good hig ani tall the days of shadovy? forty ris he spendeth as "a shall be nf be ho can tell aman what e atter him under the sun? Il Remeiie LAPT ER Vil. 2 mortisi against vanily are, a good name, vadion, 7 patience, i 2 the digicutty me Batenae, LL wisdom, 2S | fool: this also is vanity. A 2GOOD name 7s better than| _ Before precious ointment; and the| "BIS? day of death than the day of one’s} 977 birth. * Prov. 15. 30. 2% It is better to go to the house] ©2" of mourning, than to go to the house of feasting: for that zs the end of all men; and the living will lay i¢ to his heart. 3 'Sorrow és better than laughter : | ! 0 47-rfor by the sadness of the

counte-|°? or 7.1. nance the heart is made better. 4 The heart of the wise zs in the house of mourning; but the heart of fools is in the house of mirth. 5 °I¢ is better to hear the rebuke |‘ 3°" of the wise, than for a man to hear| F33-3P 3s the song of fools. 6 ¢ For as the terackling of thorns |* 5 }!$ > h. 2. 2. under a pot, so zs the laughter of the t Heb: sound. 7 Surely oppression maketh a f wise man mad ; °and a gift destroy-|" sccis 19. Deut. 16. 19. eth the heart. 8 Better is the end of a thing than the beginning thereof: and ‘the}‘?"'+® patient in spirit is better than the proud in spirit. 9 8Bé not hasty in thy spirit to|*Rigea'” be angry: for anger resteth in the) 7»? bosom of fools. 10 Say not thou, What is the cause that the former days were better than these? for thou dost not en- : quire t wisely concerning this. bet | Or, as yoo 11 1 Wisdom "is good with an inheritance : and dy it there is profit as an inheritance, yea, hto them that see the sun. chy. 12 For wisdom is a tdefence, and] nitne. money is a defence: but the excellency of knowledge és, ‘hat wisdom giveth life to them that have it. 13 Consider the work of God: for iwho can make that straight, whieh }'377°?"* he hath made crooked ? Peta 14 "In the day of prosperity be joyful, but in the day of adversity consider: God also hath tset the one over against the other, to the end that man should find nothing after him. 15 All things have I seen in the keh. 24. Deut. 28. 47. + Heb, made. days of my vanity: 'there is a just|'*™"'* man that perisheth in his righteousness, and there is a wicked man that prolongeth Ais life in his wickedness. oun 16 ™ Be not righteous over much ; |*P""*" "neither make thyself over wise: why |* ¥°™ cas shouldest thou tdestroy thyself? en 17 Be not over much wicked, nel

_—a ™ The difficulty of wisdom. ECCLESIASTES VII. Kings are tg bi ss eSPecteg Before |ther be thou foolish: ˚why should-| 3 "Be not hasty to oo - ’ CHRIST | est thou die thefore thy time ? sight: stand not in BO at of his| aaa Ps. . Prov. 10. 27. t Heb. notin thy lime. P Prov. 21, 22. & 24. 5. ch. 9. 16, 18. 41 Kings 8.46. 2Chro. 6.36. Prov. 9. Rom. 3. 23. 1 John 1.8. + Heb, give not ine heart. * Rom. 1, 22. s Job 28. 12, 20. 1 Tim, 6.16, ¢ Ron. 11. 33, t Heb. land my heart compassed. 4 ch. 1.17, & 2.12, ¥ Prov. 5.3, 4, & 22. 14, } Heb. he that is good he-~ Sore God. « Gen. 1. 97. ’Gen. 36,7 ® Prov. 4.9, 9, & 17. 24, Sce Acts 6. hi { Heb. the slrongth. "Deut. 28, 50. ©1 Chron. 29), 24, Ezek. 17.11, Yon. 13. 5, 18 J¢ ts good that thou shouldest take hold of this; yea, also from this withdraw not thine hand: for he that feareth God shall come forth of them all. 19? Wisdom strengtheneth thewise more than ten mighty men which are in the city. 20 For there is not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not. 21 Also *take no heed unto all words that are spoken; lest thou hear thy servant curse thee: 22 For oftentimes also thine own heart knoweth that thou thyself likewise hast cursed others. 23 “| All this have I proved by wisdom: ‘I said, I will be wise; but it was far from me. 24 *That which is far off, and t exceeding deep, who ean find it out? 25 t"T applied mine heart to know, and to search, and to seck out wisdom, and the reason of things, and to know the wickedness of folly, even of foolishness and madness : 26 *And I find more bitter than death the woman, whose heart is snares and nets, azd her hands as bands: twhoso pleaseth God shall escape from her; but the sinner shall be taken by her. 27 Behold, this have I found, saith Ythe preacher, "counting one by one, to- find out the account : 28 Which yet my soul seeketh, but I find not : “one man among a thousand have I found; but a woman among all those have I not found. 29 Lo, this only have I found, "that God hath made man upright ; -but ?they have sought out many inventions. CHAPTER VIII. 1 Kings are greatly to be respected. 6 The divine providence is to be observed. 12 It ts betler with the godly in adversity, than with the wicked in prosperity. 1G The work of God is unsearchable. Were is as the wise man? and : who knoweth the interpretation o fa thing? 8a man’s wisdom maketh his face to shine, and t’the boldness of his face shall be changed. 2 I counsel thee to keep the king’s commandment, ‘and that in yon of the oath of God. iii ac Deforg he doeth whatsoever

pleaseth Ti _ “| 4 Where the word o a kin - Sue there is power : and *who may Shing unto him, What doest thou? Ndi 5 Whoso keepeth the command. ment tshall feel no evil th i . ing: and tite ay, @ wise man’s heart discern ino. i} an evil thin e time and judgment. ith 6 ‘I Because ‘to every purpose there |, a, is time and judgement, therefore the misery of man és great upon him. 7 § For he knoweth not that which shall be : for who can tell him twhen| {22 i shall be? ra 8 "There ts no man that hath|*t0 power ‘over the spirit to retain the|'!ous spirit ; neither hath he power in the day of death: and there is no "dis-|! Os ci charge in that war; neither shall wickedness deliver those that are given to it. 9 All this have I seen, and ap- | plied my heart unto every work | that is done under the sun: there ts | a time wherein one man ruleth over another to his own hurt. — | 10 And so I saw the wicked buried, who had come and gone from the place of the holy, and they be forgotten in the city where they hat so done: this 7s also vanity. — pps 11 * Because sentence agains ta wip evil work is not executed spect”), therefore the heart of the on men is fully set in them to do “1 a i 12 {'Though a sinner do ev! 7 hundred times, and 5 AO prolonged, yet surely I - m that|"B mit shall be well with the him: | 84» fear God, which fear before 1 ity] isi 13 But it shall not Cee the wicked, neither shall e dow | his days, which are as fore Gol because he feareth ae f 14 There is a vanity e be just) mi: upon the earth ; tat Oe penetl ace aa men, wnto whom : of ihe wicked eording to #6 ln d men, to a again, there be wie ce » to the Won” it happeneth accornE a ghat tH) so 2s vanity. ith, | aie oPhen T commended 3 ee cause » man hath ate at, and t 5 sun, than » for th a 24 ite e me!TY + . jabo! drink, an¢ : shall abide with him °— f his

—— OP CLPELOBOEN. / / PILEPAPLOLP A ~~ [4 WU
things come alike to all. TXCCLESIASTES VII. Wisdom is better than strength. | omer the days of his life, which God| white; and let thy head lack no| _ before “about. {giveth him under the sun. ointment. CHRIST | "77 16 | When I applied mine heart to | 9 * Live joyfully with the wife whom know wisdom, and to see the busi-| thou lovest all the days of the life ness that is done upon the earth: of thy vanity, which he hath given (for also there is that neither day nor | thee under the sun, all the days of) night seeth sleep with his eyes :) thy vanity: ‘for that 7s thy portion | F210, 24 17 Then I beheld all the work of| in fhis life, and in thy labour which| 51’ ees? |God, that Pa man cannot find out | thou takest under the sun. Xom.11-33./the work that is done under the| 10 Whatsoever thy hand findeth to sun: because though a man labour| do, do if with thy might ; for there to seek it out, yet he shall not find | is no work, nor device, nor knowit; yea farther ; though a wise man ledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, +Ps.79.16. |think to know 7, ‘yet shall he not| whither thou goest. be able to find 7¢. 11 {I retwmed, Zand saw under | *;"°s? 4: | CHAPTER IX. the sun, that the race iz not to the| 9% » | 1 Like things happen to good and bad, 4 There swift, nor the battle to the strong, is a necessity of death unto men. 7 Comfort | neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet | is all their portion in this life. 11 God’s|\- p w providence ruleth over all. i Wisdom is riches to men of understanding, aor better than strength. yet favour to men of skill; but time j bearer ae OR all this tI considered in my | and chance happeneth to them all. my hearts heart even to declare all this,) 12 For "man also knoweth not his)" ** +cn@14 "that the righteous, and the wise, | time: as the fishes that are taken in and their works, ave in the hand of jan evil net, and as the birds that God : no man knoweth either love or | are caught in the snare; so are the | hatred dy all that is before them. _| sons of men ‘snared in an evil time, |‘ vyov21.7% | 2 YAN things come alike to all: | when it falleth suddenly upon them. Vs. 73.3, 18, there is one event to the righteous, | 13 4 This wisdom have I seen also Mal.3.13. |and to the wicked ; to the good and | under the sun, and it seemed great to the clean, and to the unclean; |unto me: to him that sacrificeth, and to him| 14 * There was a little city, and) ‘3*jS3° that sacrificeth not: as is the good, | few men within it; and there came so 73 the sinner; and he that swear-|a great king against

it, and beeth, as he that feareth an oath. sieged it, and built great bulwarks 3 This is an evil among all éhings | against it: that are done under the sun, that} 15 Now there was found in it a there és one event unto all: yea,|poor wise man, and he by his wisalso the heart of the sons of men|dom delivered the city; yet no man is full of evil, and madness is in|remembered that same poor man. their heart while they live, and after} 16 'Then said I, Wisdom is better |‘ ['5\: 2: that they go to the dead. than strength: nevertheless ™the| ‘7, 4% For to him that is joined to|poor man’s wisdom is despised, and | "Mark6.2, a all the living there is hope: for a/his words are not heard. living dog is better than a dead lion.| 17 The words of wise men are 5 For the living know that they|heard in quict more than the ery syov 14.21. | shall die: but ¢the dead know not | of him that ruleth among fools. | Ia | oy thing, neither have they any| 18"Wisdom is better than weapons |*** '* | <sov7.3,9 |more a reward; for “the memory of of war: but ˚one sinner destroyeth |"\y"75 4. iui. 26.14. | them is forgotten. much good. 7 6 Also their love, and their hatred, CHAPTER X. and their envy, is now perished | 1 o;s.madious ofwis : re . servations of wisdom and folly: UW of riot neither have they any more a por-| 18 s/othsulness, 19 and money. 20 Men's tion for ever in any thing that is} “oughis of bings ought to be reverent. done under the sun, TP YLAD flies cause the ointment | t te, A ech. B 1d, 7 41 Go thy way, ˚eat thy bread of the apotheeary to send forth | with joy, and drink thy wine with|a stinking savour: so doth a little a merry heart; for God now ac-|folly him that is in reputation for cepteth thy works. wisdom aud honour, S Let thy garments be always} 2 A wise man’s heart is at his

~ aw - ieee Of wisdom and folly. ECCLESIASTES X.
Exhortations to charital —e . = aoe Chess, Before |right hand; but a fool’s heart at |in thy "thought; and curse not thel — bere T his left rich in thy bedchamber : for a bird ene | abo ˚ a . Q : ) 977 3 Yea also, when he that is a fool | of the air shall carry the yoie iid Ht tHen nis |Walketh by the way, this wisdom | that which hath wings shall tel] the —- | ert. 4g, |faileth him, #and he saith to every | matter. 9 | & 182 se ran one that he ¢s a fool. ; CHAPTER x1 fae 4 If the spirit of the ruler rise up | , Divestidny for hari ee — bch. 8.3. against thee, "leave not thy place ; 9 and the day of judgment in the days of e1Sam. 25.24, | fox eyielding pacifieth great offences. youth, are to be thought on. Prov.25.15.| § There is an evil which I have AST thy bread *tupon the Seley seen under the sun, as an error waters: >for thou shalt find it tHe | | 1 Heb-from | which proceedeth tfrom the ruler : after many days. : it fy sEsth.3.1- | 6 4Folly is set tin great dignity, | 2 ˚Give a portion to seven, and Pa i ‘grew’ and the rich sit in low place. also to eight; *for thou knowest not 2 cote - Piv-9.10.| 7 [have seen servants ˚upon horses, | What evil shall be upon the earth, Hr 90. 22 P : d ie «#22 land princes walking as servants upon| 3 ¥ ae ous be full of ae ihe le the earth. empty themselves upon the earth:| (itt) | ‘ps7.15.. | 8 ‘He that diggeth a pit shall fall| and if the tree fall toward the south, Hess EPs, 58, 4, 5. Jer. 8. 17. t Heb. the master of ihe longue. 4 Prov. 10, 32. & 12, 13. + Heb. grace. i Prov. 10. 14. é& 18. 7, | Heb. his mouth. * Prov. 15, 2. 1 Heb. mulliplicth words. 1 eh. 3. 22.&6, 12. & U. 7. ™ Isal. 3. 4, 5, 12, & 6. 11. " Prov. 31. 4. © Ps. 104. 15. t Heb. maketh glad the lift. vExod, 22, 28, Acts 23. 5, into it; and whoso breaketh an|or toward the north, in the place hedge, a serpent shall bite him. | where the tree falleth, there it shall 9 Whoso removeth stones shall be | be. . hurt therewith; and he that cleay-| 4 He that observeth the wind shall eth wood shall be endangered there- | not sow ; and he that regardeth the by. clouds shall not reap. . 10 If the iron be blunt, and he do| 5 As ‘thou knowest not what a not whet the edge, then must he | the way of the spirit, Sor i : put to more strength: but wisdom | bones do grow in the womb 0 as profitable to direct. that is with child: even as 11 Surely the serpent will bite|knowest not the works of God who Swithout enchantment ; and a tbab- | maketh all. . d bler is no better. 6 In the morning sow thy ee 12 "The words of a wise man’s|

and in the evening i iaersae wot mouth are tgracious; but ‘the lips} thine hand: for thou pute this of a fool will swallow up himself. | whether tshall prosper, . ih shal 13 The beginning of the words of| or that, or whether they ho his mouth is foolishness: and the end | Je alike good. . ati of this talk 7s mischievous madness.| 7 I Truly the light wt : 14 "A fool also tis full of words:|a pleasant thing wt ba 0 a man cannot tell what shall be; |"to behold the sun ve many years and 'what shall be after him, who| 8 But if a man apt yet Jet him can tell him ¢ and rejoice in them & de eee for 15 The labour of the foolish wea- | remember the days of ‘All that con rieth every one of them, because he | they shall be many. knoweth not how to go to the city. | eth és vanity. soung man, 16 §/™ Woe to thee, O land, when| 9 4 Rejoice, ee i. ot cheer thee thy king is a child, and thy princes | youth ; and eat NY ‘outh, 'a0 eat in the morning! in the days of gs Jo heart, 9 17 Blessed art thou, O land, when |in the ways. of thi eyes: but i thy king is the son of nobles, and| the sight of Tae things " “thy princes eat in due season, for | thou, that for al to judgment in strength, and not for drunkenness! | will bring thee = aoe sorrow es 18 Si By much slothfulness the| 10 Therefore re a away ¢ wt building decayeth; and through | thy heart, and Tt antl ye idleness of the hands the house | thy flesh: veet, and the eyes mfoy childhoo and } fJohnd& Ps ILM, 15, med! Veni ral droppeth through are vanity. <I igh. ) xI oo due 19 4[A feast is made for laughter, CHAP TEN center, ui and ˚wine tmaketh merry : % he Creator is 10 ins cure a utid y: but mo-}1 7 8 The preachers onief ney answereth all things. dime ne fear of God is | 20 {i"Curse not the king, no not} of vanily.

“The Creator t | 10r, the grinders Jail, because they grind title, ©2Sain.10. 35, “Job 17.13, "Jer. 9,17, 0 be remembered. KCCLESIASTES XII. The preacher's care to edify. EMEMBER *now thy Creator in the days of thy youth, while the evil days come not, nor the years draw nigh, "when thou shalt say, I : |have no pleasure in them ; 2 While the sun, or the light, or the moon, or the stars, be not darkened, nor the clouds return after the rain: 8 In the day when the keepers of the house shall tremble, and the strong men shall bow themselves, and 'the grinders cease because they are few, and those that look out of the windows be darkened, 4 And the doors shall be shut in ‘|the streets, when the sound of the grinding is low, and he shall rise up at the voice of the bird, and all *the daughters of musick shall be brought low ; 5 Also when they shall be afraid of that which is high, and fears shall be in the way, and the almond tree shall flourish, and the grashopper shall be a burden, and desire shall fail: because man goeth to ¢his long home, and ¢the mourners go about the streets : 6 Or ever the silver cord be loosed, or the golden bowl be broken, or the pitcher be broken at the fountain, or the wheel broken at the cistern. 7 ‘Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was: Sand the spirit shall return unto God "who gave it. 8 (‘Vanity of vanities, saith the preacher ; all zs vanity. 9 And 'moreover, because the preacher was wise, he still taught |: the people knowledge; yea, he gave good heed, and sought out, and *set In order many proverbs. 10 The preacher sought to find out tacceptable words: and that which|* was written was upright, even words of truth. 11 The words of the wise are as goads, and as nails fastened by the masters of assemblies, which are given from one shepherd. 12 And further, by these, my son, be admonished: of making many books there is no end; and 'much ‘study is a weariness of the flesh. 13 "Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: ™Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this) is is the whole duty of man. 14 For "God shall bring every |* work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil. | sch. 3. 5 Or, the more was, Fe. «1 Kings 4.32. Lech. 1. 18. I Or, reading. 1 Or, The end 4 Num. 16.22. & 7.16. wise the preacher Heb. trords | of delight. of the matter, even alt that hath been heard, Acts 17. 30, oh. Rom. 2. 16. & 14. 10, 12. 1 Cor. 4, 5. 2 Cor. 5. 10.

THE | SONG OF SOLOMON. 11 We will make thee } : orders of] ne, CHRIST a oe 1. sat gold with studs of silver, cial vri 1 he church's love unto Christ. 5 She con- 9 , 7 * . * it tii Sesseth her deformity, 7 and prayeth to be 12 41 While the king sitteth at his Wy 1014 directed to Iris flock. 8 Christ directeth her —~ table, my spikenard sendeth forth — to the shepherds' tents: 9 and shewing his the smell thereof. love to her, 11 giveth her gracious promises. 4 12 The church and Christ congratulate one 13 A bundle of myrrh is my wellanother. beloved unto me; 'he shall 'lie all HE "song of songs, which is| night betwixt my breasts. Solomon's. 14 My beloved is unto me as a «1 Kings 4.32. 2 Let him kiss me with the kisses| cluster of "camphire in the vine-|1 Os cpa, ide, [of bis mouth: » for tthy love és bet-| yards of En-gedi. | tows." | ter than wine. 15 * Behold, thou art fair, !my|'e\« 3 Because of the savour of thy|love; behold, thow art fair; thou Urge good ointments thy name is as oint- | hast doves' eyes. ; ment poured forth, therefore do the} 16 Behold, thou ar¢ fair, my bevirgins love thee. loved, yea, pleasant: also our bed * Hos. 11. 4. J 4 *Draw me, 'we will run after | és green. ; ohn 6. 44. raise) 8! t sf 'we S22, |thee: the king chath brought me] 17 The beams of our house 13,14." . ° 2 ., woe [Or,galeri, {314 [into his chambers: we will be glad | cedar, and our "rafters of fir. | «Ps, 45.14, 15. erie : Join 14.2] and rejoice in thee, we will rememEphes. 9. 6. : eR IL 1108, they fore | ber thy love more than wine: 'the CHAPTER 'a i ul hrist and his church. fection ight- upright love thee. 1 The mutual love of Chris L nd calling of the church. 5 I am black, but comely, O ye Ta Chelalle care of the church 16 oti daughters of Jerusalem, as the tents| Session of the church, her faith av the of Kedar, as the curtains of Solo- AM the rose of Sharon, and mon. lily of the valleys. 5 6 Look not upon me, because I| 2 As the lily among thorns, § am black, because the sun hath|my love among the dens the looked upon me: my mother's| 3 As the apple tree ee al , children were angry with me; they |trees of the wood, 80 48 ven un- |e made me the keeper of the vine-|among the sons. ae! eat t delights site yards ; Jat mine own vineyard have | der his shadow with grea t to my I not kept. ®and his fruit was swee we i 7 Tell me, O thou whom my soul |' taste. he thanquet- Vai loveth, where thou feedest, where| 4 He brought me to at overt thou makest thy flock to_rest at|ing house, and his ba ig t ae Minas"? |noon: for why should I be !as one | was

love. ith flagons + comfort “S veiled. that turneth aside by the flocks of| 5 Stay me with ner am sic : thy companions ? me with apples: for ! a gee | 8 WIf thou know not, ‘0 thou |love. . y my hea” } Gi. fairest among women, go thy way| 6 » His left hand és und re me. we forth by the footsteps of the flock, |and his right hand 0 ye dal aie ee and feed thy kids beside the shep-| 7 *¢I charge YOU. and 4 ; herds’ tents. of Jerusalem, by the st ech. 2. 2, 10, ; . ield, that Yo he ix i'17.|,9 1 have compared thee, 0 my|the hinds of a ee ve, till «+2.46-4love, "to a company of horses in|not up, nor awal 15 ol! ., Pharaoh’s chariots. please. . Y my bpelovee Nett ™I 1 10 ‘Thy cheeks are comely with| 8 {I The voice ping upon ils | ~ wii.” | rows of jewels, thy neck with ‘chains | behold, he comet pele _ mountains, skipping a (2 r

ghris’s 6a SR 0 of the church. SOLOMON’s SONG II. The church glorieth in Christ. ——T 9 4 My beloved is like a roe or a pefore cunist alinut 1014 a dyer M7. Heb. Joe ishinige ver. 13. yer, 10. * yi teh, 8, 13, yt I3. 4, \\nake 13.33, | Mlettion, “lai. 99, 9, *h 8,9, eh oung hart : behold, he standeth behind our wall, he looketh forth at the windows, tshewing himself through the lattice. : 10 My beloved spake, and said unto me, “Rise up, my love, my fair one, and come away. 11 For, lo, the winter is past, the rain is over and gone ; 12 Theflowers appear on the earth; the time of the singing of birds is come, and the voice of the turtle is heard in our land ; 18 The fig tree putteth forth her green figs, and the vines «with the tender grape give a good smell. ‘Arise, my love, my fair one, and come away. 14 10 my dove, that art in the clefts of the rock, in the secret places of the stairs, let me see thy countenance, ® let me hear thy voice ; for sweet is thy voice, and thy countenance is comely, 15 Take us "the foxes, the little foxes, that spoil the vines: - for our vines have tender grapes. 16 4 *My beloved is mine, and I am his: he feedeth among the ilies, = 17 ¥ Until the day break, and the Shadows flee away, turn, my beloved, and be thou 'like a roe or a a upon the mountains ' of nad CHAPTER Til. 16 church's fight and victory in temptation. 6 The ehurch glorieth in Christ BY: night on my bed I sought ie him whom my soul loveth : I ught him, but I found him not. fs Will rise now, and go about maa in the streets, and in the iy exe T will seek him whom Y Soul loveth: I sought him, but ound him not. the an watchmen that go about Saw y found me: to whom I said, ri ye tim whom my soul loveth ? F bs but a little that I passed a “ge but I found him whom oe - loveth : I held him, and tis oes let him go, until I had ght him into my mother’s house, nd into the ¢ 3 e@ 1 Ww Pe Conceived 1 hamber of her that 5 i ved me, rom the hinds of the field, that ye stir not up, nor awake my love, till he please. 6 §4Who is this that cometh out of the wilderness like pillars of smoke, perfumed with myrrh and frankincense, with all powders of the merchant ? 7 Behold his bed, which 7s Solomon’s; threescore valiant men are about it, of the valiant of Israel. 8 They all hold swords, being expert in war: every man hath his sword upon his thigh because of fear in the night. 9 King Solomon made himself "a chariot of the wood of Lebanon. 10 He made the pillars thereof of silver, the bottom thereof o/‘gold, the covering of it of purple, the midst thereof being paved zith love,

for the daughters of Jerusalem. 11 Go forth, O ye daughters of Zion, and behold king Solomon with the crown wherewith his mother crowned him in the day of his espousals, and in the day of the gladness of his heart. CHAPTER IV. 1 Christ setleth forth the graces of the church. 8 He sheweth his love toher. 16 The church prayeth to be made fit for his presence. EHOLD, *thou art fair, my love; behold, thou ar¢ fair; thou hast doves' eyes within thy locks: thy hair is as a flock of goats, 'that appear from mount Gilead. 2 ¢Thy teeth are like a flock of sheep that are even shorn, which came up from the washing; whereof every one bear twins, and none ?s barren among them. 3 Thy lips are like a thread of scarlet, and thy age is comely : athy temples are like a piece of a pomegranate within thy locks. 4 °Thy neck is like the tower of David builded 'for an armoury, whereon there hang a thousand bucklers, all shields of mighty men. 5 &Thy two breasts are like two young roes that are twins, which feed among the lilies. 6 "Until the day tbreak, and the shadows flee away, I will get me Before CHRIST about 1014 4 ch. 8. 5. | Or, @ ded. beh. 6. 5. I Or, that cat Of, See ech. & 6. ach. 6.2 «ch. 7. 4. € Neh. 3. 19. 6 See Prov. 5. WwW eh. 7. hoh. 2. 17. t Heb. breathe. I char . q of ge you, O yo danghters|to the mountain of myrrh, and to _ Jerusalem, by the roes, and by | the hill of frankincense. me

Christ's love to the church. SOLOMON’s SONG IV. A descriptio Before CHRIST about 1014 e—-> i Ephes. 5. 27. k Deut. 3. 9. Il Or, taken away my heart. Veh. 1. 2 m Proy. 24.13, ch. 5.1. " Gen, 27. 27. Hos. 14. 6, 7. t Heb. barred. fl Or, cypress, ont © John 4. 10. & 7. 3H. Peh. 5, 1. "ch. 4. 16. beh. 4, 11. ¢ Luke 15. 7, 10, drunken with loves, 4 Rev. 3. 20. 7 Thou art all fair, my love; there is no spot in thee. 8 { Come with me from Lebanon, my spouse, with me from Lebanon: look from the top of Amana, from the top of Shenir kand Hermon, from the lions’ dens, from the mountains of the leopards. 9 Thou hast 'ravished my heart, my sister, my spouse; thou hast eyes, with one chain of thy neck. 10 How fair is thy love, my sister, my spouse! 'how much better is thy love than wine! and the smell of thine ointments than all spices ! 11 Thy lips, O my spouse, drop as the honeycomb: ™honey and milk are under thy tongue; and the smell of thy garments is "like the smell of Lebanon. 12 A garden tinclosed és my sister, my spouse; a spring shut up, a fountain sealed. 13 Thy plants are an orchard of pomegranates, with pleasant fruits; "camphire, with spikenard, 14 Spikenard and saffron; calamus and cinnamon, with all trees of frankincense; myrrh and aloes, with all the chief spices : 15 A fountain of gardens, a well of living waters, and streams from Lebanon. 16 4 Awake, O north wind; and come, thou south; blow upon my garden, that the spices thereof may flow out. PLet my beloved come into his garden, and eat his pleasant fruits. CHAPTER V. 1 Christ awaketh the church with his calling. 2 The church having a taste of Christ's love is sick af love. 9 A description of Christ by his graces. J “AM come into my garden, my sister, my spouse: I have' gathered my myrrh with my spice; *I have eaten my honeycomb with my honey; I have drunk my wine with. my milk: eat, O ‘friends; drink, 'yea, drink abundantly, O beloved. 2 I sleep, but my heart waketh : it is the voice of my beloved “that knocketh, saying, Open to me, my sister, my love, my dove, my undefiled: for my head is filled with ravished my heart with one of thine|}ed; and my hands |the city found me, they smote me, dew, and m y locks wik > of the mht, with the dr 3 I have put off m : shall I put it on? 1 oe ed my feet ; shall ] acti them ¢ ¢ 4 My beloved put in his } the hole of the door, and arian were moved 'for him. 5 I rose up to open to how by men dropped wit; mie and my fingers with id smelling myrrh, upon the ha of the “los: ed 6 I opened to my beloved; but my beloved had

withdrawn himself, and was gone: my soul failed when he spake: ˚I sought him, but I could not find him; I called him, but he gave me no answer. 7 ‘The watchmen that went about they wounded me; the keepers of) the walls took away my veil from me. 8 I charge you, O daughters of Jerusalem, if ye find my beloved, tthat ye tell him, that I am sick of love. 9: 1 What is thy beloved more than another beloved, *O thou i among women ! what ts thy beloved more than another beloved, that thou dost so charge us? 10 My beloved is white and _ dy, tthe chiefest among ten tho sand. a 1] His hea gold, his locks are ‘pushy, Dlack as a raven. ad 12 "His eyes are as i doves by the rivers of wa : , ed with milk, and tfitly o* 13 His cheeks a7¢ as é spices, as ‘sweet fowet like lilies, dropping 5W ne | ‘ the most fi is as a pa yings Bee tis hands are a eutaly i set with the tay ‘aid vith 5a" as bright ivory ˚ hires. M5 His legs a7¢ oy ble, set upon gael his countenance bah a cellent as the cee? oat aves!’ 16 tHis mouth 7 ™ ilar V0, (asc t Heb, pau. ech dd, aol Be his. lips. ye et smelliDg | | nay Orig, ops| Ry Teadl in ny, 19, 0, run. Ning aout. | fh dd f Heb ete sob | feb. Mint arth goncn| adh we i i al he is altogether love ve frien is 18 beloved, aut oo ale daughters ©

The church's faith in Christ. SOLOMON’s SONG VI. A. description of her graces. Refore CHUIST CHAPTER VI. about 1 The church professeth her faith in Christ. lols 4 Christ sheweth the graces of the church, Sa a 10 and his love towards her. ae HITHER is thy beloved)? ech. 2. gone, *O thou fairest among women? whither is thy beloved turned aside? that we may seek him with thee. 2 My beloved is gone down into his garden, to the beds of spices, to feed in the gardens, and to gather lilies. 3 >I am my beloyed’s, and my beloved zs mine: he feedeth among the lilies. 44 Thou a7t beautiful, O my love, as Tirzah, comely as Jerusalem, terrible as an army with banners. 5 Turn away thine eyes from me, for 'they have overcome me: thy hair is 4as a flock of goats that appear from Gilead. 6 °Thy teeth are as a flock of sheep which go up from the washing, whereof every one beareth twins, and ¢here is not one barren among: them. 7 ‘Asa piece of a pomegranate are thy temples within thy locks. 8 There are threescore queens, and fourscore concubines, and virgins without number. 9 My dove, my undefiled is but one; she is the only one of her mother, she is the choice one of her that bare her. The daughters saw her, and blessed her; yea, the ueens and the concubines, and they praised her. 10 {1 Who is she ¢haé looketh forth as the morning, fair as the moon, clear as the sun, %and terrible as an army with banners ? 11 I went down into the garden of nuts to sce the fruits of the valley, and "to see whether the vine flourished, and the pomegranates budded. 12 +Or ever I was aware, my soul ‘made me Jike the chariots of Ammi-nadib. bch. 2.16. & 7. 10, ever. 10. }Or, they have puffed we up. éch. 4. 1. teh. 4. 2. Ich, 4. 3. luver. 4 tch. 7. 12. {Heb. knew nat. 1 Or, set me on Ue chariots ofmy pera 13 Return, return, O Shulamite ; return, return, that we may look upon thee. What will ye see in the | Shulamite? As it were the company jy or, ase |" of two armies. | Pusrualane, Genes: CHAPTER VIL. lL A further description of the ehurch's graces. 10 Vhe church professeth her faith and desire. OW beautiful are thy feet with shoes, *O prince’s daughter ! the joints of thy thighs a7e like jewels, the work of the hands of a cunning workman. 2 Thy navel is Jike a round goblet, which wanteth not tliquor: thy belly is like an heap of wheat set about with lilies. 3 > Thy two breasts are like two young roes that are twins. 4° Thy neck 7s as a tower of ivory; thine éyes like the fishpools in Heshbon, by the gate of Bath-rabbim: thy nose is as the

tower of Lebanon which looketh toward Damascus. 5 Thine head upon thee 7s like ‘Carmel, and the hair of thine head like purple; the king 7s t held in the galleries. 6 How fair and how pleasant art thou, O love, for delights ! 7 This thy stature is like to a palmtree, and thy breasts to clusters 97° grapes. 8 I said, I will go up to the palmtree, I will take hold of the boughs thereof: now also thy breasts shall be as clusters of the vine, and the smell of thy nose like apples ; 9 And the roof of thy mouth like the best wine for my beloved, that goeth down tsweetly, causing the lips ‘of those that are asleep to speak. 10 {41 am my beloved’s, and *his desire iz toward me. 11 Come, my beloved, let us go forth into the feld; let us lodge in the villages. 12 Let us get up early to the vineyards ; let us ‘see if the vine flourish, whether the tender grape tappear, and the pomegranates bud forth: there will I give thee my loves. Before CHRIST about 1014 —_’ 2 Ps. 45. 13, + Heb. mixture. 5 ch. 4. 5. ech. 4. 4. i Or, crimson. + Heb. bound. t Heb. straightly. 1 Or, ofthe ancient. ach, 2. 16. & 6 3. e Ps. 45. 1. fch. 6. 1. t Heb. open. & Gen. 30. 14. 13 The &mandrakes give a smell, and at our gates "ave all manner of pleasant //wits, new and old, which [ have laid up for thee, O my beloved. CHAPTER VIII. 1 The love of the church to Christ. 6 The vehemency of love. 8 The calling of the Geniiles. 14 The church prayeth for Christ's coming. THAT thou wert as my brother, that sucked the breasts of my mother! when 1 should find ® Mate. 13. 52.

<r The church's love to Christ. SOLOMON’s SONG VIII. Before CHRIST about 1014 + Heb. they should not despise me. ® Prov. 9, 2, bch. 2.6. ech. 2.7. & 3. 5. t Heb. why should ye stir up, or, why, &c. 4 ch. 3.6. © Isai. 49. 16. Jer. 23, 24, Hag. 2. 93. t Heb. hard. f Prov. 6. 35, thee withant, I would kiss thee; yea, tI should not be despised. 2 I would lead thee, and bring thee into my mother’s house, zko would instruct me: I would cause thee to drink of *spiced wine of the juice of my pomegranate. _ 3 » His left hand zhould be under my head, and his right hand should embrace me. 4c] charge you, O daughters of Jerusalem, *that ye stir not up, nor awake my love, until he please. 5 * Who is this that cometh up from the wilderness, leaning upon her beloved? I raised thee up under the apple tree: there thy mother brought theeforth: there she brought thee forth ¢hat bare thee. 6 “1° Set me as a seal upon thine heart, as a seal upon thine arm: for love is strong as death; jealousy 7s teruel as the grave: the coals thereof are coals of fire, which hath a most vehement flame. 7 Many waters cannot quench love, neither can the floods drown it: ‘if a man would give all the substance of his house for love, be contemned, 8 T£We have a little sj she hath no breasts : do for our sister in she shall be spoken 9 If she be a w. upon her a palace she be a door, we will inclose hey with boards of cedar. 10 Lama wall, and my breasts like towers: then was I in his eyes as one that found t favour, 11 Solomon had a vineyard at Baal-hamon ; "he let out the vineyard unto keepers ; every one for the fruit thereof was to bring a thousand pieces of silver, 12 My vineyard, which és mine, 7s before me: thou, O Solomon, must havea thousand, and those that keep the fruit thereof two hundred. 13 Thou that dwellest in the gardens, the companions hearken to thy voice: icause me to hear it. it Would utte: er, and what shall we the day when for? all, we will build 14 41 *t Make haste, my beloved,and|* "be thon like to a roe or to a young hart upon the mountains of spices. She Prayeth fop hi iy of silver : and if ™~ § conn Detirg CHR gy About Iny * Back, a t Heb, pone, * Matt. 21.34

Before CHRIST about 760 —_—_—_— «Numb. 12.6. Jer. 2. 12, & G19. & 22. 2. vines. ech. 57. 3, 4. Matt. 3.7. t Heb. alienJer. 8. 22. 1 Or, ail. » Deut. 28. 5), &2. t Heb. as the overthrow strangers. © | stop 27. 18. Lain. 2 6. = Jer. 4.17. * Lam. 3, 22. Roum. 9, 29. * Gen. 19, 24. THE BOOK OF THE $ PROPHET ISAIAH. CHAPTER I. 1 Isaiah complaineth of Judah for her rebellion. 5 He lamenteth her judgments. 10 He upbraideth their whole service. 16 He exhorteth to repentance, with promises and threatenings. 2\ Bewailing their wickedness, he denounceth God's judgments. 25 He promiseth grace, 28 and threateneth destruction to the wicked. HE “vision of Isaiah the son of Amoz, which he saw concernning Judah and Jerusalem in the days of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings of Judah. 2 >Hear, O heavens, and give ear, O earth: for the Lorp hath spoken, ¢I have nourished and brought up children, and they have rebelled against me. 3 2 The ox knoweth his owner, and the ass his master’s crib: bué Israel edoth not know, my people ‘doth not consider. 4 Ah sinful nation, a people tladen with iniquity, %a seed of evildoers, childrenthatarecorrupters: they have forsaken the Lorn, they have provoked the Holy One of Israel unto anger, they are tgone away backward. 5 "Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will trevolt more and more: the whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint. 6 From the sole of the foot even unto the head there is no soundness in it; de¢ wounds, and bruises, and putrifying sores: ‘they have not been closed, neither bound up, neither mollified with ! ointment. 7 © Your country is desolate, your cities ave burned with fire: your land, strangers devour it in your presence, and if is desolate, tas overthrown by strangers. 8 And the daughter of Zion is left ‘as a cottage in a vineyard, as a lodge in a garden of cucumbers, ™as a besieged city. 9" Except the Lorn of hosts hadleft unto us a very small remnant, we should have been as ˚Sodom, and we should have beenlikeunto Gomorrah. 10 1 Hear the word of the Lono, ye 44 rulers ?of Sodom; give ear unto the law of our God, yepeopleof Gomorrah. 11 Towhat purpose és the multitude of your ‘sacrifices unto me? saith the Lorp: I am full of the burnt offerings of rams, and the fat of fed beasts; and I delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of the goats. 12 When ye come '*to appear before me, who hath required this at your hand, to tread my courts? — 13 Bringnomore Syainoblations; incense is an abomination unto me;

the new moons and sabbaths, ‘the calling of assemblies, I cannot away with; 7 is "iniquity, even the solemn meeting. 14 Your "new moons and your “appointed feasts my soul hateth: they are a trouble unto me; *I am weary to bear them. 15 And ‘when ye spread forth your hands, I will hide mine eyes from you: "yea, when ye ‘make many prayers, I will not hear: your hands are full of >tblood. 16 {*Wash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; “cease to do evil; 17 Learn to do well; *seek judgement, 'relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead for the widow. 18 Come now, and ‘let us reason together, saith the Lorp: though your white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool. 19 If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land : 20 But it ye refuse and rebel, yeshall be devoured with the sword: "for the mouth of the Lorp hath spoken it. 21 ‘How is the faithful city become an harlot! it was full of judgement; righteousness lodged ‘in it; but now murderers. 22 'Thy silver is become dross, thy wine mixed with water : 23 !Thy princes ay rebellious, and "companions of thieves: "every one loveth gifts, and followeth after rewards: they ˚judge not the fathersins be as scarlet, Sthey shall be as}, Before CHRIST | 7. 2. Amos 5. 21, 2. Mie. 6. 7. + Heb. great & 34. 29 » Matt. 15. 9. *Joel 1. 14. & 215 1 Or, grief: Num. 28. 11. + Job 37. 9. Ps, 134. 2. Ltim. 2. 8 t Heb. mudti4Num, 23. 19. Tit 1.2 ‘Jer. 2. 20, 21. Mig 3. He Ra a ar, 5, SO. Zech. 7. 10.

= The coming of Christ's kingdom. ISATAH I. Before CHRIST about 760 | P Deut. 28. 63. zek, 5. 13, { Heb. according to pureness. Jer. 6. 29,& 9. 7. Mal. 3. 3. t Jer. 33. 7. * Zech. 8. 3. (| Or, they that return of her. t Job 31. 3. Ps. 1. 6. & 35. + Heb. breaking. ® ch. 57. 5. x ch. 65, 3. & 66. 17. y Ezek. 32, 21. * ch. 43.17. Or, and his work. “Mic. 4.1, &e. Jer. 23, 20), © Ps, 68.15, 16, || Or, prepared. 4 Ps, 72, 8 ch, 27. 13, e Jer. 31. 6. & 50. 5. Zech. 8. 21, 23, f Luke 24. 47, e Ps. 46. 9. Hos. 2, 18. Zech. 9. 10. less, neither doth the cause of the widow come unto them. 24 Therefore saith the Lord, the Lorp of hosts, the mighty One of Israel, Ah, ?I will ease me of mine adversaries, and ayenge me of mine enemies : = 25 SAnd J will turn my hand upon thee, and t*purely purge away thy dross, and take away all thy tin: 26 And I will restore thy judges ras at the first, and thy counsellers as at the beginning: afterward ‘thou shalt be called, The city of righteousness, the faithful city. 27 Zion shall be redeemed with judgment, and "her converts with righteousness. 28 “I And the ‘tdestruction of the (aq | transgressors and of the sinners shall be together, and they that forsake the Lorn shall be consumed. 29 For they shall be ashamed of "the oaks which ye have desired, ‘and ye shall be confounded for the gardens that ye have chosen. 30 For ye shall be as an oak whose leaf fadeth, and as a garden that hath no water. 31 ¥And the strong shall be 7as tow, "and the maker of it as a spark, and they shall both burn together, and none shall quench them. CHAPTER II. Isaiah prophesieth the coming of Christ's kingdom. 6 Wickedness is the cause of God's forsaking. 10 He ewvhorteth to fear, Because of the powerful effects of God's majesty. HE word that Isaiah the son of Amoz saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem. 2 And *it shall come to pass ¥in the last days, ‘that the mountain of the Lorp’s house shall 'be established in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills; 4and all nations shall flow unto it. 3 And many people shall go and say, ˚Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the Lorp, to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: ‘for out of Zion ~ shall go forth the law, and the word of the Lorp from Jerusalem. 4 And he shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people: and ®they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into The terrible day 1 * . = . —— pruninghooks : nation shall ng : \ Not Tift} up sword against Nation, ; shall they learn war any io 5 O

house of J acob, come ye. let us walk in the ligh a 6 4% Therefore thou thy people the house of Jacob, he. cause they be replenished Ufyom the east, and ! Philistines, ™and they ! selves ‘in the children of sty 7 "Their land also is full and gold, neither és there of their treasures ; their land 1s also full of horses, neither is there any end of their. chariots: 8 °Their land also is full of idols ; they worship the work of their own hands, that which their own fingers have made: 9 And the mean man boweth down, and the great man humbleth himself: therefore forgive them not. ‘angers, of silver 10 4? Enter into the rock, and hide|’ thee in the dust, for fear of the Lorp, and for the glory of his majesty. 11 The ‘lofty looks of man shall be ‘3 humbled, and the haughtiness of men shall be bowed down, and the Lonp alone shall be exalted ‘in that day. 12 For the day of the’ Lorp of of the Jay ht of the Lonn, ies hast forsaken |” are soothsayers like the “ please them-|1n any end 5, | 7 —~ fi Nefon CMRI gy Se | ri) children te N. 9 Jer, 2.8% ver, 19,4). Rev 6.18 Ll) 4 1éE| hosts shall be upon every one that ts| 'sinb3 proud and lofty, and upon every one| *2 that is lifted up; and he shall be i | brought low : 2 8 dars of ql 13 And upon all *the ee is Lebanon, thet are high and lifted up| J d all the oaks of Basham av ‘a t upon all the ni a tains, and upon all the hills lifted up, ‘ 15 And: upon: every \F and upon every fenced wall, . Of |e. u all the slips At 16 "And upon nt Tarshish, and upon all t pleas i es. ‘ 2 ees ‘And the loftiness a vt be bowed down, and the - _ and the of men shall be made i dyin that Lorp alone shall be exalte ly day } shall utter?) 1 8 And ithe idols ish. ath aig And dey. shal no zholes of the TOC N, ¢ ie . wel |*5 igh to jak n shall oe caves of pe the gly, “snake iM, Lorp, an ie ariseth many the earth.

SES i fea ee —— Male hss fefore ou nist aot i) 1 Ps. 146, 3. Jer. 17.5. slob 2. 3. ‘Jer, 37, 21, ko, Lev. 26, 96, $02 Ki a Neb.a man enitnent in counten Hanee, Vr, si et een, [me calamit es : T 90 ¢In that day a man shall cast —— |himself to worship, ; leclare ies coming upon Judah. ISATAH ILI. The oppression of the rulers. this idols of silver, and his idols of iwhich they made each one for pel to the moles and to the bats ; 21 ‘To go into the clefts of the yoeks, and into the tops of the ragged rocks, ˚for fear of the Lorp, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth. 22 ‘Cease ye from man, whose sbreath zs in his nostrils: for wherein is he to be accounted of ? CHAPTER III. 1 The great confusion which cometh by sin. 9 The impudency of the people. 12 The oppression and covetousness of the rulers. 16 The judgments which shall be for the pride of the women. OR, behold, the Lord, the Lorp of hosts, *doth take away from Jerusalem and from Judah »the stay and the staff, the whole stay of bread, and the whole stay of water, 2 ˚The mighty man, and the man of war, the judge, and the prophet, and the prudent, and the ancient, 3 The captain of fifty, and tthe honourable man, and the counseller, and the cunning artificer, and the eloquent orator. < And I will give @children to be 'eir princes, and babes shall rule over them, 5 And the Pressed, every ever people shall be opor am by another, and : © by his neighbour: the car shall behave hiteelf proudly oe the ancient, and the base Sainst the honourable. : en a man shall take hold of i ake hold o Poh of the house of his father, i ef Thou hast clothing, be thou ty fact. and Jet this ruin be under ing i that day shall he tswear, say- te Will not be an thealer; for in ing. ae: ‘8 neither bread nor clothPeople, ake me not a ruler of the 8 Bor one A crusalem is ruined, and and thei plete because their tongue © proy Olngsareagainst the Lorn, 2 Ven the eyes of his glory. oth with shew of their countenance ne against them; and they itno = narnia hide MVE rowa , Unto their soul! for the 10 rewarded evil unto iiecaalvan. AY Ye to the righteous, that 44» it shall be well with him: "for they shall eat the fruit of their doings. 11 Woe unto the wicked ! iif shal] be ill with him: for the reward of his hands shall be t given him. 12 As for my people, ‘children are their oppress, and women rule over them. © mly people, !!they which lead thee cause thee to err, and ‘destroy the way of thy paths. 13 The Lorp standeth up™to plead, and standeth to judge the people. 14 The Lorp will

enter into judgement with the ancients of his people, and the princes thereof: for ye have ‘eaten up “the vineyard ; the spoil of the poor zs in your houses. 15 What mean ye that ye °beat my people to pieces, and grind the faces of the poor? saith the Lord Gop of hosts. 16 { Moreover the Lorp saith, Because the daughters of Zion are haughty, and walk with stretchedforth necks and t wanton eyes, walking and 'mineing as they go, and making a tinkling with their feet. 17 Therefore the Lord will smite with Pa scab the crown of the head of the daughters of Zion, and the Lorp will t¢discover their secret parts. 18 In that day the Lord will take away the bravery of their tinkling ornaments about their feet, and their ‘cauls, and their Tround tires like the moon, 19 The 'chains, and the bracelets, and the "mufflers, 20 The bonnets, and the ornaments of the legs, and the headbands, and the ttablets, and the earrings, 21 The rings, and nose jewels, 22 The changeable suits of apparel, and the mantles, and the wimples, and the crisping pins, 23 The glasses, and the fine linen, and the hoods, and the vails. 24 And it shall come to pass, that instead of sweet smell there shall be stink; and instead of a girdle a rent; and instead of well set hair *baldness; and instead of a stomacher 2 girding of sackeloth ; and burning instead of beauty. 25 Thy men shall fall by the sword, and thy 'mighty in the war. 26 «And her gates shall lament and mourn; and she being 'tdesolate “shall sit upon the ground. Before CHRIST about 70 —~ —Y 4 Ps. 128, 2. ' Ps, 11. 6. Eccles. 8. 13. t Heb. done to him. ® ver. 4. 'ch. 9. 16. ) Or, they which call thee blessed. tebe swallow up. = Mic-6. 2. I Or, durne. ach. 5. 7. Matt. 21. 33. 2 ch. 58. 4. Mie. 3. 2,3. + Heb. deceiving with their eyes. fl Or, tripping nicely. Pp Deut. 28. 27. + Heb. make naked. aeh. 47. 2 Jer. 1. Nahum 2, 3S. | Or, networks. Judg. 8. 21, I Or, sweet balls. Or, spanaled ornaments. t Heb. houses of the soul. ech, 22. 12 Mic. 1. 16,

x | The blessings of Christ's kingdom. ISAIAH Iv. God's judgments up, > . s Upon Covel a - OU Hos, Bef roy ray a i, goto CHAPTER IV. to my vineyard, that T have about In the extremity of evils, Christ's kingdom | done in it 2 wherefore, when | | No cite 760 : uae be a sanctuary. ed that it should brine forth : Gok. | ma ach. 21117, ND “in that day seven women brought it forth wild ora ie Praves,| ai shall take hold of one man, ee Ss bo Thess. 3.12. ke | 5 And now go to; , saying, We will ’eat our own bread, | what I will do to my vineyard : an ap, and wear our ow;> apparel : only | will take away the hedge thereof a t Heb, ‘etm tlet us be called by thy name, "to | and it shall be eaten up ; and break called upon | take away Cour reproach. ; a down the wall thereof, it § 10r take | 2 In that day shall “the branch of | be ttrodden down : at at Hl «Luke. 95. | the Lorn be tbeautiful and lorious, | 6 And I will la: it waste: j “ech. 3.&|and the fruit of the earth Shall be | not be pruned, ‘0 doves os re # Heb. deauty| excellent and comely tfor them that | shall come up briers and thorns: ] i Te orine | ALE escaped of Israel. will also command the clouds that four?” | 3 And it shall come to pass, that he 1 h i they rain no rain upon it, that is left in Zion, and he that re1 will tell y t Heb. firg treading, t 3 7 For the vineyard of the Lorp ‘ch. 60.21. | maineth in Jerusalem, ‘shall be called | of hosts is the house of Israel, and ‘Phil. 4. 3. holy, even every one that is ‘written ery the men of Judah this pleasant plant: Tie ti 1 Or, tou. \"among the living in Jerusalem : and he looked for judgment, but be-) t= “"""\ 4 When &the Lord shall have | hold toppression ; for righteousness, | {lle.cw washed away the filth of the daugh- | but behold a ery. ters of Zion, and shall have purged! 8 Woe unto them that join *house «***# the blood of Jerusalem from the|to house, that lay field to field, till midst thereof by the spirit of judgethere be no place, that ‘they may be|t*" ment, and by the spirit of burning. | placedalone in the midst of the earth! 5 And the Lorp will create upon 9 In mine ears said the Lonp of at every dwelling place of mount Zion, | hosts, t Of a truth many houses a aa and upon her assemblies, "a cloud | be desolate, even great and fair, with- te and smoke by day, and ‘the shining | out inhabitant. 1 shal Ve Vr, alow. | of a flaming fire by night: for ‘upon| 10 Yea, ten acres of Lala ‘ an Heb \all the glory shall be ta defence. yield one bath, and the = 1 eh ba 6 And there shall be a tabernacle | homer shall yield an ephal mA os spent for a shadow in the daytime from the | 11 "Woe unto

them mee vay | heat, and “for a place of refuge, and | early in the morning, thai ‘ satin? ed for acovertfrom storm and from rain. | follow See el i heal wa fa n | CHAPTER V. a rei a harp, and the viol, the 1 Under the parable of a vineyard God ex. mn f. ‘ d wine, are), jos cuseth his severe judgment. 8 Ilis judge- tabret, and pipe, aie regard not nt ments upon covetousness, 11 upon lascivi-| their feasts: but y ther col ousness, 13 upon impiety, 20 and upon the work of the Lorp, ne! injustice. 26 The executioners of God's e : jon of his hands.) ys! judgments. sider the operation © Je are ZO") ait, OW will I sing to my well-| 134" Therefore my Por yn “i beloved a song of my beloved | into captivity, becai ble gi : rable | gay Sa ; ttheir honow fad? *Ge.0.5.. |touching “his vineyard. My well- | knowledge: and guultl | hExod. 13,21. § Zech, 2. 5. \ ch, 25, 4. 5 < . ished, and their ch. 7. |beloved hath a vineyard in ta very | men are famishec, 2”. st. Maie 23. | fruitful hill * tude dried up with tre gel Mark 12. 1. fe en thenlarget Luke20.9, | 2 And he ' fenced it, and gathered 14 Thereforehel I mouth ne | ‘orn afte [out the stones thereof, and planted | self, ag their glory, eel bel Or, nade a |it with the choicest vine, and built Sena : oe a their pomp eto it 90 | yui@eut | a tower in the midst of it, and also | multitude, h, shall dese? pele | 1 Heo. tmade a winepress therein : "and he | that Puan e mean DBD He mat "OMrHat looked that it should bring forth) 15 Ane 1” cng the migy as o i grapes, and it brought forth wild | brought down, the pes. ; ‘ 3 And now, O inhabitants of Je-| the lofty 07 Oo of hostisod tt *Rom.3.4 |rusalem, and men of Judah, *judge, 16 a + idgment, “ od in? 1 pray you, betwixt me and my eee J a sanct} vineyard. / 4, What could have been done more | eousnesspf

PX_ Pomeranian /\ (iis (RE. ~~ — ISAIAH V Isaiah's vision of God's glory. s injustice. . : 2 fe : 08s, eucess, and uny “ev. aud ‘ahiall carry it away safe, é Bekins Fs raft i lambs feed after | prey, liver it about —— shall the lamb: d none shall deliver 2. 760 cme | 17 Then and the waste places an d in that day they shall roar gH voll MS? | their ae ghall strangers eat. | 30 eee like the roaring of = 4h. 22 | abou P othe fai 5 draw ini- | agains . cS the lan¢ ri fol to them that ¢ in| sea: and if one ® look unto the land, 18 Woe un ity, and sin| sea: an d ‘sorrow, 'and| ui | cuity with cords of vanity, behold darkness and "sorrow, 1 Or, distress. quity wi rt rope: : : zened in the heavens Or, when it i th a ca p light is darkened 1 4 ignt it as it were WI im make speed, | the lig isight it ‘acs, | 19? That ee eager we atte thereof. er ine de "er 17.18, ten his w 7 1 P ieee structi Ans and net d let the counsel of the on OHA of the Lord in his glory, | thereof. gee: d nigh and|1 Lect eae is confirmed for his mesHoly One of Tsrael a i 5 dita, fee ified, i the obstinacy of the W 2. sage. a « 4 13 A remnan me, that we may kno F Des ee phate lesolatt ont f “0 q Woe unto them t that call ie peop! g unto th ao) ae ier devil; that put dark hat*king Uzziah died) 753° twee] good, and good evil; t for dark-| 7 N the year that *king itting upon | :2Xings187wes \Tess for light, and light os and I saw also the Lord sitting , em I Kings 2 ness ; nes pnt iaitee for sweet, a throne, Bae ~ i up, an ee ie for bitter! F . d the temple. «1 On the ‘ay [31 Woe unto them that are Piel hare i sod: te ae thé” lin their own eyes, and prudent tin each one had six wings 1 he pale ae Heb, before . ® ‘ht ! ° face and °v a uergice [their own sig! :chty | he covered his ace, sth twain mit | 22° Woe unto them that pr cena he covered his feet, and wi . to drink wine, and men of streng id fl t Heb. this ‘ drink : he did y. ied unto another, and cried to this. Yaa. een ked for} 3 And tone cried unto an he Lorp |" ®e* HOES) 28 Which sjustify the wicke said, “Holy, holy, holy, és the J full t Heb Ms - povand and sein ya cee of hosts : tethe whole earth is Pains of ness of the righteous from , f his glory. ed | earth Het dé?| 24 Therefore tas tthe fire ee ot re Pine posts of the tor eet Pe 1 mg leth the stubble, and the flame ee at tha voies of Bit ant eri om | sass po. 4s, |sumeth the chaff, so “their root sha fthe house was filled with eis b weg Ringsh ‘oa |be as rottenness, and their oe 5 1 8Then said I, Woe is m edie shall go up as dust: because they Lam tundone ; because eae . ae have cast away the law of the Lorp f unclean lips, and I dwe ne

f ised the word of | of unciea le of unclean lips: of hosts, and despised midst of a people he Kine ‘ekigseg |*M@ Holy One of Israel. f the| for mine eyes have seen the King, i r 0: v6 oe fitees eemere se he aaple, jth Loh of ROA sia seraphims tin ond kindled against his p i| 6 Then flew one of 1 th his | tHebtmeé rth his hand| 6 Th E li eoal in his | ‘ais har and he hath stretched fort -| unto me, thaving a live ‘th the| ea Nevo, |28%nst them,and hath smitten them: hand, zhich he had taken wi lhstageibe as io... {and Ythe hills did tremble, and their | hand, from off the altar : th, | t Heb cause has dung, | . in the midst of} tongs sa n my mouth, | ‘eto touch, ‘Leys, 4, |C2XCASES were ' torn in the n -| 7 And he tilaid i upon m) dl thy | 'seees, 1,2 te» | the streets, * For all this his anger said, Lo, this hath touche thY | Dan. 10. 16 19,49 | « is hand és|and said, Lo, seth, is taken “utd? )18 not turned away, but his hand ¢s| ai - and thine iniquity 1 ‘tiny [Stretched out still. lips - d thy sin purged. i 26 T*And he will lift up an en- ay ‘aie heard the voice zt i ‘Hz |ft80 to the nations from far, and . Lord, saying, Whom an base Gap. Late rye MSs unto them from ‘the end of the nd who will go for *us? The Heb. Beere is and behold, they shall eome L, tHere am 1; ro, teas With, +4 . t) saat O, an a Hidde as 97 Nove ki ne weary nor stum-| 9 4 eee ‘indeed, but un- “Mace A Dans, g ble among them ; none shall slumber pele d not; and see ye tindeed, Tie 1 He" Sleep; neither *shall the girdle of : Sete Tots ; rol Mek Pthcits be pee on Sie 10 Make the heart of this era Tr es My ir shoes be broken: 5‘ 1 make their ears heavy, a t Heb. hear 7°. Whose arrows ave sharp, and | fat, and + aves: "lest they see with | ‘ye — NT i i f 1’ | shut their eyes ; . pir ears, Heb. ia hoot cit, bows bent, their | ng their eyes, and hear with their | Yio, 30, Wofs shall be counted Ukesliaty Sit a ania with their heart, and) «'bs, a oe wheels like a whirlwind : ov vort, and be healed. ‘cmt a Jer 3.21. - Their roaring shall be like alion, a Then said I, Lord, how fonge) t ey Shall roar like young lions: yea, : a e Shall roar, and lay hold of the : ieee And he answered, ° Until the cities ————

—_— {| Or, when i and hath been broused. Rom. 11. 5. about 5, 6. on Ephraim. beh. 10. 21, I Thatis, The remnant shall return: See ch. 6.13, & 10,21, e2 Kings 18. 17. ch. 36, 2. | Or, causeway. + Heb. let not thy heart be tender. \ Or, waken. 4 Prov. 21.30, ch. 8. 10. *2Sam. 8. 6. 1 Heb. from @ people. p2 Kings 25, 21. is returned, ‘ *2Kings16.5. 2 Chron. 23. t ch. resteth forsaking in the midst of the land. 13 4i But yet in it shall be a tenth, ‘and i shall return, and shall be eaten : as a teil tree, and as an oak, whose "substance is in them, when they cast their Ieaves: so “the holy seed shall be the substance thereof, CHAPTER VII. 1 Ahaz, being troubled with fear of Rezin and Pekah, is comforted by Isaiah, 10 Ahaz, having liberty to choose a sign, and refusing it, hath for a sign, Christ promised. \7 His Judgment is prophesied to come by Assyria. Ae it came to pass in the days of *Ahaz the son of Jotham, the sonof Uzziah, king of Judah, that Rezin the king of Syria, and Pekah the son of Remaliah, king of Israel, went up toward Jerusalem to war against it, but could not prevail against it. 2 And it was told the house of David, saying, Syria tis confederate with Ephraim.” And his heart was moved, and the heart of his people, as the trees of the wood are moved with the wind. 3 Then said the Lorn unto Isaiah, Go forth now to meet Ahaz, thou, Yand 'Shear-jashub thy son, at the end of the ¢conduit of the ‘upper pool in the "highway of the fuller’s field ; 4 And say unto him, Take heed, and be quiet; fear not, tneither be fainthearted for the two tails of these smoking firebrands, for the fierce anger of Rezin with Syria, and of the son of Remaliah. 5 Because Syria, Ephraim, and the son of Remaliah, have taken evil counsel against thee, saying, 6 Let us go up against Judah, and "vex it, and let us make a breach therein for us, and set a king in the midst of it, even the son of 'l'abeal : 7 Thus saith the Lord Gop, “It shall not stand, neither shall it come to pass. 8 °For the head of Syria is Damascus, and the head of Damascus is Rezin; and within threescore and five years shall Ephraim be broken, ‘that it be not a people. 9 And the headof EphraimisSamaria, and the head of Samaria is Remait e, 11 * Ask thee a sio thy God; ask it depth, or in the hej 12 But Ahaz said, neither will I tempt 13 And he said, Hear ye now, 0}, house of David; Js i¢ 4 small thine ‘ for you to weary men, but will ye weary my God also? i 14 Therefore the Lord himself shall either in tho|'! ght above, ) I will not ask, the Lorn, "shall call his name *

Immanuel, 15 Butter and honey shall he cat, a that he may know ‘o refuse the evil, and choose the good. 16 ' For before the child shall know|.c&? to refuse the evil, and choose the good, the land that thou abhorrest shall be forsaken of ™both her kings. |"jAik1 17 “*The Lorn shall bring upon|"j thee, and upon thy people, and upon thy father’s house, days that have ‘5 not come, from the day that °Eph-|"i raim departed from Judah; oven the king of Assyria. sind 18 Andit shall come to pass 1 . rch day, that the Lorp Pshall hiss sh . fly that ds in the uttermost ¢ fe the rivers of Egypt, and for the that zs in the land of sige shall 19 And they shall Lag ath wal rest all of them in the deso leys, and in athe holes of the rer and upon all thorns, and up! "bushes. 20 In the same day have with a *rasor ret son a | ing of Assyria, Pid i i tak of the “e a so consume the D& ras ey ae it shall pany ie Le ha day, that a man * ab pel and two sheep 2 sal it shall come shall the Lor that is he’s for all perl and honey “ie land. in)” eat that is le! ia 23 And that day, where ace pe), 8 P av 7 d vine |< a par t gh gn of the Lorp ‘$2 give you a sign; Behold, a virgin “Pat shall conceive, and bear ia son, and), 5 22 King Ahaz is comforted by Isaiah. ISAIAH VI, Cliist promised 4. Wed for a « a > 3 oe eee sign, Before |be wasted without inhabitant, and |liah’s son. If ye will di CHRIST | 4) a Not believe | about he houses without man, and the surely ye shall not be established, ’| ent 758 land be tutterly desolate, 10 (1 +Moreover the Tons a ‘k at # Neb. deso- | 12 PAnd the Lorp have removed again unto Ahaz, saying. Spake! in e wil = a 1 ry “S) eet te) men fax away, and there be a great

Pe NM i oe a ISAIAH VII. Comfort to them that fear God. | God's purposes irresistible. — Refore 24 With arrows and with bows shall | word, mand it shall not stand: "for one id men come thither; because all the God is with us. Chak 742 land shall become briers and thorns. 11 For the Lorp spake thus to 25 And on all hills that shall be | me twith a strong hand, and indigged with the mattock, there shall structed me that I should not walk not come thither the fear of briers | in the way of this people, saying, | Ing fa' and thorns: but it shall be for the| 12 Say ye not, A confederacy, to) ji" % | sending forth of oxen, and for the | all them to whom ˚this people shall | ˚ ch. 7: 2. treading of lesser cattle. say, A confederacy ; Pneither fear |? LPet. 3.4, | ye their fear, nor be afraid. CHAPTER VIII. 1713 «Sanctify the Lorp of hosts | *Num.20-12. Te era ahall Os prophesiet | himself; and 'let him be your fear, Taner 5 Assyria. ye vials Wkewise Jo their inf- and Jef him de your dread. aaa See eee en be-to them that fear | 2a and "he shall be forasanctuarys | in God. 19 Great afflictions to idolaters. but for ta stone of stumbling and tor} '§.78, 18) OREOVER the Lop said|a rock of offence to both the houses} ft. = unto me, Take thee a great of Israel, for a gin and for a snare | "n.90,8, | yoll, and *write in it with a man's | to the inhabitants of Jerusalem. tHeb, In pen concerning +Maher-shalal-hash-| 15 And many among them shall | mheed {0 ] a ustumble, and fall, and be broken, |" MaoSi 18 | i} peer ne Me Daz = Z 5 " i bi tak n. Rom. 9. 32. | Msteneth the 2 And I took unto me faithful wit- | and be snared, and be ue 2 1 {fake Sozea, | MeSSes to record, » Uriah the priest, 16 Bind up the testimony, sea the | and Zechariah the son of Jeberefe. ) Kings 16. chiah. We [Hee ee 3 And I t went unto the prophetess; unto. and she conceived, and bare a son. | Then said the Lorn to me, Call his name Maher-shalal-hash-baz. jpeceurle: 4 ©For before the child shall have knowledge to cry, My father, and Oui eane | AY mother, '@4the riches of Damas| King ef Age | cus and the spoil of Samaria shall be tukeateuy: taken away before the king of Assyria. | Se out 5 bal The Lorp spake also unto me le eit again, saying, . (2Kings15. | 6 Forasmuch as this people re@,'5,%, | fuseth the waters of ˚ Shiloah that ohn 82-6 BO softly, and rejoice fin Rezin and | >") Remaliah's son ; 7 Now therefore, behold, the Lord bringeth up upon them the waters of uch 10.12. | the river, strong and many, even * the king of Assyria, and all his glory: and he shall come up overall his channels, and go over all his

banks : 8 And he shall pass through Judah; he shall overflow and go over, ‘ven. 28 |e shall reach even to the neck ; | eset the and tthe stretching out of his wings | “is bread shall fill the breadth of thy land, O ban Shative oe }* Tinmanuel. sir Ubi ngs 9 41* Associate yourselves, Oye peoout of his | ee re ple, and ye shall be broken in pieces ; oe ee * land give ear, all ye of far countries : gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces ; gird yourselves, and Sunny, ee shall be broken in pieces. 10 "Pake counsel together, and it shall come to nought; speak the law among my disciples. 17 And I will wait upon the Lorp, that hideth his face from the house of Jacob, and I ¥will look for him. 18 *Behold, I and the children whom the Lorp hath given me “are for signs and for wonders in Israel from the Lorp of hosts, which dwelleth in mount Zion. 19 { And when they shall say unto you, bSeek unto them that have familiar spirits, and unto wizards ethat peep, and that mutter: should not a people seek unto their God?! for the living “to the dead? 20 ° To the law and to the testimony: if they speak not according to this word, if 2s because ‘there ts tno light in them. 21 And they shall pass through it, hardly bestead and hungry : and it shall come to pass, that when they shall be hungry, they shall fret themselves, and #curse their king and their God, and look upward. 22 And "they shall look unto the earth; and behold trouble and darkness, ‘dimness of anguish; and they shall be driven to darkness. CHAPTER IX. By the Rlagom ani birth af Cisse Judgments upon Israel for their pride, Usor their hypoerisy, Wand for their impenilency. > 1 Sam, 28. 8. eh. 19. 3. sch. 99. 4. 4 Ps. 106. 28. ¢ Luke 16. 20. € Mice. 3. 6. t Heb. no morning. # Rev, 16. 11. W ch, 5, JO. toh. a Te EVERTIELESS *the dim-}, ness shuld not be such as, was in her vexation, when at the first he | 2Chro. 1.4.

The church's joy in Christ's birth, ISAIAH TX, —, Before CHRIST about 940 SS © Lev. 26, 24. 2 Kings 17. 5, 6. 1Chro. 5. 26, about 771 about 4 1 Or, popu. lous, 4 Matt. 4.16. Ephes. 5. 8, 14. ll Or, to him. * Judg. 5. 30. U Or, When hou brakest. fch. 10. 5. & 14. 5. 6 Jude 7. 22. Ps. 83. 9, ch. 10, 26, | Or, When the whole battle af the warrior was, &C. heh. 66.15, 16, || Or, and it was, &e. j Heb. meat. ich. 7. 14. Luke 2. 11. & John 3. 16, 1 Matt. 28.18. Cor, 15. 25, m™ Judg. 13.18, 4 Tit. 2. 13, © Ephes. 2. 14. p Dan. 2, 44. Luke 1. 32, 33. a2 Kings 19. ch. 87. 32. about 738 '+Heb. mingle. t Heb. with twholemouth. rch. 5.25. & * Jer. 5. 3. Hos. 7. 10. lightly afflicted the land of Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, and ‘after ward did more grievously afflict her bythe way of the sea, beyond Jordan, in Galilee "of the nations, 2 *The people that walked in darkness have seen a great light : they that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, upon them hath the light shined. 3 Thou hast multi and "not increased before thee according to the joy in harvest, and as men rejoice ° when they divide the spoil. 4 ' For thou hast broken the yoke of his burden, and ‘ the staff of his shoulder, the rod of his oppressor, as in the day of §Midian. 5 "For every battle of the warrior is with confused noise, and garments rolled in blood ; "but this shall be with burning and tfuel of fire. 6 For unto us a child is born, unto us a ‘son is given: and 'the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called ™ Wonderful, Counseller, "The mighty God, The everlasting Father, °The Prince of Peace. 7 Of the increase of dis government and peace Pthere shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever. The 4zeal of the Lorp of hosts will perform this. . 8 4 The Lord sent a word into Jacob, and it hath lighted upon Israel. 9 And all the people shall know, even Ephraim and the inhabitant of Samaria, that say in the pride and stoutness of heart, 10 The bricks are fallen down, but we will build with hewn stones: the plied the nation, the joy: they joy sycomores are cut down, but we will ch them into cedars. 1] Therefore the Lor» shall set up the adversaries of Rezin against him, and tjoin his enemies together ; 12 The Syrians before, and the Philistines behind; and they shall devour Israel twith open mouth. * For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still. 13 For ‘the people turneth not unto him that smiteth them, neither do they seek

the Lonp of hosts. God's Judgments for Sea 14 Therefore the Long gy ti from Israel RD will cut 9 he and on, tin a aul, branch 15 The ancient he is the head; and si penetrate, teacheth lies, he js the fail ach 16 For"'the leaders of this eopl cause them to err; and We te are led of them are * destroyed. m 17 Therefore the Lord “shall have no joy in their young men, neither shall have Mercy on their fatherless and widows: Yfoy every one is an hypoerite and an evildoer, and ever mouth speaketh ! folly. *For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand js stretched out still. 18 {For wickedness *burneth as the fire: it shall devour the briers and thorns, and shall kindle in the thickets of the forest, and they shall mount up Jike the lifting up of smoke. 19 Through the wrath of the Loxp of hosts is >the land darkened, and the people shall be as the tfuel of the fire: ‘no man shall spare his brother. 20 And he shall tsnatch on the right hand, and be hungry; and he shall eat on the left hand, ¢and they shall not be satisfied : *they shall eat every man the flesh of his own =e 21 Manasseh, Ephraim; and | raim, Manasseh: and they i ‘ll we shall be against Judah. i hae ‘ this his anger is not turne ‘ill. but his hand is stretched out sti. CHAPTER X. " 9 1 The woe of tyrants. 5 Asyri he broket Dela CIT g 1 About 731) “ch. 10,1 Mes. in “ch. aip UOn they thay Call thy Yerred | U0r, they thas are calied | Vested of | them, T Hed, no lovey * Ps, Wy, 1 aly Mic7.3, Vr, vitany, * ver, 12, 21, ch. 5, 35, & We oh. 10.17, Mal4.1. bch. 8.2 + Heb, matt Mie. 236 tHeb.l | a Lev 6S rs arn i his pride s ad, | wri renee nf Terael shall La of 24 Tsrael is comforted wilh P wn deliverance from Assyria. at adocree ih, OE unto a and) iy unri us de a 1 Origa that write iE oasness qwhich they vere "that wrt atat 7 d ; od ey aie the noel yo j judgment, and to ae F pe right from the poor : iy preys ; that widows may be bat om ait hey may rob the fat! re doy eee od *what will ye.do in ti tat i i hom visitation, an pio wi a al come iad pore lory pow dow? our Ma For all © iz at a act th

mee JN SEEPTOLOIE Ve tee = foreshewn. ISAIAH X. A remnant of Israel shall be saved. galt of tho Asegri er is not turned away, but fast | jig hand # stretched out still. 5 110 t Assyrian, ethe rod of mine anger, land the staff in their hand jg mine indignation. 6 [ will send him against ‘an hypocritical nation, and against the peo“ple of my wrath will I &give him a charge, to take the spoil, and to take the prey, and tto tread them down Iike the mire of the streets. 7 *Howbeit he meaneth not so, neither doth his heart think so ; but i és in his heart to destroy and cut off nations not a few. 8 ‘For he saith, Ave not my princes altogether kings ? 9 Zs not *Calno !as Carchemish is not Hamath as Arpad? 4s not Samaria ™as Damascus ! 10 As my hand hath found the kingdoms of the idols, and whose ue images did excel them of erusalem and of Samaria; 11 Shall I not, as I have done unto Samaria and her idols, so do to Jerusalem and her idols ? re Wherefore it shall come to pass, lat when the Lord hath performed his whole work "upon mount Zion a on Jerusalem, ˚ I will tpunish raleiey es the stout heart of the hg ey yria, and the glory of his ?For he saith, By the stren : my hand I have done i, ane Y Wisdom; for I am prudent: and eine removed the bounds of the ware, 2nd have robbed their treahabit, and I have put down the inlt ie "like a valiant man : nest ices hand hath found as a one th riches of the people: and as I ih hereth eggs that are left, have Wag — all the earth ; and there Opened t2 that moved the wing, or | 15 Sh We mouth, or peeped. him, ae axe boastitself against i, [the saw eweth therewith? or shall in | that eee, itself against him shake i it? "as if the rod should Up, or oe ye + them that lift it ‘itself yell: the staff should lift up 16 hy _ Ytt were no wood. rd a arly shall the Lord, the eS lear hosts, send among his *fat : 1 shall Ta and under his glory ~~ [DUtning of nt burning like the his ang' or, Wael ney filed. (olay them {reatinge \Gen, 60, 20, Mic. 4.12. i9Kings 18. 34,33, &e & 18.10, &e. 4 Amos6. 2. '2Chron. 35. a “OKingsl6.9. (0k shines 19, On | his forest, and of 17 And the light of Israel shall be for a fire, and his Holy One for a flame: ‘and it shall burn and devour | | his thorns and his briers in one day; 18 And shall consume the glory of this fruitful field, tboth soul and body: and they shall be as when a standardbearer fainteth. 19 And the rest of the trees of his forest shall be tfew, that a child may write them. 20 { And it shall come to pass in that day, that the remnant of Israel, and such as are escaped of the house of Jacob,

‘shall no more again stay upon him that smote them; but shall stay upon the Loxp, the Holy One of Israel, in truth. 21 yThe remnant shall return, even the remnant of J acob, “unto the mighty God. 22 7 For though thy people Israel be as the sand of the sea, *yet a remnant tof them shall return : bthe consumption decreed shall overflow ! with righteousness. 93¢For the Lord Gop of hosts shall make a consumption, even determined, in the midst of all the land. 24 { Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop of hosts, Omy people that dwell-| est in Zion, “be not afraid of the Assyrian: he shall smite thee with a| rod, 'and shall lift up his staff against thee, after the manner of Egypt. | 25 ' For yet anger in their destruction. 96 And the Lorp of hosts shall stir up "a scourge for him according to the slaughter of ! Midian at the rock of Oreb: and *as his rod zwas upon the sea, so shall he lift it up alter the manner of Egypt. 27 And it shall come to pass in that day, ¢hat 'his burden tshall be taken away from off thy shoulder, and his yoke from off thy neck, and the yoke shall be destroyed because of ™the anointing. 28 He is come to Aiath, he is a very little while, Sand ; the indignation shall cease, and mine) sD: Before CHRIST about 713 eee tch. 9. 18, & 27. 4. «2 Kings 19. 33. gs + Heb. from the soul, and even fo the lesh. + Heb. number. + Rom. 9. 27. ach. 6.13. + Heb. in, or, veh, 2. I Or, in. ach, 37. 6 Or, but he shall =e up ts staghyor dee. i Tudg. 7. C ciel £ Exod. 14.6, 27. Veh. 14, 25. + Heb. shalt remove. m Ps. 105. 15. Dan, 9. 4. 1 John 2. 20. passed to Migron; at Michmash he hath laid up his carriages : 29 They are gone over "the el 2. eir sage: they have taken up lodging at Geba; Ramah is afraid ; ® Gibeah of Saul is fled. 30 | Lift up thy voice, O daughter e Sam. I. 4. ¢ Heb. Cry shrill with thy voice.

“ = The peaceable kingdom of Christ. ISATAH X. : The calling of the Gentitys i) peor = |Pof Galli: cause it to be heard earth shall be full of the Inowledge a [| CHRIST |unto 4Laish, 'O poor Anathoth. | of the Lonp, as the waters Cover the onnme car 31 *Madmenah is removed; the| sea. ; ; : thay | — |inhabitants of Gebim gather them-| 10 9'And in that day ™ there shall ih FI Sam. 25. selves to flee. ; v.| 32 As yet shall he remain ‘at Nob -|that day: he shall "shale his hand ‘sz. | against the mount of *the daughter ah 33 | of Zion, the hill of Jerusalem. | 33 Behold, the Lord, the Lorn of hosts, shall lop the bough with ysecAmos |terror: and *the high ones of staae ture shall be hewn down, and the haughty shall be humbled. 34 And he shall cut down the | thickets of the forest with iron, and FOr,mignty- | Lebanon shall fall "by a mighty one. OCOHAPTER XI. 1 The peaceable kingdom of the Branch out of the root of Jesse. 10 The victorious restoration of Israel, and vocation of the Gentiles. “gh 3-2. ND *there shall come forth a rod ech. G. Rev. 5. 5. out of the stem of Jesse, and » Acts 13. 23. ea Branch shall grow out of his roots: 35. | 24And the spirit of the Lorn shall Mutes- is. |Yest upon him, the spirit of wisdom 38'e 5.42 | andunderstanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the Lorn ; fey ac | 3 And shall make him of t quick understanding in the fear of the Lonp: and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears : “Revit, | 4 But ¢with righteousness shall he 10r, argue. | judge the poor, and "reprove with ; equity for the meek of the earth: wuui6, [and he shall ‘smite the earth with herr ia” | the rod of his mouth, and with the ins.” © | breath of' his lips shall he slay the wicked. “Reger. | 5 And Srighteousnegs shall be the girdle of his loins, and faithfulness the girdle of his reins. 6" The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; and the calf and the young lion and the fatling together ; and a little child shall lead them. 7 And the cow and the bear shall feed; their young ones shall lie down together: and the lion shall cat straw like the ox. 8 And the sucking child shall play on the hole of the asp, and the weaned child shall put his hand on the "cockatrice’ den. _9? They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain: for * tho I Or, adder's. for an ensign of the people ; to jt rest shall be tglorious. day, that the Lord shall set his hand again the second time to recover the remnant of his people, which shall be left, “from

Assyria, and from Beypt and from Pathros, and from Cush, and from Elam, and from Shinay and from Hamath, and from the islands of the sea. 12 And he shall set Up an ensign for the nations, and shall assemble the outcasts of Israel, and gather together ‘the dispersed of Judah from the four tcorners of the earth, 13 *The envy also of Ephraim shall depart, and the adversaries of Judah shall be cut off: Ephraim shall not envy Judah, and Judah shall not vex Ephraim. 14 But they shall fly upon the shoulders of the Philistines toward the west; they shall spoil tthem of the east together: *tthey shall lay their handupon Edom and Moab; tand the children of Ammon "shall obey them. : 15 And the Lorp *shall utterly destroy the tongue of the Egyptian|! sea ; and with his mighty wind shall he shake his hand oyer the river, and shall smite it in the seven streams, Yand make men go over tdryshod. 16 And “there shall be an highway for the remnant of his people, which shall be left, from Assyria; “like as it was to Israel] in the day that he came up out of the land of Egypt. CHAPTER XII.., A joyful thanksgiving of the faithful for the mercies of God. ND "in that day thou shalt say, O Loxp, I will praise thee: though thou wast angry with me, thine anger is turned away, and thou comfortedst me. . 2 Behold, God is my salvation; 1 will trust, and not be afraid: for the Lorp »JEHOVAH ts my estrength and my song ; he also is become ™Y salvation. 3 Therefore with joy shall ye draw he a root of Jesse, which shall stang|..2!") shall the "Gentiles seek: and his | 1] And it shall come to pass Pin that | gn Wa fin Ver, 1, Nowy a "Tom. ott Wel, aed, 1 Neb, 4 Zech. 19 10, rJohn 7, 35, Jom, 1. |, t Heb. tcinys, "Jer. 3,10. Beek. 3.16, 17, 22. 7, 23. Hos. 1,11, t Heb. the children of Ute east. "Dan, We 4h Ammon their obelence, woh, OM. x Zech. Wb. y Rev. 10. 12 { Heb. in shoes. ah 19.3. «Brod. H.2. ht, Ob, 1 & 0. 13, 18 ete th ve tI esti ay aJonnd it en 4vater out of the wells o { salvation. Ks w.

ISATAIL XII. Her utter desolation. Babylon threatened.
Refore + And in that day shall ye say, EMRIST lo Praise the Lorp, 'call upon his 713 name, ‘declare his doings among the .pamien.| people, make mention that his §name its (is exalted. pisos Als 5 "Sing unto the Lonp; for he hath ie 4 |done excellent things: this is known sreaia fin all the earth. 6 ‘Cry out and shout, thou finha2} J . vie. . * . mS) Ditant of Zion: for great is the Holy pois 35, | One of Israel in the midst of thee. ire OHAPTER XIII. Pe 70. 22. : M ei. 18. 1 God mustereth the armies of his wrath, ch 41.14, 16 6 He threateneth to destroy Babylon by the Medes. \ The desolation of Babylon. VHE *burden of Babylon, which Isaiah the son of Amoz did see. 2 "Lift ye up a banner “upon the C Jer. @, & 51, ven S78 | high mountain, exalt the voice unto jane them, “shake the hand, that they 42.10.32 |may go into the gates of the nobles. 3 I have commanded my sanctified ic. ones, I have also called ‘my mighty ] ones for mine anger, even them that Ps 142, ‘rejoice in my highness. 4 The noise of a multitude in the Heb. % | mountains, t like as of a great peo| Lkeness Of P C L ee ple; atumultuous noise of the kingdoms of nations gathered together : the Lorp of hosts mustereth the host of the battle. 5 They come from a far country, from the end of heaven, even the Lonp, and the weapons of his indignation, to destroy the whole land. szeph.t.7- | 6 4 Howl ye; ®for the day of the nn 2 | Lorn zs at hand; “it shall come as Joel 15: | a destruction from the Almighty. 1 Or, fal 7 Therefore shall all hands ' be faint, et and every man’s heart shall melt : iP 48. 6 § And they shall be afraid : ‘pangs ee and sorrows shall take hold of them; they shall be in pain as a woman tien. won | that travaileth: they shall tbe amazed tone at another; their faces shall be as ‘flames. 9 Behold, "the day of the Lorn cometh, cruel both with wrath and fierce anger, to lay the land desolate: and he shall destroy 'the sinners thereof out of it. 10 For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: the sun shall be "darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine. 11 And I will punish the world for their evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; "and T will cause the arroWee. every Ihe ' man athis nzighour' Heb frees of the Manics. o btab 41. 1 Ps 104.35. Prov, 2, 22. gancy of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible. 12 T will make a man more precious than fine gold; even aman than the golden wedge of Ophir. 13

°Theretore I will shake the heavens, and the earth shall remove out of her place, in the wrath of the Lorp of hosts, and in "the day of his fierce anger. 14 And it shall be as the chased roe, and as a sheep that no man taketh up: ‘they shall every man turn to his own people, and flee every one into his own land. 15 Every one that is found shall be thrust through; and every one that is joined unto them shall fall by the sword. 16 Theirchildrenalsoshall be ‘dashed to pieces before their eyes; their houses shall be spoiled, and their wives ravished. 17 * Behold, I will stir up the Medes against them, which shall not regard silver; and as for gold, they shall not delight in it. 18 Their bows also shall dash the young men to pieces ; and they shall haye no pityon the fruit of the womb; their eye shall not spare children. 19 4*And Babylon, theglory of kingdoms, the beauty of the Chaldees’ excellency, shall be fas when God overthrew "Sodom and Gomorrah. 20 * It shall never be inhabited, neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation: neither shall the Arabian pitch tent there; neither shall the shepherds make their fold there. 21 YBut twild beasts of the desert shall lie there; and their houses shall be full of 'doleful creatures ; and 'towls shall dwell there, and satyrs shall dance there. 22 And tthe wild beasts of the islands shall ery in their 'desolate houses, and dragons in ¢/eir pleasant palaces: “and hertime isneartocome, and her days shall not be prolonged. CHAPTER NIV. 1 God's merciful restoration of Israel. 4 Their triumphant insudtation over Babel, 24 God's purpose against Aysyria. 2) Palestina is threatened, OR the Loro “will have merey on Jacob, and 'will yet choose Isracl, and set them in their own Before CHRIST about 712 —_——— ° Hag. 2. 6. P Ps. 110, 5, Lam. 1. 12. aJer. 30. 16. w& 51.9. * Ps. 137. 9. Nahum3. 10. Zech. 14. 2. *ch. 91. 2. Jer5t.11 28. Dan.5,26,31. teh. 14. 4, 23. t Heb. as the overthrow°; Jer. 49. 18. & t Heb. Tim. Or, palaces. a Jer. 51. 30, # Ps. 102.15. & Zech. 1, 17. 3.15,

ov The peaceable kingdom of Chaist. ISAIAH X. The calling of Woe ni —_ refow |? of Gallim: cause it to be heard ae unto "Laish, 'O poor Anathoth. 51 *Madmenah is removed; the inhabitants of Gebim gather themselves to flee. : . .| 32 As yet shall he remain tat Nob ‘|that day: he shall “shake his hand against the mount of *the daughter of Zion, the hill of Jerusalem. 33 Behold, the Lord, the Lorp of hosts, shall lop the bough with terror: and ‘the high ones of stature shall be hewn down, and the haughty shall be humbled. 34 And he shall cut down the thickets of the forest with iron, and Lebanon shall fall 'by a mighty one. CHAPTER XI. 1 The peaceable kingdom of the Branch out | of the root of Jesse. WW The victorious restoration of Israel, and vocation of the Gentiles. | Or,mightily. | * ch. 53. 2. ND *there shall come forth a rod | Zech. 6. 12 7 on |, Revs 38, out of the stem of » Jesse, and teri, |©a Branch shall grow out of his roots: 2 4And the spirit of the Lorn shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom andunderstanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the Lorn ; 3 And shall make him of t quick understanding in the fear of the Lorn: and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears : 4 But ‘with righteousness shall he { Heb. scent, or, smell. * Ps. 72. 2, 4. Rev. 19.11. | ‘ 40r,argue | judge the poor, and 'reprove with equity for the meek of the earth: ‘xmas, [and he shall ‘smite the earth with Mal. 4. 6. 2-0) the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked. 5 And ‘righteousness shall be the girdle of his loins, and faithfulness the girdle of his reins. 6" The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; and the ealf and the young lion and the fatling together; and a little child shall lead them. 7 And the cow and the bear shall feed; their young ones shall lie down together: and the lion shall eat straw like the ox. 8 And the sucking child shall play on the hole of the asp, and the weaned child shall put his hand on the "cockatrice’ den. 9 "They shall not hurt nor destroy 8 See Eiphes, 6. 14. : » oh. 65. 2h, Ezek. 34. 25, Hou, 2. 1, A, & Hab. 2. 14. ee (og, 44 Nowledge| aters cover the earth shall be full of the Ig of the Lonp, as the wy sea. 10 {And in that day ™there be a root of Jesse, which shal for an ensign of the people shall the " Gentiles seek : rest shall be tglorious, 11 And it shall come to pass Pin that day, that the Lord shall set his hand again the second time to recover the

remnant of his people, which shall be, left. 4from Assyria, and from Egypt, | Zee. and from Pathros, and from Cush, | “y and from Elam, and from Shinar | and from Hamath, and from the islands of the sea. 12 And he shall set up an ensign for the nations, and shall assemble the outcasts of Israel, and gather together ‘the dispersed of Judah shall |,~ 1 stand| = m4 . i 3 to it and his) ten.) |" ety. (0 fee's "Joba 7. x, Jam. 1). 7 Heb, icings. from the four ‘corners of the earth, 13 *The envy also of Ephraim shall depart, and the adversaries of Judah shall be cut off: Ephraim shall not envy Judah, and Judah shall not vex Ephraim. 14 But they shall fly upon the shoulders of the Philistines toward the west; they shall spoil t them of the east together: ‘tthey shall lay their], handupon Edom and Moab; tand the children of Ammon "shall obey them. 15 And the Lorp *shall utterly destroy the tongue of the Egyptian sea ; and with his mighty wind shall he shake his hand over the river, and shall smite it in the seven streams, Yand make men go over tdryshod. 16 And “there shall be an highway for the remnant of his people, which shall be left, from Assyria; “like as it was to Israel in the day that he came up out of the land of Egypt. CHAPTER XII. A joyful thanksgiving of the faithful for the mercies of God. ND 4in that day thou shalt say, O Lorp, I will praise thee : though thou wast angry with me, thine anger is turned away, and thou comfortedst me. : 1 2 Behold, God is my salvation ; will trust, and not be afraid: for the Lonp »\ JEHOVAH és my ‘strength and my song ; he also is become my salvation. laying on ef Ueir hand. + Heb. the children of Ammon their obedlence, web. fl. Me x Zech, 1.1. y Rey. 16. 12, Heb. in Shoes. oh 19. 2 Bxod. HS. ch. 51.10. & ou ys ach 21h bps. 18 tye. 1! ps. 0. Ht m1 a donne i rong 3 Therefore with joy shall ye draw i . Yn] ya tiOll. ‘water out of the wells of salvation. in all my holy mountain: for * the Hed, rp, | Poh. 2 (7 | cc

_—} be as * flames. 9 Behold, ‘the day of the Lorp cometh, crucl both with wrath and fierce anger, to lay the land desolate: and he shall destroy 'the sinners thereof out of it. 10 lor the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: the sun shall be ™darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine. 11 And 1 will punish the world for their evil, and the wicked for their neighanr = t Heb. frees the flames. b Mab 4. | | | | Mart 24. 2, } Mark 13. 24 | Luke 2h. 25. 1 Pe 104. 35. Prov. 2. 22. ech 21, nan Fuck. 32. 7. IqAL3L & 3.15. ‘e217 | iniquity; "and I will cause the arroBabylon threatened. ISATAH NII. Her utter desolation. fefore 4 And in that day shall ye say, | gancy of the proud to cease, and will| — nerore eAB8tST le Praise the Lorn, ‘call upon his lay low the haughtiness of the ter-| ©! BIST 712 name, ‘declare his doings among the | rible. ac Jaca { people, make mention that his fname | 12 T will make a man more precious oe |S exalted, than fine gold; eyen a man than the aan his 5 "Sing unto the Lorp; for he hath | golden wedge of Ophir. “Ris |done excellent things: this is known | 13 °Therefore I will shake the hea- | * "as. 26 in all the earth. vens, and the earth shall remove out 6 ‘Cry out and shout, thou tinha-| of her place, in the wrath of the| bitant of Zion: for great 7s *the Holy | Lorn of hosts, and in ?the day of 7 Ps 10.5, | One of Israel in the midst of thee. | his fierce anger. | ote CHAPTER XII. : - And — be as the chased roe, | | God mustereth the armies of his wrath. | anc as a sheep that no man taketh — f Ife threateneth (o destroy Balylon Ly the | Up: 'they shall every man turn to eas Medes. 14 The desolation of Babylon. | his own people. and flee every one) Bert HE *burden of Babylon, which into his own land. | OF Isaiah the son of Amoz did see.| 15 Every one that is found shall be, ene.) 2 » Lift ye up a banner upon the | thrust through; and every one that | *% |hich mountain, exalt the voice unto | is joined weto them shall fall by the | them, “shake the hand, that they | sword. | | may go into the gates of the nobles. 16 Theirchildrenalsoshall be ‘dash- | * £5,177. 2:, 3 I have commanded my sanctified | ed to pieces before their eyes: their) Zch.14 2. «sea. jones, I have also called ‘my mighty | houses shall be spoiled, and their ones for mine anger, ¢zen them that | wives ravished. ‘f122 | frejoice in my highness. 17 *Behold, I will stir up the Medes | *§°: 24-74. oe 4 The noise of a multitude in the | against them, which shall not regard | P.4.2431. 1 Heb ie mountains, ‘like as of a great

peo-| silver; and as for gold, they shall not ple; a tumultuous noise of the king- delight in it. doms of nations gathered together: | 18 Their bows also shall dash the the Lorp of hosts mustereth the | young men to pieces; and they shall | host of the battle. haye no pityon the fruit of the womb; 5 They come from a far country, their eye shall not spare children. from the end of heaven, even the| 19itAnd Babylon, theglory ofking- | ‘ch 4-4 Lorp, and the weapons of his indig- | doms, the beauty of the Chaldees’ nation, to destroy the whole land. | excellency, shall be ‘as when God | 'ii),es¢ szeph.t.7- | 6 | Howl ye; ’for the day of the overthrew “Sodom and Gomorrah. | ,/ Jf |Torp is at hand; “it shall come as| 20 *It shall never be inhabited, neijell 15 14 destruction from the Almighty. ther shall it be dwelt in from gene4 Or, fall 7 Therefore shall all hands "be faint, | ration to generation: neither shall arg and every man’s heart shall melt: | the Arabian pitch tent there; neither ips 43. 6 8 And they shall be afraid: !pangs shall the shepherds make their fold ea and sorrows shall take hold of them; | there. . they shall be in pain as a woman| 21 * But twild beasts of the desert | 7 jh u— 4 Web. teon- that travaileth: they shall the amaz- shall lie there; and _their houses Hev. 1f, 2 \ “ii every Jed tone at another; their faces shall| shall be full of tdoleful creatures ; | t Heb. 0c man al his and ‘towls shall dwell there, and | {)rustriches. t Heb. daughtere af the owl. t tleb. Jom. 4 Or, palaces. satyrs shall dance there. 22 And tthe wild beasts of the islands shall ery in their "desolate houses, and dragons in their pleasant palaces: “and hertime /snear to come, and her days shall not be prolonged, CHAPTER NIV. 1 God's merciful restoration of tyrael. A Their drinmphant insulation over Babel. 21 God's purpose against Assyria, 2 Palestina is threatened. OR the Lorp *will have merey on Jacob, and "will yet choose Isracl, and set them in their own a Jer. SL. a. # Ps. lok 13. “Zech, 1.

The restoration of Israel. ISAIAH XIV. ns : God's PUPS Aging Hefore CHRIST 60.9. £66.20, { Heb. Vial had taken them captives. ech. OU. 14. ch, 13. 19. Hab. 2. 6. Or, faunting speech, NOs exgelress of gold. « Rev. 18. 16. h Ps.-195. 3. tHeb.astroke without removing. ‘och. 55, 12. Ezek. 31, 16. & Ezek. 32.21, 4 Or, The grave. t Heb. leaders, I Or, great goals, Veh. 34. 4 {| Or, O daystar. ™ Matt. 11.23, 9 Dan. 8. 10. » Ps, 48. 2. Poh. 47. 0. 2 Thess, 2.4, land: ‘and the strangers shall be joined with them, and they shall ‘cleave to the house of Jacob. 2 And the people shall take them, and bring them to their place: and the house of Israel shall possess them in the land of the Lorn for servants and handmaids: and they shall take them captives, twhose captives they were; ˚and they shall rule over their oppressors. . 3 And it shall come to pass in the daythat the Lorp shall give thee rest from thy sorrow, and from thy fear, and from the hard bondage wherein thou wast made to serve, 4 That thou ‘shalt take up this "proverb against the king of Babylon, and say, How hath the oppressor ceased! the '8golden city ceased! 5 The Lorp hath broken "the staff of the wicked, and the sceptre of the rulers. 6 He who smote the people in wrath with ta continual stroke, he that ruled the nations in anger, is persecuted, and none hindereth. 7 The whole earth is at rest, and is quiet: they break forth into singing. 8 Yea, the fir trees rejoice at thee, and the cedars of Lebanon, saying, Since thou art laid down, no feller is come up against us, 9 *' Hell from beneath is moved for thee to meet thee at thy coming: it stirreth up the dead for thee, even all the ‘"chief ones of the earth; it hath raised up from their thrones all the kings of the nations. 10 All they shall speak and say unto thee, Art thou also become weak as we? art thou become like unto us? 11 Thy pomp is brought down to the grave, and the noise of thy viols: the worm is spread under thee, and the worms cover thee. 12 'How art thou fallen from heaven, 'O Lucifer, son of the morning ! how art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations! 13 For thou hast said in thine heart, ™I will ascend into heaven, "I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, ˚in the sides of the north : 14 I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; ?I will be ‘ike the 15 Yet thou "shalt be brouria > ! ug] | oS to hell, to the sides of the nit own eine ml They that see thee shall nay | wat? rowly look upon thee, and con: iden! Si os . Pals Sider | thee, saying, Is this the man i

"Math made the earth to tremble shake kingdoms; 17 That made the world as a wil derness, and destroyed the citi ‘ thereof; that "opened not the bins of his prisoners ¢ iy 18 All the kings of th even all of them, lie in one in his own house. 19 But thou art cast out of thy grave like an abominable branch, wa as the raiment of those that are slain thrust through with a sword, that go down to the stones of the pit; asa carcase trodden under feet, 20 Thou shalt not be joined with them in burial, because thou hast destroyed thy land, and slain thy people: the seed of evildoers shail never be renowned. 21 Prepare slaughter for his children ‘for the iniquity of their fathers; that they do not rise, nor possess the land, nor fill the face of the world with cities. 22 For I will rise up against them, saith the Lorp of hosts, and cut off from Babylon ‘the name, and "rem@ nations, glory, every nant, *and son, and nephew, saith) + 1) the Lonp. 23 ¥I will also make it a possession for the bittern, and pools of water: and I will sweep it with the besom of destruction, saith the Lorp of hosts. 24 {The Lonp of hosts hath sworn, saying, Surely as I have thought, so shall it come to pass; and as I have purposed, so shall it stand : : 25 That I will break the Assyrian in my land, and upon my mountains tread him under foot: then shall “his yoke depart from off them, and his burden depart from off their shoulders. ; 26 This is the purpose that 1s posed upon the whole earth: se this is the hand that is stretche out upon all the nations. 27 For the Lorp of hosts “purposed, and who shall disannu it? and his hand is stretche and who shall turn it back! » that diq ts hath “ tehed out.) | _. q Vay la 1 0r,aig thiepalt sven hmeant * Job 10, 19, Ps. 21, 10, * Exod 9,5. Matt. 2.35, «Prov. 18.7. Jer, dl, yeh. 4.1 Leph.2. Me li, 10% 28 In the year that viking Abaz 3 most. High. diced was this burden.

stale of Moab. ISAIAH XIV. Moab is threatened Jor her pride. f wontedle - 7 — fir 99 { Rejoice not thou, whole Pales“wt | ehocause the rod of him that ee thee is broken: for out of zi | smote be a oepent’s root shall come forth yon iv ockatrice, dand his fruit shall be r|a at yagi a fiery flying serpent. ‘And the firstborn of the poor dal ie, and the needy shall lic Jown in safety: and I will kill thy ak with famine, and he shall slay thy remnant. ; 3] Howl, O gate; cry, O city; thou, whole Palestina, art dissolved: for there shall come from the north aval |g smoke, and "none shall be alone ‘iv! his "appointed times. ‘| 32 What shall one then answer the a messengers of the nation? That ¢the ‘|Lorp hath founded Zion, and ‘the poor of his people shall "trust in it. CHAPTER XV. The lamentable state of Moab. ; HE "burden of Moab. Because ray in the night » Ar of Moab is laid waste, and "brought to silence; 1, | because in the night Kir of Moab is ' |laid waste, and brought to silence ; 2°He is gone up to Bajith, and to Dibon, the high places, to weep : Moab shall howl over Nebo, and over '|Medeba: “on all their heads shail be baldness, and every beard cut off. 3 In their streets they shall gird themselves with sackcloth: °on the tops of their houses, and in their streets, every one shall howl, tweep* |ing abundantly. ta | * And Heshbon shall ery, ‘and Elealeh: their voice shall be heard even unto Jahaz: therefore the armed soldiers of Moab shall ery out ; hen his life shall be grievous unto him. ies. |\5 ©My heart shall cry out for | Moab ; "his fugitives shall flee unto "| Zoar, an “heifer of three years old: for 'by the mounting up of Luhith with Weeping shall they go it up; in the way of Horonaim they Slall raise up a, ery of destruction. 6 For the waters Kof Nimrim shall desolate: for the hay is withered ‘Way, the grass faileth, there is no Steen thing, J Therefore the abundance they “We gotten, and that which they ‘We laid up, shall they carry away brook of the willows. to the 1 or the ery is gone round about the borders of Moab: the howling | _ Betore thereof unto Eglaim, and the howl-| C'Rtst i U - about ing thereof unto Beer-elim, 726 9 For the waters of Dimon shall | —~—~ be full of blood: for I will bring tmore upon Dimon, "lions upon him | t Heb. aauithat escapeth of Moab, and upon]? Kites 17. the remnant of the land. = CHAPTER XVI. 1 Moab is exhorted to yield obedience to Christ's kingdom. & Moah is threatened Sor her pride. 9 The prophet bewaileth her. 12 The judgment of Moab. Be ne ye the lamb to the ruler|*2Kingss.4.

of the land "from '+Sela to the | *2Kings147. wilderness, unto the mount of the | treat. daughter of Zion. 2 For it shall be, that, asa wandering bird 'cast out of the nest, so the daughters of Moab shall be at the fords of ‘Arnon. 3 + Take counsel, execute judgement; make thy shadow as the night in the midst of the noonday ; hide the outcasts; bewray not him that wandereth. 4 Let mine outcasts dwell with thee, Moab; be thou a covert to them from the face of the spoiler: for the textortioner is at an end, the spoiler ceaseth, tthe oppressors are consumed out of the land. 5 And in mercy ‘shall the throne be "established: and he shall sit upon it in truth in the tabernacle of David, *judging, and seeking judge-|ment, and hasting righteousness. 6 {1 We have heard of the ‘pride of Moab; he is very proud: even of his haughtiness, and his pride, and his wrath: £4uz his lies shaZZ not be so. | *&h- 28-15. 7 Therefore shall Moab "howl for |"? ** *> Moab, every one shall howl: for the foundations ‘of Kir-hareseth shall ye "mourn ; surely they are stricken. hae 8 For *the fields of Heshbon lan-|*‘?-* guish, and 'the vine of Sibmah: the }'¥* * lords of the heathen have broken down the principal plants thereof, they are come even unto Ji azer, they wandered through the wilder- iii ness: her branches are Ustretabed ues out, they are gone over the sea. . ; 94 Therefore mT will bewail with] "7°" “"* the weeping of Jazer the vine of Sibmah: I will water thee with my tears, "O Heshbon, and Elealeh: for "the shouting for thy summerfruits and for thy harvest is fallen. fl Or, a nese JSorsaken. ¢ Numb. 21. + Heb. Bring. t Heb. wringer. t Heb. Mie treaders down. 4 Dan. 7. 14, 7. 9. £ Jer. 48. 20. Zeph. 2. 10. 42 Kings3, 25. 4 Or, mutter. ach. 15, 4. 4 Or, the alarm is Jallen upon, See ~<a

remnant Before CHRIST about Jer. 48, 33, ach. 15, 2. eh. 21. 16. Or, not many. 7 2Kings16.9. 4 Jer. 7. 33, ech. 7, 16, & 8. 4. 4 ch. 10.16, Jer. 51. 33, about rE foh. 24. 13. & Mic. 7. 7. 10 And ‘gladness is taken away, and joy out of the plentiful field; and in the vineyards there shall be no singing, neither shall there be shouting: the treaders shall tread out no wine in their presses; I have made their vintage shouting to cease. 11 Wherefore "my bowels shall sound like an harp for Moab, and mine inward parts for Kir-haresh. 12 { And it shall come to pass, when it is seen that Moab is weary on ‘the high place, that he shall come to his sanctuary to pray; but he shall not prevail. 13 This is the word that the Lorp hath spoken concerning Moab since that time. 14 But now the Lonp hath spoken, saying, Within three years, ‘as the years of an hireling, and the glory of Moab shall be contemned, with all that great multitude ; and the remnant shall be very small and ‘feeble. CHAPTER XVII. 1 Syria and Israel are threatened. 6 A remnant shall forsake idolatry. 9 The rest shall be plagued for their impiely. 12 The woe of Israel's enemies. HE *burden of Damascus. Behold, Damascus is taken away from being a city, and it shall be a ruinous heap. 2 The cities of Aroer are forsaken: they shall be for flocks, which shall lie down, and "none shall make zhem afraid. 3 ¢The fortress also shall cease from Ephraim, and the kingdom from Damascus, and the remnant of Syria: they shall be as the glory of the children of Israel, saith the Lonp of hosts. 4 And in that day it shall come to pass, that the glory of Jacob shall be made thin, and “the fatness of his flesh shall wax lean. 5 °And it shall be as when the harvestman gathereth the corn, and reapeth the ears with his arm; and it shall be as he that gathereth ears in the valley of Rephaim. 6 1 ‘Yet gleaning grapes shall be left in it, as the shaking of an olivetree, two o7 three berries in the top of the uppermost hough, four or five in the outmost fruitful branches thereof, saith the Lorn God of Israel, 7 At that day shall a man look to his Maker, and his eyes sh respect to the Holy One of 8 And he shall” not lool altars, the work of his h ther shall respect: that which his f gers have made, either the or a or the ‘images. ia 9 (In that day shall his stro cities be as a forsaken bough al an uppermost, branch, which’ they left because of the children of 7 rael; and there shall be desolation. 10 Because thou hast forgottey the God of thy salvation, and hina not been mindful

of the rock of thy strength, therefore shalt thou pane pleasant plants, and shalt set it with strange slips : 11 In the day shalt thou make thy plant to grow, and in the morning shalt thou make thy seed to flourish: but the harvest shall be 'a heap in the day of grief and of desperate sorrow, 12 “| Woe to the 'multitude of Israel, K to the ands, Nee many people, which make a noise! ‘like the noise of the seas; and to the rushing of nations, that make a rushing like the rushing of ' mighty waters ! 13 The nations shall rush like the rushing of many waters: but God shail Sorrel, i all line, ~ TN Py do} Peo 10r, roma, in ihedayy 1 0r, many, KP. 9.8, shall ¥rebuke them, and they shall flee far off, and ' shall be chased as the chaff of the mountains before the wind, and like 'a rolling thing|'7 before the whirlwind. 14 And behold at eveningtide trouble; and before the morning he ts not. This zs the portion of them that spoil us, and the lot of them that rob us. CHAPTER XVIII. 1 God in care of his people will destroy the Ethiopians. 7 An access thereby shall grow unto the church. OE *to the land shadowing) with wings, which és beyond the rivers of Ethiopia: ma 2 That sendeth ambassadors by the sea, even in vessels of bulrushes ; al upon the waters, saying, Go, ye swilt 1b messengers, to »a nation 1 scattered and peeled, to a people terrible from their beginning hitherto ; meted out and trodden down, land the rivers — org ! 3 All ye inhabitants 0 ; and avallers on the earth, see y® ‘whose ° doen ita nation the world, ‘ny Me 1 Ps, 83.19. Thos. 13.3. 1 Or, thistle. Hen. ewhen he lifteth up an ensig? on

— ' The confusion of gypt. ISATATH XVIII. The foolishness of their princes. | sfre the mountains ; and when he blowc#RIST loth a trumpet, hear ye. 714 ‘ + For so the Lorp said unto me, = o > * “Tye, rostnt 1 will take my rest, and I will "con“BRE sider in my dwelling place like a clear Avo, afer heat upon herbs, and like a cloud 4 of dew in the heat of harvest. ; 5 Tor afore the harvest, when the : bud is perfect, and the sour grape is ripening in the flower, he shall i both cut off the sprigs with pruninghooks, and take away and cut down the branches. G6 They shall be left together unto the fowls of the mountains, and to the beasts of the earth: and the fowls shall summer upon them, and all the beasts of the earth shall winter upon them. iseP | 7 1 In that time “shall the present X60." |be brought unto the L hosts aist,, |be brought unto the Lon of hosts of a people "scattered and peeled, 1 Or, out- . » : read and and from a people terrible from their ast beginning hitherto ; a nation meted out and trodden under foot, whose land the rivers have spoiled, to the place of the name of the Lorp of hosts, the mount Zion. CHAPTER NIX. 1 The confusion of Egypt. 11 The foolishness of their princes. 18 The calling of Egypt to the church. 23 The covenant of Egypt, alssyria, and Israel. HE “burden of Egypt. Behold, the Lorp ? rideth upon a swift cloud, and shall come into Egypt: and *theidols of Egyptshall bemoved at his presence, and the heart of Egypt shall melt in the midst of it. 2° And I will t¢set the Egyptians against the [gyptians: and they shall fight every one against his brother, and every one against his neighbour; city against city, and kingdom against kingdom. 3 And the spirit of Egypt tshall fail in the midst thereof; and 1 will tdestroy the counsel thereof: and they shall seek to the idols, and to the charmers, and to them that have familiar spirits, and to the wizards. 4 And the Egyptians will I ! give over ‘into the hand of a cruel lord ; eExod. 12.12. Jer. 43. 12. Heb. shall Ue empticd. } Heb. sicalup. sav ais. & 47. 12., } Or, shul up5 ®And the waters shall fail from the sea, and the river shall be wasted and dried up. 6 And they shall turn the rivers far away; and the brooks "of defence shall be emptied and dried up: the reeds and flags shall wither. 7 The paper reeds by the brooks, by the mouth of the brooks, and every thing sown by thebrooks, shall wither, be driven away, tand be no more. 8 ‘The fishers also shall mourn, and all they that cast angle into the brooks shall lament, and they that spread nets upon the waters shall

languish. 9 Moreover they that work in ‘fine flax, and they that weave 'net works, shall be confounded. 10 And they shall be broken in the t purposes thereof, all that make sluices and ponds t for fish. 11 {i Surely the princes of * Zoan are fools, the counsel of the wise counsellers of Pharaoh is become brutish: how say ye unto Pharaoh, I ain the son of the wise, the son of ancient kings ? 12! Where are they? where are thy wise men? and let them tell thee now, and let them know what the Lorp of hosts hath purposed upon Egypt. 13 The princes of Zoan are become fools, ™the princes of Noph are deceived; they have also seduced Egypt, even 'tthey that are the stay of the tribes thereof. 14 The Lorp hath mingled t a perverse spirit in the midst thercof : and they have caused Egypt to err in every work thereof, as a drunken man staggereth in his vomit. 15 Neither shall there be any work for Egypt, which ° the head or tail, branch or rush, may do. 16 In that day shall Egypt ? be like unto women: and it shall be afraid and fear because of the shaking of the hand of the Lorn of hosts, awhich he shaketh over it. 17 And the land of Judah shall be a terror unto Egypt, every one that maketh mention thereof shall Before CHRIST about 7\4 ss» b 2 Kings 19. 24. t Heb. and shall not be. 11 Kings 10. 29. Prov. 7. 16. § Or, while works. 1 Heb. foundations. t Heb. of living things. * Numb. 13. 2. "1 Cor. 1. 90. ™ Jer. 2. 16. 4 Or, gorernors. + Heb. corverseness. Cin, ch. 29. 10. ® ch, 9. 14. PB Jer, 51. 30. Nahum 3.13. ach, 11. 15. be afraid in himself, because of the counsel of the Lor of hosts, which he hath determined against it. 18 {In that day shall five cities in the land of Egypt ‘speak tthe language of Canaan, and swear to the Lorp of hosts; one shall be called, The city "of destruction. altar to the Lorp in the midst of 19 In that day Sshall there be an|’ ' Zeph. 3. 9. t Heb. the dip. Or, af Heres, or, of

i | The calling of Egypt. | ISAIAH XIX. The fan of Before CHRIST about 7i4 —S=~_—’ * See Josh. 4. 20. & 29, 97. “ Mal. 1. 1. © ch. 11. 16, Hos, 2. 23, Ephes. 2. 10. = 2 Kings 18, 7. , + Heb. by Ue hand of Isaiah, » Zech. 13. 4. ©1Sam,. 19.24, Mie. 1.8, 11. 4ch. ¥. 18. t Heb, the captivily of nakedness, €2 Kings 10. 21. ch. 30. 3, 5, 7. & 36, 6, "| away tthe E the land of Egypt, and a pillar at the border thereof to the Lon. 20 And tit shall be for a sign and for a witness unto the Lorp of hosts in the land of Egypt: for they shall ery unto the Lorp because of the oppressors, and he shall send them a saviour, and a great one, and he shall deliver them. 21 And the Lorp shall be = to Egypt, and the Egyptians sha! iow die Lorp in that day, and “shall do sacrifice and oblation; yea, they shall vow a vow unto the Lorn, and perform it. : 22 And the Lorp shall smite Egypt: he shall smite and heal 7¢: and they shall return even to the Lorp, and he shall be intreated of them, and shall heal them. 23 ‘I In that day *shall there be a highway out of Egypt to Assyria, and the Assyrian shall come into Egypt, and the Egyptian into Assyria, and the Hgyptians shall serve with the Assyrians. 24 In that day shall Israel be the third with Egypt and with Assyria, even a blessing in the midst of the land: 25 Whom the Lorp of hosts shall bless, saying, Blessed be Egypt my people, and Assyria ¥ the work of my hands, and Israel mine inheritance. CHAPTER XX. Al type prefiguring the shameful cuplivily of Lgypt and Ethiopia. - the year that *Tartan came unto Ashdod, (when Sargon the king of Assyria sent him,) and fought against Ashdod, and took it ; 2 At the same time spake the Lorp ‘by Isaiah the son of Amoz, saying, Go and loose »the sackcloth from off thy loins, and put off thy shoe from thy foot. And he did S80, ˚walking naked and barefoot. 3 And the Lonp said, Like as my servant Isaiah hath walked naked and barefoot three years “Yor a sign and wonder upon Egypt and upon Ethiopia ; 4 So shall the king of Assyria lead ze Mgyptians prisoners, and the Ethiopians captives, young and old, naked and barefoot, “even with their buttocks uncovered, to the ‘shame of Egypt 5 ‘And they’ shall be afraid and ashamed of Ethiopia their ¢ nae tion, and of Egypt their se i ri 6 And the inhabitant of this }j shall say in that day, Behold. cw ts our expectation, whither ve eh for help to be delivered fy king of Assyria: and how escape ? ae ‘om the shall we CHAPTER Xxy, 1 The prophet bewailing the cantini . people, seeth in a vision the fall o he, by the Medes and Persians. 1 Ed, mm scorning the prophet, is

moved to fe ve ance. 13 The set time of Arabia's cl ae alamity, HE burden of the desert of the sea. As “whirlwinds in the south pass through; so iteometh from the desert, from a terrible land. 2 A t grievous vision is declared unto me; "the treacherous dealer dealeth treacherously, and the spoiler spoileth. ˚Go up, O Blam: besiege, O Media; all the sighing thereof have I made to cease. 3 Therefore ‘are my loins filled with pain : *pangs have taken hold upon me, as the pangs of a woman that travaileth: I was bowed down at the hearing of it; I was dismayed at the seeing of it. 4 'My heart panted, fearfulness affrighted me: ‘the night of my pleasure hath he tturned into fear unto me. 5 &Prepare the table, watch in the watchtower, eat, drink: arise, ye princes, and anoint the shield. 6 For thus hath the Lord said unto me, Go, set a watchman, let him declare what he seeth. 7 "And he saw a chariot with a couple of horsemen, a chariot of asses, and a chariot ofcamels; and hehearkened diligently with much heed : mi To, flee ~ “Techy, © ch. 13, j2, Jer, 49, Fy 4ch.15, iy eh 13.8 | 1 Or, My ind wan. dered, ‘Deut. 2.67, + Heb. put. Dan. 5.5, hyer.9. 8 And 'he cried, A lion: My lord, |!?r** I stand continually upon the !watchtower in the daytime, and I am set in my ward ' whole nights: r 9 And, behold, here cometh a chariot of men, with a couple of horsemen. And he answered and said, «Babylon is fallen, is fallen; and ‘all the graven images of her gods he hath broken unto the ground. 10 ™O my threshing, and the ai of my floor: that which I have hear of the Lorp of hosts, the God of Israel, have I declared unto you. 1 11 7" The burden of Dumah. He} jj calleth to me out of Seir, Watchman, | ° Ce i Mab. 2.1 4 Or, every ight. i ol. H. a Jer. 6.3 1 Heb 10 Babyy | | t Heb, ha, " Schon), eer 51 | Rev. 18 | & 18.2. teh. Jer. A. —

9, sch h 2 | . gor or, ff, far Mle front i fee re 1G He ape 10.5. ch) 7. jHeb. bores. nat of ing comer", os ena ye will enquire, enquire ye : return, 4 oThe burden upon Arabia. In the forest in Arabia shall ye lodge, O ye travelling companies pof Dedanim. — 14 The inhabitants of the land of fona "brought water to him that was thirsty, they prevented with their bread him that fled. 15 For they fled 'tfrom the swords, from the drawn sword, and from the bent bow, and from the grievousness war. '; For thus hath the Lord said unto me, Within a year, "according to the years of an hireling, and all the glory of "Kedar shall fail : 17 And the residue of the number of tarchers, the mighty men of the children of Kedar, shall be diminished: for the Lorp God of Israel hath spoken 7¢. CHAPTER XXII. about 72 ch. 13, HMkeb. of the Ver, te | Mb Wye | weMine cin weeping, "3.9, "EE .s.& Ve wes | *% 9.95, thy choicest valleys shall be full of | robe, and strengthen him with thy 1 The prophet lamenteth the invasion of Jewry by the Persians. 8 He reproveth their human wisdom and worldly joy. 15 He prophesieth Shebna's deprivation, 20 and Lliakim, prefiguring the kingdom of Christ, his substitution. T HE burden of the valley of vision. What aileth thee now, that thou art wholly gone up to the housetops ? 2 Thou that art full of stirs, a tumultuous city, *a joyous city: thy slain men are not slain awith the sword, nor dead in battle. 3 All thy rulers are fled together, they are bound thy the archers : all that are found in thee are bound together, which have fled from far. 4 Therefore said I, Look away from me; »tT will weep bitterly, labour not tocomfort me, because of the spoiling of the daughter of my people. ° "Por it isa day of trouble, and of treading down, and of perplexity "by the Lord Gop of hosts in the valley of "sion, breaking down the walls, and of crying to the mountains. 6*And Elam bare the quiver with chariots of men and horsemen, and it tuncovered the shield. 9*Ye have seen also the breaches of the city of David, that they are many: and ye gathered together the waters of the lower pool. 10 Andyehavenumbered the houses of Jerusalem, and the houses have ye broken down to fortify the wall. 11 'Ye made also a ditch between the two walls for the water of the old pool : but ye have not looked unto 'the maker thereof, neither had respect unto him that fashioned it long ago. 12 And in that day did the Lord Gop of hosts !eall to weeping, and to mourning, and ™to baldness, and to girding with slackcloth : 13 And behold joy and gladness, slaying

oxen, and killing sheep, eating flesh, and drinking wine: "let us eat and drink; for to morrow we shall die. : 14 ˚And it was revealed in mine ears by the Lorn of hosts, Surely this iniquity Pshall not be purged from you till ye die, saith the Lord Gop of hosts. 15 4 Thus saith the Lord Gop of hosts, Go, get thee unto this treasurer, even unto 4Shebna, "which 7s over the house, and say, 16 What hast thou here? and whom hast thou here, that thou hast hewed thee out a sepulchre here, ‘as he *that | ! heweth him out a sepulchre on high, and that graveth an habitation for himself in a rock ? 17 Behold, 'the Lorn will carry}! thee away with ta mighty captivity, tand will surely cover thee. 18 He will surely violently turn and toss thee Jie a ball into a tlarge country: there shalt thou die, and there the chariots of thy glory shad? de the shame of thy lord’s house. 19 And I will drive thee from thy station, and from thy state shall he pull thee down. . 20 “And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will call my servant “Fliakim the son of Hilkiah : 21 And I will clothe him with thy Before CHRIST about 712 1 or towards. 81 Kings7.2. & 10.17. h 2 Kings 20. Fs ee 2 Chron. 32. 1, i Neh. 3. 16. & See ch. 37. 26. |} Joel 1. 13. ™ See Ezra 9. 3. ch. 15. 2. Mie. I. 16. ® ch. 56. 12. 1 Cor. 15. 32. “ch. 5. 9. Pp 1 Sam. 3. 14. Ezek. 24. 13. 42 Kings 18. 7. ch. 36. 3. t 1 Kings 4. 6. Or, O he. * See 2 Sam. }. 18. Matt. 27. 60. Or, the LORD who covered thee with an excellent covering, and clothed thee gorgeously, shall surely, ver. 18. + Heb. the captivity of aman. t Esth. 7. 8. + Heb. farge of spaces, 2 Kings 18. 10.

oo —~—_. The miserable overthrow of Tyre. 1s i Tetore | pine > An ; 1 1 t L Yeu ~nefore | girdle, and I will commit thy govern- : rt, cute” |ment into his hand: and he shall be 712 a father to the inhabitants of Jeru— — | salem, and to the house of Judah. 22 And the key of the house of David will I lay upon his shoulder ; so he shall ‘open, and none shall shut; and he shall shut, and none shall open. tath purposed). > of all glory empt all the shout it, tto stain the pride and to bring into cont honourable of the earth, = 10 Pass through thy land ey in river, O daughter of Tayshish « Mallat is no more 'strength, : 11 He stretched out his hand oyop the sea, he shook the kingdoms: the 93 And I will fasten him as ‘a nail Loxp hath given a commandment in asure place; and he shall be for a against tthe merchant city, to de. glorious throne to his father’s house. | stroy the "strong holds thereof, 24 And they shall hang upon him !all the glory of his father’s house, the ofispring and the issue, all vessels of small quantity, from the vessels of cups, even to all the vessels of flacons. as a there | «Job 12. 14. Rev. 3.7. t Web. giray y Earn. 9. ‘enc J2 And he said, *'Thouw shalt No rie more rejoice, O thou oppressed yip. |r gin, daughter of Zidon : arise, Mass a Reni over to Chittim ; there also shalt) "! thou have no rest. 13 Behold the land of the Chal0 Or, fastrue ments of viols, about ¢ Ezek. 27. 3. 4 ch. 19.16. * ch. 22. 9, { Heb. from 25 In that day, saith the Lorp of hosts, shall the nail that is fastened in the sure place be removed, and be cut down, and fall; and the burden that zas upon it shall be cut off: for the Lorp hath spoken 7. CHAPTER XNIII. 1 The miserable overthrow of Tyre. 17 Their unhappy return. HE *burden of Tyre. Howl, ye ships of Tarshish; for it is laid waste, so that there is no house, no entering in: from the land of Chit4|tim it is revealed to them. 2 Be tstill, ye inhabitants of the isle ; thou whom the merchants of Zidon, that pass over the sea, have replenished. 3 And by great waters the seed of Sihor, the harvest of the river, is her revenue; and ‘she is a mart of nations. 4 Be thou ashamed, O Zidon: for the sea hath spoken, even the strength of the sea, saying, I travail not, nor bring forth children, neither do I nourish up young men, aor bring up virgins. 5 7 As at the report concerning Egypt, so shall they be sorely pained at the report of Tyre. 6 Pass ye over to Tarshish; howl, ye inhahitants of the isle. 7 Js this your *joyous city, whose antiquity is of ancient days? her own deans ; this people was not, tid the Assyrian founded it for

‘them that dwell in the wilderness: they set up the towers thereof, they raised up the palaces thereof; and he brought it to ruin. 14 ‘Howl, ye ships of Tarshish : for your strength is laid waste. 15 And it shall come to pass in that day, that Tyre shall be forgotten seventy years, according to the days of one king: after the end of seventy years tshall Tyre sing as an harlot. 16 Take an harp, go about the city, thou harlot that hast been forgotten ; make sweet melody, sing many songs, that thou mayest be remembered. 17 {And it shall come to pass after the end of seventy years, that the Lorp will visit Tyre, and she shall turn to her hire, and 'shall commit fornication with all the kingdoms of the world upon the face of the earth. | 18 And her merchandise and her hire ™shall be holiness to the Lorp:| it shall not be treasured nor laid up; for her merchandise shall be for them that dwell before the Loro,| to eat sufficiently, and for tdurable clothing. CHAPTER XXIV. 1 The doleful judgments of God upon the tand. j ise him. 3 A remnant shall joyfully praise 0" 16 God in his judgments shall advance his feet shall carryhert afar off to sojourn. 8 Who hath taken this counsel against Tyre, ‘the crowning city, whose merchants are princes, whose traffickers are the honourable of the earth ¢ ann of kingdom. abet EHOLD, the Lorp maketh the) 71? | earth empty, and maketh it nels waste, and tturneth it upside ath Melo | and scattereth abroad the inhabi ants thereof. Wc See zek, 28, 2, 12. mF eee

Auf't judg - —$—_—_ ee » And it shall he, as with the peoeb lo go with the 'priest; as with the one F evant so with his master; as with a, chi II M afihe porte {aGen. 017 Sumedse 1yal. 46. 16, 9, Jee! 110,12, lise A & 16, 9. & 25. 0 Baek. 26.13. Ros. 2 11. Rev. 18, 22, nw' | vith the buyer . vita es the lender, so with the bor'lin the t ~ | 16 9 From the : ith her mistress ; "as maid, so wit : the , so with the seller ; or, as with the taker of usury, | rowel 3 'ap or to hi <q with the giver of usury im. "§ The land shall be utterly emptied, and utterly spoiled: for the Lorp hath spoken this word. 4. The earth mourneth and fadeth away, the world languisheth and fadeth away, tthe haughty people of the earth do languish, 5 The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants thereof: because they have transgressed the laws, changed the ordinance, broken the everlasting covenant. 6 Therefore hath "the curse de'vowed the earth, and they that dwell therein are desolate: therefore the inhabitants of the earth are \burned, and few men left. 7 °The new wine mourneth, the vine languisheth, all the merryhearted do sigh. 8 The mirth fof tabrets ceaseth, the noise of them that rejoice endeth, the joy of the harp ceaseth. § They shall not drink wine with asong; strong drink shall be bitter to them that drink it. 10 The city of confusion is broken (down : every house is shut up, that no man may come in. 11 There is a erying for wine in the streets; all joy is darkened, the mirth of the land is gone. 12 In the city is left desolation, and the gate is smitten with destruction. 13 § When thus it shall be in the midst of the land among the people, |Sthere shall be as the shaking of an ole tree, and as the gleaning grapes when the vintage is done. 14 They shall lift uptheir voice,they shall sing for themajesty of the Lorn, they shall cry aloud from the sea. 15 Wherefore glorify ye the Lorp fires, even *the name of the orp God of Israel in the isles of sea, uttermost part of Oe earth have we heard scige, dak Fir) to the righteous. But I said, ini canness, my leanness, woe ® me! 'the treacherous dealers ii upon the land. JTSATAH XXJ V.. Tis kin have dealt treacherously ; yea, the treacherous dealers have. dealt very treacherously, 17 Fear, and the pit, and the snare, ae upon thee, O inhabitant of the earth, 18 And it shall come to pass, that he who fleeth from the noise of the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that cometh up out of the midst of the pit shall be taken in the snare : | for 'the windows from on high are open, and ™the foundations of the earth do shake. 19 "The earth is

utterly broken down, the earth is clean dissolved, the earth is moved exceedingly. 20 The earth shall reel to and fro like a drunkard, and shall be removed like a cottage; and the transgression thereof shall be heavy upon it, and it shall fall, and not rise again.) 21 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the Lorp shall f punish | the host of the high ones that are on high, Pand the kings of the earth upon the earth. 22 And they shall be gathered together, tas prisoners are gathered| in the "pit, and shall be shut up in| the prison, and after many days shall) they be 'visited. 23 Then the ‘moon shall be confounded, and the sun ashamed, 3. when the Lorp of hosts shall reign |: in ‘mount Zion, and in Jerusalem, and "before his ancients gloriously. CHAPTER XXYV. 1 The prophet praiseth God, for his judgements, 6 for his saving benefits, 9 and for his victorious salvation. Jer. 48. 43, 44. 1Gen. 7. 11. ™ Ps. 18. 7, 9 Jer. 4. 23. ech. 19. 14. t Heb. visit upon. ? Ps. 76. 12. + Heb. with ing of prisoners. 0 Or, dunfon. 1 Or, found wanting. ach. 13.10. & 60, 1 glory before his ancients. LORD, thou art my God; #1 will exalt thee, I will praise, thy name; for thou hast done won-| derful things; ‘thy counsels of old are faithfulness and truth. j 2 For thou hast made ‘of a city an heap; of a defenced city a ruin: a) palace of strangers to be no city; it shall never be built. 3 Therefore shall the strong people | ®olority thee, the city of the terrible nations shall fear thee. + For thou hast been a strength to the poor, a strength to the needy in| his distress, ‘a refuge from the storm, a shadow from the heat, when the blast of the terrible ones ‘3 as a storm | against the wall. about = 2 712 * Exod. 15. Ps. 118. 2: > Ps. 98 1. Amos 5. 19, * See 1 Ki 19.17, the gather- | ere rgdom shall be set up. 28. | © Num. 23. 19. | 4ch. 21.9. & | 23. 13. Jer. 51.37. 2 Rev. 11. 13. fch. 4.6, 45~Q

i. A song inciting to ISAIAH XXV. — Before CHRIST about 712 Reh. 2.9, 3. h Prov. 9. 2. Matt. 22. 4. i Dan. 7. 14. Matt. 8. 11. + Heb. stvallow Up. } Heb. corered. & 2 Cor. 3. 15. = Gen. 49. 18. Titus 2. 13. © Ps. 20. 5, 1 Or, threshed. 4 Or, threshed in Madmenah. rch, 26, 5, about 12 *ch. 2.11. heh, G0. 18, *Ps. 119. 19, oi, t Heb. truths, 1 Heb. peace, nweace, ch, 57. 19, ll Or, thought, or, imaginafon, “ch, 45, 17. tHeb. te rack fa 5 Thou shalt bring down the noise of strangers, as the heat in a dry place; even the heat with the shadow ofa cloud: the branch of the terrible ones shall be brought low. 6 7 And in this mountain shall hthe Lonv of hosts make unto ‘all people a feast: of fat things, a feast of wines on the lees, of fat things full of marrow, of wines on the lees well refined. 7 And he will tdestroy in this mountain the face of the covering teast over all people, and ‘the vail that is spread over all nations. 8 He will ‘swallow up death in ri victory; and the Lord Gop will . |" wipe away tears from off all faces; and the rebuke of his people shall he take away from off all the earth: for the Lorp hath spoken 7. 9 { And it shall be said in that day, Lo, this is our God; "we have waited for him, and he will save us: this is the Lorp; we have waited for him, ˚we will be glad and rejoice in his salvation. 10 For in this mountain shall the hand of the Lorp rest, and Moab shall be ‘trodden down under him, even as straw is 'trodden down for the dunghill. 11 And he shall spread forth his hands in the midst of them, as he that swimmeth spreadeth forth Ais hands to swim: and he shall bring down their pride together with the spoils of their hands. 12 And the Pfortress of the high fort of thy walls shall he bring down, lay low, and bring to the ground, even to the dust. CHAPTER XXVI. 1 A song inciting to confidence in God, 5 for his judgments, 12 and for his favour to his people. 20 An exhortation to wail on God. N *that day shall this song he sung in the land of Judah; We have a strong city; "salvation will God appoint for walls and bulwarks. 2 Open ye the gates, that the righteous nation which keepeth the ‘truth may enter in. 3 Thou wilt keep him in t perfect peace, whose "mind 7s stayed on thee: because he trusteth in thee. 4 Trust ye in the Lorn for ever: ‘for in the Lorn JEHOVAH is ‘everlasting strength : 7 confidenca in Gua 5 4 For he bringeth down them] > = that dwell on high; the lofty cit: . onttin he laycth it low; he layeth it low teat even to the ground; he bringeth i ie even to the dust. = T*chos. 6 The foot shall tread it even the feet of

the poor, a steps of the needy. | 7 The way of the just is upright. ness: ‘thou, most upright, dost weigh the path of the just. : 8 Yea, Sin the way of thy judge. ments, O Lorn, have we waited for thee; the desire of ow soul is to thy name, and to the remembrance of thee. 9 ®With my soul have I desired |*tse¢ thee in the night; yea, with my| °"*! spirit within me will I seek thee early: for when thy judgments are in the earth, the inhabitants of the world will learn righteousness. 10 ‘Let favour be shewed to the * Fock, wicked, yet will he not learn right- nee eousness: in ‘the land of upright-|*? 1 ness will he deal unjustly, and will not behold the majesty of the Lorp. 11 Lorp, when thy hand is lifted up, !they will not see: but they shall |'3:7see, and be ashamed for their envy} “4! "at the people; yea, the fire of thine |!) rs enemies shall devour them. 12 { Lorp, thou wilt ordain peace for us: for thou also hast wrought all our works "in us. 13 O Lorp our God, other lords|**°"""* beside thee have had dominion over us: but by thee only will we make mention of thy name. 14 They are dead, they shall not live; they are deceased, they shall not rise: therefore hast thou visited and destroyed them, and made all their memory to perish. . 15 Thou hast increased the nation, O Lorp, thou hast increased the nation: thou art glorified: thou hadst removed it far unto all the ends of the earth. © | a ptos.5.18 16 Lorn, “in trouble have they = +a, sd sited thee, they poured out a F prayer | prvc when thy chastening was upon — 17 Like as ˚a woman with child, that dvaweth near the time of pee delivery, is in pain, and erieth he in her pangs; so have we been in thy sight, O Lonp. ; = Ts We have been with child, we down, ud the "Ts 09 Reh, O45, 10r, forms. ohh, 1a Soin 12h . : . aye as 1 — have been in pain, vee ee ———

fils care | ode be Jute He [Heb Wool. 10r, ervesing (ikem bar. sP TAI "28am. 216, che Dt VOr, nareh aint, th 5, 4, “Jou2, 91, Thin ot, Hos 4. 6,6, HMebareont. latte Meike dre “Ioban, g, Var _| Stayeth his over his vineyard. ISATAH XXYVI, brought forth wind ; we have vrought any deliverance in the arth; neither have Pthe inhabit° ts of the world fallen. ; “9 Thy dead men shall live, tother with my dead hody shall they ‘arise. "Awake and sing, ye that itwell in dust: for thy dew 7s as the dew of herbs, and the earth shall east out the dead. 30 { Come, my people, Senter thou into. thy chambers, and shut thy doors about thee: hide thyself as it were ‘for a littlke moment, until the indignation be overpast. 21 For, behold, the Lorp “cometh out of his place to punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity: theearth alsoshall disclose her t blood, and shall no more cover her slain. CHAPTER XXVII. 1 The care of God over his vineyard. 7 His chastisements differ from judyments. 12 The church of Jews and Gentiles. i that day the Lorn with his sore and great and strong sword shall punish leviathan the ' piercing serpent, *even leviathan that crooked serpent; and he shall slay the dragon that is in the sea. 2 In that day ‘sing ye unto her, ‘A vineyard of red wine. 3 *I the Lorp do keep it; I will water it every moment: lest any hurt it, I will keep it night and day. 4 Fury is not in me: who would set ‘the briers and thorns against me in battle? I would "go through them, I would burn them together. 5 Or let him take hold of my strength, that he may "make peace with me; and he shall make peace With me. 6 He shall cause them that come of Jacob ‘to take root: Israel shall blossom and bud, and fill the face of the world with fruit. 7 Hath he smitten him, tas he smote those that smote him? or is le slain according to the slaughter of them that are slain by him? nN measure, "when it shooteth thou wilt debate with it: "he rough wind in the day of the cast wind. “By this therefore shall the iniwere not forth, ~~ _|When he make M1 quity of Jacob be purged ; and this fruit to take away his sin ; th all the stones of ‘gall the the altar as chalkstones that are beaten in sunder, the groves and ‘images shall not stand up. 10 Yet the defenced city shall be desolate, and the habitation forsaken, and left like a wilderness : "there shall the calf feed, and there shall he lie down, and consume the branches thercof, 11 When the boughs thereof are withered, they shall be broken off: the women come, and set them on fire: for "it is a people of no understanding: therefore he that made them

will not have mercy on them, and ˚he that formed them will shew them no favour. 12 {| And it shall come to pass in that day, that the Lorp shall beat off from the channel of the river unto the stream of Egypt, and ye shall be gathered one by one, O ye children of Israel. 13 *And it shall come to pass in that day, ‘that the great trumpet shall be blown, and they shall come which were ready to perish in the land of Assyria, and the outcasts in the land of Egypt, and shall worship the Lorn in the holy mount at Jerusalem. CHAPTER XXVIII. 1 The prophet threateneth Ephraim for their pride and drunkenness. 5 The residue shall be advanced in the kingdom of Christ. 7 He rebuketh their error. 9 Their untowardness fo learn, 14 and their security. 16 Christ the sure foundation is promised. 18 Their security shall be tried. 23 They are incited to the consideration of God's discreet providence, OF to *the crown of pride, to the drunkards of Ephraim, whose glorious beauty is a fading flower, which ae on the head of the fat valleys of them that are foyerecome with wine ! 2 Behold, the Lord hath a mighty and strong one, ‘which as a tempest of hail and a destroying storm, as a flood of mighty waters overflowing, shall cast down to the earth with the hand. 3 “The crown of pride, the drunkBefore HRIST about 712 ——_ Or, sunimages. c ™Sce ch. 17.2. & 4. = Deut. 32. 23, Pch. 2 11. 3 Matt. 24. 31. Rev. 11. 15. about t Heb. broken. ech, 30, 50, Ezek. 13. 11. Ephraim threatened, ards of Ephraim, shall be trodden funder feet : + And ‘the glorious beauty, which is ou the head of the fat valley, shall be a fading flower, wd as the hasty fruit before the summer; which when he that looketh upon it seeth, while toil ey

5 ch. 86. 10,12. & Jer. G. 10. { IMeb. the hearing. (Or, hath been. + Heb. stammerings of lips. 1 Cor, 14. 21, § Or, he hath spoken, * Amos 2, 4. ' Gen. 49. 24," wine, and through strong drink are out of the way; ®the priest and the prophet have erred through strong drink, they are swallowed up of wine, they are out of the way through strong drink; they err in vision, they stumble ix judgment. 8 For all tables are full of vomit and filthiness, so that there is no place clean. 9 T" Whom shall he teach knowledge? and whom shall he make to understand *doctrine? them that are weaned from the milk, axd drawn from the breasts. 10 For precept ' must be upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little: 11 For with t'stammering lips and another tongue 'will he speak to this people. 12 To whom he said, This és the rest wherewith ye may cause the weary to rest; and this is the refreshing : yet they would not hear. 13 But the word of the Lorp was unto them precept upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little; that they might go, and fall backward, and he broken, and snared, and taken. 14 4 Wherefore hear the word of the Lorn, ye scornful men, that rule this people which 7s in Jerusalem. 15 Because ye have said, We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, it shall not come unto us: “for we have made lies our resige, and under falsehood have we hid ourselves : 16 { Therefore thus saith the Lord 8. | Gop, Behold, I lay in Zion for a -|foundation 'a stone, a tried stone, 4 precious corner sione, a sure founpr te Christ, the sure foundation, ISAIAH XXVIII. fry her lit is yet in his hand he teateth it | dation: he that. believet} ‘shall wa on ay . make haste. 1 shall not 728 5 In that day shall the Lorp of| 17 J udgment also will T lay to the Boy sua hosts be for a crown of glory, and | line, and righteousness to the plum-| * deine for a diadem of beauty, unto the | met: and the hail shall sweep away residue of his people, ™the refuge of lies, and the ‘yates, 6 And for a spirit of judgment to shall overflow the hiding place, him that sitteth in judgment, and) 18 {And your covenant with death for strength to them that turn the | shall be disannulled, and your agreebattle to the gate. ment with hell shall not stand; when a 7 Buttheyalso fhaveerred through | the overflowing scourge shall pass through, then ye shall down by it. 19 From the time that it gocth forth it

shall take you: for morning by morning shall it pass over, by day and by night: and it shall be a yexation only '¢o understand the report, 20 For the bed is shorter than that a man can stretch himself on jz: and the covering narrower than that he can wrap himself 7x 7. 21 For the Lorp shall rise up as in mount ™Perazim, he shall be wroth as in the valley of °Gibeon, that he may do his work, "his strange work; and bring to pass his act, his strange act. 22 Now therefore be ye not mockers, lest your bands be made strong : for I have heard from the Lord Gop of hosts 4a consumption, even determined upon the whole earth. 23 4 Give ye ear, and hear my voice; hearken, and hear my speech. 24 Doth the plowman plow all day to sow? doth he open and break the clods of his ground? 25 When he hath made plain the face thereof, doth he not cast abroad the fitches, and scatter the cummm, and cast in ! the principal wheat and the appointed barley and the ‘rie in their t place? . 26 ' For his God doth instruct him ‘to discretion, and doth teach him. 27 For the fitches are not threshed with a threshing instrument, nelther is a cart wheel turned about upon the cummin; but the fitches are beaten out with a staff, and the cummin with a rod. 28 Bread corn is bruised ; hecause he will not ever be threshing it, nor break it with the wheel of his cart, nor bruise it with his horsemen. 29 'This also cometh forth . +7 *. wonderful Lonp of hosts, "which is wonce be ttrodden from the | OMisyy Neorg Why $t about 725 I ver, Wh t fled, a readin, down toi, 4 Or, When he thath make you tp woutlerstang doctrine, * 28am, 5,., Neh, ° Josh. 1.19, 28am, 5.35 1Chiro.14.16, » Lam, 3,31 4h. 20,22, 2. Dan. 9. 27. Or, He : toheat in the principal lace, and aartey in the e appoln ace! 1 Or, spell. + Heb. border? Or, And he bindelh itin ich 40) Wa Gol del teach him 22 in counsel, and excelle nt in working. | ——~—

ey 8.9. ven of mu jens leh. B19. 1 Heb. peep, of, cil ’ teh. 95. 5. +Job 21, 18. 713. teh. 30, 13. teh. 8 2. & DH. Veh, 37, 36, ‘Job 20, 8. 4Ps.73. 20, mal 7,|Stagoer, igh, 10 Fo oF foretold. ISATAT XXIX, (ar, siege of Jeruse The Jews’ hypocrisy threatened. GHAPTER XXIX. sy judgment upon Jerusalem, The Meo baienes of her enemies. 9 The 7 die veanes, 13 and deep hypocrisy of the Tibhs “18 A promise of sanctification lo the godly. 1 God's Of "'*to Ariel, to Ariel,"thecity vwhere David dwelt ! add ye rear to year’s let them Hall sacrifices. 9 Yet I will distress Ariel, and there shall be heaviness and SOITOW : and it shall be unto me as Ariel. 3 And I will camp against thee yound' about, and will lay siege against thee with a mount, and I will raise forts against thee. 4 And thou shalt be brought down, and shalt speak out of the- ground, and thy speech shall be low out of the dust, and thy voice shall be, as of one that hath a familiar spirit, cout of the ground, and thy speech shall twhisper out of the dust. 5 Moreover the multitude of thy 4strangers shall be like small dust, and the multitude of the terrible ones shall be °as chaff that passeth away : yea, it shall be ‘at an instant suddenly. 6 &Thou shalt be visited of the Lorp of hosts with thunder, and with earthquake, and great noise, with storm and tempest, and the flame of devouring: fire. 7 S "And the multitude of all the nations that fight against Ariel, even all that fight against her and her munition, and that distress her, shall be ‘as a dream of a night vision. 8 *It shall even be as when an hungty man dreameth, and, behold, he eateth; but he awaketh, and his soul 1S empty : or as when a thirsty man dreameth, and, behold, he drinketh; but he awaketh, and, behold, he is faint, and his soul hath appetite: so shall the multitude of all the nations be, that fight against mount Zion. Ee 4 Stay yourselves, and wonder ; cry ye out, and ery: 'they are nken, ™but not with wine ; they but not with strong drink. t "the Lorp hath poured out "pon you the spirit of deep sleep, and hath °closed your eyes: the Ls : y “|Prophets and your trulers, ?the seers | ath he covered. BT unto ‘that And the vision of all is become you as the words of a ! book 18 sealed, which .men deliver at is learned, saying, Read ;0 one th this, I pray thee: ‘and he saith, I cannot ; for it is sealed: 12 And the book is delivered to Im that is not learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, I am not learned. 13 41 Wherefore the Lord said, *Forasmuch as_ this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but have

removed their heart far from me, and their fear toward me is taught by ‘the precept of men: 7 14 "Therefore, behold, tI will proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, even a marvellous work and a wonder: *for the wisdom of their wise men shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent men shall be hid. 15 ¥ Woe unto them that seek deep to hide their counsel from the Lorn, and their works are in the dark, and “they say, Who seeth us? and who knoweth us 2 16 Surely your turning of things) upside down shall be esteemed as | the potter's clay: for shall the *work | say of him that made it, He made} me not! or shall the thing framed | say of him that framed it, He had no understanding ? 17 Js it not yet a very little while, | and >Lebanon shall be turned into | a fruitful field, and the fruitful field shall be esteemed as a forest ? 18 {And ‘in that day shall the deaf hear the words of the book, and the) eyes of the blind shall see out of obscurity, and out of darkness. 19 4The meek also tshall increase their joy in the Lorp, and *the poor among men shall rejoice in the Holy One of Israel. 20 For the terrible one is brought to nought, and ‘the scorner is consumed, and all that Swatch for iniuity are cut off: : : 21° That make a man an offender for a word, and "Jaya snare for him that reproveth in the gate, and turn aside the just ‘for a thing of nought. 22 Therefore thus saith the Lorn, Kkwho redeemed Abraham, concernine the house of Jacob, Jacob shall not now be ashamed, neither shall his face now wax pale. 23 But when he ae his children, ‘the work of mine hands, in the midst Before about 712 Dan. 12. 9&6. 1. * Col. 2. 22. “ Hab. 1. 5. add. = Jer. 49. 7. Obad. 8, es ¥ ch. 30. 1. + Ps. M4. 7. ach. 45.9. Rom. 9. 20. & ch. 32, 13. ech. 35. 5. ach. 41.1 t Heb. skate | add. «Jam. 2. 5. feh. S814, 22 s Mic. 2.1. h Amos 5. 1d, 1 \ Prov. 28. 21. & Josh. 24. 3 1 45. UM. 2 a. Ephes. 2. 10. CHRIST Rev. 5. 1 —3, * Ezek. 33. 31. Matt. 15. B, i o Mark 7. G, 7. + Heb. I wit bad. Cor. 1. 19.

Confidence in Egypt reproved. ISATAH XRIX. God emercia: na. 2 Refore about 712 m ch. 20. 7. Anow understanding. about 714 71¢ ach, 29, 15. ech. 31 1. fch. 19. 11. 6 Jer. 2. 3. uch, 57.9. i Deut. 8. 15, k Jer. 37. 7. I Or, fo her. Vyer. 15. ch. 7. 4. ™ Hab. 2, 2. 4 Web. the latler day. "Deut. 32. 20, ch, 1.4, ver. 1. oder, 1. 21. Am 2. CHRIST —, + Heb. shatd b Deut. 29.19. Hos, Uh. 9. & * 121, of him, they shall sanctify my name, and sanctify the Holy One of Jacob, and shall fear the God of Isracl. _ 24 They also ™that erred in spirit tshall come to understanding, and they that murmured shall learn doctrine. CHAPTER XXX. 1 The prophet threateneth the people for their confidence in Egup!, & and contempt of Goil's word. 1% God's mercies towards his church. 27 God's wrath, and the people's joy, in the destruction of Assyria. OE to the rebellious children, saith the Lorn, *that take counsel, but not of me; and that cover with a covering, but not of my spirit, that they may add sin to sin: 2 ¢That walk to go down into Egypt, and “have not asked at my -|mouth; to strengthen themselves in | the strength of Pharaoh, and to trust in the shadow of Egypt ! 3 ¢Therefore shall the strength of “| Pharaoh be your shame, and the trust in the shadow of Egypt your confusion. 4 For his princes were at f Zoan, and his ambassadors came to Hanes. 5 ®They were all ashamed of a people that could not profit them, nor be an help nor profit, but a shame, and also a reproach. 6 "The burden of the beasts of the south: into the land of trouble and anguish, from whence come the young and old lion, ‘the viper and fiery flying serpent, they will carry their riches upon the shoulders of young asses, and their treasures upon the bunches of camels, to a people that shall not profit them. 7 ‘For the Egyptians shall help in vain, and to no purpose: therefore have I cried ' concerning this, !Their strength ¢s to sit still. 8 { Now go, ™ write it before them in a table, and note it in a book, that it may be for tthe time to come for ever and ever : 9 That "this isa rebellious people, lying children, children that will not hear the law of the Lonp: 10 ° Which say to the seers, See , \not; and to the prophets, Prophesy not unto us right things, "speak unto us smooth things, prophesy deceits : 1] Get you out of the way, turn aside out of the path, cause the Holy One of Israel to cease from hefore us, z ‘ lowards hig hii) 12 Wherefore thus sai i One of Isracl, Because this word, and trust in # fi and perverseness, and sta “oon | Sl 13 Therefore this iniquity ae "Or tran, | to you fas a breach ready to

fall, swelling out in a high wall whe ; breaking ‘cometh suddenly instant. . 14 And She shall break it as the | 19, breaking of tthe potter’s vessel that | AAT is broken in pieces; he shall not) "sin spare: so that there shall not bo| = | found in the bursting of it a sherd to take fire from the hearth, or to take water withal out of the pit. | 15 For thus saith the Lord Gop the Holy One of Israel; ‘In return. ‘eng, ing and rest shall ye be saved: jy)" quietness and in confidence shall }o your strength: "and ye would not, | "suns! 16 But ye said, No; for we will flee upon horses ; therefore shall ye flee: and, We will ride upon the swift ; therefore shall they that pursue you be swift. \ 17 *One thousand shall flee at the|*!<.20. rebuke of one; at the rebuke of five| “itn” shall ye flee: till ye be left as !aliorie beacon upon the top of a mountain, | fm brane th the Holy) ye despise Oppressic Pst, 4 OSQ Ab an|tdon, : and as an ensign on an hill. or, tenght OF, mil, 18 {And therefore will the Lonp wait, that he may be gracious unto you, and therefore will he be exalted, that he may have mercy upon you: for the Lorp isa God of judgement: ‘blessed ae all they that wait "isi for him. Dairy 19 For the people @shall dwell in Zion at Jerusalem: thou shalt weep no more: he will be very gracious) unto thee at the voice of thy cry; when he shall hear it, he will answer thee. ; 20 And though the Lord give you) ey | ‘the bread of adversity, and the | water of "affliction, yet shall mot) jor 1 ‘thy teachers be removed into ay, a corner any more, but thine eyes shall | 4" sec thy teachers : | | 21 And thine ears shall hear a word | behind thee, saying, This ¢s the way, | jon walk ye in it, when ye turn to the | | right hand, and when ye turn to the lie left. |! 22 “Ye shall defile also the al ing of tthy graven images OF SEVEN) nut, and the Y buent of thy amoltem fu imagesof gold: thou sh pe alt teast then | seal?

Assyria’s destruction foretold. ali ——— } Retore away : asa _menstruous cloth; “ethou ) eMRIST | shalt say unto it, Get thee hence, | 71a 23 Then shall he give the rain of are thy seed, that thou shalt sow the poo 6 | ground withal; and bread of the in| crease of the earth, and it shall be | fat and plenteous: in that day shall | thy cattle feed in large pastures. 24 The oxen likewise and the young asses that ear the ground 1 Or, shall eat #! clean provender, which reary. ble, hath been winnowed with the shovel and with the fan. 25 And there shall be Supon every high mountain, and upon every thigh hill, rivers and streams of waters in the day of the great slaughter, when the towers fall. 26 Moreover “the light of the moon shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the light of seven days, in the day that the Lorp bindeth up the breach of his people, and healeth the stroke of their wound. 27 {| Behold, the name of the Lorp cometh from far, burning with his anger, 'and the burden thereof i is theavy: his lips are full of indignation, and his tongue as a devouring fire: 2§° And this breath, as an overbach @). 19, 20. 401, and he gricrunsness Of flame. f Mie. heaviness. tech. HE. 4. 2imes*"| flowing stream, ‘shall reach to the midst of the neck, to sift the nations with the sieve of vanity: and vo. 37.29. | there shall be 'a bridle in the jaws of the people, causing them to err. 29 Ye shall have a song, as in the =r424 |night ™2hen a holy solemnity is kept; and gladness of heart, as when one goeth with a pipe to come into shod “the mountain of the Lorn, to the { Heb. Roc, tmighty One of Israel. bee +) 30 eAnd the Lorp shall cause this ory oh us glorious voice to be heard, and shall eke shew the lighting down of his arm, with the indignation of his anger, and with the flame of a devouring fire, with scattering, and tempest, Pand hailstones. brch TL 2k sos. | 31 For “through the voice of the jren. 10.524 | Lonp shall the Assyrian be beaten 14 Mel. every down, rwhich smote with a rod. 32 And tin every place where the Fest pe) stall shall pass, which the Lonp shall "lay upon him, 7f shall he with tabrets and harps: and in battles of Sshaking will he fight "with it. 33 ‘or ‘Tophet zs ordained fof old; yea, for the king it is prepared ; he neey founded. f Heb. cause fa rat upon 1 Heb. frou yoterday, ISATAH XXX. The folly of trusting in Lgypt. hath made i¢ deep and large: the| Before pile thereof 7s fire and muelr wood : cH RTS E a t the breath of the Lono, like a stream Th of brimstone, doth kindle it. —— CHAPTER XXXI. 1 The prophet

sheweth the accursed folly in trusting to Eaypt, and for saking of God, 6 He erhorteth to conversion, 8 He sheweth the fall of Assyria. OFS to them *that go down to tt 71: Egypt for help; and stay on horses, and trust in chariots, because they are many; and in horsemen, because they are very strong; but they look not unto the Holy One of Israel, ˚neither seek the Lorn! 2 Yet he also 7s wise, and will bring evil, and “will not teall back his words: but will arise against the house of the evildoers, and against the help of them that work iniquity. 3 Now the Egyptians are *men, and not God; and their horses flesh, and not spirit. When the Lorpshall stretch out his hand, both he that helpeth shall fall, and he that is holpen shall fall down, and they all shall fail together. 4 For thus hath the Lorp spoken unto me, Like as the lion and the young lion roaring on his prey, when | a multitude of shepherds is called | forth against him, Ze will not be afraid of their voice, nor abase himself for | the 'noise of them: Sso shall the Lorn | of hosts come down to fight for mount | Zion, and for the hill thereof. 5 » As birds flying, so will the Lorn © Dan. 9. Hos. 7. 4 Numb. 1. ft Heb. remore. 23. * Ps. 146. 3,5. f Hos. 11. 10, Amos 3. 8. 1 Or, multi tude. Beh. 42. 13. 4 Deut. a2. 11, of hosts defend Jerusalem; ‘defend- | P= 3 4. ing also he will deliver it; and passing over he will preserve it. 6 {Turn ye unto Aim srom whom the children of Israel have ‘deeply | * "es 9-9. revolted. 7 For in that day every man shall least away his idols of silver, and this idols of gold, which your own hands have made unto you for ™a sin. 8 {Then shall the Assyrian "fall with the sword, not of a mighty man; and the sword, not of a mean man, shall devour him: but he shall flee 'from the sword, and his young men shall be 'tdiscomfited. 9 And ˚the shall pass over to "his strong hold for fear, and his princes shall be atraid of the ensign, saith the nit whose fire ¢s in Zion, and his furnace in Jerusalem. 1 Or, for fear afte sicont. | Or tre butar Me t He melting, or, Or, his strength,

“The Llessinas of Christ’s kingdom. ISAIAH XNNII. The enemies Before CHRIST about 713 » Ps. 45.1, &c. Jer. 23. 5. beh. 4. 6. & 25. 4. + Heb. heavy. ech. 20.18. & 35. 5, 6. { Heb. hasty. U Or, ele gantly, W Or, when he speaketh against the oor in Judgment, hi Or, be estuUlished. 4 Amos 6. 1. {Meb. Days above a year, 1 Heb, the fields of deaire, ech, 34. 15. Jlos. 9. 6, I Or, brerning upon, pC. { bt 22, 2, feb. 27. 10, || Or, clifts and watehlowers, CHAPTER XXXII. 4 soi ‘hrist’s Iringdom. “ Deso1 The besings of Chon king, 8 Pere mised to succced. EHOLD, “a king shall reign in B righteousness, and princes shall rule in judgment. _ 2 Andaman shall be as an hidingplace from the wind, and ba covert from the tempest; as rivers of water in a dry place, as the shadow of a tgreat rock in a weary land. 3 And ‘the eyes of them that see shall not be dim, and the ears of them that hear shall hearken. 4 The heart also of the trash shall understand knowledge, and the tongue of the stammerers shall be ready to spealc "plainly. 5 The vile person shall be no more called liberal, nor the churl said to be bountiful. 6 For the vile person will speak villany, and his heart will work iniquity, to practise hypocrisy, and to utter error against the Lorp, to make empty the soul of the hungry, and he will cause the drink of the thirsty to fail. 7 The instruments also of the churl are evil: he deviseth wicked devices to destroy the poor with lying words, even ! when the needy speaketh right. 8 But the liberal deviseth liberal things ; and by liberal things shall he 'stand. 9 % Rise up, ye women “that are at case; hear my voice, ye careless daughters; give ear unto my speech, 10 tMany days and years shall ye he troubled, ye careless women : for the vintage shall fail, the gathering shall not come. 11 Tremble, ye women that are at ease ; be troubled, ye careless ones: strip you, and make you bare, and gird sackeloth upon your loins. 12 They shall lament for the teats, for tthe pleasant fields, for the fruitful vine. 13 *Upon the land of my people shall come up thorns and briers ; ryeas upon all the houses of joy in the joyous city: 14 ® Because the palaces shall be forsaken ; the multitude of the city shall be left; the "forts and towers shall be for dens for ever, a joy of wild asses, a pasture of flocks: ” "hewn down : 15 Until "the spirit be por us from on high, and ‘the wig... be a fruitful “ied, and “the ttess field be counted for a forest watt] 16 Then judgment shall qy the wilderness, and right remain in the fruitful field, 17 ‘And the work of righteou shall be

peace; and the off righteousness quietness and ance for ever. 18 And my people shall dwell in a peaceable habitation, and jn ais dwellings, and in quiet resting places: 19 'When it shall hail, vomine down ™on the forest ; "and the city shall be low in a low place, : 20 Blessed are ye that sow heside all waters, that send forth thithep the feet of "the ox and the ass, CHAPTER XXXITI, 1 God's judgments against the enemics of the church. 18 The privileges of the godly, OE to thee *that spoilest, and thou wast not spoiled; and dealest treacherously, and they dealt not treacherously with thee! »when thou shalt cease to spoil, thou shaltbe spoiled ; and when thou shalt make an end to deal treacherously, they shall deal treacherously with thee. 2 O Lonp, be gracious unto us; ‘we have waited for thee: be thou their arm every morning, our salvation also in the time of trouble. 3 At the noise of the tumult the people fled; at the lifting up of thyself the nations were scattered. 4 And your spoil shall be gathered like the gathering of the caterpiller: as the running to and fro of locusts shall he run upon them. 5 4The Lonrp is exalted; for he dwelleth on high: he hath filled Zion with judgment and righteousness. 6 And wisdom and knowledge shall be the stability of thy times, and strength of ‘salvation: the fear 0 the Lonn és his treasure. Sess ct of assur. 7 Behold, their "valiant ones shall |", cry without: ˚the ambassadors 0 peace shall weep bitterly. 8 The highways lie waste, the way-] _ : roken faring man ceaseth : She hath nee the covenant, he hath despise cities, he regardeth no man. ig 9 The earth mourneth nie oi guisheth : Lebanon is ashame “rd Sharon is like a WN" f Zion tp, oured upon | h well in COUSNEgs | 3535 > ~ ~ "Mlene) Veh ony ™ Zeoh, Or, ant i Cilvabnlit, Mller, baud: "ch. 90, 94, about 718 "ch. Qe Mab, 9. * Rev, 13. ch. 25.9. P's, 07.9. {Meth anes tiont. pr, mens 2 Kings It 10,97. Jule 6 o King If 14, 18,10 | non thd yori aneay

gw a catlagts of the godly. ISAIAH yp CUEY _— [si ae ‘and Bashan and Carmel stot off their fruits. jc? eiuke Of al I Hs saith the Lorn; ‘a, ae will I be exalted; now will I pe | nyself. " i Ve Shall conceive chaff, ye shall Dees bring forth stubble: your breath, as fire, shall devour you. 12 And the people shall be as the [jai [burnings of lime: ee cies cat ap ghall they be burned in the fire. vo. | 13 (Fear, ™ye that are far off, ieee what I have done ; and, ye that are | near, acknowledge my might. {4 The sinners in Zion are afraid; fearfulness hath surprised the hypocrites. Who among usshall dwell with the devouring fire! who among us ghall dwell with everlasting burnings? ni] 15 He that "walketh trighteously, fia. Jand speaketh tuprightly ; he that wa |despiseth the gain of ‘oppressions, Merwe. (that shaketh his hands from hold(duel Jing of bribes, that stoppeth his ears jiib.ttods|from hearing of thlood, and °shut‘HINT loth his eyes from seeing evil; edrevhtss! 16 He shall dwell on thigh : his ae place of defence shall be the munitions of rocks : bread shall be given him; his waters shall be sure. 17 Thine eyes shall see the king in ie {his beauty: they shall behold tthe tae. land that is very far off. 18 Thine heart shall meditate ter"101.2. / yor, P Where is the scribe? where, Mi, |t8 the treceiver? where is he that counted the towers ? "| 19 9'Thou shalt not see a fierce peoLean *,)ple, "a people of a deeper speech than erat, |thou canst perceive ; of a 'stammerlout. "8 nes that thow canst not unerstand, Nie 20*Look upon Zion, the city of our wiz * |Solemnities: thine eyes shall see 'Jetusalem a quiet habitation, a taberra ey that et ae ~ een ae hi, one of *the stakes thereof sha ever be removed, neither shall any of the cords thereof be broken. 110. mag!_2/, But there the glorious Lorp fwa" |i be unto us a place tof broad ‘vers and streams; wherein shall 89 no galley with oars, neither shall ie gallant ship pass thereby. | Niet | 72 For the Lorn és our judge, the hae | 40RD és our ¥tlaweiver, “the Lorp Mnthy | Our king ; he will save us. inh y 28 'Thy tacklings are loosed; they a _ could not y vell strengthen their mast, XXXII, they could not s il: Is the prey of a great spoil divided ; the lame take the rey. 24. And the inhabitant shall not say, I amsick:*the people that dwelltherein shall be forgiven their iniquity. CHAPTER XXXIV. 1 The judgments wh ith r i. chepite ia ne herewith God revengeth his e desolation of her enemies. 16 The cerlainty of the prophecy. * C OME near, ye nations, to hear; and hearken, ye people: let the earth hear, and tall

that is therein; the world, and all that come forth of it. 2 For the indignation of the Lorp w upon all nations, and his fury upon all their armies: he hath utterly destroyed them, he hath delivered them to the slaughter. 3 Their slain also shall be cast out. and ‘their stink shall come up out of their carcases, and the mountains shall be melted with their blood. | + And ‘all the host of heaven shall things be rolled together as a scroll : fand all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling fig from the fig tree. 5 For my sword shall be bathed in heaven: behold, it ‘shall come down upon Idumea, and upon the people of my curse, to judgment. 6 The sword of the Lorp is filled with blood, it is made fat with fatness, and with the blood of lambs neys of rams: for "the Lorp hath a sacrifice in Bozrah, and a great slaughter in the land of Idumea. 7 And the "unicorns shall come down with them, and the bullocks with the bulls; and their land shall be "soaked with blood, and their dust made fat with fatness. S For 7 is the day of the Lono’s ‘vengeance, and the year of recompences for the controversy of Zion. 9 ™And the streams thereof shall be turned into pitch, and the dust thereof into brimstone, and the land thereof shall become burning pitch. 10 It shall not be quenched night nor day; "the smoke thereof shall go up for ever: °from generation to generation it shall lie waste; none shall pass through it for ever and ever. 11 {But the 'cormorant and the God revengeth his church. pread the sail: then| 3 be dissolved, and the heavens shall | and goats, with the fat of the kid-| Before CHRIST about 713 | = Jer. 50. 20. * Ps. 49. 1. > Deut. 32. 1. + Heb. the ful- | | ness thercof. | 4 Ps. 102. 26. Eze 7H. s Rev. 6.13. | 4 Jer. 46. 10. | 'Jer.49.7,&c. | Mal. 1. 4. * ch. G3. 1. Jer. 49. 13. Zeph. 1.7. Or, rhinocerots. WOr, drunken. Veoh. 63. 4. ™ See Deut. 29, 23. a Rev. be Li. | Poh. 14. 23, | Zeph, 2 14. Rev. Wh 2. Or, petican. |

| Refore CHRIST about 713 SS 42 Kings 21. 13. Lam. 2. 8. teh, 32. 13. Hos. Y. 6, *ch. 13. 21, ae. UOr.astriches. + Heb. daughters of the oul. } Heb. Ziim. + Med. Jim. |) Or, nightmonster. « Mal. &. 16. about 71: ach. 55. 12, heh, 92.15, «Job 4.3, 4. John 9. 6,7. © Matt. 11. 4. Mark: 7. 32, &e. The Ulessings of the gospel. Nebr. 12, 12. { Heb. hasty. ISAIAH XXXIV. Sennacherih in bittern shall possess it ; the owl also and the raven shall dwell in it: and ahe shall stretch out upon it the line of confusion, and the stones of emptiness. 12 They shall call the nobles thereof to the kingdom, but none shall be there, and all her princes shall be nothing. . 13 And ‘thorns shall come up in her palaces, nettles and brambles in the fortresses thereof: and ‘it shall be an habitation of dragons, and a court for 'towls. 14 +The wild beasts of the desert shall also meet with ‘the wild beasts of the island, and the satyr shall ery to his fellow; the "screech owl also shall rest there, and find for herself a place of -rest. 15 There shall the great owl male her nest, and lay, and hatch, and gather under her shadow: there shall the vultures also*be gathered, every one with her mate. 16 {1 Seek ye out of tthe book of the Lorp, and read: no one of these shall fail, none shall want her mate: for my mouth it hath commanded, and his spirit it hath gathered them. 17 And he hath cast the lot for them, and his hand hath divided it unto them by line: they shall possess it for ever, from generation to generation shall they dwell therein. CHAPTER XXXV. L The joyful flourishing of Christ's kingdom. 3 The weak are encouraged by the virtues and privileges of the gospel. HE ‘wilderness and the solitary place shall be glad for them; and the desert shall rejoice, and blossom as the rose. 2” It shall blossom abundantly, and rejoice even with joy and singing: the glory of Lebanon shall be given unto it, the excellency of Carmel and Sharon, they shall see the glory of the Lonn, and the excellency of our God. 3 ‘l°Strengthen ye the weak hands, and confirm the feeble knees. 4 Say to them that are of a1 fearful heart, Be strong, fear not: behold, your God will come with vengeance, even God with a recompence ; he « {will come and save you. 5 Then the “eyes of’ the blind shall he opened, and °the ears of the deaf shall be unstopped. 6 Then shall the ‘lame ‘man | ‘s as an hart, and the Stongue of th dumb sing: for in the wildern ay shall "waters break out, and stro; i in the desert. mn 7 And the parched sround shall become a pool, and the thirsty Tana springs of water: in !the habitation of dragons,

where each lay, shall Jp ‘orass with reeds and rushes, 8 And an highway shall he there and a way, and it shall be called The way of holiness; "the unclean shall not pass over it; "but it shai| f""" be for those: the wayfaring mon, |" ’ though fools, shall not err therein, 9 ‘No lion shall be there, nor any ravenous beast shall go up thereon it shall not be found there; but the redeemed shall walk there : 10 And the ™ransomed of the Lonp shall return, and come to Zion with songs and everlasting joy upon their heads: they shall obtain joy and gladness, and "sorrow and sighing shall flee away. -CHAPTER XXXVI. 1 Sennacheribinvadeth Judah. 4 Rabshakeh, sent by Sennacherib, by blasphemous persuasions solicileth the people to revolt, 22 FTis words are told to Hezekiah, OW “it came to pass in the fourteenth year of king Hezekiah, that Sennacherib king of Assyria came up against all the defenced cities of Judah, and took them. 2 And the king of Assyria sent Rabshakeh from Lachish to Jerusalem unto king Hezekiah with a great army. And he stood by the conduit of the upper pool in the highway of the fuller’s field. 3 Then came forth unto him Eliakim, Hilkiah’s son, which was over the house, and Shebna the ! scribe, and Joah, Asaph’s son, the recorder. 4 And Rabshakeh said unto them, Say ye now to Hezekiah, Thus saith the great king, the ling of Assyria, What confidence ¢s this whercin thou trustest ? 5 I say, sayest thou, (but they we but tyain words) 'L have counsel and strength for war: now on W dost thou trust, that thou rebellest against me ¢ : “of 6 Lo, thou trustest in the estaff 0. this broken reed, on gypts ae if'aman lean, it will go into his hand, 4 wadeth J lah Noting Cy igs Ahn! 73 — ™ Nau Wa a: Johny Acts 34 "™ch.Sl. "ch. 95,9, & 65.19, Rev. 7,17, wai ne #2 Rings Is, 2 Chro.32.1.| hom |! «| © Beck 10r, scerelary, 2 Kings It 1, &e. Heber! a6

f 0) glans: ee a I's blasphemous specch. ISATATH pads rete 7 / | thussa ie |@N Agreement with me b XXXVI. Hezekiah sendeth to Isaiah. I picree it: so és Pharaoh king of aye Pe to all that trust in him, Liga apenas », We trust =” But if thou say to me, We trus : the Lorn our God: is 7# not he, hose high places and whose altars Hezekiah hath taken away, and said to Judah and to Jerusalem, Ye shall worship before this altar? g Now therefore give "pledges, I pray thee, to my master the king of Assyria, and J will give thee two thousand horses, if thou be able on thy part to sct riders upon them. 9 ow then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the least of m mnaster’sservants, and put thy trust on Iigypt for chariots and for horsemen? 10 And am I now come up without the Lorn against this land to destroy it? the Lorn said unto me, Go up against this land, and destroy it. 11 1'Then said Eliakim and Shebna and Joah unto Rabshakeh, Speak, I pray thee, unto thy seryants in the Syrian language; for we understand i: and speak not to us in the Jews’ language, in the ears of the people that ae on the wall. 12 { But Rabshakeh said, Hath my master sent me to thy master and to thee to speak these words? hath he not sent me to the men that sit upon the wall, that they may eat their own dung, and drink’theix own piss with you ? 13 Then Rabshakeh stood,andcried with a loud voice in the J ews’ language, and said, Hear ye the words of the oveat, king, the king of Assyria. 14 Thus saith the king, Let not Hezekiah deceive you; for he shall not be able to deliver you. 15 Neither let Hezekiah make you trust in the Lorn, saying, The Lorp will surely deliver us: this city shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria. 16 Hearken not to Hezekiah : for iththe king of Assyria,!t Make / & present, and “and eat ye come out to me: every one of his vine, and every one of his fig tree, and drink ye every one the Waters of his own cistern; 17 Until T come and take you Way to a land like your own land, «land of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards. 8 Beware lest Hezekiah persuade Y | answered him not you, saying, The Lorp will deliver us. Hath any of the gods of the nations delivered his land out of the hand of the king of Assyria? 19 Where are the gods of Hamath and Arphad? where are the gods of Sepharvaim? and have they deliyered Samaria out of my hand? 20 Who are they among all the qos of these lands, that have deered their land out of my hand, that the Lorp should deliver Jerusalem out of my hand? 21 But they held th

eir peace, and a word: for the king’s commandment was, saying, Answer him not. . 22 7 Then came Eliakim, the son of Hilkiah, that 2as over the houshold, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah, the son of Asaph, the recorder, to Hezekiah with their clothes rent, and told him the words of Rabshakeh. CHAPTER XXXVII. 1 Hezekiah mourning sendeth to Is Sor them. 6 Isaiah comforteth t nacherib, going to encounter Tirhakah, sendeth a blasphemous letter to Hezekiah. 14 Hezekiah's prayer. 2) Isaiah's prophecy of the pride and destruction of Sennacherib, and the good of Zion. 36 An angel slayeth the Assyrians. 37 Sennacherib is slain at Nineveh by his own sons. ND *it came to pass, when king Hezekiah heard it, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of the Lor. 2 And he sent Eliakim, who was over the houshold, and Shebna the scribe, and the elders of the priests covered with sackcloth, unto Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz. 3 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hezekiah, This day is a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and of "blasphemy: for the children are come to the birth, and there is not strength to bring forth. . + It may be the Lonp thy God will hear the words of Rabshakeh, whom the king of Assyria his master hath sent to reproach the living God, and will reprove the words which the Lorpthy God hath heard: wherefore litt up thy prayer for the remnant that is tleft. . 5 So the servants of king Hezekiah came to Isaiah. 6 4 And Isaiah said unto them, Thus shall ye say unto your master, aiahlopray hem. 8 SenBefore CHRIST 710 32Kings19.1, «&e 1 Or, provocadion. | Heb. found.

Tlezekial's prayer. ISAIAH XXXVI. Before cuRisT 710 ee ) Or, puta spirit into him. Jer. 49. 23. | «Dan. 9. 1. t Heb. lands. ft Neb. given. | Thus saith the Lorn, Be not afraid of the words that thou hast heard, wherewith the servants of the king of Assyria have blasphemed me. 7 Behold, I will 'senda blast upon him, and he shall hear a rumour, and return to his own land; and I will cause him to fall by the sword in his own land. 8 9 So Rabshakeh returned, and found the king of Assyria warring against Libnah: for he had heard that he was departed from Lachish. 9 And he heard say concerning Tirhakah king of Ethiopia, He is come forth to make war with thee. |And when he heard it, he sent ' messengers to Hezekiah, saying, 10 Thus shall ye speak to Hezekiah king of Judah,saying, LetnotthyGod, 'in whom thou trustest, deceive thee, saying, Jerusalem shall not be given into the hand of the king of Assyria. 11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all lands by destroying them utterly; and shalt thou be delivered ? 12 Have the gods of the nations \delivered them which my fathers have destroyed, as Gozan, and Haran, and Rezeph, and the children of Eden which were in Telassar ? 13 Where is the king of »Hamath, and the king of Arphad, and the jking of the city of Sepharvaim, | Hena, and Ivah? 14 {| And Hezekiah received the letter from the hand of the messengers, and read it: and Hezekiah went up unto the house of the Lonn, and spread it before the Lorn. 15 And Hezekiah prayed unto the Lonp, saying, 16 O Lonp of hosts, God of Israel, that dwellest between the cherubims, thou art the God, even thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth, thou hast made heaven and earth. 17 'Incline thine ear, O Lonp, and hear; open thine eyes, O Lonp, and see: and hear all the words of Sennacherib, which hath sent to reproach the living God. 18 Of a truth, Lonp, the ki Assyria have laid waste all th tions, and their countries, 19 And have teast their gods into the fire: for they were no gods, but | | ngs of e tnathe work of men's hands, wood and stone: therefore they have them. 20 Now therefore, © Lonp God, save us from his hand, that al the kingdoms of the earth may Hsin ' thatthouartthe Lonn, even thon only, 21 4 Then Isaiah the son of Yunis sent unto Hezekiah, saying, Thue dest royed saith the Lorn God' of Tsrac] Whereas thou hast prayed to mo against Sennacherib lingof 22 This 7s the word y Lorp hath spoken concen The virgin, the daughter hath despised thee, and] to scorn; the daughter of J erusalem hath shaken her

head at theo. 23 Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and against whom hast thou exalted thy Voice,' and lifted up thine eyes on high? even against the Holy One of Israel, 24 + By thy servants hast thou reproached the Lord, and hast said, By the multitude of my chariots am I come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lebanon; and I will cut down tthe tall cedars thereof, and the choice fir trees thereof : and I will enter into the height of his border, and 'the forest of his Carmel. 25 [have digged, and drunk water; and with the sole of my feet have I dried up all the rivers of the "besieged places. 26 'Hast thou not heard long ago, how JT have done it; and of ancient times, that I have formed it? now have I brought it to pass, that thou shouldest be to lay waste defenced cities into ruinous heaps. 27 Therefore their inhabitants were tof small power, they were dismayed and confounded: they were as the grass of the field, and as the green herb, as the grass on the housetops, and as corn blasted before it be grown up. 28 But I know thy "abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy rage against me. : 29 Because thy rage against me, and thy tumult, is come up into mine ears, therefore 'will I put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle "a thy lips, and I will turn thee bac by the way by which thou camest. Assyria: hich tho ning him, of Zion, aughed theo ~~ Tsa iah's Pe Meey, Detar | SM Ris, | ain ™~ f Heb, nyt, hand ofthy, aera, t Heb. the tallness of the cedars thereof, and the cholee of their treet thereof. 1 Or, the forest and fata fidd. 0 Or, fenced and closed. Or, Hast thou not heardhow! Aavemadelt tong ago, | and formed it of ancient times? should I now bring it tole laid woute, and defencot cities to be ruinowt 25, + Meb. shor! of 'hand. 1 Or, silting 4 ch, 30.2% Fick. 8! 30 And this shall be a sign unto thee, Ye shall eat this year such as I et —

reatroyeth the Assyrians. ISATATI ime dts . An a SAXVIT. Besex ‘ame: and in the third year sow ye, "same: and reaps and plant vineyards, and | Lorn to » fruit thereof. era tthe remnant that is essent os ied of the house of Judah shall | Y again tale root downward, and bear fruit upward : 92 For out of Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and tthey that es"iy eape out of mount Zion: the *zeal 1 \of the Lorn of hosts shall do this. "43 Therefore thus saith the Lorp | concerning the king of Assyria, He \shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with fshields, nor cast a bank against it. 34 By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and shall not come into this city, saith the Lorn. 35 For I will ‘defend this city to gave it for mine own sake, and for. my servant David's sake. | pyre | Hla shield, ¢aeings29.6. Ceca 12 Kings 19 cy 36 Then the Sangel of the Lorn | went forth, and smote in the camp of | the Assyrians a hundred and fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they weve all dead corpses. 37 ISo Sennacherib king of Assyria departed, and: went and returned, and dwelt at Nineveh. 88 And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nisroch his god, that Adrammelech and Sharezer his sons smote himwith the sword; and they escaped into the land of Armenia: and Esar-haddon his son reigned in his stead. CHAPTER XXXVIIL. Hezekiah, having received a message of death, by prayer hath his life lengthened. 8 The sun goeth ten degrees backward, for a sign of that promise. 9 ITis song of thanksgiving. Pr “those days was Hezekiah sick unto death. And Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz came unto him, and said unto him, Thus saith the Lonp, © tSet thine house in order: for thou shalt die, and not live. 2 Then Hezekiah turned his face toward the wall, and prayed unto |Web. Ara. rat, ult | j Kites 20, 1iton, 23 \% mM. 22, —oweth of itself ; and the second | which is good in th wi Be that which springeth of the | Hezelki cumist year | and was recovered of his sickness : | + Seh 1a the Lorn, | "| 8 And said, *Remember now, O ond, | beseech thee, how I have walked before thee in truth and with —_|" perfect heart, and have done that tah’s song of thanksgiving. Y sight. And Before ek ah wept tsore. CHRIST + Then came the word of the 2 c Isaiah, saying, 5 Go, and say to Hezekiah, Thus saith the Lorp, the God of David thy father, I have heard thy prayer, T have seen thy tears : behold, Twill add unto thy days fifteen years. 6 And I will deliver thee and this city out of the

hand of the kine of Assyria: and @[ will defend this city. 7 And this sha/7 bee —— t Heb. with great weeping. 4 ch. 37. 35. asigon un * 2 Rings on, from the Lorn, that the a chee do this thing that he hath spoken ; $ Behold, I will bring again the shadow of the degrees, which js gone down in the tsun dial of Ahaz, ) + Heb. av ten degrees backward. So the sun} ri2u.or with hesun, returned ten degrees, by which degrees it was gone down. 9 "The writing of Hezekiah king | of Judah, when © he had been sick, 10 I said in the cutting off of my days, I shall go to the gates of the grave: I am deprived of the residue of my years. | 11 I said, I shall not see the Lorp. even the Lorn, fin the land of the Pe living: I shall behold man no more | with the inhabitants of the world. 12 5Mine age is departed, and is|*3o7. 6. removed from me as a shepherd's tent: I have cut off like a weaver my | life: he will cut me off ! with pining sickness: from day even to night wilt thou make an end of me. 13 [reckoned till morning, that, as a lion, so will he break all my bones : from day even to night wilt thou make an end of me. 14 Like a crane ov a swallow, so did I chatter: "I did mourn as a dove: mine eyes fail with looking upward: O Lorp, I am oppressed; "undertake for me. 15 What shall I say? he hath both spoken unto me, and himself hath done i¢: I shall go softly all my years ‘in the bitterness of my soul. “16-0 Lord, by these things men live, and in all these things is the life of my spirit: so wilt thou reco-]) 6, on my ver me, and make me to live. ! 17 Behold, 'for peace I had great et ana bitterness: but thou hast in love to. hast loved my soul deliverad it from the pit oF] prom tne pit. 27.13.& a 1 Or, From the thrum. heh. 59. 11. Wi Or, ease me. iJob7. 1. & Ww. Le peace came yreat dilter

| The Babylonish captivity foretold. I SAIAH XXXVIII. The promulgation 1Deutig& 6.7. Ps. 78. 3, 4. m 2 Kings 20. 7 | © 2Kings20.. about 2 «2 Kings 20. 12, &e. » 2 Chron. 32. 31. N Or, spicery. 4 Or, jewels. t Heb. vessels, or, insiruments, | 712 © Jer. 20.5. 7 they that go down into the pit can| recover. | bylon, sent letters and a present to |and shewed them the house of his |in his treasures: there was nothing corruption : for thou hast cast all my sins behind thy back. : is For *the grave cannot praise thee, death can not celebrate thee: | ope for thy truth. m0 the living, the living, he shall | praise thee, as I do this day: 'the father to the children shall make known thy truth. 20 The Lorp was ready to save me: therefore we will sing my songs to the stringed instruments all the days of our life in the house of the Lorn. 21 For ™Isaiah had said, Let them take a lump of figs, and lay 7 for a plaister upon the boil, and he shall 22 "Hezekiah also had said, What is the sign that I shall go up to the house of the Lorn? CHAPTER XXXIX. 1 Merodach-baladan, sending to visit Hezekiah because of the wonder, hath notice of his treasures. 3 Isaiah, understanding thereof, foretelleth the Babylonian captivily. T that time Merodach-baladan, the son of Baladan, king of BaHezekiah : for he had heard that he had been sick, and was recovered. 2” And Hezekiah was glad of them, "precious things, the silver, and the gold, and the spices, and the precious ointment, and all the house of his "tarmour, and all that was found in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hezekiah shewed them not. 3 §/ Then came Isaiah the prophet unto king Hezekiah, and said unto him, What said these men? and from whence came they unto thee ? And Hezekiah said, They are come from a far country unto me, even from Babylon. 4 Then said he, What have they seen in thine house? And Hezekiah answered, All that is in mine house have they seen: there is nothing among my treasures that I have not shewed them. 5 Then said Isaiah to Hezekiah, Hear the word of the Lonp of hosts: 6 Behold, the days come, ‘that all that is in thine house, and that {which thy fathers have laid up in store until this day, shall ha oon: to Babylon: nothing alt hee saith the Lorp. ~ ve lef, 7 And of thy sons tha from thee, which thou shall they take away: shall be eunuchs in’ the the king of Babylon. 8 Then said Hezekiah 4Good is the word of which thou hast spoken. moreover, For there shall ] and truth in my days. CHAPTER XL. 1 The promulgation of the gospel preaching of John

Baptist, " The preach ing of the apostles. 12 The rophet hy the omnipolency af God, 18 and Ii. tMeompora bleness, 20 comforteth the people, i OMFORT ye, comfort people, saith your God: 2 Speak ye tcomtortably to Jerusalem, and ery unto her, that her ‘warfare is accomplished, that hey iniquity is pardoned: *for she hath received of the Lorn’s hand double for all her sins. 3 {The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, ‘Prepare ye the t shall issue and ' they He said Je peace 3 The ye my way of the Lorn, ‘make poy ie in|s3 the desert a highway for our God. 4 Every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hill shall be made low: ‘and the crooked shall be made straight, and the|'? rough places ! plain: 5 And the glory of the Lonp shall be revealed, and all flesh shall see 7 The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: Iecause 8 the spirit of the Lorp bloweth upon it: surely the people is grass. 8 The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: but "the word of our God shall stand for ever. 9 T"O Zion, that bringest good tidings, get thee up into the high mountain; 'O Jerusalem, that bringest good tidings, lift up thy seed with strength; lift i up, be a afraid; say unto the cities of Juda), Behold your God ! sae 10 Behold, the Lord Gop will me "with strong Land, and iis arm she shalt beget, | Palace gp) 034, to Isaiah, | the Lony |: |, Tetiny Way ilo ™~ ) Poe about 712 t Heb, hems 10r, 0) ed Hine, ie Se Job 42 ch. 1.7, © Matt aa f Job li. 2 ens 1G, 15. Jam. 11. I Pet. 1.24. Ps G16 n John 12.4 1Pet. 1. how 1 Or, 0! Hest at Ciut P Lae gh. Be Or, 0 Ho tallest nat dg! fo sere" | lene | 10n, against | mnestinn | bch, 30-1 ™ SP the 4, . M pie | —

24 Yea. they shall not be planted: | CB RIS? | with him, and ‘his work hefore him. | yea, theyshall not be sown: yea. their citntst 712. | 11 He shall ' feed his flock like a| Stock shall not take root in the earth: 72. oy shepherd: he shall gather the lambs , and he shall also blow upon them, and 1 12 | with his arm, and carry them in his | they shall wither, and the whirlwind pec ferss bosom, and shall gently lead those _ |ithat are with young. S20) 12 ©" Who hath measured the wai+). ters in the hollow of his hand, and 2: meted out heaven with the span, = and comprehended the dust of the - “earth in ta measure, and weighed +»4!the mountains in scales, and the . hills in a balance? 13 "Who hath directed the Spirit lof the Lorn, or being this counseller hath taught him ¢ 14 With whom took he counsel,and who tinstructed him, and taught him in the path of judgment, and taught him knowledge, and shewed to him the way of tunderstanding ? 15 Behold, the nations are as a drop of a bucket, and are counted as the small dust of the balance: behold, he taketh up the isles as a yery little thing. 16 And Lebanon 7s not sufficient to burn, nor the beasts thereof sufficient for a burnt offering. 17 All nations before him a7e as ˚nothing ; and Pthey are counted to him less than nothing, and vanity. 18 {J To whom then will ye ‘lken God? or what likeness will ye compare unto him? £7. | 19 *'The workman melteth a graven eMosec image, and the goldsmith spreadeth it over with gold, and casteth silver chains. 20 He that tzs so impoverished that he hath no oblation chooseth a tree that will not rot; he seeketh unto him a cunning workman *to prepare a p cee. 2K +Heb manof | his connect. | ' dom nderrand. | + Heb. wniderBeeinge? * 78 rch. 41. 6, 7. t Heb. is poor of oblation. Je. It graven image, that shall not be moved. Pe 19.1. 21 ‘Have ye not known? haye ye Ass} 7 |not heard? hath it not been told es you from the beginning? have ye not understood from the foundations of the earth ? Or, Hien 22 '7t is he that sitteth upon the 4c ’ \cirele of the earth, and the inhabit| ants thereof ae as _grashoppers ; sJovo.a, | that “stretcheth out the heavens as a2 Ja curtain, and spreadeth them out Baie sr tent to dwell in: ; “dob za 23 That bringeth the * princes to nothing ; he maketh the judges of the earth as vanity. | shall take them away as stubble. | 25 *To whom then will ye liken]? }e3% is me, or shall I be equal? saith the] & "” Holy One. | 26 Lift up your eyes on high. and behold who hath created these ‘ings, that bringeth out their host by number: *he

calleth them all by names by | * P= 47-+ the greatness of his might, for that | he is strong in power; not one faileth. 27 Why sayest thou, O Jacob, and speakest, O Israel, My way is hid from the Lorp, and my judgment is passed over from my God? 28 % Hast thou not known? hast thou not heard, that the everlasting God, the Lorp, the Creator of the ends of the earth, fainteth not, neither is weary ? *there is no searching of his understanding. 29 He giveth power to the faint ; and to them that have no might he increaseth strength. 30 Even the youths shall faint and be weary, and the young men shall utterly fall : 31 Butthey that wait upon the Lorn shall trenew ¢heir strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary ; and they shall walk, and not faint. CHAPTER XLI. 1 God expostulateth with his people, about his mercies to the church, 10 about his promises, 21 and about the vanity of idols. * Ps. 147. 5. Rom. 11. 33. SPs. 1M. 5. tHeb.change. at EEP silence before me, O|*2Zech. 2. 13. islands ; and let the people renew their strength: let them come near; then let them speak: let us come near together to judgment. 2 Who raised up tthe righteous | t Heb. riche. man from the east, called him to his | * eh. 46.11. foot, ‘gaye the nations before him, | *}*¢:" '* and made him rule over kings? he] i". gave them as the dust to his sword, and as driven stubble to his bow. 3 He pursued them, and passed tsafely; even by the way that he} te. ™ had not gone with his feet. 4 "Who hath wrought and done}*s) it, calling the generations from the} #10. beginning? I the Lorn, the “first, | ‘Siti and with the last; I am he. ed 5 The isles saw it, and feared ; the fo any other being. | 46

God exhorteth the church to ISAIAH XLI. Before CHRIST about 72 a. foh. Ww. 19 & 4H. 12. Feb. 4U. 1. | Or, founder. 1 Or, the smitinde. f Or, saying of the soder, It is good. 4 ch. 40. 20. 4 Deut. 7. 6. & 1, 15. & 14. 2. Ps. 15. 4. eh. 43. 1, & 44.1. k2Chro. 2.7. Jam. 2. 23. 1 yer, 13, 14. ch. 43, 5. » Deut. Ul. G, u » Exod. 23. 22. eh. 45. 24. & Go. Zech. 12. 3. { Heb. Hy men of hy slrife. { Heb. (ie men of thy contention. t Heb. the men af liy war, over, 1. 1 Or, sow men. v Mie, 4. 13, 2Cor, 1U.4,5, 4 Heh. mouths, 4 Jer. 51.2. reh. 45, 25, * ch. 35.0, 7.8 A WM, & 44. ae ends of the earth were afraid, drew near, and came. Pans t 6 ‘They helped every one his neighbour; and every one said to his brother, tBe of good courage. 7 &So the carpenter encouraged the ‘goldsmith, and he that smootheth with the hammer 'him that smote the anvil, 'saying, It is ready for the sodering: and he fastened it with nails, "#hat it should not be moved. 8 But thou, Israel, art my servant, Jacob whom I have ichosen, the seed of Abraham my ‘friend. 9 Thou whom 1 have taken from the ends of the earth,and calledtheefrom the chief men thereof, and said unto thee, Thou art my servant; I have chosen thee, and not cast thee away. 10 9! Fear thou not; ™for I am with thee: be not dismayed; for I am thy God: I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, I will phold thee with the right hand of my righteousness. 11 Behold, all they that were incensed against thee shall be "ashamed and confounded: they shall be as nothing; and tthey that strive with thee shall perish. 12 Thou shalt seek them, and shalt not find them, even tthem that contended with thee: they that war against thee shall be as nothing, and as a thing of nought. 13 For I the Lorn thy God will hold thy right hand, saying unto thee, °I*ear not; I will help thee. 14 Fear not, thou worm Jacob, and ye "men of Israel ; I will help thee, saith the Lonp, and thy redeemer, the Holy One of Israel. 15 Behold, I will make thee a new sharp threshing instrument haying ‘teeth: thou shalt thresh the mountains, and heat them small, and shalt make the hills as chaff. 16 Thou shalt “fan them, and the wind shall carry them away, and the whirlwind shall scatter them: and thou shalt rejoice in the Lonp, and "shalt glory in the Holy One of Israel. 17 When the poor and needy seek water, and there is none, and their tongue faileth for thirst, I the Lorp will hear them, J the God of Israel will not forsake them. 18 I will open ‘rivers in high places, and fountains in the midst of the valleys: I will ma ‘wilderness a pool of water the dry

land springs of wate; se 19 I will plant in the wildern the cedar, the shittah tree, anq he myrtle, and the oil tree ; I will i in the desert the fir tree, and ni pine, and the box tree together: 20 "That they may seo, and know and consider, and understand to ther, that the hand of the Lorn hath done this, and the Holy One of Israel hath created it. 21 *Produce your cause, saith tho Lorn; bring forth your strong p¢qsons, saith the King of J acob. 22 * Let them bring them forth, and shew us what shall happen: let them shew the former things, what they be, that we may teconsider them and know the latter end of them ; or declare us things for to come. 23 ¥Shew the things that are to ke the come hereafter, that we may know] $ that ye are gods: yea, *do Pood, or) do evil, that we may be dismayed, and behold 7 together. 24 Behold, “ye are 'of nothing, and your work 'of nought: an abomina-|, tion is he that chooseth you. 25 I have raised up one from the north, and he shall come: from the rising of the sun shall he call upon my name: ‘and he shall come upon princes as won morter, and as the potter treadeth clay. 26 4Who hath declared from the beginning, that we may know? and beforetime, that we may say, He is righteous? yea, there 1s none that sheweth, yea, there ts none that declareth, yea, there is none that heareth your words. : 27 The first ‘shall say to Zion, Behold, behold them: and I will give to Jerusalem one that bringeth good tidings. 28 * For { beheld, and there was no man; even among them, and there was no counseller, that, when Iasked of them, could tanswer a wore. 29 “Behold, they are all Ups ; their works ave nothing: their mo ten images are wind and confusion. CHAPTER XLII. ee 1 The office of Christ, graced with mee ee and constancy. 5 God's promise for Wis 10 An exhortation lo praise Gow Ire a gospel. 17 He reproveth the peer Incredulity. trust in hin, withous ™ Seay, = Teton Cun Ist bent rit) te fie) "Ts. ig 3 “Job 12,9 io Near, Th 4 fe, thor Heart wy them, a yeh. 429, HT Ot 5, 3. | John 1a 1p * Jer. 10.5. #25115. che 44.9, Or, wore than ofa viper. bEzral.2 ever. ch, 49, ever 4 teh, wD ch. O84 a —S

aie pos =, wants to the Gentiles. $ ob ISAIAH XLII. TF :D EHOLD *my servant, whom I wit uphold ;_ mine elect, 7 whom one egal bdelighteth ; °I have put 13_, | AY spirit upon him: he shall bring Fas asTnment oth Gentes, alll" 9 Fe shall not ery, nor lift up, nor cause his voice to be heard in the ca bruised reed shall he not Mina. |preak, and the "smoking flax shall joni he not tquench : he shall bring forth | yeah judgment unto truth. |" yin! 4 He shall not fail nor be *discouie raged, till he have set judgment in isa¥.10.|the earth: 4and the isles shall wait for his law. 5 Thus saith God the Lorn, vat% [She that created the heavens, and ita' |stretched them out; 'he that spread forth the earth, and that which vas. |eometh out of it; She that giveth breath unto the people upon it, and spirit to them that walk therein : 1.31 | 6 "T the Lorn have called thee in righteousness, and will hold thine '408 thand, and will keep thee, 'and give thee for a covenant of the people, 'a6 |for Ka light of the Gentiles ; . Au. | 7'To open the blind eyes, to ™bring "ail out the prisoners from the prison, grn.2..|and them that sit in "darkness out Rebr. 2. 14, . iB of the prison house. "22 | 81 amthe Loro: that is my name: '401 Jand my °glory will I not give to another, neither my praise to graven images. § Behold, the former things are come to pass, and new things do I declare: before they spring forth I = tell you of them. #akit| 10-°Sing unto the Lorp a new nee Song, und his praise from the end ee of the earth, ye that go down to fi the sea, and tall that is therein; the * |18les, and the inhabitants thereof, | 1 Let the wilderness and the cities | thereof lift up their voice, the villages that Kedar doth inhabit : let the inhabitants of the rock sing, let them shout from the top of the mountains. = Let them give glory unto the >, and declare his praise in the islands, 13 The Lorp shall go forth as a mighty man, he shall stir up jealousy Axe a man of war: he shall ery, yea, roar ; he shall ' prevail against 4S Cnemies =< I" T have long time holden my and hills, and and I will ma and I will 16 And way that them in known: I before them, an tstraight. These things will I do unto them, and not forsake them. 17 Si They shall be 'turned back, they shall be greatly ashamed, that trust in graven images, that say to the molten images, Ye are our gods. 18 Hear, ye deaf; and look, ye blind, that ye may see. 19 * Who is blind, but my servant? or deaf, as my messenger that I sent? who is blind as he that is perfect, and blind as the Lorn's servant ? 20 Seeing many things, "but thou observest not; opening the ears, but

he heareth not. 21 The Lorp is well pleased for his righteousness' sake; he will magnify the law, and make "it honourable. 22 But this isa people robbed and spoiled; 'they are all of them snared in holes, and they are hid in prisonhouses: they are for a prey, and none deliyereth ; for ta spoil, and none saith, Restore. 23 Who among you will give ear to this ? aho will hearken and hear tfor the time to come 2 24 Who gave Jacob for a spoil, and Israel to the robbers? did not the Lonp, he against whom we haye sinned ? for they would not walk in his ways, neither were they obedient unto his law. 25 Therefore he hath poured upon him the fury of his anger, and the strength of battle: *and it hath set him on fire round about, 'yet he knew not ; and it burned him, yet he laid i¢ not to heart. CHAPTER XLIII. 1 The Lord comforteth the church with his promises. 8 Ile appealeth to the people for witness of his umnipotency. la He foretelleth them the destruction of Babylon, 18 and his wonderful deliverance of his people. 22 He reproveth the people as inercusable, ke the rivers islands dry up the pools. Israel reproved Sor unbelief, ake waste mountains dry up all their herbs; I will bring the blind by a they knew not; I will lead paths that they have not will make darkness light d crooked things Before CHRIST about 712 es t Hep. swal'oi, or, s in up > teh. 43. 8. Ezek. 12. 2. See John 9. 59, 41. «= Rom. 2. 21. 4 Or, him. Or, im snore ing all the young men of hem. | + Heb. a treading. | + Heb. for the after limey *2Kings25.9. y Hos. 7. ¥.

| God comforteth the church. oo” ISAIAH XLIII. Tefore CHRIST | about 45. 4. + Ps. 66. 12. & O1. 3, ce. | Deut. 31.6,8. « Dan. 3. 25, 5. | | | + Prov. 1]. 8. & 21. 18. | 1 Or, person. ich. 41.10, 14. & 44. 2, Jer. 36, 10, 11, & 46. 27, | 2. $2. 19. Ezek, 12, 2. *ch. 41,21, 22, 26. peh, 44. 0, aeh, a2. 1 a& 55. 4. teh. 4]. 4, & . G. | Or, nothing formed of Gad. "ch. 45, 21, Tlos. 13. 4, ' Deut. 32. 16. Ps. ul. "oh, 44, 8. ver. 1), = Px, , 2, John 8. 58. UT now thus saith the Lorp athat created thee, O Jacob, band he that formed thee, O Israel, Fear not: ‘for I have redeemed thee, “I have called thee by thy "lname ; thou a7t mine. 2 © When thou passest through the waters, ‘I will be with thee; and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: when thou ®walkest through the fire, thou shalt not be burned; neither shall the fame kindle upon thee. 3 For I am the Lorn thy God, the Holy One of Israel, thy Saviour: MT gave Egypt for thy ransom, Ethiopia and Seba for thee. 4 Since thou wast precious in my sight, thou hast been honourable, and I have loved thee: therefore will I give men for thee, and people for thy 'life. 5 iFear not: for I am with thee: I will bring thy seed from the east, and gather thee from the west ; 6 Iwill say to the north, Give up; and to the south, Keep not back: bring mysonsfrom far, and my daughters from the ends of the earth ; 7 Even every one that is *ealled by my name: for 'I have created him .|for my glory, "I have formed him ; ‘i. yea, I have made him. 8 4"Bring forth the blind people that have eyes, and the deaf that have ears. 9 Let all the nations be together, and let the people be assembled : ˚who among them can declare this, and shew us former things? let them bring forth their witnesses, that they may be justified: or let them hear, and say, J¢ is truth. 10 "Yc are my witnesses, saith the Lonp, ‘and my servant whom I have chosen : that ye may know and believe me, and understand that I am he: "before me there was 'no God formed, neither shall there be after me. 11 T, even T, *am the Lorn ; and beside me there is No saviour, 12 Ihave declared, and haye saved and I have shewed, when there was no ‘strange god among you: “thercfore ye are my witnesses, saith the Lonp, that I am God. 13 * Yea, before the gathered day was I am he; and there is none that can de- against me. oo ee liver out of my hand: and who shall t ¥let it 2 14 %Thus saith the Lorn you redeemer, the Holy One of Teracl: For your sake I have sent to Ba. bylon, and have brought down all their tnobles, and the Chaldeans whose cry 7s in the ships,

: 15 Tam the Lorn, your Holy One the creator of Israel, your King, ’ 16 Thus saith the Lorn "maketh a way in the sea path in the mighty waters [will work, > Which » and a sy 17 Which ” bringeth forth tho. chariot and horse, the army and the power; they shall lie down together, } they shall not rise: they are they are quenched as tow. 18 {*Remember ye not the former things, neither consider the things of old. 19 Behold, I will do a 4new thing; now it shall spring forth; shall ye not know it? ˚I will even make a way in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert. 20 The beast of the field shall honour me, the dragons and the "towls: because ‘I give waters in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert, to give drink to my people, my chosen. 21 #This people have I formed for myself; they shall shew forth my praise. 22 {But thou hast not called upon me, O Jacob; but thou "hast been weary of me, O Israel. 23 'Thou hast not brought me the tsmall cattle of thy burnt offerings ; neither hast thou honoured me with thy sacrifices. I have not caused thee to serve with an offering, nor wearied thee with incense. 24 Thou hast bought me no sweet cane with money, neither hast thou tfilled me with the fat of thy sacrifices: but thou hast made me to serve with thy sins, thou hast *wearied me with thine iniquities. 25 I, even I, am he that ‘b : out thy transgressions ™for mine own sake, "and will notrememberthysins. extinct, Ki 26 Put me in remembrance: Ict us/ *¢h plead together: declare thou, that thou mayest be justified. ae 27 Thy first father hath sinnee, and thy ‘tteachers have transgresse The fall of Babylon blotteth |' -— Soreyy Med, ban . Trou. Win, * Jer. 16, i file 42Cor, 5.17, Rev, 21.5, * Exod, ne We ch, 4.21, & Ps, 102.18 ver. 1,7. Luke. 74, Ephes 156 b Mal, 1. 1 Amos 5. 25. Heb, fants, or, kids, Heb. made iv drunk, or, abun dantly moisten. feb. inter rites ful. 2% a

Sch si, 29, "0h $3.10, 19, ‘ot’ pr even my witnesses. i] beside me? yea, ‘here is no | God ; ‘i, |nolten to his church. ISATAH NXULIII. The folly of makers of idols. mises anooae | 28. Therefore J have profaned the 1 princes of the sanctuary, Pand have iven Jacob to the curse, and Israel to reproachies. GUAPTER XLIV. ral leth the church with his promises, | Gal comfort of idols, Vand folly of idola harss 21 Ie exhorleth to praise God Sor his redemption and omnipolency. [ET now hear, *O Jacob myseryant; and Israel, whom I have chosen: 2 Thus saith the Lorn that made .|thee, "and formed thee from the womb, which will help thee; Fear not, O Jacob, my servant; and thou, cJesurun, whom IJ have chosen. 3 For I will “pour water upon him | \that is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground : I will pour my spirit upon thy seed, and my blessing upon thine offspring : 4 And they shall spring up as among the grass, as willows by the water courses. 5 One shall say, | am the Lorn’s; and another shall call himself by the name of Jacob ; and another shall subscribe with his hand unto the Lorp, and swname himself by the name of Israel. 6 Thus saith the Lorn the King of Tsrael, “and his redeemer the Lorpof «hosts; ‘I am the first, and I am the .|last ; and beside me there is no God. 7 And Swho, as I, shall call, and shall declare it, and set it in order for me, since I appointed the ancient people ? and the things that are coming, and shall come, let them shew unto them. 8 Fear ye not, neither be afraid : 'have not I told thee from that time, and have declared it? ‘ye are Is there a God T know not any. 9 'They that make a graven image q ro all of them vanity ; and their delectable things shall not profit ; and they are their own witnesses ; they see not, nor know ; that they may be ashamed. 10 Who hath formed a god, or , & graven image “¢hat is profitable for natingt ˚ 11 Behold, all his fellows shall be elon, 3.|"*shamed: and the workmen, they bebiiad men: let them all be gathered together, let them stand up; yet they shall fear, and they shall be ashamed together. 12 ?The smith ' with the tongs both worketh in the coals, and fashioneth it with hammers, and worketh it with the strength of his arms: yea, he is hun ry, and his strength faileth : he drinketh no water, and is faint. 13 The carpenter stretcheth out his rule ; he marketh it out with a line; he fitteth it with planes,and he marketh it out with the compass, and maketh it after the figure of a man, according to the beauty of a man; that it may remain in the house. 14 He heweth him down cedars, and

taketh the cypress and the oak, which he 'strengtheneth for himself among the trees of the forest : he planteth an ash, and the rain doth nourish 7. 15 Then shall it be for a man to) burn: for he will take thereof, and warm himself; yea, he kindleth 2t, and baketh bread; yea, he maketh a god, and worshippeth 7t; he maketh it a graven image, and falleth down thereto. 16 He burneth part thereof in the | fire; with part thereof heeateth flesh; | heroasteth roast, and is satisfied: yea, he warmeth himself, and saith, Aha, I am warm, I have seen the fire: | 17 And the residue thereof he mak-' eth a god, even his graven image: he, falleth down unto it, and worshippeth it, and prayeth unto it, and saith, Deliver me; for thou a7? my god. 18 ‘They haye not known nor understood : for "he hath tshut their} } eyes, that they cannot see; and their hearts, that they cannot understand. | 19 And none t*considereth in his heart, neither is there knowledge nor understanding to say, I have burned part of it in the fire; yea, also I have baked bread upon the coals thereof; I have roasted flesh, and eaten i: and shall I make the residue thereof’ an abomination ? shall I fall down to tthe stock of a tree ¢ which cones 20 He feedeth on ashes: ta deceived | , 4%, heart hath turned him aside, that he} Rom. 31. cannot deliver his soul, nor say, Zs} 1 there not a lie in my right hand ? 21 {Remember these, O Jacob and deco Before CHRIST about 712 e—_~ Poh. 40. 19. & 41.6. | Jer. 10. 3, & c. I Or, with an Are. | 1 Or, taketh | courage. | ach. 45. 20. F2Thess. 2.11. Heb. daubed. t Heb. setteth to his heart. *ch. 46. 8. t Heb. that Isracl; for "thou art my servant: T have formed thee; thou ar? my}

Restoration by Cyrus promised. ISAIAH XLIV. God asserteth, | Lefore CHRIST about 712 ——e ach. 43. 25. rch. 43. 1. & 4B. 20. 1 Cor. 6. 2i', 1 Pet. 1. 1U, 19. 2 Ps. G0. 34. & 9G. 11, 12. Rey. 18. 20. seh, 43. 14. ver. 6. beh. 43. 1. «Job 9. U. 4 ch. 47. 13. «Jer. 50. 36. £1 Cor. 1. 20. & Zech. 1. 6. + Heb. wasks, 4 See Jer, 5, 38, & 51. 33, wb. 42 Chron. 36, 22, 23, Ezral.1,drc. ch. 45. 13. W Or, strengthened. Veoh, 41, 2, Dan, 5. 30. ©ch 40. 4, 4 Ps, 107, 16. ech. 41, 23, "Exod. 39.12, ch. 43, 1, d 49. 1. ech. 44.1, servant: O Israel, thou shalt not forgotten of me. . i have blotted out, as a thicl cloud, thy transgressions, and, as a cloud, thy sins: return unto me; for I have redeemed thee. 23 *Sing, O ye heavens; for the Lonp hath done 7: shout, ye lower parts of the earth: break forth into ‘| singing, ye mountains, O forest, and every tree therein: for the Lor hath redeemed Jacob, and glorified himself in Israel. 24 Thus saith the Lorn, *thy redeemer, and "he that formed thee from the womb, I am the Lorp that maketh all ¢hings; ‘that stretcheth « | forth the heavens alone; that spreadeth abroad the earth by myself ; 25 That “frustrateth the tokens °of the liars, and maketh diviners mad; that turneth wise men backward, ‘and maketh their knowledge foolish ; 26 &That confirmeth the word of his servant, and performeth the counsel of his messengers ; that saith to Jerusalem, Thou shalt be inhabited; and to the cities of Judah, Ye shall be built, and I will raise up the tdecayed places thereof: 27 *That saith to the deep, Be dry, and J will dry up thy rivers: 28 That saith of Cyrus, He 7s my shepherd, and shall perform all my Pleasure : even saying to Jerusalem, Thou shalt be built; and to the temple, Thy foundation shall be laid. CHAPTER XLV. 1 God calleth Cyrus for his church's sake. 5 By his omnipotency he challengeth obedience, 20 He convinceth the idols of vanity by his saving power. revs saith the Lorp to his anointed, to Cyrus, whose "right hand I "have holden, »to subdue nations before him ; and I will loose the loms of kings, to open before him the two leayed gates ; and the gates shall not be shut; 2 T will go before thee, and make the crooked places straight : “I will break in pieces the gates of brass and cut in sunder the bars of iron: 3 AndI will give thee the treasures of darkness, and hidden riches of seeret places, *that thou mayest know that J, the Lon, which f¢all thee by thy name, am the God of Israel. : 4 For ® Jacob my servant's sake,and Israel mine elect, T have eve thee by thy name: T haye surnay thee, though thouhast"not known i 5 V1 tam

the Lorn, and ee: none else, there 7s no God hes 4 me: 'I girded thee, hast not known me. 6 ™That they may know rising of the sun, that there is none heside me, | a the Lorn, and there is none clge i 7 I form the light, and create dark. ness: I make peace, and » create evil: I the Lorn do all these things 8 °Drop down, ye heayens, fron, above, and let the skies pour down righteousness: let the carth open, | and let them bring forth salvation and let righteousness spring up to: gether ; I the Lorp have created it. 9 Woe unto him that striveth with his Onn} 1 called] sido|!t though thon | i 1 ' from the ee and from the West, |" my] ¢ Phis Maker ! Let the potsherd strive with the potsherds of the earth, @Shall the clay say to him that fashioneth it, What makest thou? or thy work, He hath no hands? 10 Woe unto him that saith unto his father, What begettest thou? or to the woman, What hast thou brought forth ? 11 Thus saith the Loxp, the Holy |: One of Israel, and his Maker, Ask me of things to come concerning "my sons, and concerning ‘the work of my hands command ye me. 12'I have made the earth, and "created man upon it: I, even my hands, have stretched out the heavens, and *all their host have I commanded. 13 ¥I have raised him up in righteousness, and I will "direct all his}! ways: he shall “build my city, and he shall let go my captives, "not for price nor reward, saith the Lorp of hosts. 14 Thus saith the Lorn, "The la-|, hour of Egypt, and merchandise of Ethiopia and of the Sabeans, men of stature, shall come over unto thee, and they shall be thine: they |. shall come after thee; °in chains they shall come over, and they shall fall’ down unto thee, they shall make supplication unto thee, we ing, Surely God is in thee; ane “there is none else, there 1s no Ca 15 Verily thou art a God Fs hidest thyself, O God of Israel, the Saviour. 16 They shall be ashamed, and >, 'Pote ey "Amos * Pe. 70,9. ws Peh. GL g, ach. 9.4K, \ Jer. 18, 6 Tom. 9.) | ¥ Jor. 31.9. © Tsai, 29, 21 d1 Cor He ayer be rs. 4, ch 8 oi a. 7.8

jl col rei. & “ink, 18. e417, 10, “eID Ps 2. 97,& 05. 5, * Gen, 2.16, Nebr. 6.13, LORD Hrength, ‘ie. 25, ‘or, 1. 30, tHe, rights ouncayes, Ta, Tver, 17, "1Cor. 1. 31, wall righte. ounniese anil veinced of canity. _ sc ATA sai God saveth his people. ako confounded, all of them: they | burden, ‘but tthemselves are sonel Gan | shall go to confusion together that | into captivity. 8 cent are emakers of idols. _ | 3S Hearken unto me, O house of| ttt 17 "But Israel shall be saved in the Lonp with an everlasting salyation: ye shall not be ashamed nor confounded world without end. 18 For thus saith the Lonp ‘that ereatedthcheavens; Godhimselfthat formed the earth andmadeit; hehath established it, he created itnotinvain, he formed it to be inhabited : *l am the Lorn; and there ts none else. 19 I have not spoken in 'seeret, in a dark place of the earth: I said not unto the seed of Jacob, Seek ye me in yain: ™L the Lorn speak righteousness, I declare things that are right. 20 4 Assemble yourselves and come; draw near together, ye that are escaped of the nations: "they have no knowledge that set up the wood of their graven image, and pray unto a god ¢hat cannot save. 21 Tell ye, and bring them near ; yea, let them take counsel together: «/°who hath declared this from ancient time? who hath told it from that time? dave not I the Lorp? w.\'and there is no God else beside me; ajust God and a Saviour; there is none beside me. 22 “Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for Iam God, and there is none else. 23 'I have sworn by myself, the word is gone out of my mouth in righteousness, and shall not return, That unto me every ‘knee shall ig [Dow, tevery tongue shall swear. 24 "Surely shall one say, In the Lorn have I “trighteousness and Strength: even to him shall men come; and *all that are incensed against him shall be ashamed. 25 Tn the Lonn shall all the seed of Israel be justified, and ‘shall glory. CHAPTER XLVI. 1 The idols of Babylon could not save themselves, 3 God saveth his people to the end. 5 Idols are not comparable to God for power, 12 or present salvation. EL *howeth down, Nebo stoopeth, their idols were upon the beasts, and upon the cattle: your Carriages were heavy loaden; they we a burden to the weary beast. 2 They stoop, they bow down together ; they could ‘not deliver the Jacob, and all the remnant of the] .5. ~~ house of Israel, 4which are borne| tieb thir by me from the belly, which are car-| «‘Exod..19. +. ried from the womb : eon te + And even to your old age *I am on ee he; and even to hoar hairs ‘will I car-} "sf

eg ry you: Ihave made, and I will bear; | ‘7 ji We even I will carry, and will deliver you.) 5 To whom will ye liken ‘me, | *¢b-#0.19,25. and make me equal, and compare me, that we may be like? 27. 6" They lavish gold out of the bag, |* ch-40. 19. & and weigh silver in the balance, we 12 fo hire a goldsmith; and he maketh it a| 7" ':* god: they falldown, yea, they worship. 7 ‘They bear him upon the shoulder, | ‘Jer. 10. 5. they carry him, and set him in his place, and he standeth; from his place shall he not remove: yea, “one shall ery unto him, yet can he not answer, nor save him out of his trouble. 8 Remember this, and shew yourselves men: 'bring 7 again to mind, O ye transgressors. 9 ™Remember the former things of old: for I am God, and "there is none else; J am God, and there is none like me, 10 Declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times the things that are not yet done, saying, My counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasure: 11 Calling a ravenous bird * from the east, tthe man ‘that executeth my counsel from a far country: yea, SJ] have spoken it, I will also bring it to pass; I have purposed 7¢, I will also do it. 12 4 Hearken unto me, ye ‘stout-| ‘Ps 76 5 hearted, "that are far from righte-|*®e™- 1% > ousness : & ch. 45. 20. Veh. 44. 19. & 37. 7. = Deut. 32.7. 2 ch. 45. 5, 21. och. 45. 21. p Ps. KL. 5 Prov. 19, 21. man of ny counsel, reh, 44.28. & 45. 13. * Num. 23.19. 13 *I bring near my righteousness; | * §,31,5, it shall not be far off, and my salva- —— tion Yshall not tarry: and I will place |” = aes salvation in Zion for Israel my glory. | ** CHAPTER XLVII. L God's judyment upon Babylon and Chatdea, 6 for their unmercifulness, 7 pride, 10 and overboldness, LL shall be unresistible. ' oe abou OME “down, and 'sit in the} y2 ! dust, O virgin daughter of Ba-) } Jer My) bylon, sit on the evound : there is no throne, O daughter of the Chaldeans: for thou shalt no more be called tender and delicate.

>, God's judaments upon Babylon. ISAIAH XLVII. The ing Before CHRIST about 61Sam. 2.9 | hver. 7. ch. 13. 19. Dan. 2. 37. 4 See 2 Sam. 24. 14. 2Chro, 28.9. Zech. 1. 15. k ch. 43. 20. 4 Deut. 28. 50. i ver. 5. Rey. 18. 7. ach. 46. 8. Zeph. 2.15. 4 Rey. 18. 7. rch. 51. 10, © Deut. 32. 29. * 1 Thess. 5.3, t Nahum 3. 4. 2 Take the milstones, and grind meal: uncover thy locks, make bare the leg, uncover the thigh, pass over ~ | the rivers. 3 @Thy nakedness shall be uncovered, yea, thy shame shall be seen: °I will take vengeance, and I will not meet thee as a man. 4 As: for four redeemer, the Lorp ‘lof hosts is his name, the Holy One of Israel. 5 Sit thou £silent, and get thee into darkness, O daughter of the Chaldeans: "for thou shalt no more be called, The lady of kingdoms. 6 ‘I was wroth with my people, kT have polluted mine inheritance, and given them into thine hand: thou didst shew them no mercy ; ‘upon the ancient hast thou very heavily laid thy yoke. 7 { And thou saidst, I shall be ™a lady for ever: so that thou didst not "lay these things to thy heart, °neither didst remember the latter end of it. 8 Therefore hear now this, thou that art given to pleasures, that dwellest carelessly, that sayest in thine heart, PI am, and none else beside me; 31 shall not sit as a widow, neither shall I know the loss of children: 9 But "these two things shall come to thee *in a moment in one day, the loss of children, and widowhood: they shall come upon thee in their perfection ‘for the multitude of thy sorceries, and for the great abund= pave — S prop ~ tude of thy counsels. Let tow ba ‘ry, tastrologers, the stargazers ete | ake monthly prognosticators stan and save thee from these 4),, shall come upon thee, 14 Behold, they shall be « ble; the fire shall burn ther shall not deliver tthemsely the power of the flame: not de a coal to warm sit before it. 15 Thus shall they be unto the with whom thou hast laboured a ‘thy merchants, from thy ‘tlh « they shall wander every one to his quarter; none shall save thee, | CHAPTER XLVI, 1 God, to convince the people of their foy, known obstinacy, seucalell ie grey eee JS He saveth them for his own sake, 12 Ilo evhorteth them to obedience, because of his power und providence. 16 He lamenteth their backwardness. 20 He powerfully de. livereth his out of Babylon. HEE ye this, O house of Jacob, which are called by the name of Israel, and *are come forth out of the waters of Judah, which swear by the name of the Lorn, and make mention of the God of Israel, ° but not in truth, nor in righteousness. 2 For they call themselves ‘of

the holy city, and ˚stay themselves upon the God of Israel; The Lorn of hosts is his name. 3 ‘I have declared the former things from the beginning; and they went forth out of my mouth,| 4.310 and I shewed them; I did them Wy, e things that uh aN MN; they hein es from flick there shall| si . Montig at, nor fire to Nat May)" Vet ing touy 4 Ney, “ © Ps, ® Deut 6&1) ch, 65.16, Zeph.1.§, Jer 42k 5.2. ance of thine enchantments. suddenly, and they came to pass. |"%"""* mies BR. Je 10 4 For thou “hast trusted in thy| 4 Because I knew that thou art duu *h 2M, | Wickedness : *thou hast said, None|tobstinate, and “thy neck és an iron terol 9.4, seeth me. Thy wisdom and thy | sinew, and thy brow brass; — o Ue caved knowledge, it hath "perverted thee;} 5 ‘I have even from the beginning ig yueay. Yand thou hast said in thine heart, | declared zt to thee; before it came I am, and none else beside me. to pass I shewed i thee: lest thou “ 11 {Therefore shall evil come upon | shouldest say, Mine idol hath done tee ie |thee; thou shalt not know + from them, and my graven image, and Yerey | whence it riseth : and mischief shall my molten image, hath commanded on fall upon thee; thou shalt not be| them. a ete able to tput it off: and “desolation| 6 Thou hast heard, see all this; “ies53) shall come upon thee suddenly, | and will not ye declare it? I have which thou shalt not know. shewed thee new things from this 12 Stand now with thine enchant- time, even hidden things, and thou ments, and with the multitude of thy | didst not know them. sorceries, wherein thou hast labour-| 7 They are created now, and not ed from thy youth; if so be thou| from the beginning; even before the shalt be able to profit, if so be thou day when thou heardest them ae mayest prevail. lest thou shouldest say, Behold, “eh. 57.10, 13 “Thou art wearied in the multi- knew them. _'!—— = 7 —— —S

i ISATAH pce. p erhorteth 10 inline nT 3 Yea, thou heardest not; yea, wel a 1 knewest not; yea, from that ne ne jhat thine ear was not opened: me Gel knew that thou wouldest deal ae dad treacherously, and wast called he transgressor from the womb. pat 9 4) For my name's sake ™ will TE nt . k fer mine anger, and for my praise aaa |e in for thee, that I cut "t, |will I refrain for thee, tha ee not off. a a Behold, "I have refined thee, | ch 41, 22. & $9.7. | £45.91, 91, reh. $5.1, toh H. 28 res Seb. 45.19, hile. a "hI, & waa * Ver oy, 'T32,9, "Deut. a2 | roe ae WPA 165, "Gen, 99 Hy if int 2.67, [Ye fron ra ye ; foundation of the earth, and 'm ?\right hand hath spanned the hea_|vens: when "I call unto them, they XLVIII. Christ sent to the but not 'with silver; I have chosen | thee in the furnace of affliction. }1 °Ior mine own sake, even for 'aun. mine own sake, will I do it: for "how Xf. |should my name be polluted ? and "I ill not give my glory unto another. "2 q Honskat, unto me, O Jacob and Israel, my called; 'I am he; J -|am the *first, I also am the last. 13 'Mine hand also hath laid the stand up together. 14 *All ye, assemble yourselves, and hear; which among them hath declared these things? ¥The Lorp hath loved him: *he will do his pleasure on Babylon, and his arm shall be on the Chaldeans. 15 I, even I, have spoken ; yea, I have called him: I have brought him, and he shall make his way prosperous. 16 1 Come ye near unto me, hear ye this; I have not spoken in secret from the beginning ; from the time that it was, there am I: , |and now 'the Lord Gop, and his Spirit, hath sent me. 17 Thus saith 'the Lonp, thy ReCeemer, the Holy One of Israel; I am the Lorn thy God which teacheth thee to profit, 'which leadeth thee by the way that thou shouldest go. 18 'O that thou hadst hearkened to ny commandments ! § then had thy Peace been as a river, and thy rightCousness as the waves of the sea: 19 "Thy seed also had been as the Sind, and the offspring of thy bowcls like the gravel thereof ; his name should not have been eut off nor estroyed from before me. 20 T'Go ye forth of Babylon, flee n the Chaldeans, with a voice |i even to the end +, ging declare ye, tell this, utter of the earth; say ye, The Lorp hath "redeemed his servant Jacob. 21 And they 'thirsted not when he led them through the deserts: he "caused the waters to flow out of the rock for them: he clave the rock also, and the waters gushed out. 22 "There is no peace, saith the Lorn, unto the wicked. CHAPTER XLIX. 1 Christ, being sent to the Jews, complaineth of them. 5 He is sent to the

Gentiles with gracious promises. 13 God's love is perpelual to his church. 18 The ample restoration of the church. 24 The powerful deliverance out of cuptivily. [2s *0 isles, unto me; and hearken, ye people, from far ; >The Lorp hath called me from the womb; from the bowels of my mother hath he made mention of my name. 2 And he hath made ‘my mouth y | like a sharp sword; ‘in the shadow of his hand hath he hid me, and made me °a polished shaft; in his quiver hath he hid me; 3 And said unto me, ‘Thou ar¢ ‘ my servant, O Israel, in whom I will be elorified. 4.»Then I said, I have laboured in vain, I have spent my strength for nought, and in vain: yet surely my judgment 7s with the Lorp, and 'my work with my God. 5 I And now, saith the Lorp ithat formed me from the womb ¢o be his servant, to bring Jacob again to him, ' Though Israel be not gathered, yet shall I be glorious in the eyes of the Lorn, and my God shall be my strength. 6 And he said, 'It is a light thing that thou shouldest be my servant to raise up the tribes of Jacob, and to restore the 'preserved of Israel: I will also give thee for a ‘light to the Gentiles, that thou mayest be my salvation unto the end of the earth. 7 Thus saith the Lorn, the Re deemer of Israel, and his Holy One, ™lto him whom man despiseth, to him whom the nation abhorreth, to a servant of rulers, "Kings shall see and arise, princes also shall worship, because of the Lorp that is faithful, and the Holy One of Israel, and he shall choose thee. 8 Thus saith the Lorn, °In an acceptable time have I heard thee, and in a day of salvation have I helped Gentiles. | Before | CHRIST | about | 712 | * Exod. 19. 4, | 5, 6. | Gi ch. 44.92.93, | 'See ch. 4]. | 17, 18 7, 18. ™ Exod. 17. 6. Num. 20. 11. Ps. 105. AL. = ch. 57. 21, "ch. 41. 1. Luke 1. 15, 3l. John 10, 36. Gal. 1. 15, - 44. 23. John 13. 31. & 15. 8. Ephes. 1. 6. h kK. 3.19. 1 Or, my reward, ch. 40. 10. & 62.11. iver. 1. f Or, That Israel may be gathered to him, and I may, ec. & Matt. 23. 37. Or, Artthou lighter than that thow shouldest, &e. l Or, desolaions. Veoh. 42. 6. & y. 2. Luke 2. 33. acts 1k 47. & 26. 10. a ch. 53. 3. Matt. 26. 67. 1 Or, to him that is despised iy soul. = Ps.72. 10,11. ver, 2. © See Ps. 69. 2 Cor. G2

ISAIAH NLIX. Its restoratioy Lefore CHRIST about « Rev. 7. 16. * Ps. 121. 6. (Ps. 23. 2. w ch. 40, 4 * ch. 43. 5, 6. y ch. 44. 23, * See ch. 40. 97. * See Ps. 103. 13. Mal. 3.17, Matt. 7. 11. + Heb, from having compassion. » Rom. 11. 29. © Sec Exad. 13.9. Cant. 8. 6. “ver, 19. ech, G0, 4. € Prov. 17. 6. & See chi. 54. 1,2 Zech. 2.4, & 10.10. “ch. 60, 4, | Mate 3. 9, Rom. 11, 11, 12, ke, ' God's constant love to his church. | thee: and I will preserve thee, ? and give thee for a covenant of the people, to ‘establish the earth, to cause to inherit the desolate heritages ; _ 9 That thou mayest say ‘to the prisoners, Go forth; to them that are in darkness, Shew yourselves. They shall feed in the ways, and their pastures shall be in all high places. 10 They shall not "hunger nor thirst; ‘neither shall the heat nor sun smite them: for he that hath merey on them ‘shall lead them, even by the springs of water shall he guide them. 11 "And I will make all my mountains a way, and my highways shall be exalted. 12 Behold, *these shall come from far: and, lo, these from the north and from the west; and these from the land of Sinim. 13 {1 Sing, O heavens; and be joyful, O earth; and break forth into singing, O mountains : for the Lorp hath comforted his people, and will have mercy upon his afflicted. 14. *But Zion said, The Lorn hath forsaken me, and my Lord hath forgotten me. 15 *Can a woman forget her sucking child, tthat she should not have compassion on the son of her womb? yea, they may forget? "yet will I not forget thee. 16 Behold, ‘I have graven thee upon the palms of my hands; thy walls are continually before me. 17 Thy children shall make haste; ‘thy destroyers and they that made thee waste shall go forth of thee. 18 { ¢Lift up thine eyes round about, and behold: all these gather themselves together, and come to thee. As I live, saith the Lonp, thou shalt surely clothe thee with them all, fas with an ornament, and bind them on thee, as a bride doeth. _19 For thy waste and thy desolate places, and the land of thy destruction, 8shall even now be too narrow by reason of the inhabitants, and they that swallowed thee up shall be far away. 20 "The children which thou shalt have, ‘after thou hast lost the other, shall say again in thine ears, The place zs too strait for me: give place to me that I may dwell. 21 Then shalt thou say heart, Who hath begotten me {] seeing I have lost my childr 1080, is My) dren, and am desolate, a captive, and remoy to and fro? and who hath brou up these? Behold, 1 was left these, where had they deen ? 22 *Thus

saith the Lord Go; Behold, J will lift up mine hang . the Gentiles, and sect up my lanl. ard to the people: and they shall bring thy sons in their tarms, and thy daughters shall be carried upon their shoulders. 23 'And kings shall be thy ‘nurs. ing fathers, and their + queens thy nursing mothers: they shall bow down to thee with thei face toward the earth, and "lick up the dust of thy feet; and thou shalt know that I am the Lorv: for "they shall not be ashamed that wait for me. ° 24 ˚Shall the prey be taken from the mighty, or tthe lawful captive delivered ¢ 25 But thus saith the Lorp, Even the t captives of the mighty shall he taken away, and the prey of the terrible shall be delivered: for I will contend with him that contendeth with thee, and I will save thy children. 26 And I will feed them that oppress thee with their own flesh; and they shall be drunken with their own MW thing ing ght alone; blood, as with 'sweet wine: and all }' flesh "shall know that I the Lorp am thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the mighty One of J acob. CHAPTER L. 1 Christ sheweth that the dereliction of the Jews is not to be imputed to him, by his ability to save, 5 by his obedience im that work, 7 and by his confidence in that assistance. 10 An exhortation fo trust in Gol, and not in ourselves, . HUS saith the Lorp, Where *s athe bill of your mother’s di yorcement, whom I have put away: or which of my "creditors %s it to whom I have sold you? Behold, for your iniquities have ye sold yourselves, and for your transgressions is your mother put away. 2 Wherefore, when I came, was there no man? ‘when I called, #48 there none to answer! ˚Is my han shortened at all, that if can deem? or have I no power liver? behold, fat my rebu 2 Fee, and CHar deren, not re-|* to de-|' ke 1 sdry |p Vere fire on Nise Meni az bie or bohm siggy Heh bei, ty Mic. 7.17, a ne He Jomn. 4. §, iH 3, & ie © Mate. 12.9, Luke IL. 3), 2 t Heb, the captivity the jist. " + Heb. capil. vily. eh. 9. 2. «Deut. 24.1 Jer. 3.8. w seo 2 Kings 4.1. ‘ Matt. 102 ch 3 —S

an =, jz « ationt. suferind. ISATAH L. God will comfort his church. righ se : . jain ~ the sea, | make the "rivers a| I called him alone, and coe (MD ) ] n “blessed him,| — nerore ef rt derness: ‘their fish stinketh, be- and increased him. SHRIST tht ne there is no water, and dicth} 8 For the Lonp ‘shall comfort] “712 ¢ ara ; nfort all her waste we, | 3 Kf clothe the heavens with black- ill make her wild; aes noss, and I make sackcloth their » and her desert Zion: he will comfo: places; and he w erness like Eden Ho a i ® like the garden of the Lorn; joy ‘ Oita teniton hath given methe | and gladness sh i : Inc all be found therein, tongue of the learned, that I should thanksgiving, and the voice of meknow how to speak a word in season lody. i. |to him that is "weary: he wakeneth| 44 Hearken unto me, . morning by morning, he wakeneth | and give e mine car to hear as the learned. nwct| 6 The Lord Gop ° hath opened |jim%.| mine ear, and I was not ? rebellious, | Heh 0 | neither turned away hack. . "| 6 “I gave my back to the smiters, st ” \and ‘my cheeks to them that pluckida ed off the hair: I hid not my face ——— *Gen. 24.1,35, Ps. 102 epral 41 my people ; ar unto me, O my nation: "for a law shall proceed from me,|*ch. 2.3. & and I will make my judgment to rest ‘for a light of the people. 5 *My righteousness is hear; my |* ch. 46.13. salvation is gone forth, 'and mine arms shall judge the people; ™the isles shall wait upon me, and "on| «ch oo, 9. from shame and spitting. mine arm shall they trust. “BORG, 7 For the Lord Gop will help| 6 ° Lift up your eyes to the hea-|° eh. 40. 9. me; therefore shall I not be con- vens, and look upon the earth bexk24,9/founded: therefore have *I set my | neath: for Pthe heavens shall vanish |” 575,13; 6 face like a flint, and I know that T away like smoke, %and the earth 2 Pet. 3. 10, shall not be ashamed. shall wax old like a garment, and | «ch. 20.9. 8 ‘He is near that justifieth me; they that dwell therein shall die in who will contend with me? let us| like manner: but my salvation shall \Mtrw |Stand together: who is tmine ad-|be for ever, and my righteousness swe. | versary ? let him come near to me. | shall not be abolished. 9 Behold, the Lord Gon will help] 7 %*Hearken unto me, ye that| *ver-1me; who is hetiat shall condemn me? | know righteousness, the people * in|*?s. 97.1. ‘Wiss, |"lo, they all shall wax old as a gar- whose heart is my law; fear ye not | * Matt. 10. 28. ‘atte, Ment; *the moth shall eat them up. the reproach of men, neither be ye) “““**
10 Who is among you that fear-| afraid of their reviling eth the

Lorn, that obeyeth the voice| 8 For “the moth shall eat them up | “ch. 50. 9. Bt, of his servant, that ¥walketh in darklike a garment, and the worm shall ness, and hath no light? “let him | eatthemlike wool: but my righteoustrust in the name of the Lorp, and | ness shall be for ever, and my salvastay upon his God. tion from generation to generation. 11 Behold, all ye that kindle a fire,| 9 TAwake, awake,” putonstrength, | * Ps. H. 2s. that compass yourselves about with + Rom. 8. 32, Bo. % ch. 52. 1. O arm of the Lorn; awake, 7as in|» ee Sparks : walkin the light of your| the ancient days, in the generations |= Ps. 44. i. fire, and 7 in the saci eta) ye have | of old. *47¢ thou not it that hath cut *Jov 26. 12. “2 | kindled. acy “This shall yehave of mine | » Rahab, and wounded the ‘dragon? » Bs. 07.4. & | °* hand; ye shall lie down "in sorrow. 10 Art thou not it which hath “dried | « Ps. 113,14. 7 ch. 97. 1. the sea, the waters of the great deep; Beek 29. 3 OHAPTER LI. that hath made the depths of the sea|“&h"4;5 1 An evhortation, afler the patlern of AbraHam, lo trust in Christ, 3.by reason of his | % Way for the ransomed to pass over? ises, 4 of his righteous sal-|_ 11 "Therefore *the redeemed of the ch. 35.10, iis sansa 8 tnortality. 9 Christ ’y | Lonp shall return, and come with | Sear Oma 17 Ie rei the ‘plictions singing unto Zion ; and everlasting |'er7 - YF Jerusalem, 21 and promiseth deliverance. joy shall be upon their head : they cha EARKEN to me, »ye that fol-| shall obtain gladness and joy; and Owafter righteousness, ye that | sorrow and mourning shall Hee away.| seek the Lorn: look unto the rock| 12 I, even I, am he ‘that comfort- oobe 1k whence ye are hewn, and to the hole | eth you: who aré thou, that thou ean Huan at the pit whence ye are digged. shouldest be afraid "of a man that|*?* 10 0[Woniny |, Oolc unto Abraham your father, shall die, and of the son of ‘man men 22nd unto Sarah that bare you: “for | which shall be made bas grass ; 1 Pet. 1. comfortable prom

Ee ~ The vanity of fearing man. ISAIAH LI. Welcome news of C / anes, hrist's } Before CHRIST about 72 eS tJob 9. 0. Ps. WA. 2. ch. 40. 22. & 42.5. & 4 on § Or. made himse! ready. k Job 2U. 7. 1 Zech. 9. 1. = Ps. 74. 13. Job 26, 12. Jer. 31, 35. » Deut 18. 18. ch. 59, 21. ach. 62.1. r Job 21. 20. Jer, 25. 15, 16, *See Deut. 28. 23, 34. Ps. 60. 3, & 75. Ex 23. 32, 33, 3A. Zech. 12. 2. Rev. 14, 10, toh. 47. 9. Heb. happened. + Heb. breaking. « Amos 7. 2. x Lam. 2.11, 1 y See ver. 17. Lam. 3, 15. Jer. 50.4, 183 And forgcttest the Lorp thy maker, ithat hath stretched forth the heavens, and laid the foundations of the earth; and hast feared continually every day because of the fury of the oppressor, as if he 'were ready to destroy? "and where ¢s the fury of the oppressor ? 14 The captive exile hasteneth that he may be loosed, 'and that he should not die in the pit, nor that his bread should fail. 15 But I am the Lorp thy God, that ™ divided the sea, whose waves roared: The Lorp of hosts és his name. ’ 16 And "I have put my words in thy mouth, and °I have covered thee :!in the shadow of mine hand, Pthat I may plant the heavens, and lay the foundationsof the earth, and say unto Zion, Thou art my people. 17 1% Awake, awake, stand up, O Jerusalem, which "hast drunk at the hand of the Lorn the cup of his fury;-*thou hast drunken the dregs of the cup of trembling, and wrung them out. 18 There is none to guide her among all the sons whom she hath brought forth ; neither ¢s there any that taketh her by the hand of all the sons that she hath brought up. 19 tThese two things tare come unto thee; who shall be sorry for thee? desolation, and tdestruction, and the famine, and the sword : "by whom shall I comfort thee ? 20 *Thy sons have fainted, they lie at the head of all the streets, as a wild bull in a net: they are full of the fury of the Lonp, the rebuke of thy God. 21 1 Therefore hear now this, thou afflicted, and drunken, but not with wine : 22 Thus saith thy Lord the Lonn, and thy God “that pleadeth the cause of his people, Behold, I have taken out of thine hand the cup of trembling, even the dregs of the cup of my fury; thou shalt no more drink it again : 23 But *I will put it into the hand of them that afflict thee; "which have said to thy soul, Bow down, that we may go over: and thou hast laid thy hody as the ground, and as the street, to them that went over. SS a Maden, CHAPTER Ltt in 1 Christ persuadeth the church toh free redemption, 7 to receive th " thereof, "to joy in the power id (o free themselves from bond kingdom shall be evalted.

WAKE, “awake ; put on th strength, O Zion; put on ¢] Mh, beautiful garments, O Terusal y the holy city : for chenceforth then shall no more come into thee ‘ae uncircumcised “and the unclean “tt 2 °Shake thyself from the dust; arise, and sit down, O Jerusalem ; ‘loose thyself from the bands of thy neck, O captive daughter of Zion.” 3 For thus saith the Lorn, e\o have sold yourselves for nought; and| sei! ye shall be redeemed without money “ 4 For thus saith the Lord Gop, My people went down aforetime into ‘Egypt to sojourn there; and the] ice, Ki Assyrian oppressed them without| **?! | cause. 5 Now therefore, what have I here, saith the Lorn, that my people is taken away for nought? they that rule over them make them to howl, saith the Lorp ; and my name continually every day is ‘blasphemed. |! 2+», 6 Therefore my people shall know] ton29 my name: therefore they shall know in that day that I am he that doth speak : behold, i¢ is I. 7 «How beautiful upon the moun-|* Xan! tains are the feet of him that bringeth| Roni good tidings, that publisheth peace; that bringeth good tidings of good, that publisheth salvation ; that saith ae unto Zion, 'Thy God reigneth ! enna 8 Thy watchmen shall lift up the voice , with the voice together shall they sing: for they shall see eye to eye, when the Lonrp shall bring again Zion. . 9 7 Break forth into joy, sing together, ye waste places of Jerusalem :) | oa ™for the Lorp hath comforted hispeo- |" nan | ple, "he hath redeemed Jerusalem. er 10 °The Lonp hath made bare his holy arm in the eyes of all the na] |W .16 tions; and Pall the ends of the earth shall see the salvation of our God. ached | 11 T4Depart yo, depart ye, G0 YC) def . Vefng lieve hig) Mig, MIRistors Abe thereof, Wang] 712 h “~ es US Chyisir, <7 an| dhiatan out from thence, touch no ee lash i things go ye out of the mest © | he os her; "be ye clean, that bear the} xc vessels of the Lonp. th |S 12 For "ye shall not go St ie Mie haste, nor (0 by flight: “Yor the Los ae

— ae ohris!’s 8 ee pytes. 5.0. John 12. 38. om, 19. 16, 1Or doctrine. Heb. hear ing. Pe 2. 6, che. 7, "Hebr, 4.15. 1Or, he hid cuiteere Nis face from ws, {Mleb. as an hiding of faces from hin, or, from nt, tn 1.10, "Mat aay, Nebr. b, 98, 1 Pet. 9, 94, ' Ox trment "Bom, 4, 95, \Cor, iS Peg 1g ‘1Petg, ti M. |more th %, astray ; a yferings foretold. ISATAH LIL. The church is comforted. all co before you 5 “and the God of kaa will tbe your rereward. ‘ 4 Behold, *my servant shall ‘deal prudently, yhe shall be exalted ia *| nd extolled, and be very high. 14 As many were astonished at re; his *vi 30 marred thee; his “visage was so mat jan any man, and his form more than the sons of men: 15 °So shall he sprinkle many na‘\tions; the kings shall shut their mouths at him: for that which had not heen told them shall they see ; 1! snd that which they had not heard shall they consider. CHAPTER LILI. The prophet, complaining of ineredulily aavesths the "scandal of the cross, 4 by the benefit of his passion, 10 and the good success thereof. HO *hath believed our "treport? and to whom is ’the arm of the Lorp revealed ? 2 For che shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out jof adry ground: “he hath no form nor comeliness ; and when we shall see him, there is no beauty that we should desire him. 3 *He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and facquainted with grief: and 'twe hid as it were our faces from him 3 he was despised, and £we esteemed him not. 4 1 Surely "he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows : yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted. 5 But he was "wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for Our iniquities: the chastisement of Our peace was upon him; and with is “tstripes we are healed. 6 "All we like sheep have gone ve have turned every one to ns own way; and the Lorp thath laid on him’ the iniquity of us all. He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet ™he opened not his mouth: "he ig brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before ‘er shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth. hen He was taken from prison and i 1 judgment: and who shall deClare hig Seneration? for °he was cut off out of ‘the land of the living: for 'e transpression of my people twas he Stricken, 9 ?And he made his graye with the wicked, and with the rich in his "death ; because he had done no violence, neither eas any deceit in his mouth. 10 41 Yet it pleased the Lorp to bruise him; he hath put him to grief: "When thou shalt make his soul Tan offering for sin, he shall see his

seed, the shall prolong his days, and ‘the pleasure of the Lorp shall prosper in his hand. 11 He shall see of the travail of his soul, and shall be satisfied : "by his knowledge shall *my righteous ‘servant “justify many; ®for he shall bear their iniquities. 12 »Therefore will I divide him a portion with the great, ‘and he shall divide the spoil with the strong; because he hath poured out his soul unto death: and he was “numbered with the transgressors; and he bare the sin of many, and ‘made intercession for the transgressors. CHAPTER LIV. 1 The prophet, for the comfort of the Gentiles, prophesieth the amplitude of their church, 4 their safety, 6 their certain deliverance out Before CHRIST about 712 _ P Matt. 27. 57, 58, 60. I Or, when his soul shall make an offering. *2Cor. 5. 31. * Rom. t Ephes. 1 2Thess.1.11, « John 17. 3. 2 Pet. 1. 3. * 1 John 2. 1. yeh. 42.1 & 4 Mark 15. 28. Luke 22, 37. * Luke 23. 34. of affliction, 11 their fair edification, 15 and their sure preservation. "CAING, O barren, thou ¢hat didst not bear ; break forth into singing, and ery aloud, thou that didst not travail with child: for "more are the children of the desolate than the children of the married wife, saith the Lorp. 2 *Enlarge the place of thy tent, and let them stretch forth the curtains of thine habitations: spare not, lengthen thy cords, and strengthen thy stakes ;3 For thou shalt break forth on the right hand and on the left; ‘and thy seed shall inherit the Gentiles, and make the desolate cities to be inhabited. + Fear not; for thou shalt not be ashamed: neither be thou confounded; for thou shalt not be put to shame: for thou shalt forget the shame of thy youth, and shalt not remember the reproach of thy widowhood any more. 5 °For thy Maker is thine husband; the ‘Lono of hosts is his name; and thy Redeemer the Holy One of Isracl; §'The God of the whole earth shall he be called. * Zeph. 3. 14. Gal. 4. 27. v1 Sam. 2. 5. *ch. 49. 19, 20. Woh. 55. 5. & 61.9. ¢ Jer. 3. 14. (Luke 1. 2. « Zech. 14. 9. Ram, J. Sh

—— | Deliverance promised to the church. ISAIAH LIV. — ~ The happy slate of box. > TT Uehiog | Before 6 For the Lonp "hath called thee O, *every one that thirsteth, one jas a woman forsaken and grieved ne ye to the Waters, and ho cine 712 _ |in spirit, and a wife of youth, when | that hath no money; "come ye, buy,| tow! eras : -efused, saith thy God. and eat; yea, come, buy wine 2? 72 veh. 4 |thou wast refused, y ‘tl y Wine and | Ps. 20. 5. 7 ior a small moment have I for- milk wit routmoney and without prigg “den mr | oi"! saken thee; but with great mercies | 2 W herefore do ye tspend Monoy| "ite *ter "| Vill I gather thee. for that which is not bread? and you | titing § Ina little wrath I hid my face from labour for that which satisfieth not?) Mya mi teh. 35.9 |thee for a moment; ‘but with ever- | hearken diligently unto me, and cai “th ze lasting kindness will I have mercy on | ye that which is good, and let your thee, saith the Lorp thy Redeemer. soul delight itself in fatness, 1Gen.0.21.! 9 For this is as the waters of 'Noah| 3 Incline your ear, and ®come unto | +, 4 9.1 ; ch. Matt. 5. 1B. © Ps. NY. 33,34. ©) Chro. 29. 2. Rev, 21. 14, ave. peh. 11.9. Jer. 31. 34, John i, 45, 1 Cor. 1 Thess. 4. 9. 1 John 2. 20, 9 Ps. 119. 165. rel, 45, 24, 96, unto me: for as I have sworn that the waters of Noah should no more go over the earth; so have I sworn that I would not be wroth with thee, nor rebuke thee. 10 For ™the mountains shall depart, and the hills be removed ; "but my kindness shall not depart from thee, neither shall the covenant of my peace be removed, saith the Lorp that hath mercy on thee. 11 90 thou afflicted, tossed with tempest, and not comforted, behold, I will lay thy stones with ˚fair colours, and lay thy foundations with sapphires. 12 And I will make thy windows of agates, and thy gates of carbuncles, and all thy borders of pleasant stones. 13 And all thy children shall be Ptaught of the Lorp; and ‘great i, | shall be the peace of thy children. 14 In righteousness shalt thou be established : thou shalt be far from oppression; for thou shalt not fear : and from terror; for it shall not come near thee. 15 Behold, they shall surely gather together, but not by me: whosoever shall gather together against thee shall fall for thy sake. 16 Behold, I have created the smith that bloweth the coals in the fire, and that bringeth forth an instrument for his work; and I haye created the waster to destroy. 17 1 No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue ¢hat shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This és the heritage

of the servants of the Lonp, ‘and their righteousness ¢s of me, saith the Lorn, CHAPTER Ly. 1 The prophet, with the promises of Christ calleth to faith, fi and to deste i 8 The happy success of them that believe. me: hear, and your soul shall liye. fand I will make an eyerl ; covenant with you, mercies of David. lasting even the © guy¢ 4 Behold, I have given him for fq| witness to the people, *a leader and commander to the people. 5 "Behold, thou shalt call a nation| | that thou knowest not, ‘and nations that knew not thee shall run unto thee because of the Lorp thy God, | and for the Holy One of Israel; for he hath glorified thee. 6 Seek ye the Lorn while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near: 7 ™Let the wicked forsake his way, | i la and tthe unrighteous man "his thoughts: and let him return unto the Lonp, ˚and he will have merey upon him; and to our God, for the will abundantly pardon. 8 9? For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the Lorn. 9 4¥For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts. 10 For ‘as the rain cometh down, and the snow from heaven, and returneth not thither, but watereth the earth, and maketh it bring forth and bud, that it may give seed to the sower, and bread to the eater: 11 *So shall my word be that goetlh forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, ae it shall prosper im dhe thing where I sent it. 12 ‘For ye shall go out with joys |"s and be led forth with peace: = mountains and the hills shall “brea c forth before you into sing)ng, 6 al] the trees of the field shall cla] Koh. ono, | Acts 3.12 IPs. 2.6, 6.3, man fini ail ® Zevh, 8.1}, Ps. 19,7. Jer, 3.13, + Heb. hewit muntllipay lo arian, p2Sam, 7.10 a Ps. IML, | Deut. A 2 ach, HO «Vaan x their hands. .

or equi eh OU watt. 28 ali, twin KM, i veh, 1 See Deut. 23, a 13 me 41Tim. 3,15, “John 1. 12. Voln 3.1. — | tree: ——_—— The idolatry of the Jeus. Il come up the myrtleand it shall be to the Lorp afor a name, for an everlasting sign that shall not be cut off. OHAPTER LVI. 2 het cahorteth to sanctification. 1 ie Pemrniscth it shall be general without Rane of persons. 9 He inveiyheth against blind watchmen. IIUS saith the Lorn, Keep ye ‘judgment, and do justice : “for «| my salyation 7s near to come, and my righteousness to be revealed. 2 Blessed zs the man ¢hat doeth this, and the son of man that layeth hold on it; "that keepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and keepeth his hand from doing any evil. 3 Neither let ‘the son of the stranger, that hath joined himself to 7|the Lorn, speak, saying, The Lorp hath utterly separated me from his people: neither let the eunuch say, Behold, I am a dry tree. 4 For thus saith the Lorp unto the eunuchs that keep my sabbaths, and choose the things that please me, and take hold of my covenant; 5 Even unto them will I give in ‘mine house and within my walls a place and a name better than of sons and of daughters: I will give them an everlasting name, that shall not be cut off, 6 Also the sons of the stranger, that join themselves to the Lonp, to serve him, and to love the name of the Lorn, to be his servants, ever one that keepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and taketh hold of my covenant ; 7 Even them will I ‘bring to my holy mountain, and make them joy"Ml, 12 A y Hy ul in my house of prayer: © their burnt offerings and their sacrifices Mut 91,14 eat be accepted upon mine altar; sie ae ‘mine house shall be called an tail | Rouse of prayer ifor all people. an Mi The Lord Gop "which gathereth wes Uh, the outeasts of Israel saith, ! Yet will no" | gather others to him, tbeside those Ms |that ave or her A sige. 94: ¢ gathered unto him. ay iM . . ¥ P ‘I™All ye beasts of the field, come 9 devour, yea, all ye beasts in the ‘uty, |Lorest, pitt’) 10 His we 7 preys | 's watchmen ave "blind: they ~~ _| fre all ignorant, °they ae all dumb dogs, they cannot bark ; ‘sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber. Il Yea, they are 'Poreedy dogs which t“ean never have enough, and they are shepherds that cannot understand : they all look to their own Way, every one for his gain, from his quarter, 12 Come ye, say they, I will fetch wine, and we will fill ourselves with strong drink ; ‘and to morrow shall be as this day, and much more abundant. CHAPTER LVII. 1 The blessed death of the righteous. 3 God reproveth the Jews for their whorish idolatry.

13 He giveth evangelical promises to the penitent. il es righteous perisheth, and no manlayeth i¢ toheart: and t*merciful men are taken away, none considering that the righteous is taken away ! from the evil fo come. 2 He shall ' enter into peace: they shall rest in ‘their beds, each one walking 'in his uprightness. 3 I But draw near hither, “ye sons of the sorceress, the seed of the adulterer and the whore. 4 Against whom do ye sport yourselves? against whom make ye a wide mouth, and draw out the tongue? are ye not children of transgression, a seed of falsehood, 5 Enflaming yourselves ' with idols under every green tree, ‘slaying the children in the valleys under the clifts of the rocks? 6 Among the smooth stones of the stream ts thy portion; they, they are thy lot: even to them hast thou poured a drink offering, thou hast offered a meat offering. Should I receive comfort in these? . 7 §Upon a lofty and high mountain hast thou set "thy bed: even thither wentest thou up to offer sacrifice. 8 Behind the doors also and the posts hast thou set up thy remembrance: for thou hast discovered thyself to another than me, and art gone up; thou hast enlarged thy bed, and "made thee a covenant with them; ‘thou lovedst their bed "where thou sawest it. ; 9 And '*thou wentest to the king with ointment, and didst increase thy perfumes, and didst send thy messengers far off, and didst debase thyself even unto hell. Before CHRIST about 712 § Or, dreaming, or, talk ing in their | sleep. t Heb. strong Of appetite. P Mie. 3.11. t Heb. know not to be satisfied. 4 Ezek. 34. 2, 3. t Ps, 10.6. Prov. 23. 35, ch. 22. 13, Luke 12. 19. 1 Cor. 15. 32. about 698 t+ Heb. men of Kindness,or, godliness. 1 Or, go in ace, uke 2. 29, © 2 Chron. 16. 14. 0 Or, before him. @ Matt. 16. 4. Or, among the oaks, ch. 1. 29, ©2 Kings 16. 4. & 17.10. - 16. 16, «23,41. Or, hewed it - i ck / ' Ezel i. 2, & 23, pa

1 Or, Living. m ch. 51.12,13. ech. 40. 3, & 62.10, p Job G. 10. Luke }. 4. 4 Ps. 65. 4. eh. Gl. 1. t Ps, 85, 5. & 103, 9. Mic. 7. 108. Job 34, 14, Hebr. 12. 9, «Jer. 6. 13. yeh, A. 17. & 46.15, ech. 9 13. + TMeb. turning away. * Jer, 3, 22. boh. G1, 2. © Hebr. 13, 15, 4 Acts 2. 110. Ephes. 2.17. * Job 15. 20, C. Proy. 4. 16. feh. 48. 22, Mercy promised to the penitent. «Num. 16, 22. ISAIAH LVII. oe ee The fast which 10 Thou art wearied in the greatness of thy way; lyet saidst thou not, There is no hope: thou hast found the 'life of thine hand ; therefore thou wast not grieved. 11 And “of whom hast thou been afraid or feared, that thou hast lied, and hast not remembered me, nor laid it to thy heart? "have not I held my peace even of old, and thou fearest me not ! 12 I will declare thy righteousness, and thy works ; for they shall not profit: thee. 13 { When thou criest, let thy companies deliver thee; but the wind shall carry them all away; vanity shall take them: but he that putteth his trust in me shall possess the land, and shall inherit my holy mountain ; 14 And shall say, ˚Cast ye up, cast ye up, prepare the way, take up the stumblingblock out of the way of my people. 15 For thus saith the high and lofty One that inhabiteth eternity, P whose name is Holy; 71 dwell in the high and holy place, * with him also that is of a contrite and humble spirit, *to revive the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the contrite ones. 16 ‘For I will not contend for ever, neither will I be always wroth: for the spirit should fail before me, and the souls "2hich I have made. 17 For the iniquity of * his covetousness was I wroth, and smote him: ¥I‘hid me, and was wroth, and he went on tfrowardly in the way of his heart. 18 I have seen his ways, and * will heal him: I will lead him also, and restore comforts unto him and to “his mourners. 19 I create ‘the fruit of the lips ; Peace, peace "to him that is far off, and to dim that is near, saith the Lorp; and I will heal him. 20 *But the wicked ave like the troubled sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire and dirt. 21 ‘There is no peace, saith my God, to the wicked. CHAPTER LVIII. 1 The prophet, being sent to reprove hypocrisy, 3 expresseth a counterfeit fast and a true. U ere aenlaratls what promises are due unto godliness, 13 and to the keepi sabbath, > eran? RY ‘aloud, spare not, lift thy voice like a trumpet "n shew my people their transprossi ad and the house of Jacob their si me 2 Yet they seek me daily ahaa light to now my ways, asa nai i that did righteousness, and fors sh not the ordinance

of their God, they ask of me the ordinances i justice; they take delight in a proaching to God. “p 39° Wherefore have we fasted say they, and thou seest not? sohapeiie have we Yafilicted our soul, and ion takest no knowledge! Behold, in tho day of your fast ye find pleasure, and exact all your '! labours. 4 *Behold, ye fast for strife and debate, and to smite with the fist of wickedness : "ye shall not fast as ye|"ist do this day, to make your voice to be heard on high. 5 Is it 4such a fast that I have chosen? *'a day for a man to afflict his soul? zs ¢¢ to bow down his head as a bulrush, and ‘to spread sackcloth and ashes wnder him? wilt thou call this a fast, and an acceptable day to the Lorn? 6 Zs not this the fast that I have chosen? to loose the bands of wickedness, &to undo tthe heavy burdens, and "to let the toppressed go free, and that ye break every yoke? 7 Is it not ‘to deal thy bread to the hungry, and that thou bring the poor that are 'cast out to thy house? when thou seest the naked, that thou cover him ; and that thou hide not thyself from ‘thine own flesh ? 8 {Then shall thy light break forth as the morning, and thine health shall spring forth speedily : and thy righteousness shall go be-}_ fore thee ; "the glory of the Lorp tshall be thy rereward. 9 Then shalt thou call, and the Lonp shall answer ; thou shalt cry, and he shall say, Here I am. thou take away from the midst of thee the yoke, the putting forth of the finger, and ° speaking yanity 3 I 10 And if thou draw out thy er to the hungry, and satisfy the a” flicted soul; then shall thy light rise in obscurity, and thy darkness Je as the noon day : 11 And the Lorp shall continually, and satisly auide thee thy soul 1 —$ God Mecep toy, Netoy, Cin St hen fig t Hen, thet with Foal, "Mola " “Teva 7 MeO ayy 104, thingy tohereveit 108, vefut day ie (hig Zech. 7.8, * Ley, 16, 9, 10r, toast his soul for aday, Bsth 1.0. Job 2.0, Dan. 9,3, Jonah 3, 6 6 Neh. 5.10, 11,12 f Heb. the dnanlleaof the yoke. h Jer. HD, tHeb.broker. ' Reek, AG, MW. Matt. 25.3 p Or ie kJobill. 9. 1Gen, 2.1 Neh. 5. 6. Heb. 4! gather thee up

| qe gins ii le, OF» astint > tht 2 Job 22. 26. Deut. 32. 13. "yo 2. (ch. 190, & 45. Mle. 4.4. ‘Num, 11.23, A. 10r, have maate him Mitte, Yoh 115, "ob 15, 25 reat (Or, Oiler’, 19, that WNleh ty rink jg altos ake outa OE Hs, a of the Jews. ISAIAH LVII. Salvation cometh of God only. tac ht, and make fat thy bones : thou shalt be like a watered edi, and like a spring of water, whose waters fail not. 12 And they that shall be of thee rghall build the old waste places : thou shalt raise up the foundations of many generations; and thou shalt he called, The repairer of the breach, The restorer of paths to dwell in. 13 41 If “thou turn away thy foot from the sabbath, from doing thy pleasure on my holy day; and cail the sabbath a delight, the holy of the Lonpo, honourable ; and shalt honour him, not doing thine own ways, nor finding thine own pleasure, nor speaking. thine own words: 14?Then shalt thou delight thyself in the Lorp ; and I will cause thee to *ride upon the high places of the earth, and feed thee with the heritage of Jacob thy father: ‘for the mouth of the Lorp hath spoken 7. CHAPTER LIX. 1 The damnable nature of sin. 3 The sins of the Jews. 9 Calamity is for sin. 16 Salvation is only of God. 20 The covenant of the Redeemer. PBEzoLp, the Lorp’s hand is not “shortened, that it cannot save; neither his ear heay > that it cannot hear. 2 But your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins “have hid his face from you, that he will not hear. 3 For your hands are defiled with blood, and your fingers with iniquity ; your lips have spoken lies, Your tongue hath muttered perversehess, ‘t None calleth for justice, nor any Pleadeth for truth : they trust in vanity, and speak lies ; °they conceive mischief, and bring forth iniquity. 5 They hatch ! cockatrice’eggs, and Weaye the spider’s web: he that eatth of their eges dieth, and "that Which is crushed breaketh out into a Viper, 6 “Their webs shall not become farments, neither shall they cover themselves with their works : their Works are works of iniquity, and the act of Violence és in their hands. heir fect run to evil, and they ree haste to shed innocent blood : ler thoughts are thoughts of iniquity ; wasting and t in their paths, 8 The way of peace they know not; and there is no ‘judgment in their gongs: ‘they have made them crooked paths: whosoever goeth therein shall not know peace. 9 Therefore is judgment far from us, neither doth justice overtake us: ‘we wait for light, but behold obsecurity ; for brightness, but we walk in darkness. 10"We grope for the wall like

the blind, and we grope as if we had no eyes: we stumble at noon day as in the night; we are in desolate places as dead men. 11 We roar all like ‘mourn sore like doves. judgment, but there is none; for salvation, but it is far off from us. 12 For our transgressions are multiplied before thee, and our sins testify against us: for our transgressions are with us; and as Sor our iniquities, we know them; 13 In transgressing and lying against the Lorp,and departing away from our God, speaking oppression and revolt, conceiving and uttering “from the heart words of falsehood. 14 And judgment is turned away backward, and justice standeth afar off: for truth is fallen in the street, and equity cannot enter. 15 Yea, truth faileth ; and he that departeth from evil ‘maketh himself a prey: and the Lorp saw if, and tit displeased him that there as no judgment. 16 {And he saw that there was no man, and ™wondered that there eas no intercessor: "therefore his am brought salvation unto him; and his righteousness, it sustained him. 17 °For he put on righteousness as a breastplate, and an helmet of salvation upon his head; and he put on the garments of vengeance for clothing, and was clad with zeal as a cloke. 18 ? According to their t deeds, accordingly he will repay, fury to his adversaries, recompence to his enemies; to the islands he will repay recompence. 19 “So shall they fear the name of the Lorp from the west, and his glory from the rising of the sun. destruction are bears, and we look for Before CHRIST about 698 SS t Heb. breaking. I Or, rignt, f Ps. 195. 5. Prov. 2.15, 5 Jer. 8. 15. 4 Deut. 28. 29. Job 5. 14. Amos 8. 9. ich. 38. 14. Ezek. 7. 16. & Matt. 12. 34. ) Or, és aecounted mad, + Heb. it was evil in his eyes. . ' Ezek, 2. 30. ™ Mark 6. 6. = Ps. 90. 1. ch. 3. 5. ° Ephes. 6. 14, "Thess. 5. & Pch. 61. 6. t Heb. reeompences. 4 Ps. 113. 3. Mal. 1. It.

= § Or, put hin to sight. to Zion, and unto them that turn ‘Rom. 11.27. | from transgression in Jacob, saith t Hebr. 8. 10. & 10. 16. « [phes. 5. 14. 1 Or, be encometh, b Mal. 4. 2. # ch. 49. 6, 23. Rev. 21. 24. 4 ch. 49, 18. #ch. 49.20, 21, 22. & 66, 12. £ Rom. 11. 25, U Or, noise of the sca shall he turned toumrd Uiee, ) Or, wealth, ver. 11. ch, UL. 6. # Gen, 24, 4. "Ps. 72. 10, eh. GL 6. Matt. 2.01. * Gen, 25. 13. 1 Hag. 2. 7, 9. » Ps, 72. 10, Isni. 42. 4, & 5). hi. ° Ps. G0, 30, Zech, 14.14. the Lorp. 21 ‘As for me, this 7s my covenant with them, saith the Lorp; My spirit that is upon thee, and my words which I have put in thy mouth, shall not depart out of thy mouth, nor out of the mouth of thy seed, nor out of the mouth of thy seed’s seed, saith the Lorn, from henceforth and for ever. CHAPTER LX. 1 The glory of the church in the abundant access of the Gentiles, li. and the great blessings afler a short affliction. RISE, *!shine; for thy light is come, and "the glory of the Lonop is risen upon thee. 2 For, behold, the darkness shall 'cover the earth, and gross darkness the people: but the Lorp shall arise upon thee, and his glory shall be seen upon thee. 83 And the °Gentiles shall come to thy light, and kings to the brightness of thy rising. 4 “Lift up thine eyes round about, and see: all they gather themselves together, °they come to thee: thy sons shall come from far, and thy daughters shall be nursed at thy side. 5 Then thou shalt sce, and flow together, and thine heart shall fear, and be enlarged; because ‘ the |" abundance of the sea shall be converted unto thee, the ' forces of the Gentiles shall come unto thee. 6 The multitude of camels shall cover thee, the dromedaries of Midian and §Nphah ; all they from " Sheba shall come: they shall bring ‘gold and incense; and they shall shew forth the praises of the Lonp. 7 All the flocks of "Kedar shall be gathered together unto thee, the rams of Nebaioth shall minister unto thee: they shall come up with acpes dernaps a mine altar, and 'I will orify the house of my glory. °3 Who are these a A cloud, and as the doves to their windows ? 9 ™Surely the isles shall wait for me, and the ships of Tarshish first, "to bring thy sons from far, °their glory. 10 And the sons of str: build up thy walls, Sand theiy i shall minister unto thee: for 3 wrath I smote thee, "ut j favour have I had mercy on t] 11 Therefore thy gates Xsh open continually; they shal] hot | shut day nor night; that mey n : ‘. d ay bring unto thee the "forces Gentiles, and ¢hat their k be brought. 12 * For the nation and kingdom that will not serve thee shall perish;

ae ad nations shall be utterly wasted. 13 *The glory of Lebanon shall come unto thee, the fir tree, the pine tree, and the box together, to beautify the place of my sanctuary ; and I will make *the place of my feet glorious. 14 The sons also of them that afflicted thee shall come bending unto thee; and all they that despised thee shall "bow themselves down at the soles of thy feet ; and they shall call thee, The city of the Lorp, ‘The Zion of the Holy One of Israel. 15 Whereas thou hast been forsaken and hated, so that no man went through thee, I will make thee an eternal excellency, a joy of many enerations. . 16 Thou shalt also suck the milk of the Gentiles, ‘and shalt suck the breast of kings: and thou shalt know that ˚L the Lonp am thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the mighty One of Jacob. 1 17 For brass I will bring gold, and for iron I will bring silver, an for wood brass, and for stones 1r0n: will also make thy officers peace, 20 thine exactors righteousness. j 18 Violence shall no more be ne in thy land, wasting nor deat within thy borders ; but ae thy call ‘thy walls Salvation, 4" J Praise. ot9 The g sun shall be no more thy for brightness ther for = : Five! nee, all be Ings may light by day; nei shall the'moon give light but the Lorp shall nto thee a2 ay God thy lio™ Angers shall rare "4 gs)" in my . n Iny “Oh thy of the|! vers | 1 Zech, | J) Pech Ay Matto, 4) ‘oh Me Sahay "Soe | on yh, Ps, 12.7, beh, 40.0. Hobr, 122 Rey, M1. doh, 40, 2,8 O06 11,18, eh 4 (ch. 9%) s fev. Sh Fup p zee? * everlasting light, an Mev d9. | The glorious access of the ISAIAH LIX. Gentiles i ee ˚ . le ~ pete |When the enemy shall come in|silver and their gold With th, ez © chur | CHRIST |rlike a flood, the Spirit of the Lorp |? unto the name of the Lon em, 08 shall "lift up a standard against him. | God, and to the Holy One at > thy Reni. | 20 And*the Redeemer shallcome | “because he hath glorified he ~

— i 7 / Ohrist. ISALATL LN. The prophet’s zeal for the church. | » office 4 ———. = — ae i{hysun shall no more go down; |'I hate robbery for burnt offering ; | Before (pette ee er shall thy moon withdraw | and I will direct their work in truth, | CURIST if ib citi . ry nls! ln i : 5 about 1 H ', for the Lorn shall be thine | ‘and I will make an everlasting co. 6u8 awl gel: for : = c=) Nee oy cat_, is wasting light, and the days of| venant with them. reh. 1. 11,13, eyerlas . . 55 earns? ne mourning shall be ended. 9 And their seed shall be known }* 5% Ne ny » | 31 ¥'Thy people also shall be all among the Gentiles, and their off1% | <ntcous: ‘they shall inherit the | spring among the people: all that ! eh for ever, "the branch of my|see them shall acknowledge them, rena "the work of my hands, |'that they are the seed 2hich the | ‘eh 6-2. k Tat I may be glorified. Lorp hath blessed. | 99 ˚A little one shall become a} 10 "I will greatly rejoice in. the |*™™ 12. | ‘| thousand, and a small one a strong | Lorp, my soul shall be joyful in my | nation: I the Lonp will hasten it in| God; for *he hath clothed me with “ee his time. the garments of salvation, he hath OHAPTER LXT. covered me with the robe of right| The office of Christ. 4 The forwardness, | COusness, ¥as a bridegroom tdeck- |’ h-49.18. 4 % < wv. 21. 2. 7 and blessings of the faithful. eth himself with ornaments, and as | tHeb.decketa wilt, (PVE "Spirit of the Lord Gon és}a bride adorneth herself with her “7?” Joni 1.2. upon me; because the Lorp jewels. wir, [hath anointed me to preach good| 11 For as the earth bringeth forth tidings unto the meek ; he hath sent | her bud, and as the garden causeth ‘nuit |me *to bind up the brokenhearted,|the things that are sown in it to ‘a7, |to proclaim “liberty to the captives, spring forth; so the Lord Gop will ‘land the opening of the prison to| cause “righteousness and praise to | *P7-* < | them that are bound ; spring forth before all the nations. |*¢ Os Bite seles59.| 2 To proclaim the acceptable year CHAPTER LXI. er of the Lonp, and ‘the day of ven- 1 The fervent desire of the prophet to confirm I geance of our God ; Sto comfort all| the church in God's promises. 5 The office Mal, 41,4, that mourn : of the ministers (unto which they are inthes. 1.7, 2 cited) in preaching the gospel, \0 and preiba | 8 To appoint unto them that mourn} paring the people thereto, visa lin Zion, "to give unto them beauty OR Zion’s sake will I not hold for ashes, the oil of joy for mourn- my peace, and for Jerusalem's ing, the garment of praise for the | sake I will not rest, until the rightspit

of heaviness ; that they might | eousness thereof go forth as brightes be called trees of righteousness, 'the | ness, and the salvation thereof as a John 18. planting of the Lonp, *that he might | lamp ¢hat burneth. he glorified. 2 ˚And the Gentiles shall see thy |**™%* at 4 And they shall "build the old righteousness, and all kings thy aa, |Wastes, they shall raisa up the for-| glory: *and thou shalt be called by |" See ver 4s mer desolations, and they shall re-}a new name, which the mouth of} ch-03.15. pair the waste cities, the desolations | the Lorp shall name. “in | oe AY generations, 3 Thou shalt also be ca crown of |‘ 2h: 9. 16. ‘| 5 And “strangers shall stand and glory in the hand of the Lorn, and ced your flocks, and the sons of the | 2 royal diadem in the hand of thy viereel vig your plowmen and your | God. amine) 6 "B 4 @Thou shalt no more be termed |* Hes. 1,1". Py ut ye shall be named the|˚F orsaken; neither shall thy land |*¢h.19. 1 +. ueisa.| “ests of the Lorp: men shall call any more be termed ‘ Desolate: but | ‘et. 51. 1. at, (Jou the Ministers of our God: ˚ ye| thou shalt be called ' Hephzi-bah, area ay Shall eat the riches of the Gentiles, | and thy land "Beulah: for the Lorp (te is and in their glory shall ye boast|delighteth in thee, and thy land || Maric. "Awe Mr eselves, shall be married. “2 a bh or your shame ye shall have| 5 {1 For asa young man marrieth pica and Yor confusion they shall|a virgin, so shall thy sons marry : Jolce in their portion: therefore in| thee : and tas the bridegroom re-|'7˚8" donk and they shall possess the joiceth over the bride, so #shall thy arom a fo ©: everlasting joy shall be un-| God rejoice over thee. ee My, vem. 6 "I have set watchmen upon thy _| 8 For 41 the Lorp love judgment, | walls, O Jerusalem, which shall} * +(—2 ee

r A es Christ sheweth his power to save, ISATAH LNII. and his vengean } Tefore CHRIST about 698 et } Or. ve hat are the LORD's remembrancers. t Heb. silence. ‘ch. G1. 11. Zeph. 3. 20. + Heb. If] give, &c. * Deut. 28. 31, &e. Jer. 5. 17. 1 See Deut 12. 12. & 14, 23, 26. & 16. 11, 14. m ch. 40. 3. & 57.14. ®ch. 11. 12.° ° Zech. 9.9. Matt. 21. 5. Jolin 12. 15. Poh. 40. 14 Rey. 22. 12, Or, reeame pence, aver. 4. { Heb.decked. * Rev. 19, 13, \ Lam. 1. 15. Rev. 14. 19, 20, & 19, 15, never hold their peace day nor night: "ye that make mention of the Lorn, keep not silence, : 7 And give him no frest, till he establish, and till he make Jerusalem ia praise in the earth. . 8 The Lorp hath sworn by his right hand, and by the arm of his strength, tSurely I will no more koive thy corn to be meat for thine enemies; and the sons of the stranger shall not drink thy wine, for the which thou hast laboured : . 9 But they that have gathered it shall eat it, and praise the Lorp; and they that have brought it together shall drink it 'in the courts of my holiness. 10 {1 Go through, go through the gates ; "prepare ye the way of the people; cast up, cast up the highway; gather out the stones; "lift up a standard for the people. 11 Behold, the Lorp hath proclaimed unto the end of the world, ˚Say ye to the daughter of Zion, Behold, thy salvation cometh; behold, his reward 7s with him, and his ‘work before him. 12 And they shall call them, The holy people, The redeemed of the Lorp: and thou shalt be called, Sought out, A city 4not forsaken. CHAPTER LXIII. Christ sheweth who he is, 2 what his victory over his enemics, 7 and what his mercy toward his church, 10 In his just wrath he remembereth his free mercy. 14 The church in their prayer, 17 and complaint, profess their faith. Wwe is this that cometh from Edom, with dyed garments from Bozrah? this that is t glorious in his apparel, travelling in the greatness of his strength? I that speak in righteousness, mighty to save. 2 Wherefore "art thou red in thine apparel, and thy garments like him that treadeth in the winefat ? 3 I have trodden the winepress ech. 34, 9, & 6. 2, re alone; and of the people there was none with me : for I will tread them m mine anger, and trample them in my fury; and their blood shall be sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain all my raiment. 4 For the ¢day of vengeance js jn mine heart, and the year of my redeemed is come. Ce Upon his Nd "there Wondere; 9 uphold : they brought saly Ney —~ _ Was Vetere that} cu Igy Clore Atioy ine, 5 "And I looked, a none to help; and I there was none t

mine own farm unto me; and my fury, it uphel 6 And I will tread down the poo ple in mine anger, and Smake them drunk in my fury, and T will ring down their strength to the earth. > 7 G1 will mention the lovingkind. nesses of the Lorn, and the Praises of the Lorn, according to all that the Lorn hath bestowed on us, and the great goodness toward the house of Israel, which he hath bestowed on them according to his Mercies and according to the multitude of his lovingkindnesses, 8 For he said, Surely they people, children that' will so he was their Saviour, 9 "In all their affliction he was afflicted, 'and the angel of his pre-|, sence saved them: "in his love and|'® , in his pity he redeemed them; and| {24+ mn ica, hoy | Ny oe 'ch, fini e ohn Ii at Pe iat BUI Oh fe Flteyo ia are my not lie: Mal. 3.1. the bare them, and carried them all Dee the days of old. "Fao ia 10 1 But they ™rebelled, and "vexed sgh his holy Spirit: °therefore he was * Brod sa turned to be their enemy, and he Pa 7 fought against them. . tay 1] Then he remembered the days] Ephes.s.2 of old, Moses, and his people, say-|""°"" ing, Where ts he that Pbrought them | "oj up out of the sea with the 'shepherd| (!y'" of his flock? 'where is he that put] ,1e-*4 his holy Spirit within him? | sige, 12 That led them by the right sNu hand of Moses *withhis glorious arm, | s.3.% 'dividing the water before them, to cr a8 make himself an everlasting name! Exo 13 'That led them through the} ries deep, as an horse in the wilderness, that they should not stumble? 14 Asa beast goeth down into the valley, the Spirit of the Lonp caused him 'to rest: so didst thou lead thy] people, "to make thyself a glorious name. F 15 1 Look down from heaven, and behold 'from the habitation of thy holiness and of thy glory: where : thy zeal and thy strength, 'the ane i ing "of thy bowels and of thy mer I "Deion. toward me? are they restrained P| hae 16 "Doubtless thou at our father, Or, the ul Mile though Abraham "be ignorant © , s not:| Wr u us, and Israel acknowledge ™ eet an LOUr thou, O Lox», art our father, °°

The calling of the Gentiles. Refore tisT : cnunis? |Jasting. i 17 (0 Lonn, why hast thou made one 1 us to err from thy ways, and “hard‘seech eae ened our heart from thy fear? ¢*Reea an turn for thy ‘servants’ sake, the eNurm, 10. 3 tribes of thine inheritance. shut 7.6%! 18 The people of thy holiness have ee possessed 7¢ but a little while: Sour wz |adversaries have trodden down thy sanctuary. 19 We are ¢hine: thou never barpOr, thy est rule over them ; ‘they were not areata called by thy name. wpon then, —* CHAPTER LXIV. 1 The church prayeth for the illustration of God's power. 5 Celebrating God's mercy, it maketh confession of their natural corruptions, 9 Itcomplaineth of their affliction. Ps UAL 5. H that thou wouldest *rend the heavens, that thou wouldest ‘jude, 5.5. | come down, that "the mountains might flow down at thy presence, iHeb. be | 2 As when tthe melting fire burn‘ings. eth, the fire causeth the waters to boil, to make thy name known to thine adversaries, that the nations may tremble at thy presence ! resod.34.10.| 3 When ‘thou didst terrible things Judg.5. 4, 5. . 0 Pe Bo. a which we looked not for, thou camest ‘|down, the mountains flowed down at thy presence. 4 For since the beginning of the «Ps. 31.10, world “sen have not heard, nor per. ceived by the ear, neither hath the 1Or, sen o | eye ‘seen, O God, beside thee, what thee, which docth so for Aun, Sehe hath prepared for him that waiteth for him. 5 Thou meetest him that rejoiceth : Acts 10, 35. Cand worketh ri hteousness, ‘those that remember thee in thy ways: behold, thou art wroth; for we have vaLac6. |sinned: £in those is continuance, and we shall be saved. 6 But we are all as an unclean sraits.o | ¢hing, and all "our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all do ire .5,6 |'fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away. vio 7-7 | 7 And "there zs none that ealleth upon thy name, that stirreth up himself to take hold of thee: for thou hast hid thy face from us, and hast Heb.meited. | teonsumed us, because of our iniHeb. by the hand 2 as quities. Le BA 8 'But now, O Lorn, thou a our =cl . 7 45.9. father; we are the clay, “and thou Jer. 18. 6. . ‘ Alaa Hom, 9.99, ] Our potter ; and we all are "the work + ¥pnes. 2.1. {Of thy hand. Before Lorp, neither remember iniquity | CHRIST for ever: behold, see, we beseech| ‘tun. thee. "we ere all thy people. LPS 10 Thy holy cities are a wilderness, 79.8." Zion is a wilderness, ‘Jerusalem a} 1 Ps 79.1) desolation. 11 ‘Our holy and our beautiful house, where our fathers praised thee, is

burned up with fire: and all ‘our pleasant things are laid waste. 12 ‘Wilt thou refrain thyself for these things, O Lorn? "wilt thou hold | thy peace, and afflict us very sore / CHAPTER LXV. 1 The calling of the Gentiles. 2 The Jers, Sor their incredulity, idolatry, and hypocrisy, are rejected. 8 A remnant shal/ be saved. 11 Judgments on the wicked, and blessings on the godly. 17 The blessed state of the new Jerusalem. I AM sought of them that asked not for me; I am found of them that sought me not: I said, Behold | me, behold me, unto a nation that ‘was not called by my name. 2 ©] have spread out my hands all the day unto a rebellious people, which walketh in a way that was not good, after their own thoughts; 3 A people ‘that provoketh me to anger continually to my face ; *that sacrificeth in gardens, and burneth incense tupon altars of brick; 4 Which remain among thegraves, and lodge in the monuments, * which eat swine’s flesh, and 'broth of abominable things is in their vessels ; 5 "Which say, Stand by thyself, *2Kings 23.9, Ps, 74. 7. 2 Chron. 36, 19. + Ezek. 24. 21, 3 teh. 42. 14. = Ps. 83. 1. > ch. 63. 19. © Rom. 10. 21. 4 Deut. 32. 21. ech. 1. 20. 66.17. See Lev. 17. 5. + Heb. upon bricks. © Deut. 18. 11. 6 ch. 66.17. See Lev. 11, 7tl Or, pieces. 4 ri Matt. 9. 1 come not near to me; for lam holier} {uke 3,3. than thou. These are asmoke in my| Jue 19. ‘nose, a fire that burneth all the day, | ! 0 anver. 6 Behold, ‘i¢ is written before me: | ' Deut.2° 34. k[ will not keep silence, 'but will) * recompense, even recompense into their bosom, 7 Your iniquities, and "the iniquities of your fathers together, saith the Lorp, "which have burned incense upon the mountains, °and blasphemed me upon the hills: therefore will I measure their former work into their bosom. 8 7 Thus saith the Lorp, As the new wine is found in the cluster, and one saith, Destroy it not; for a blessing és in it: so will | do for my servants’ sakes, that I may not destroy them all. , 9 And I will bring forth a seed out p Joel 2. La.

The blessed state | Iiefore CURIST about Gus 1 OF, Gad. § Ur, Meat. x 2 Chron. 36. Zeph. 1. 5, ech. 51,16, & GG, 22, 2 Pet. 3. 1, Rev. 21.1. { Heb. come upon the heart, ‘of J acob, and out of Judah an inheritor of my mountains: and mine 4elect shall inherit it, and my servshall dwell there. 0 And rSharon shall be a fold of flocks, and ‘the valley of Achor a place for the herds to lie down in, for my people that have sought me. 11 { But ye are they that forsake the Lorv, that forget tmy holy mountain, that prepare "a table for 2: |that ‘troop, and that furnish the drink offering unto that ‘number. 12 Therefore will I number you to the sword, and ye shall all bow down to the slaughter: ‘because when I called, ye did not answer; when I spake, ye did not hear; but did evil before mine eyes, and did choose that wherein | delighted not. 13 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop, Behold, my servants shall cat, but ye shall be hungry : behold, my servants shall drink, but ye shall be thirsty: behold, my servants shall rejoice, but ye shall be ashamed : 14 Behold, my servants shall sing for joy of heart, but ye shall ery for sorrow of heart, and ¥shall howl for -|tyexation of' spirit. 15 And ye shall leave your name *for a curse unto “my chosen: for the Lord Gon shall slay thee, and %eall his servants by another name : 16 *That he who blesseth himself in the earth shall bless himself in the God of truth; and “he that sweareth «lin the earth shall swear by the God of truth; because the former troubles are forgotten, and because they are hid from mine eyes. 17 4 For, behold, I create *new heavens and a new earth: and the former shall not be remembered, nor 'eome into mind. 18 But be ye glad and rejoice for ever in that which I create : for, be‘oh, 62. 5. «ch, 35.10, & © Eccles. 8. 12, hold, I create Jerusalem a rejoicing, and her people a joy. 19 And ‘T will rejoice in Jerusalem, and joy in my people: and the Svoice «lof weeping shall be no more heard im her, nor the voice of crying. 20 There shall be no more thence an infant of days, nor an old man that hath not filled his days: for the child shall die an hundred years old; "but the sinner Jeiag an‘hundred years old shall be accursed. ISATAH LXV. _ of the new 21 And ‘they shall build how inhabit them; and they sh vineyards, and eat the fruit 22 They shall not build other inhabit ; they sh ; and another eat: for “as the days of a tree are the days of ny peoy i and 'mine elect shall lone seas the work of their hands. ~ Ne) 23 They shall not labour ™nor bring forth for trouble; 18¢s, and all plant of them, and anN

vain, for"they are the seed of the blessed of tho}* them, |* Lonrp, and their offspring with 24 And it shall come to pass, that ˚before they call, I will answer; and while they are yet speaking, 1 yl] hear. : 25 The "wolf and the lamb shall feed together, and the lion shall eat straw like the bullock: ‘and dust shalt 66 the serpent’s meat. They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain, saith the Lonp. * CHAPTER LXVI, 1 The glorious God will be served in hunble sincerity. & He comforteth the humble with the marvellous generation, 10 and with the gracious benefits of the church. 16 God's severe judgments against the wicked, 19 The Gentiles shall have an holy church, 24 and see the damnation of the wicked. TUS saith the Lorn, *The heaven ts ny throne, and the earth J ery 8” len | all not plant, | Nout ry | wn Reh I. Ana 1Gen.3.14 *1 Kindy, 2Chro. 6.1 | Matt, 5.34, %, is my footstool: where zs the house that ye build unto me? and where is the place of my rest? 2 For all those ¢hings hath mine hand made, and all those things have been, saith the Lonp: "but to this man will I look, Seven to him that is poor and of a contrite spirit, ; and “trembleth at my word. 3 ˚He that killeth an ox is as ¢f he slew a man; he that sacrificeth a ‘lamb, as if he ‘cut off a dog’s neck; he that offereth an oblation, as ihe offered swine’s blood; he that *burneth incense, as if he blessed an idol. Yea, they have chosen their own ways, and their soul delighteth in their abominations. q 4 Lalso will choose their" delusions, and will bring their fears upon ae Sbecause when I called, none aid answer ; when I spake, they did ie hear: but they did evil before iT doeyes, and chose that in which | ¢ ighted not. "8 aad the word of the ae hye that tremble at his word; 40 ‘Acts 7.4% 49, & 17,2. beh, On 15.8 Gl, ¢ Ps He 1d ORY a ech Lh Or, hid. pak 2.18 {Meb. maked amemort n yer

Zz The gathering of all nations | ISAIAH LXYVI. y brethren that hated you, that cast rou out for my name's sake, said, Let the Lorn be glorified : but 'he shall appear to your joy, and they '|}shall be ashamed. . 6 A. voice of noise from the city, a voice from the temple, a voice of the Lorp that rendereth recompence to his enemies. 7 Before she travailed, she brought forth; before her pain came, she was delivered of a man child. 8 Who hath heard such a thing? who hath seen such things? Shall the earth be made to bring forth in one day? ov shall a nation be born at once! for as soon as Zion trayailed, she brought forth her children. 9 Shall I bring to the birth, and not cause to bring forth? saith the Lorn: shall I cause to bring forth, and shut the womb? saith thy God. 10 Rejoice ye with Jerusalem, and be glad with her, all ye that love her: rejoice for joy with her, all ye that mourn for her: 11 That ye may suck, and be satisfied with the breasts of her consolations ; that ye may milk out, and be delighted with the "abundance of her glory. 12 For thus saith the Lorn, Be«| hold, 'T will extend peace to her like a river, and the glory of the Gentiles like a flowing stream: then shall ye _| ™suel, ye shall be "borne upon her sides, and be dandled upon her knees. 13 As one whom his mother comforteth, so will I comfort you; and ye shall be comforted in Jerusalem. 14 And when ye see ¢his, your heart shall rejoice, and ˚your bones shall flourish like an herb: and the hand of the Lonrp shall be known toward his servants, and Ais indignation toward his enemies. 15 ' For, behold, the Lorn will 'leome with fire, and with his chariots like a whirlwind, to render his anger with fury, and his rebuke with flames of fire. | 16 For by fire and by this sword will the Lonp plead with all flesh : and the slain of the Lorn shall be | Many. | 17 * They that sanctify themselves, and purify themselves in the gardens 'behind one tree in the midst, eating swine's flesh, and the abomination, and the mouse, shall he consumed | together, saith the Lorn. | | 18 For I £now their works and their | thoughts: it shall come, that I will) gather all nations and tongues ; and they shall come, and see my glory. | 19 And I will set a sign among| them, and I will send those that, escape of them unto the nations, to Tarshish, Pul, and Lud. that! draw the bow, to Tubal, and Javan, | to the isles afar off, that have not heard my fame, neither have seen | my glory; tand they shall declare my glory among the Gentiles. 20 And they shall bring all your brethren "for an offering unto the Lorp out of all nations

upon horses, and in chariots, and in ‘litters, and upon mules, and upon swift beasts, to my holy mountain Jerusalem, saith the Lorn, as the children of Israel bring an offering in a clean vessel into the house of the Lorp. 21 And I willalso take of them for ‘priests and for Levites, saith the Lorp. 22 For as *the new heavens and the new earth, which I will make, shall remain before me, saith the Lorn, so shall your seed and your name remain. 23 And “it shall come to pass, ¢hat +from one new moon to another, and from one sabbath to another, “shall all flesh come to worship before me, saith the Lorp. 24 And they shall go forth, and look | upon ’the carcases of the men that | have transgressed against me: for their «worm shall not die, neither shall their fire be quenched; and they shall be an abhorring unto all flesh. VE together into one church. Before CHRIST about 698 ee ach. 27. 1. teh. 65. 3, 4. 1 Or, one after another. * Luke 2. Malt. 1. * Rom. 15. 16 5 Or, coaches. * Exod. 19. 6, ch, GL. 6. * Zech. 14. 16. t Heb. from new moon lo his new moon, and Jrom sabbath to his sabbath. ® Ps. 65. 2. > ver. 16. © Mark 9. 44, Wi, aa

Before CHRIST about 620 ee «Josh. 21, 18. 1Chro. G. 60. ch. 32.7, 8, 9. ech. 39, 2. doh. 52. 12,15. 2 Kings25. 8. f Isai. 49. 1, 5. « Exod. 33.12, 17. b Luke 1. 15, YT 41, Gal, 1,15,16. + Heb. gave. ' Exod. 4. 10, & G. 12, 3, Isai. 6, 5. k Num. 22. 20, ‘Matt. 21. 20. 1 Ezek. 2. 6, & 3.9, ver. 17. ™ Exad, 3.12, Deut. 31.6,0. Josh. 1. 5. ch, 15, 20. Acts 26. 17, Hebr. 13. 6. " Isai. 6.7. © Tsai. 5). 16. ch. 5. 14, r 1 Kings 19. 17. ach. If. 7. 2Cor. 10. 4,5. THE BOOK or THE PROPHET JEREMIAH. CHAPTER I. 1 The time, 3 and the calling of Jeremiah, 11 Lis prophetical visions of an almond rod and a seething pot. 1a His heavy message against Judah, 17 God encourageth him with his promise of assistance. HE words of Jeremiah the son of Hilkiah, of the priests that were *in Anathoth in the land of Benjamin : 2 To whom the word of the Lorp came in the days of Josiah the son of Amon king of Judah, in the thirteenth year of his reign. 3 It came also in the days of Jehoialam the son of Josiah king of Judah, unto the end of the eleventh year of Zedekiah the son of Josiah king of Judah, ¢unto the carrying away of Jerusalem captive ˚in the fifth month. 4 Then the word of the Lorp came unto me, saying, 5 Before I ‘formed thee in the belly §I knew thee; and hefore thou camest forth out of the womb I "sanctified thee, and I +t ordained thee a prophet unto the nations. 6 Then said I,*Ah, Lord Gop! behold, I cannot speak: for lama child. 7 ‘I But the Lorn said unto me, Say not, I am a child: for thou shalt go to all that I shall send thee, and * whatsoever I command thee thou shalt speak. 8 'Be not afraid of their faces: for ™I am with thee to deliver thee, saith the Lorn. 9 Then the Lonp put forth his hand, and "touched my mouth. And the Lorp said unto me, Behold, I have ˚put my words in thy mouth. 10 "See, I have this day set thee over the nations and over the kingdoms, to “root out, and to pull down, and to destroy, and to throw down, to build, and to plant. 11 4 Moreover the word of the Lonp came unto me, saying, Jeremiah, what seest thou? And I said, I see a rod of an almond tree. 12 Then said the Lorp unto me, Thou hast well seen: for ] hasten my word to perform it 13 And the word of the L, ; unto me the second tin i What seest thou? And Ted | ‘a seething pot; and the face thereof| is ttoward the north, 14 Then the Lorn said unto me Out of the ‘north an evil t shall break forth upon all the inhabitants of the land. will OND came 15 For, lo, T will teall all the famj- a lies of the kingdoms of the north saith the Lorp; and they shall come, and they

shall "set every one his}: throne at the entering of the gates of Jerusalem, and against all the walls thereof round about, and against all the cities of Judah. 16 And I will utter my judgments against them touching all their wickedness, *who have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, and worshipped the works of their own hands. 17 4 Thou therefore ¥ gird up thy loins, and arise, and speak unto them all that I command thee: *he not| #39 dismayed at their faces, lest I "con-| , found thee before them. 18 For, behold, I have made thee this day *a defenced city, and an iron pillar, and brasen walls against the whole land, against the kings of Judah, against the princes thereof, against the priests thereof, and against the people of the land. 19 And they shall fight against thee; but they shall not prevail against thee; for I am with thee, saith the Lonp, to deliver thee. CHAPTER II. 1 God, having shewed his former diniaess, eapostulateth with the Jews their ee ie revolt, ) beyond any example. M TI! the the causes of their own calamities. = A oe sins of Judah. 31 Ler confidence ! jected. hee the word of the Lorp came to me, Bayne t Heb. shay | Opene, * Deut.29.2%, TANS ¥ 1 Kings 18. | 40. rl 2Kin & 9, ia b yer. & 2 Go and ery in the ears 0 salem, saying, Thus saith the Lorp; —

Iateth with the Jews, JEREMIAH II. and reproveth thera of ad enprost ss amember "thee, the kindness of J araitli the love of thine espoual ‘ when thou wentest after me al ilderness, in a land that was ee »Taha A . teed was holiness unto the | of thy a and “the firstfruits of his ‘i increase ! eall that devour him shall | offend s eal shall come upon them, inl. |enith the Lorn. eet eg ye the word of the Lorn, () house of Jacob, and all the fami. lies of the house of Israel : .4 | 6 4 Thus saith the Lonp, ‘What be iniquity have your fathers found in me, that they are gone far from me, waxing 7 |Sand have wallced after vanity, and | Han2.8. [are become vain 2 ; 6 Neither said they, Where is the sis | Lonp that "brought us up out of the timid \Jand of Egypt, that led us through (neta |'the wildemess, through a land of “Si ldeserts and of pits, through a land of * | drought, and of the shadow of death, through a land that no man passed through, and where no man dwelt? ian) 7 And I brought you into '*a plen‘un. |tiful country, to eat the fruit thereof tat, [and the goodness thereof; but when e108, lye entered, ye 'defiled my land, and in. {Made mine heritage an abomination. nas! 8 The priests said not, Where is the rik |Lorp?and they that handle the ™law tule. g7.| knew me not: the pastors also transsea [gressed against me, "and the prophets prophesied by Baal, and walked “Tbs aq, falter things that ˚do not profit. "5", 94 Wherefore PI will yet plead with Herd 5 (YOu, saith the Lorn, and ‘with your ra ®"|children’s children will I plead. mtr lo, 10 For pass "over the isles of Chittim, and see; and send unto Kedar, and consider diligently, and see if ie there be such a thing. : is aot "Hath a nation changed their ia gods, which are “yet no gods? ‘but Ne nN m, Ped People have changed their glory et dag that which doth not profit. Gig? , ve astonished, O ye heavens, at this, and be horribly afraid, be ye very desolate, saith the Lonp. For my people have committed a, |tWO evils ; they have forsaken me i?0.«|the ¥ fountain of living waters, and “uu |hewed them out cisterns, broken tte res that can hold no water. enarone| LT Ts Israel #2, servant? is he a ae ‘omeborn slave? why is he tspoiled? ie young lions roared upon idulatry. him, and tyelled, and they made his land waste: his cities are burned Without inhabitant, 16 Also the children of Noph and panes "have broken the crown head. 17 © Hast thou not procured this unto thyself, in that thou hast forsaken the Lorp thy God, when “he led thee by the way? 18 And now what hast thou to do *in the way of Egypt, to drink the

waters of ‘Sihor? or what hast thou to do in the way of Assyria, to drink the waters of the river? 19 Thine own *wickedness shall correct thee, and thy backslidings shall reprove thee: know therefore and see that it is an evil thing and bitter, that thou hast forsaken the Lorp thy God, and that my fear is not in thee, saith the Lord Gop of hosts. 20 % For of old time I have broken thy yoke, and burst thy bands ; and *thou saidst, Kevill not.! transeress ; when ‘upon every high hill and under every green ‘tree thou wanderest, playing the harlot. 21 Yet Ihad 'planted thee a noble vine, wholly a right seed: how then art thou turned into ™the degenerate plant of a strange vine unto me? 22 For though thou "wash thee with nitre, and take thee much Sope, yet ˚thine iniquity is marked before me, saith the Lord Gop. 23 P How canst thou say, I am not polluted, I have not gone after Baalim? see thy way ‘in the valley, know what thou hast done: "'thow art a swift dromedary traversing her ways; 24 "A wild ass tused to the wilderness, that snuffeth up the wind at ther pleasure ; in her occasion who can 'turn her away? all they that seek her will not weary themselves ; in her month they shall find her. 25 Withhold thy foot from bein unshod, and thy throat from thirst : but *thou saidst, "There is no hope: no; for I have loved ‘strangers, and after them will I go. 26 As the thief is ashamed when he is found, so is the house of Israel ashamed; they, their kings, their princes, and their priests, and their prophets, 27 Saying to a stock, Thou ar¢ my father; and to a stone, Thou hast Before CHRIST about 629 © Tsai. 30. 1, 2. Josh. 13. 3. & Isai. 3. 9. Hos. 5. 5. 4 Exod. 19. 8. 1 Exod. 15. 17. Ss. 4. 2. 1 Or, O swift dromedary. t Job 39. 5, &e. desire of her heart. 1 Or, reverse it. *ch. 18, 12.

Judal’s vile whoredom. JEREMIAH WH. Jsrael less ns a minal thay Before CHRIST 629 * ver. 23, 35. b Isai. 1, 5. d& 9. 13, ch, 5, 3. ¢2 Chron. 36. 1 G. Neh. 9. 26. Matt 23. 29, &e. Acts 7. 52. 1 Thess. 2.15. 4 ver. 5. j Meb. We have domi© Ps, 12. 4. £ Deut. 32.15. & Ps. 106, 20 eh. 13. 25, Thos. ih. 14. “Ps. 106. 38. eh. 19. 4. { Teh. digging. ‘ver. 29, 29. * ver. 9, Prov, 28,13, 1 John 1, 8, 10. ch. 37.7, ©2 Chiron, 28, 16, 20, 21, P2Sam. 13.19, Sayfed. —— 1 Or, bevotten Judg. 1, 14. | y Tsai. 45. 20. + Heb. evil. ech. IL 13. (‘brought me forth: for they have turned ttheir back unto me, and not their face: but in the time of their “trouble they will say, Arise, and ve US. “38 But xwhere are thy gods that "| thou hast made thee? let them arise, if they ‘can save thee in the time of thy ttrouble: for *according to the number of thy cities are thy gods, O Judah. : 29 ® Wherefore will ye plead with me? ye all have transgressed against me, saith the Lorp. 30 In vain have I "smitten your children; they received no correc|tion: your own sword hath ‘devoured your prophets, like a destroying lion. 31 40 generation, see ye the word of the Lorp. ‘Have I been a wilderness unto Isracl? a land of darkness? wherefore say my people, ‘* We are lords ; ‘ we will come no more unto thee? 32 Can a maid forget her ornaments, or a bride her attire? yet my people Shave forgotten me days without number. 33 Why trimmest thou thy way to seek love? therefore hast thou also taught the wicked ones thy ways. 34 Also in thy skirts is found "the blood of the souls of the poor innocents: I have not found it by tseeret search, but upon all these. 35 !Yet thou sayest, Because I am innocent, surely his anger shall turn from me. Behold, «I will plead with thee, 'because thou sayest, I have not sinned. 36 ™Why gaddest thou about so 1&/much to change thy way? "thou also shalt be ashamed of Hgypt, °as thou wast ashamed of Assyria. 37 Yea, thou shalt go forth from him, and "thine hands upon thine head: for the Lonp hath rejected thy confidences, and thou shalt not prosper in them. CHAPTER III. 1 God's great mercy in Judah's vile whoredom. (Judah is worse than Israel, 12 The promises of the gospel to the penitent, 20 Israel reproved, and called by God, maketh a solemn confession. of their sins, { HEY say, If a man put awa) his wife, and she go from him, and become another man’s, * shall he return unto her again? shall not that "land be greatly polluted? but y|anger to fall upon you: ot with), Again to thou hast ‘played the har] many lovers; “yet returnn me, saith the

Lonp. 2 Lift up thine eyes un places, and sce where thon been lien with. In the w: thou sat for them, as the in the wilderness; Sand thon polluted the land with th: doms and with thy wick 3 Therefore the been withholden, been no latter rain; and thou hadst a ‘whore’s forehead, thou reflusedst to be ashamed. 4 Wilt thou not from this time cry unto me, My father, thou art {ip guide of 'my youth ! to ˚the hi |" Y whore. edness, showers hayo ever? will he keep if to the end? Behold, thou hast spoken and done evil things as thou couldest. 6 {The Lorn said also unto me in the days of Josiah the king, Hast thou seen that which “backsliding Israel hath done? she is ˚ gone up upon every high mountain and under every green tree, and there hath played the harlot. 7 P And I said after she had done all these ¢hings, Turn thou unto me. But she returned not. And her treacherous ‘sister Judah saw it. 8 AndIsaw, when for all the causes whereby backsliding Israel committed adultery I had *put her away, and given her a bill of divorce; yet her treacherous sister Judah feared not, but went and played the harlot also. 9 And it came to pass through the ‘lightness of her whoredom, that she “defiled the land, and committed adultery with *stones and with stocks. 10 And yet for all this her treacherous sister Judah hath not turmned unto me with her whole heart,|’t but tfeignedly, saith the Lonp. 11 And the Lorn said unto me,|. *Thebacksliding Israel hath justified herself more than treacherous Judah. 12 1 Go and proclaim these words toward *the north, and say, Return, thou backsliding Israel, saith the Lonp; and I will not cause mine for I am i hast not 1%, ays hast), Zu, Arabian) hast) and there hath in i 5 ™Will he reserve his anger for|=' = "iy J dah, aver WM ch. 7.2, ech. 2%, 2 Kings 1}. 13. e 9 Ezek. 166. & 3,24 * Ezek. 29, #2Kings|76, 18. ' Ezek. 3.11, &e, 1 0r, fame. ech. 27 agkings 1S ’merciful, saith the Lonp, and | will not keep anger for ever. ‘ 13 Only acknowledge thine a eri hast rel gh at at quity, that thou hast transgresse —

e confess their sins. JEREMIAH IIl. nie ‘ Judah threate 24 ”For shame h labour of our their flocks i perl ned with war. ath devoured the| _ Before fathers from our youth; | CHRIST ; cainst the Lorn thy God, and hast wi Teattered thy ways to the *strangers Mt (under every green tree, and ye have . Fi about Pei ke mr and their herds, their} “fis io y voice, saith the Lonrp. | sons anc % ~ a ern DT ok aheyed my de D 7 cat ae tl heir daughters. hahcat ae wea) t Turn, O backshding children, | 25 We lie down in our shame, and | los. 9. 10. We caith the Lono ; &for Tam married Naa | | SF our confusion covereth us: ¢ for we have sinned against the Lorp our God, we and our fathers, from our youth even unto this day, and “have not obeyed the voice of the Lorp our God. Het 2,? | nto you: and I will take you "one ie | ofa city, and two of a family, and I von | ill bring you to Zion : 15 And | will give you ‘pastors accat cording to mine heart, which shall ice. a.{K feed you with knowledge and un¢ Ezra 9. 7. 4 ch. 22. 21. } CHAPTER Iy. | derstanding. 1 God calleth Israel Ly his promise. 3 He | 16 And it shall come to pass, when} @thorteth Judah to repentance by fearful , 4: . . judgments. 19 A grievous lamentali ye be multiplied and increased in the the miseries of Judah. onifor - thou wilt return, O Israel, saith 2 the Lorp, *return unto me: and “Soa a ia if thou wilt put away thine abomi- —_ nations out of my sight, then shalt thou not remove. 2 ’And thou shalt swear, The Lorp |? Deut. 10. 20. liveth, ˚in truth, in judoment, and 16. in righteousness; 4and the nations 2 shall bless themselves in him, and in him shall they *glory. 3 For thus saith the Lorp to the men of Judah and Jerusalem, ‘Break | £ Hos. 10.12. up your fallow ground, and sow not |* ate. 13. 7, among thorns. 4 "Circumcise yourselves to the |* Peut 10-16. Lorp, and take away the foreskins| ¢,9,%% of your heart, ye men of Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem: lest my fury come forth like fire, and burn that none can quench it, because of the evil of your doings. 5 Declare ye in Judah, and publish in Jerusalem; and say, Blow ye the trumpet in the land: ery, gather together, and say, ‘Assemble your-|'¢h- 8 14 selves, and let us go into the defenced cities. . G Set up the standard toward Z ion: "retire, stay not: for I will bring |"0F. nen, evil from the ‘north, and a great |*¢h.113 14, t destruction. . 7 'The lion is come up from his 2 thicket, and ™the destroyer of the (Dan. T 4 Gentiles is on his way; he is gone |"°"™™ forth from his place "to make thy |* $s i land, in those days, saith the Lorn, | they

shall say no more, The ark of vwios.17 {the covenant of the Lonp: Meither jut-come |shall it tcome to mind: neither shall wi | they remember it; neither shall they jonite |visit i#; neither shall "that be done mae | any more. 17 At that time they shall call Jerusalem the throne .of the Lorp; and all the nations shall be gathered sis.@o. junto it, ™to the name of the Lorp, to Jerusalem: neither shall they ‘cia. |"walk any more after the "imagina“emer \tion of their evil heart. ‘wisi! 18 In those days °the house of Ju| tx. |dah shall walk "with the house of tein. \Israel, and they shall come together tre, out of the land of the north to ‘the vine ,,{land that I have ‘given for an in|'wictuers |Heritance unto your fathers. wwe) 19 But I said, How shall I put thee among the children, and give thee fa ‘& \tpleasant land, ta goodly heritage of :' |the hosts of nations? and Isaid, Thou me shalt call me, *My father; and shalt not twn away tfrom me. 20 1 Surely as a wife treacherously departeth from hert husband,so thave ye dealt treacherously with me, O house of Israel, saith the Lonp. 21 A voice was heard upon "the high places, weeping and supplications of the children of Isracl : for they haye Perverted their way, and they ‘uy | 8Ve forgotten the Lorn their God. ch. 2 1 Hat | 22*Return,yebacksliding children, |land desolate; and thy cities shall | i"! and ¥T will heal your backslidings. | be laid waste, without an inhabitant. iets | Behold, we come unto thee; for| S For this °gird you with sack- | ° fai 25,12PA thou art the Lonp our God. cloth, lament and howl: for a “| 23 «Truly in vain is salvation hoped | fieree anger of the Lonp is no | cen for from “the hills, and from the | turned back from us. Multitude of mountains : “truly in | eS Lorn our God is the salvation oF Israel. —~_lof Isr 9 And it shall come to pass at that day, saith the Lonp, ¢hat the heart of the king shall perish, and the

Refore CHRIST about fi12 SS » Ezek. 14. 9. 2 Thess. 2. rch. 51.1. Ezek. 17.10. Hos. 13. 15. Or, a filer wind (han those. ech. 1. 16. + Heb. uller Judgments. t Isai. 5. 28, © Deut. 28, 49, i ® Isai. 1. 16. Jam. 4. 8. yeh. 8.16. *ch. 5. 15, » Ps. 107. 17, Tsai. 50, 1. ch, 2.17, 19, The prophet lamenteth bitterly ll. ach. §, 12. & | 14.13. \heart of the princes; and the priests shall be astonished, and the prohets shall wonder. Pio Then said I, Ah, Lord Gop ! | surely thou hast greatly deceived this people and Jerusalem, “saying, Ye shall have peace; whereas the sword reacheth unto the soul. 11 At that time shall it be said to this people and to J erusalem, TA dry wind of the high places in the wilderness toward the daughter of my people, not to fan, nor to cleanse, 12 Even ‘a full wind from those places shall come unto me: now also ‘will I tgive sentence against them. 13 Behold, he shall come up as clouds, and this chariots shalZ be as than eagles. Woe unto us! for we are spoiled. 14 O Jerusalem, *wash thine heart from wickedness, that thou mayest be saved. How long shall thy vain thoughts lodge within thee ? 15 For a voice declareth ¥ from Dan, and publisheth affliction from inount Kphraim. 16 Makeye mention tothe nations; hehold, publish against J erusalem, that watchers come “from a far country, and give out their voice against the cities of Judah. 17 *As keepers of a field, are they against her round about; because she hath been rebellious against me, saith the Lonp. 18 Thy way and thy doings have procured these things unto thee; this as thy wickedness, because it is bitter, because it reacheth unto thine hear * Tai 15,5, 19 4I My “bowels, my bowels! I am aa 4 pained at tmy very heart; my heart SeeLukel9, maketh a noise in me; I cannot 1 Hep. tne hold my peace, because thou hast heart” heard, O my soul, the sound of the ae trumpet, the alarm of war. Teak 7/95, |. 20 “Destruction upon destruction 3s cried; for the whole land is spoilseh. 10.20. | ed; suddenly are “my tents spoiled, and my curtains in a moment. 2) Howlongshall I seethestandard, and hear the sound of the trumpet ¢ 22 For my people is foolish, they have not known me ; they are sottish children, and they have none ‘Hom.16.19. | understanding: ‘they are wise to do evil, but to do good they have no Inowledge. re a whirlwind: "his horses are swifter | JEREMIAH 1V. the Aictions 93 #7 beheld the earth, was "without form and the heavens, and they ha 24 ‘I beheld the mount lo, they trembled, and moyed lightly. 25 I beheld, and, lo, there was 1 man, and Kall the birds of the hy :

vens were fled. se 26 1 beheld, and, lo, the fruitful | place was a wilderness, and all the cities thereof were broken down the presence of the Lonn, and hy his fieree anger. ) 27 For thus hath th The whole land shall "yet will I not make a full end, ‘a 28 For this ™shall the earth mourn and "the heavens above be black :| because I have spoken it, I haye| #3 purposed 7, and ° will not repent, neither will I turn back from it, 29 The whole city shall flee for the noise of the horsemen and bowmen; they shall go into thickets, and climb up upon the rocks: every city shalt be forsaken, and not a man dwell therein. 30 And when thou art spoiled, what wilt thou do? Though thou clothest thyself with crimson, though thou deckest thee with ornaments of gold, Pthough thou rentest thy tface with| *2xiaes painting, in vain shalt thou make peat thyself fair; 4¢/y lovers will despise ta. Ne thee, they will seek thy life. 31 For I have heard a-voice as of a woman in travail, and the anguish as of her that bringeth forth her first child, the voice of the daughter of Zion, that bewaileth herself, that) | |. | *spreadeth her hands, saying, Woe} tas.i.t. is me now ! for my soul is wearied because of murderers. OHAPTER Le Jews, for : * a} pon the US, ae Srl af Oo ee 10 for their impiety, 19 for their contemp of God, 25 and for their great parrplin in the civil state, 80 and ecclesiastical. UN ye to and fro through the streets of Jerusalem, and = now, and know, and seek in ae broad places thereof, "if ye can ADS), “if there be any that exe-| se. No light, {ns, and, ~ all the hig 84 € Lonn said, be desolate ; | Num. 3.19, che 7d a man. Ke cuteth judgment, that seeketh the ene truth ; ‘and I will pardon Lonp amt hi 2 And “though theysay,° he . ait liveth; surely they ‘swear falsely. | oy.t6?) 3 O Lonp, are not §thine eyes Upo” ——S

> ae nts (ots lame nl pete > have not grieved; thou camer ie ae pig ‘they have i, ree to receive correction: they ans ye made their faces harder than a a4 Py baa they have refused to return. hee "h Therefore I said, Surely these _. | aye poor; they are foolish: for ‘they aie la not the way of the Lorn, nor the judgment of their God. 5 | will get me unto the great men, _at. Jand will speak unto them; for 'they aaa have known the way of the Lonp, and the judgment of their God: but x21 |these have altogether "broken the ‘oke, and burst the bonds. aa | 6 Wherefore "a lion out of the nm {forest shall slay them, "and a wolf m4. lof the 'evenings shall spoil them, Pa jut" |Jeopard shall watch over their cities : ’ every one that goeth out thence shall be torn in pieces: because their transgressions are many, and their jitter’ |hackslidings tare increased. “t | 7 | How shall I pardon thee for this? thy children have forsaken me, s.2.7. and ‘sworn by them "that are no ea gods: ‘when I had fed them to the faa 18 full, they then committed adultery, and assembled themselves by troops in the harlots’ houses. ‘21. § 'They were as fed horses in the ‘3 \morning: every one “neighed after his neighbow’s wife. ‘kas, | 9*Shall I not visit for these things? 442. lsaith the Lorp: Yand shall not my rt avenged on such a nation as this ? anes 10 I*Go ye up upon her walls, and, rea’ destroy; “but make not a full end: take away her battlements; for they arm, [Ue Rot the Lonp’s. “| IL For *the house of Israel and the house of Judah have dealt very treacherously against me, saith the hae ORD. eae 12 ˚They have belied the Lorn, rt and said, “7¢ is not he; neither shall * Jevil come upon us; neither shall We see sword nor famine: 13 And the prophets shall become Wind, and the word 7s not in them: thus shall it be done unto them. l4 Wherefore thus saith the Lorp "Oo tg God of hosts, Because ye speak this F Word, behold, I will make my words ra 2 thy mouth fire, and this people jh t« | Wood, and it shall .deyour them. id ‘ihe truth? ‘thou hast “stricken them, 5 Lo, T will bring a Snation upon o- the people JEREMIAH V. Sor their var you" from far, Ohouse of Israel, saith the Lorn: it is a mighty nation, it is an ancient nation, a nation whose language thou Inowest not, neither understandest what they say. 16 Their quiver is as an open sepulchre, they are all mighty men. 17 And they shall eat up thine ‘harvest, and thy bread, which thy sons and thy daughters should eat: they shall eat up thy flocks and thine herds: they shall eat up thy vines and thy fig trees: they shall impoverish thy fenced cities,

wherein thou trustedst, with the sword. 18 Nevertheless in those days, saith the Lorn, I ‘will not make a full end with you. 19 {| And it shall come to pass, when ye shall say, ! Wherefore doeth the Lorn our God all these things unto us? then shalt thou answer them, Like as ye have ™forsaken me, and served strange gods in your land, so "shall ye serve strangers in a land that is not yours. 20 Declare this in the house of Jacob, and publish it in Judah, saying, 21 Hear now this, O ˚foolish people, and without t understanding ; which have eyes, and see not; which have ears, and hear not: 22 P Fear ye not me? saith the Lorn: will ye not tremble at my presence, which have placed the sand for the “bound of the sea by a perpetual decree, that it cannot pass it: and though the waves thereof toss themselves, yet can they not prevail; though they roar, yet can they not pass over it? 23 But this people hath a revolting and a rebellious heart; they are revolted and gone. 24 Neither say they in their heart, Let us now fear the Lorp our God, "that giveth rain, both the *former and the latter, in his season: the reserveth unto us the appointed weeks of the harvest. 25 7" Your iniquities have turned away these things, and your sins have withholden good things from you. 26 For among my people are found wicked men: "they *lay wait, as he that setteth snares; they set a trap, they catch men. 27 As a'cage is full of birds, so are their houses full of deceit : therefore rious sins. Before CHRIST about 612 = h Isai. 39. 3. ch. 4. 16. | Lev. 26. 16. Deut. 23. 31, 3. * ch. 4. 27. ' Deut. 20. 24, t Heb. heart, Hos 7. 11 P Rev. 13. 4. a Job 26. 10. & 38.10, 11. Ps. 104. 9. Proy. 8. 20. * Ps. 147. 8. ch. 14. 2. Matt. 5. 45. Acts 14. 17. * Deut. 11. Le | Or, they pry assoulers lie in wait, ab, 1. 15, | Or, coop.

———enemies encouraged. Judal’s JEREMIAH VI. —_ The evils that wor they are become great, and waxen "S8"They are waxen ’ fat, they shine: < |yea, they overpass the deeds of the - | wicked: they judge not *the cause, «.’ |the cause of the fatherless, *yet they prosper ; and the right of the needy do they not judge. ; 29 Shall I not visit for these things? v ver. 2. Mal) saith the Lonp: shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this : 0 Or, Asta- 30 4A wonderful and ‘horrible dont tO thing is committed in the land; 31 The prophets prophesy “falsely, « «land the priests "bear rule by their means; and my people ‘love ¢o have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof? CHAPTER VI. 1 The enemies sent against Judah 4 encourage themselves. (i God setleth them on work because of their sins. § The prophet lamenteth the judgments of God Lecause of their sins. 1% Te proclaimeth God's wrath. 26 He calleth the people to mourn for the judgment on their sins. YIE children of Benjamin, gather yourselves to flee out of the midst of Jerusalem, and blow the trumpet in Tekoa, and set up a sign of fire in *Beth-haccerem: for evil appeareth out of the north, and great destruction. 2 I have likened the daughter of Zion toa 'comely and delicate woman. 3 The shepherds with their flocks shall come unto her; *they shall pitch their tents against her round about; they shall feed every one in his place. 4 4Prepare ye war against her; arise, and let us go up ‘at noon. Woe unto us! for the day goeth away, for the shadows of the evening are stretched out. 5 Arise, and let us go by night, and let us destroy her palaces. 61 For thus hath the Lorp of hosts said, Hew ye down trees, and 'cast a . 13. 6. take into Uieir hands. * Mic. 2, 11. about O12 © Neh. 3. 14. veh. 1, 14. & 4.6. 0 Or, dwelling al home. €2 Kings 25. 1,4, ch. 4.17. 4 ch. 51, 27. Joel 3. 6 veh. 15. 8. Or, pour out the engine yao mount against Jerusalem: this zs the city to he visited; she is wholly oppression in the midst of her. Isal. 57. 20. 7 ‘As a fountain casteth out her waters, so she casteth out her wickedness: violence and spoil is heard in her; before me continually is grief and wounds. 8 Be thou instructed, O J. erusalem lest "my soul t depart from thee; lest J make thee desolate, a land Not inhabited. & Ps. 65.9, 10, 1 ch. 20. 0. Ezek. 7. 11, 23, » Ezek. 23, 11, Hos, 9. 19, } Heb. be loosed, or, disjointed. a M ~ : eS ld Tilley 9 4 Thus saith the Lonp of hosts ] 7 They shall throughly glean the ir olin] nant of Israel as a vine: m = } CMs, | turn bac thine hand as a gr: P f g Sapegathoro: into the

baskets. 10 To whom shall I speak, and «i warning, that they may hear? beheld their fear és uncireumcised, and ‘lies cannot hearken: behold, tho word of the Lonp is unto them a reproach: they have no delight in it. | 11 Therefore I am full of the fury of the Lorp; 'I am Weary with holding in: I will pour it out "upon the children abroad, and upon the assembly of young men together ; for even the husband with the Wile shall he taken, the aged with him that zs full of days. 12 And "their houses shall be turned unto others, zwith their fields and wives together: for I will stretch out my hand upon the inhabitants of the land, saith the Lorn. 13 For from the least of them even unto the greatest of them every one is given to ˚covetousness ; and from the prophet even unto the priest M every one dealeth falsely. 14 They have Phealed also the thut of the daughter of my people slightly, ‘saying, Peace, peace; when there is no peace. 15 Were they ‘ashamed when they had committed abomination? nay, they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush: therefore they shall fall among them that fall: at the time ¢hat I visit them they shall be cast down, saith the Lorn. 16 Thus saith the Lorn, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the ‘old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find rest for your souls. But they said, We will not walk therein. 17 Also I set "watchmen over you, saying, Hearken to the sound 0 the trumpet. But they said, We will not hearken. . 18 { Therefore hear, ye nations, and know, O congregation, what +s among them. 19 *Hear, O earth: vali bring evil upon this people, even I ai fruit of their thoughts, because they have not hearkened unto my wore, behold, I will Abii Ip a | "eh. 9 fn. ip. Po “allay 9 ‘ch 0, j oho. ay | { "Deut a3 cheat rehag ee 12 Teal. 0.2. | “ib Mal. Luke 1 eMatt. 1.2) w Jsal. 20.1 & OO) | ch, 25.4 Haek. 2M fib. 2: nor to my law, but rejected er 20 *To what purpose cometh ciate lee SN Hhabited | 20 #0 what purpose cometh Ce

y a [gat Jul | 1 ~ pelt ents? nut i) a ; jal yeh ee teh 4B. ich, 25. 34. Wie 1. 10, Viegh, 12.10, Fob Ds 1B, & 18.0, ‘ch. 5, 23, Yoho 4. Ezek. 22.10, "Tul. 1, 99, Vr, Refuse ripe fire ents procla imed. JEREMIAH VI. me incense “from Sheba, and the a et cane from a far country? ’your inert offerings ae not acceptable, aS our sacrifices sweet unto me. my therefore thus saith the Lorn, Behold, I will lay stumblingblocks hofore this people, and the fathers and the sons together shall fall upon them; the neighbour and his friend erish. ny Phus saith the Lorp, Behold, a people cometh from the ‘north 2 | oountry, and a great nation shall be raised from the sides of the earth. 93 They shall lay hold on bow and spear ; they are cruel, and have no mercy; their voice “roareth like the sea; and they ride upon horses, set in array as men for war against thee, O daughter of Zion. 24 We have heard the fame there:|of: our hands wax feeble : anguish . hath taken hold of us, and pain, as of a woman in travail. 25 Go not forth into the field, nor walk by the way; for the sword of the enemy and fear 7s on every side. 26 {| O daughter of my people, ‘gird thee with sackcloth, and wallow thyself in ashes : "make thee mourning, as for an only son, most bitter lamentation: for the spoiler shall suddenly come upon us. 27 Ihave set thee for a tower and 'afortressamong my people, that thou mayest know and try their way. 28 "They are all grievous revolters, 'walking with slanders: they are ™brass and iron; they are all corrupters, 29 The bellows are burned, the lead is consumed of the fire; the founder melteth in vain: for the Wicked are not plucked away. 30 "" Reprobate silver shall men call them, because the Lonp hath rejected them. CHAPTER VII. 1 Jeremiah is sent to call for true repentance, {0 prevent the Jews? caplivily. 8 Ie reJecteth their vain confidence, 12 by the example of Shiloh. 17 He threateneth them or their idolatry, 2\ He rejecteth the sacriJices of the disobedient. 29° He exhorteth to a Sor their abominations in Tophet, 32 and the judgments for the same. HE word that came to Jere3 _iniah from the Lonp, saying, Stand in the gate of the Lonrn’s ae and proclaim there this word, and say, Hear the word of the Lonp, these gates to worship the Lorp. 3 Thus saith the Lorp of hosts, the God of Israel, » Amend your ways and your doings, and I will cause you to dwell in this place. 4 °Trust ye not in lying words, saying, The temple of the Lorp, The temple of the Lorn, The temple of the Lorn, are these. 5 Vor if ye throughly amend your ways and your doings; if ye

throughly ‘execute judgment between a man and his neighbour; 6 If ye oppress not the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, and shed not innocent blood in this place, ‘neither walk after other gods to your hurt : 7 ‘Then will I cause you to dwell in this place, in #the land that I gave to your fathers, for ever and ever. Before CHRIST about 600 —"—_—~ bch. 1B & 26. 13, © Mic. 3. 11. 4 ch. 22. 3. ch. 13. 10. £ Deut. 4. 40. sch. 3. 18. 8 % Behold, "ye trust in tying |? yr: words, that cannot profit. 9 * Will ye steal, murder, and commit adultery, and swear falsely, and burn incense unto Baal, and !walk after other gods whom ye know not ; 10 ™And come and stand before me in this house, "which is called by my name, and say, We are delivered to do all these abominations ? 11 Is ˚this house, which is called by my name, become a Pden of robbers in your eyes? Behold, even I have seen ?t¢, saith the Lorn. 12 But go ye now unto ‘my place which zas in Shiloh, ‘where [ set [my name at the first, and see ‘what I did to it for the wickedness of my people Israel. 18 And now, because ye have done all these works, saith the Lorp, andI spake unto you, ‘rising up early and speaking, but ye heard not; and I “called you, but ye answered not ; 14 Therefore will I do unto this house, which is called by my name, wherein ye trust, and unto the place which I gave to you and to your fathers, as I have done to *Shiloh. 15 And I will cast you out of my sight, Yas I have cast out all your brethren, 7even the whole seed of Ephraim. : 16 Therefore "pray not thou for this people, neither lift up ery nor prayer for them, neither make intercession to me: for I will not hear thee. ELK: i Kings 18. = Ezek. 23. 39. + Heb. whereupon my name is calle = ver. 11, 14, wn, ch. 32. H.& HH. 15. © Isai. 56. 7. P Matt. 21. 13. Mark 11.17. a Josh. 18. 1. Judg. 18. 31. ® Deut. 12.11. *1Sam. 4.10, u Ps. 78. 60. ch. 26. 6. *2 Chron. 36. 15. « Exad. 32.10. ch. 1h. 14. & 14. 11. bch. 15, lL. Luke 19. 46. | The Jews called to repentance. | all ye of Judah, that enter in at

T : —— God threatencth the Jews' idolatry. JEREMIAH VII. — wominations in Ty) = : ey do | ceiveth "correction: "truth is py a before | 17 i Seest thou sr ree ac ad, and da mut Off fiom, their gh tish- aN "two |in the cities of Ju og " 29 "1 *Cut off thine haiy youth, "Ny 600 streets of Jerusalem eed ana iam aaa Ree O Jeny. Ds | <ch.4417,19.| 18 *The children gather woe 4 'Iamentation 6 rh mae take lon| |the fathers kindle the fire, and the | up L 1 ] a: ns Places , tn" women knead thei dough, to make | for the Lorp a } rejected and fo. an) Lorrame, |eakes to the 'queen of heaven, and | saken the generation of his Wrath, | uy , work- aT i 30 For the children of Judah y..,| {itd gnanship of to 4 pour out drink offerings unto al eee: uc aun hayg Mie, ech ivis. jother gods, that they may provoke a ee fae my sight, saith the me to anger. , orp: *t ne iii fee their abomi- "Kh * Deut-32.16,/ 19 °Do they provoke me to anger? | nations in the house w hich 18 called tin | i= saith the Lorp: do they not pro- by my name, to pollute it. ait, voke themselves to the confusion of} 31 And they have built the *hi hy ta their own faces ? places of Tophet, which és jn the eth 20 Therefore thus saith the Lord valley of the son of Hinnom, to "Dunn | EFeag Gop; Behold, mine anger and my their sons and their daughters in the haa fury shall be poured out upon this | fire ; ¥ which I commanded them not, idea place, upon man, and upon beast, and | neither tcame it into my heart, ha upon the trees of the field, and upon} 32 1 Therefore, behold, *the days inn the fruit of the ground ; and it shall] come, saith the Lorp, that it shall cake burn, and shall not be quenched. no more be called Tophet, nor the 21 "| Thus saith the Lonp of hosts, valley of the son of Hinnom, but the (Isitu. |the God of Israel ; 'Put your burnt- valley of slaughter : 4 for they. shall '2King a Amos 4.21. | offerings unto your sacrifices, and | bury in Tophet, till there be no place, | chan, 15° 2°" | eat flesh. 33 And the ®carcases of this people |: bars' siSam.15.22.| 22 For I spake not unto your fa- | shall be meat for the fowls of the hea. ATEN ftos. 6.6.' thers, nor commanded them in the | ven, and for the beasts of the earth;| 34 day that I brought them out of the | and none shall fray them away. tev cow |land of Egypt, tconcerning burnt-| 34 Then will I cause to 'cease from | "Isistza matter ef. | offerings or sacrifices : the cities of Judah, and from the SIS 23 But this thing commanded I|streets of Jerusalem, the voice of Bak "Heer: 26. | them, saying, "Obey my voice, and | mirth, _and the voice of

gladness, Teel gts |'T will be your God, and ye shall|the voice of the bridegroom, and} _ Yes. 26.12. |be my people: and walk ye in all| the voice of the bride : for &the land |'4#4 the yen that I have commanded | shall be desolate. ae you, that it may be well unto you. Q Tr “ae te c 24 *But they hearkened not, nor!) The eae Dias ae “dead and ‘Deut 29.19. /inclined their ear, but 'walked in ue ae pep id beelerdie: q Ra the counsels and in the ‘ima; ina-, Gristaus judgment %G and Vewaileth their t He ere tion of their evil heart, and t™ went desperate estute. 32 backward, and not forward. At that time, saith the Lonp, | 4-16 | 95 Since the day that your fathers they shall bring out the bones | came forth out of the land of Egypt | of the kings of Judah, and the bones “in /unto this day I have even *sent | of his princes, and the bones of the | ig, “* |unto you all’ my servants the pro- | priests,and thebones of the prophets, *ver1& | phets, ° daily rising up early and|and the bones of the inhabitants of seca sending them: Jerusalem, out of their graves: chine | 26 ? Yet they hearkened not unto| 2 And they shall spread them bex" *.)me, nor inclined their ear, but} fore the sun, and the moon, and al 4 Neh. 9.17, | 4 hardened their neck : *they did] the host of heaven, whom they have , 19-18. | worse than their fathers, loved, and whom they have served, *Bzek.2.7. | 27 Therefore *thou shalt speak all| and after whom they have walked, these words unto them ; but they|and whom they have sought, and King ie not hearken to thee - thou shalt }* whom they have worshipped : a Hip also call unto them; but they will | shall not be gathered, "nor be buried; eoxing® not answer thee, they shall be for ‘dung upon the face |“rs 28 But thou shalt Say unto them, | of the earth. shoal? toh. 5, 3,49, This 28 a nation that obeyeth not the 3 And ‘death shall be inet ents 33, voice of the Lorn their God, nor re- rather than life by all the residue 0! Ng eee = — _

Jeremiah upbraideth the Jews. JEREMIAH VII. Before | CHRIST | about £00 —— a, jeeh 7. 24 teh. 9. 6. ch. & ly7 Pet. 3. 9. lial 1.3 vant. 2 12. ich. & 4, 5. | | } | (es Rom. 2.17. | Or, the false jen of the nribes worketh for falschood, fai. 10. 1. vc. G. 15. {0r, Have | hey Been | ahamed, Ac. {Heb. the | wisdom of vat thing. teh. 6. 1A. |: Beek. 13. 10. th. 3 3. & 6. 15. 1 Or, In gathering I will con19. Luke 13. 6, se tch 4 5. them that remain of this evil family, which remain in all the places whither I have driven them, saith the Lorn of hosts. 4+ $i Moreover thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lorn; Shall they fall, and not arise? shall he turn away, and not return? 5 Why then is this people of Jerusalem ˚slidden back by a perpetual backsliding ? ‘they hold fast deceit, ®they refuse to return. 6 "I hearkened and heard, but they spake not aright: no man repented him of his wickedness, saying, What have I done? every one turned to his course, as the horse rusheth into the battle. 7 Yea, 'the stork in the heaven knoweth her appointed times; and kthe turtle and the crane and the swallow observe the time of their eoming ; but 'my people know not the judgment of the Lorn. 8 How do ye say, We are wise, ™and the law of the Lorp is with us? Lo, certainly 'in vain made he it; the pen of the scribes 7s in vain. 9 *=! The wise men are ashamed, they are dismayed and taken: lo, they have rejected the word of the Lorn; and t what wisdom ¢s in them? 10 Therefore ˚will I give their wives unto others, and their fields to them that shall inherit tem: for every one from the least even unto the greatest is given to ? covetousness, from the prophet even unto the priest every one dealeth falsely. 11 For they have “healed the hurt of the daughter of my people slightly, saying, ‘Peace, peace; when ¢here is no peace. 12 Were they ‘ashamed when they had committed abomination? nay, they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush: therefore shall they fall among them that fall: in the time of their visitation they shall be east down, saith the Lorn. 13 4 'I will surely consume them, saith the Lorn: there shall be no grapes ‘on the vine, nor figs on the “fig tree, and the leaf shall fade ; and the things that I have given them shall pass away from them. 14 Why do we sit still ? *assemble yourselves, and let us enter into the defenced cities, and let us be silent there: for the Lorp our God hath put us to silence. and given us ¥ water of ' gall to drink, because we haye sinned against the Lorp. 15 We “looked for peace, but no good came; and fora time of health, and behold trouble ! 16

The snorting of his horses was heard from *Dan: the whole land trembled at the sound of the neighing of his ®strong ones ; for they are come, and have devoured the land, and tall that is in it; the city, and those that dwell therein. 17 For, behold, I will send serpents, cockatrices, among you, which will not be *charmed, and they shall bite you, saith the Lorp. 18 §{ When I would comfort myself against sorrow, my heart ‘s faint tin me. 19 Behold the voice of the cry of the daughter of my people t because of them that dwell in “a far country: Zs not the Lonrp in Zion? 7s not her king in her? Why have they *provoked me to anger with their graven images, and with strange vanities ? 20 The harvest is past, the summer is ended, and we are not saved. 21 ‘For the hurt of the daughter of my people am I hurt; I am Sblack; astonishment hath taken hold on me. 22 Is there no “balm in Gilead ; is there no physician there? why then is not the health of the daughter of my people trecovered ? CHAPTER IX. 1 Jeremiah lamenteth the Jews for their manifold sins, 9 and for their judgment. 12 Disobedience is the cause of their bitter calamity. 17 He evhorteth to mourn for their destruction, 23 and to trust not in themselves, but in God, 25 He threateneth both Jews and Gentiles. t H *that my head were waters, and mine eyes a fountain of tears, that I might weep day and night for the slain of the daughter of my people ! 2 Oh that I had in the wilderness a lodging place of wayfaring men ; that 1 might leave my people, and go from them! for they 4e all adulterers, an assembly of treacherous men. 3 And ‘they bend their tongues like their bow jor lies: but they are not valiant for the truth upon the earth ; God's judanwnts agcinst them. Before CHRIST about 600 Teh. 9.15. & 23, 15. f Or, poison. «ch. 14. 19. ®ch. 4.15. 6 Judg. 5. 22. ch. 47. 3. t Heb. the fulness thereof. © Ps, 58. 4, 5. Eceles. 10.11. + Heb. upon. t Heb. hecause Of the country of them that are far off 4 Asal. 39. 3. * Deut. 32. 21. Isai. 1. 4. f ch. 4.19.69. | 1&4. 17 & Joel 2 ft Nahum 2.10. Gen. 37. 25. & 43. 11. eh. 46.11. & 51. 8. t Heb. gone up? about 600 + Heb. Who twill give my head, &e. “Tsai. 2. 4. ch. 4. 19, & Mh 17. & 1. beh. 5.7, th * Ps. G4. 3. Tsai, 59. 4,13, 135. AB

JEREMIAH IX. The prophet bewaileth the sins and iniseries , te 7 nefore | for they proceed from evil to evil, and |" with wormwood, and give gl “a, cu kts | they “know not me, saith the Lorn. | water of gall to drink. : My vw 4° Take ye heed every one of his} 16 I will ‘seatter them also among aa ¢1sam.2.12, |" Deighbour, and trust ye not m any ecg ree iia neither they nop real Hos 42. \ brother : for every brother will ut-| their fathers have known: Yand T's ! Mie 7. 5. 6. terly supplant, and every neighbour will send a sword after them, til} i| ty, ean” | yall walk with slanders. have consumed them. ; AD \or, mock. |’ 5 And they will 'deceive every one 17 4 Thus saith the Lenn of hiss | his neighbour, and will not speak the Consider ye, and eall for *the mourn, i truth: they have taught their tongue | ing women, that they may como.|'! to speak hes, and weary themselves | and send for cunning women, that a to commit iniquity. they may come: A iPs, 12. 2. & 12. 3. ver, 3, k Ps, 28, 3, & 55, 21. t Heb. in he midst o) him. f Or, wait for him. Veh. 6,9, 2%. moh, 12. 4, & 23, 10, { Heb. fram the final even a, & ech. 4. 25, e Isai, 25, 2. P Isai. 13, 22. & 34, 13, Hos, 14. 9. reh. 4.17. & 2. Wr, stud uornuess. *Gal. I. 14, tPs. a0. 5. 6 Thine habitation zs in the midst of deceit; through deceit they refuse to know me, saith the Lorp. 7 Therefore thus saith the Lor of hosts, Behold, § I will melt them, and try them; "for how shall I do for the daughter of my people ? 8 Their tongue is as an arrow shot out; it speaketh ‘deceit: one spealketh "peaceably to his neighbour with his mouth, but tin heart he layeth ‘his wait. 9 1 'Shall I not visit them for these things? saith the Lorn: shall not my soul he avenged on such a nation as this? 10 For the mountains will I take up a weeping and wailing, and ™for the "habitations of the wilderness a lamentation, because they are 'burned up, so that none can pass through them; neither can men hear the voice of the cattle ; "both the fowl of the heavens and the beast are fled ; they are gone. 11 And I will make Jerusalem heaps, and Pa den of dragons; and I will make the cities of Judah tdesolate, without an inhabitant. 12 {7 Who ¢s the wise man, that may understand this! and who is he to whom the mouth of the Lorp hath spoken, that he may declare it, for what the land perisheth and is burned up like a wilderness, that none passeth through ? 13 And the Lorn saith, Because they have forsaken my law which I set before them, and have not obeyed my voice, neither walked therein ; 14 But have "walked after the

"jmagination of their own heart, and after Baalim, "which their fathers taught them : 15 Therefore thus saith the Lorp of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will ‘feed them, even this people, 18 And let them make haste, ani take up a wailing for us, that eyes may run down with tears, and our eyelids gush out with waters, 19 For a voice of wailing is heard out of Zion, How are we spoiled! we are greatly confounded, because we have forsaken the land, because our dwellings have cast us out. 20 Yet hear the word of the Lonp, O ye women, and let your ear receive the word of his mouth, and teach your daughters wailing, and every one her neighbour lamentation. 21 For death is come up into ow windows, and is entered into our palaces, to cut off ˚the children from without, and the young men from the streets. 22 Speak, Thus saith the Lon, Even the carcases of men shall fall as dung upon the open field, and as the handful after the harvestman, and none shall gather them. 23 TThus saith the Lorn, *Let not the wise man glory in his wisdom, neither let the mighty man glory in his might, let not the rich man glory in his riches: . 24˚ But ‘let him that glorieth glory in this, that he understandeth an Inoweth me, that I am the Lonp whichexerciselovingkindness,JuCge” ment, and righteousness, ™ the earth: &for in these dings delight, saith the Lonp. 25 Behold, the days come, saith} punish al at "I will t the Lorn, that w Patho them which are circumcise uncircumcised ; : 26 Egypt, and J udah, and ae and the children of Ammon, ! 7 if Moab, and all thatare tin the 'utmos’) « e wilderness: y vell in th corners, that dwell v neireut for all these nations a7¢ our {' Israel a”) © Lov th, & Oy, An ech Gl, dch.agels| 4 + eels 2h Cor 1.) beat Mh Mie GF Bb | mo ht { Heb. 0"! api ty ct cised, and all the house 0 Iuncireumcised in th ce heart.

“pe g etre qu ntst stat ind ayer dd re | Met, alae (ules, OT prance fish dl, 7 wr IPs 155. & Exod 15,11, "T0160, 10, ATley, 15. 4. 10r, it tiketh thee, 'Ps. 89, 6. “Tans, 4, reall disparity A he is ‘ lasting king: é |Shall tremb) : under th JEREMIAH x, betmoen God and rdols. | CHAPTER X. ; unequal comparison of God and idols, 1 The ha rrophict exhorteth to flee from the WV as come. 19 Helamenteth the spoil eatin ‘ehernacte by foolish pastors, 23 Ie a arb an humble supplication. EAR ye the word which the H Lorp speaketh unto you, O ial: house of Israel : 2 Thus saith the Lorn, *Learn not the way of the heathen, and be not dismayed at the signs of heaven; for the heathen are dismayed at them. 3 Tor the 'customs of the people are vain: for "one cutteth a tree out ™ lof the forest, the work of the hands , Jaf the workman, with the axe, 4 They deck it with silver and with gold; they ‘fasten it with nails and with hammers, that it move not. 5 They are upright as the palmtree, “but speak not: they must , needs be *borne, because they cannot go. Be not afraid of them; for ‘they cannot do evil, neither also is it in them to do good. 6 Forasmuch as there is none Slike unto thee, O Lor; thou art great, and thy name is great in might. 7 "Who would not fear thee, O King of nations? for 'to thee doth it appertain: forasmuch as ‘among all the wise men of the nations, and in all their kingdoms, zhere is none like unto thee. 8 But they are taltogether "brutish miso land foolish: the stock 4s a doctrine of vanities. 9 Silver spread into platesisbrought . |from Tarshish, and! goldfrom Uphaz, the work of the workman, and of the hands of the founder: blue and purple is their clothing : they are all ™the work of cunning men. 10 But the Lonp és the ttrue God, "the living God, and an t˚ever. at his wrath the earth e, and the nations shall not be able to abide his indignation. Thus shall ye say unto them, |? The gods that have not made the wavens and the earth, even ‘they Shall perish from the earth, and from ese heavens. 35, ooh as : Hef hath made the earth by his Power, he hath established the world Y his wisdom, and thath stretched out the heavens by his discretion. “When he uttereth his voice, “re is a ‘multitude of waters in the heavens, and *he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth; he maketh lightnings ‘with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of his treasures. 14 ¥Every man 'is *brutish in his knowledge : “every founder is confounded by the graven image: » for his molten image is falsehood, and there is no breath in them.

15 They are vanity, and the work of errors: in the time of their visitation “they shall perish. 16 "The portion of Jacob is not like them: for he is the former of all things ; and Israel is the rod of his inheritance: ‘The Lorp of hosts : is his name. 17 4 *Gather up thy wares out of the land, O tinhabitant of the fortress, 18 For thus saith the Lorp, Behold, I will hsling out the inhabitants of the land at this once, and will distress them, ‘that they may find at so. 19 {1™ Woe is me for my hurt! my wound is grievous: but I said, ‘Truly this is a grief, and ™1 must = bear it. 20 ™ My tabernacle is spoiled, and all my cords are broken: my children are gone forth of me, and they are not: there is none to stretch forth my tent any more, and to set up my curtains. 21 For the pastors are become brutish, and have not sought the Lorp: | therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered. 22 Behold, the noise of the bruit is come, and a great commotion out of the north country, to make the cities of Judah desolate, and a ?den of dragons. 23 1 O Lorn, I know that the ‘way of man is not in himself: i¢ is not in man that walketh to direct his steps. 24 O Lorn, "correct me, but with judgment ; not in thine anger, lest thou tbring me to nothing. 25 *Pour out thy fury upon the heathen ‘that know thee not, and upon the families that call not on thy name: for they have eaten up Jacob, and “devoured him, and consumed him, and have made his habitation desolate. Before CHRIST about 600 —_ = Ps. 135. 7. Or for rain. ¥ch.51. 17,18, I Or, is more brulishthan to know. ® Prov. 30. 2. “Isai. 42.17. & 44. 1. & 45. 6. » Hab. 2. 18, ver. 1. 4 Ps. 16. 5. & 73. 26.& 119. 5 c. t Heb. inkaditress. ry TPs, & L& fie eh, 30. 11. } Heb. diminish me. * Ps. 79. 6. * Job 18. 21. 1 Thess. 4. 5. 2 Thess, 1. 8. «ch. 0. 16. 489

God's covenant proclaimed. JEREMIAH XI. A conspiracy dininiy Before CHRIST about 608 —sS * Deut. 27. 26, Gal. 3. 10. > Deut. 4. 20. 1Kings8.51. ¢ Lev. 26. 3, ch. 7. 23. 4 Deut. 7. 12, Ps. 105. 9, 10. { Heb. Amen, Deut 27. 15—26. « Rom. 2, 13. Jam. 1, 22. ch. 7. 13, 25. & 35. 15. 6 ch. 7. 26, heh. 3.17.87. 24. &9. 14, N Or, stubbornness. § Ezek. 22. 95, Flos. G, 9. & Ezek. 20. 18, t Heb. to go Sorth oe L CHAPTER NI. - ; 7 penanl, Bre1 Jeremiah procaine ging there 11 pr phesieth evils to come upon them, 18 an upon the men of Anathoth, for conspiring to kill Jeremiah. HE word that came to Jeremiah from the Lorp, saying, 2 Hear ye the words of this covenant, and speak unto the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem ; 3 And say thou unto them, Thus saith the Lorp God of Israel; *Cursed Je the man that obeyeth not the words of this covenant, 4 Which I commanded your fathers in the day that I brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, *from the iron furnace, saying, ‘Obey my voice, and do them, according to all which I command you: so shall ye be my people, and I will be your God: 5 That I may perform the ‘oath which I have sworn unto your fathers, to give them a land flowing with milk and honey, as it is this day. Then answered I, and said, tSo be it, O Lorp. 6 Then the Lorpsaid unto me, Proclaim all these words in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, saying, Hear ye the words of this covenant, ‘and do them. 7 For I earnestly protested unto your fathers in the day that I brought them up out of the land of Egypt, even unto this day, rising early and protesting, saying, Obey my voice. 8 *Yet they obeyed not, nor inclined their ear, but "walked every one in the "imagination of their evil heart: therefore I will bring upon them all the words of this covenant, which I commanded them to do; but they did them not. 9 And the Lorn said unto me, iA conspiracy is found among the men of Judah, and among the inhabitants of Jerusalem. _10 They are tumed back to “the iniquities of their forefathers, which refused to hear my words; and they went after other gods to serve them: the house of Israel and the house of Judah have broken my covenant which I made with their fathers. 11 1 Therefore thus saith the Lorp Behold, I will bring evil upon them, which they shall not be able ‘to escape ; and 'though they «> > oe. I will not hen shal i them. 12 Then shall the cities and inhabitants of Jerusale ™ery unto the gods unto y offer incense: but they of Judah ™ £0, and ttrouble. 13 For according to the nu thy "cities

were thy gods, 0 Judah: and according to the number of 41,. streets of Jerusalem have ye get W altars to that tshameful thing, even altars to burn incense unto Baal, _ 14 Therefore ˚pray not thou for this people, neither lift up a cry or prayer for them : for I will not hear them in the time that they ery unto me for their ttrouble. ~ 15 ?tWhat hath my beloved to do in mine house, seeing she hath twrought lewdness with many, and "the holy flesh is passed from thee? "when thou doest evil, then thou] Srejoicest. 16 The Lorp called thy name, tA green olive tree, fair, and of goodly fruit: with the noise of a great tumult he hath kindled fire upon it, and the branches of it are broken. 17 For the Lorp of hosts, "that planted thee, hath pronounced evil against thee, for the evil of the house of Israel and of the house of Judah, which they have done against themselves to provoke me to anger in offering incense unto Baal. 18 {1 And the Lorn hath given me knowledge of it, and I know #¢- then thou shewedst me their doings. 19 But I was like a lamb or an ox that is brought to the slaughter ; and I knew not that *they had devised devices against me, saying, Let us destroy tthe tree with the fruit thereof, and let us cut him off from “the land of the living, that his name ‘t may be no more remembered. | 20 But, O Lorn of hosts, that judgest righteously, that *triest the reins and the heart, let me see thy venge-| ¢ ance on them: for unto thee have revealed my cause. 21 Therefore thus saith the Lon» of the men of Anathoth, that seer), esy not in thy life, saying, *Prophety thou the name of the Lorp, die not by our hand: arken Unt ‘hom the , | shall not save them at all in the time of thote| 3 t mboer of of the Og Je "eng | {eb ch, Ai Nos 9. ® Brod. a2) chit Wie’ Vobns J Med. eri, PDs. og Asal. &e Ror. 11.7, “Tsai, 5.2 oh, 22h. Meb. the eae sch. 1018 ‘ ——S

oe against the wicked. JEREMIAH XI. God's heritage Sorsaken of kim. rir, prayelle = Me " 7 “99 Therefore thus saith the Lorp | are against her; come ye, assemble| Before aire | 22 is Behold, T will punish | all the beasts of the field, "come to CERISE enntst of hos he young men shall die by evour. — 608 ‘av [them word; their sons and their! 10 Many ˚pastors have destroyed lOve va [ene el shall die by famine : "my vineyard, they haye Itrodden my | (hem to ‘i eg Asia there shall be no remnant | portion under foot, they have made|* Jest 56. 9. ee for I will bring evil upon | my tpleasant portion a ‘desolate wil- cree i men of Anathoth, even “the year | derness, : $e 63. ie. apzo tne] the ss atetatiors J1 They have made it desolate, and] "aractire iia f akthet ‘ I being desolate it mourneth unto me; |‘ *" + = OHAPTER es alas a's pro. | the whole land is made desolate, be- Lisi deel ok “heir ruin. 5 Cod cause ‘no man layeth it to heart. oe vroninn him of i pinta y beets 12 The spoilers are come upon all against him, Rapa rapes . pel hi high places thronek aha wilderriésa-: i am aan for the sword of the Lorp shall sd IGHTEOUS “art thou, O| devour from the one end of the Jand ek Lorn, when I plead with thee: | even to the other end of the land: ! e tall with thee of thy|no flesh shall have peace. ontdme |yet let m YY hie eae ‘a in’ |judgments: ¥ Wherefore doth the| 13 ‘They have sown wheat, but Deut 28.93, We is he wicked prosper? zwhere-| shall reap thorns: they have put} ois $B i2¢.&| way of the prosp J te fore are all they happy that deal|themselyes to pain, ut shall not en Envi very treacherously ? profit: and 'they shall be ashamed |! iit 9 ‘Thou hast planted them, yea, they | of your sevenue Regaine of the i Oey root: row, y fi r of the Lorp. .ay |have taken root: tthey grow, yea they | fierce ange i . ae bring forth fruit: ¢thou ar¢ near in| 14 7 Thus saith the Lorp against piecats wikze. | their mouth, and far from their reins. | all mine evil neighbours, that "touch ‘x73! 3 But thou, O Lorn, “knowest me: | the inheritance which I have Say ‘ills. |thou hast seen me, and ‘tried mine | my people Israel to inherit; = 0) z ee jot heart ttoward thee: pull them out like | I will *pluck them out of their = ; ch. 33.3. ia sheep for the slaughter, and prepare and pluck a the house of Juda (m.5.8 [them for fthe day of slaughter. rom among them. cask ‘az | 4 How long shall §the land mourn,| 15 ¥ And it shall come ‘a pass, : “tS land the herbs of every field wither, after that I have plucked them ou ‘*.10-%. |"for the wickedness ‘of them that | I will return, and

have compassion] vo. ‘tease |dwell therein? ithe beasts are con- | on them, *and will bring themagam Mos. 4.3,” sumed, and the birds; because they | every man to his heritage, and ey ery said, He shall not see our last end, | man to his land. ; . 5 TIf thou hast run with the foot-| 16 And it shall come A bes, ‘ men, and they have wearied thee, | they will diligently art the vey oe hag: then how canst thou contend with | of my people, *to agen raoy ae > horses? and ¢f in the land of peace, | The Loro liveth ; as a tas an x : wherein thou trustedst, they wearied | people to swear by i Bi ers : se sient tet thee, then how wilt thou do in ‘the iey be built in the mids Y aon R Swelling of Jordan 2 people, : ale pay ie. ch, 49, a] : pd oe isa aene 6 For even ‘thy brethren, and the 17 But if they will not : pt es "ia. | house of thy father, eyen they have | will utterly Sar 4p ol Ng VOnye, | dealt treacherously with thee; yea,| that nation, saith the 2 : gilt ‘they have called a multitude after CHAPTER XI. es ve . 7 , , . ine rule, Aide: = iit ts, tg: | “petieve them wie though they i de hg fee aly sain “the destruction of at Speake t fair words unto thee. ig eople. fs Under the parable of the T have forsaken mine house, | Gorles sited with wine he foretaliath ieir idm Jessen geet mine heritage; I have] sruuhinngnyin ming. Yate erhrtth tr given tthe dearly beloved of my soul sheweth their abominations are the cause into the hand of her enemies. thereof. . about {tea |: ° Mine heritage is unto me asa lion epee saith the bow esi t02 Maisie, |iN the forest; it "terieth out against Go and get thee 2 gi gi e “me: therefore have I hated it. and put it oo thy loins, and p "94, hain Mine heritage js to me as a] it not in water. . ledouatting a s unto m bai aaa to the ~|'speekted bind, the birds round about | 2 So I got a girdle according to

Judah's destruction typified. JEREMIAH NIII. God exhorteth to repentance, rT ; = Scr Before | word of the Lonp, and put 7 on my | {RIST |); CHRIS | Joins. 602 8 And the word of the Lorp came Rae iaeoe: * Ley, 26. 19. beh. & 14 & 11. 6, & 16. 12. 4 Or, stubbornness. « Exod. 19, 5. ¢ ch, 33, 9. Ol. 7 1Ps. 2.9. + Heb. aman against his brother. ¢ Heb. from destroying them. unto me the second time, saying, 4 Take the girdle that thou hast got, which 7s upon thy loins, and arise, go to Euphrates, and hide it there in a hole of the rock. 5 So I went, and hid it by Euphrates, as the Lorp commanded me. °6 And it came to pass after many days, that the Lorp said unto me, Arise, go to Euphrates, and take the girdle from thence, which I commanded thee to hide there. 7 Then I went to Euphrates, and digged, and took the girdle from the place where I had hid it: and, behold, the girdle was marred, it was profitable for nothing. 8 Then the word of the Lorp came unto me, saying, 9 Thus saith the Lorn, After this manner *will 1 mar the pride of Judah, and the great pride of Jerusalem. 10 This evil people, which refuse to hear my words, which ? walk in the ‘imagination of their heart, and walk after other gods, to serve them, and to worship them, shall even be as this girdle, which is good for nothing. 11 For as the girdle cleaveth to the loins of a man, so have I caused to cleaye unto me the whole house of Israel and the whole house of Judah, saith the Lorn; that ‘they might be unto me for a people, and “for a name, and for a praise, and for a glory: but they would not hear. 12 4 Therefore thou shalt spealc unto them this word; Thus saith the Lorp God of Israel, Every bottle shall be filled with wine: and they shall say unto thee, Do we not certainly know that every bottle shall be filled with wine ? 13 Then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the Lorn, Behold, I will fill all the inhabitants of this land, even the kings that sit upon David’s throne, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, ° with drunkenness. 14 And ‘I will dash them tone against another, even the fathers and the sons together, saith the Lorp: T will not pity, nor spare, nor have mercy, * but destroy them. 15 { Hear ye, and give ear; he not | tetere proud: for the Lonn hath spoken, | S'\R'*? 16 §Giye glory to the Lorp you 102 God, before he cause "darkness, and | «jos 15 before your feet stumble upon the )"}53;* * * dark mountains, and, while ye ‘look 1 irDen ru tt for light, he turn it into ‘the shadow |*? *\ 4019, of death, and make 7¢ gross darkkness. 17 But if ye will

not hear it, my soul shall weep in secret places for your pride; and 'mine eye shall weep sore, and run down with tears, beeause the Lorv's flock is carricd away captive. 18 Say unto "the king and to the queen, [Tumble yourselves, sit down: for your "principalities shall come down, even the crown of your glory. 19 The cities of the south shall be shut up, and none shall open them: Judah shall be carried away captive all of it, it shall be wholly carried away captive. 20 Lift up your eyes, and behold them "that come from the north: ]*ch. 6 2 where 7s the flock that was given thee, thy beautiful flock ? 21 What wilt thou say when he shall {punish thee? for thou hast taught them ¢o de captains, and as chief over thee : shall not ˚ sorrows take thee, as a woman in travail? 22 §| And if thou say in thine heart, ? Wherefore come these things upon me? _For the greatness of thine iniquity are 4thy skirts discovered, Veh. OLN eo Wh 17 Lam 19,44 & 2 16. m= See 2 King: 24. 12, ch. 22. 1 Or, Acadtires. t Ueb. viris upon. © ch. G. 24. P ch. 5. 19. & 16. 10. a Isai. 27. & 47.2, 3 and thy heels 'made bare. er, 25, 93 Can the Ethiopian change his| 3 2'°™ skin, or the leopard his spots? then | 1n"skass may ye also do good, that are tac-| (a2de,, customed to do evil. Ree 24 Therefore will I scatter them Tas the stubble that passeth away by the wind of the wilderness. Ps 1.4 Lorn; because thou hast forgotten me, and trusted in 'falsehood. 26 Therefore "will I discover thy skirts upon thy face, that thy shame may appear. 27 I have seen thine adulteries, and thy *neighings, the lewdness of thy whoredom, and thine abominations Yon the hills in the fields. Woe unto thee, O Jerusalem! wilt thou not be made clean? twhen shall it once be? toch. 1014 & ver. 22. Lam. 1. & y Isai. GS. 7. ch. 2 se 12,6 Ezek. GIR { Heb. after when yal? How 13. a 25 *This is thy lot, the portion of | * 9» 2 2. thy measures from me, saith the : Exek. 16 37. & 23, Qo. Hos. 2. 10. rch. 5h

fart nett? : ist spout ql fa ea ape 40. Ms Veh 9 24 Me 85. UL. Yeh IT. gros ¢ ‘See Seeker, |W ander, the od. 20, rice | P ar aye! 12 ˚Whon «.” | Offering: rearth . JEREMIAH XIV. The lying prophets shall perish. | OHAPTER XIV. i s famine 7 eauseth Jeremiah to 1 The Cond will not be intreated for preys de. 13 Lying prophets are no excuse : a "7 veeantal is moved lo complain for 7 “for them. TE word of the Lorn that 1 came to Jeremiah concerning arth. nm mourneth, and *the gates thercof languish ; they are " black unto the ground; and ˚the ery of rusalem is gone up. “i And their ashlee have sent their little ones to the waters: they came to the pits, and found no water; they returned with their vessels empty ; they were “ashamed and confoundswt. od, ©and covered their heads. 4 Because the ground is chapt, for thore was no rain in the earth, the plowmen were ashamed, they covered their heads. 5 Yea, the hind also calved in the field, and forsook i¢, because there was no grass. 6 And ‘the wild asses did stand in the high places, they snuffed up the wind like dragons ; their eyes did fail, because there was no grass. 740 Lorp, though our iniquities testify against us, do thou i¢ *for thy name's sale: for our backslidings are many; we have sinned against thee. 8 "O the hope of Israel, the saviour thereof intime of trouble, why shouldest thou be as a stranger in tlie land, and as a wayfaring man that tueneth aside to tarry for a night ? 9 Why shouldest thou be as a man ‘ . aa amoiied as amighty man ‘that cankate not save? yet thou, O Loro, ‘ar¢ in iy", |the midst ‘of us, and twe are called ‘iwvty |by thy name; leave us not. iettn | 10 {I Thus saith the Lonp unto this yw, )People, 'Thus have they loved to y have not refrained their “tot leet, therefore the Lorn doth not accept them ; ™he will now remember their iniquity, and visit their sins. 1 Then said the Lorn unto me, ray not for this people for their good, they fast, I will not hear their ery; and Pwhen they offer burntand an oblation, I will not « |®ccept them: but 1 will consume them by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence. 13 Then’ said I, Ah, Lord Gov! behold, the prophets Say unto them,| — Before Ye shall not see the sword, neither VEEISE shall ye have famine ; but I will give “BOL you tassured peace in this place. Rare cred 14 Then the Lorn said unto me, | verwh *The prophets prophesy lies in my | *b- 27-19. name: 'T sent them not, neither have Meno I commanded them, neither spake} #900 unto them : they prophesy unto you a false vision and divination, and a thing of nought, and the deceit of

their heart. 15 Therefore thus saith the Lorp concerning the prophets that prophesy in my name, and I sent them not, “yet they say, Sword and famine | « ch. 5. 12,13. shall not be in this land; By sword and famine shall those prophets be consumed, 16 And the people to whom they prophesy shall be cast out in the streets of Jerusalem because of the famine and the sword; * and they | « Ps. 79. 3. shall have none to bury them, them, their wives, nor their sons, nor their daughters: for I will pour their wickedness upon them. 17 ‘i Therefore thou shalt say this word unto them; ¥ Let mine eyes run |? ¢- pata down with tears night and day, and] Lam. 1.16. let them not cease: *for the Virgin | * ch. 8. 21. daughter of my people is broken with a great breach, with a very grievous blow. 18 IfI go forth into *the field, then | * =e 7-15. behold the slain with the sword! and if I enter into the city, then behold them that are sick with famine! yea, both the prophet and the priest ! go | "Or ms about into a land that they know| seinta fand, and not. men ac19 »Hast thou utterly rejected Ju- ie dah? hath thy soul lothed Zion? why | *‘Lan. 5.22 hast thou smitten us, and there és no | °&- 1: 1. healing for us? “we looked for peace, | eh ¥- 1s. and there is no good; and for the time of healing, and behold trouble! 20 We acknowledge, O Lorn, our wickedness, and the iniquity of our ne for *we have sinned against | * Ps. & thee. 21 Do not abhor ws, for thy name's sake, do not disgrace the throne of thy glory: ‘remember, break not thy | ‘2574 &2" covenant with us. 22 Are there ay among "the va-|¥ Ze: nities of the Gentiles that can cause rain? or canthe heavens give showers? ‘art not thou he, Q Lorn our God? —

= The rejection of the Jews. JEREMIAH XV. Jer Before CHRIST about 601 —S about 601 = Ezek, 14. 14, &e » Exod. 32.11, 2. 12. Ps. 99. 6. ¢1Sam. 7. 9. ¢ch. 43. 11. ¥zek. 5. 2, 12, Zech. 11. 9. * Lev. 26. 16, &e. { Meb. Levit? givethen fur a removing. 28, 25, 1, & 23, 26, & 24,3,4, 'Isai. 51. 19. cin to ask thy peace. keh. 2.13. Veh. 7. 24. wm Tos. 13. 14. 4 Or, whatsoever isdear. " Twal. 1. 15. ch bie Ainos 4.10, ll. 1 Or against the mothercity @ young man xpoiling, 4, OF, against the mother and ie young men. 61Sam. 2. 5, P Amos . 9. 'a. |of Hezekiah ca therefore we will wait upon thee: for thou hast made all these things. CHAPTER XV. 1 The uller rejection and manifold judgments of the Jews. 10 Jeremiah, ie Saeed of their spite, receiveth a promise for himself, 12anda threatening for them. 15 He prayeth, 19 and receiveth a gracious promise. HEN said the Lorp unto me, @Though 'Moses and 'Samuel stood before me, yet my mind could not Je toward this people: cast them out of mysight, and let them goforth. 2 And it shall come to pass, if they say unto thee, Whither shall we go forth? then thou shalt tell them, Thus saith the Lorp; *Such as are for death, to death; and such as ave for the sword, to the sword; and such as are for the famine, to the famine; and such as ave for the captivity, to the captivity. 3 And I will 'appoint over them four tkinds, saith the Lorp: the sword to slay, and the dogs to tear, and 'the | fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the earth, to devour and destroy. 4 And tI will cause them to be §removed into all kingdoms of the earth, because of " Manasseh the son of Judah, for that which he did in Jerusalem. 5 For 'who shall'have pity upon thee, O Jerusalem? or who shall bemoan thee? or who shall go aside to ask how thou doest ? 6 *Thou hast forsaken me, saith the Lorn, thou art !gone backward: therefore will I stretch out my hand against thee, and destroy thee; ™I am weary with repenting. 7 And I will fan them with a fan in the gates of the land; I will bereaye them of "children, I will destroy my people, since "they return not from their ways. 8 Their widows are increased to me above the sand of the seas: I have brought upon them ! against the mother of the young men a spoiler at noonday: J have caused him to fall upon it suddenly, and terrors upon the city. 9 °She that hath borne seven languisheth: she hath given up the ghost ; Pher sun is gone down while wt aras yet day: she hath been ashamed and confounded : and the residue of them will I deliver to the sword before their enemies, saith the Lonp. 10 74 Woe is me,

my thou hast borne me a Maan of str and aman of contention to the ah earth! Ihave ncither lent tage nor men have lent to me on ‘i Sury, yet every one of them doth curse yn 11 The Lonp said, Verily it shall well with thy remnant; verily! [ wil cause the enemy to entreat thee meq) in the time of evil affliction. 12 Shall iron break the iron and the steel? 13 Thy substance and thy treasures will I give to the ‘spoil without Price and that for all thy sins, even in ali thy borders. 14 And I will make thee to pass with thine enemies into a land which thou knowest not: fora “fire is kindled in mine anger, which shall burn upon you. 15 10 Lorp, *thou Inowest: remember me, and visit me, and ¥revenge me of my persecutors; take me not away in thy longsuffering : know that *for thy sake T have suffered rebuke. 16 Thy words were found, and I did *eat them; and thy word was unto me the joy and rejoicing of mine heart: for tI am called by thy name, O Lorn God of hosts. 17 ˚I sat not in the assembly of the mockers, nor rejoiced; I sat alone-because of thy hand: for thou hastsflled me with indignation. 18 Why is my “pam perpetual, and my wound incurable, which refuseth to be healed? wilt thou be altogether unto me as a liar, and fas waters that fail? ; 19 {Therefore thus saith the Lorp, and in the tine of Norther ®If thou return, then will I bring thee |«” again, and thou shalt "stand before me: and if thou !take forth the precious from the vile, thou shalt be as mymouth: let them return untothee; but return not thou unto them. 20 And I will make thee unto this people a fenced brasen k wall: = : they shall fight against Lay oe ‘they shall not prevail against thee) for L am with thee to save thee an to deliver thee, saith the ange r 21 And I will deliver thee out Nee Complainey, bial Y Cig |) Mother, that) ys Sury : | ¢ =e vd Peay chy Me Vehgy) i iad ch 1g, Yoh, 20.12, *Ts.0.7. # Feok. 4 Rov, 10.9, Ss ent ne { Heb. ty Name itcal ed tepon me. ePs Lie 26,455, doh, MS the hand of the wicked, a i, ae redeem thee out of the hand 0 terrible. “Deut.2n9 | ‘
—

fe ~ plore cRist spot fl ach. 152 rhe Jos ell er vauin_foreshewn JEREMIAH XVI. God will recom pense their idolatry. CHAPTER XVI. ; rophel, under the types of abstaining 1 The p rages from houses of mourning ro aastiNi foresheweth the uller ruin of and fe 0s 10 because they were worse than the # others. ld Their relurn from caplitheir el be stranger than their deliverance vity of Egypt. 1G God will doubly recompense their idolatry. JHE word of the Lonp came 1 also unto me, saying, : g Thou shalt not take thee a wife, neither shalt thou haye sons or daughters in this place. 3 For thus saith the Lorp concerning the sons and concerning the daughters that are born in this place, and concerning their mothers that bare them, and concernin their fathers that begat them in this land ; 4 Theyshall die of “grievous deaths ; 1.21819. | they shall not Pbe lamented; neither 85: shall they be buried; but they shall sui, |be "as dung upon the face of the e828) ooth: and they shall be consumed by the sword, and by famine; and inm.% |their “carcases shall be meat for the ih fowls of heayen, and for the beasts of the earth. “k2i17) 5 For thus saith the Lorn, ˚ Inter {0,nown- | not into the house of "mourning, neiés" ther go to lament nor bemoan them: for [have taken away my peace from this people, saith the Lorn, even lovingkindness and mercies. 6 Both the great and the small shall die in this land: they shall not ‘421. |be buried, Meither shall men lament We42* [for them, nor Scut themselves, nor #ih5& | "make themselves bald for them : ‘si2121 7 Neither shall men "tear themVor bak selves for them in mourning, to comHe, ‘ fort them for the dead; neither shall lovo4| men give them the cup of consolaic Ut 26. ‘|tion to ‘drink for their father or for Jou 42, ; ‘huvauey, | their mother. "aioe rau | tl x fi sti He et 2.)4use to cease out 8 Thou shalt not also go into the house of feasting, to sit with them to eat and to drink. 9 For thus saith the Lorp of hosts, he God of Israel ; Behold, *1I will of this place in 2 G . . | “14.9, |Your eyes, and in your days, the voice ~aae a a ‘es: | thee, "W of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride. 10 © And it shall come to pass, when thou shalt shew this people all _| these words, and they shall say unto herefore hath the Lorp pro_|neunced all this great evil against ae PRG flee ae % us? or what is our iniquity or what| — Before 73 our sin that we have committed eet against the Lorp our God? 601 11 Then shalt thou say unto them, | —~—~ " Because

your fathers have forsak- |= Devt.29.2s en me, saith the Lorp, and have walked after other gods, and have served them, and have worshipped them, and have forsaken me, and have not kept my law; 12 And ye have done "worse than |* ch. 7-2. your fathers ; for, behold, ˚ye walk |° ch. 13.10. every one after the limagination of! 0r, su his evil heart, that they may not| ”””"“* hearken unto me: 13 ? Therefore will I east you out |’ Deut 426, of this land ‘into a land that ye a4 9, 6+, 65. know not, neither ye nor your fathers; and there shall ye serve other gods day and night; where I will not shew you favour. 14 {i Therefore, behold, the "days come, saith the Lorp, that it shall no more be said, The Lorp liveth, that brought up the children of Israel out of the land. of Egypt ; 15 But, The Lorp liveth, that brought ” the children of Israel from the land of the north, and from all the lands whither he had 7, 8. f Isai. 43.18 ch. 23, driven them: and I will bring them |‘: 24,6, again into their land that gave| 37. unto their fathers. 16 4 Behold, I will send for many ‘fishers, saith the Lorp, and they |‘Ames* shall fish them; and after will I send for many hunters, and they shall hunt them from every mountain, and from every hill, and out of the holes of the rocks. 17 For mine “eyes are upon all |" Job3 21; their ways: they are not hid from my face, neither is their iniquity hid from mine eyes. 18 And first [I will recompense their iniquity and their sin *double ; because *they have defiled my land, they have filled mine inheritance with the carcases of their detestable and abominable things. 19 O Loro, *my strength, and my |’ fortress, and *my refuge in the day|* of afiliction, the Gentiles shall come unto thee from the ends of the earth, and shall say, Surely our fathers have inherited lies, vanity, and things |, >wherein there is no profit. a2 20 Shall a man make gods unto| «six. 1. himself, and ‘they are no gods? & 15. 3. ch. 32. 19. * Tsai. 40, 2. ch. 17. 1 y Ezek. 43.7, vu. Gal. 2 @ os

Pina i : JEREMIAH XVI. Trust in man is cursed. Tho sabbath ‘ail it i AU) . ee, etre 21 Therefore, behold, 1 will this | and hatcheth them not: sy he thay my cHIMST | O44 eause them to know, I will| getteth riches, and not by vi shi ets } “a0 cause them to know mine hand and | “shall leave them n the midst of hie me) ¢ Exod 1s 3.| my might ; and they shall know that days, ae = his end shall be ta f; ah lay Qineesra, | {may name 2s 'The Lor. 4 U4 glorious high throne Fron] tiny. 1 Or, JEHO — the beginning és the Place of g,.| Petia, CHAPTER XV H. sanctuary. uur 1 Theat of Fudoh for Mersin. 8To4t| 13 O Lon, the hope of Ista, gh x Moceltful heart cannot deceive God. 12 The that forsake thee shall be ashame d hi i salvation of God. ig aaa sig and they that depart from me shall i, | phon aia dhe dovehant in fialiowing be “written in the earth, because ak the sabbath. they have forsaken the Lory the aay HE sin of Judah és written with | *fountain of living waters, : re * Jab 10. 24. a *pen of iron, and with the} 14 Heal me, O Lor», and I shall an {iene |tpoint of a diamond: i és *graven | be healed ; Save me, and I shall he 2Cor.3.3. | upon the table of their heart, and | saved : for Ythou art my praise, sbi upon the horns of your altars; 15 “1 Behold, they say unto me, | tlie 2 Whilst their children remember |? Where zs the word of the Lon? “Isls | o Judy. 9. 7 their altars and their “groves by the | let it come now. dre u-& 33.3, | green trees upon the high hills. 16 As for me, *I have not hasten vate Isi.1.99. | 3 O my mountain in the field, ¢1|}ed from being a pastor tto follow t Me afte uh i 20, will give thy substance and all thy | thee: neither have I desired the woe.| ach. 15. 13. treasures to the spoil, and thy high places for sin, throughout all thy borders. 4 And thou, even tthyself, shalt discontinue from thine heritage that I gave thee; and I will cause thee to serve thine enemies in ¢the land ful day ; thou knowest: that which came out of my lips was right before thee. 17 Be not a terror unto me: "thou art my hope in the day of evil. 18 ¢Let them be confounded that persecute me, hut “let not me be cont Heb in (y- beh. Mgt, clf. eM. 34k MWe TY, *ch. 16. 13. Ps 5.2. which thou knowest not: for ‘ye have kindled a fire in mine anger, which shall burn for ever. 5 4 Thus saith the Lorn ; Cursed be the man that trusteth in man, and maketh "flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the Lorn. founded : let them be dismayed, but let‘not me be dismayed : bring upon them the day of evil, and tedestroy them with double destruction. 19 4 Thus said the Lorp

unto me; Go and stand in the gate of the childrén of the people, whereby the | Heb. break them with adult straint, °1 Sam. 16.7. 1 Chro, 28.9, Veh. 40 6. 6 For he shall be ‘like the heath in kings of Judah come in, and by the “4020.17. | the desert, and ‘shall not see when | which they go out, and in all the good cometh ; but shall inhabit the gates of Jerusalem ; auinae ' Deut. 29.25. | parched places in the wilderness, !in|}~ 20 And say unto them, ‘Hear ye} #2 a salt land and not inhabited. the word of the Lonp, ye kings of “Wisi | 7 ™Blessed is the man that trust-| J. udah, and all Judah, and all the 5,246.5. |eth in the Lorp, and whose hope | inhabitants of Jerusalem, that enter Isai. 30.18. |the Lorn is. in by these gates: Nun 5, “pee | 8 For he shall be "as a tree planted| 21° Thus saith the Lorn; *Take Neh by the waters, and that spreadeth out | heed to yourselves, and bear no burher roots by the river, and shall not | den on the sabbath day, nor bring @ see when heat cometh, but her leaf | in by the gates of Jerusalem ; Or, ve- shall he green; and shall not be care- 22 Neither carry forth a burden ful in the year of ! drought, neither shall cease from yielding fruit. .| 9 I The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked : out of your houses on the sabbath. day, neither do ye any work, ) hallow ye the sabbath day, as “commanded your fathers. her| 2! p *|who can know it? 23 i But they obeyed not, neit a eee 32, 10 I the Lonp *search the heart, | inclined their ear, but made their) ‘ein 1 On ative: I try the reins, Peven to give every | neck stiff, that they might not hear, cu young /man according to his ways, and ac- | nor receive instruction. st ye hath net | cording to the fruit of his doings. 24 And it shall come to nt the , Sort. 1] As the partridge 'sitteth on eggs, | diligently hearken unto me, sat sill Be —"

efit ants T v atautt wl vv yeh ht yan 4 & a elect. 77 alec hE Ta. 107.22 “pil 17 about O05 "eh 1 to, (ls paneer oP i _ or nations typified. JUREMIAEH XVIL. Judah threat ing inno burden through to bring in no burden throug rae of this city on the sabbathfay, but hallow the sabbath day, to ays — | Jo no work therein; 95 ‘Then shall a apes gs the of this city kings and princes ng upon the throne of David, yiding in chariots and on horses, they, and their princes, the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of J erusalem: and this at shall remain for ever. 96 And they shall come from the cities of Judah, and from 'the places about Jerusalem, and from the land of Benjamin, and from ™the plain, and from the mountains, and from "the south, bringing burnt offerings, and sacrifices, and meat offerings, and incense, and bringing °sacrifices of praise, unto the Shouse of the Lorp. 27 But if ye will not hearken unto me to hallow the sabbath day, and not to bear a burden, even entering in at the gates of Jerusalem on the ‘/sabbath day; then Pwill I kindle a . |fire in the gates thereof, ‘and it shall .| devour the palaces of Jerusalem, and it shall not be quenched. CHAPTER XVIII. 1 Under the type of a potter is shewed God's absolute power in disposing of nations. 1] Judgments threatened to Judah Sor her strange revolt. 18 Jeremiah prayeth against his conspirators. Tse word which came to Jeremiah from the Lonp, saying, 2 Arise, and go down to the potter’s house, and there I will cause thee to hear my words. 3 Then I went down to the potter’s house, and behold, he wrought a work on the "wheels. 4 And the vessel 'that he made of ‘ |clay was marred in the hand of the potter: so he tmade it again another vessel, as seemed good to the potter to make iz, 5 Then the word of the Lorp came to me, saying, *Euek. ayy hal house of Israel, *cannot I do with you as this potter? saith the Lorn, Behold, as the clay és in the potter's h and, so are ye in mine hand, O house of Israel. At what instant 1 shall spealx concerning a nation, and concernmg a kingdom, to ¢pluck up, and to pull down, and to destroy it; 8 “If that nation, against whom I have pronounced, turn from their evil, °I will repent of the evil that I thought to do unto them. 9 And at what instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, to build and to plant it; _10 ff it do evil in my sight, that it obey not my voice, then I will repent of the good, wherewith I said I would benefit them. 11 ‘I Now therefore go to, speak to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, saying, Thus saith the Lorn;

Behold, I frame evil against you, and devise a device against you: ‘return ye now every one from his evil way, and make) your ways and your doings good. 12 And they said, *There is no hope: but we will walk after our own devices, and we will every one do the imagination of his evil heart. 13 Therefore thus saith the Lorp; *Ask ye now among the heathen, who hath heard such things : the virgin of Israel hath done ‘a very horrible thing. 14 Will a man leave 'the snow of Lebanon which cometh from the rock of the field? ox shall the cold flowing waters that come from another place be forsaken? 15 Because my people hath forgotten ‘me, they have burned in-| cense to ‘vanity, and they have 2 caused them to stumble in their) ways from the ™ancient paths, to) walk in paths, 7x a way not cast up; 16 To make their land "desolate; and a perpetual °hissing ; every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished, and wag his head. 17 °I will scatter them “as with an east wind before the enemy; *I will shew them the back, and not the face, in the day of their calamity. 18 4 Then said they, "Come, and let us devise devices against Jeremiah ; ‘for the law shall not perish from the priest, nor counsel from the wise, nor the word from the prophet. Come, and let us smite him ‘with the tongue, and let us not give heed to any of his words. 19 Give heed to me, O Lorn, and hearken to the voice of them that contend with me. 20 "Shall evil be recompensed for x cred with Judyments teh. 10. 15. & ach. 19. 9, & 1 ol 1 Ps. 40. 7. ¥ See ch. 9,97. + Before CHRIST about 605 *ch. 26. 3, Jonah 3. 10. £2 Kings 27. 13. e ch, 7.3.& 25. 5.& 26.13. 35. 15. 6 ch. 2. 25, bch. 2. 10. 1 Cor. 5. 1. ' ch. 5, 30. Or, my fields Jor a rock, or for the snow of Lebanon ? shall the running waters be JSorsaken for the strange cold waters? 25. & 17. 13. 16. 19. m ch. 6. 16. 4, 13, & 50, Kings 9.8. Lam. 2.15, Mie. 6. 16. *ch. 11.19. (| Or, for the tongue. good? for *they have digged a pit for

desolation my soul. Remember that T stood before thee to speak good for them, and to turn away thy wrath from them. 2] Therefore ‘deliver up their children to the famine, and *pour out their Blood by the force of the sword ; and let their wives be bereaved of their children, and de widows; and let their men he put to death; Jet their young men Je slain by the sword in battle. . 22 Let a cry be heard from their houses, when thou shalt bring a troop suddenly upon them: for they have digged a pit to take me, and hid snares for my feet. Ff thy im) 7 And I will make void the « of Judah and Jerusalem jn this pl, ‘and I will cause them to fall Bee ins sword before their enemies, and he _ hi, the hands of them that seek th Yh * lives: and their *carcases will ] a I utd to be meat for the fowls of the fa! ven, and for the beasts of the ¢ tee 8 And I will make this ej late, and an hissing; every or passeth thereby ell be wets and hiss because of all the Plagues thereof. 9 And I will cause them to eat the “flesh of their sons and the flesh of their daughters, and they Before Otnge} |b CHRIST about 605 Sr | » Ps.109.9,10. + Heb. pour them oul. he earth, | 2 1 ty "deso-fru, tel MK a, 1 Mba "ver. 20. t Heb. for deat, ® Ps, 35. 4. & 109. 14. ch. 1]. 20. & 15, 15. about 605 * Josh, 15. 8. 2 Kings 23. 10, ch, 7. 31. t Heb. the aun gale. bch. 17. 20. «1 Sam. 3.11. 2 Kings 21, 12, 4 Deut. 29. 20, Isai. 65.11, +2 Kings 21. 16, ch. 2, 34, feh.7, 31, 32. & 32. 5. 23 Yet, Lorp, thou knowest all their counsel against me tto slay me: *forgive not their iniquity, neither blot out their sin from thy sight, but let them be overthrown before thee; deal thus with them in the time of thine anger. CHAPTER XIX. Under the type of breaking a potter's vessel is foreshewed the desolation of the Jews for their sins. HUS saith the Lorn, Go and get a potter's earthen bottle, and take of the ancients of the people, and of the ancients of the priests ; 2 And go forth unto *the valley of the son of Hinnom, which is by the entry of tthe east gate, and proclaim there the words that I shall tell thee, 3 And say, Hear ye the word of the Lorn, O kings of Judah, and inhabitants of Jerusalem; Thus saith the Lorn of hosts, the God of Israel ; Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, the which whosoever heareth, his ears shall tingle. 4. Because they “have forsaken me, ; and have estranged this place, and have burned incense in it unto other gods, whom neither they nor their fathers have known, nor the kings of Judah, and haye filled this

place with *the blood of innocents ; 5 ‘They have built also the high places of Baal, to burn their sons with fire for burnt offerings unto Baal, k Lev. 18, 91, h Josh. 15. 8. ®which I commanded not, nor spake it, neither came it into my mind: 6 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lorn, that this place shall no more be called Tophet, nor "'The valley of the son of Hinnom, but The valley of slaughter. shall eat] tah! every one the flesh of his friend in smth the siege and straitness, wherewith their enemies, and they that seck their lives, shall straiten them, 10 "Then shalt thou break the bottle in the sight of the men that go with thee, 11 And shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lorp of hosts; ˚ Even so will I break this people and this city, as one breaketh a potter’s vessel, that cannot the made whole again: and they shall ?bury ¢hem in Tophet, till there be no place to bury. 12 Thus will I do unto this place, saith the Lorn, and to the inhabitants thereof, and even make this city as Tophet : 13 And the houses of Jerusalem, and the houses of the kings of Judah, shall be defiled as the place of Tophet, because of all the houses upon whose roofs they have burned i incense unto all the host of heaven, | 7 and ‘have poured out drink offerings unto other gods. 14 Then came Jeremiah from Tophet, whither the Lorp had sent him to prophesy; and he stood in ‘the court of the Lonp’s house; and said to all the people, . 15 Thus saith the Lorp of hosts, the God of Israel ; Behold, I a bring upon this city and upon a her towns all the evil that T have gh 756 8 pronounced against it, because they i have hardened their necks, that they might not hear my words. 92 Kings 2 10. CHAPTER XX. : . ie eww 1 Pashur, smiting Jeremiah, receive name, and a fearful doom. Te irghel ‘yh complaineth of contempt, 10 of l4 and of his birth. ——.

——— ltl 7 _ ae i’ fearful doom. pas! | pefore quntst stent wi —_— ee aycno " 42 Kings 20. We M12— 16. & 95, 13, te. oh 3. A, "ONLI. em 1s, aa, Or, enticed, te ign *Lam. 3, 14, "eh 7, +a, | Many, JEREMIAH XX. Jeremiah curseth, his birth. | y OW Pashur the son of “Immer N the pricst, who was also chief . jn the house of the Loro, yernor ˚ . hae that Jeremiah prophesied hese. things. . . Then Pashur smote Jeremiah 2 rophet, and put him in the woe that were in the high gate of Benjamin, which was by the house of the Lorp. 3 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Pashur brought forth Jeremiah out of the stocks. Then said Jeremiah unto him, The Lorp hath not called thy name Pashur, but !Magor-missabib. 4 For thus saith the Lorn, Behold, I will make thee a terror to |thyself, and to all thy friends : and they shall fall by the sword of their enemies, and thine eyes shall behold it: and I will give all Judah into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall carry them captive into Babylon, and shall slay them with the sword. 5 Moreover, I will deliver all the strength of this city, and all the labours thereof, and all the precious things thereof, and all the treasures of the kings of Judah will I give into the hand of their enemies, which shall spoil them, and take them, and carry them to Babylon. 6 And thou, Pashur, and all that dwell in thine house shall go into captivity: and thou shalt come to Babylon, and there thou shalt die, and shalt be buried there, thou, and all thy friends, to whom thou hast et’ | prophesied lies. 70 Lorp, thou hast deceived me, and I was "deceived: ‘thou art stronger than I, and hast prevailed: am in derision daily, every one mocketh me. 8 For sinee I spake, I cried out, I cried violence and spoil; because the word of the Lonp was made a reProach unto me, and a derision, daily. 9 Then I said, I will not make Mention of him, nor speak any more ˚ mH _|mhis name, But jis word was in mine heart asa 8 burning fire shut up m my bones, and I was weary with orbearing, and "I could not stay. 10 For T heard the defaming of : fear on every side. Report, my familiars watched for my halting saying, Peradyenture he will be en. ticed, and we shall prevail against him, and we shall take our revenge on him. 11 But'the Lorn is with me as a mighty terrible one: therefore my persecutors shall stumble, and they shall not ™prevail : they shall be greatly ashamed; for they shall not prosper: their “everlasting confusion shall never be forgotten. 12 But, O Lorp of hosts, that ˚triest the righteous, and seest the reins and the heart,

"let me sce thy vengeance on them: for unto thee have I opened my cause. 13 Sing unto the Lorp, praise ye the Lorp: for he hath delivered the soul of the poor from the hand of evildoers. 14 i Cursed be the day wherein I was born: let not the day wherein my mother bare me be blessed. 15 Cursed J¢ the man who brought tidings to my father, saying, A manchild is born unto thee; making him very glad. 16 And let that man be as the cities which the Lorp $ overthrew, and repented not: and let him thear the ery in the morning, and the shouting at noontide ; 17 "Because he slew me not from the womb; or that my mother might have been my grave, and her womb to be always great with me. 18 * Wherefore came I forth out of the womb to ‘see labour and sorrow, that my days should be consumed with shame? CHAPTER XNI. 1 Zedekiah sendeth to Jeremiah to enquire the event of Nebuchadrexzar's war, 3 Jeremiah foretelleth a hard siege and miserable captivity. 8 He counselleth the people to fall to the Chaldeans, 11 and upbraideth the king's house. HE word which came unto Jeremiah from the Lorp, when king Zedekiah sent unto him * Pashur the son of Melchiah, and » Zephaniah the son of Maaseiah the priest, saying, 2¢Enquire, [ pray thee, of the Lorp for us; for Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon maketh war against us; if so be that the Lorp will deal with us according to all his wondrous Before CHRIST about 605 —_~ Vech.1. 8, 19. ™ ch. 15, 20. & 17. 18. = ch. 23, 40. ? ch. 11. 20, & 17. p Ps. 54. 7.& 59. 10. @ Ps. 35.9, 10. 4100. 30,31. + Job 3. 3. ch. 15, 10. * Gen. 19. 25. tch. 18. 2 « Job3. 10, 18. x Job 3. SM. y Lam. 3. 1. about 5Bu = ch. 38. 1. b2 Kings 25. Ig. ch. 29. 25, & a7. 3, ech, 37. 3, 7. ay they, and we will report it. tAll| works, that he may go up from us. ~<a

= < Jeremiah Foretelleth a hard sicae. JEREMIAH XXI. — _.. He exhorte Before CHRIST about bY a 4 Jsai. 13. 4. + Exod. 6, 6. « Deut. 28. 50, aa 3%, ' Deut. 30.19. ‘ch. 38, 2,17, 18. 8 {Then said Jeremiah unto them, Thus shall ye say to Zedekiah : 4 Thus saith the Lorn God of Israel; Behold, I will turn back the weapons of war that are in your hands, wherewith ye fight against the king of Babylon, and against the Chaldeans, which besiege you without the walls, and “I will assemble them into the midst of this city. 5 And I myself will fight against you with an ‘outstretched hand and with a strong arm, even in anger, and in fury, and in great wrath. 6 And I will smite the inhabitants of this city, both man and beast : they shall die of a great pestilence. 7 And afterward, saith the Lorn, ‘T will deliver Zedekiah king of Judah, and his servants, and the people, and such as are left in this city from the pestilence, from the sword, and from the famine, into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of those that seek their life: and he shall smite them with the edge of the sword; She shall not spare them, neither have pity, nor have mercy. 8 {And unto this people thou shalt say, Thus saith the Lorp ; Behold, "I set before you the way of life, and the way of death. 9 He that ‘abideth in this city & ch, 39, 18. & 45. 5. 1 Lev. 17. 10, ch. 44. 11. Amos 9. 4. = ch. 38. 3, ech. 9. 3. Zech. 7. 9. + Heb. Judge. P Ps. 10). 8. 4 Ezek. 13. 8. t Heb. inhabitress, shall die by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence: but he that goeth out, and falleth to the Chaldeans that hesiege you, he shall live, and “his life shall be unto him for a prey. 10 For I have 'set my face against this city for evil, and not for good, saith the Lorp: ™it shall be given into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall "burn it with fire. 11 {And touching the house of the king of Judah, say, Hear ye the word of the Lorp; 12 O house of David, thus saith the Lonp; ˚t Execute judgment Pin the morning, and deliver him that #8 spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor, lest my fury go out like fire, and burn that none ean quench it, because of the evil of your doings. 13 Behold, ˚I am against thee, O 'inhabitant of the valley, and rock of * Who shall come down or who shall enter into tions ? 14 But I will tpunish you ing to the ‘fruit of your doin the Lorp: and I will king in the forest thereof, and it shall| tM’ devour all things round about it. ae che nm CHAPTER XXIr. | 1 He exhorteth to repentance, with yo: and threats. 10 The judgment of Shain 13 of Jehoiakim, 20 and of

Conigh, nae saith the Lorn; to the house of the king of Judah, and speak there this word 2 And say, *Hear the word of the Lonp, O king of Judah, that sittest upon the throne of David, thou, and thy servants, and thy people that enter in by these gates: 3 Thus saith the Lorn; »Execute|*a.ny ye judgment and righteousness, and deliver the spoiled out. of the hand of the oppressor: and ¢do no wrong, do no violence to the stranger, the fatherless, nor the widow, neither shed innocent blood in this place, 4 For if ye do this thing indeed, ‘then shall there enter in by the ates of this house kings sittin upon the throne of David, riding in chariots and on horses, he, and his servants, and his people. 5 But if ye will not hear these words, *I swear by myself, saith the Lonp, that this house shall become a desolation. 6 For thus saith the Lonp unto the king’s house of Judah; Thou art Gilead unto me, and the head of Lebanon: yet surely I will make thee a wilderness, and cities hich are not inhabited. 7 And I will prepare destroyers against thee, every one with his weapons: and they shall cut down ; ‘thy choice cedars, Sand cast them into the fire. | 8 And many nations shall pass by this city, and they shall say every} man to his neighbour, » Wherefore hath the Lorp done thus unto this great city? ”9 Then they shall answer, ‘Because they have forsaken the covenant a the Lonp their God, ce Neel other gods, and served them. 10 Weep ye not for the dead, th the Ting’, Ie we 78 ly, Retin, against, yg i) ay our hahity.| cH, ] | My, aecord.| ~" | SS, saith Ue a tin "ha Mp, ova, Woe | My Go down! sini Oy “ch. 7.4 © See ver. 1, toh 12.08 | t Heb. for Darid upon hia throne. © Hebr. 613 Vp. the plain, saith the Lorn; which say, | neither bemoan him: but weep sore

rhe judganen eT 5 Tor him 'that goeth away: for he rr | ehall return no more, nor see his ital native country. ed - For thus saith the Lorn touchft Mei f Josiah king Hehe NE mShallum the son of Josiah king 1 tye Scwith | gf Judah, which reigned instead of Seca gh : “of | ] ate Josiah his father, "which went forth King apn 7 out of this place; He shall not return thither any more : | 12 But he shall die in the place whither they haye led him captive, and shall see this land no more, axing | 13 1˚Woe unto him that buildeth * | his house by unrighteousness, and his ar u. {chambers by wrong ; Pthat useth his pst 3h neighbour’s service without wages, i 4 t land giveth him not for his work ; i+ | 14 That saith, I will build me a i. {wide house and tlarge chambers, ane | ond cutteth him out "windows ; and it is cieled with cedar, and painted with vermilion. 15 Shalt thou reign, because thou kins: |closest thyself in cedar? did not . thy father eat and drink, and do 182 |indement and justice, and then ‘it a Has wall with aith 16 He judged the cause of the poor and needy; then 7¢ was well with him: was not this to know me? saith the Lorp. 17 ‘But thine eyes and thine heart are not but for thy covetousness, and for to shed innocent blood, and for Ws neer- | oppression, and for "violence, to do #¢. | 18 Therefore thus saith the Lorp concerning Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah; *They shall not ‘ta. |lament for him, saying, “Ah my brother! or, Ah sister ! they shall not lament for him, saying, Ah lord! or, ' Ah his glory ! “a” | 19 *He shall be buried with the ‘fee%e|burial of an ass, drawn and cast " |forth beyond the gates of Jerusalem. 20 | Go up to Lebanon, and cry ; and lift up thy voice in Bashan, and \cry from the passages: for all thy tea \lovers are destroyed. ‘< | 21 I spake unto thee in thy *protira, SPerity; but thou saidst, I will not “See | hear, ¥This hath been thy manner \from thy youth, that thou obeyedst "amy ot my voice. ’ | 22 The wind shall eat up all *thy | * | pastors, and thy lovers shall go into captivity: surely then shalt thou be ashamed and confounded for all thy wickedness, airtds Or, my win dint. +Erek. 19.6. vent of Shallwn, JEREMIAH XNir, 230 tinhabitant of Lebanon, that makest thy nest in the cedars, how gracious shalt thou be when pangs come upon thee, the pain as of 4 Woman in trayail ! 24 As I live, saith the Lorn, ‘though Coniah the son of Jehoiakim kine of Judah *were the signet upon my right hand, yet would I pluck thee thence ; 25 *And I will give thee into the hand of them that seck thy life, and into the hand of them

whose face thou fearest, even into the hand of NebuSt " f Jehoiakin, and of Coniah. ET Before CHRIST ano a t Heb. inhabilress. bch. 6. 24, ¢See 2 Ki 24. 6, nee 1Chro. 3.16. ch. 37.1. 4 Cant. 8. 6, Hag. 2, 23, ech. 34. 20, chadrezzar king of Babylon, and into |' the hand of the Chaldéans. 26 'And I will cast thee out, and thy mother that bare thee, into another country, where ye were not born; and there shall ye die. 27 But to the land whereunto they tdesire to return, thither shall they not return. 28 Is this man Coniah a despised broken idol? is he %a vessel wherein 7s no pleasure? wherefore are they cast out, he and his seed, and are cast into a land which they know not? 29 "O earth, earth, earth, hear the word of the Lorn. 30 Thus saith the Lorv, Write ye this man ichildless, a man that shall not prosper in his days: for no man of his seed shall prosper, Xsitting upon the throne of David, and ruling any more in Judah. CHAPTER XXIII. 1 He prophesieth a restoration of the scattered flock. 5 Christ shall rule and save them. 9 Against false prophets, 33 and mockers of the true prophets. OE *be unto the pastors that destroy and scatter the sheep of my pasture! saith the Lorp. 2 Therefore thus saith the Lorp God of Israel against the pastors that feed my people; Ye have scattered my flock, and driven them away, and have not visited them: bbehold, I will visit upon you the evil of your doings, saith the Lorp. 3 And 'I will gather the remnant of my flock out of all countries whither I have driven them, and will bring them again is neni and they shall be fruitful and increase. 4° And 1 will set up 'shepherds over them which shall feed them: and they shall fear no more, nor £2 Kings 24. 15. 2 Chron. 36. 10. + Heb. liftup their mind, ch. 44. 14. 8 Ps. 31. 12. ch. 48. 38, Hos. 8. 8. * Deut. 32. 1. Isai, 1.2. & w.1 Mie. 1. 2. 'See 1 Chron. 3.16, 17. Matt. 1. 12. & ch, 36. 30, <a mi

| og | Christ ts promised. —_ JEREMIAH XXIII. Golan Searfy) Dan. 9, 24. a. ken, * ch.16. 14, 15. "sal. 43. 5, 6. ver. 3. ® See Hab. J, 16 ech. 5.7,0. & 9. 2. ° Hos. 4. 2, 3, 0 Or, cursing. Poh. 9.10, & 12. 4. Ul Or, violence. ach. 6.13.&0, 10, Prov. 4. 19, ch. 13, 16. ch. 11, 23, 0 Or, an absurd thing, 1 Heb. nnsaN Or, filtniness. y ch, 29, 93, * ver, 26. * Ezek. 13,23, » Deut. 92, 32, Isai. 1.9, 10. be dismayed, neither shall they be lacking, saith the Lorp. 5 | Behold, ‘the days come, saith the Lorp, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, ‘and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth. "6 sIn his days Judah shall be .{saved, and Israel "shall dwell safe“lly: and ‘this is his name whereby |he shall be called, tTHE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS. * 7 Therefore, behold, "the days come, saith the Lorp, that they shall no more say, The Lorp liyeth, which brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt ; 8 But, The Lorp liveth, which brought up and which led the seed of the house of Israel out of the north country, ‘and from all countries whither I had driven them; and they shall dwell in their own land. 9 % Mine heart within me is broken because of the prophets; ™all my bones shake; I am like a drunken man, and like a man whom wine hath overcome, because of the Lorn, and because of the words of his holiness, 10 For "the land is full of adulterers; for °hecause of "swearing the land mourneth; the pleasant places of the wilderness are dried up, and their ‘course is evil, and their force is not right. 11 For “both prophet and priest are profane; yea, "in my house . | have I found their wickedness, saith .|the Lorp. 12 * Wherefore their way shall be unto them as slippery ways in the darkness: they shall’ be driven on, and fall therein: for I twill bring evil upon them, even the year of their visitation, saith the Lon. 13 And I have seen "tfolly in the prophets of Samaria; "they prophesied in Baal, and *caused my people Israel to err, 14 T have seen also in the prophets of Jerusalem !an horriblethin ig: they commit adultery, and #wall in lies’: they “strengthen also the hands of evildoers, that none doth return from his wickedness: they are all of them unto me as "Sodom, and the inhabitants thereof as Gomorrah, 15 Therefore thus saith the Lorn . \ oe Jy " of hosts concerning the ,..) ~~ Behold, I will feed ie with ks olin wood, and make them drink fe 4 water of gall: for from the prop el of Jerusalem is 'profanenesg in’ rn | forth into all the land, 9B}! 16 Thus saith the Lonrp of host

Hearken not unto the Words of the prophets that prophesy unto voir: they make you yain: “they alk a vision of their own heart, and nck val, | out of the mouth of the Lonn. 17 They say still unto them that despise me, The Lonp hath aid © Ye shall have peace ; and the y say eka unto every one that walketh after ue the "imagination of his own heart, | 2 Wu ‘No evil shall come upon you. ” bornnan, 18 For who hath stood in the|'ilext "counsel of the Lorn, and hath per- Test | ceived and heard his word? who hath |!" marked his word, and heard i? 19 Behold, a "whirlwind of the Lonp | *en3.24) is gone forth in fury, even a grievous) whirlwind: it shall fall grievously upon the head of the wicked. 20 The ‘anger of the Lorp shall|'e.n1 not return, until he have executed, and till he have performed the thoughts of his heart : "in the latter |*6«.21 days ye shall consider it perfectly. 21 'I have not sent these prophets, ete yet they ran: I have not spoken to| ® them, yet they prophesied. 22 But if they had ™stood in my|*™" counsel, and had caused my people to hear my words, then they should have "turned them from their evil|*!"** way, and from the evil of their doings. . 23 Am I a God at hand, saith the Lorp, and not a God afar off? 24 Can any ˚hide himself in secret ess places that I shall not see him! Bee un saith the Lonp. ?Do not I fill hea-|’p10i ven and earth? saith the Lorp. 25 I have heard what the prophets said, that prophesy lies in my name, saying, I have dreamed, I have dreamed. . «the 26 How long shall this be in heart of the prophets that oat lies? yea, they are prophets of deceit of their own heart ; ; 27 Which think to cause my hee ple to forget my name by ane 7 dreams which they tell every hare aul 37 : : 4 reir £2 L to his neighbour, ‘as tl bs et have forgotten my name for Baal. S. oP IDI —

aan 7 fefore | cls T ow th spat. U2 aT tr thal vel teir tonyrtts Zeyh. 3. 4 al bt sven, M0. 1 Hob, visit Won. "Mos 4g Vena vst false prophets. JEREMIA H XNIT. The type of good and bad Jigs. ~ 98 The prophet ! that hath a dream, Jet him tell a dream ;, and he that hath my word, let him speak my word faithfully. What is the chaff to the wheat ¢ saith the Lonp. 99 Js not my word like as a fire? saith the Loro; and like a hammer that breaketh the roel in pieces ? 30 Therefore, behold, * I am against the prophets, saith the Lorn, that steal my words every one from his neighhour. : 31 Behold, I am against the prophets, saith the Lorp, 'that use their tongues, and say, He saith. 32 Behold, I am against them that prophesy false dreams, saith the Lorp, and do tell them, and cause my people to err by their lies, and by ‘their lightness; yet I sent them not, nor commanded them: therefore they shall not profit this people at all, saith the Lorn. 33 {| And when this people, or the prophet, or a priest, shall ask thee, saying, What is tthe burden of the Lorv? thou shalt then say unto them, What burden? "I will even forsake you, saith the Lorn. 34 And as for the prophet, and the priest, and the people, that shall say, The burden of the Lorn, I will even ‘punish that man and his house. 35 Thus shall ye say every one to his neighbour, and every one to his brother, What hath the Lorp answered? and, What hath the Lorp spoken 2 36 And the burden of the Lorp shall ye mention no more: for every man’s word shall be his burden; for ye have perverted the words of the living God, of the Lorp of hosts our God. : 37 Thus shalt thou say to the prophet, What hath the Lonp answered thee? and, What hath the Lorp Spoken 2 : 38 But since ye say, The burden of the Lorn; therefore thus saith the ord; Because ye say this word, The burden of the Lorn, and I have Sent unto you, saying, Ye shall not say, The burden of the Lonp; 39 Therefore, behold, I, even I, *will utterly forget you, and I will orsake you, and the city that I gave you and your fathers, aud cast you out of my presence : 40 And 1 will bring + an everlasting | _ Before reproach upon you, and a perpetual at é - y ody shame, which shall not be forgotten. | —~—~ rch. 20,11. CHAPTER XXIV. 1 Under the (ype of good and bad figs, 4 he Soresheweth the restoration of them that were in captivity, B and the desolation o, Zedekiah and the rest. HEE *Lorp shewed me, and, be- on hold, two baskets of figs were set before the temple of the Lorn, after that Nebuchadrezzar “king of Babylon had carried away

captive ‘Jeconiah the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah, and the princes of Judah, with the carpenters and smiths, from Jerusalem, and had brought them to Babylon. 2 One basket had very good figs, even like the figs that are first ripe: | and the other basket Aad very naugh- | ty figs, which could not be eaten, tthey were so bad. 3 Then said the Lorp unto me, What seest thou, Jeremiah? And I said, Figs; the good figs, very good ; and the evil, very evil, that cannot be eaten, they are so evil. 4 4 Again the word of the Lorp came unto me, saying, | 5 Thus saith the Lorp, the God of Israel; Like these good figs, so will T acknowledge tthem that are carried away captive of Judah, whom I have sent out of this place into the land of the Chaldeans for their good. 6 For I will set mine eyes upon them for good, and “I will bring them again to this land: and °I will build them, and not pull them down; and I will plant them, and not pluck ¢hem up. 7 And I will give them ‘an heart to know me, that I am the Lorp: and they shall be ‘my people, and I will be their God: for they shall} : return unto me "with their whole | "eb. 2. 1. heart. S @ And as the evil ‘figs, which|‘«™ = 7 cannot be eaten, they are so evil ; surely thus saith the Lorp, So will I give Zedekiah the king of J udah, : and his princes, and the residue of Jerusalem, that remain in this land, and "them that dwell in the land of}, Egypt : FAs I will deliver them ' to 'be removed into all the kingdoms of the} =: earth for their hurt, ™/o be a reproach | w Ps. 44.13, = Amos7. 1,4. &UuL +2 Kings 24. 1. &e. 2 Chron. 36. 1), © Seech. 22.24, &e. & 29, 2, + Heb. for hadness. t Heb. the captivity. See ch. 43, & 4)

_ about Sun ee veoh, 20. 18, 22. 607 Ending. 606 Beginning. . che 36. lL beh. 1.2. From 620 ull HOt ©ch.7.13. 7, 8,10. ©2 Kings 17. 13. oh. 18.11, & 5. 15, Jonah 3, 8. € Deut, 32. 21. ch. 7. 10, & 32. 40. eh. 1.15. “ch. 97, 6. & 43,10. famine, and the pestilence, among them, till they be consumed from off the land that I gave unto them and to their fathers. CHAPTER XXV. 1 Jeremiah reproving the Jews’ disobedience to the prophets, 8 foretelleth the seventy years’ captivity, 12 and after that, the destruction of Babylon. 15 Under the type of a cup of wine he forcsheweth the destruction of all nations. 34 The howling of the shepherds, HE word that came to Jeremiah concerning all the people of Judah *in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, that zas the first year of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon ; 2 The which Jeremiah the prophet spake unto all the people of Judah, and to all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, saying, 3 >From the thirteenth year of Josiah the son of Amon king of Judah, even unto this day, that zs the three and twentieth year, the word of the Lorp hath come unto me, and I have spoken unto you, rising early and speaking ; but ye . have not hearkened. 4 And the Lorp hath sent unto ‘|you all his servants the prophets, ; |frising early and sending them; but ye have not hearkened, nor inclined your ear to hear. 5 They said, ˚Turn ye again now every one from his evil way, and from the evil of your doings, and dwell in the land that the Lorn hath given unto you and to your fathers for ever and ever : 6 And go not after other gods to serve them, and to worship them, and provoke me not to anger with the works of your hands; and I will do you no hurt. 7 Yet ye have not hearkened unto me, saith the Lorv; that ye might provoke me to anger with the works of your hands to your own hurt. 8 4 Therefore thus saith the Lorp of hosts; Because ye have not heard my words, 9 Behold, I will send and take fall the families of the north, saith the Lonp, and Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon, "my servant, and will eaeet | Velie co Tp destruction of Babylo, . A . Tope! Soni, bring them against this land, angp 2; a take fron, and the 1 oice of ¢ bride, 'the sound of the mieten and the light of the candle, 11 And this whole land shall bo a desolation, avd an astonishment. and these nations shall serve the king of Babylon seventy years. 12 4 And it shall come to pass, Mwhen * seventy years are accom. plished, that I will t punish the king of Babylon, and that nation, saith the Lorp, for

their iniquity, and the|” land of the Chaldeans, "and will make it perpetual desolations, 13 And I will bring upon that land all my words which I have pronounced against it, even all that is written in|, this book, which Jeremiah hath pro-| ! phesied against all the nations. 14 ˚ For many nations ? and great kings shall 4serve themselves of them also: ‘and I will recompense them according to their deeds, and according to the works of their own hands. 15 9 For thus saith the Lorp God of Israel unto me; Take the ‘winecup of this fury at my hand, and cause all the nations, to whom I send thee, to drink it. 16 And ‘they shall drink, and be moved, and be mad, because of the sword that I will send among them. 17 Then took I the cup at the Lonn’s hand, and made.all the nations to drink, unto whom the Lorn had sent me: ie 18 To wit, Jerusalem, and the cities of Judah, and the kings thereof, and the princes thereof, to make them "a desolation, an astonishment, an hissing, and *a curse; as 7 @s this day; 19 ¥ Pharaoh king of Egypt, hall his servants, and his princes, and @ his people ; 0 dad all *the mingled peor, and all the kings of *the land 6 Uz, “and all the kings of the in of the Philistines, and Ashkel ee and Azzah, and Wkron, and remnant of Ashdod, eee — Voice of the | Novy | Mev tay Eocleg yy & 51.5, % ch, WS 51.27, Ph, O), al. & 51,97. ach. 27.7. rol AWE O1G,4. #Job 21.2, Ps. 75. Tsai. 5117. Rey, 14. Jit . OF “ek aL Nahumall. o yor. 9, Ih sch 40 yeh 9% ayer 2 a Jovi! vehdT St ~ f e See Ist % 1 | ae

J Refhre, | cunt st atv yi ach SL 4b. rilab. 2.16. Isai. 51. 21. & G3. * Prov. 11.31. ch, 49, 12, “Ini. G3, 19, “aniah foresheweth the en 11 Kings9, 9, MD. 14, "lal. 10.9, ch. 4. 3a, |) will JEREMIAH XXV_ 91 “Edom, and ° Moab, and the ‘ldren of ‘Ammon, oy ren all the kings of ® Tyrus, and all the kings of Zidon, and the ‘\kings of the "isles which ave beyond the "sea, 93 'Dedan, and Tema, and Buz, and all | that ave in the utmost corners, 24 And Kall the kings of Arabia, ‘Jand all the kings of the 'mingled people that dwell in the desert, 25 And all the kings of Zimri, and oe Tall the kings of ™Ilam, and all the a. |kings of the Medes, 26 "And all the kings of the north, " \far and near, one with another, and all the kingdoms of the world, which are upon the face of the earth: ˚and the king of Sheshach shall drink after them. 27 Therefore thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lorp of hosts, the God of Israel; ? Drink ye, and ‘be drunken, and spue, and fall, and rise no more, because of the sword which I will send among you. 28 And it shall be, if they refuse to take the cup at thine hand to drink, then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the Lorn of hosts; Ye shall certainly drink. 29 For, lo, tI begin to bring evil on the city t®which is called by 3.|my name, and should ye be utterly ‘Junpunished? Ye shall not be unpunished : for tI will call for a sword , {Upon all the inhabitants of the earth, ../Saith the Lorn of hosts. 30 Therefore prophesy thou against them all these words, and say unto them, The Lonp shall “roar from on high, and utter his voice from * his holy habitation ; he shall mightily roar upon ¥ his habitation ; he shall give “a shout, as they that tread the 9apes, against all the inhabitants of the earth. 31 A noise shall come even to the ends of the earth; for the Lorn hath “a controversy with the nations, he plead with all flesh ; he will give them that are wicked to the sword, saith the Lorn. 32 Thus saith the Lorp of hosts, Behold, evil shall go forth from nation to nation, and ¢a great whirlWind shall be raised up from the Coasts of the earth. 33 “And the slain of the Lonp shall overthrow of dive; a a ‘s nations. be at that day from one end of the| ero earth even unto the other end of the| CHRIst carth : they shall not be * lamented, “Tors Neither gathered, nor buried : they | Sy shall be dung upon the ground. te ie ee 34°95 Howl, ye shepherds, and ery: | Revit. », and wallow yourselves in the ashes, *og, POG. ye principal of the flock: for t the | # Heb. your days of your slaughter and of your} ‘shwiner. dispersions are accomplished ; and ye shall fall like

ta pleasant vessel, | 1feb.a ves35 And t the shepherds shall have + eh Signe no way to flee, nor the principal o:| /i}er the flock to escape. anise: 36 A voice of the ery of the shep-| {17/0 herds, and an howling of the prin-| *mos2.14, cipal of the flock, shall be heard : for the Lorn hath spoiled their pasture. 37 And the peaceable habitations are cut down because of the fierce anger of the Lorp. 38 He hath forsaken "his covert, |*Ps.75.2 as the lion: for their land is tdesolate | + Feb. « debecause of the fierceness of the oppres-| wee sor, and betause of his fierce anger. CHAPTER XXVI. 1 Jeremiah by promises and threatenings exhorteth to repentance. 8 He is therefore apprehended, 10 and arraigned. 12˚His apology. \6 Fe is quit in judgment, by the example of Micah, 20 and of Urijah, 24and by the care of Ahikam. I ig the beginning of the reign of| _ 610 Jehoiakim the son of Josiah| Fytirs king of Judah came this word from | 2esinning. the Lorn, saying, 2 Thus saith the Lorp; Stand in “the court of the Lorn’s house, and |*e 19.14. speak unto all the cities of Judah, which come to worship in the Lorp’s house, Yall the words that I com- BBaele a10: mand thee to speak unto them; © diminish not a word : ¢ Acts 20. 27. 3 “Ifso be they will hearken, and | «eb. 36.3. turn every man from his evil way, that I may *repent me of the evil, eae ay which I purpose to do unto them because of the evil of their doings. + And thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lorv; ‘If ye will)‘gr not hearken to me, to walk in my| Dewt-2%1s. law, which I have set before you, 5 To hearken to the words of my Bensd: servants the prophets, Swhom I sent |‘ ¢))7-3.2* unto you, both rising up early,| 4+ and sending ¢hem, but ye have not hearkened ; ett 6 Then will I make this house like "Shiloh, and will make this city a}, | curse to all the nations of the earth. 49-2

Srepented him of the evil which he had pronouncedagainst them? tThus might we procure great evil against our souls. 20 And there was also a man that prophesied in the name of the Lonp, Urijah the son of Shemaiah of Kirjath-jearim, who prophesied against this city and against this land according to all the words of Jeremiah : 21 And when Jehoiakim the king, with all his mighty men, and all the princes, heard his words, the king sought to put him to death: but when Urijah heard it, he was afraid, and fled, and went into Egypt; 22 And Jehoiakim the king sent men into Egypt, zamely, Elnathan the son of Achbor, and certain men with him into Egypt. 23 And they fetched forth Urijah out of Egypt, and brought him unto as arraigned, but acquitted | abect Cou Mic 312 about 60u Jehoiakim the king ; who slew him with the sword, and cast his dead body into the graves of the teommon people. 24 Nevertheless "the hand of Ahikam the son of Shaphan was with Jeremiah, that they should not give him into the hand of the people to put him to death. CHAPTER XXVIII. 1 Under the type of bonds and yokes he prophesieth the subduing of the neighbour kings unto Nebuchadnezzar. He exhorteth them to yield, and not to believe the false pro yhets. 12 The like he docth to Zedekiah, VW Ie foretelleth, the remnant of the vessels shall be carried to Babylon, and there continue until the day of visitation, thea the beginning of the reign of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah *king of Judah came this word unto | + Jeremiah from the Lorn, saying, t Heb. sonsor the people. about ou See ver, 3, 12,10, a eh. 27, 2 Thus 'saith the Lorn to me; 1 Or, hath the ORDsaid Make thee bonds and yokes, ? and | ¢h. sti012 So Ezek. 4 put them upon thy neck, . 83 And send them to the king of L& 128 & 24.3, &e. — —— Mie TP i *2Chron 32. | 26. 2. | j |

“ile prop esicth fefore cH WIST about ju apa 15. WG. pan. 417. 25,32. ach 20M. 1¢h.95.9, & Dan. 2. 38. 42Chron, 36. M. Veh, 95,12, & WY. Dan. 5. 96. woh, 95.14. {Teb, dreauis, Wendy, the subjection JEREMIAH XXVIII. of the neighbouring Kings. Fdom, and to the king of Moab, and to the king of the Ammonites, and to the king of Tyrus, and to the -~— |king of Zidon, by the hand of the messengers which come to Jerusalem unto Zedekiah king of Judah ; 4 And command them 'to say unto their masters, Thus saith the Lorp of hosts, the God of Israel; Thus shall ye say unto your masters ; 5 ˚I have made the earth, the man M2 land the beast that are upon the ground, by my great power and by A : my outstretched arm,and “haye given it unto whom it seemed meet unto me. 6 *And now have I given all these lands into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, ‘my servant; and Sthe beasts of the field have I given him also to serve him. 7" And all nations shall serve him, and his son, and his son’s son, ‘until the very time of his land come: ‘and then many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of him. 8 And it shall come to pass, that the nation and kingdom which will not serve the same ‘Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, and that will not put their neck under the yoke of the king of Babylon, that nation will I punish, saith the Lonp, with the sword, and with the famine, and with the pestilence, until I have consumed them by his hand. 9 Therefore hearken not ye to your prophets, nor to your diviners, nor to your tdreamers, nor to your enchanters, Nor to your sorcerers, which speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not Serve the king of Babylon : 10 'For they prophesy a lie unto ou, to remove you far from your and; and that I should drive you out, and ye should perish. 11 But the nations that bring their neck under the yoke of the king of abylon, and scrve him, those will let romain still in their own land, saith the Lorn; and they shall till it and dwell therein. 24IT spake also to™ Zedekiah king ofJudah According to all these words, Saying, Bring your necks under the yoke of the ling of Babylon, and Serve him and his people, and live. 13 Why will ye die, thou and thy Ieopl ngs Boake Aieeesec People, by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, as the Lorp hath spoken against the nation that will not serve the king of Babylon 2 14 Therefore hearken not unto the words of the Prophets that speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Babylon : for they prophesy ˚a lie unto you. 15 For I have not sont them, saith the Lorp, yet they

prophesy ta lie Inmy name; that [ might drive you out, and that ye might perish, ye, and the prophets that prophesy unto you. 16 Also I spake to the priests and to all this people, saying, Thus saith the Lorn; Hearken not to the words of your prophets that prophesy unto | you, saying, Behold, ?the vessols of, the Lorp's house shall now shortly be brought again from Babylon: for they prophesy a lie unto you. 17 Hearken not unto them ; serve | the king of Babylon, and live: wherefore should this city be laid waste? 18 But if they dc prophets, and if| the word of the Lorp be with them, let them now make intercession to the Lorn of hosts, that the vessels which are left in the house of the Lonrp, and iz the house of the king of Judah, and at Ji erusalem, ¢o not to Babylon. 19 {i For thus saith the Lorp of hosts 'eoncerning the pillars,and concerning the sea, and concerning the bases, and concerning the residue of | ~~ the vessels that remain in this city, 20 Which Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon took not, when he carried away 'captive Jeconiah the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah from Jerusalem to Babylon, and all the nobles of Judah and Jerusalem ; 21 Yea, thus saith the Lorp of hosts, the God of Israel, concerning the vessels that remain in the house of the Lorn, and in the house of the king of Judah and of Jerusalem : 22 They shall be *earried to Babylon, and there shall they be until the day that I 'visit them, saith the Lorn; then "will [ bring them up, and restore them to this place. CHAPTER XXVIII. L Hananiah prophesieth falsely the return of the vessels, and of Jeconiah, 5 Jeremiah, wishing it lo be true, sheweth that the event Before HRIST 598 c ech. 114. & 23. 21. & 29, 8,9. t Heb. ina lie, or, lyingly. P 2Chron. 36. 7,10. ch. 28. 3. Dan. 1, 2. F2 Kings 94. WM, 15, ch. 24. 1. * ings 25. 2K Ww 2 Chron. 36. Mn © 2 Chron. 36. Si. ch, 29. 10. & WwW, 5. 4 Ezra ll. 7. & 7.19. willdeclare who are ade prupiets: 10 ananiah breaketh Jeremial's yoke. 12Jeremiah lelleth of an iron yoke, 1 and foretelleth Haneniah's death.

Before CHRIST about a6 ——— ® ch. 97. 1. bch, 97, 12. ech. 27. 16. + Heb. (two years of days. + Heb. caplivily. 4) Kings 1. © Deut. 18, 22, | Hananial's false prophecy. JEREMIAH XXVIII. a Tis de, ath js ND "it came to pass the same A year, in the beginning of the reign "of Zedekiah lang of Judah, in the fourth year, and in the fifth month, that Hananiah the son of Azur the prophet, which 2as of! Gibeon, spake unto me in the house of the Lorp, in the presence of the riests and of all the people, saying, 2 Thus speaketh the Lorn of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, I have broken "the yoke of the king of Babylon. . 3 ¢Within ttwo full years will I bring again into this place all the vessels of the Lorn's house, that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon took away from this place, and carried them to Babylon: : 4 And I will bring again to this place Jeconiah the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah, with all the tcaptives of Judah, that went into Babylon, saith the Lorn: for I will break the | yoke of the king of Babylon. 5 {Then the prophet Jeremiah said unto the prophet Hananiah in the presence of the priests, and in the presence of all the people that stood in the house of the Lorn, 6 Isven the prophet Jeremiah said, 4Amen: the Lorn do so: the Lorp perform thy words which thou hast prophesied, to bring again the vessels of the Lorn's house, and all that is carried aay captive, from Babylon into this place. 7 Nevertheless hear thou now this word that I speak in thine ears, and in the ears of all the people ; & The prophets that have been before me and before thee of old prophesied both against many countries, and against great kingdoms, of war, and of evil, and of pestilence. 9 ©The prophet which prophesieth Foch, 97, 2 ech. 27. 7. of peace, when the word of the prophet shall come to pass, then shall the prophet be known, that the Lorn hath truly sent him. 10 {Then Hananiah the prophet took the 'yoke from off the prophet Jeremiah's neck, and brake it. 11 And Hananiah spake in the presence of all the people, saying, Thus saith the Lorn; Even so will I break the yoke of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon from the neck of all nations within the space of two full years. And the prophet ne miah went his way. pth 12 4 Then the word of tho I came er Jeremiah the » after that Hananiah the 0 ; broken the yoke from oft the aay the prophet Jeremiah, sayin th 13 Go and tell Hananiah, sayin Thus saith the Lorn; Thou hict broken the yokes of wood; but thor shalt make for them yokes of iron 14 For thus saith the Lon» of hosts, the God of

Israel; "J havo put a yoke of iron upon the neck of all these nations, that they may serve Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon. and they shall serve him: and‘{ have given him the beasts of the field also, 15 4 Then said the prophet Jere. miah unto Hananiah the prophet, Hear now, Hananiah; The Lorp hath not sent thee ; but *thou mak. est this people to trust in a lie, 16 Therefore thus saith the Lorn; Behold, I will cast thee from off the face of the earth : this year thou shalt die, because thou hast taught ‘rebellion against the Lorn. 17 So Hananiah the prophet died the same year in the seventh month. CHAPTER XXIX. 1 Jeremiah sendeth a letter to the captives in Babylon, to be quiet there, 8 and nol lo believe the dreams of their prophets, 10 and that they shall return with grace ufler sevenly years. 165 He foretelleth the destruction of the rest for their disobedience. 20 He sheweth the fearful end of Ahab and Zedekiah, two lying prophels. 24 Shemaiah writeth a letler against Jeremiah. 30 Jeremiah readeth his doom. OW these are the words of the letter that Jeremiah the prophet sent from Jerusalem unto the residue of the elders which were carried away captives, and to the priests, and to the prophets, and to all the people whom Nebuchadnezzar had carried away captive from Jerusalem to Babylon; _ | 2 (After that ˚J econiah the a and the queen, and the eam: hs, the princes of Judah and J gen and the carpenters, and the amt ) were departed from J erusalem ;) F 3 By the hand of Elasah the son of Shaphan, and Gemariah the ee of Hilldah, (whom Zedekiah ee ae Judah sent unto Babylon to fog, chadnezzar king of Babylon) sayirs > s0OR} Prophes, hires hey | | ~ Deut. a ch, ar | "oh. 9, G * ch, 2,3), Ezek. 1a | 'Deut. 145, | ch, 29,32 t Heb. reat, about iN about ay 2a Kings ke. Wrens oa 4 p Or, chan berlaiit4 Thus saith the Loxo of hosts

———

—— jer niah Pefare cunist shout a gira 6. 10. en toh He 91. & 37. 14,15. plies. 5. 6. ‘yet 4, | Heb. in tie. about 606 4 Heb, ened anlexpeela tlon, 1Dan.9.3,&0, . jafter ‘seventy years be at Babylon I will *lform my * {all your heart. 4.7, 28 it your captivity, and !I will gather you a *s letter to JEREMIAH XXIx. Tthe God of Israel, unto all that are carried away captives, whom I have caused to he carried away from Jerugalem unto Babylon ; : 5 "Build ye houses, and dwell in then; and plant gardens, and cat the fruit of them ; 6 Take ye wives, and beget sons and daughters; and take wives for your sons, and give your daughters to husbands, that they may bear sons and daughters ; that ye may be increased there, and not diminished. 7 And seek the peace of the city whither I have caused you to be carried away captives, “and pray unto the Lorn for it: for in the peace thereof shall ye have peace. 8 1 For thus saith the Lorp of hosts, the God of Israel; Let not | you prophets and your diviners, that be in the midst of you, “deceive | you, neither hearken to your dreams which ye cause to be dreamed. 5 *For they prophesy tfalsely unto you in my name: I have not sent them, saith the Lorp. 104 For thus saith the Lorp, That accomplished visit you, and pergood word toward you, in causing you to return to this place. 11 For I know the thoughts that I think towards you, saith the Lonp, thoughts of peace, and not of evil, to give you an texpected end. 12 Then shall ye call upon me, and ye shall go and pray unto me, and I will hearken unto you. 13 And "ye shall seek me, and find me, when ye shall search for me iwith 14 And : *T will be found of you, saith the Lorn: and I will tun away from all the nations, and from’ all the places whither I have driven you, saith the Lorn; and I will bring you ‘gain into the place whence I caused you to be carried away captive. 15 1 Because ye have said, The Lorn hath raised us up prophets ™ Babylon ; 16 Know that thus saith the Lorp tteth upon the avid, and of all the people th in this city, and of your lat are not gone forth with aptivity ; o' the king that si throne of D. that dwelle brethren t} You into ¢ 17 Thus saith the Lor Behold, I will send u ™ sword, the famine, a lence, and will make t figs, that cannot be e So eyil. 18 And J will the sword, wi the pestilence, and will to be removed to of the earth, tto an astonishment, a: a reproach, among whither I have drive: 19 Because the ened to m which 1] 5 ants the and sending them; but hear, saith the Lorn. 20 I Hear of the Lorn, all whom I have se to

Babylon: 21 Thus saith the Lorp of hosts, the God of Israel, of Ahab the son of Kolaiah, and of Zedekiah the son of Maaseiah, which prophesy a lie unto you in my name; Behold, I will deliver them into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon ; and he shall slay them before your eyes ; 22 * And of them shall be taken up a curse by all the captivity of Judah which are in Babylon, saying, The Lorp make thee like Zedekiah and like Ahab, ‘whom the king of Babylon roasted in the fire ; 23 Because ‘they have committed villany in Israel, and have committed adultery with their neighbours’ wives, and have spoken lying words in my name, which I have not commanded them; even I know, and am a witness, saith the Lorp. 24 4 Thus shalt thou also speak to Shemaiah the ' Nehelamite, saying, 25 Thus speaketh the Lorp of hosts, the God of Israel, Saying, Beeause thou hast sent letters in thy name unto all the people that are at Jerusalem, "and to Zephaniah the son of Maaseiah the priest, and to all the priests, saying, , 26 The Lorn hath made thee priest in the stead of Jehoiada the priest, that ye should be * officers in the house of the Lorp, for every man that is ¥mad, and maketh himself a m them: ye of the captivity, nt from Jerusalem pon them the nd the pestihem like "vile aten, they are persecute them with th the famine, and with deliver them all the kingdoms be Pa curse, and nd an hissing, and all the nations y have not hearkYy words, saith the Lorp, ent unto them by my sery- 1 ah 25. 4. & prophets, rising’ up early ye would not ye therefore the word ee the captive Jews. | SAE ie D of hosts Before CHRIstT | about 606 > = ch. 24.14, | ch. 24. 3, 7. t Heb. for a curse, 6. P ch. 25. - 42. 18. eh. 42. See Gen. 43. 20. Tsai. 65. 15. * Dan. 3. 6. Sch. 23. 1. 598 ) Or, Dreamer. « 2 Rings 25. WwW. ch, 21. 1. eh. W 1, y2Kings9.11. Acts 26. 24.

| Shemaial’s doom. JEREMIAH XNIX. Tacoh js COD 4s camp, Hefore CHRIST [Pee icon ‘itm in prison, ch, 20, 2. w yer. 5. beh. 29. 15. eh. 28, 16. { Heb. revolt. about 606 E: . 25, Amos 9.14, hy & ch. 16.15, || Or, there is Sear, and not peace. t Heb. amale eel. A SLAG, 24. thou shouldest 2 put and in the bears 27 Now therefore why hast thou oat Sle Jeremiah of Anathoth, which maketh himself a prophet to you $ “98 For therefore he sent unto us in Babylon, saying, This captivity is long : *build ye houses, and dwell in them; and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them. ; 29 And Zephaniah the priest read this letter in the ears of Jeremiah the prophet. 30 4 Then came the word of the Lorp unto Jeremiah, saying, 31 Send to all them of the captivity, saying, Thus saith the Lorp concerning Shemaiah the Nehelamite; Because that Shemaiah hath prophesied unto you, vand I sent him not, and he caused you to trust in a lie: 32 Therefore thus saith the Lorn; Behold, I will punish Shemaiah the Nehelamite, and his seed: he shall not have a man to dwell among this people; neither shall he behold the good that I will do for my people, saith the Lorp; ‘because he hath taught trebellion against the Lorp. CHAPTER XXX. 1 God sheweth Jeremiah the return of the Jews. 4 Afler their trouble they shall have deliverance. 10 He comforteth Jacoh. 18 Their return shall be gracious. 20 Wrath shall fall on the wicked. HE word that came to Jeremiah from the Lorn, saying, 2 Thus speaketh the Lorp God of Israel, saying, Write thee all the words that I have spoken unto thee in a book. 3 For, lo, the days come, saith the Lonp, that *I will bring again the prophet, that .|captivity of my people Israel and Judah, saith the Lorn: ¥and I will cause them to return to the land that I gave to their fathers, and they shall possess it. 4 41 And these are the words that the Lorp spake concerning Israel and concerning Judah. 5 For thus saith the Lonp: We have heard a yoice of trembling "of fear, and not of peace. ; 6 Ask ye now, and see whether ta man doth travail with child? wherefore do I see every man with his hands on his loins, ‘as a woman in trayail, and all faces are turned | paleness ¢ ; milo 7 4 Alas! for that day 7s great, °.. | that none 7s like it: it is eva,’ ) time of Jacob’s trouble; but he oh, be saved out of it. Put he shal 8 For it shall come to pass j . day, saith the Lorp of Rect Fn I will break his yoke from off he neck, and will burst thy bonds ang strangers shall no more serve them. selves of him: 9 But they shall serve the Lonp their God, and ‘ David their

king whom I will Sraise up unto them," 10 4 Therefore "fear thou not, 0 my servant Jacob, saith the licngs neither be dismayed, O Israel: for, lo, I will save thee from afar, and thy seed 'from the land of their captivity ; and Jacob shall return, and shall be in rest, and be quiet, and none shall make Aim afraid. 11 For I am with thee, saith the Lonp, to save thee: 'though I make a full end of all nations whither I have scattered thee, ! yet will I not make a full end of thee: but I will correct thee ™in measure, and will not leave thee altogether unpunished. | { 12 For thus saith the Lorp, "Thy|*s bruise is incurable, and thy wound is grievous. 13 There is none to plead thy cause, |' tthat thou mayest be bound up: °thou hast no healing medicines. 14 PAIl thy lovers have forgotten thee; they seek thee not; for J have wounded thee with the wound 'of an enemy, with the chastisement rof a eruel one, for the multitude of thine iniquity; *decause thy sins were 1ncreased. ; ; 15 Why teriest thou for thine affliction? thy sorrow 7s incurable for the multitude of thine iniquity: Jecause thy sins were increased, I have done these things unto thee. 16 Therefore all they that devour thee "shall be devoured; and 4 thine adversaries, every one of ie shall go into captivity; and they that spoil thee shall be a spoil, ce all that prey upon thee will I gi for a prey. 17 *For I will restore f thy thee, and I will heal thee 0 _ wounds, saith the Lorp; becau Xt 48 even the! health unto : they called thee an Outcast, say" la) ( Msi, diy 43.5 ries haa teh. 3.1 * Amos9.t eh 4.9, y ch. 15.12. { Heb. for binding vp, or, prestirg. och. a2 p Lan. 1.2 Job 1a & 1 9.6 19, 1h. r Job ah 2) eh. 5G toh. 15,18 a2 "att 4}, Ue ch We ch OE ———

— peious return promised. a gi This is Zion, whom no man seeketh ere Thus saith the Lorn; Behold, — |y[ will bring again the captivity of |Jacob's tents, and *have mercy on his dwellingplaces; and the city shall he builded upon her own 'heap, and the palace shall remain after the manner thereof. ji | 19 And *out of them shall proceed a i ,2,| thanksgiving and the voice of them Creal. I that make merry: "and I will mulVegh I tiply them, and they shall not be few; I will also glorify them, and they shall not be small. asi | 20 Their children also shall be cas aforetime, and their congregation shall be established before me, and I will punish all that oppress them. 21 And their nobles shall be of 'Ga. 0.1". themselves, "and their governor shall proceed from the midst of them 3 and sumb.16.8.| T will ˚cause him to draw near, and he shall approach unto me: for who is this that engaged his heart to approach unto me? saith the Lorn. 'tite | 22 And ye shall be 'my people, 28, o,(a0d I will be your God. fn" | 23 Behold, the &whirlwind of the i9.. | LoD goeth forth with fury, a tconHi ot tinuing whirlwind: it shall' "fall with Oe remain, pain upon the head of the wicked. 24 The fierce anger of the Lorp shall not retwn, until he have done it, and until he have performed the 'fe.401. lintents of his heart : in the latter days ye shall consider it. CHAPTER XXXI. 1 The restoration of Israel. 10 The publication thereof. 15 Rahel mourning is comforted. 18 Ephraim repenting is brought home again. $9 Christ is promised. 27 His care over the church. 31 Eis new covenant. 35 The stability, 38 and amplitude of the church, ae . A' "the same time, saith the a Lonp, will I be the God of all the families of Israel, .arid they shall be my people. 2 Thus saith the Lonp, The people on which vere left of the sword found Det 1' | grace in the wilderness; even Israel, jcc Wien *I went to cause him to rest. elon The Lorv hath appeared tof emis, (9! unto me, saying, Yea, "I have eB nap oved thee with an everlasting love: iiewet \therefore "with lovingkindness have tainw® |I fdrawn thee. its | t Again *1 will build thee, and thou — S* |shalt "be built, O virgin of Israel : ite JEREMIAH XXX, : ee —_ i x he restoration of Israel. thou shalt again be adorned with th "I tabrets » and shalt dances of them that 5 I a: the all plant, and shall feat them as common things. 6 For there shall he a day, that the watchmen upon the mount Ephraim shall ery, * Arise ye, and let us go up to Zion unto the ORD our God. if For thus saith the Lorn; 'Sing with gladness for ; Jacob, and shout among the chief of the

nations: publish ye, praise ye, and say, O Lorn, a thy people, the remnant of Isael. r 8 Behold, I will bring them ™from the north country, and "gather them from the coasts of the earth, and with them the blind and the lame, the Woman with child and her that travaileth with child together: a great company shall return thither. 9 °They shall come with weeping, and with 'supplications will I lead them: I will cause them to walk Pby the rivers of waters ina straight way, wherein they shall not stumble: for Tam a father to Israel, and Ephraim ts my “firstborn. 10 {i Hear the word of the Lorv, O ye nations, and declare #¢ in the isles afar off, and say, He that scattered Israel ‘will gather him, and keep him, as a shepherd doth his flock. 11 For ‘the Lorp hath redeemed Jacob, and ransomed him ‘from the hand of him that was stronger than ‘he. 12 Therefore they shall come and sing in “the height of Zion, and shall flow together to *the goodness of the Lorp, for wheat, and for wine, and for oil, and for the young of the flock and of the herd: and their soul shall be as a Ywatered garden; 7and they shall not sorrow any more at all. 13 Then shall the virgin rejoice in the dance, both young men and old together: for I will turn their mourning into joy, and will comfort them, and make them rejoice from their sorrow. : 14 And I will satiate the soul of the priests with fatness, and my people shall be satisfied with my goodness, saith the Lorp. oA 15 $1 Thus saith the Lorp; 7A ‘Isai. 12. 5, G. ™ ch. 3.12, 17, & 23. 8. » Ezek. 20, 3 AL & 34.13. ° Ps. 126. 5, 6. ch. 50, 4. I Or, ferours, Zech. 12. 10. P Isai. 35. 8. & 1 Exod. 4. 29. ¥ Tsai. 40. 11. Ezek. 34.12, 13, 14. Tsai. 44. 23. & 48. 20. * Isai. 49. 24, 35. « Ezek. 17. 23. & 20. 40. * Hos. 3. 5. ® Matt. 2.17, 1.

Rahkel mourning is comforted. JEREMIAH XXNXI. G nese o's can tor Before CHRIST about 06 |\—_— ' Josh. 1M. 25. © Gen. 42. 18. ver. 4, 5. Faral.5 Hos. 1. 11. «Lam. 5. 21. f Deut. 30. 2. 57. 18, Hos. 14. 4. ich, 50. 5. k ch. 9.10, 25, 6. 'eh.3,6,8,11, 12, 14, 23, voice was heard in vRamah, ee ation, and bitter weeping; Rahe weeping for her children refused to be comforted for a children, bethey were not. . “1G Thus y aith the Lonp; Refrain thy voice from weeping, and thine eyes from tears: for thy work shall be rewarded, saith the Lorp; and ‘they shall come again from the land of the enemy. . 17 And there is hope in thine end, saith the Lorp, that thy children shall come again to their own border. 18 I have surely heard Ephraim bemoaning himself ¢hus; Thou hast chastised me, and I was chastised, as a bullock unaccustomed to the yoke: *turn thou me, and I shall be turned; for thou art the Lorp my God. 19 Surely ‘after that I was turned, I repented ; and after that I was instructed, I smote upon my thigh: I was ashamed, yea, even confounded, my youth. 20 Js Ephraim my dear son? is he a pleasant child? for since I spake against him, I do earnestly rememin| ber him still: &therefore my bowels | fare troubled for him; "I will surely have merey upon him, saith the Lorp. 21 Set thee up waymarks, make thee high heaps: ‘set thine heart toward the highway, cven the way which thou wentest: tun again, O virgin of Israel, turn again to these thy cities. 22 41 How long wilt thou * go about, O thon "backsliding daughter? for ® Ps. 122. 5,6, Isai. 1. 96. " Zech, 8, 3. ® ch. 39,12, 13, the Lorn hath created a new thing in the earth, A woman shall compass a man. 23 Thus saith the Lorp of hosts, the God of Israel; Ag yet they shall use this speech in the land of Judah and in the cities thereof, when I shall bring again their captivity; ™The Lon bless thee, O habitation of Justice, and "mountain of holiness. _ 24 And there shall dwell in Judah raion = = all the cities thereof ogether, husbandme: ’ go forth with fice.’ naar he 25 For I have satiated the weary soul, and I haye replenished every sorrowful soul. because I did bear the reproach of ® oh, Ny S Te rett (| 26 Upon this I awaked, ani] beheha:i- ' and my sleep was sweet, Mto ine My Guy 27 4 Behold, the days come, «.; the Lorp, that PI will sow the hy ri of Israel and the house of J else the seed of man, and wit] of beast. 28 And it shall come to pa like as I have watched ie Hee to pluck up, and to break down, and to throw down, and to destroy. and to afflict ; so will I watch ped

them, ‘to build, and to plant, saith the Lorp. 29 'In those days they shall say no more, The fathers have eaten a sour grape, and the children’s teeth are set on edge. 30 "But every one shall die for his own iniquity: every man that eateth the sour grape, his teeth shall he set on edge. 31 ‘Behold, the *days come, saith the Lorp, that I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah: 32 Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers jn the day that ¥I took them by the hand to bring them out of the land of Egypt; which my covenant they brake, "although I was an husband unto them, saith the Lorn: 33 * But this shall be the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel; After those days, saith the Lorn, *I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be their God, and they shall be my people. 34 And they shall teach no more every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lonp : for *they shall all know me, from the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith the Lonp: 1 the soo for “J will forgive their iniquity, and y I will remember their sin no more. 35 WThus saith the Lonrp, which giveth the sun for a light by day, and the ordinances of the moon an of the stars for a light by night, , which divideth ‘the sea when ie wayes thereof roar ; ®The Lonp hosts 7s his name: 36 “If those ordinances depart from i e before me, saith the Lor», ne an seed of Isracl also shall cease fr being a nation before me for ever. hi Udah with"! The ; Mech.) Vhth ; "hy Wy ‘che "Dak, tag y “Gal.t.g.> Toh 32 Yb Su Exek.o7.9, Teor. hag Ne yDeut lg. 1 Or, should have coutinued on Ieshaud tunity then? rh BH a Ps 40,0 Ezek. 11,13, 20, & TA m7, | 2 Cor d3 beh M74 Ube wu,

hal: Heh Hb kN. Oh ih a1. »ychron. 2, Reh. 220. Joel 3 17. +3kings95.1, | 2 Jer, 8, 1. Web, 3.95, BD ke | F.9 & 3g, G&D. | ch. 34,2, Sch BL a, ge FW 23. & ratty "Ch 7 99 "ah, 9 %, he Ak ren in prison JEREMIAH XXxX]J. buyeth Hanameel's field, "97 Thus saith the Lorn; 'If heayen above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched — | out beneath, I will also cast off all the seed of Tsrael for all that they have done, saith the Lorn. : 38 (Behold, the days come, saith the Lonp, that the city shall be built to the Lonp 'from the tower of Hanancel unto the gate of the corner. 39 And 'the measuring line shall yet go forth over against 1t upon the hill Gareb, and shall compass about to Goath. 40 And the whole valley of the dead bodies, and of the ashes, and all the fields unto the brook of Kidron, munto the corner of the horse gate [toward the east, "skal be holy unto the Lorn; it shall not be plucked up, nor thrown down any more for ever. CHAPTER XXXII. 1 Jeremiah, being imprisoned by Zedekiah Sor his prophecy, G buyeth Hanameel's field. 13 Baruch must preserve the evidences, as tokens of the people's return. 16 Jeremiah in his prayer complaineth to God. 20 God confirmeth the captivity for their sins, 36 and promiseth a gracious return, HE word that came to Jeremiah from the Lorp *in the tenth year of Zedekiah king of Judah, which eas the eighteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar. 2 For then the king of Babylon's army besieged Jerusalem: and Jeremiah the prophet was shut up >in the court of the prison, which zcas in the king of Judah's house. 3 For Zedekiah king of Judah had shut him up, saying, Wherefore dost thou prophesy, and say, Thus saith \the Lorn, 'Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall take it; 4 And Zedekiah king of Judah 'shall not escape out of the hand of the Chaldeans, but shall surely be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon, and shall speak with him mouth to mouth, and his eyes shall behold his eyes ; 5 And he shall lead Zedekiah to abylon, and there shall he be "until I visit him, saith the Lorp: 'though ye fight with the Chaldeans, ye shall not prosper. 6 {And Jeremiah said, The word of the Lonp came unto me, saying, 7 Behold, Hanameel the son of Shallum thine uncle shall come unto thee, saying Buy thee my fi thee, i ' field th is in Anathoth : for the Sright of redemption s thine to buy iz. 8 So Hanameel mine uncle's son came to me in the court of the prison according to the word of the Lorp, and said unto me, Buy my field, I

pray py that is in Anathoth, which ¢s In the country of Benjamin: the richt of a Sidhine ant inheritance is thine, and the redemption is thine ; buy i¢ for thyself. Then I knew that this was the word of the Lorp. 9 And I bought the field of Hanameel my uncle's son, that was in Anathoth, and » weighed him the money, even 'seventeen shekels of silver. 10 And I tsubscribed the evidence, and sealed it, and took witnesses, and weighed him the money in the balances. 11 So I took the evidence of the purchase, both that which was sealed according to the law and custom, and that which was open: 12 And I gave the evidence of the purchase unto 'Baruch the son of Neriah, the son of Maaseiah, in the sight of Hanameel mine uncle's son, and in the presence of the * witnesses that subscribed the book of the purchase, before all the Jews that sat in the court of the prison. 13 .And I charged Baruch before them, saying, 14 Thus saith the Lorn of hosts, the God of Israel ; Take these evidences, this evidence of the purchase, both which is sealed, and this evidence which is open; and put them in an earthen vessel, that they may continue many days. 15 For thus saith the Lorp of hosts, the God of Israel; Houses and fields and vineyards 'shall be possessed again in this land. ; 16 {Now when I had delivered the evidence of the purchase unto Baruch the son of Neriah, I prayed unto the Lorn, saying, 17 Ah Lord Gov! behold, ™thou hast made the heaven and the earth by thy great power and stretchedout arm, and "there is nothing "too hard for thee : . 18 Thou shewest ° lovingkindness Before CHRIST about 590 5 Ley. 25, 24 25, 32, ' Ruth 4. 4. & Gen. 23. 16. Zech. 11. 12. 1 Or, seven Shekels and ten pieces of silver. t Heb. irrote in the book. f ch. 56. 4. * See Isai. 8. 2. 'ver. 37, 43. = 2 Kings 19. w. a Gen. N14. ver. ke 1. 37. | Or, hick from 20. 6. unto thousands, and recompensest 14.7. Deut. 5.9,10.

Jerem iah Vetor | CHULITST y Exod.3.8,17. ch. 11 5. * Neh. 9. 396. ch. 11 8 Dan. 9. 10— a § Or, engines of shot, ch, 33. 4. * ver. 25, 36. beh. 14. 12, Or, (hough, ver. 2. Num. 16, 22, ver. 17. ver. 3. ch, 21.10, & 37.0, 10, & 52. 13. ch. 19. 13, expostubateth with the iniquity of the fathers into the bosom of their children after them : the Great, ?the Mighty God, “ the Lonp of hosts, ts his name, 19 ‘Great in counsel, and mighty » in twork: for thine *eyes ave open upon all the ways of the sons of men: ‘to give every one according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings : 20 Which hast set signs and wonders in the land of Egypt. ¢rea unto this day, and in Israel. and among : other men: and hast made thee %a name, as at this day; "| 21 And*hast brought forth thy peozi. ple Israel out of the land of Egypt ‘|with signs, and with wonders, and withastronghand,and with a stretched out arm, and with great terror ; 22 And hast given them this land, which thou didst swear to their fathers to give them, a land flowing with milk and honey ; 23 And they came in, and possessed it; but *they obeyed not thy voice, neither walked in thy law; they have done nothing of all that thou commandedst them to do: therefore thou hast caused all this evil to come upon them: 24 Behold the ' mounts, they are come unto the city to take it; and the city “is given into the hand of the Chaldeans, that fight against it, because of "the sword, and of the famine, and of the pestilence: and what thou hast spoken is come to pass; and, behold, thou seest it. 25 And thou hast said unto me, O Lord Gop, Buy thee the field for money, and take witnesses; "for ‘the city is given into the hand of the Chaldeans. 26 {Then came the word of the Lorp unto Jeremiah, saying, 27 Behold, I am the Lonp, the “God of all flesh: ‘is there any thing too hard for me? 28 Therefore thus saith the Lorn; Behold, ‘I will pive this city into the hand of the Chaldeans, and into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and he shall take it: 29 And the Ohaldeans, that fight against this city, shall come and &set fire on this city, and burn it with the houses, "upon whose roofs they have offered incense unto Baal, and poured BT a as eee Gud, JEREMIAH XXXII. Got tga, ins } —" 4 . o - Bares out drink offerings unto » . to provoke me to anger, 30. For the children , the children of Judah ‘have only 1 evil before me from their yout” un Y Israel haya : ther poage ri of Israe] and | for| me only 0-| Work of the children of voked me to anger with the their hands, saith the Lenn 31 For this city hath : *a provocation of

mine an-, my fury from the day that the he, it even unto this dav: * that I should i remove it from before my fagn SUF 32 Because of all the’ ev] of th children of Israel and of the chilan : eu of Judah, which they have done {, provoke me to anger, ‘they, their langs, their princes, their "priests and their prophets, and the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem. 33 And they have turned unto me the +™back, and not the face: though | tena I taught them, "rising up early and) 7°"! teaching them, yet they have not|'**" hearkened to receive instruction, 34 But they °set their abominations in the house, which is called by my name, to defile it. 35 And they built the high places of Baal, which are in the valley of the son of Hinnom, to cause their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire unto 4 Molech; *which I com-|' tet manded them not, neither came it). into my mind, that they should do| * this abomination, to cause Judah to sin. 36 9 And now therefore thus saith the Lorp, the God of Israel, concerning this city, whereof ye say, *It shall be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence ; 37 Behold, I will tgather them out) ‘sisi of all countries, whither I have driven jy, © them in mine anger, and in my fury, and in great wrath; and I will brio them again unto this place, and will cause them "to dwell safely: |’ 38 And they shall be *my people, 2 and I will be their God: yeh 39 And I will ‘give them one heart, Back and one way, that they may fear me { se! tfor ever, for the good of them, ane) a" of their children after them: 40 And *I will make an everlasting : covenant with them, that I er on pais turn away 'from them, to do them| ° sara (—~ been to me my Poh. 7.31. 19.5. ever. Sh 8.3 u 15 4. —

— rath his promise ye (eee re JEREMIAH XXXII. ——— 1; but 21 will put my fear in their | “pane [OO ':. that theyshall not depart trom >] will rejoice over them to ood. and *I will plant them uredly with my whole h my whole soul. ) Fer thus saith the Lorn: “Like as ] have brought all this creat evil upon this people. so will I bring upon them all the good that I have | wromised them. act | 43 And fields shall be bought in ‘this land, ‘whereof ye say, It 7s desointo the hand of the Chaldeans. 44 Men shall buy fields for money, and subscribe evidences, and seal rch 17%. land of Benjamin, and in the places about Jerusalem, and in the cities of Judah, and in the cities of the mountains, and in the cities of the valley, and in the cities of the south: for "1 will cause their captivity to return, saith the Lorn. CHAPTER XXXITII. 1 God promiseth to the captivity a gracious return, 9 a joyful state, 12 a settled government, 15 Christ the Branch of righteousness, 17 a continuance of kingdom and priesthood, 20 and a stability of a blessed seed. MSREOVER the word of the Lorp came unto Jeremiah the second time, while he was yet “shut up in the court of the prison, saying, 2 Thus saith the Lorp the maker thereof, the Lorn that formed it, to establish it; "the Lorn és his name; 3 "Call unto me, and I will anSwer thee, and shew thee great and . |!mighty things, which thou know6’ Jest not. 4 For thus saith the Lonp, the God of srael, concerning: the houses of this city, and concerning the houses of the kings of Judah, which are thrown down by *the mounts, and by the sword ; “| 5'Theycome to fight with the Chaldeans, but é és to fill them with the dead bodies of men, whom I have Sain in mine anger and in my fury, and for all whose wickedness T have hid my face from this city. 6 Behold, s1 will bring it health and cure, and I will eure them, and Will reveal unto them the abundance 4eh.37, LI, % ch 2.9, 3, “Is 37. 26, #0 1p, — lof peace and truth. late without man or beast: it is given | them, and take witnesses in *the | of gracious return. 7 And*1 will cause the captivity of Judah and the captivity of Israel to! © return, and will build th fas Paral them, ‘as at about 8 And I will cleanse them from all ey iniquity. whereby they have sinned against me; and I wil]! on all their iniquities. whereby ac sinned. and whereby they have trans. * gressed against me. ~ a 9 SAnd it shall be to me a name ’& of joy. a praise and an honour before > = all the nations of the earth, which shall hear all the good that I do unto them: and

they shall = fear =Isi.os. and tremble for all the coodness and for all the prosperity that I procure unto it. 10 Thus saith the Lorp; Again there shall be heard in this place, | °which ye say shal be desolate with_|*e- 2.3 out man and without beast, even in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, that are desolate, without man, and without inhabitant, and without beast, 11 The Pvoice of joy, and the voice Rs th of gladness, the voice of the bride- A pe groom, and the voice of the bride, : the voice of them that shall say, 1Praise the Lorp of hosts: for the el chron.16: Lorn is good; for his merey endur- # Chron. 5 eth for ever: and of them that shall Em ‘ a bring "the sacrifice of praise into the house of the Lorpv. For I will cause | ‘$3; 23 to return the captivity of the land,|,&"% 17 as at the first, saith the Lorn. 12 Thus saith the Lorp of hosts ; ‘Again in this place, which is deso-|* lsu, 10, late without man and without beast, | 50. iv: and in all the cities thereof, shall be an habitation of shepherds causing their flocks to lie down. . 13 "In the cities of the mountains, | « gh. 17.86. & in the cities of the vale, and in the cities of the south, and in the land of Benjamin, and in the places about Jerusalem, and in the cities of Judah, shall the flocks *pass again under the | * Lev. 27-2. hands of him that telleth them, saith the Lorn. Me 14 ¥Behold, the days come, saith |’ <2". “ the Lonrp, that #1 will perform that |*eb- *. 10 good thing which I have promised unto the house of Israel and to the house of Judah. 15 {In those days, and at that time, will I cause the*Branch of righteousness to grow up unto David ; a Tsar. 4.2. & 1.1 eh. 23. 5.

JEREMIAH XXXII Te dextrin, ~ “1b ty ery, Christ is promised. ‘and he shall execute judgment and HB word which eam unig Te their cnemics, every one his maidservant, £0 ° ee Before CHRIST - j i richteousness in the land. remiah from the Loy), a ; about TG »In those days shall Judah be | Nebuchadnezzar king or fen Sac" |saved, and Jerusalem shall dwell| and all his army, and all the Bi ‘safely : and this is the name where- | doms of the earth + of hig dominye I"? “p ‘ne, Je | vith she shall be called, ‘The Lorn | and all the people, fought again |: kenut. our righteousness. ' | Jerusalem, and against all the ean a 17 { For thus saith the Lonp; | thereof, saying, Cities Mest, | Heb. There] 4 David shall never © want a man to 2 Thus saith the Lorp the G mc cut off from sit upon the throne of the house of | of Israel ; Go and speak to Z 1 | <2sam.7,16.| Israel; : ldah ling of Judah, and tell him, ps o-29.35.| 18 Neither shall the priests the | Thus saith the Lonp; Beko oth Lukel-2, | Levites want a man before me to | will give this city into the fa a if Sie ¢Rom.12.1. | doffer burnt offerings, and to kindle | the king of Babylon, and “ho I 7 ‘ | 1Pet.2.2.9.| meat offerings, and to do sacrifice | burn it with fire : Shall)‘ | continually. 3 And °thou shalt not escape ont 2, 19 { And the word of the Lorp | of his hand, but shalt surely be al at od came unto Jeremiah, saying, and delivered into his hand: and “Ps.09.07 | 20 Thus saith the Lorp; °If ye| thine eyes shall behold the oar . eh. 31,36. | can break my covenant of the day, | the king of Babylon, and hg sh iM and my covenant of the night, and| speak with thee mouth to rmouth mt that there should not be day and|and thou shalt go to Babylon ym night in their season ; 4 Yet hear the word of tke Lox | Ps. 09.34. | Q] Then may also ‘my covenant be} O Zedekiah king of Judah; Thus broken with David my servant, that | saith the Lonrp of thee Thou shalt he should not have a son to reign | not die by the sword : , upon his throne; and with the Le-| 5 Bué thou shalt die in peace: and vites the priests, my ministers. with ‘the burnings of thy fathers, ‘Sites £ Gen. 13.16.! 22 As Sthe host of heaven cannot | the former kings ‘which were before| it" he numbered, neither the sand of the | thee, *so shall they burn odours for rm sea measured : so will I multiply the | thee; and "they will lament thee, |*s42 seed of David my servant, and the| saying, Ah lord! for I have pro- ‘ eis that minister unto me. nounced the word, saith the Lonp. oreover the word of the Lorp} 6 Then Jeremiah the prophet spake came to

Jeremiah, saying, all these words unto Zedekiah king Q4 hd boa thou not what this | of Judah in Jerusalem, ee fe ave pera saying, »The| 7 When the king of Babylon's ibe 7 xi pH ie hee pore _ army ape against Jerusalem, and sen, hem off?| against all the cities of Judah that a 1 rey J he cities 0 t fitch my people, wereleft,against Lachish,andagainst) spe tet dey @ no more a nation | Azekah ri for ‘these defenced cities Teh po cea saith the Lonn; If imy "3 4 This prcegene ane a on venant d¢ not with d i remi ; | * Matin, |and if I have not * me meer: rea 4 ibang the ores re | ch. 35.86, | ordinances of heaven and earth : ; at witl (ate oak ich | 26! Then will I cast away tl : a. a oe of Tanck a ay the seed | were at Jcrusalem, to proclaim Jacob, and David my servant Kyi ‘ that I will ‘ ant, so} liberty unto them ; ollie not take any of hi it ve to be rulers over tl Ly s seed] 9 !'That every man should let his}:xe.s ham, Isaac, and J. it of Ate manservant, and every man it cause their capti vit eh for T will | maidservant, deing an Hebrew | ,,,.0 have mercy a dina i Baa ls Hebrewess, g° free 5 ge mi CHAPTER es : should serve himself of them, 0 " , Jeremiah ponkesiah Bical ; of a Jew his brother. deca ae sepa end city. 8 The rinces and the 10 Now when all the aap ‘ered coMrare to the covenant qi eondscrvante, all the people, which vi Ses them. 12 Jeremiah, for their dag ine | Mato the covenant, heard tha J giveth them and Zedekiah inlo the peeiner one should let his manservant, s r ’ ae

wy Jodekiah, foretold. JEREMIAI XXxXTy, ual fit of The obedience of the Rechabites. t none should serve themselves 20 I will even give them in 0 “Bite aia any more, then they obeyed, | hand of their sie, and into owns 3 un md let them go. hand of them that seek their life:| “snn' “11 But "afterward they turned, and| and their ¥ dead hodies shall be for veh caused the servants and the hand-| meat unto the fowls of the heaven, Weal eia 2: | maids, whom they had let go free, to and to the beasts of the earth. 21 And Zedekiah kine of Judah 8 - ee: and his princes will [ give into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life, and Into the hand of the king of Babylon’s army, “which are gone up from you. 22 * Behold, I will command, saith the Lorn, and cause them to return to this city; and they shall fight against it, Pand take it, and burn it, an with fire: and ¢I will make the cities | 57, of Judah a desolation without an, inhabitant. CHAPTER XXXV. 1 By the obedience of the Rechabites, 12 Jeremiah condemneth the disobedience of the Jews. 18 God blesseth the Rechabites for their obedience. return, and brought them into subjection for servants and for hand‘maids. mo 4] Therefore the word of the Lorn came to Jeremiah from the yonp, saying, ey ‘hus saith the Lonn, the God of Isracl; I made a covenant with your fathers in the day that I brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondmen, saying, 14 At the end of ˚seven years let 2./ye go every man his brother an Hebrew, which "hath been sold unto thee; and when he hath served thee six years, thou shalt let him go free from thee: but your fathers ® See ch. 37. 5, 1 * ch. 37. 8,10. feo 21. 2 revels Deut. 15, Or, hath Ve ninclf hearkened not unto me, neither in- HE word which came unto Je- ogee ‘clined their ear. remiah from the Lorp in the + Med 15 And ye were t now turned, and days of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah had done right in my sight, in pro- king of Judah, saying, . claiming liberty every man to his} 2 Go unto the house of the * Re-|*7Xis 10. "2," |neighbour; and ye had ?made a chabites, and speak unto them, and| !Che-2.s3. ii” covenant before me 4in the house bring them into the house of the on {Ikvetee. twhich is called by my name: Lorn, into one of ® the chambers, |*! Kinss¢s. smeis | 16 But ye turned and ‘polluted my | and give them wine to drink. "Hol 2 7,| NAM, and caused every man his ser-| 3 Then I took Jaazaniah the son of vant, and every man his handmaid, | J eremiah, the son of Habaziniah,and |whom he had set at liberty at

their pleasure, to retwn, and brought them into subjection, to be unto you for servants and for handmaids. 17 Therefore thus saith the Lorp; Ye have not hearkened unto me, in proclaiming liberty, every one to his brother, and every man to his neighbour: "behold, I proclaim a liberty for %,/YOUu, saith the Lonp, tto the sword, to the pestilence, and to the famine ; and T will make you tto be "removed Into all the kingdoms of the earth. 18 And I ‘will give the men that have transgressed my covenant, which have not performed the Words of the covenant which they had made before me, when *they cut 'e calf in twain, and passed between the parts thereof, 19 The princes of Judah, and the Princes of’ J erusalem, the cunuchs, ind the priests, and all the people (. the land, which passed between ‘the parts of the calf’; his brethren, and all his sons, and the whole house of the Rechabites ; 4 And I brought them into the house of the Lorp, into the chamber of the sons of Hanan, the son of Igdaliah, a man of God, which eas by the chamber of the princes, which was above the chamber of Maaseiah the son of Shallum, ‘the keeper of the tdoor: 5 And I set before the sons of the house of the Rechabites pots full of wine, and cups, and I said unto them, Drink ye wine. . 6 But they said, We will drink no wine: Rechab our father commanded us, saying, Ye shall drink no wine, neither ye, nor your sons for ever. 7 Neither shall ye build house, nor sow seed, nor plant vineyard, nor have any: but all your days ye shall dwell in tents; ‘that ye may live many days in the land where ye be strangers. ‘ for “Jonadab the son of #2 Kings 12.9, & 5.10. 1Chro. 9. 18, 19. t Heb. thresholl, or, vesSel. 42 Kings 10, li. © Exod. 20, 12. Ephes. ti. 2, a ~< _

_ Barugh Al 18 FTAnd Jeremiah ga; The Jers' disobedience ¢ —— hy Petth 7 A tito th Chus Saith ty ; Ig. lie eyed the! SL your fa. Pts, and| he hath Hefore cHukist about 07 a r field, nor seed : "0 But we have dwelt in tents, and have obeyed, and done according to all that Jonadab our father commanded us. 11 But it came to pass, when Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon came up into the land, that we said, Come, and let us go to Jerusalem for fear 19 Therefore thus saith the Lo of hosts, the God of Israel ; 'Tonadan pa ay the son of Rechab shall not want .| man to "stand before me for ever CHAPTER XXXVI, 1 Jeremiah causeth Baruch to writ phecy, 7 and publickly to read it. | Th princes, having intelligence thereof by Mie ce his pro. f ch. 32 33. 6 2Chron. 36. 5. bch, 7. 13, & 25. 3, fch. 7. 25, & 25. 4. keh. 10.11. & 25. 5, 6. of the army of the Chaldeans, and for fear of the army of the Syrians: so we dwell at Jerusalem. 12 "iThen came the word of the Lorp unto Jeremiah, saying, 13 Thus saith the Lonp of hosts, the God of Israel; Go and tell the men of Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, Will ye not 'receive instruction to hearken to my words ? saith the Lorn. 14 The words of Jonadab the son of Rechab, that he commanded his sons not to drink wine, are performed ; for unto this day they drink none, but obey their father's commandment : Snotwithstanding I have spoken unto you, "rising early and speaking ; but ye hearkened not unto me. 15 'I have sent also unto you all my servants the prophets, rising up early and sending them, saying, "Return ye now every man from his evil way, and amend your doings, and go not after other gods to serve them, and ye shall dwell in the land which I have given toyou and to your fathers: but ye have not inclined your ear, nor hearkened unto me. 16 Because the sons of Jonadab the son of Rechab have performed the commandment of their father, which he commanded them 3 but this people hath not hearkened unto me: 17 Therefore thus saith the Lonp God of hosts, the God of Israel 3; Behold, I will bring upon Judah and upon all the inhabitants of Jerusalem all the evil that I haye pronounced 3 | against them: 'because I have spoken unto them, but they have not heard; and I have called unto them, chaiah, send Jchudi to fetch th read it. 19 They will Baruch to hides self and Jeremiah. 20 The king Jehoiakin, being certified thereof, heareth part of it and burneth the roll. 27 Jeremiah dencone eth his judgment. 32 Baruch writeth q new copy. A ND it came to pass in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the

son of Josiah mes a Judah, that this word came unto Jeremiah from the Lonp, saying, 2 Take thee a *roll of a book, and bwrite therein all the words that I have spoken unto thee against Israel, and against Judah, and against ‘all the nations, from the day I spake unto thee, from the days of ‘Josiah, even unto this day. 3 °It may be that the house of|'§ Judah will hear all the evil which I purpose to do unto them; that they may ‘return every man from his evil way; that I may forgive their iniquity and their sin. 4 Then Jeremiah‘ called Baruchthe son of Neriah: and "Baruch wrote from the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of the Lorn, which he had spoken unto him, upon a roll of a book. 5 And Jeremiah commanded Baruch, saying, I am shut up ; I cannot go into the house of the Lonp: 6 Therefore go thou, and read in the roll, which thou hast written from my mouth, the words of the Lonp in the ears of the people in the Lonp’s ay: and also the ears 0! f their house upon ‘the fasting d thou shalt read them in the all Judah that come out 0 cities. 7 *It may be tthey their supplication befor will present e the Lorp, 3 BV f Med. O07 5 ch, 32.12 b Sec ch. 4) tiowtiv™ | upysio™ shal fil but they have not answered. and will return every one from his

i Je remial's prophecy. JEREMIAH XXxyyq. The k: ST ing burneth the roll. +) way: for great is the anger and ree that the Lorp hath prooe vl against this people. nounced ag > AT g And Baruch the son of Neriah did according to all that Jeremiah the prophet commanded him, reading in the book the words of the Lonp in the Lonn's house. 9 And it came to pass in the fifth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, in the ninth month, \that they proclaimed a fast before the Lorp to all the people in Jerusalem, and to all the people that 'eame from the cities of Judah unto | Jerusalem. 10 Then read Baruch in the book the words of Jeremiah in the house of the Lorn, in the chamber of Gemariah the son of Shaphan the scribe, in the higher court, at the "entry of the new gate of the Lorv's house, in the ears of all the people. 11 § When Michaiah the son of Gemariah, the son of Shaphan, had heard out of the book all the words of the Lorn, 12 Then he went down into the king's house, into the scribe's chamber: and, lo, all the princes sat there, even Elishama the scribe, and Delaiah the son of Shemaiah, and Elnathan the son of Achbor, and Gemariah the son of Shaphan, and Zedekiah the son of Hananiah, and all the princes. 13 Then Michaiah declared unto them all the words that he had heard, when Baruch read the book in the ears of the people. 14 Therefore all the princes sent Jehudi the son of Nethaniah, the Son of Shelemiah, the son of Cushi, unto Baruch, saying, Take in thine hand the roll wherein thou hast read in the ears of the people, and come. So Baruch the son of Neriah took the roll in his hand, and came unto them, 15 And they said unto him, Sit down Now, and read it in our ears. © Baruch read i¢ in their ears. ow it came to pass, when they had heard all the words, they were afraid both one and other, and said "nto Baruch, We will surely tell the "lng of all these words. 7 And they asked Baruch, sayyw lore cu ntst stant ny a 1 0r, door. 1A BI ing, Tell us now, How didst thou write all these words at his mouth? 18 Then Baruch answered them, He pronounced all these words unto me with his mouth, and I wrote them with ink in the book. 19 Then said the princes unto Baruch, Go, hide thee, thou and Jeremiah ; and let no man know where ye be. 20 And they went in to the king into the court, but they laid up the, Before CHRIST about 606 roll in the chamber of Elishama the seribe, and told all the words in the ears of the king. 21 Sothe king sent Jehudi to fetch the roll: and he took it out of Eli-, shama the

scribe’s chamber. And Jehndi read it in the ears of the king, and in the ears of all the princes which stood beside the king. 22 Now the king sat in ™the winterhouse in the ninth month: and there twas a fire on the hearth burning before him. 23 And it came to pass, that when Jehudi had read three or four leaves, he cut it with the penknife, and cast | it into the fire that eas on the hearth, until all the roll was consumed in the fire that eras on the hearth. 24 Yet they were not afraid, nor "rent their garments, neither the king, nor any of his servants that heard all these words. 25 Nevertheless Elnathan and Delaiah and Gemariah had made intercession to the king that he would not burn the roll: but he would not hear them. 26 But the king commanded Jerahmeel the son 'of Hammelech, and Seraiah the son of Azriel, and She lemiah the son of Abdeel, to take Baruch the scribe and Jeremiah the prophet: but the Lorp hid them. 27 41 Then the word of the Lorp came to Jeremiah, after that the king had burned the roll, and the words which Baruch wrote at the mouth of Jeremiah, saying, 28 Take thee again another roll, and write in it all the former words that were in the first roll, which Jehoiakim the king of Judah hath burned. . 29 And thou shalt say to Jehoiakim king of Judah, Thus saith the Lorn; Thou hast burned this roll, saying, = See Amos 3 = 2 Kings 22. uu = Isai. 36. 2, & 37. 1. Or, of the king. about 605 50 — oe a

eS © ch. 22. | eh. 22.19. JEREMIAH xX VL Chaldians , | . Jeremiah prophesieth the Why hast thou written therem, sayAis The kine of Babylon shall certainly come and destroy this land, and shall cause to cease from thence beast? . "30 ee thus saith the Lorp of Jehoiakim king of Judah; ° He shall have none to sit upon the throne of David: and his dead body shall be Peast out in the day to the heat, and in the night to the frost. : 31 And I will tpunish him and his seed and his servants for their iniquity; and I will bring upon them, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and upon the men of Judah, all the evil that I have pronounced against them; but they hearkened not. 32 9 Then took Jeremiah another roll, and gave it to Baruch the scribe, the son of Neriah; who wrote therein from the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of the book which Jehoialam king of Judah had burned in the fire: and there were added besides unto them many tlike words. CHAPTER XXXVII. 1 The Egyptians having raised the siege of the Chaldeans, king Zedekiah sendeth lo Jeremiah to pray for the people. 6 Jeremiah prophesieth the Chaldeans' certain return and victory. 11 He is taken for a fugitive, beaten, and put in prison. 16 ITe assureth Zedekiah of the captivily. 18 Intreating for his liberty, he oblaineth some favour. oe king "Zedekiah the son of Josiah reigned instead of Coniah the son of Jchoiakim, whom Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon made king in the land of Judah. 2 » But neither he, nor his servants, nor the people of the land, did hearken unto the words of the Lonp, which he spake tby the prophet Jeremiah. 3 And Zedekiah the king sent Jehueal the son of Shelemiah and :| °Zephaniah the son of Maaseiah the pnest to the prophet J eromiah, saying, Pray now unto the Lonp our God for us. 4 Now Jeremiah came in and went out among the people: for they had not put him into prison, P 5 tine "Pharaoh's -{forth out of Egypt: "and wh Serer ser besieged J earth leard tidings of them from J erde la eh pees 6 1 Then came theword ofthe Lorn unto the prophet Je Tefore cunist about ua i Heb. visit bs ae ch. 25. U4. { Heb. as Mey. about a) «2 Kings 24. 17. 2 Chron. 36. 10, chi, 22, 24. "2Chron. 36, 12, 14, 1 Heb, by the hand of the proplit. army was come remiah, Saying, 7 Thus saith the Lonp, linus : of Israel; Thus shall Ye say to ad king of Judah, 'that sont you u | oe me to enquire of me; Behold Ph 'au raoh's army, which is come forth ie i | help you, shall return to Egy t; es - * SYPt into | their own land. | 8 £And the Chaldeans shall

com . : ce again, and fight against. this city and take it, and burn it with fire " 9 Thus saith the Lonp ; Deceive not tyourselves, saying, The Ohaldeans shall surely depart from us: for they shall not depart. 10 "For though ye had smitten the whole army of the Chaldeans that fight awainst you, and there remained but twounded men among them, yet should they rise up every man in his tent, and burn this city with fire, 11 Si} And it came ‘to pass, that when the army of the Chaldeans was tbroken up from Jerusalem for fear of Pharaoh’s army, 12 Then Jeremiah went forth out of Jerusalem to go into the land of Benjamin, "to separate himself thence in the midst of the people. 13 And when he was in the gate of Benjamin, a captain of the ward was there, whose name was Irijah, the son of Shelemiah, the son of Hananiah; and he took Jeremiah the prophet, saying, Thou fallest away to the Chaldeans. 14 Then said Jeremiah, /¢ ist false; I fall not away to the Chaldeans. But he hearkened not to him: so Trijah took Jeremiah, and brought him to the princes. 15 Wherefore the princes were wroth with Jeremiah, and smote him, ‘and put him in prison in the house of Jonathan the scribe: for they had made that the prison. 16 4 When Jeremiah was entered into ! the dungeon, and into the Fea bins, and Jeremiah had remained there many days; . 17 Then Zedekiah the king sent, and took him out: and the king asked him secretly in his house, an¢ said, Is there any word from the Lorp? And Jeremiah said, There's; for, said he, thou shalt be delivere into the hand of the king of Babylon. 18 Moreover Jeremiah said ori king Zedekiah, What have I sania ed against thee, or against thy se CH, TO t Heb, soniy Woh gh. 44 We, Una Mary, "ver, 6. t Heb. mate 0 arcen Or, tostip @teay from theme inthe midst of Ue people. t Hob. fal hood, 01,0 lies keh, 3% eh, 3G 1Ur cals Oo aco _—— ee —

| | Jar ul inh fore unist ni _— ety Het Mito fill ach m0, 20 ach OLD & ab ch. 37.3, beh. OL, 1. toh 21.0 teh al 9, ‘fe oh. 4, "ch. 37, 9), "eh N10. de ary ss MMeb. reace is cast JEREMIAH XXXVII. cae: or against this people, that ye have put me in prison + 19 Where ave now your prophets which prophesied unto you, saying, The king of Babylon shall not come against you, nor against this land? “30 Therefore hear now, I pray thee, (0 my lord the king: tlet my supplication, | pray thee, be accepted hefore thee; that thou cause me not lto return to the house of Jonathan the scribe, lest I die there. 91 Then Zedekiah the king commanded that they should commit Je‘remiah ™into the court of the prison, and that they should give him daily a piece of bread out of the bakers’ strect, "until all the bread in the city were spent. Thus Jeremiah remained in the court of tho prison. CHAPTER XXXVIII. 1 Jeremiah, by a false suggestion, is put into the dungeon of Malchiah. 7 Ebed-melech, by suit, gelleth him some enlargement. 14 Upon secret conference he counselleth the king by yielding to save his life. 24 By the king’s instructions he concealeth the confarence from the princes. een Shephatiah the son of Mattan, and Gedaliah the son of Pashur, and *Jucal the son of Shelemiah, and »Pashur the son of Malehiah, ‘heard the words that Jeremiah had spoken unto all the people, saying, 2 Thus saith the Lorn, “He that remaineth in this city shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: but he that goeth forth to the Chaldeans shall live; for he shall have his life for a prey, and shall live. 3 Thus saith the Lorn, °This city shall surely he given into the hand of the king of Babylon’s army, which shall take it. 4 Therefore the princes said unto the king, We beseech thee, ‘let this man be put to death: for thus he Weakeneth the hands of the men of War that remain in this city, and the hands of all the people, in speaking such words unto them: for this man Seeketh not the twelfare of this people, but the hurt. 5 Then Zedekiah the king said, Behold, he is in your hand: for the ‘ing 7s not he that can do eny thing against you. eel *Then took they Jeremiah, and cast him into the dungeon of Malchiah the son "of Hammielech, that qas in the court of the prison: and they let down Jeremiah with cords. And in the dungeon there was no water, but mire: so Jeremiah sunk in the mire. 7 Si"Now when Ebed-melech the Ethiopian, one of the eunuchs which was in the king’s house, heard that they had put Jeremiah in the dungeon; the king then sitting in the gate of

Benjamin; 8 Ebed-melech went forth out of the king's house, and spake to the king, saying, 9 My lord the king, these men haye done evil in all that they have done to Jeremiah the prophet, whom they have cast into the dungeon; and the is like to die for hunger in the place where he is: for there is no more bread in the city. 10 Thentheking commanded Ebedmelech the Ethiopian, saying, Take from hence thirty men fwith thee, and take up Jeremiah the prophet out of the dungeon, before he die. 11 So Ebed-melech took the men with him, and went into the house of the king under the treasury, and took thence old cast clouts and old rotten rags, and let them down by cords into the dungeon to Jeremiah. 12 And Ebed-melech the Ethiopian said unto Jeremiah, Put now these old cast clouts and rotten rags under thine armholes under theeords. And Jeremiah did so. 13 'So they drew up Jeremiah with cords, and took him up out of the dungeon: and Jeremiah remained kin the court of the prison. 14 9 Then Zedekiah the king sent, and took Jeremiah the prophet unto him into the "third entry that zs in the house of the Lorn: and the king said unto Jeremiah, I will ask thee a thing ; hide nothing from me. 15 Then Jeremiah said unto Zedekiah, If I declare z¢ unto thee, wilt thou not surely put me to death? and if I give thee counsel, wilt thou not hearken unto me 2 16 So Zedekiah the king sware seeretly unto Jeremiah, saying, als the Lonp liveth, 'that made us this soul, I will not put thee to death, neither tuto the dungeon.

_—_—— Jeremial’s ee to Zedckiah. JEREMIAH XXXVIII. sa liefare cHuukrist Sug © 9 Kings 24. 19, ach. 39. 3. och, 32.4. & BH. 3. ver. 23. v1 Sam, 31. 4. | Heb. Men Of thy peace. ach. 39, 6. & 41. 10. ver. 18. t Heb. thou shalt burn, $e. * ch. 37. 20. feh. 37. 15. ‘| will I give thee into the hand of these men that seek thy life. s 17 Then said J éremiah unto Zedekiah, Thus saith the Lonp, the God of hosts, the God of Israel; If thou wilt assuredly ™go forth unto the king of Babylon's princes, then thy soul shall live, and this city shall not be burned with fire; and thou shalt live, and thine house : 18 But if thou wilt not go forth to the king of Babylon's princes, then shall this city be given into the hand of the Chaldeans, and they shall burn it with fire, and ˚thou shalt not escape out of their hand. . 19 And Zedekiah the king said unto Jeremiah, I am afraid of the Jews that are fallen to the Chaldeans, lest they deliver me into their hand, and they ’mock me. 20 But Jeremiah said, They shall not deliver thee. Obey, I beseech thee, the voice of the Roan, which I speak unto thee: so it shall be well unto thee, and thy soul shall live. 21 But if thou refuse to go forth, this 7s the word that the Lorp hath shewed me : 22 And, behold, all the women that are left in the king of Judah’s house shall be brought forth to the king of Babylon’s princes, and those women shall say, tThy friends have set thee on, and have prevailed against thee: thy feet are sunk in the mire, and they are turned away back. 23 So they shall bring out all thy wives and ‘thy children to the Chaldeans: and "thou shalt not escape out of their hand, but shalt be taken by the hand of the king of Babylon: and tthou shalt cause this city to be burned with fire. 24 {Then said Zedekiah unto Jeremiah, Let no man know of these words, and thou shalt not die. 25 But if the princes hear that I have talked with thee, and they come unto thee, and say unto thee, Declare unto us now what thou hast said unto the King, hide it not from us, and we will not put thee to death 3 also what the king said unto thee : 26 Then thou shalt say unto them, ‘J presented my supplication before the king, that’ he would not cause me to return tto Jonathan’s house to die there. 2 27 Then came all the Jeremiah, and asked him: and | told them according toall these read ti that the king had commanded st ‘they left off speaking with hin,. the matter was not perceived, ˚ 28 So"Jeremiah abode in ¢] for is F 1e co of the prison until the day that Te rusalem was taken: aa he was there when Jerusalem wag taken, CHAPTER XXXIX,. 1 Jerusalem is

taken. 4 Zedekiah ;{ Ulind, and sent to Babylon. Gh it mae ruinated, 9 the people captivated. 1} Non! chadrezzar's charge for the good tise ef Jeremiah. 15 God's promise to Ebed-melech, i ie the “ninth year of Zedekiah king of Judah, in the tenth month, came Nebuchadrezzar kine of Babylon and all his army against Jerusalem, and they besieged it, 2 And in the eleventh year of Zedekiah, in the fourth month, the ninth day of the month, the city was broken u p3 And all the princes of the king of Babylon came in, and sat in the middle gate, even Nergal-sharezer, Samgar-nebo, Sarsechim, Rab-saris, Nergal-sharezer, Rab-mag, with all intl Terus : : Jerusalem 3 leia is liken PMnees Unty — by they 9, hin, “then "0, itt ont’ *2Kin, a mB, Yoh. 3.07, the residue of the princes of the king of Babylon. 4 9¢And it came to pass, that when Zedekiah the king of Judah saw them, and all the men of war, then they fled, and went forth out of the city by night, by the way of the king’s garden, by the gate betwixt the two walls: and he went out the way of the plain. 5 But the Chaldeans’ army pursued after them, and “overtook Zedelkiah in the plains of Jericho: and when they had taken him, they brought him up to Nebuchadnezzar king of Hamath, where he tgave judgment upon him. 6 Then the king of Babylon slew slew all the nobles of Judah. eyes, and bound him t with chains, to carry him to Babylon. 8 4 And the Ch i the king’s house, and the houses 0 the people, with fire, and brake down the walls of Jerusalem. rT 9 Kings Babylon to ˚Riblah in the land of| the sons of Zedekiah in Riblah before f Mn his eyes: also the king of Babylon ae 7 Moreover ‘he put out Zedekiah’s} * aldeans burned ty 2 King, &e ch. 52.7,4e ch AS 3g, 1, 2h bet CMW pet ™ terre Same k ch. £2, hy. re 9 "Then Nebuzar-adan the "eap-| *

ie pefore cu nisT si fiten. inital digs Hich, by Me Mant Jeb. st thine yee wp Nit th. 39. 29. Woh. 40. 6. Toh, 96, 24. ch. 30.7, 12. *Dan. 9, 12, *ch oy, & 4.5, Bute "1hron, if 197, 40, 0g "hI. by, ile people carricd captrve. JEREMIAH XXXIXx. Jeremiah gueth to Gedaliah. a ae guard carried away capee oe HWatylon the remnant of the = ple that remained in the city, and those that fell away, that fell to him, with the rest of the people that remained. ; 10 But Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard left of the poor of the people, which had nothing, in the land of Judah, and gave them vineyards and fields tat the same time. 11 {| Now Nebuchadrezzar ling of Babylon pre charge concernin Jeremiah fto Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard, saying, 12 Take him, and tlook well to him, and do him no harm; but do unto him even as he shall say unto thee. 13 So Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard sent, and Nebushasban, Rab-saris, and Nergal-sharezer, Rab-mag, and all the king of Babylon's princes ; 14 Myen they sent, 'and took Jeremiah out of the court of the prison, and committed him * unto Gedaliah the son of 'Ahikam the son of Shaphan, that he should carry him home: so he dwelt among the people. 15 SI Now the word of the Lonp came unto Jeremiah, while he was shut up in the court of the prison, saying, 16 Go and speak to ™bed-melech the Ethiopian, saying, Thus saith the Lorn of hosts, the God of Israel ; Behold, "I wi bring my words upon this city for evil, and not for good ; and they shall be accomplished in that day before thee. 17 But I will deliver thee in that day, saith the Lonp: and thou shalt not be given into-the hand of the men of whom thou art afraid. 18 For I will surely deliver thee, and thou shalt not fall by the sword, but ˚thy life shall be for a prey unto thee: Phecause thou hast put thy trust in me, saith the Lorn. CHAPTER XL. 1 Jeremiah, being set free by Nebuzar-adan, Yyoeth to Gedatiah. 7 i. ve from the Lonp, *after that Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard tad let him go from Ramah, when he had taken' him being bound in g | therefore this thing is come uponyou. 'chains among all that were carried away captive of Jerusalem and Judah, which were carried away captive unto Babylon. 2 And the captain of the guard took Jeremiah, and said unto him, The Lorp thy God hath pronounced this evil upon this place. 3 Now the Lorp hath brought iz, and done according as he hath said : "because ye have sinned against the Lorp, and have not obeyed his voice, Before CHRIST 588 1 Or, manicles. ® ch. 50.

7. © Deut. 20.24, 23. Dan. 9. 11. 4+ And now, behold, I loose thee this day from the chains which "vere upon thine hand. @If it seem good unto thee to come with me into Babylon, come; and ft] will look well unto thee: but if it seem ill unto thee to come with me into Babylon, forbear : behold, ®all the land is before thee: whither it seemeth good and convenient for thee to go, thither go. 5 Now while he was not yet gone back, he said, Go back also to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan, ‘whom the king of Babylon hath made governor over the cities of Judah, and dwell with him among the people: or go wheresoever it seemeth convenient unto thee to go. So the captain of the guard gave him victuals and a reward, and let him go. 6 ® Then went Jeremiah unto Gedaliah the son of Ahikam to " Mizpah ; and dwelt with him among the people that were left in the land. | 7 ‘Now when all the captains of] ': the forces which zere in the fields, even they and their men, heard that the king of Babylon had made Gedaliah the son of Ahikam governor in the land, and had committed unto him men, and women, and children, ) Or, are upon thine hand. 4 ch. 39, 12. t Heb. I iritt sel mine eye upon thee. *Gen. 20. 15. £2 Kings 25. 2, &e. sch. 39. 14. b Judg. 20. 1. and of ‘the poor of the land, of them * ch. 39. 10. that were not carried away captive to Babylon ; . 8 Then they came to Gedaliah to =e Mizpah, 'even Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and Johanan and Jona-|* than the sons of Kareah, and Seraiah the son of Tanhumeth, and the sons of Ephai the Netophathite, and Jezaniah the son of a Maachathite, they and their men, 9 And Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan sware unto them and to their men, saying, Fear not

The Jews resort to Gedaliah. JEREMIAH XL. SS Ishinacl 1, efore CHRIST due —>—" + Heb. to stand LeSore: and so ver. 10, Deut 1. St. " See ch. 41. Wh | Heb. to strike thee in souly “2 Kings 25. 25 25. ch. 40. 6, 0 tto serve the Chaldeans: dwell in the land, and serve the king of Babylon, and it shall be well with you. 10 As for me, behold, I will dwell at Mizpah, to serve the Chaldeans, which will come unto us: but ye, gather ye wine, and summer fruits, and oil, and put ¢hem in your vessels, and dwell in your cities that ye have taken. 11 Likewise when all the Jews that were in Moab, and among the Ammonites, and in Edom, and that were in all the countries, heard that the king of Babylon had left a remnant of Judah, and that he had set over them Gedaliah the son of Ahi‘|kam the son of Shaphan ; 12 Isven all the Jews returned out of all places whither they were driven, and came to the land of Judah, to Gedaliah, unto Mizpah, and gathered wine and summer fruits very much. 13 41 Moreover Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that were in the fields, came to Gedaliah to Mizpah, 14 And said unto him, Dost thou certainly know that ™ Baalis the king of the Ammonites hath sent Ishmael the son of Nethaniah tto slay thee ? But Gedaliah the son of Ahikam believed them not. 15 Then Johanan the son of Kareah spake to Gedaliah in Mizpah secretly, saying, Let me go, I pray thee, and I will slay Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and no man shall know it: wherefore should he slay thee, that all the Jews which are gathered unto thee should be scattered, and the remnant in Judah perish 2 16 But Gedaliah the son of Ahikam said untoJohanan the son of Kareah, Thou shalt not do this thing: for thou speakest falsely of Ishmael. CHAPTER XLII. 1 Ishmael, freacherously killing Gedaliah and others, purposeth with the residue to flCe unto the Ammonites. 1] Johann recovereth the capti ves,and mindcth to flee into Lyypt. OW it came to pass in the seventh month, *¢hat Ishmael the son of Nethaniah the son of Llishama, of the seed royal, and the princes of theking, even ten men with him, came unto Gedaliah the son of Ahikam to Mizpah ; and there they did eat bread together in Mizpah, ” ee i Meret ¢ aye 2 Then arose Ishmael the go, ~~ : . Sun Nethaniah, and the ten Men {| 0 were with him, and smote Gea, han the son of Ahikam the son of 5 “| phan with the sword, and slow hin whom the king of Bab lon } , 5 y lad made governor over the land, 3 Ishmael also slew all tho that were with him, exer with

liah, at Mizpah, and the Cha that were found there, and th of war. 4 And it came to pass the second day after he had slain Gedaliah and no man Knew it, ; 5 That there came certain from Shechem, from Shiloh, and from Samaria, even fourscore men, Shavin their beards shaven, and their clothes rent, and having cut themselves, with offerings and incense in their hand, to bring them to “the house of the|és Lorp. 2. 6 And Ishmael the son of Nethaniah went forth from Mizpah to meet them, t weeping all along as he went: and it came to pass, as he met them, | ius" he said unto them, Come to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam. 7 And it was so, when they came into the midst of the city, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah slew them, and cast them into the midst of the pit, he, and the men that were with him. 8 But ten men were found among them that said unto Ishmael, Slay us not: forwe have treasures in the field, of wheat, and of barley, and of oil, and of honey. So he forbare, and slew them not among their brethren. 9 Now the pit wherein Tshmacl had east all the dead bodies of the men, whom he had slain "because of Gedaliah, was it ˚which Asa the king had made for fear of Baasha king of Israel: and Ishmael the son of Nethaniah filled it with them that were slain. 10 Then Ishmael earried away ¢aptive all the residue of the people that were in Mizpah, ‘even the lene daughters, and all the pore. remained in Mizpah, &whom nat zar-adan the captain of the guaré had committed to Gedaliah the sen of Ahikam: and Ishmael the bp of Nethaniah carried them pele! captive, and departed to go ever ‘the Ammonites. 2 ee CH hal =|" ‘ Jews GedaIdeans e men Levy 21, i Dewey | LT 10, near Galalinh f Heb. ty darn Ge | Kings 2 3 Chro. 166 tah Prim as ql

| Johan ig pe fore cwntst swith re 1 gga ‘28am. 19, 7,3, = ch. 40, 5, “ch. 40, 0, wif yh Re ial n go os 41 ‘But when Johanan the son of th aginst Ishmael. JEREMIAH XLI. The cuptuins promise obedience. - ah and all ithe captains of the an ets were with rie heard of a the evil that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah had done, 12 Then they took all the men, and went to fight with Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and found him by *the reat waters that a7e in Gibeon. 13 Now it came to pass, that when all the people which were with Ishmacl saw J ohanan the son of Kareah, andall the captains of the forces that rere with him, then they were glad. 14 So all the people that Ishmael had carried away captive from Mizpahcast about andreturned, andwent unto Johanan the son of Kareah. 15 But Ishmael the son of Nethaniahescaped from J ohanan with eight men, and went to the Ammonites. 16 Then took Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that were with him, all the remnant of the people whom he had recovered from Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, from Mizpah, after that he had slain Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, even mighty men of war, and the women, and the children, and the eunuchs, whom he had brought again from Gibeon : 17 And they departed, and dwelt in the habitation of 'Chimham, which is by Beth-lehem, to go to enter into Egypt, 18 Because of the Chaldeans: for they were afraid of them, because Ishmael the son of Nethaniah had slain Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, "whom the king of Babylon made governor in the land. CHAPTER XLII. 1 Johanan desireth Jeremiah to enquire of Gol, promising obedience to his will. 7 Jeremiah assureth him of safety in Judea, 13 and destruction in Egypt. WY He_reProveth their hypocrisy, in requiring of the Lord that which they meant not. (THEN all the captains of the forces, “and Johanan the son of Kareah, and Jezaniah the son of oshaiah, and all the people from the least even unto the greatest, came near, : And said unto Jeremiah the pronti i! Let, we beseech thee, our supp tcationbe accepted before thee, and pray for us unto the Lorn thy God, [even for all this remnant; (for we are left du¢ ‘a few of many, as thine eyes do behold us:) 3 That the Lorv-thy God may shew us “the way wherein we may walk, and the thing that we may do. 4 Then Jeremiah the prophet said unto them, I have heard you; behold, I will pray unto the Lorp your God according to your words; and it shall come to pass, that * whatsoever thing the Lorp shall answer

you, I will declare it unto you; I will ‘keep nothing back from you. 5 Then they said to Jeremiah, The Lonp be a true and faithful witness between us, if we do not even according to all things for the which the Lorp thy God shall send thee to us. 6 Whether 7 be good, or whether it be evil, we will obey the voice of the Lorn our God, to whom we send thee ; "that it may be well with us, when we obey the voice of the Lorp our God. 7 “ And it came to pass after ten days, that the word of the Lorp came unto Jeremiah. S Then called he Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces which eere with him, and all the people from the least even to the greatest, 9 And said unto them, Thus saith the Lorp, the God of Israel, unto whom ye sent me to present your supplication before him ; 10 Ifye will still abide in this land, then ‘will I build you, and not pull you down, and I will plant you, and not pluck you up: for I ‘repent me of the evil that I have done unto you. 11 Be not afraid of the king of Babylon, of whom ye are afraid; be not afraid of him, saith the Lorp: 'for I am with you to save you, and to deliver you from his hand 12 And "I will shew mercies unto you, that he may have mercy upon you, and cause you to return to your own land. 18 9 But if "ye say, We will not dwell in this land, neither obey the voice of the Lorp your God, 14 Saying, No; but we will go into the land of Egypt, where we shall see no war, nor hear the sound of the trumpet, nor have hunger of bread; and there will we dwell : 15 And now therefore hear the word Before CHRIST *1 Kings 22. 14. —e £1Sar. 3.10. Acts 20. 20. sGen. 31. 50. 5 Deut. 6. 3. ch. 7. 23. ich. 24.6. 31.28. 833.7., & Deut. 22. 36. ch, 18. U. \ Isai. 43. 5. Rom. 8 31. m Ps. 106. 45, AG. n ch. 44. 16.

Jeremiah in vain dissuading, JEREMIAH XLIL. a the Deophy 90 in Before CHRIST about abu Ss » Deut. 17. 16, eh. 44.12, 13, I v Luke ®. S51. 4 Ezek. 11. 0. j Heb. shat? cleave afer you. t Heb. So shall all (he * men be. reh. 24. 10. ver. 22. * See ch. 44, 14, 28. tch. 7. 20. veh, 18,16, & 24.9. & 26. Gi. & 29. 1, 22. & 44, 12. Zech, B. 13. = Deut.17.16. + Heb. testiSied against you. f Or, ye have used deceit against, your souls. y ver. 2. * ver. 17, Ezek. 6, 11. f Or, to goto sojourn, of the Lorp, ye remnant of Judah ; Thus saith the Lorp of hosts, the God of Israel; If ye wholly set your faces to enter into Egypt, and go to sojourn there ; 16 Then it shall come to pass, that the sword, ‘which ye feared, shall overtake you there in the land of Egypt, and the famine, whereof ye were afraid, tshall follow close after you there in Egypt; and there ye shall die. 17 tSo shall it be with all the men that set their faces to go into Egypt to sojourn there; they shall die "by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: and ‘none of them shall remain or escape from the evil that I will bring upon them. 18 For thus saith the Lorpof hosts, the God of Israel; As mine anger and my fury hath been ‘poured forth upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem ; so shall my fury be poured forth upon you, when ye shall enter into Egypt: and "ye shall be an execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach; and ye shall see this place no more. 19 {The Lorn hath said concerning you, O ye remnant of Judah; *Go ye not into Egypt: know certainly that I have tadmonished you this day. 20 Yor "ye dissembled in your hearts, when ye sent me unto the Lonp your God, saying, » Pray for us unto the Lorn our God; and according unto all that the Lonp our God shall say, so declare unto us, and we will do ¢¢. 21 And now I have this day declared it to you; but ye have not obeyed the voice of the Lonp your God, nor any thing for the which he hath sent 'me unto you. 22 Now therefore know certainly that “ye shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, in the place whither ye desire ! to go and to sojourn. CHAPTER XLII, 1 Johanan, discrediting iah’. 1 sore iy Teremiah's carrieth Jeremiah and others indo eagle 8 Jeremiah prophesicth by a type the rie quest of Egypt by the Babylonians, ND it came to pass, that when Jeremiah had made an end of words of the Lorp their G which the Lonp their God }, him to them, even all these ,,. 2 ® Then spake Azariah the Hoshaiah, and Johanan the tal _ Kareah, and all the proud tng. . ing unto Jeremiah, Thoy sochey falsely: the Lorp ow God hath net sent

thee to say, Go not into E see to sojourn there : eypt 3 But Baruch the son of Neri teth thee on against us, for to deliver us into the hand of the Chaldeans that they might put us to death, and carry us away captives into Babylon 4 So Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces and all the people, obeyed not the voice of the Lorn, to dwell in the land of Judah. 5 But Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces, took Pall the remnant of J udah, that were retuned from all hations, whither they had been driven, to dwell in the land of Judah ; 6 ven men, and women, and children, ‘and the king’s daughters, “and every person that Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard had left with Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and Jeremiah the prophet, and Baruch the son of Neriah. 7 So they came into the land of Egypt: for they obeyed not the voice of the Lorn: thus came they even to °Tahpanhes. 8 {Then came the word of the Lorp unto Jeremiah in Tahpanhes, saying, od, fig A soy ath set. lo | Nel, ON) May! ny, ‘chap Sch $0.11 1 ech ah ln, eh, OO. Me 0.7. ect. 2 lit 44. Leealled Hants, Isal, 3 al Ending. 9 Take great stones in thine hand, and hide them in the clay in the brickkiln, which és at the entry of Pharaoh’s house in Tahpanhes, 1n the sight of the men of Judah; | 10 And say unto them, Thus saith the Lorp of hosts, the God of Isracl; Behold, I will send and take Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon, ‘my servant, and will set his throne upon these stones that I have hid; and he shall spread his royal pavilion over them. I 11 And when he cometh, he sha 1h. BoE 6 Be tiykth 14, ‘ pdt aK smite the land of Egypt, and psec “such as are for death to death s and such as are for captivity to ae tivity; and such as are for the swo! oh 1S? Pi Speaking unto all the people all the | to the sword. ee

pefore | ontst suet pill ih ye #4 10, 8 yawlit ined: y, The Vt ofthe wh rBxod. 14. 2. ch 4 deh 4h 7 «fs, 19. 13. 4h OIL & 422, "ch. 19. 4, ‘Ment. 13, 6, £3.17, Chron, HH i, the 7. 25, & 5,4. & 9G, 4&9, 19, Yoh, 9, 10, Nu an Mb, onto Un a wait ( . conquest eee ger I will kindle a fire in the 5 of Eaypt foretold. JEREMIAH XLIII, sos of ‘the gods of Egypt ; and otal! burn them, and carry them sae captives : and he shall array himeell with the land of Egypt, as a shepherd putteth on his garment; ond he shall go forth from thence in peace. i 13 He shall break also the timages of! Beth-shemesh, that is in the land of Egypt; and the houses of the gods of the Egyptians shall he burn with fire. CHAPTER XLIV. | em oer eet destruction, who commit idolatry in Egypt. 16 The obstinacy of the Jews. 20 Jeremiah threaleneth them for the same, 29 and for a sign prophesieth the destruction of Egypt. HE word that came to Jeremiah concerning all the Jews which dwell in the land of Egypt, which dwell at * Migdol, and at >Tahpanhes, and at oN oph, and in the country of Pathros, saying, 2 Thus saith the Lorn of hosts, the God of Israel; Ye have seen all the evil that I have brought upon Jerusalem, and upon all the cities of Judah ; and, behold, this day they are “a desolation, and no man dwelleth therein, 3 Because of thelr wickedness which they have committed to provoke me to anger, in that they went *to burn incense, and to serve other gods, whom they knew not, neither they, ye, nor your fathers. 4 Howbeit #1 sent unto you all my Servants the prophets, rising early and sending them, saying, Oh, do not this abominable thing that I hate. 5 But they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear to turn from their wickedness, to bum no incense unto other gods, 6 Wherefore “my fury and mine anger was poured forth, and was kindled in the cities. of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem; and they are wasted and desolate, as at this day. 7 Therefore now thus saith the Lorn, the God of hosts, the God of Srael; Wherefore commit ye this Breat evil ‘against your souls, to cut off from you man and woman, child and suckling, tout of Judah, to leave you none to remain; wrath with the works of your hands, burning incense unto other the land of Egypt, whither ye be gone to dwell, that ye might cut yourselves off, and that ye might be]. the nations of the ness of your fathers, and the wickedness of the kings of Judah, and the wickedness of the mitted in the land of Judah, and in this day, neither have they ™feared, statutes, that I set before you and I will set my face against

you for go into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, and ˚they shall all be consumthey shall even be consumed by the Jeremiah rvproveth the Jews. 8 In that ye ' provoke me unto| Before CHRIST 587 —s_—_’ k ch. 95. 6, 7. gods in a curse and a reproach among all earth ? 9 Have ye forgotten the twicked'ch. 42. 18. ver. 12. + Heb. ticked nesses, or, pranishments, &c. I ir wives, and your own wickedness, and the wickedness of your wives, which they have comthe streets of Jerusalem ? 10 Theyare not thumbled even unto | t Hen. contrite, Ps. 51. 17. ™ Prov. 23. 14. nor walked in my law, nor in my before your fathers. 11 Therefore thus saith the Lorp of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, * Ley. 17. 10. evil, and to cut off all Judah. ch. 31 in 12 And I will take the remnant of Judah, that have set their faces to ed, and fall m the land of Egypt ; sword and by the famine: they shall die, from the least even unto the greatest, by the sword and by the amine: and Pthey shall be an exeeration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach. 13 For I will punish them that dwell in the land of Egypt, as I have punished Jerusalem, by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: 14 So that none of the remnant of Judah, which are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall escape or remain, that they should return into the land of Judah, to the which they t have a desire to return to dwell there: for none shall re turn but such as shall escape. 15 {Then all the men which knew that their wives had burned incense unto other gods, and all the women that stood by,a preat multitude, even all the people that dwelt in the land of Egypt, in Pathros, answered Jeremiah, saying, 16 As for the word that thou hast spoken unto us in the name of the ; Lonp, ‘we will not hearken unto thee. | *S˚˚. 6. 16. p ch. 42. 100 ach. 43. 11. f Heb. tift up their soul. © ver. 2h.

The Jews inflexible obstinacy. JEREMIAH NLIV. ——»* Severe ju dg n thera, Before CHRIST 8t7 —w tNum. 0. LEA ah See v 'e 1 Or, frame oe heaven. woh. 7. MW. { Heb. bread. sch, 7. 10. U Or, linsbands. y eh. 25.11, ou. ¥ ver. G. “Dan. 9. 1, 12, Weh. 43. 7. ver. 15, ever, 15, &e. soever thing goeth forth out *| drink offerings unto her, 17 But we will certainly do *whatof our own mouth, to burn incense unto the ‘queen of heaven, and to ag bi as we have done, we, and our fathers, our kings, and our princes, in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of J erusalem : for then had we plenty of tvictuals, and were well, and saw no evil. 18 But since we left off to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her, we have wanted all things, and have been consumed by the sword and by the famine. 19 *And when we burned incense to the queen of heaven, and poured out drink offerings unto her, did we make her cakes to worship her, and pour out drink offerings unto her, without our 'men? 20 4 Then Jeremiah said unto all the people, to the men, and to the women, and to all the people which had given him ¢hat answer, saying, 21 The incense that ye burned in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, ye, and your fathers, your kings, and your princes, and the people of the Jand, did not the Lorp remember them, and came it not into his mind ? 22 So that the Lorn could no longer bear, because of the evil of your doings, and because of the abominations which ye have committed ; therefore is your land ¥a desolation, and an astonishment, and a curse, without an inhabitant, as at this day. 23 Because ye have burned incense, and because ye have sinned against the Lonp, and have not obeyed the voice of the Lonn, nor walked in hig law, nor in his statutes, nor in his testimonies; "therefore this evil is happened unto you, as at this day. 24: Moreover Jeremiah said unto all people, and to all the women, net the word of the Lonp, all Julah that ave in the land of Egypt: 25 Thus saith the Lonp of hosts the God of Israel, saying ; ¢Ye and your wives have both spoken with your mouths, and fulfilled with your hand, saying, We will surely perform our vows that we have vowed, to burn Incense to the queen of heaven, and ents to pour out drink offerings yo) ye will surely accomplish yout. her; and surely perform your vows 26 Therefore hear ye the Word the Lorn, all Judah that dwell of the land of Egypt ; Behold, ay hee sworn. by my great name, saith the Lorp, that ‘my name shall no fac be named in

the mouth of any m, : of Judali in all the land of Js saying, The Lord Gon liveth 27 ‘Behold, I will watch over them for evil, and not for good: and all the men of Judah that ave in the land of Egypt Sshall be consumed by the sword and by the famine, until there be-an end of them. 28 Yet "a small number that escape the sword shall return out of the land of Egypt into the land of Judah, and all the remnant of Judah, that are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall know whose ‘words shall stand, tmine, or theirs. 29 4 And this shall be a sign unto you, saith the Lorp, that I will punish you in this place, that ye may know that my words shall ‘surely. stand against you for evil : 380 Thus saith the Lorp; Behold, ‘I will give Pharach-hophra king of Egypt into the hand of his enemies, and into the hand of them that seek his life; as I gave ™Zedekiah king of Judah into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, his enemy, and that sought his life. CHAPTER XLV. 1 Baruch being dismayed, 4 Jeremiah instructeth and comforteth him. JHE ‘word that Jeremiah the prophet spake unto Baruch the son of Neriah, when he had written these words in a book at the mouth of Jeremiah, in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, saying, 2 Thus saith Le Lorp, the God of Isracl, unto thee, O Baruch ; 3 Thou didst say, Woe is me now: for the Lorn hath added grief to my sorrow; I fainted in my sighing, and IJ find no rest. : 4 Thus shalt thou say unto We The Lonp saith thus; Behold, tha which I have built will I break down, and that which I have ger Iwi luck up, even this whole lane, Ps nd seekest thou great things] _— Nev oe r Vows, Chit, any J ‘Om2) "Fat ay "hw a, ku A Take Sven Na 77,1 | "ver. 17, 95, a t Heb. fren ‘The, or Diem, Sty RPS.30 1 Veh. 46.25,%, Enek. 4.3 ke &3idi, ke ach. Ms 76d v Joa 2) Ee Rver Wy | —

— Ji cued alot t (7 och 25. U5, ke, v2 Rings 3. ra) chron. 3. Fut prexally. eSoch. 5). U, R Nahum 2.1. eo {Heb. broken in pieees, fle. fled a ighl. rh 6.95.& UY. ‘Dan. 11. 19, "See Isak. ia in chi. Dan, 11, 22, | Neb. Cush, Neb. Put. "1si.65, 19, “Tai. 19, b Oa hia "Deut. 32, 4 date ‘y eeph. 7 Sly, SU, 4 4, 2 uphrates, > propesilh the JEREMIAH XLVI. Pa U defvat of Phara for thyself’? seek ¢hem not : for, be°] will bring evil upon all flesh, a he tose but thy life will i awe unto thee “for a prey in all & | places whither thou goest. CHAPTER XLVI. i i hasmith prophesieth the overthrow of P. ; SE ead al fupl ates, 13 and the conhecal of Egypt uy Nebuchadrezzar. 27 He vinfortetl Jacob in their chastisement, JE word of the Lorp which came to Jeremiah the prophet against *the Gentiles ; . 9, Against Egypt, against the army of Pharaoh-necho king of Egypt, | which was by the river uphrates in Carchemish, which Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon smote in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah. . 8 ©Order ye the buckler and shield, and draw near to battle. 4 Harness the horses ; and get up, ye horsemen, and stand forth with your helmets; furbish the spears, and put on the brigandines. 5 Wherefore have I seen them dismayed and turned away back? and their mighty ones are tbeaten down, and are tfled apace, and look not back: for fear was round about, saith the Lorp. 6 Let not the swift flee away, nor the mighty man escape; they shall “stumble, and fall toward the north by the river Euphrates. 7 Who is this that cometh up ‘as a flood, whose waters are moved as the rivers ? 8 Egypt riseth up like a flood, and his waters are moved like the rivers ; and he saith, I will go up, and will cover the earth; I will destroy the city and the inhabitants thereof. 9 Come up, ye horses; and rage, ye chariots; and let the mighty men come forth; tthe Ethiopians and tthe ibyans, that handle the shield; and the Lydians, §that handle and bend the bow. 10 For this is "the day of the Lord Gon of hosts, a day of vengeance, that he may avenge him of his ad‘|Versaries: and ithe sword shall devour, and it shall be satiate and made drunk with their blood: for the Lord Gon of hosts ‘hath a sacrice in the north country by the river oh’s army. 11 'Go up into Gilead, and t, balm, "O virgin, the daughter of TEREST Egypt : in vain shalt thou use many “07 medicines ; for thou shalt not be iid, Gos. a: cured. 51. 8 12 The nations have heard of thy|? ones ae shame, and thy ery hath filled the| {7:hal! land: for the mi hty man hath a Ezek. 30. 21.

stumbled against the mighty, and they are fallen both together. 13 § The word that the Lorp spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon should come and ˚smite the land 14 Declare ye in Egypt, and pub- Taare lish in Migdol, and publish in Noph} *thutnite and in Tahpanhes : say ye, ?Stand ar fast, and prepare thee; for ‘the sword |» ver. 3 4. shall devour round about thee. ee 15 Why are thy valiant men swept away? they stood not, because the Lorp did drive them. 16 He tmade many to fall, Yea, | t Heb. muttone fell upon another: and they ft pe ae said, Arise, and let us go again to|) our own people, and to the land of our nativity, from the oppressing sword. 17 They did ery there, Pharaoh king of Egypt is but a noise; he hath passed the time appointed. 18 As L live, saith the King, ‘whose sea a7. Bs name 7s the Lorn of hosts, Surely | eh. 48.15. as Tabor is among the mountains, and as Carmel by the sea, so shall he come. 19 O ‘thou daughter dwelling in | *seceh. +218. Egypt, ' furnish thyself “to go into | t Hed. make captivity: for Noph shall be waste A and desolate without an inhabitant. | »tsai'20/4. 20 Kgypt és like a very fair heifer, | * Se Hos. 1. but destruction cometh; it cometh Yout of the north. A le 21 Also her hired men qre in the| ver. 6,10. midst of her like tfatted bullocks ; | t ieee for they also are twned back, and] stat. are fled away together: they did not stand, because * the day of their |*?s. %- ae calamity was come upon them, and the time of their visitation. 22 * The voice thereof’ shall go like |* $e! ™a serpent; for they shall march with an army, and come against her with axes, as hewers of wood. 23 They shall ®eut down her forest, | " 3. 10. 34. saith the Lorn, though it cannot be searched ; because they are more . than ‘the grashoppers, and ave in-|˚4uls- 6.5. numerable. ake Before of Egypt. | tsai. 19.1.

ne destruction of the Philistines. J EREMIAH XLVI. “ee Bes - of Egypt shall be —_— 24 The deve shall ee delivered CHRIST |, ed: ‘iy ee til of ‘the people of the ee aoe the Lorp of hosts, the God of Jsrael, saith ; Behold, I will punish 10r,nov- |¢the 'tmultitude of ° No, and PhaHileb.imon. |raoh, and Egypt, ‘with their gods, Eee 4 | ond their kings ; even Pharaoh, and ys” | all them that trust in him: | 13. w.13.| 268And I will deliver them into the seh. 44.30, | hand of those that seelc their lives, nici and into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and into the hand »Bzck: 29.11, of his servants: and afterward it shall be inhabited, as in the days of old, saith the Lorn. 27 7 But fear not thou, O my Meal te 14. & 43. 5. a servant Jacob, and be not dismaythee from afar off, and thy seed from the land of their captivity; and Jacob shall return, and be in rest and at ease, and none shall make him afraid. 28 Fear thou not, O Jacob my servant, saith the Lorn: for I am with thee ; for I will make a full end of all the nations whither I have driven thee: but I will not make *ch.10.24.& 1a full end of thee, but correct thee 1 Or, notut- lin measure; yet will I ‘not leave thee off thee wholly unpunished. CHAPTER XLVII. The destruction of the Philistines. HE word of the Lonp that came to Jeremiah the prophet “against the Philistines, "before that Pharaoh smote + Gaza. } 2 Thus saith the Lorp; Behold, tHeb.azcar.|° waters rise up “out of the north, “teen, [and shall be an overflowing flood, and shall overflow the land, and tall that is therein; the city, and them that dwell therein: then the men shall cry, and all the inhabitants of the land shall howl. 3 At the °noise of.the stamping of the hoofs of his strong horses, at the rushing of his chariots, and at the rumbling of his wlieels, the fathers shall not look back to their children for feebleness of hands ; 4 Because of the day that cometh ; to spoil all the Philistines, and to o5-ig, | Cut Off from f Tyrus and Zidon every about = ch, 2h, 20, Fzek. 25. 15, 16. Zeph. 2.4, 5, © Amos 1, 6, i, 20, 1 Reb, he fulness thereof. ech. fl. 16. Nahum 3. 2, ae u. helper that remaineth: for the Lorp : seas fleb.ite | will spoil the Philistines, sthe rem"Gen, 10, 14. nant of tthe country of "Caphtor. 5 ‘Baldness is come up, G-— : On Cay, k Ashkelon is cut off with the i nant of their valley: how lon Re thou 'cut thyself? 8 wilt 6 O thou sword of the Lo 1 ou 40RD, hoy long will it be ere thou be er E thy Seabbard, |! tput up thyself into rest, and be still. 7 t How can it be quiet, Seeing th Lorp hath “given ita charge ogaines Ashikelon, and against the sea . there hath he °

appointed it, CHAPTER XLYIII. 1 The judgment of Moab, 7 for 11 for their security, 14 for their carnal con Sidence, 26 and for their contempt of God and his people. 47 The restoration of Moub, GAINST Moab thus saith the Lorp of hosts, the God of Israel; Woe unto »Nebo! for it is spoiled: °Kiriathaim is confounded their Pride, and taken: ' Misgab is confounded), and dismayed. 2 There shall be no more praise of Moalh: in °Heshbon they have de- ‘ vised evil against it; come, and let| + iat us cut it offfrom being a nation. Also thou shalt "be cut down, O Madmen;|! the sword shall. t pursue thee. 3 ‘A voice of crying shall be from Horonaim, spoiling and great destruction. 4 Moab is destroyed; her little ones have caused a cry to be heard. _ 5 §For in the going up of Luhith teontinual weeping shall go up; for in the going down_of Horonaim the enemies have heard a ery of destruction. ; 6 "Flee, save your lives, and be like "the ‘heath in the wilderness. 7 {For because thou hast trusted in|"! thy works and in thy treasures, thou shalt also be taken: and *Chemosh shall go forth into captivity with his ‘priests and his princes together. 8 And™the spoiler shall come upon every city, and no city shall ese the valley also shall perish, and the plain shall be destroyed, as the Lonp hath spoken. : gn Give wings unto Moab, that it may flee and get away: for ted thereof shall be desolate, withou any well therein. 10 Tad be he that doeth a work of the Lox ' deceitfully, ais cursed Je he that keepeth baclc In The Judgmeny p Shore?! mh of i.) q tay y ofl ol “ale gh after thee, ver. 5. sIsti 1h i, { Heb. weeping with seceping. bch. Oh 6 kNum.2h2 Jule 13h Sel Wea ch 4h 12 teh. wd ach, yer Ih e see Jule ® 154) 2, [Sam Dg 1 Kings 2 | 15, nee gently: sword from blood.

¢ 1s pride, psumpeuo a pre y JEREMIAH XLVI Il. lupe of God, &e. jr? — abn ig lees S I rae ~voadel to vessel, neither hath ‘| he gone into captivity: therefore his taste feamainedt in him, and his scent ‘not changed. Be anche behold, the days come, saith the Lorp, that I will send unto him wanderers, that shall cause him to wander, and shall empty his vessels, and break their bottles. 13 And Moab shall be ashamed of aQhemosh, as the house of Israel te good. dulg 1.24 ‘ikéeit” |, sag ashamed of *Beth-el their connxn | Fence. : waiee | 141 Flow say ye, ‘We are mighty and strong men for the war ? v.12) 15 “Moab is spoiled, and gone up rien lout of her cities, and this chosen wc |young men are *gone down to the pete 1B. aaugtlen saith ¥the King, whose ‘ + lname is the Lorn of hosts. 16 The calamity of Moab 7s near to come, and his affliction hasteth fast. 17 All ye that are about him, bemoan him; and all ye that know his ‘sisi.4./name, say, *How is the strong staff “ |broken, and the beantiful rod ! ‘ei | 18 “Thou daughter that dost in‘Sun; habit » Dibon, come down from thy glory, and sit in thirst; for ˚the spoiler of Moab shall come upon ht and he shall destroy thy strong olds. tik inka | 19 O tinhabitant of ¢Aroer, stand en |by the way, and espy; ask him that ‘6 fleeth, and her that escapeth, and say, What is done? feng 20 Moab is confounded ; for it is ica * \broken down: howl and cry; tell ye ei a" |it in SArnon, that Moab is spoiled, vet, 21 And judgment is come upon "the plain country; upon Holon, and upon Jahazah, and upon Mephaath, 22 And upon Dibon, and upon Nebo, and upon Beth-diblathaim, 23 And upon Kiriathaim, and upon weg, | Beth-gamul, and upon Beth-meon, Anos2.2, | 24 And upon! Kerioth, and upon Boarah, and upon all the cities of ‘nuts, {the land of Moab, far or near. : Seti sq, |22 “The horn of Moab is cut off, a" Jand his ‘arm is broken, saith the ting | LORD. = it 26 41™ Make ye him drunken: for he 5, | magnified himself against the Lonp: Moab also shall wallow in his vomit, ~__|8nd he also shall be in derision. 1] | Moab hath heen at ease from| 27 For "was not pis youth, and he "hath settled on unto thee / ra and hath not been emptied | Israel a derision I “was he found among citnrsr thieves ¢.for since thou spakest of| “oo him, thou 'skippedst for joy. rg 28 O ye that dwell in Moab, leave |*Seech. 2.36, the cities, and Pdwell in the rock,| ‘mn and be like the dove that maketh|’ veo.” ” ver. 9. her nest in the sides of the hole’s|"“""*"* mouth, 29 We have heard the ‘pride of Moab, (he is exceeding proud) his loftiness, and his

arrogancy, and his pride, and the haughtiness of his heart. 30 I know his wrath, saith the Lorp; but 4 shall not be so; * this lies shall not so effect ig. 31 Therefore twill I howl for Moab, and I will cry out for all Moab; mine heart shall mourn for the men of Kir-heres. 32 "O vine of Sibmah, I will weep for thee with the weeping of Jazer : thy plants are gone over the sea, they reach even to the sea of Jazer: the spoiler is fallen upon thy summer fruits and upon thy vintage. 33 And *joy and gladness is taken from the plentiful field, and from the land of Moab; and I have caused wine to fail from the winepresses : none shall tread with shouting; their shouting shaZ/ be no shouting. 34 ¥From the ery of Heshbon even unto Elealeh, and even unto Jahaz, have they uttered their voice, *from Zoar even unto Horonaim, as an heifer of three years old: for the waters also of Nimrim shall be ‘desolate. 35 Moreover I will cause to cease in Moab, saith the Lorp, *him that offereth in the high places, and him that burneth incense to his gods. 36 Therefore "mine heart shall sound for Moab like pipes, and mine heart shall sound like pipes for the men of Kir-heres: because the riches that he hath gotten are perished. 37 For “every head shall be bald, and every beard telipped: upon all the hands shai/ be cuttings, and *upon the loins sackcloth. 38 There shall be lamentation generally upon all the housetops of Moab, and in the streets thereof: for I have broken Moab like ‘a vessel wherein is no pleasure, saith the Lonp. ¥ Isai. 16. 6, &e. bars) do not right. * Isai. 15.5. & 16. 7, 11. «Isai. 16. 8, 9. * Isai. 16. 10. Joel 1. 12. t Heb, desolations. a Tsai. 15.2. & 16.12. b Isai, 15. 5, & 11. e Isai. 15. 7. “Tsai. 15. 2,3. ch. 47. 5. t Heb. diminished. » Gen. 37. He ch, 22. 28, ee

Ag The restoration of Moab. JEREMIAH XLVIII. The judgmens of the Before CHRIST about Goo —_—" + Heb. neck. « Deut. 28. 49. | UIsai a. 8 iver. 24. 0 Or, The cities. & Isai. 13.8. & 21. Isal. 7. 8. m Isai, 24. 17, © Sce ch. LL. 23. ˚ Num. 21, 20. p Num. 24.17. t Heb. ehildren of noise. aNum. 21, 29, {1 Heb. in captivily. rch. 49. 6, 39. about & Amos 1, 13, ¢ Ezek. 25. 5, Amos 1. 14, i How 39 They shall howl, sayin, is it seen down ! how hath Moab turned the tback with shame! so shall Moab be a derision and a dismaying to all them about him. 40 For thus saith the Lorp; Behold, she shall fly as an eagle, and shall "spread his wings over Moab. 41 i!Kerioth is taken, and the strong holds are surprised, and kthe mighty men's hearts in Moab at that day shall be as the heart of « |, woman in her pangs. 42 And Moab shall be destroyed 'from being a people, because he hath magnified himself against the Lorp. 43 "Fear, and the pit, and the snare, shall be upon thee, O inhabitant of Moab, saith the Lorp. 44 He that fleeth from the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that getteth up out of the pit shall be taken in the snare: for "I will bring upon it, even upon Moab, the year of their visitation, saith the Lonrp. 45 They that fled stood under the shadow of Heshbon because of the force: hut ˚a fire shall come forth out of Heshbon, and a flame from the midst of Sihon, and Pshall devour the corner of Moab, and the crown of the head of the ttumultuous ones. 46 9 Woe be unto thee, O Moab! the people of Chemosh perisheth : for thy sons are taken t captives, and thy daughters captives. 47 1 Yet will I bring again the captivity of Moab 'in the latter days, saith the Lonn. Thus far és the judgment of Moab. CHAPTER XLIX. 1 The judgment of the Ammonites. 6 Their restoration, 7 The judgment of Edom, 23 of Damascus, 28 of Kedar, 30 of ITazor, 34 and of Elam. 39 The restoration of Elam. ONCERNING "the Ammonites, thus saith the Lorn; Hath | Israel no sons? hath he no heir? why i.|then doth "their king inherit 'Gad, and his people dwell in his cities ? 2 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lonp, that I will cause an alarm of war to be heard in ˚Rabbah of the Ammonites; and it shall be a desolate heap, and her daughters shall be burned with fire: then shall Israel be heir unto them that were his heirs, saith the Lonp. 3 Howl, O Heshhon, for 4 ed: cry, ye daughters of Apird you with sackcloth and run to and fro by the | for 'their king shall 'go int vity, and his *priests together. + Wherefore gloriest thoy in t] valleys, 'thy flowin valley, O 'hina

sliding daughter? that trusted in bar treasures, saying, Who shall come unto me? 5 Behold, I will bring a fear Upon thee, saith the Lord Gon of hosts from all those that be about thee: and ye shall be driven out every man right forth ; and none shall gathor up him that wandereth. 6 And "afterward I will bring again the captivity of the children of Am. mon, saith the Lorn. 7 ‘Concerning Edom, thus saith Rabbah, lament, ledges ; © capti. and his princag the Lorn of hosts; *JZs wisdom no|.4"% more in Teman? 'is counsel perished from the prudent? is their wisdom vanished ? 8 ™Flee ye, 'turn back, dwell deep, O inhabitants of "Dedan; for I will bring the calamity of Esau upon him, the time that I will visit him. 9 If ˚grapegatherers. come to thee, would they not leave some gleaning grapes? if thieves by night, they will destroy ttill they have enough. 10 PBut I have made Esau bare, I have uncovered his secret places, and he shall not be able to hide himself: his seed is spoiled, and his brethren, and his neighbours, and “he #s not. ‘11 Leave thy fatherless children, I will preserve them alive; and let thy widows trust in me. 12 For thus saith the Lonv; Behold, ‘they whose judgment was not to drink of the cup have assuredly drunken; and art thou he that shall altogether go unpunished? thou shalt not go unpunished, but thou shalt surely drink of it. 13 ‘For *I have sworn by myself, saith the Lorn, that ‘ Bozrah shall become a desolation, a reproach, # waste, and a curse ; and all the cities thereof shall be perpetual wastes. 14 Thave heard a "rumour from ¢! Ie Lonp, and an ambassador 1s sent unto the heathen, sayiq, Gather J together, and come against her, a) rise up to the battle. 1 18 Spioj}. rs 4 Mo): bh Chest fa) ul Ay Ms th Me, iy y, 1K hae "hag s Atos) Une 4 hye So vor, dn "Ezek. 95.13 Amos), 1), * Obad. 'See Tal 1p i Ly ™ ver 0. 1 Or, they are Auernedlorck. Boh. 32h © Obal. 5. { Heb. their sufficiency. p Mal. L q Isa 17.1 rch, 2.3 Obs IE ovat. let ae —

a f fidon —_ pefore cuntst init yu apni unt TE ve ben. I. 24. Teuts 29. 24. ch, MY ‘imos 4. 11. ach, Hy ke, dh, 125. VExo 15.11. 1 Or, convent ment. ‘Job 41. 10, toh. 50. 45, Yeh. 9.46. "Wel a7, 1 nk NOs 1. 3, Zech 9. 1, 2, Met), Melle {ist cf ly ee EES ) 15 For, lo, I will make thee small me in Judgetiled. Weedy : iar 4 thereof was heard in the tRed sea. Vrain de 6 ra, MMe A — Damascus, among. the heathen, and despised @ men. a Phy terribleness hath deceived thee, and the pride of thine heart, O thou that dwellest in the clefts of the rock, that holdest the height of the hill; *though thou shouldest make thy Ynest as high as the eagle, I will bring thee down from thence, saith the Lorn. 17 Also Edom shall be a desolation: «|®every one that goeth by it shall be astonished, and shall hiss at all the lagues thereof, 18 » As in the overthrow of Sodom and Gomorrah and the neighbourcities thereof, saith the Lorn, no man shall abide there, neither shall a son of man dwell in it. 19 ˚ Behold, he shall come up like alion from ‘the swelling of Jordan against the habitation of the strong: but I will suddenly make him run away from her: and who is a chosen man, that I may appoint over her ? for ˚ who ¢s like me? and who will ‘appoint me the time? and ‘who is that shepherd that will stand before me? 20 © Therefore hear the counsel of the Lorp, that he hath taken against Edom; and his purposes, that he hath purposed against the inhabitants of Teman: Surely the least of the flock shall draw them out: surely he shall make their habitations desolate with them. 21 "The earth is moved at the noise of their fall, at the cry the noise 22 Behold, 'he shall come up and lly as the eagle, and spread his wings over Bozrah: and at that day shall the heart of the mighty men of Edom be as the heart of a woman in her pangs. 23 ‘IkOoncerning Damascus. Ha.;math is confounded, and Arpad: for they have heard evil tidings: they we tfainthearted ; ' there is sorrow on the sea; it cannot be quiet. 24 Damascus is waxed feeble, and turneth herself to flee, and fear hath Seized on her: "anguish and sor‘/fows have taken her, as a woman in travail, 25 i left, t] Tow is "the city of praise not le city of my joy ! JEREMIAH XIN. Kedar. /lazor, and Elam. fall in lier streets of war shall be cut off in that day saith the Lorn of hosts. , > Fates ˚ ch. 50. 30. & 27 And I will kindle a Pfire in the a ae wall of Damascus, and it shall con-}) 0" * sume the palaces of Ben-hadad. 28 4"Concerning Kedar, and concerning the kingdoms of Hazor, which Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon shall

smite, thus saith the Lorn; Arise ye, go up to Kedar, and spoil ‘the men of the east. 29 ‘Their ‘tents and their flocks shall they take away: they shall take to themselves their curtains, and all their vessels, and their camels: and they shall ery unto them, t Fear is on every side. 30 "Flee, t cet you far off, dwell deep, O ye inhabitants of Hazor, saith the Lorn; for Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon hath taken counsel against you, and hath conceived a purpose against you. 31 Arise, get you up unto *the ‘wealthy nation, that dwelleth without care, saith the Lorn, which have neither gates nor bars, zhich ¥dwell alone. 32 And their camels shall be a booty, and the multitude of their cattle a spoil: and I will ‘scatter into all winds *them that are tin|*2 the utmost corners; and I will bring their calamity from all sides thereof, saith the Lorp. 33 And Hazor shall be a dwelling for dragons, and a desolation for ever: ¢there shall no man abide there, nor any son of man dwell in it. 34 The word of the Lorn that came to Jeremiah the prophet against ‘Elam in the beginning of the reign of Zedekiah king of Judah, saying, 85 Thus saith the Lonp of hosts; Behold, I will break *the bow of Elam, the chief of their might. 36 And upon Elam will I bring the four winds from the four quarters of heaven, and ‘will seatter them toward all those winds; and there shall be no nation whither the outcasts of Elam shall not come. 37 For I will cause Elam to be dismayed before their enemies, and before them that seek their life: and hex young men shall! terore » and all the men| C#RIST about 600 about H a Isai. 21. 13, r Judg. 6. 3. Job 1. 3. teh. 6.25. & A. 5. ™ ver. 8. + Heb. lit greatly. * Ezek. 38. 11. 4 Or, that is al ease. x Numb. 23.9. Deut. 33. 23. Mie. 7. 14. Ezek. 5. 10. ver. 36. i 26. & 25. 23. t Heb. cut off | intocorners, or, hat have Oe corners of their hair polled. beh. 9. LL. & 10, 2. Mal. 1. 3 © ver. 18. “ch, 25, 25, 598 * See Isai. 2. 6. f ver. DB. I will bring evil upon them, ever my

—— The Judgurent Nolte Cust anh —— eoh th Wha es Wheoeh. 4h Ma Heh, aN, 47. ver 595 a Tsai. 13. 1.& 21. 1.447. 1. t Heb. by he hand of Seremial. + Heb. lit up. Isai. 46. 1. ch. 51. 44. + See ch. 41. 12, 13. ‘ch. OL. 40. 2 Isai. 13. 17, 14, 20, ver. 30, 40. * Hos. L. 1. 8 E7ra3,12,13. Ps. 126.5,6. ch. 31. 9. Zech. 12. 10, % Hos. 3. 5. teh. 31. 31, ke, & 32.40. & Isai. 53. 6. ver. 17, 1 Pet. 2. 2h. Veoh. 2.20.4 3, f Heb. place to lie doin Us m Ps, 70. 7. "ch. AO, 2, 3, Zeeh, 11. 5. 9 See ch. 2. 3, 4 Ps, 22, 4. r Tsal. 40. 20. ch. 1. 6, 45, Zech, 2. 6,7. Nev. 16. 4. “ch, 15,14, & h of Babylon, fierce anger, saith the Lon ; "ond I will send the sword after them, till | have consumed them : 38 And I will "set my throne in Wlam, and will destroy from thence the king and the princes, saith the Loup. 39 {But it shall come to pass 'in the latter days, that 1 will bring again the captivity of Elam, saith the Lonp. CHAPTER L. 1, 9, 21,35 The judgment of Babylon, 4, \7, 33 The redemplion of Israel. HE word that the Lorp spake *against Babylon and against the land of the Chaldeans tby Jeremiah the prophet. 2 Declare ye among the nations, and publish, and fset up a standard; publish, and conceal not: say, Babylon is taken, Bel is confounded, Merodach is broken in pieces; ‘her idols are confounded, her images are broken in pieces. 3 ‘For out of the north there cometh up ‘a nation against her, which shall make her land desolate, and none shall dwell therein: they shall remove, they shall depart, both man and beast. 4 (In those days, and in that time, saith the Lorn, the children of Israel shall come, ‘they and the children of Judah together, §goingand weeping: they shall go, "and seek the Lorp their God. 5 They shall ask the way to Zion with their faces thitherward, saying, Come, and let us join ourselves to the Lorp in ‘a perpetual covenant that shall not be forgotten. 6 My people hath been “lost sheep: their shepherds have caused them to go astray, they have turned them away on 'the mountains: they have ei from mountain to hill, they iave forgotten their trestingplace. 7 All that found them have ™ devoured them: and "their adversaries said, °We offend not, because they have sinned against the Lorn, Pthe habitation of justice, even the Lonp, ‘the hope of their fathers. 8 "Remove out of the midst of Babylon, and go forth out of the land of the Chaldeans, and be as the he goats before the flocks. Al. 27. ver. 3, 41. 9 4*For, lo, I will raise and cause $$ JEREMIAH XLIX, and to come up against Bal sembly al rca wenn in ty. north country : and they s| il Ah themselves

inarray against era thence she shall he aken: tho} rows shall be as of a might ie br man; “none shall return a wae : 10 And Chaldea shall be a oh all that spoil her shall he s: tit ej saith the ban. abalel, 11 ¥ Because ye were plac ye rejoiced, O os ope se i orn eritage, because ye are frown t hat *as the heifer at grass, and "Delloyy | «2 1 as bulls ; 12 Your mother shall be so founded; she that bare you shall b ashamed: behold, the hindermost of the nations shall be a wilderness, a dry land, and a desert. , 13 Because of the wrath of the Lorp it shall not be inhabited, *but it shall be wholly desolate: eye one that goeth by Babylon shall be astonished, and hissatall herplagnes, 14 ˚Put yourselves in array against | «+ Babylon round about: all ye “that bend the bow, shoot at her, spare no arrows: for she hath sinned against the Lorn. 15 Shout against her round about: she hath ‘given her hand: her foun-|'}' dations are fallen, ‘her walls are} j= thrown down: for ®it is the vengeance of the Lorp: take vengeance upon her; as she hath done, do unto her. 16 Cut off the sower from Babylon, and him that handleth the ' sickle in the time of harvest: for fear of the oppressing sword ‘they shall tun every one to his people, and they shall flee every one to his own land. 17 @ Israel %s "a scattered sheep; 'the lions haye driven Aim away: first ™the king of Assyria hath devoured him; and last this » Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon hath broken his bones. 18 Therefore thus saith the Ln? of hosts, the God of Israel ; haa I will punish the king of eee and his land, as I have pums' the king of Assyria. 19 ˚And I will bring Israel agai ¥ to his habitation, and he Ean ne on Carmel and Bashan, and int i shall be satished upon mou phraim and Gilead. demptioy of her; from |' iis; ra 1h rae 2Psly.b ver. A Rer. JEG 1 Or, scythe Uso), UH chi. kyer @ Teh, 2.15 woking! ef kings tt 10, + ——

— of Babylon, JEREMIAH L. and redenption of Israel. fla judgment a 7 pies r 90 In those days, and in that time, ee | th the Lonp, ? the iniquity of Isi asl bss | shall be sought for, and dhere a. all jo none; and the sins of Judah, ond they shall not be found: for I ‘ull pardon them awhom I reserve. 9] { Goup against the land !of Mese | athaim, even against it, and against |’ nn|the inhabitants of ™! Pekod: waste 1 iene and utterly destroy after them, saith jen. | the Lonp, and do ‘according to all “cl |that I have commanded thee. | 2. %| 22*A sound of battle is in the kee x land, and of great destruction. ka + #! 93 How is "the hammer of the |222. | whole earth cut asunder and broken! fi how is Babylon become a desolation among the nations ! 24 I have laid a snare for thee, and thou art also taken, O Babylon, sand thou wast not aware: thou art found, and also caught, because thou hast striven against the Lorp. 25 The Lorp hath opened his armoury, and hath brought forth "=3 |tthe weapons of his indignation: for |this 7s the work of the Lord Gop of hosts in the land of the Chaldeans. | 26 Come against her ‘from the uimost border, open her storehouses : ‘cast her up as heaps, and destroy utterly: let nothing of her be 27 Slay all her =bullocks ; let them | go down to the slaughter ; woe unto | them! for their day is come, the time of *their visitation. 28 The voice of them that flee and escape out of the land of Babylon, ‘|'to declare in Zion the vengeance of the Lonp our God, the vengeance of his temple. 29 Call together the archers against Babylon: ¢all ye that bend the bow, camp against it round about; let none thereof escape : “recompense her according to her work ; according to ; all that she hath done, do unto her: ‘ . ihe hath been proud against lesa against the Holy One of 30 f Therefore shall her young men Ulin the Streets, and all her men of war shall } Re : saith the ad ave off in that day, 31 Behold, I am ‘ow tmost proud, *0D of hosts: the time that = 11.9 t ws i. against thee, O saith the Lord for ® thy day is come, I will visit thee. 32 And tthe most proud shall} _ tefore stumble and fall, and none shall eee raise him up: and "JT will kindle a] —~~ fire in his cities, and it shall devour [ Heb, pride, all round about him. 7 33 {7 Thus saith the Lorp of hosts; The children of Israel and the children of Judah were oppressed together: and all that took them captives held them fast ; they refused to let them go. 34 Their Redeemer is strong; “the Lorp of hosts iz his name: he shall throughly plead their cause, that he may give rest to the land, and

disquiet the inhabitants of Babylon. 35 “ A sword is upon the Chaldeans, saith the Lorp, and upon the | inhabitants of Babylon, and ‘upon ‘25>: her princes, and upon her wise men. |= 1! 47-13 36 A sword is ®upon the ' liars ; |*143,> and they shall dote = a sword is upon |! 2. hier her mighty men; and they shall be + #é5 ters dismayed. | 37 A sword is upon their horses. | and upon their chariots. and upon all | ˚the mingled people that arz in the “S=3:% | midst of her; and ®they shall become 753-35. as women : a sword #s upon her trea-} sures: and they shall be robbed. 38 2A drought fs upon her waters; | *38%,4.%: | and they shall be dried up: for it is) FS E the land of ‘graven images, and they |’ Sst. -, are mad upon Zi¢ir idols. = 39 * Therefore the wild beasts of ISU" the desert with the wild beasts of] 23335 | the islands shall dwell there, and the owls shall dwell therein: ‘and it shall be no more inhabited for ever; neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation. . 40 "As God overthrew Sodom and | "2 2s" Gomorrah and the neighbour cities : thereof, saith the Lorn; so shall no man abide there, neither shall any son of man dwell therein. +1 * Behold, a people shall come from the north, and a ereat nation, and many kings shall be raised up from the coasts of the earth. +2 ¥ They shall hold the bow and the lance: *they are cruel, and will not shew mercy: "their yoice shall roar like the sea, and they shall ride upon horses, every one put in array, like a man to the battle, against thee, O daughter of Babylon. 48 The king of Babylon hath heard the report of them, and his hands = Rov. 17. 16. y ch. & 22. e Taal 13, 1. « Isal. 5/30. 51

God's severe judgment against JEREMIAH L. Before CHRIST dla a] beh. 4. 24. ech. 49. 19, &e {| Or, convent me to plead. Isai. 14. 24, &e, cl 51, 11. f Rev. 18. 9. 1 Heb, heart. «2Kings19.7. eh, 4.11. beh. 15. 7. €ch. 60. 14. 4 ch. f0, 14. *ch. 50, 21, toh, 49, 26. & 50. 30, 37. sch. 50. 8. Ney. fi, 4. heh, 50. 15, 28, ich. 25, 14, waxed feeble: "anguish took hold of him, and pangs as of a woman 1n travail. : 44 Behold, he shall come up like a lion from the swelling of Jordan unto the habitation of the strong: but I will make them suddenly run away from her: and who és a chosen man, that I may appoint over her? for who 7s like me? and who will 'appoint me the time ? and ‘who 7s that shepherd that will stand before me? 45 Therefore hear ye ˚the counsel of the Lorp, that he hath taken against Babylon; and his purposes, that he hath purposed against the land of the Chaldeans: Surely the least of the flock shall draw them out: surely he shall make thei habitation desolate with them. 46 ‘At the noise of the taking of Babylon the earth is moved, and the cry is heard among the nations. CHAPTER LI. 1 The severe judgment of God against Babylon in revenge of Israel. 59 Jeremiah delivereth the book of this prophecy to Seraiah, to be cast into Euphrates, in token of the perpetual sinking of Babylon. HUS saith the Lorp; Behold, I will raise up against Babylon, and against them that dwell in the tmidst of them that rise up against me, *a destroying wind ; 2 And will send unto Babylon ‘fanners, that shall fan her, and shall empty her land : ‘for in the day of trouble they shall be against her round about. 3 Against him that bendeth let the archer bend his bow, and against him that lifteth himself up in his brigandine: and spare ye not her young men; “destroy ye utterly all her host. 4 Thus the slain shall fall in the land of the Chaldeans, ‘and they that are thrust through in her streets. 5 For Israel hath not been forsaken, nor Judah of his God, of the Lorp of hosts ; though their land was filled with sin against the Holy One of Israel. 6 Flee out of the midst of Babylon, and deliver every man his soul: be not cut off in her iniquity ; for "this ds the time of the Lorp’s vengeance ; ‘he will render unto her a recompence. tly) Babylon in reveny, _7 *Babylon hath deen a golden in the Lonn’s hand, that mad dt the earth drunken: 'the nations h all drunken of her wine; therot,. nations ™are mad. 8 Babylon is suddenly "fallen and H i Ptake R @ May) uy |) destroyed: ˚howl for hep. balm for her pain, if so be ¢ be, healed. : ts 9 We

would have healed Baby but she is not healed: foreake and let us go every : unto heaven, and is lifted UD event the skies. 10 The Lorp hath Sbrought forth our righteousness: come, and et us ‘declare in Zion the work of the Lorn our God. 11 "Make tbright the 0 arrows; gather the shields: *the Lonrp hath|ta raised up the spirit of the kings of the Medes: for his device is against Babylon, to destroy it; because it és “the vengeance of the Lorp, the vengeance of his temple. 12 *Set up the standard upon the walls of Babylon, make the watch strong, set, up the watchmen, prepare the tambushes: for the Lorn hath both devised and done that which he spake against the inhabitants of Babylon. 13 »O thou that dwellest upon many waters, abundant in treasures, thine end is come, and the measure of thy covetousness. 14 ¢The Lonp of hosts hath sworn tby himself, saying, Surely I will fill thee with men, “as with caterpillers; and they shall tlift ‘up 4 shout against thee. . 15 ‘He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by his wisdom, and hath stretched out the heaven by his understanding. as 16 "When he uttereth /is vore, there is a ‘multitude of waters A the heavens; and ‘he causeth the vapours to ascend from the en th the earth: he maketh lightnings ok rain, and bringeth forth the w! out of his treasures. . | his 17 "Every man lis brutish by ” knowledge; every founder Bo for founded by the graven image: ht } herefore thy hey ry one into his own|: country: "for her judgment reachot)| ¥ In, ji t Pane, "chm “oh dt t Heb, mre, ‘wy. ver, 2, : Yoh ws, | "ch. 0,0, “Nahum? 1. &a {Hebe fiers in wall. bev. 171s, ech 43.13 Amos 6 & + Heb. byir soul. éNahumals Heb. ullr} ch, 0.15 Gen. 1.1.6) ch. 10.13 &e. ‘woh, 10:3 Or, noise IPs 19.7 | and i i $ falsehood, his molten image 7s Ta there is no breath in —

| cil’ Pan Lpet cntst yi = hin dS. rh sph WAS ping inf on ly thee p09 Chron. %.17. toh. £0.15, 29, ‘Rev. 0.8, Veh. 90, 40, Mes. teermuting de. tations “Lal. 13,9 "ch oo, "dh 4), "ree a), “hy hey, Veg, seve — 748 ™They are vanity, the work of %19to make tl judgment against JEREMIAH LI. yrors: in the time of their visitaee they shall perish. : 19 "The portion of Jacob 7s not like them ; for he is the former of all things: and Israel is the rod of his inheritance: the Lorn of hosts ig his name. MP ath art my battle axe and weapons of war: for ‘with thee will I break in pieces the nations, and with thee will I destroy kingdoms ; 91 And with thee will I break in ieces the horse and his rider ; and with thee will I break in pieces the chariot and his rider ; 22 With thee also will I break in pieces man and woman; and with thee will I break in pieces Pold and young; and with thee will I break in pieces the young man and the maid; 23 I will also break in pieces with thee the shepherd and his flock; and with thee will I break in pieces the husbandman and his yoke of oxen; and with thee will I break in pieces captains and rulers. 24 IAnd I will render unto Babylon and to all the inhabitants of Chal‘|dea all their evil that they have done in Zion in your sight, saith the Lorp. 25 Behold, I am against thee, ™O * {destroying mountain, saith the Lorp, which destroyest all the earth: and I will stretch out mine hand upon thee, and roll thee down from the rocks, ‘and will make thee a burnt mount-| dr ain, 26 And they shall not take of thee astone for a corner, nor a stone for foundations; tbut thou shalt be tdesolate for ever, saith the Lonp. 27 “Set ye up a standard in the land, blow the trumpet among the nations, *propare the nations against her, call together against her ¥the ‘ngdoms of Ararat, Minni,and Ash} chaz; appoint a captain against 'er'; cause the horses to come up as the rough caterpillers. with? Pee against her the nations be : he kingsof the Medes, the capi S thereof, and all the rulers there2 ind all the land of his dominion. ne nd the land shall tremble and shalt : : for every purpose of the Lorp vy oe berformed against Babylon, te land of Babylon a deSel N without an inhabitant. ——__ Babylon in revenge of Israel. 30 The mighty men of Babylon have forborn to fight, they have remained in their holds: their hath failed; they became as women: they have burned her dwellIngplaces; ther bars are broken. 31 ‘One post shall run to meet another, and one messenger to meet another, to shew the king of Babylon that his city is taken at one end, 32 And that ¢the passages

are stopped, and the reeds they have burned with fire, and the men of war are affrighted. 33 For thus saith the Lorvof hosts, the God of Israel; The daughter of Babylon is ‘like a threshingfloor, ®"i¢ 73 time to thresh her: yet al, little while, "and the time of her B harvest shall come. 34 Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon hath ‘devoured me, he hath crushed me, he hath made me an empty vessel, he hath swallowed me up like a dragon, he hath filled his belly with my delicates, he hath cast me out. 35 tThe violence done to me and to my 'flesh 4¢ upon Babylon, shall the tinhabitant of Zion say; and my blood upon the inhabitants of Chaldea, shall Jerusalem say. 36 Therefore thus saith the Lorn; Behold, *I will plead thy canse, and take vengeance for thee ; 'and I will dry up her sea, and make her springs y37 ™And Babylon shall become heaps, a dwellingplace for dragons, "an astonishment, and an hissing, without an inhabitant. 38 They shall roar together like lions: they shall "yell as lions’ whelps. 39 In their heat I will make their feasts, and ˚I will make them drunken, that they may rejoice, and sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith the Lorp. 40 I will bring them down like lambs to the slaughter, like rams with he goats. 41 How is ’Sheshach taken! and how is “the praise of the whole earth surprised ! how is Babylon become an astonishment among the nations! 42 *The sea is come up upon Babylon: she is covered with the multitude of the waves thereof. 3 *Her cities are a desolation, a Before CHRIST 5d might | —~—~ b Isai. 19. 16. ch. 48. 41, & BO. 37, «Lam. 2. 9. Amos 1. 5, Nahum3.13. 4 ch. 50. 24, © ch. 50. 38. Tsai. 21. 10. thresheth her. + Heb. My violence. f Or, remainder. t+ Heb. inha- | bitress. ke ch. 50. 34. Tech. 50. 38. = Tsai. 13. 22. ch. 50. 39. Rey. 18. 2. = ch, 25.9, 18. 1 Or, shake themselves. ® ver. 57. veh. 25. 26. a Isai. 13.19. eh, 49, 25. Dan. *ch, 50. 319, 40, ver. 2), BIg

A token of the JEREMIATL LI. Before CHRIST 5s —_— tIsai 46.1. ch. 50, 2. 5 Or, let not. +2Kings19.7. * ch. 60, 2, ver. 62. t Heb. visit upon. “Isai. 44, 23. & 49, 13. Rev. 10. 20, » ch. 50.3, 41. 1 Or, Both Babylon is to fall, O ye slain of Israel, and with Babyton, 4c. 4 Or, the country. ech, 44. 28, a Ps. 44. 16, 16, & 79. 4. «ver. 47 Toh. 49. If. Amos 9, 2, Obad. 4. Kh. bf, 22. dry land, and a wilderness, a land wherein no man dwelleth, neither doth any son of man pass thereby. 44 tAnd I will punish Bel in Babylon, and I will bring forth out of his mouth that which he hath swallowed up: and the nations shall not flow together any more unto him: yea, "the wall of Babylon shall fall. 45 *My people, go ye out of the midst of her, and deliver ye every man his soul from the fierce anger of the Lorp. 46 And ‘lest your heart faint, and ye fear ¥for the rumour that shall be eard in the land; a rumour shall both come onze year, and after that in another year shall come a rumour, and violence in the land, ruler against ruler. 47 Therefore, behold, thedayscome, that *I will tdo judgment upon the graven images of Babylon: and her whole land shall be confounded, and all her slain shall fall in the midst of her. 48 Then *the heaven and the earth, and all that 7s therein, shall sing for Babylon: for the spoilers shall come unto her from the north, saith the Lonp. 49 ' As Babylon ath caused the slain of Israel to fall, so at Babylon shall fall the slain of all 'the earth. 50 °Ye that have escaped the sword, go away, stand not still: remember the Lonp afar off, and let Jerusalem come into your mind. 51 “We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces: for strangers are come into the sanctuaries of the Lonrn’s house. 52 Wherefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lorn, that I will do judgment upon her graven images: and through all her fand the wounded shall groan. 53 ‘Though Babylon should mount up to heaven, and though she should fortify the height of her strength, yet from me shall spoilers come unto her, saith the Lorn. 54 ®A sound of a ery cometh from Babylon, and great destruction from the land of the Chaldeans : 55 Because the Lonp hath spoiled Babylon, and destroyed out of her the great voice ; when her waves do perpetual sinking of Baby! roar like great waters, a noise of their| tb‘ voice is uttered : joe 56 Because the spoiler is eome| +—.— upon her, even upon Babylon, ani her mighty men are taken, every one of their bows is broken: "for seer 2 the Lorn God of recompences shall | +r. 2+ surely

requite. 57 ‘And I will make drunk her}! te" ™ princes, and her wise mez, her captains, and her rulers, and her mighty men: and they shall sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith "the King, | “sh 4 '*4 whose name és the Lorp of hosts. 58 Thus saith the Lorp of hosts; "The broad walls of Babylon shall}! Or, 7 < be utterly ' broken, and her high gates broad ‘Ls shall be burned with fire; and ™the 4 Yer 4 people shall labour in vain, and the| ‘naked folk in the fire, and they shall be]" "2"? weary. 59 4 The word which Jeremiah the 535 prophet commanded Seraiah the son of Neriah, the son of Maaseiah, when he went 'with Zedekiah the king of |'r,2".¢ Judah into Babylon in the fourth . year of his reign. And this Seraiah was a "quiet prince. On ering 60 So Jeremiah wrote in a book all} of." | the evil that should come upon Ba-| tain. bylon, even all these words that are written against Babylon. 61 And Jeremiah said to Seraiah, When thou comest to Babylon, and shalt see, and shalt read all these words ; 62 Then shalt thou say, O Lonp, | thou hast spoken against this place, | to cut it off, that "none shall remain * ch. 60. 3,39 | in it, neither man nor beast, but that er it shall be tdesolate for ever. 1 Heb deso- | 63 And it shall be, when thou hast _ made an end of reading this book, } ˚that thou shalt bind a stone to it, and | ˚ $c Ber. 18 | cast it intojghe midst of uphrates: 64 And thou shalt say, Thus shall | Babylon sink, and shall not rise from the evil that I will bring upon her : | Vand they shall be weary. Thus far}?*e-ss | are the words of Jeremiah. CHAPTER LII. | 1 Zedekiah rebelleth. 4 Jerusalem is besieged and taken, & Zedekial’s sons killed, and his own eyes put oul, 12 Nehuzar-adan burneth and spoileth the city. 24 He car- | rieth away the captives. 31 Lvil-merodach | | | advanceth Jehoiachin, "7 UDEKIAH was “one and twen- |, , 9 | 2 Kings 24 ty years old when he tbegan to we reign, and he reigned eleven years | ‘reignoe.

tach Web, ‘Mey, ah ee orsalen : ——Tin Jerusalem. And his mother’s in « 10 vp Kings 2. \-71. oh, 10, iF 0.19 508 "ch. 32, 4, “Fick, 19.13, Minter, 'Ot fetter, house Yercarts, | ] 15, : the tenth day of nacen.| aS the nineteenth year of Nebu' |chadrezzay king _| Pabylon, into = ——— 1 besieged and taken. JEREMIA H LIL. The temples bur; name was Hamutal the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah. . g And he did that which was evil in the eyes of the Lorn, according to all that Jchoiakim had done. 3 For through the anger of the Lonp it came to pass in Jerusalem and Judah, till he had east them out from his presence, that Zedekiah rebelled against the king of Babylon. 4 {And it came to pass in the ‘ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth day ofthe month, that Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon came, he and all his army, against Jerusalem, and pitched against it, and built forts against it round about. 5 So the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king Zedeliah. 6 And in the fourth month, in the ninth day of the month, the famine was sore in the city, so that there was no bread for the people of the land. 7 Then the city was broken up, and all the men of war fled, and went forth out of the city by night by the way of the gate between the two walls, which was by the king’s garden; (now the Chaldeans were by the city round about:) and they went by the way of the plain. 8 1 But the army of the Chaldeans | pursued after the king, and overtook Zedekiah in the plains of Jericho ; ~ all his army was scattered from nM, 9 ¢Then they took the king, and carried him up unto the hing of Babylon to Riblah in the land of Hamath; where he gave judgment upon him. 10 “And the king of Babylon slew the sons of Zedekiah b his eyes: he slew also all the princes of Judah in Riblah. : 1 Then he tput out the eyes of Zedekiah; and the king of Babylon bound him in "chains, and tarried im to Babylon, and put him in Prison till the day of his death. 12 {°Now in the fifth month, in the month, ‘ which of Babylon, came 'teaptain of the served the king of Jerusalem, ebuzar-adan, Suard, which 5 And ie tned the house of the Lonn, and the king’s house; and all the houses of J erusalem, and all the houses of the great men, burned he with fire: 14 And all the army of the Chaldeans, that were with the captain of the guard, brake down all the walls of Jerusalem round about. 15 "Then Nebuzar-adan the tain of the guard carried tive certain of the poor of the people, and the residue of the people that remained in the city, and those that

fell away, that fell fo the king of Babylon, and the rest of the multitude. 16 But Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard left. certain of the poor of the land for vinedressers and for husbandmen. 17 ‘Also the pillars of brass that were in the house of the Lorp, and the bases, and the brasen sea that was in the house of the Lorp, the Chaldeans brake, and carried all the brass of them to Babylon. 18 'The caldrons also, and the 'shovels, and the snuffers, and the ‘bowls, and the spoons, and all the vessels of brass wherewith they ministered, took they away. 19 And the basons, and the ! firepans, and the bowls, and the caldrons, and the candlesticks, and the spoons, and the cups; that which was of gold in gold, and that which was of silver in silver, took the captain of the guard away. 20 The two pillars, one sea, and twelve brasen bulls that were under the bases, which king Solomon had made in the house of the Lorp: ™tthe brass of all these vessels was without weight. 21 And concerning the "pillars, the height of one pillar zas eighteen capaway capcd, and city spoiled. "ch. 39. 8,9. ˚ § Or, instruments to remove the ashes. 1 Or, basons.. fOr, ensers. ™ 1 Kings 7. 47. t Heb. their brass. ®1KRings7.15. 2 Kings 25. 17. 2Chro. 3.15. cubits; and a tfillet of twelve cu-| + Heb bits did compass it ; and the thickness thereof zcas four fingers: i¢ acas hollow. 22 And a chapiter of brass was upon it; and the height of one chapiter was five cubits, with network and pomegranates upon thechapiters round about, all of brass. The second pillar also and the pomegranates were like unto these. . 23 And there were ninety and six pomegranates on a side ; and ˚all eb. threail. ® See | Kings

The nobles of Judah slain. JEREMIAH LII. Jehoiachin is |, ( Before CHRIST 588 —— p 2 Kings 25. ach. 21.1.& 29. 25. the pomegranates upon the network were an hundred round about. 24 4 And the captain of the guard took Seraiah the chief priest, Jand Zephaniah the second priest, and the three keepers of the 'door : 25 He took also out of the city an eunuch, which had the charge of the men of war; and seven men of them that were near the lang's person, which were found in the city; and the 'principal scribe of the host, who mustered the people of the land; and threescore men of the people of the land, that were found in the midst of the city. 26 So Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard took them, and brought + Heb. threshold. + Heb. sac the Sauce ofthe Kings 1 Or, scribe of, the captain of the host. |tive from Jerusalem eight ,. > > ihey and evo poe bundre,) 30 In the three and twenti } of Nebuchadrezzar, N chitin : captain of theguard carried a: tive of the Jews seven hundr and five persons: all the pers four thousand and six hun 31 T*And it came to seven and thirtieth ye tivity of Jehoiachin king of Judal in the twelfth month, in the five a | twentieth day of the month i Evil-merodach king of Babylon ih the first year of his reign rlifted the head of Jehoiachin king of Tn dah, and brought him forth out at | prison, | year} — adanthy | AY cay. | ed forty ODS weyy dred. Pass in the] 4, ar of the enp- "Ki, aed the king of Babylon to | 32 And spake tkindly unto him, | 1M iblah. ; and set his throne above the thron| ti!" 27 And the king of Babylon smote of the kings that were with hi in , te) ie t were with him in them, and put them to death in| Babylon, ouch in the land of Hamath. Thus} 33 And changed his prison gara pus i away captive out "sai : Peso " continually eat |*'25m40 saa n land. read before all the da: i aKinso4.2.! 28 *This is the people whom Ne- | life. prone ches itinns buchadrezzar carried away captive:| 34 And for his diet, there was a 8 inn ; the 'seventh year, 'three thousand | continual diet given him of the king ag | Pisa three and twenty: of Babylon, tevery day a portion]. «soot? |, |. 29 "In the eighteenth year of Ne-| until the day of his death, all the day, cn, 30.0." | buchadrezzar he carried away cap- | days of his life. , * THE orators on CHAPTER I. es : re a oie overtook cont about ie miserable estate of Jerusalem b = her between the straits. a 508 an of Aer sin. 12 She coniplaineth of hae 4 The ways of Zion do mourn, be- ae Se ae confesseth God's judgment to| cause none come tothesolemn feasts: all her gates are

desolate: her priests ow os . J gates are desolate: her p + Isai. 47.7, 8, H that mie ae on Sects usta ap her virgins are afflicted, and : e! *how| she és in bitterness is she ] i i icf, | veut was gieat acne ahtagtiee she that| 5 Her adversaries ‘are the chiel, bats -em4.o0. | princess amon eS he nations, and| her enemies prosper; for the Lord} au isghe Heo s. e provinces, how | hath afflicted her "for the multitude} ";: ah oie ian 1 9 Gi eo tributary ! of her transgressions : her !children ee sjon7 a” | 2 She *weepeth sore in the “night bar: seine the} Ps.6.6 /and her tears are on her chock »}are gone into captivity before * Jer. 4.30. & | ˚among all her lovers fs penn | CUCIny 7 arid Re pea hae i bt she hath none| 6 And from thedaughter of Zion al 16%) dealt troncheried er friends have | her beauty is departed : her ewe and leant ly with her, they|are become like harts that find n0 areatnese af because of affticua, into captivity | strength before the pursucr. , ment, of great genie le ae ‘hecause} 7 Jerusalem remembered in 01,0" ch. 2.9, among the heathen ge: dwelleth | days of her affliction and of iste hat on » She findeth no| series all her ! pleasant things ~

| Jerusalem confesseth God's Refore oURtst | about | sun See = 1 Kings #. “He 1 Hebe be be. come a re Pre ring, OF, mondering. e Jer. 1A 22, Aw vd. BY Has 2 10 + Peut. 32.29, faal. 47. 7. ser, 2,17, 21, aver. 7. 1 Or, desiralte. «Jer. 51. 51. + Deut. 23, 3. Neh. 13. 1. ‘Jor. 38. 9. & | 12.6, | | chi 12 & 44 1 Or, fo make the soul (0 7 come again. | Or, It ts nothing. tileb. passby the way. Dan 9. 12 | | |e Ezek. 12.13. | & 17. 20. 7 Deut 28. 48. * teal 63. 3. 1Or, the winepras ofthe cirgin, Ac. * Jer, 14017. b ver 2,9. 1 Heb. bring back. LAMENTATIONS 1. Judanculs to be she had in the days of old, when her people fell into the hand of the enemy, and none did help her: the adversaries saw her, aad did mock at her sabbaths. 8 ™ Jerusalem hath grievously sinned; therefore she tis removed: all that honoured her despise her, heeause "they haye seen her naked_| ness: yea, she sigheth, and turneth backward. 9 Fer filthiness 7s in her skirts ; she °remembereth not her last end; therefore she came down wonderfully: she had no comforter. O Lorn, behold my affliction: for the enemy hath magnified himself. 10 The adversary hath spread out his hand upon “all her ' pleasant things: for she hath seen that ‘ the heathen entered into her sanctuary, whom thou didst command that ‘they should not enter into thy congregation. 11 All her people sigh, t they seek bread ; they have given their pleasant things for meat 'to relieve the soul: see, O Lorn, and consider ; for I am become vile. 12 “{'Zs it nothing to you, all ye that tpass by? behold, and see "if there be any sorrow like unto my sorrow, which is done unto me, wherewith the Lorp hath afflicted me in the day of his fierce anger. 13 From above hath he sent fire into my bones, and it prevaileth aainst them: he hath *spread a net for my feet, he hath turned me back: he hath made me desolate and faint all the day. 14 »The yoke of my transgressions is bound by his hand: they are wreathed, and come up upon my neck: he hath made 5 Sas: to fall, the Lorp hath delivered me into their hands, from whom IT am not able to rise up. 15 The Lord hath trodden under foot all my mighty men in the midst of me: he hath called an assembly against me to crush my young men: zthe Lord hath trodden 'the virgin, .\the daughter of Judah, as in a winepress. 16 Por these things I weep; *mine eye, mine eye runneth down with water, because » the comforter that should t relieve my soul is far from righteous. me: my children are desolate, be-| _ Berore cause the enemy prevailed. Cunist 17 °Zion spreadeth forth her hands,

588 and “there is none to comfort her :|.5.. 4a, the Lorn hath commanded con-|‘* 22 cerning Jacob, that his adversaries should be round about him: Jerusalem is as a menstruous woman among them. 18 {The Lorp is *righteous ; for|* Xs 3, I have ‘rebelled against his t com- Sam. 12.14, mandment: hear, I pray you, all! t#ev.mouen. people, and behold my sorrow: my virgins and my young men are gone into captivity. 19 I called for my lovers, but *they | ‘Fe 3, 4, deceived me: my priests and mine elders gave up the ghost in the city, hwhile they sought their meat to re-|* er. 1. lieve their souls. 20 Behold, O Lorp; for I am in distress: my ‘bowels are troubled ; | ‘ob %. 27 mine heart is turned within me; for} Jer.4.19. «| I have grievously rebelled: ‘abroad ch2 1 | the sword bereaveth, at home there| «Dene 42.5s. | is as death. Beek (015: | 21 They have heard that I sigh: \¢here is none to comfort me: all|'*2 mine enemies have heard of my trouble; they are glad that thou hast done i¢: thou wilt bring ™ the | *JS),-S° day that thou hast 'called, and they |! 0. pre shall be like unto me. ont 22 "Let all their wickedness come |*?* '\® > before thee; and do unto them, as thou hast done unto me for all my transgressions: for my sighs are many, and ° my heart is faint. eens CHAPTER II. 1 Jeremiah lamenteth the misery of Jerusalem. 20 He complaineth thereof to God. OW hath the Lord covered the | daughter of Zion with a cloud | in his anger, and cast down from |**t 1°. heaven unto the earth » the beauty |°?S*™ 119. of Israel, and remembered not © his |* pon 3* footstool in the day of his anger ! al 2 The Lord hath swallowed up all the habitations of Jacob, “and hath | *y¢",'7.25 not pitied: he hath thrown down in his wrath the strong holds of the daughter of Judah; hehath tbrought | f7, a" them down to the ground: *he hath |*" polluted the kingdom and the princes thereof. 3 He hath cut off in Ais fierce anger all the horn of Israel: ‘he |‘! hath drawn back his right hand from before the enemy, Sand he|‘"® +

Before CHRIST about aoe Ps. 80. 12. & 1 40. Isai. 8. 5. f Or, hedae. © Isai. 1. ech. 1.4. Zeph. 3. 18. t Heb. shut up. PPs. 74. 4. 42 Kings 21. 13. Isal. 34.11, t Heb, swaltowtng up). Jer. 5). 30. * Deut. 2%, 3. 2 Kings 24. 15, & 25, 7, w Ps, 74, Ezek. 7. 26. ¥ Jol 2. 13. Isai. {, 26, ¢ Job Ps. 22. 14. 4 ver. 10. ch, 4. 4. W) Or, faint. | Jeremiah lamenteth the 6.0!he hath swallowed up Israel, ! a, burned against Jacob like a flaming fire, which devoureth round about. +" He hath bent his bow like an enemy: he stood with his right hand {as an adversary, and slew all ¢hat were pleasant to the eye in the tabernacle of the daughter of Zion: he poured out his fury like fire. 5 *The Lord was as an enemy: he hath swallowed up all her palaces : he hath destroyed his strong holds, and hath increased in the daughter of Judah mourning and lamentation. 6 And he hath violently ™taken away his "tabernacle, "as 7f i ewere of a garden: he hath destroyed his places of the assembly: ˚the Lorp hath caused the solemn feasts and sabbaths to be forgotten in Zion, and hath despised in the indignation of his anger the king and the priest. 7 The Lord hath cast off his altar, he hath abhorred his sanctuary, he hath given up into the hand of the enemy the walls of her palaces ; ? they have made a noise in the house of the Lorn, as in the day of a solemn feast. 8 The Lorn hath purposed to destroy the wall of the daughter of Zion: “he hath stretched out a line, he hath not withdrawn his hand from tdestroying: therefore he made the rampart and the wall to lament; they languished together. 9 Ter gates are sunk into the ground; he hath destroyed and Fbroken her bars: *her king and her princes are among the Gentiles: “4.|'the law is no more ; her “prophets .|also find no vision from the Lorn. 10 The elders of the daughter of Zion *sit upon the ground, and keep silence: they have ¥cast up dust upon their heads ; they have *girded themselyes with sackcloth: the virgins of Jerusalem ‘hang down \their heads to the ground. 11 * Mine eyes do fail with tears, bmy bowels are troubled, © my liver is poured upon the earth, for the destruction of the daughter of my people ; because “the children and the sucklings "swoon in the streets of the city. 12 They say to their mothers, Where és corn and wine? when they swooned as the wounded in LAMENTATIONS II. the streets of the city, when their soul was poured out into their miother’s bosom. 13˚ What thing shall 1 take to witness for thee ˚what thing shall I liken to thee, O daughter of Jerusalem? what shall I equal to thee, that I may

comfort thee, O virgin daughter of Zion? for thy breach 7s great like the sea: who ean heal thee ? . 14 Thy ‘prophets have seen vain and foolish things for thee: and they have not ®discovered thine iniquity, to turn away thy captivity ; but have seen for thee false burdens and causes of banishment. 15 "All that pass thy ‘clap ¢heir hands at thee; they hiss ‘and wag their head at the daughter of Jerusalem, saying, Is this the city that men call } The perfection of beauty, , The joy of the whole earth ¢ 16 ™ All thine enemies have opened their mouth against thee: they hiss and gnash the teeth: they say, >We have swallowed her up: certainly this 7s the day that we looked for ; we have found, ˚we have seen 7¢. 17 The Lorp hath done that which he had P devised ; he hath fulfilled his word that he had commanded in the days of old: “he hath thrown down, and hath not pitied: and he hath caused thine enemy to * rejoice over thee, he hath set up the horn of thine adversaries. 18 Their heart cried unto the Lord, O ‘wall of the daughter of Zion, ‘let tears run down like a river day and night: give thyself no rest; let not the apple of thine eye cease. 19 Arise, “ery outin the night: in the beginning of the watches *pour out thine h like water before the face of the Lord: lift up thy hands toward him for the life of thy young children, >that faint for hunger *in the top of every street. 20 4 Behold, O Lonp, and consider to whom thou hast done this, “Shall the women eat their fruit, and children "of a span long? shall the priest and the prophet be slain in the sanctuary of the Lord? 21 ©The young and the old lie on the ground in the streets: my virgins and my young men are fallen by the sword; thou hast slain them in the misery of Jervsal s =Jobi6. 9,10 Ps. 22. 12 ch. 3. 4 Ps 6D Ps 35. 92. Plev. i 16, &e Deut. 22 15, &e aver. 2 "Psi & ie aa ** “ver. & tJer.3s ar | chete | =P lia 147. "hee y ver. 31. PRAst SL | | dled with Uheir No mate beh. dob a © 2Chron, 2 17.

a het bewaileth LAMENTATIONS [1. fis PF : r; “thou hast killed,| 20 \y ill ; — day of thine anger 3 “thou has' >| 20 My soul hath them still in ye| .(inl3? | and not pitied. . membrance, and is thumbled in me. “ws | 99 Thou hast called asina solemn} 21 This I trecall to my mind, thereui, day ‘my terrors round about, so that | fore haye I hope. ist lin ‘the day of the Lonn's anger none| 22 {41J¢ is of the Lonv’s mercies ih escaped nor remained: ‘those that I that we are not consumed, because sis?) hove swaddled and brought up hath | hig compassions fail not, mine enemy consumed. 23 They are new "every morning : OHAPTER Il. Sreat 7s thy faithfulness. \ hetdorle of Gol thny nour their hope. | meg act Cok? 48 MY *portion, saith Se eevoistelga Gol'ejustice. 55 They LD, soul ; therefore will I hope in pray for deliverance, GA and vengeance on am. thelr enemies. 25 The Lorn is good unto them AWM the man that hath seen af-| that ‘wait for him, to the soul that fliction by the rod of his wrath. | seeketh him. 2 He hath led me, and brought me| 26 J is good that @ man should into darkness, but not into light. both hope “and uietly wait for the 3 Surelyagainst me is he turned; he | salvation of the eae turneth his hand against me all the| 27 *J¢ is good for a man that he day. : bear the yoke in his youth. wmbica | 4 *My flesh and my skin hath he| 28 ¥ He sitteth alone and keepeth vy.1.0, |made old; hehath »broken mybones. | silence, because he hath borne it ita | 5 He hath builded against me, and | upon him. compassed me with gall and travel. | 29 zHe putteth his mouth in the ‘4256 6 *He hath set me in dark places, | dust; if so be there may be hope. ' |as they that be dead of old. 30 *He giveth his cheek to him typa sae] 7 He hath hedged me about, that | that smiteth him: he is filled full tm26 | cannot get out: he hath made my | with reproach. chain heavy. 31 For the Lord will not cast off 222) 8 Also *when I ery and shout, he| for ever: _ |shutteth out my prayer. 32 But though he cause grief, yet 9 He hath inclosed my ways with | will he have compassion according hewn stone, he hath made my paths | to the multitude of his mercies. crooked. 33 For the doth not afflict twillaa'6 | 10 ‘He was unto me asa bear lying | ingly nor grieve the children of men. Yast [in wait, and asa lion in secret places.| 34 To crush under his feet all the | | 11 He hath turned aside my ways, | prisoners of the earth, Most land Spulled me in pieces: he hath} 35 To turn aside the right of a , made me desolate. man before the face of 'the most ne"*| 12 He hath bent his

bow, and "set | High, . beg me as a mark for the arrow. 36 To subvert a man in his cause, ti, | 18 He hath caused ‘the tarrows of ‘the Lord 'approveth not. \ “em;, | US quiver to enter into my reins. 37 § Who ts he ¢¢dat saith, and it pie 4 I was a *derision to all my peo-| cometh to pass, zehen the Lord com[has |Ple; and 'their song all the day. mandeth i¢ not? jade os, 15 ™He hath filled me with tbit-] 38 Out of the mouth of the most Mie. ‘|terness, he hath made me drunken High proceedeth not fevil and good? with wormwood. 39 & Wherefore doth a living man Por nyy7,|, 28 He hath also broken my teeth |'complain, "a man for the punishNegiat” |" With gravel stones, he hath 'cover-| ment of his sins? a. Jed me with ashes. 40 Let us search and try our ways, Mk gy 17 And thou hast removed my soul] and turn again to the Lorp. — * |far off from peace: I forgat *pros-| +1 ‘Let us lift up our heart with our ai Perity. hands unto God in the heavens. 18 °And I said, My strength and] 42" We have ee 19 tenem.| “Y hope is perished from the Lonp: | rebelled: thou hast not pardoned. e915 19 ' Remembering mine affliction! +3 Thou hast covered with ae ‘nd my misery, "the wormwood and | and persecuted us: 'thou hast slain, the gall. thou hast not pitied. Re his own calamities, T Isai. 33, 2, * Ps. 16.5. & 7. 26. & 119. 7. Jer. 1. 16. * Ps. 130. 0. Tsai. 3). 18. Mic. 7. 7. * Ps. 37.7. * Ps. 0. 12.& 119. 71. y Jer. 15. 17. ch. 2. 10. = Job 42.6 > Ps OF 14 © Ezek. 33. LL. Hebr. 12.10. t Heb. from his heart. 1 Or, @ superior. 4 Hab. 1.13 1 Or, seeth not. *Ps 332.9. £ Job 2. 10. 1 Or, murmur, 4 Mic. 7. 2. IDs. o6. 4. « Dan. 9. 5. Veoh, 22,17, 1.

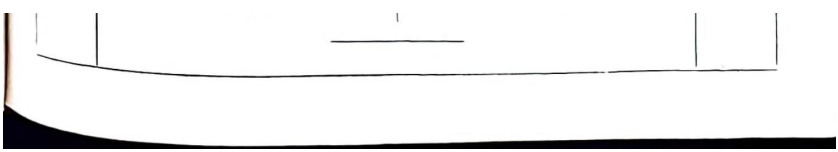
Before CHRIST about ABS ——vS4’ © ver. fk #1 Cor. 4.13. ech. 2. 16. * Ps. 77. 2. eh. 1. 16. € Isai. 03. 15. { Heb. my oul. roul. f Or, more han all. « Ps.35.7, 19. & 4k W9. 3,6 119. 1dl. * Jer. 37.16.& 38. 6,9, 10. y Dan. 6. 17. «Ps. 31. 22. Tsai, 38. 10, 1. ver, 18. &Ps, 130, 1. Jonah 2 2. o Ps. 3, 4.& 6, BS 1, 6. & sis 19.& 116. 4 Jam. 4. 8. * Ps. 35, 1. Jer. 51. 3h. € Ps, 71. 23, €Ps.9,4.&35, 23. "Jer. 11. 19. 'Ps. 139. 2 & ver. 14. TPs, 2, 4. See Jer. 11. 1, 2 Tim. 4.14, Wl Or, obstinacy of heart. ™Dout. 25.19, Jer, 10. 11, » Ps. 8.3,

LAMENTATIONS III. Dhei drop A prayer for deliverance. 44 Thou hast covered thyself with a cloud, ™that our prayer should not ass through. OD Thou ‘hast made us as the 1 offscouring and refuse in the midst of the people. . ‘i 46 °All our enemies have opene their mouths against us. 47 » Fear anda snare is come upon . |us, Idesolation and destruction. 48 * Mine eye runneth down with ‘| yivers of water for the destruction of the daughter of my people. 49 *Mine eye trickleth down, and ceaseth not, without any intermission, 50 Till the Lorn tlook down, and behold from heaven. 51 Mine eye affecteth tmine heart "because of all the daughters of my city. 32 Mine enemies chased me sore, like a bird, "without cause. 53 They have cut off my life *in the dungeon, and ‘cast a stone upon me. 54 Waters flowed over mine head; then *J said, I am cut off. 55 “°I called upon thy name, O Lorn, out of the low dungeon. 56 ©Thou hast heard my voice: | hide not thine ear at my breathing, at my cry. 57 Thou “drewest near in the day that L called upon thee: thou saidst, Fear not. 58 O Lord, thou hast pleaded the causes of my soul; ‘thou hast redeemed my life. 59 O Lorn, thou hast seen my wrong: "judge thou my cause. 60 Thou hast seen all their vengeance and all their "imaginations against me. 61 Thou hast heard their reproach, O Lonp, and all their imaginations against me; 62 The lips of those that rose up against me, and their device against me all the day. 63 Behold their ‘sittin down, and their rising up; "I an their musick. 64 1! Render unto them a recompence, O Lorn, according to the work of their hands, 65 Give them 'sorrow of heart, thy curse unto them. 66 Persecute and destroy them in anger "from under the "heavens of the Lorp. ophet nae COHAPTER iy, 1 Zion bewaileth her pitiful estate, | | { confesseth her sins. 2) : 22 Zion is comforted. Ho’ is the gold become ifn mes | how is the most fino ,. changed! the stones of tho pa : tuary are poured out “in tho ie of every street. 1 2 The precious

sons of Zion com. parable to fine gold, how aro they | esteemed Pas earthen pitchers the Me work of the hands of the pottor! dea 3 Even the 'sea monsters drawy oy¢| orn! the breast, they give suck to theip| young ones: the daughter of my people is become cruel, “like tho o¢.triches in the wilderness, 4 4The tongue of the sucking child |*% 21 cleaveth to the roof of his mouth for thirst: ˚the young children askbread * Seca, and no man breaketh it unto them.| ” 5 They that did feed delicately are desolate in the streets: they that were brought up in scarlet embrace |e dunghills. 6 For the "punishment of the ini-|!0:ivin, quity of the daughter of my people is greater than the punishment of the sin of Sodom, that was Sover-|" thrown as in a moment, and no hands stayed on her. 7 Her Nazarites were purer than snow, they were whiter than milk, they were more ruddy in body than rubies, their polishing zas of sapdom is thren, Jol ii,” bal phire : ; = 8 Their visage is t*blacker than i het a coal; they are not known in the], it streets: ‘their skin cleaveth to their| iin bones ; it is withered, it is become like a stick. 9 They that be slain with the sword are better than they that bo slain with) hunger: for these tpineaway, stricken | out through for want of the fruits of the field. oa rch 23 10*The hands of the 'pitiful women | 11si¢ have sodden their own children: they ona were their ™meat in the destruction | skis of the daughter of my people. F 11 The eee hath accomplished) x his fury; "he hath poured “ a spaisit fierce anger, and ˚hath kindle * Jer fire in Zion, and it hath devour the foundations thereof. aall 12 The kings of the earth, am ‘k the inhabitants of the world, Le not have believed that the adver sury|_
— —

— vert sched ~ hefore | og ntST about ail nae ne ‘lh Wy a2 Hh Hck 22.2 Roa Zaph 3e estat. 20.90 ay. Jer 2M {or in thal sey cold pol but auch. fia, 19. 104 10n ye pole La they, 13. 45. 101, fice. och, 6.12, 2 Rings 24. sai, 9,5. & W. 67. Jer. 57.7. Ezek, 29.16, eg Rings 25, 4,5. * Like Eccles, Mg Ter. 95. 15, 121, 7? "Pa 137. 7, ' or. carry ce captive Sor Oy sing, condition of Zion. LAMENTATIONS LY. and the enemy should have entered into the gates of Jerusalem. 13 4° I°or the sins of her prophets, and the iniquities of her priests, 4 that have shed the blood of the just in the midst of her, 14 They have wandered as blind men in the streets, "they have polluted themselves with blood,"*so that | men could not touch their garments. 15 They cried unto them, Depart ye: lit is ‘unclean ; depart, depart, | b touch not: when they fled away and wandered, they said among the hea- |" then, They shall no more sojourn there. 16 The ‘anger of the Lorp hath divided them; he will no more regard them: "they respected not the persons of the priests, they favoured not the elders. 17 As for us, “our eyes as yet failed for our vain help: in our watching we have watched for a nation that could not save us. 18 *They hunt our steps, that we cannot go in our streets: our end is near, our days are fulfilled; for Your end is come. 19 Our persecutors are *swifterthan '|the eagles of the heaven : they pursued us upon the mountains, they laid wait for us in the wilderness. 20 The “breath of our nostrils, the anointed of the Lonp, "was taken in their pits, of whom we said, Under his shadow we shall live among the heathen. : 21 I°Rejoice and be glad, O daughter of Edom, that dwellest in the Saal of Uz; “the cup also shall pass through unto thee: thou shalt be drunken, and shalt make thyself naked. 22 1°'The punishment of thine iniquity is accomplished, O daughter of Zion; he will no more carry thee away into captivity: ‘he will Visit thine iniquity, O daughter of Edom ; he will 'discover thy sins. CHAPTER V. Al pitiful complaint of Zion in prayer unto God. alr EMEMBER, O Lorp, what is come upon us: consider, and behold Your reproach. «l pitiful complaint 2) of Zion. —} 4) °Our inheritance is turned to Strangers, our houses to aliens, 3 Weare orphans and fatherless our mothers are ag widows. , 4 We have drunken our water - money; our wood tis sold unto 5 Our necks are under persecution: we labour, and have no Test. *We have given the hand ‘to the Egyptians, and to the Assyrians, to e satisfied with bread. 7 ®Our fathers have sinned, and _ 27 not; and we haye

borne their Iniquities, 8 ‘Servants have ruled over us: there is none that doth deliver xs out of their hand. 9 We gat our bread with the peril of our lives because of the sword of the wilderness. 10 Our “skin was black like an oven because of the ' terrible famine. 11 'They ravished the women in : Zion, and the maids in the Cities of Judah. 12 Princes are hanged up by their hand : ™the faces of elders were not honoured. 13 They took the young men "to grind, and the children fell under the wood. 14 The elders have ceased from the gate, the young men from their musick. 15 The joy of our heart is ceased; our dance is turned into mourning. 16 °tThe crown is fallen from our head: woe unto us, that we have|? sinned ! 17 For this Pour heart is faint ; ‘for these things our eyes are dim. 18 Because of the mountain of Zion, which is desolate, the foxes walk upon it. . 19 Thou, O Lorn, ‘remainest for ever; ‘thy throne from generation to generation. for ever, and forsake us tso long ae | “aL “Turn thou us unto thee, O Lorp, and we shall be turned; renew our days as of old. : 22 "But thou hast utterly rejected us; thou art very wroth against us. 20 ‘Wherefore dost thou forget us| Ps Before CHRIST about 588 © Ps. 79. 1. t Heb. cometh for price. = Tsai. 47. 6. ch. 4. 16. » Judg. 16.21. e Job 19. 2 crown our head is fallen. Pech. 1.22 a Ps. && 7. ch. 2.1L. Ss 45. Ge © Ps. 1 1. t Heb. yor fength oF days ? « Ps. BU. 3, 7, 19, Jer. SI. 18. Or, For twit thou utterly reject us?



efore CHRIST about 595 ee + Heb. captivily. 22. & 43. 3. v So Matt 3. ech. 8. 3. 42 Kings 24. 12,15, t Heb. Jehezkel. © 1 Kings 10, 46. 6. 2 Kings 3. 15. PROPHET CHAPTER I. i Exekicl's prophecy at Chebar. : hoe af four charcbiong, 15 of the Sour whecls, 26 and of the glory of God. N OW it came to pass in the thirtieth year, in the fourth month, in the fifth day of the month, as I was among the t captives *by the river of Chebar, that 'the heavens were | opened, and I saw ‘visions of God. 2 In the fifth day of the month, -|Which was the fifth year of 4}ing Jehoiachin’s captivity, 3 The word of the Lorp came expressly unto t Ezekiel the priest, the son of Buzi, in the land of the Chaldeans by the river Chebar ; and ¢the hand of the Lorpwas there uponhim. 4 4 And I looked, and, behold, fa ib. | whirlwind came Sout of the north, a Jer. 1. 14, 4.6, & G1. t Ileb. catehtng itself. h Rev.4.0,&ce. ‘ch. 10.8, &e. k ver. 10, ch. 10.14, 21. q Ileb. a alraight Soot, ‘Dan. 10. 0. Rev. 1. 15, ™eh.10,18, 21. " ver. 11, © ver, 12, ch. 10, 11, rSce Rev. 4.7. «Numb. 2.10, * Numb. 2.3, * Numb, 2.16. ' Numb. 2, 25, W Or, divided above, «| great cloud, anda firet infoldingitself, anda brightness was about it,and out of the midst thereof as the colour of amber, out of the midst of the fire, 5 "Also out of the midst thereof came the likeness of four living ereatures. And ‘this was their appearance; theyhad "thelikeness of'a man. 6 And every one had four faces, and every one had four wings. 7 And he feet were tstraight feet ; and the sole of their fect was like the sole of'a calf'sfoot: and they sparkled ‘like the colour of burnished brass. 8 “And they had the hands of a man under their wings on their four sides ; and they four had their faces and their wings. 9” Their Wings were joined one to another; °they turned not when they Went; they went every one straight forward. 10 As for P the likeness of their faces, they four ‘had the face of a man, "and the face of a lion, on the right side: *and they four had the face of an ox on the left side ; ‘they four also had the face of an eagle 11 Thus were their faces: ¢ 1 and their Wings were ' stretched upward ; two wings of every one were joined one THE BOOK or TUL EZEKIEL, to another, and "ty bodies. 12 And *they went ev straight forward: ¥ whither ti was to go, they went; turned not when they went, 13 As for the likeness of the livin creatures, their appearance zwas like “and like the = It went up and burning coals of fire, appearance of lamps down among the living creatures ; and the fire was bright, and out of the fire went forth lightning, 14 And

the living creatures » and returned as the a flash of lightning. 15 | Now as I beheld the living creatures, behold “one wheel upon the earth by the living creatures, with his fowr faces. 16 ˚The appearance of the wheels and their work zwas ‘like unto the colour of a beryl: and they four had one likeness: and their appearance and their work was as it were a wheel in the middle of a wheel. 17 When they went, they went upon their four sides: Sand they turned not when they went. 18 As for their rings, they were so high that they were dreadful; and their "rings were "full of eyes round about them four. 19 And ‘when the living creatures went, the wheels. went by them: and when the living creatures were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up. © covered thoip Cry one he Spirit 3 and * they ran appearance of Ie, Citys ale i ! Hs ha ~ “Tuy : vent Ch. 1, 9» Tver, a "Yer. 4p, “Novae } Zech, 4.14 © Male | ch. 10.9, ch G10 Dan. 106 Byer, 12, Or, alraka. ! ch, 10,12. Zeoh 4 Vol. M14 1 k yor 1 20 * Whithersoever the spirit was to go, they went, thither zoas their spirit to go; and the wheels were lifted iF over against them : ' forthe spirit : the living creature was in the whee 8. 21 ™When those went, these went and when those stood, zhese stood ; and when those were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted we over against them : for the a i the living creature was in the whee! j 22 "And the likeness of the firma Veh. 0, 10F, oflife | ver. 19,80 itl por, fl ach eh ment upon the heads of the living C_ ee
—

fk ‘ed's refore cunist wut is eae aly teh 10, 1. + Bxod 24.10, ‘eh. 8. 2 “Dan. 10,11, Yeh. 2.94, Vey tists Nas Ver gy. rision of God's glory. EZEKIEL I. The roll of his heary prophecy. was as the colour of the Sree exyatal, stretched forth over their heads above. 23 And under, the firmament ere their wings straight, the one toward the other: every one had two, which covered on this side, and every one had two, which covered on that side, their bodies. 94 ˚And when they went, I heard the noise of their wings, P like the noise of great waters, as ‘the voice lof the Almighty, the voice of speech, as the noise of an host: when they stood, they let down their wings, 25 And there was a voice from the firmament that 2zas over their heads, when they stood, and had let down their wings. 26 {And above the firmament that was over their heads zvas the likeness of a throne, ‘as the appearance of a sapphire stone: and upon the likeness of the throne was the likeness as the appearance of a man above upon it. 27 ‘And I saw as the colour of amber, as the appearance of fire round about within it, from the appearance of his loins even upward, and from the appearance of his loins even downward, I saw as it were the appearance of fire, and it had brightness round about. 28 “As the appearance of the bow that is in the cloud in the day of rain, so was the appearance of the brightness round about. *This zas the appearance of the likeness of the glory of the Lory. And when I saw w, I fell upon my face, and I heard 2 voice of one that spake. CHAPTER II. 1 Exekiel’s commission. 6 His instruction. 9 The roll of his heavy prophecy. ND he said unto me, Son of - man, “stand upon thy feet, and I will speak unto thee. 2 And "the spirit entered into me when he spake unto me, and set me Upon my feet, that I heard him that Spake unto me. 3 And he said unto me, Son of man, I send thee to the children of sracl, to a rebellious tnation that chaps 318,21, toy Mey: i i" ace"! hath rebelled against mee ˚they and their fathers have transgressed 4gainst me, even unto this very day. 4 "Tor they are timpudent children and stiffhearted. I do send thee| Before unto them ; and thou shalt say unto| CHRIstT them, Thus saith the Lord Go D. ‘2 5 ˚And they, whether they will hear. or whether they will forbear, (for they are a rebellious house,) yet ‘shall know that there hath been a| ‘ch. 33. a. prophet among them. 6 Si And thou, son of man, ®be not |*7¢%.},817afraid of them, neither be afraid of| ““° = * their words, though "'briers and |1 0. rebets. thorns Je with thee,

and thou dost Jer G35" dwell among scorpions: ‘be not|:en 3/0" afraid of their words, nor be dis-| 1 2t *™ mayed at their looks, *thouch they | «sh. 3-9, 6, be a rebellious house. 7 * 7 And thou shalt speak my words | 'Jer. 1. 7, 17. unto them, ™whether they will hear, | = ver. 3 or whether they will forbear: for they are tmost rebellious. i eh reber8 But thou, son of man, hear what I : say unto thee; Be not thou rebellious like that rebellious house : open thy mouth, and "eat that I give thee. © |*Rev-19-99 “And when I looked, behold, ˚an hand zas sent unto me; and, |˚st-& 3 lo, Pa roll of a book eas therein; — | ?eh- 3-1. 10 And he spread it before me; and it was written within and without: and there was written therein lamentations, and mourning, and woe. CHAPTER III. 1 Ezekiel eateth the roll. 4 God encaurageth him, 15 God sheweth him the rule of prophecy. 22 God shutteth and openeth the prophet's mouth. OREOVER he said unto me, Son of man, eat that thou findest ; *eat this roll, and go speak] *«- 2-89. unto the house of Israel. 2 So I opened my mouth, and he caused me to eat that roll. 3 And he said unto me, Son of man, cause thy belly to eat, and fill thy bowels with this roll that I give thee. Then did I eat i¢; and it was in|? Rev; 10.9. my mouth ‘as honey for sweetness. | 1˚ 1, 19, « 4 {7 And he said unto me, Son of| 119. 10s. man, go, get thee unto the house of Israel, and speak with my words| + Hiab, dese f unto them. heavy of 5 For thou art not sent to a people] sni(so ver. tof a strange speech and of an hard Hien, deep ——_ * ch. 3.11, 26, I. . aflip, and language, but to the house of Is-} gis a" le tanguage. rael ; Or, If 1 had OF te. 6 Not to many people tof a strange] seat ha.se speech and of an hard language,| nothave | whose words thou canst not under- anata thee? stand. 'Surely, “had I sent thee to} 33:

Exckiel is made a EZEKIEL III. Cetehing,, Before CHRIST ava —_—’ * John 15. 20. fch. 2. 4. + Heb. stiffor forchead, and hard of heart. 2Kings?.16. Acts 8. 39. t Heb. kissed. ‘ver. 12, ch. 6. 3. t Heb. bitter. t Heb. hot anger, m2 Kings 3, Wb. ch. 1.3.&8, 1, & 37. 1. " Job 2. 13, Ps. 137. 1. ech, 13.7, 8,0, P Tsai. 52. 0. & 5G, 10. & 62, 6. Jer. 6. 17, ach, 33, 6. them, they would have hearkened oe ate house of Israel will not hearken unto thee; ˚for they will not hearken unto me: ‘for all the house of Israel are timpudent and harded. "8 Behold, I have made thy face strong against their faces, and thy forehead strong against their foreheads. : 9 £As an adamant harder than flint ‘|have I made thy forehead: "fear ri7.|them not, neither be dismayed at their looks, though they be a rebellious house. 10 Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, all my words that I shall speak unto thee receive in thine heart, and hear with thine ears. 11 And go, get thee to them of the captivity, unto the children of thy people, and speak unto them, and tell them, !Thus saith the Lord Gov; whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear. 12 Then “the spirit took me up, and I heard behind me a voice of a great rushing, saying, Blessed be the glory of the Lorp from his place. 13 I heard also the noise of the wings of the living creatures that ttouched one another, and the noise of the wheels over against them, and a noise of a great rushing. 14 So 'the spirit lifted me up, and took me away, and I went tin bitterness, in the theat of my spirit ; but ™the hand of the Lorp was strong upon me. 15 {Then I came to them of the captivity at Tel-abib, that dwelt by the river of Chebar, and "I sat where they sat, and remained there astonished among them seven days. 16 And it came to pass at the end of.seven days, that the word of the Lonp came unto me, saying, 17 ˚Son of man, I have made thee Pa watchman unto the house of Israel: therefore hear the word at my mouth, and give them warning from me. 18 When I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; and thou givest him not warning, nor speakest to warn the wicked from his wicked way, to saye his life; the John 6, 21, 24. same wicked maz ‘shall dic in his iniquity ; but his quire at thine hand, 19 Yet if thou wa and he turn not from his wj ness, nor from his Wicked ya shall die in his iniquity ; F hast. delivered thy soul. 20 Again, Whena doth turn from his + and commit iniquity and stumblingblock eed him, net die: because thou hast not given him warning, he shall die in his sin, and his righteousness which he hath done shall not be

remembered ; but. his blood will I require at thine hand, 21 Nevertheless if thou warn the righteous man, that the righteous sin not, and he doth not sin, he shall surely live, because he is warned ; also thou hast delivered thy soul. 22 SitAnd the hand of the Lorp was there upon me; and he said unto me, Arise, go forth “into the plain, and I will there talk with thee. 23 Then I arose, and went forth into the plain: and, behold, *the glory of the Lorn stood there, as the glory which I Ysaw by the river of Chebar: and I fell on my face. 24 Then *the spirit entered into me, and set me upon my feet, and spake with me, and said unto me, Go, shut thyself within thine house. 25 But thou, O son of man, behold, >they shall put bands upon thee, and shall bind thee with them, and thou shalt not go out among them: .26 And °I will make thy tongue cleave to the roof of thy mouth, that thou shalt be dumb, and shalt not be to them ta reprover: “for they are a rebellious house. 27 But when I speak with thee, I will open thy mouth, and thou ~~ say unto them, ‘Thus saith the Lor Gop; He that heareth, let him hear; and he that forbeareth, let him forblood will Ty eked. Y, he bear: 8 for they are a rebellious house. OHAPTER IV. — 1 Under the type of a siege is shewe' the tn ° Srom the aafotion of Jeroboum to the np tivity. 9 By the provision of the sieges shewed the hardness of the famine. TLOU also, son of man, i . thee a tile, and lay rie thee, and pourtray upon it the ci), even Jerusalem : TH the Wiekeg |. "but thoy |: righteous man}: Nighteousnoss, rf i ly ley dohak ech. 2 7. Luke 1. 92, ft Heb.anst reproving. 4 oh Bah 4.976 ‘a2 fryer, ll. ort gs ild _ 2 And lay siege against it, and bur’ | _

o> w ae es he (uP? pe fore cuntst wr, 12,6 1 avn 21,27 505 sNum, H.. flleb. a day ch. 3, 95. { Heb. from Uy site to Oy side, 10r, spelt. ‘loa 9 3 of @ siege. EZEKIEL Ly. a fort against it, and cast a mount naainst it; set the camp also against o and set "battering rams against rae about. De arcat take thou unto thee ‘ai iron pan, and set it for a wall of iron between thee and the city : and set thy face against it, and it shall be besieged, and thou shalt lay siege against it. ®This shall be a sign to the house of Israel. : 4 Lic thou also upon thy left side, and lay the iniquity of the house of Isracl upon it: according to the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon it thou shalt bear their iniquity. 5 For I have laid upon thee the years of their iniquity, according to the number of the days, three hundred and ninety days : so shalt thou bearthe iniquity of thehouse of Israel. 6And when thou hast accomplished them, lie again on thy right side, and thou shalt bear the iniquity of the house of Judah forty days: I have |appointed thee teach day for a year. 7 Therefore thou shalt set thy face toward the siege of Jerusalem, and thine arm shall be uncovered, and thou shalt prophesy against it. 8 ˚And, behold, I will lay bands upon thee, and thou shalt not turn thee tfrom one side to another, till thou hast ended the days of thy siege. 9 {1 Take thou also unto thee wheat, and barley, and beans, and lentiles, and millet, and 'fitches, and put them m one vessel, and make thee bread thereof, according to the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon thy side, three hundred and ninety days shalt thou eat thereof. 10 And thy meat which thou shalt cat shall be by weight, twenty shekels a day: from time to time shalt thon eat it, 11 Thou shalt drink also water by Measure, the sixth part of an hin: tom time to time shalt thou drink. 2 And thou shalt eat it as barleycakes, and thou shalt bake it with dung that cometh out of man, in their sight. 23 And the Lonp said, Even thus shall the children of Israel eat their (efiled bread among the Gentiles, “Ae G, 14, behold, my soul hath not been pol-|than the nations that are round ee ee SS Whither T will drive them. luted: for from my youth up even | till now haye I not eaten of ‘that which dieth of itself, or is torn in Pieces ; nable flesh into my mouth. 15 Then he said unto me, Lo, I haye given thee cow’s dung for man’s dung, and thou shalt prepare thy bread therewith, 16 Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, behold, I will break the » staff of bread in Jerusalem: and they shall ‘eat bread by weight, and withcare; and

theyshall «drink water ; by measure, and with astonishment: |' neither came there Sabomi-|‘ 17 That they may want bread and water, and be astonied one with another, and 'consume away for their iniquity. CHAPTER V. " judgment of Torrseion tot esses ee 12 by famine, sword, and dispersion. ND thou, son of man, take thee a sharp knife, take thee a barber’s rasor, ®and cause if to pass upon thine head and upon thy beard: then take thee balances to weigh, and divide the hair. 2 Thou shalt burn with fire a third part in the midst of *the city, when ‘the days of the siege are fulfilled: and thou shalt take a third part, and smite about it with a knife: and a third part thou shalt scatter in the wind; and I will draw out a sword after them. 3 ® Thou shalt also take thereof a few in number, and bind them in thy t skirts. + Then take of them again, and fcast them into the midst of the fire, and burn them in the fire ;_for thereof shall a fire come forth into all the house of Israel. 5 9 Thus saith the Lord Gop; This is Jerusalem: I have set it in the midst of the nations and countries that are round about her. 6 And she hath changed my judgements into wickedness more than the nations, and my statutes more than the countries that are round about her: for they have refused my judgements and my statutes, they have not walked in them, 7 Therefore thus saith the Lord 14 Then said I, *Ah Lord Gop !|Gov; Because ye multiplied more The type of the prophet’s hair. © 17.15. # Deut. 14. 3, Isai. 65. 4. 4 Lev. 26. 26. Ps. 105. 16. Isai. 3. 1. 1 Lev. 26. 39. ch. 24. 23. 594 * See Lev. 21. 5. Tsai. 7. 20. ch. 44. 20. b ver. 12. ech. 4.1. ach. 4 8,9. ¢ Jer. 40. 6. & 52. 16. t Heb. wings. Jer. 41. 1, 2, &e G44 Le

 The judamen; of hides 4 cs es Tefore CHRIST ot Jer. 2.1011. ch. 16. 47. & Lam. 4. 6. Dan. 9. 12. Amos 3. 2. i Lev. 26, 29. Deut. 28. 53. 2 Kings6.29. Jer. 19. 9. Lain, 2. 20. & 4.10. k ver. 12. Lev. 26. 33, Deut. 20. 64. ch. 12. 14, Zech. 2. 6. © See ver. 2. Jer. 15, 2. & 1. 9. 21.9. ch. 6. 12. p Jer. 9.16. * Lev. 26, 31, Neh. 2.17. y Deut. 20.37. 1 Kings 9 7. Ps. 79. Ter. 24. 9, Lam. 2.15. * ch. 25.17, * Deut. 32. 23, 24. » Lev. 26, 26. ch. 4. 16, & 14. 13. ._ ra eee t—‘i—sw out you, avd have not walked in ets eraien: neither have kept my judgments, © neither have done according to the judgments of the nations that ave round about you; 8 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop; Behold, I, even I, am against thee, and will execute judgments in the midst of thee in the sight of the tions. "9 And I will do in thee that which I have not done, and whereunto I will not do any more the like, because of all thine abominations. 10 Therefore the fathers ‘shall eat the sons in the midst of thee, and the sons shall eat their fathers; and I will execute judgments in thee, and the whole remnant of thee will I “scatter into all the winds. 11 Wherefore, as I live, saith the LordGop; Surely, because thou hast ‘!'defiled my sanctuary with all thy 0. 1™ detestable things, and with all thine abominations, therefore will I also diminish thee; "neither shall mine eye spare, neither will I have any pity. 12 1˚A third part of thee shall die with the pestilence, and with famine shall they be consumed in the midst of thee: and a third part shall fall by the sword round about thee; and I will scatter a third part into all _ |the winds, and I will draw out a sword after them. 13 Thus shall mine anger * be ac“| complished, and I will *cause my s2.35,|fury to rest upon them, tand I wiil | be comforted : “and they shall now that I the Lorp have spoken 7¢ in my zeal, when I have accomplished my fury in them. 14 Moreover *I will make thee waste, and a reproach among the nations that are round about thee, in the sight of all that pass by. 15 So it shall be a Yyeproach and a taunt, an instruction and an astonishment unto the nations that are vound about thee, when I shall execute judgments in thee in anger and in fury and in furious rebukes. I the Lonp haye spoken it, 16 When I shall “send upon them the evil arrow rows of famine, which shall be for their destruction, and which I will send to destroy you: and I will increase the famine upon you and will break your » staff of bread : oa ll Juy ido), , 17 So will T send upon you . and “evil beasts, and

they shall ye | of reavye thee; and " pestilonee oe aie blood shall pass through theo. I will bring the sword UPON theo the Lorn have spoken i," CHAPTER Vj. "FA vomiant shall bs Meter a any, ful are exhorted to lament theiy clea ND the word of the Lon unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, "set thy the » mountains of Isr phesy against them, 3 And say, Ye mountains of Isra¢] hear the word of the Lord Gop: Thus saith the Lord Gop to the mountains, and to the hills, to the rivers, and to the valleys; Behold I, even I, will bring a 'sword upon you, and °I will destroy your high places. 4 And your altars shall be desolate, and your 'images shall be broken: and "I will cast down your slain men before your idols. 5 And I will tlay the dead carcases of the children of Israel before their idols; and I will scatter your bones round about your altars. 6 In all yowr dwellingplaces the cities shall be laid waste, and the high places shall be desolate ; that your altars may he laid waste and made desolate, and your idols may be broken and cease, and your images may be cut down, and your works may be abolished. : 7 And the slain shall fall in the a midst of you, and 'ye shall know ; that I am the Lonp. ! 8 1 Yet will I leave a remnant, that ye may have some that shall | escape the sword among the nations, | | fiming a and) <4 D came oy face toward ael, and pro- ' © Ler. % 9) 104, sia finages, anf 50 ver. 6. Ler, 9 t Heb, giee when ye shall be scattered through the countries. hall 9 And they that escape of yous! | remember me among the. nations | whither they shall be carried oh anit tives, because I am_broken wi rene their whorish heart, which hath ' Co) parted from me, and with their eyes) e127" which go a whorin after their! re ie and 'they shall lothe themselves "d wigs the evils which they = comm a in all their abominations. ree they shall know that + @ Pte mee pac that I have not said|_— A. ws se! —S

a The fi nal — fore | cu ntst ial -—y veal He a 513. nyet 7s Jer, 2,20. pilos. 4. 13. sai 87. 5. tsi 5, 25. 10r, desolate from the rellderness. ‘Num, 5, Jet, 48, 22, "ver, 3 6, {ios 6.9, alt. 24, mi ‘ref 9, Meo. give, Mey, » trate. dina rer, In, 10 thee, nei 2,|be in desolation of Israel. EZEKIEL vy, The —Tin vain that I would do this eyil unn. ‘“ ue Thus saith the Lord Gon ; Smite with thine hand, and stamp with thy foot, and say, Alas for all the evil abominations of the house of Isracl! 'for they shall fall by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence. . . 12 He that is far off shall die of the pestilence ; and he that is near shall fall by the sword ; and he that remaineth and is besieged shall die hy the famine: ™thus will I accomplish my fury upon them, 13 Then "shall ye know that I am the Loup, when their slain men shall be among their idols round about their altars, ˚upon every high hill, Pin all the tops of the Mountains, jand ‘under every green tree, and under every thick oak, the place where they did offer sweet savour to all their idols. 14 So will I "stretch out my hand upon them, and make the land desolate, yea, "more desolate than the «. | wilderness toward SDiblath, in all their habitations: and they shall know that I am the Lonp. CHAPTER VII. 1 The final desolation of Israel. mournful repentance of them that escape. 20 The enemics defile the sanctuary because of the Israelites abominations. 23 Under the type of a chain is shewed their miserable captivity. MOREOVER the word of the Lorp came unto me, saying, 2 Also, thou son of man, thus saith the Lord Gop unto the land of Istacl; “An end, the end is come upon the four corners of the land. ow is the end come upon thee, and Lwill send mine anger upon thee, and will judge thee according to thy Ways, and will trecompense upon thee all thine abominations. nd *mine eye shall not spare ther will I have pity: but Will recompense thy ways upon thee, and thine abominations shall the midst of thee: 4and ye Shall know that I am the Lonp. 5 Thus saith the Lord Gop; An evil, an only evil, behold, is come. iy n end is come, the end is come: Or watcheth for thee ; behold, it is ne, 16 The 7 ˚The Morning is come unto thee, O thou that dwellest in the land: the time 'S come, the day of troule i near, and not the "sounding again of the mountains, 7 8 Now will I shortly &pour out my fury upon thee, and accomplish mine anger upon thee: and I will judge thee according to thy ways, and will recompense thee for all thine abominations. 9 And imine eye neither will I have compense tthee

Ways and thine are in the midst shall know that smiteth. 10 Behold the day, behold, it is come: !the morning is gone forth ; the rod hath blossomed, pride hath budded. 11 ™ Violence is risen up into arod of wickedness: none of them shall remain, nor of their ‘multitude, nor of any of ' theirs: "neither shall there be wailing for them. shall not spare, pity: I will reaccording to thy abominations that of thee; "and ye that I am the Lorp 12 °Thetimeis come, the day draw- ; eth near: let not the buyer rejoice, nor the seller mourn: for wrath is upon all the multitude thereof. 13 For the seller shall not return to that which is sold, talthough they were yet alive: for the vision js touching the whole multitude thereof, which shall not return; neither shall any strengthen himself ! in tthe iniquity of his life. 14 They have blown the trumpet, even to make all ready; but none goeth to the battle: for my wrath as upon all the multitude thereof. 15 PThe sword is without, and the pestilence and the famine within: he that 7s in the field shall die with the sword ; and he thats in the city, famine and pestilence shall devour him. 16 1 But ‘they that escape of them shall escape, and shall be on the mountains like doves of the valleys, all of them mourning, every one tor his. iniquity. 17 rhands shall be feeble, and all knees shall the weak as water. 18 They shall also *gird themselves with sackcloth, and ‘horror shall cover them; and shame shad be upon all faces, and baldness upon all their heads. _. . 19 They shall cast their silver in 52 mourning of them that escape. Before CHRIST 594 ver. 19, Zeph. 1.14, 1 Or, echo, 8 ch! 20.9, 91, © ver. 3, i ver. 4. t Heb. upon thee. sa k ver. 4. 'ver.7. = Jer. 6. 7. 1 Or, teemute. I Or, their tumultuous t Heb. though their life were yet among the living. Or, those life is in his t Heb. i iniquity. P Deut. 32. 95. Lam. 1. 20. ch. 5. 12. ach. 6. © Isai. 13.7. Jer. 6. 24. ch. 21. 7. t Heb. go into walter. s Isai. 3. 24. & 15.

oN Miserable captivity of all orders. EZEKIEL VII. Before CHRIST 594 —_—— } Heb. fora separation, or, uneleanquity is their sftmUlingblock. =ch. 14. 3, 4. & 44.12. y Jer. 7. 0. | Or, made it unto Urem an unclean hing. Or, burglers. 72 Kings 21. oh. 9.9.811, 6. W Or, they shall inherit Ureir holy places. + Heb. Cutting off * Deut. 32. 93, Jer. 4, 20, UPs. 74.9. + Heb. with Meir judgements, © Ver. 4. 594 ®ch. 14.1. & 20,0, & 33, a1 Yeh. 1g, 83, 20, ech, 1, 26, 27, streets, and their gold shall be seat their "silver and their gold shall not be able to deliver them in the day of the wrath of the Lorn: they shall not satisfy their souls, neither fill their bowels: "because it is *the stumblingblock of their iniquity. . 20 4 As for the beauty of his ornament, he set it in majesty: but they made the images of their abominations and of their detestable things therein: therefore have I 'set it far from them. 21 And Iwill give it into the hands of the strangers for a prey, and to the wicked of the earth for a spoil; and they shall pollute it. 22 My face will I turn also from them, and they shall pollute my secret place: for the "robbers shall enter into it, and defile it. 23 (1 Make a chain: for “the land is full of bloody crimes, and the city is full of violence. 24 Wherefore I will bring the worst of the heathen, and they shall possess their houses: I will also make the pomp of the strong to cease; and "their holy places shall he defiled. 25 t Destruction cometh ; and the shall seek peace, and there shall be none. 26 ® Mischief shall come upon mischief, and rumour shall be upon rumour; ’then shall they seek a vision 3 Jof the prophet; but the law shall perish from the priest, and counsel from the ancients. 27 The king shall mourn, and the prince shall be clothed with desola. tion, and the hands of the eople of the land shall be troubled: T will do unto them after their way, and t according to their deserts will I judge them; ‘and they shall know that I am the Lorn, _ CHAPTER VITt. 1 Ezekiel, in a vision of God at Jerusalem, 5 is shewed the image of jealousy, 7 the chambers of imagery, 13 the mourners Sor Tammuz, 15 the worshippers towards ‘the sun. 18 God's wrath Sor their tdolatry, AN D it came to pass in the sixth year, in the sixth month, in the fifth day of the month, as I sat in mine house, and “the elders:of Judah sat before me, t! hat the hand of t] Lord Gop fell there upon me, . 2 *Then I beheld t Sigs iis, The PAV igy, as the appearance of fire Ten appearance of his loins even yt” ward, fire; and from hic loing mee upward, as the Appearance of brie : ness,

“as the colour of amber, 3 And he put forth ¢ hand, and took me by a lock head; and ‘the spirit lifte between the earth and the heayo and Sbrought me in the Visions : God to J erusalem, to the door of th ’ inner gate that looketh toward the north; "where was the seat of the image of jealousy, which | to jealousy. 4 And, behold, the of Israel was there, according to the vision that I ‘saw in the plain, 5 I Then said he unto me, Son of man, lift up thine eyes now the way toward the north. “ So I lifted up mine eyes the way toward the north, and. behold northward at the gate of the altar this image of Jealousy jn the entry. 6 He said furthermore unto me, Son of man, seest thou what they do? even the great abominations that the house of 5 committeth here, that I.should go far off from my Of ming d ine up y | Sanctuary? but turn thee yet again, and thou shalt sce greater abominations. 7 1 And he brought me to the door of the court; and when I looked, behold a hole in the wall. 8 Then said he unto me, Son of man, dig now in the wall: and when I had digged in the wall, behold a door. ; 9 And he said unto me, Go in, and behold the wicked abominations that they do here. 10 So I went in and saw; and hehold every form of ereeping things, and abominable beasts, and all the idols of the house of Israel, pow'trayed upon the wall round about. 11 And there stood before an seventy men of the ancients chp house of Israel, and in the midst 0 them stood Jaazaniah the aah Shaphan, with every man his ar of in his hand; and a thick clow incense went up. 12 Then said te unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen what the n s ‘acl do 10 cients of the house of ferehanbes » and lo a likeness the dark, every man in the ee he form Of ay Provoketh | ° glory of the God 8 oly "hay teh, Wy & 4 as Ny aha chi 8.1) ft Deut a I _——

rr _ pppPesi rere” pute fore | unis? ar _v ona Joel 2.17. sch Ile. Jer, 2.97 & 2M peut. 4.19. 2 Kings 23 41), Job 31. 26. Jer, 4. 17. 101, Is there any thingy tighter an locommil.. ach. 9.9 teh, 5,13, & 16, 42, & 24. about O94 teh, th terueat sso id Jerusalem. ise ‘ Tof his imagery "| forsaken EZEKIEL VIII. The marked ave preserved. 2 for they say, 'The Lorn secth us not ; the Loro hath % the earth. 13 4 He said also unto me, Turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see neater abominations that they do. ar Then he brought me to the door of the gate of the Lonn’s house which was toward the north ; and, hehold, there sat women weeping for ‘Tammuz. : 7 f q Then said he unto me, Hast thou seen this, O son of man? turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see eater abominations than these. 16 And he brought me into the inner court of the Lorn’s house, and, behold, at the door of the temple of the Lonp, ™between the porch and the altar, "zwe7e about five and twenty men, ˚with their backs toward the temple of the Lorn, and their faces toward the east ; and they worshipped "the sun toward the east. 17 7 Then he said unto me, Hast thou seen this, O son of man? 'Js it a light thing to the house of Judah that they commit the abominations which they commit here? for they have ‘filled the land with violence, and have returned to provoke me to anger: and, lo, they put the branch to their nose. 18 * Therefore will I also deal in fury: mine * eye shall not spare, nei.| ther will I have pity: and though . | they t ery i. |voice, yet will I not hear them. in mine ears with a loud CHAPTER IX. A vision, whereby is shewed the preservation of some, 5 and the destruction of the rest. 8 God cannot be intreated for them. } E cried also in mine ears with a loud voice, saying, Cause them that have charge over the city to draw near, even every man with lls destroying weapon in his hand. 2 And, behold, six men came from the way of the higher gate, t which teth toward the north, and everyman 2 slaughter weapon in his hand; and one man among them was | clothed with linen, with a writer's inkhorn tby his side: and they went », |" and stood beside the brasen altar. 3 And "the glory of the God of Srael was gone up from the cherub, Whereupon he was, to the threshold of the house. And he called to the man clothed with linen, which had the writer’s inkhorn by his side ; 4 And the Lorp said unto him, Go through the midst of the city, through the midst of Jerusalem, and t set a mark upon the foreheads of the men “that sigh and that cry for all the abominations that be done in the midst

thereof. 5 S| And to the others he said in fmine hearing, Go ye after him through the city, and smite: ®let not your ve spare, neither have ye pity: | *¥ 6 ‘Slay tutterly old and young, both maids, and little children, and women: but *come not near any man upon whom 7s the mark; and "begin at my sanctuary. ‘Then they began at the ancient men which vere before the house. 7 And he said unto them, Defile the house, and fill the courts with the slain: go ye forth. And they went forth, and slew in the city. 8 { And it came to pass, while they were slaying them, and I wasleft, that 1 ¥fell upon my face, and cried, and said,!Ah Lord Gop! wilt thou destroy all the residue of Israel in thy pouring out of thy fury upon Jerusalem ? 9 Then said he unto me, The iniquity of the house of {Israel and Judah is exceeding great, and ™ the land is + full of blood, and the city full of "perverseness: for they say, "The Lorp hath forsaken the earth, and ˚the Lorp seeth not. 10 And as for me also, mine Peye shall not spare, neither will I have pity, Sué 21 will recompense their way upon their head. 11 And, behold, the man clothed with linen, which Aad the inkhorn by his side, treported the matter, say-| t ing, I have done as thou hast commanded me. CHAPTER X. 1 The vision of the coals of fire, to be scattered over the city, ®8 The vision of the cherubims. HEN I looked, and, behold, in the * firmament that was above the head of the cherubims there appeared over them as it were a sapphire stone, as the appearance of the likeness of a throne. 2 And he spake unto the man clothed with linen, and said, Go in between the wheels, even under the Before CHRIST about 594 t Heb. mark a mark. © Exod. 12. 7. & 2 Pet. 2.8, + Heb. mine ch. 5.11. £2 Chron. 36. 7+ Heb. to deatruction. 5 Rev. 9. 4. h Jer. 25. 20. 1 Pet. 4. 17. ich. 8. 11, 12, 16. & Numb. 14.5. & 16. 4, 22, 45. Jos! h. 7. F. Veh. 11, 13. m 2 Kings 21. 16. ch. 8. 17. + Heb. silted tcith. WC, teresting of judge ment. ach. & 12. o Ps. 1M. LI. i. 29. 15. Pp 7. 4. ERB. veh. 11. 21. Heb. returned the word. 594 ach, 1,92, 26. bob. 9. 9,3, 522

Defore CURIST Od —— { Heb. the holtow of Urine hand, ech. 1, 13. 4 See Rev.U.5. © See ver. 1. ch, 1. 28, & 9. 3. 1 Heb. teas Tifed up. 11 Kings U. 10,11. eh. 43, 5. sch. 1. 24. & Ps, 29. 3,&e. + Heb. sent Sorth. ch. 1, a. ver, 21. keh. 1, 15. Yoh. 1. 16. | The vision of the cherubims. ™ ch. 1.17. + Heb. flesh. ach. 1. 18. Wl Or, they were called tn my heaying, wheel, or, galyal. ech. 1. b, 10. L "| the first face EZEKIEL X. The presumpti cherub, and fill thine hand with e goals of fire from between the cherubims, and “scatter them over the city. And he went in in my sight. 3° Now the cherubims stood on the right side of the house, when the man went in; and the cloud filled the inner court. 4 °Then the glory of the Lorp ‘went up from the cherub, and stood over the threshold of the house ; and Sthe house was filled with the cloud, and the court was full of the brightness of the Lorn’s glory. ; 5 And the &sound of the cherubims’ wings was heard even to the outer court, as "the voice of the Almighty God when he speaketh. 6 And it came to pass, that when he had commanded the man clothed with linen, saying, Take fire from between the wheels, from between the cherubims; then he went in, and stood beside the wheels. 7 And one cherub tstretched forth his hand from between the cherubims unto the fire that was between the cherubims, and took thereof, and put it into the hands of him that was clothed with linen: who took 7, and went out. 8 ‘And there appeared in the cherubims the form of a man’s hand under their wings. 9 * And when I looked, behold the four wheels by the cherubims, one wheel by one cherub, and another wheel by another cherub: and the appearance of the wheels was as the colour of a ' beryl stone. 10 And as for their appearances, they four had one likeness, as if a wheel had been in the midst of a wheel. 11 ™ When they went, they went upon their four sides; they turned not as they went, but to the place whither the head looked they followed it ; they turned not as they went. 12 And their whole thody, and their backs, and their hands. and their wings, and "the wheels, were full of eyes round about, even the wheels that they four had, eA i ei 14" °And oer y hearing, O wheel. every one had four faces : was the face ofa cherub, and the second face was the face ofa man, and the third the fics and the fourth the face of 15 And the cherubims up. This ts tho living ere; I saw by the river of Chebar 16 4And when the cherubins Wo the wheels went by them: and wee the cherubims lifted up their viii to mount up from the

earth, the sam wheels also turned not from Deaide them. i 17 When they stood, these stood; and when they were lifted up, thess an Lacie, ‘|lifted up themselves also: foy the spirit of the living creature was in them. 18 Then ‘the glory of the Lonp ‘departed from off the threshold of the house, and stood oyer the cherubims, 19 And "the cherubims lifted up their wings, and mounted up from the earth in my sight: when they went out, the wheels also were be side them, and every one stood at the door of the east gate of the Lonn’s house ; and the glory of the God of Israel zvas over them above. 20 * This is the living creature that I saw under the God of Israel *by the river of Chebar; and I knew that they zere the cherubims. 21 “livery one had four faces apiece, and every one four wings ; “and the likeness of the hands of a man was under their wings. 22 And “the likeness of their faces was the same faces which I saw by the river of Chebar, their appearances and themselves: ‘they went every one straight forward. CHAPTER XI. 1 The presumption of the princes. 4 Their sin and judgment. 13 Ezekiel complaining, God sheweth him his purpose in saving ¢ remnant, 21 and punishing the wicked. a The glory of God leaveth the city. 2d Ezekiel is returned to the captivity. OREOVER "the spirit lifted ‘ me up, and brought me unto »the east gate of the Lonv’s hous which looketh eastward : and behold eat the door of the gate five and twenty men ; among whom I saw J: mex niah the son of Azur, and Longe the son of Benaiah, princes of te eople. PO Then said he unto me, Son of man, these ave the men that eae . mischief, and give wicked cou! in this city: al, te Wi won of the » . be. : Liege ofa lion, : Were lifted! he Pet Ch Tes mn Ute that ra.) Yh ay "ch rie 1, 10r, ie “vor 4. ‘Nos 9, nh Soh Me, ¥ch. 1,2 ver, 15, Tedd, woh LG ver, 4. ach )8 doh. 1.10. ech LI pol 11% egeech O16 —

| pefore T pais ' ML not pcr, Wels yin ch 70 & ‘34 veh, 2. 3, 6, ich. 5.0. 42 Kings 25, 19, 90, 21, Jer, 39. 6, & 52.10, =) Kings 6. 2Xings iM *1S.9,16. h.6, 7,613, 4) 14, 21, 23, Se ver. 3, Prer, 10, 105, tehich have not walked, sudden a ae re 7 3 Which say, 'é is not “near; let cath of Pelatiah. EZEKIEL XI, The glory of God leaveth, the city. : $03: is city is the huild houses: *this city maldean, and we be the flesh. — “t 4 Therefore i against , prophesy, O son of man. ae ithe Spirit of the Lorn fell upon me, and said unto me, Speak; wy | Thus saith the Lono; Thus have ye gaid, O house of Israel : for I know the things that come into your mind, every one of them, . 6 ®Yc have multiplied your slain in this city, and ye have filled the streets thereof with the slain. 7 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop; "Your slain whom ye haye Jaid in the midst of it, they are the flesh, and this city 7s the caldron: ‘put I will bring you forth out of the midst of it. 8 Ye have feared the sword; and I will bring a sword upon you, saith the Lord Gop, 9 And IJ will bring you out of the midst thereof, and deliver you into the hands of strangers, and § will execute judgments among you. 10 'Ye shall fall. by the sword ; I will judge you in ™the border of Israel ; "and ye shall know that I am the Lorn. 11 °This city shall not be four caldron, neither shall ye be the flesh inthe midst thereof’; but I will judge you in the border of Israel : 12 And Pye shall know that I am the Lorn: ‘for ye have not walked in my statutes, neither executed my judgments, but Shave done after the manners of the heathen that are ‘ound about you. 13 { And it came to pass, when I prophesied, that *Pelatiah the son of Benaiah died. Then *fell I down “pon my face, and eried with a loud Voice, and said, Ah Lord Gop! wilt thou make a full end of the remnant of Israel 2 14 Again the word of the Lorp came unto me, saying, 15 Son of man, thy brethren, even thy brethren, the men of thy kined, and all the house of Israel Woolly, are they unto whom the inhabitants of J erusalem have said, et you far from the Lorp: unto US is this land given in possession. herefore say, Thus saith the —_|*0rd Gon; Although I haye cast them far off among the heathen, and although I have scattered them among the countries, ‘yet will I be to them as a little sanctuary in the countries where they shall come. 17 Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord Gop; "J will even gather you from the people, and assemble you out of the countries where ye have been scattered, and I will give you the land of Israel, 18 And they shall come thither, and *they shall take

away all the detestable things thereof and all the abominations thereof from thence. 19 And ¥I will give them one heart, and I will put 7a new spirit within you; and I will take *the stony heart out of their flesh, and will give them an heart of flesh : 20 That they may walk in my statutes, and keep mine ordinances, and do them: ‘and they shall be my people, and I will be their God. 21 But as for them whose heart walketh after the heart of their detestable things and their abominations, “I will recompense their way upon their own heads, saith the Lord Gop. 22 {Then did the cherubims ‘lift up their wings, and the wheels beside them; and the glory of the God of Israel zcas over them above. 23 And ‘the glory of the Lorp went up from the midst of the city, and stood Supon the mountain "which is on the east side of the city. 24 7 Afterwards ‘the spirit took me up, and brought me in a vision by the Spirit of God into Chaldea, to them of the captivity. So the vision that I had seen went up from me. 25 Then I spake unto them of the captivity all the things that the Lorp had shewed me. CHAPTER XII. z bate ord eohenyar Zedekiah. ‘a7 Ga kiel’s trembling sheweth the Jews’ desolation, 21 The Jews’ presumptuous proverd is reproved. 26 The speediness of the vision. HE word of the Lorp also came unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, thou dwellest in the midst of “a rebellious house, which “have eyes to see, and see not; they have ears to hear, and hear not: ¢for they are a rebellious house. Before CHRIST 504 © Ps. WW. 1. & 91 * ch. 37. 23. > Ps. 105. 45. «Jer. 24.7. ch. 14. 1. & 36. 28. & 37. 7 4 ch. ch. 9. 10. & 22.31. ech. 1.19. & 10. 19. fch.B8 4. & 9. 3. &10. 4, 18. & 43 4. 8 See Zech. 14. a §ch. 43. toh. 8. 3. Jer. 5, 21. Matt. 13.13, li. ech. 2 5.

Zedekiah "s captivity typified. EZEKIEL XI. The dk Solution of Before CHRIST Sud —_> +,_ — § Or, instruments. + Heb. as the goings fort of caplivily. t Heb. Dig Sor Uce. 4 Tsai. 10. ch, 4.3. & { Heb. digged Sor me. ech. 2.5. ch, 17. 12. & 24.19, @ Mal. 1. 1, "ver. 6, t Heb. by removing go into captiwily, 12 Kings 25, 4, 5, 7. 5, 7. k Jer, 30. 4. "Job 19. 6. Lam, . 7. der, 62, 11, eh. 17. 16. = «2 Kings 25. 4h. ch, 5.10. Ps. 9,16, ch. fi. 7, 14, 5. \SNare: and 3 Therefore, thou son of man, prepare thee 'stuff for removing, and remove by day in their sight ; and thou shalt remove from thy place to another place in their sight: it may be they will consider, though they de a rebellious house. 4 Then shalt thou bring forth thy stuff by day in their sight, as stuff for removing: and thou shalt go forth at even in their sight, tas they that go forth into captivity. : 5 tDig thou through the wall in their sight, and carry out thereby. | 6 In their sight shalt thou bear 7 upon thy shoulders, and carry it forth in the twilight: thou shalt cover thy face, that thou see not the ground: “for I have set thee for a sign unto the house of Israel. 7 And I did so as I was commanded: I brought forth my stuff by day, as stuff for captivity, and in the even I tdigged through the wall with mine hand; I brought 7¢ forth in the twilight, and I bare z¢ upon my shoulder in their sight. 8 {{ And in the morning came the word of the Lorp unto me, saying, 9 Son of man, hath not the house of Israel, ‘the rebellious house, said unto thee, ‘What doest thou ? 10 Say thou unto them, Thus saith the Lord Gov; This burden concerneth the prince in Jerusalem, and all the house of Israel that are among them. 11 Say, "I am your sign : like as I have done, so shall it be done unto them: t!they shall remove and go into captivity. 12 And “the prince that és among them shall bear upon is shoulder in the twilight, and shall go forth : they shall dig through the wall to carry out thereby: he shall cover his face, that he sce not the ground with dis eyes. 13 My 'net also will I spread upon him, and-he shall be taken in my 1 will bring him to Babylon tothe land of the Chaldeans ; yet shall he not i bell de geee see it, though he 14 And "I will se wind all that ae atter toward every about him to help :? |him, and all his bands ; and °I will & 11. 10, ver. 1, 20, draw out the sword after them 15 "And they shall know that I am the Lonp, when I shal] seatte among the nations, them in the countric 16 IBut I will leave them from the sword, from the {; mine, and from the pestilence ; ¢] a they may declare all their abomning, tions among

the heathen whither they come; and they shall ign that I am the Lor: 17 4 Moreover the word of the Lorp came to me, saying, 18 Son of man, ‘eat thy bread with quaking, and drink thy water with trembling and with carefulness ; 19 And say unto the people of the land, Thus saith the Lord Gop of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and of the land of Israel; They shall eat their bread with carefulness, and drink their-water with astonishment, that her land may *be desolate from tall that is therein, tbecause of the violence of all them that dwell therein, 20 And the cities that are inhabited shall be laid waste, and the land shall be desolate; and ye shall know that I am the Lorp. 21 { And the word of the Lorn came unto me, saying, 22 Son of man, what 7s that proverb th ye have in the land of Isr they and disy " TSE rael, saying, "The days are prolong-|" ed, and every vision faileth ¢ 23 Tell them therefore, Thus saith the Lord Gop; I will make this proverb to cease, and they shall no more use it as a proverb in Israel; but say unto them, *The days are at hand, and the effect of every vision. 24 For Ythere shall be no more any “vain vision nor flattering divination within the house of Israel. 25 For lam the Lonp: I will spealt,| and "the word that: I shall speak shall come to pass; it shall be no more prolonged: for in your days, O rehellious house, will I say the word, and will perform it, saith the Lor Gop. 26 1 Again the word of the Lorp came to me, saying, 27 Son of me behold, they of . house of Israel say, ‘The vision ve he seeth is ¢for many days ¢ ee and he prophesicth of the times “4° are fay off. into tit, (Thus 1 —, @ few men of ines "Oh A, *Zeeh.7.) t teh ie! 28 "Therefore say saith the Lord Gop; h > _-_..,,,,....._ There shall none} _~ — Sule thereof, Ps Min 7, 2 Joel 21. Zeph. AIL b yen 2 cored oh ayer 7

| pefare cuntist aul — Alp With thatare proviels aut 0 Ine on alts ver HW. KZ 1G, 20, {Heb teal = te br, and things tite hey dave not 101, secret, Tr, council, 2.89 03 "2. "Jer, g, * i Wee Ur, y wit “eh 99, og. ‘eh gg, oe pulse prophets reproved. EZEKIEL XIItq, False prophetesses words be prolonged any more, age word which I have spoken shall be done, saith the Lord Gon. OHAPTER XIII. roof of lying prophets, 10 and their ' ihe morter. 17 Of prophetesses and their pillows. ND the word of the Lorp came \. unto me, saying, p 2, Son of man, prophesy against the wrophets of Israel that prophesy, and say thou unto "tthem that prophesy out of their own "hearts, Hear ye the word of the Lonn ; 3 Thus saith the Lord Gop; Woe unto the foolish prophets, that tfollow their own spirit, "and haye seen nothing ! 4 O Israel, thy prophets are ‘like s, |the foxes in the deserts. 5 Ye “have not gone up into the ‘gaps, neither tmade up the hedge ‘\for the house of Israel to stand in the battle in the day of the Lorp. 6 *They have seen vanity and lying divination, saying, The and the Lorp hath not sent them: and they have made others to hope that they would confirm the word. 7 Have ye not seen a vain vision, and have ye not spoken a lying divination, whereas ye say, The Lorn saith it; albeit I have not spoken ? 8 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gov; Because ye have spoken vanity, and seen lies, therefore, behold, re against you, saith the Lord op. 9 And mine hand shall be upon the prophets that see vanity, and that divine lies: they shall not be in the !assembly of my people, ‘neither shall they be written in the writing of the louse of Israel, Sneither shall they enter into the land of Israel; "and ye shall know that I am the Lord Gop, 10 | Because, even because they have seduced my people, saying, face; and there was no peace; and one built up 'a wall, and, lo, others “daubed it with untempered morter: tl Say unto them which daub if with untempered morter’, that it shall all: "there shall be an overflowing Shower ; and ye, O great hailstones, Shall fall; and a stormy wind shall rend 7, 12 Lo, when the wall is fallen, shall Lorp saith: | ] it not be said unto you, Where is the| daubing wherewith ye have daubed it 2 13 Therefore thus saith the Lord rop; I will even rend 7 with a y wind in my fury ; and there be an overflowing shower in er, and great hailstones in storm shall mine ang my fury to consume it, 14 So will I that ye have daubed with untempered morter, and bring it down to the ground, so that the foundation thereof shall be discovered, and it shall fall, and ye shall

be consumed in the midst thereof: ™ and ye shall know that I am the Lorn. 15 Thus will Iaccom upon the wall, and upon them that have daubed it with untempered morter, and will say unto you, The wall is no more, neither they that daubed it; 16 To wit, the prophets of Israel which prophesy concerning Jerusaem, and which "see visions of peace for her, and there is no peace, saith the Lord Gop. 17 {i Likewise, thou son of man, ˚set thy face against the daughters of thy people, ?which prophesy ont of their own heart; and prophesy thou against them, 18 And say, Thus saith the Lord Gop; Woe to the zcomen that sew pillows to all ‘armholes, and make kerchiefs upon the head of every stature to hunt souls! Will ye Shunt the souls of my people, and will ye save the souls alive that come unto you? 19 And will ye pollute me among my people 'for handfuls of barley and for pieces of bread, to slay the souls that should not die, and to save the souls alive that should not live, by your lying to my people that hear your lies ¢ . 20 Wherefore thus saith the Lord Gop; Behold, I am against your pillows, wherewith ye there hunt the souls 'to make them fly, and I will tear them from your arms, and will let the souls go, even the souls that ye hunt to make them fly. 21 Your kerchiefs also will I tear, and deliver my people out of your hand, and they shall be no more in your hand to be hunted; ‘and ye shall know that I am the Lorp. plish my wrath break down the wall reproved. Before CHRIST 54 ™ ver. 9, 21, ch. 14. 8. ® Jer. 6. 14. & 28. 9. ˚ ch. 20. 21.2 P ver. 2 1 Or, elbows. a2 Pet 2 14. 7 See Prov. 22. 21. Mie. 3. 5. | Or, into gardens. aver. 9.

Ss ) An erhortation to repentance Before CHRIST Ad — > > ‘Jer. 23. 14. 1 Or, thal I should save his life. t Heb. by quickening about 4 seh. BIL 2 1, & 33. vl. beh. 7. 19. ver. 4, 7 + ©2 Kings. 15. L Or, others, .| that man, and will make him EZEKIEL NIII. 22 Because with lies ye have made the heart of the righteous sad, whom I have not made sad; and ‘strengthened the hands of the wicked, that he should not return from his wicked way, 'tby promising him life : 23 Therefore “ye shall sec no more vanity, nor divine divinations: for I will deliver my people out of your hand: *and ye shall know that I am the Lorp. CHAPTER XIV. 1 God answereth idolaters according to their own heart. 6 They are exhorted to repent, for fear of judgments, by means of seduced prophets. 12 God's irrevocable sentence of Jamine, 15 of noisome beasts, 17 of the sword, 1) and of pestilence. 22 A remnant shall be reserved for example of others. HEN ® came certain of the elders of Israel unto me, and sat before me. 2 And the word of the Lorn came unto me, saying, 3 Son of man, these men have set up their idols in thei heart, and put ' the stumblingblock of their iniquity before their face: *should I be enquired of at all by them ? 4 Therefore speak unto them, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord Gop; Every man of the house of Israel that settcth up his idols in his heart, and putteth the stumblingblock of his iniquity before his face, and cometh to the prophet; I the Lorp will answer him that cometh according to the multitude of his idols ; 5 That I may take the house of Israel in their own heart, because they are all estranged from me through their idols. 6 {Therefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord Gop; Repent, and tun ‘ yourselves from your idols; and turn away your faces from all your abominations. 7 For every one of the house of Israel, or of the stranger that sojourneth in Israel, adit ecaae himself from me, and settcth up his idols in his heart, and putteth the stumblingblock of his iniquity before his face, and cometh to a prophet to enquire of him concerning me; I the ‘| Lorn will answer him by myself : § And I will set my face against a sign 7 and a proverb, and I will cut him off from the midst of my peaplo : ye shall know that T ai tho I 9 And if the prophet Io dadetac when he hath spoken a thing bh, Lorn Shave deceived Be © thy and I will stretch out m him, and will destroy ney LA midst of my people Israel, 10 And they shall bear the Punis} ment of their iniquity : the punish. ment of the prophet shall he even ra the

punishment of him that secketh unto him ; 11 That the house of Israel ma "go no more astray from me, neither be polluted any more with all thojy transgressions ; ‘but that they may be my people, and I may he thei: God, saith the Lord Gop, 12 4 The word of the Lonp came again to me, saying, 13 Son of man, when: the land sinneth against me by trespassing grievously, then will I stretch out mine hand upon it, and will break the ‘staff of the bread thereof, and . 5 2 | will send famine upon it, and will : cut off man and beast from it : 14! Though these three men, Noah, Daniel, and Job, were in it, they should deliver du¢ their own souls ™by their righteousness, saith the Lord Gop. 15 TIf I cause * noisome beasts to pass through the land, and they "spoil it, so that it be desolate, that no man may pass through because of the beasts : 16 ° Though these three men ‘were tin it, as I live, saith the Lord Gop, they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters ; they only shall he delivered, but the land ‘shall be desolate. 17 10Or if ?I bring a sword upon)" is that land, and say, Sword, go through the land; so that I ‘cut off man an beast from it: 18 * Though these three men were|" init, as I live, saith the Lord Goo, they shall deliver neither sons . daughters, but they only shall be delivered ers apie 19 (Or ¢ sen¢ into that aA and ‘pour out my a upon it in blood, to cut off from man and beast : 20 "Though ; Job, were in it, as I live, . i Joah, Daniel, an¢ Noah, eqith the that Prophet, | from the| 2%; Sa pestilence is reall ie Depa. r i Sor Sea of God's ina are rent amery ‘and "2M ay Veh. 1, 99, way VJer.18.1, ver. 16,1 yer 6 See Jer. 7, 16. WL & ll a Pow lls ale. m2 ch. 5.17. [ Or, boreate. over. 14,18, mn, f Heb. Inthe mils oft —

Iie ry i Pa chi 90.49 + Jer, 29. 0,0, aout OM “Jolin 15. 6, Web, sine Worper 9 Mie Maile ‘tion of Jerusalen. ce 7.19, |Stve the inhabit ng | then: a wit] EZEKIEL xy. Lord Gon, they shall deliver neither T | con nor daughter; they shall dut deliver their own souls by their rightsousness. . ; er For thus saith the Lord Gop; 1 How much more when *T send my « | four sore judgments upon Jerusalem, the sword, and the famine, and the noisome beast, and the pestilence, to cut off from it man and beast ? 22 417 Yet, behold, therein shall be left a remnant that shall be brought forth, doth sons and yt aaa ehold, they shall come forth unto you, and “ye shall see their way and their doings: and ye shall be comforted concerning the eyil that JT have brought upon J. erusalem, even concerning all that I have brought upon it. 23 And theyshall comfort you, when ye see their ways and their doings : and ye shall know that I have not done * without cause all that I hayo done in it, saith the Lord Gop. CHAPTER Xy, 1 By the unfitness of the vine branch for any t toork, GO is shewed the rejection of Jerusalem, ASD the word of the Lorp came unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, What is the vinetree more than any tree, or than a branch which is among the trees of the forest ? 3 Shall wood be taken thereof to do any work? or will men take a pin of it to han any vessel thereon 2 4 Behold for fuel; the fire devoureth both the ends of it, and the midst of it is bwned. tIs it meet for any work ? 5 Behold, when it was whole, it was tmeet for no work: how much less shall it be meet yet for any Work, when the fire hath devoured it, and it is burned 2 6 Therefore thus saith the Lord oD; As the vine tree among the trees of the forest, which I have Sven to the fire for fuel, so will I ants ‘of Jerusalem. I will set my face against “they shall go out from one @nother fire shall devour 3 “and ye shall know that I am i te Lorp, when I got my face against lem, 7 And» lem ; fire, an 18 And 1 will make the land deso» “it is cast into the fire| th tlraordinary love grievous Biliary bye i. i; Fe eller ery ie pomined ek or james GAIN the word of the Lonrp , came unto me, sa ying, 2 Son of man, * cause Jerusalem to know her abominations, 3 And say, Thus saith the Lord Gop unto Jerusalem ; Thy tbirth ?and thy Nativity is of the land of Canaan; “thy father zras an Amorite, and thy mother an Hittite. 4 And as Jor thy Nativity, “in the day thou wast born thy navel was not cut, neither wast thou washed in water ! to supple thee; thou wast not salted at all, nor swaddled at all. 5 None eye

pitied thee, to do any of these unto thee, to have compassion upon thee; but thou wast cast out in the open field, to the lothing of thy person, in the day that thou wast born. 6 And when I passed by thee, and saw thee "polluted in thine own blood, I said unto thee when thow wast in thy blood, Live; yea, I said unto thee when thou wast in thy blood, Live. 7 ˚I have tcaused thee to multiply as the bud of the field, and thou hast increased and waxen great, and ou art come to texcellent ornaments: ¢hy breasts are fashioned, and thine hair is grown, whereas thou wast naked and bare. 8 Now when I passed by theo, and looked upon thee, behold, thy time was the time of love; ‘and I spread my skirt over thee, and covered thy nakedness: yea, I sware unto thee, and entered into a covenant with thee, saith the Lord Gop, and Sthou becamest mine. 9 Then washed I thee with water ; yea, I throughly washed away thy tblood from thee, and I anointed thee with oil. . ; 10 I clothed thee also with broidered work, and shod thee with badgers’ skin, and I girded thee about with fine linen, and I covered thee with silk. Before CHRIst about oud Heb. tres. Passeda (respass, 54 *ch. 20. 4.& 22. 2& B. 7, 8B, 9. t Heb. entting out, or, habitation. ch. 21 30. * ver. 45. 4 Hos. 2. 8. 0 Or, when X looked upon thee. 1 Or, trodden under soot. ˚ Exod. 1. 7, t Heb. made thee @ mit lion. + Heb. orne ment of ornaments. * Ruth 3. 9. s Exod. 19. 3. Jer. 2.2. t Heb. bluads.

The rwhoredoms EZEKIEL XVI. a Before CHRIST aud eee) b Gen. 24. 22, 47. ' Prov. 1. 9. t Heb. nose; see Isai. 3. 21. k Deut. 32.15, 14. 1 Ps. 49. 2. m Lam. 2. 15. See Deut.32. 5. Jer. 7. 4. Mie. 3. 11. © Isai. 1. 21. & 57. 8. Hos. 1. 2 p2Kings23.7, ch. 7. 20. Has. 2. 8, t Heb. ofa male, au a Hos. 2. 0. { Heb. asauour of rest. 16.3, M47, 47.6: 2Kin Vn. 1 a Twat, J | Heb. to devour. * Jor, 2.2, vor. 43), G0, Tos. 11. 1. "ver. 4, 5, 6. 11 I decked thee also with ornaments, and I "put bracelets upon thy hands, ‘and a chain on thy neck. 12 And I put a jewel on thy *forehead, and earrings in thine ears, and a beautiful crown upon thine head. 13 Thus wast thou decked with gold and silver; and thy raiment was of fine linen, and silk, and broidered work; ‘thou didst eat fine flour, and honey, and oil: and thou wast exceeding 'beautiful, and thou didst prosper into a kingdom. 14 And ™thy renown went forth among the heathen for thy beauty : for it was perfect through my comeliness, which I had put upon thee, saith the Lord Gop. 15 "But thou didst trust in thine own beauty, °and playedst the harlot because of thy renown, and pouredst « | out thy fornications on every one that passed by ; his it was. . 16? And of thy garments thou didst take, and deckedst thy high places with divers colours, and playedst the harlot thereupon: the like things shall not come, neither shall it be so. 17 Thou hast also taken thy fair jewels of my gold and of my silver, which I had given thee, and madest to thyself images tof men, and didst commit whoredom with them, 18 And tookest thy broidered garments, and coveredst them: and thou hast set mine oil and mine incense hefore them. 19 1My meat also which I gave thee, fine flour, and oil, and honey, wherewith I fed thee, thou hast even set it before them for ta sweet savour: and thus it was, saith the Lord Gon. 20 "Moreover thou hast taken thy sons and thy daughters, whom thou «| hast borne unto me, and these hast -/thou sacrificed unto them tto be devoured. Js this of thy whoredoms a small matter, 21 That thou hast slain my children, and delivered them to cause them to pass through the fire for them ? 22 And in all thine abominations and thy whoredoms thou hast not remembered the days of thy “youth, ‘when thou wast naked and bare, and wast polluted in thy blood, 23 And it came to pass after all thy wickedness, (woe, woe unto thee! saith the Lord Gop ;) 24 That “thou hast thee an ‘eminent, pl made thee street. 25 Thou hast built th ACO, an high Aaa “hin. 9 ID even y hig \ Yat every head of the pi Ugh plneg a made thy beauty to si

beat and hast opened thy feet to one that passed by, ¢ oVery thy licredame Yo and multiplied 26 Thou hast also comm; nication with the Tayptian neighbours, great of flesh ; and 2 increased thy whoredoms, to ied voke me to anger, ree 27 Behold, therefore I hay ed out my hand over thee, and have diminished thine ordinary food, and delivered thee unto the will of in that hate thee, "the ‘daughters of the Philistines, which are ashamed of thy lewd way. 28 » Thou hast played the whore also with the Assyrians, because thou,wast unsatiable; yea, thou hast played the harlot with them, and yet couldest not be satisfied. 29 Thou hast moreover multiplied thy fornication in the land of Canaan ˚unto Chaldea; and yet thou wast not satisfied herewith. 30 How weal: is thine heart, saith the Lord Gop, secing thou doest all these ¢hings, the work of an imperious whorish woman ; . 31 "In that “thou buildest thine eminent place in the head of every way, and makest thine high place in every street; and hast not been as an harlot, in that thou scornest hire ; 32 But asa wife that committeth adultery, which taketh strangers instead of her husband ! 33 They give gifts to all eee but *thou givest thy gifts to all thy lovers, and thirest them, that pi may come unto thee on every side for thy whoredom. — : 34 And the contrary is in thee from other women in thy whoredoms, whereas none followeth thee to com mit whoredoms: and in that thou a est a reward, and no reward 15 BC! untothee, thereforethou art contre s. 35 1 Wherefore, O harlot, hear ' word of the Lorn: | Toe 36 Thus saith the Lord ron BA cause thy filthiness was porehroug! andthynakednessdiscoveret e stretch. wf Torys) 7 : } I also built nto | st | © be abhorred, i a. —iyi *2Chny nin? Ver. 57, Or, citi, *2Ring ty mats, 2 Chron. a 4 Jer.2. 19; ch. 3.13 &e ech BH, &e. 10r, Indy daughters thine, 4 é yer 2,2. afoal Hos {Hleb brite —

f sud ijreateneth her =o pan | es hy whoredoms with thy lovers, and dwell at thy left hand: and *tthy ore “+ | \ithall the idols of thy abominations, | younger sister, that dwelleth at thy| CHRIst | cut | by ‘the blood of thy children, | right hand, is Sodom and her daugh- | — |. whieh thot didst give unto them ;_| ters. ‘ * Pee cM ‘ 37 Behold, therefore * I will gather 47 Yet hast thou not walked after + Hiner Hei all thy lovers, with whom thou hast their ways, nor done after their abo- na oa «ltaken pleasure, and all them that minations: but, !as if that were a| 1 Or, vratwes ie thou hast loved, with all them that very little thing, ¥thou wast corrupt- small thie. fahuin dS thou hast hated; I will even ga-|ed more than they in all thy ways. ee ther them round about against thee,| 48 As I live, saith the Lord Gop,| “* feb, ect ignenlt ses. 2 1 yet, 4, 3). ch, 2h 26. Mos. 2. 3. { Heb. i atruments ornament. neh, 210,47. John 8. 5,7. 's Deut. 13.16, 9Kings25.9 ch. 23. 97, ch, 5.13, “rer, 22, M742, ‘Vera, EZEKIEL XVI. and will discover thy nakedness unto them, that they may see all thy nakedness. 38 And I will judge thee, tas "women that break wedlock and ‘shed ».|hlood are judged; and I will give thee blood in fury and jealousy. 39 And I will also give thee into "Itheir hand, and they shall throw down ‘thine eminent place, and shall break down thy high places: they shall strip thee also of thy clothes, and shall take tthy fair jewels, and leave thee naked and bare. 40™ They shall also bring up a company against thee, "and they shall stone thee with stones, and thrust thee through with their swords. 41 And they shall °burn thine houses with fire, and Pexecute judge.|ments upon thee in the sight of many women: and I will cause thee to ‘cease from playing the harlot, and thou also shalt give no hire any more. 42 So will I make my fury toward thee to rest, and my jealousy shall depart from thee, and I will be quiet, and will be no more angry. 43 Because *thou hast not remembered the days of thy youth, but hast fretted me in all these things; behold, | therefore *I also will recompense thy Way upon thine head, saith the Lord Gon: and thou shalt not commit this lewdness above all thine abominations, 7 441 Behold, every one that useth Proverbs shall use ¢his proverb aSunst thee, saying, As is the mother, so is her daughter. 43 Thou art thy mother’s daughter, that lotheth her husband and ‘er children; and thou ar¢ the sister of thy sisters, which lothed their Msbands and their children : “your mother was an Hittite, and your father an Amorite. 46 And thine

elder sister is SaMaria, she and her daughters that 7Sodom thy sister hath not done, she nor her daughters, as thou hast done, thou and thy daughters, 49 Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom, pride, * fulness of bread, and abundance of idleness was in her and in her dau hters, neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy. 50 And they were haughty, and >committed abomination before me: therefore ˚I took them away as I saw good. 51 Neither hath Samaria committed half of thy sins; but thou hast multiplied thine abominations more than they, and ‘hast justified thy sisters in all thine abominations which thou hast done. 52 Thou also, which hast judged thy sisters, bear thine own shame for thy sins that thou hast committed more abominable than they: they are more righteous than thou: yea, be thou confounded also, and bear thy shame, in that thou hast justified thy sisters. 53 * When I shall bring again their captivity, ‘the captivity of Sodom and her daughters, and the captivity of Samaria and her daughters, then will I bring again the captivity of thy captives in the midst of them : 5-4 That thou mayest bear thineown shame, and mayest be confounded in all that thou hast done, in that thou art a comfort unto them. 55 When thy sisters, Sodom and her daughters, shall return to their former estate, and Samaria and her daughters shall return to their former estate, then thou and thy daughters shall return to your former estate. 56 For thy sister Sodom was not tmentioned by thy mouth in the day of thy t pride, 57 Before thy wickedness was discovered, as at the time of Ay * Matt. 10.15 & 11. 24. * Gen. 13. 10. > Gen. 13.13. & 18. 20, & 19. 5. © Gen. 19, 24. 4 Jer. 3. 11. Matt. 12. 41, 2 sch, 14. 22, 23, t Heb. for a report, or, hearing. t Heb. prides, or, excellencies.

ee antes ae, EZEKIEL XVI. | The parable of Before CHRIST oud —S 52 Kings16.5. 2 Chrom 2. & ch. 23. 40. + Heb. borne Ouem. Vch. 17.13, 16. = Deut. 29.12, 14. » Ps. 100. 45. © Jer. 82. 40. & 50. 5. ech. 20. 43. & 36. 31. a Tsaf. 54.1. & a, Gal. 4. 26, (&e. “Jer. 31. 31, cc. + Hos. 2.19,20. ‘ver. Gl. ® Rom. 3. 19. about + OU4 @ See ver, 12, &e { Heb, embroldering. "2 Kings SL 12. t Heb. put it tn a field of scat, e a cut 8.7, 4 Isai, 44.4. © ver, Li. reproach of the daughters of * Syria. and all ¢hat are round about her. ithe dauchters of the Philistines, which ! despise thee round about. 58 * Thou hast tborne thy lewdness and thine abominations, saith he Lorp. “39 For thus saith the Lord Gop ; J will even deal with thee as thou hast done, which hast ‘despised "the oath in breaking the covenant. 60 {Nevertheless I will ?remember my covenant with thee in the days of thy youth, and I will establish unto thee ˚an everlasting coyenant. 61 Then thou shalt remember thy ways, and be ashamed, when thou shalt receive thy sisters, thine elder and thy younger: and I will give them unto thee for ‘daughters, *but not by thy covenant. 62 *And I will establish my covenant with thee; and thou shalt know that I am the Lorn: 63 That thou mayest remember, and be confounded, "and never open thy mouth any more because of thy shame, when I am pacified toward thee for all that thou hast done, saith the Lord Gop. CHAPTER XVII. 1 Under the parable of two eagles anda vine, J] is shewed God's judgment upon Jerusalem for revolling from Babylon to Lgypl. 22 God promiseth to plant the cedar of the gospel. AP the word of the Lorp came unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, put forth a riddle, and speak a parable unto the house of Israel ; 3 And say, Thus saith the Lord Gop ; “A great eagle with great wings, longwinged, full of feat hers, which had t divers colours, came unto Lebanon, and "took. the highest branch of the cedar : 4 He cropped off the top of his young twigs, and carried it into a land of traffick; he set it in a city of merchants. 5 He took also of the sced of the land, and ‘planted it in ca fruitful field; he placed it by great waters and set it “as a willow tree. : 6 And it grew, and became a spreading vine “of low stature, whose branches turned toward him, and the roots thereof were under him: go it became a vine, ar; branches, and shot {p41 7 There was also aD. eagle with great Wings mad rent feathers: and, behold, ‘thi. .; Many bend her roots toward istee me forth her branches toward Nong shot he might water it by the . tha her plantation. MITOWS of 8 It

was planted in a ‘ by aces waters, that it Ae Soil ‘ rt! alway and that t miele ear fruit, that it mi ri 3 ight be a Sooily 9 Say thou, Thus saith Gop; Shall it prosper? Faball pull up the roots thereof, and a off the fruit thereof, that it wither? it shall wither in all the leaves of hep many aoe to pee ee roots thereof. ie as 10 Yea, behold, being planted, shal] it prosper? "shall it not utterly wither, when the east wind toucheth it? it shall wither in the furrows where it grew. 11 I Moreover ‘the word of the Lorp came unto me, saying, 12 Say now to 'the rebellious house, Know ye not what these ¢hings mean? tell them, Behold, ‘the king of Babylon is come to Jerusalem, and hath taken the king thereof, and the princes thereof, and led them with him to Babylon ; . 13 'And hath taken of the king's seed, and made a covenant with him, ™and hath ttaken an oath of him: he hath also taken the mighty of the land; 14 -That the kingdom might be "base, that it might not lift itself up, |" 'but that by keeping of his covenant ||! it might stand. 15 But he rebelled against him : 3) sending his ambassadors into egypt, | 3 ? that they might give him horses and much people. things? oy shall he break the covenant, and be delivered? 16 As I live, saith the Lee “4 i whose surely Tin the place where th dwelleth that made him king, cove: oath he despised, and whose | the nant he brake, even with him 1 midst of Babylon ‘he shall arr his 17 "Neither shall Pharaoh“! 4Shall he pros-| per? shall he escape that docth suc ! brought oar | x | | Cy Nha gy Koay | Sou Hos Lay ‘oh 25.6 139, 19 Klas yh = 2Chond 1, {lle trou him toon uth. —

: tsa & {yp of Christ's kingdom. EZEKIEL XVII. Gods just dealings with men. | —-—Tnighty army and great company west 1h IDE ua yeh. Me uM dhl. He Vl. 81, 2, +P. 2.6, “Jal. 22, 3, ch, 20, 40. Mic 4.1. *Seech. 31. 6, Dan 4. 12, "Luko 1, 62. ch, 2, |. Hire 4. & O04 make for him in the war, ‘by casting ain mounts, and building forts, to , persons : cut off many p 5 18 Seeing he despised the oath by preaking the covenant, when, lo, he »|had "given his hand, and hath done all these ¢hings, he shall not escape. 19 ‘Therefore thus saith the Lord (ion; As I live, surely mine oath that he hath despised, and my coyenant that he hath broken, even it will I recompense upon his own head. 20 And I will *spread my net upon him, and he shall be taken in my snare, and I will bring him to BabyJon, and will plead with him there for his trespass that he hath trespassed against me. 21 And “all his fugitives with all his bands shall fall by the sword, and they that remain shall be scattered toward all winds: and ye shall know that I the Lorn have spoken it. 22 { Thus saith the Lord Gop; I will also take of the highest *branch of the high cedar, and will set it ; I will crop offfrom the top of his young twigs >a tender one, and will ˚plant 2¢ upon an high mountain and eminent: 23 “In the mountain of the height of Israel will I plant it: and it shall bring forth boughs, and hear fruit, and be a goodly cedar: and ˚ under it shall dwell all fowl of every wing; in the shadow of the branches thereof shall they dwell. 24 And all the trees of the ficld shall know that I the Lonrp ‘have brought down the high tree, haye exalted the low tree, have dried up the green tree, and have made the dry tree to flourish: #1 the Lorp have spoken and have done it. CHAPTER XVIII. God reproveth the unjust parable of sour grapes, 5 Ie sheweth how he dealeth with @ just father: 10 with a wieked son of a Just father: 1d with a just son of a wicked father 9 with a wicked man repenting : Awith a just man revolting. 23 He deSendeth his Justice, 31 and exhorteth to rePentance, HE word of the Lonp came unto me again, saying, 2 What mean ye, that ye use this proverb concerning the land of Israel, ’ |Saying, The *fathers have eaten sour 8tapes, and the children’s teeth are Set on edge? 3 As live, saith the Lord Goo, lye shall not hay € occasion any more Before to use this proverb in Israel. CHRIST + Behold, all souls are mine; as) —* the soul of the father. so also the soul of the son is mine: >the soul | * ver. 29. that sinneth, it shall die. ie 5 § But if a man be just, and do *that

which is lawful and right, 4 Heb. judge. 6 ‘And hath not eaten upon the | justin mountains, neither hath lifted up his | “”** eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, neither hath «defiled his neigh- | * Les, 10. 29. bour’s wife, neither hath come near pone to ˚a menstruous woman, * Lev. 18, 19. 7 And hath not ‘oppressed any, “Exo. 32, but hath restored to the debtor his Sa 5 Exod. 22. 96, Spledge, hath spoiled none by violence, hath oiven his bread to the hungry, and hath covered the naked with a garment ; 8 He that hath not given forth upon ‘usury, neither hath taken any in-|' Deut 24. 12, 13. *Deut.15.7,0. Saul. yA Matt. 25.35, we ‘Exod. 22. 25 crease, that hath withdrawn his hand| "= * from iniquity, ‘hath executed true| R&t2%” Judgment between man and man, |. 82221, 9 Hath walked in my statutes, and ae Me: hath kept my judgments, to deal truly; he és just, he shall surely Nive, saith the Lord Gop. heh 0-1 10 If he beget a son that is al “"°” ‘robber, ™a shedder of blood, and d Ox rake ‘that doeth the like to any one of ates these things, * Exod. 21.12 Num. 35.3) 1 Or, that 11 And that doeth not any of those duties, but even hath eaten upon the| tromersemountains, and defiled his neigh-| fis.""% bour’s wife, 12 Hath oppressed the poor and needy, hath spoiled by violence, hath not restored the pledge, and hath lifted up his eyes to the idols, hath "committed abomination, = ch. 8. 6, 17. 13 Hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase: shall he then live? he shall not live: he hath done all these abominations; he shall emery die; ˚his tblood shall be upon “igi se him. oh 5 14 T Now, lo, if he beget a son, ‘Nets It. 6. that seeth all his father’s sins which | '!°™"** he hath done, and considereth, and doeth not such like, : 15 ? That hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither hath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, hath not defiled his neighbour's wife, P yer. 6, &c. t Heb. hath not pledged 16 Neither hath oppressed any, | Me patie, thath not withholden the pledge,| prtu.

Every man shall stand or fall EZEKIEL XVIII. a by his own, a 2008p Before CHRIST aud ——— ach. 3. 18. © Exod. 20. 5. Deut. 5. 0. 2 Kings 23. 26, & 24.3, 4. * ver. 4. t Deut. 24. 16, 2 Kings 14.6. 2Chro. 25. 4. Jer.31.29,30, 4 Tsai. 3.10,11. x Rom. 2. 9. y ver, 27. ch. 33, 12,19, © ch. 33. 16. 1 Tim. 2. 4. 2 Peta. 9, Soh. 3, 20, & 33.1213, 10, © 2 Pet. 2, 20, 4 ver, 29, ch. 33,17,20, “ver. 24, _ ee neither hath spoiled by violence, bué hath given his bread to the hungry, and hath covered the naked with a garment, P 17 That hath taken off his hand from the poor, that hath not received usury nor increase, hath executed my judgments, hath walked in my statutes; he shall not die for the iniquity of his father, he shall surely live. 18 As for his father, because he cruelly oppressed, spoiled his brother by violence, and did that which 7s not good among his people, lo, even *he shall die in his iniquity. 19 {1 Yet say ye, Why ? "doth not the son bear the iniquity of the father? When the son hath done that which is lawful and right, avd hath kept all my statutes, and hath done them, he shall surely live. 20 *The soul that sinneth, it shall die. ‘The son shall not bear the iniquity of the father, neither shall the father bear the iniquity of the son: "the righteousness of the righteous shall be upon him, *and the wickedness of the wicked shall be upon him. 21 But if the wicked will turn from all his sins that he hath committed, and keep all my statutes, and do that which is lawful and right, he shall surely live, he shall not die. 22 *All his transgressions that he hath committed, they shall not be mentioned unto him: in his rightcousness that he hath done he shall ive. 23 "Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord Gop: and not that he should return from his ways, and liye 2 24 7 But "when the righteous turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, and doeth according to all the abominations that the wicked man doeth, shall he live? ˚All his righteousness that he hath done shall not'be mentioned : in his trespass that he hath trespassed, and in his sin that he hath sinned, i them shall he die. 25 I Yet ye say, d Lord is not equal. house of Israel; Is not my way equal? are not your Ways unequal ? 26° When a righteous man turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, and dieth in The way of the Hear now, O an oP bag ™~ them; for his iniquity that } “tn done shall he die, * 7 He 27 Again, ‘when the Wie turneth away from his Wickednnc: that he hath committed, and tess | that which is lawfyl and 4 teeth shall

save his soul alive, GM, he | 28 Because he & hath} ker may} 4 1 a all his trang 2 h Committed, he | shall not die, house of Te. The way of the Lord is ant pa «Repent, and turn ! Yourselves from|* sua, all your transgressions shall not be your ruin. 31 I'Cast away from you all your} macs transgressions, whereby ye hayo| ” transgressed ; and make you a ™now)=Jeny heart and a new spirit: for ma will ye die, O house of Israel? 32 For "I have no pleasure in the *lantn death of him that dieth, saith the| sv | Lord Gov: wherefore turn ! yyour-| Orta selves, and live ye. CHAPTER XIX. 1 A lamentation for the princes of Israel, under the parable of lions’ whelps taken in @ pil, 10 and for Jerusalem, under the parable of a wasted vine. OREOVER “take thou up a}, i , lamentation for the princes of] 7.2 Tsrael, 2 And say, What is thy mother? A lioness: she lay down among lions, she nourished her whelps among young lions. 3 And she brought up one of her whelps: it became a young lion, and it learned to catch the prey: it devoured men. ales 4 The nations also heard of him ; he was taken in their pit, and a brought him with chains unto the oo08| n f ch t. pemot "5 Now wice aie saw that she had ig waited, and her hope was lost, “ ania? she took “another ee her whelps, a4) ou im a young lion. Mi "6 er Hoca up and down f ies | mong the lions, ‘he became a Liao lion, and learned to eatch the pry) ; and devoured men. : | Oi 7 And he knew ' their desolat chy, why] ax ber. aking 4,2 —S

petort cunts | ql singh | vent wh | ffi. vgenmn.9 jor th I ri No Mt {y prek. 6. 2 1h De je hn PY quielncats ot, (thy cued iit 0.7, A aSoch. 31. Dan 4 He ech. 17.10. Mos. 13. 15. Jud 9.15, Kings 24. n chIQ 18, ‘Lam 4.29, about ous hh Bhai, : js | Jamnentation fo ad palaces, and he laid waste their aa the land was desolate, cities; and 1 . and the fulness thereof, by the noise is roaring. i aha the nations set against ‘ y side from the prohim on every 7 neces, and spread their net over iim he was taken in their pit. 9 'And they put him in ward " in chains, and brought him to the king of Babylon: they brought him into holds, that his voice should no more he heard upon ‘the mountains of Israel. a a ieee 10 “(Thy mother is ‘like a vine "in thy blood, planted by the waters: she was ™fruitful and full of branches by reason of many waters. 11 And she had strong rods for the sceptres of them that bare rule, and her "stature was exalted among the thick branches, and she appeared in her height with the multitude of her branches. 12 But she was plucked up in fury, she was cast down to the ground, and the °east wind dried up her fruit : her strong rods were broken and withered ; the fire consumed them. 13 And now she és planted in the wilderness, in a dry and thirsty ground. 14 PAnd fire is gone out of a rod of her branches, 2hich hath devoured her fruit, so that she hath no strong rod ¢o be a sceptre to rule. This is a lamentation, and shall be for a lamentation. CHAPTER XX. 1 God refuseth to be consulted by the elders of Israel. 6 He showeth the slory of their rebellions in Egypt, 10 in the wilderness, 27 and in the land. 33 FTe promiseth to gather them by the gospel. 45 Under the nane of a forest he sheweth the destruction of Jerusalem, De Ditcame to pass in the seventh year, in the fifth month, the tenth day of the month, ¢ha¢ “certain of the elders of Israel came to enquire of the Lonp, and sat before me. 2 Then came the word of the Lorp unto me, saying, 3 Son of man, speak unto the elders of Israel, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord Gop; Are ye come to enquire of me? As I live, saith 'e Lord Gop, >I will not be en{ured of by : you. 4 Wilt thou 'ejudge them, son of Jerusalem. EZEKIEL XIx, The rebellions of Israel. man, wilt thou judge them? ‘cause them to know the abominations of | °# their fathers : 5 9 And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord Gon; In the day when °I chose Israel, and "lifted up mine hand unto the seed of the house of Jacob, and made myself ‘known unto them in the land of Egypt, when I lifted up mine hand unto them, saying, I am

the Lorp your God; 6 In the day that I lifted up mine hand unto them, "to bring them forth of the land of Egypt into a land that I had espied for them, flowing with milk is the glory of all lands: 7 Then said I unto them, «Cast ye away every man 'the abominations| * of his eyes, and defile not yourselves with ™the idols of Egypt: I am the Lorp your God. 8 But they rebelled against me, and would not hearken unto me: they did not every man cast away the abominations of their eyes, neither did they forsake the idols of Egypt : then I said, I will "pour out my fury upon them, to accomplish my anger against them in the midst of the land of Keypt. 9 °But I wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted before the heathen, among whom they zere, in whose sight I made myself known unto them, in bringing them forth out of the land of Egypt. 10 1 Wherefore I Pcaused them to go forth out of the land of Egypt, and brought them into the wilderness. 11 "And I gave them my statutes, and tshewed them my judgments, 'which if a man do, he shall even live in them. 12 Moreover also I gave them my *sabbaths, to be a sign between me and them, that they might know that]. I am the Lonp that sanctify them. 13 But the house of Israel 'rebelled against me in the wilderness: they walked not in my statutes, and they "despised my judgments, which if'a man do, he shall even live in them; and my sabbaths they greatly *polluted: then I said, I would pour out my fury upon them in the 'wilderness, to consume them. and honey, 'which |: Ps. 14 *But I wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted Before RIST about 593 —_-_-—_— 4 ch. 16. 2. + Exod. 6. 7. Deut. 7. 6. i Or, sware: andso ver. 6, &e. ™ Lev. 17.7.& 18. 3. Deut. 20.16, 17, 18. Josh. 24. 14. p Exod. 13.18. a Deut. 4. Neh. 9. 14. Ps. 147. 19, Bh a 13, t 'Heb. made them to & 35. 2. Deut. 5. 12. Neh. 9. 14. tNum. 14, 22, Ps. 78. 40, de 95. U, 9, 10, " ver. 1, 24, Prov. 1. 25. = Exail. 16,27. y Num. 14, 29, & Off, 65. Ps. 106. 23. * ver. 9, 22.

| ch. 16.20, 21. The rebellions of Israel. ™ EZEKIEL XX. aan The yl Before CHRIST as —_—_—oS ® Num. 14. 28. Ps. 05, 11. & 106, 26. » ver. 6. ¢ ver. 13, 24. 4 Num. 15.39. Ds. 7il. 37. Amos 5. 25, i. Acts 7. 42, 43. © Ps, 78. 38. € Deut. 5. 32, 33.& 6, & 7, & 8, & 10, M1, & 12, 6 ver, 12. Jer. 17. 22. “Numb. 25. Deut. 9. 23, 24. & JI. 27, ‘ver. 11, 13. & yer, 0, 13, 4 Lev, Of, 33, Deut. 20, 64. Ps. 106, 27. Jer. 15. 4. © ver, 13, 10. P See ch, 6.9. 4 See Ps, 01. 12, ver. 39, Rom. 1. 24, 2Thess.2.11. © 2 Kings 17. 17. & 2). 6. 2 Chron. 20. 3. & 33.6, Jer, 32, 35, before the heathen, in whose sight ht them out. ee also *I lifted up my hand unto them in the wilderness, that I would not bring them into the land which I had given them, flowing with milk and honey, bwhich ¢s the glory of all lands ; ; 16 °Beeause they despised my judgments, and walked not in my statutes, but polluted my sabbaths: for “their heart went after their idols. 17 *Nevertheless mine eye spared them from destroying them, neither did I make an end of them in the wilderness. : 18 But I said unto their children in the wilderness, Walk ye not in the statutes of your fathers, neither observe their judgments, nor defile yourselves with their idols: 19 I am the Lonp your God; ‘walk <|in my statutes, and keep my judgements, and do them ; 20 And hallow my sabbaths; and they shall be a sign between me and you, that ye may know that I am the Lorp your God. 21 Notwithstanding "the children rebelled against me: they walked not in my statutes, neither kept my Judgments to do them, ‘which if a man do, he shall even live in them ; they polluted my sabbaths: then I said, "I would pour out my fury upon them, to accomplish my anger against them in the wilderness, 22 'Nevertheless I withdrew mine hand, and ™wrought for my name’s sake, that it should not be polluted in the sight of the heathen, in whose sight I brought them forth, 23 I lifted up mino hand unto them also in the wilderness, that "I would seatter them among the heathen, and disperse them through the countries ; 24 ° Because they had not executed my judgments, but had despised my statutes, and liad polluted my sabhaths, and ?their eyes were after their fathers’ idols, 25 Wherefore 4] gave them also statutes that were not good, and {pelea whereby they should not ive ; 26 And I polluted them in their own gilts, in that they caused to pass *through the fire all that openeth the womb, that I might make them desoee Eee —. late, to the end that the Y Nighioo that Tam the Lonny, * Mghtknoy, 27 FT Therefore, Son of 1) unto the

house of Tsrag unto them, Thus Gop; Yet in this AN, sheak saith the Lord brought the, for the which I lied to them, hill, and Y offered and there thoy ) every high all the thick trees, and the there their sacrifices, presented the provocation of their offering : there also they made their “sweet savour, and poured out there their drink offerings, 29 Then 'T said unto them, What ts the high place whereunto ye go2| nm And the name thereof ig called Bamah unto this day, 30 Wherefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord Gon; Are ye polluted after the manner of your fathers? and commit ye whoredom after their abominations? 31 For when ye offer Yyour gifts, when ye make your sons to pass through the fire, ye pollute yourselves with all your idols, even unto this day: and “shall I be enquired of by you, O house of Israel? As I live, saith the Lord Gon, I will not be enquired of by you. 32 And that *which cometh into your mind shall not be at all, that ye say, We will be as the heathen, as the families of the countries, to serve wood and stone. 33 4 As I live, saith the Lord Gop, surely with a mighty hand, and >with a stretched out arm, and with fury poured out, will I rule over you: 34 And I will bring you out from the people, and will gather you out of the countries wherein ye are on tered, with a mighty hand, and with a stretched out arm, and with fury poured out. . is 85 And I will bring you into th wilderness of the people, and there ˚will I plead with you face to face. 36 “Like as I pleaded with fathers in the wilderness of the a of Egypt, so will I plead with you, saith the Lord Gop. es illiong > and say |e your | ‘$2 Jand| 2 *eha In ty VO Thy eh the ha Wace vy, OF, Bama, Tver H tvend ech ths b Ser ahh 37 And I will cause you to ˚pass| —

phreats 1.1. Ma a0. ful, 22.3. Zech. 8.20, | Heb. savour ofrat. + Ephes, 5. 2. Phil. 4. 10. rer, 30, 44. ch. 35, 23, & 133, Poh 1117, & WW & 36, uh Veh. 10, GL, 9, Mos. 5.15, “ver 30, oh 24, 24, ‘ch. 35 99. “ee ab ag, "Luke 2 91 | transgress against me: I will brin ‘Ithem forth out of the country where Vo mived with promises. nd ill bring you der the rod, and Iwi oy int ithe bond of the covenant : "38 And ‘I will purge out from among you the rebels, and them that yy sojourn, and Sthey shall not er an the land of Israel: "and ‘e shall know that I am the Lonp. 39 As foryou, O house of Israel, thus saith the Lord Gon; ‘Go ye, serve ye everyone his idols, and hereafter adso, if ye will not hearken unto me: *but pollute ye my holy name no more with your gifts, and with your idols. 40 bor ‘in mine holy mountain, in the mountain of the height of Israel, saith the Lord Gop, there shall all the house of Israel, all of them in the land, serve me: there ™will I accept them, and there will I require your offerings, and the 'firstfruits of your oblations, with all your holy things. 41 I will accept you with your "sweet savour, when I brin you out from the people, and gather you out of the countries wherein ye have been scattered ; and I will be sanctified in you before the heathen. 42 ˚And ye shall know that I am the Lonp, when I shall bring you into the land of Israel, into the country for the which I lifted up mine hand to give it to your fathers. 43 And ‘there shall ye remember your ways, and all your doings, wherein ye have been defiled; and "|"ye shall lothe yourselves in your own sight for all your evils that ye have committed. 44 *And ye shall know that I am the Lonp, when I have wrought with you ‘for my name’s sake, not according to your wicked ways, nor accordIng to your corrupt doings, O ye house of Israel, saith the Lord Gop. 45 1 Moreover the word of the ORD came unto me, saying, 46 "Son of man, set thy face toward the south, and drop thy word toward the south, and prophesy against the forest of the south field ; And say to the forest of the South, Hear the word of the Lonp; Thus saith the Lord Gov; Behold, will kindle a fire in thee, and it ‘|shall devour » every green tree in thee, and every dry tree: the flam‘ng flame shall not be quenched, EZEKIEL Xx, gz} not be quenched. and all faces North shall be burned therein. 48 And all flesh shall see that I the Lorp have kindled it: it shall 49 Then said I, Ah Lord Gop! they say of me, Doth he not speak parables 2 CHAPTER XXI. 1 Ezekiel prophesieth against Jerusalem with 4 sign of sighing. & i The sharp

and bright sword, 18 against Jerusalem, 2 against the kingdom, 28 and against the Ammonites. A the word of the Lorp came unto me, saying, 2 *Son of man, set thy face toward Jerusalem, and drop thy word toward the holy places, and prophesy against the land of Israel, 3 And say to the land of Israel, Thus saith am against thee, and will draw forth my sword out of his sheath, and will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked. 4 Seeing then that I will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked, therefore shall my sword go forth out of his sheath against all flesh “from the south to the north : 5 That all flesh may know that I the Lorp have drawn forth my sword out of his sheath: it °shall not return any more. 6 ‘Sigh therefore, thou son of man, with the breaking of thy loins ; and the Lorp; Behold, I}: pa A prophecy against Jerusalem, 7from the south to the Before CHRIST 593 "ch. 21. 4, 593 *ch. 20. 46. > Deut. 32. 2. Amos7. 16. Mic. 2.6, 11. Job 9. 22. 4 ch. 90. 47. with bitterness sigh before their eyes. 7 And it shall be, when they say unto thee, Wherefore sighest thou ? that thou shalt answer, For the tidings ; because it cometh: and every heart shall melt, and £all hands shall be feeble, and every spirit shall faint, and all knees tshall be weak as water: behold, it cometh, and shall be brought to pass, saith the Lord Gop. 8 4f Again the word of the Lorp came unto me, saying, 9 Son of man, prophesy, and say, Thus saith the Lorp; Say, "A sword, a sword is sharpened, and also furbished : 10 It is sharpened to make a sore slaughter; it is furbished that it may glitter: should we then make mirth? 'it contemneth the rod of my son, as every tree. 11 And he hath given it to be furbished, that it may be handled : 53 ch. 7. 17. t Heb. shall go into water. 4 Deut. 22. 41. ver. 15, 20. Wl Or, itis the rod afmy spisethevery tree.

Bm, A sirord drawn against Israel: EZEKIEL XNXJ. <—2a aud Before CHRIST a3 ———t iver. 19. ) Or, they are | thrust down fo the sword wilh my people. k Jer. 31. 19. W Or, When the trial hath been. what tien? shall Kheynot also belong to the despisingrod? 1 Job 9. 23. 2 Cor. 8. 2. m yer. 27. » Num. 24, 10. ver. 17. ch. 6. 11. + Heb. hand to hand. ˚1 Kings 20. 30. & 22, 25. i Or, glitlering, or, fear. P ver. 10, 28. W Or, sharpened. ach. 14. 17. t Heb. setthyself, take the lat hand. "ver. 1 ch, 22. 13. sch. 6.13. eh. Amos 1. 14, teh. mother of Vie way. 4 Or, knives, f Heb, teraphim. Or, battering rams, ch. 4. 2, 1 Heb. rams, “Jor, 51. 14, sched. 2. I Or, for the oaths made | unto them, and it is this sword is sharpened, a eal furbished, to give it into ithe slayer. i ‘oe ad howl, son of man: for it shall be upon my people, it shal? be upon all the princes of Israel : iterrors by reason of the sword shall be upon my people: ‘smite therefore upon thy thigh. ; . 13 "Because it is 'a trial, and what if the sword contemn even the rod? ™it shall be no more, saith the Lord Gop. 14 Thou therefore, son of man, prophesy, and "smite thine + hands together, and let the sword be doubled the third time, the sword of the slain: it is the sword of the great men that are slain, which entereth into their ˚privy chambers. 15 I have set the 'point of the sword against all their gates, that their heart may faint, and their ruins be multiplied: ah! ?i¢ 7s made bright, it is "wrapped up for the slaughter. 16 Go thee one way or other, either on the right hand, tov on the left, whithersoever thy face és set. 17 I will also "smite mine hands together, and *I will cause my fury to rest: I the Lorn have said it. 18 4{ The word of the Lorp came unto me again, saying, 19 Also, thou son of man, appoint thee two ways, that the sword of the king of Babylon may come: both twain shall come forth out of one land: and choose thou a place, choose it at the head of the way to the city. 20 Appoint a way, that the sword may come to ‘ Rabbath of the Ammonites, and to Judah in Jerusalem the defenced. ba nid the king of Babylon stood head of ee slimy ei at the . Ways, to use divination: he made his "arrows bright, he consulted with 1} , he lool are we images, he looked 22 At his right hand was the diving tion for Jerusalem, to appoint 7 cubtains, to open the mouth in the slaughter, to “itt up the voice with shouting, * to appoint battering Yams against the gates, to cast 4 mount, and to build a fort 23 And it shall be unto them as a false divination in { “gaingt the at * Aina, | M Oaths - hil > | ranee the

inj. ot them that * have swo he will call to remem quity, that they may be tale 24 Therefore duce sath te Ina Gop; Because ye have made (Oi) iniquity to be remembered et your transgressions are diggoy that so that in all your doings ies do appear; because, [ say, dat ie are come to remembrance, ye er Me be taken with the hand. ag 25 4% And thon, 7 profane prince of Israel, "whose day is com when iniquity shall have an ond.' |,suikt 26 Thus saith the Lord Gon ;'Re.| move the diadem, and take off the crown: this shall not be exalt him that is low, him that is high. 27 tT will overturn, overtwn, overturn, it: *and it shall be no mony until he come whose right it is; and I will give it him. 28 4 And thou, son of man, prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord Gop 'concerning the Ammonites, | *e.01 and concerning their reproach; eyen| % say thou, * The sword, the sword #s drawn: for the slaughter ét is furbished, to consume because of the glittering : 29 Whiles they 'see vanity unto thee, whiles they divine a lie unto thee, to bring thee upon the necks of them that are slain, of the wicked, * whose day is come, when their iniquity shall have an end. 30 "Shall I cause z¢ to return into his sheath ? 'I will judge thee in the place where thou wast created, 'in the land of thy nativity. a 31 And I will 'pour out mine indignation upon thee, I will ™blov against thee in the fire of my wrath, and deliver thee into the hand of "brutish men, and skilful to destroy. 32 Thou shalt be for fuel to the fire ; thy blood shall be in the midst pug of the land ; "thou shalt be no more remembered: for I the Lorp have spoken 7, CHAPTER XXU. 1 A catalogue of sins in Jerusalem. will burn them as dross in his 23 The general corruption of pr priests, princes, and people. Hi Nic-pareepione the word of the 4 Lonp came unto me, SayID8s |, cn.24 wicked "2h the same: and abase Tohn 1.49, ayer. 3. Tob I 2 Ds. 3. 1h 1 Or, Caweit to return. h Jor. 47.67. 1 Gen. 15. H. ch 16, B keh. ed Veh 7 helt 19, 22 mich 2H 10r, burnin 13 God urnaces J ophels, ud pest Sight, "to] 2 Now, thou son of man, ayilt thou) "*° Ce —

(207. ‘ iki 7 ch 5M, Dan. 9, 16. Yeqh. { Heb. arm. ‘Deut. 27. 16. rExod. 22.21, cy 105, deceit. bye 26. ‘Ley. 19. 30. ch, 23, 38, f lleb. men oflanders. Lev. 19. 14, ‘eh, 10. 6, 11. * Lev. 1, 19, ©2018, — ~_| 40np have spoken éé, and will do i¢.| to get dishonest gain. | « catalog * | come, Hjudge, yt you, thou shalt tshew her all her abominations. ; 3 ‘Then say thou, Thus saith the iinia Gon: The city sheddeth blood “‘/in the midst of it, that her time may and maketh idols against herself to defile herself. ee 4 Thou art become guilty in thy _|plood that thou hast ‘shed; and hast defiled thyself in thine idols which thouhast made; and thouhast caused thy days to draw near, and art come even unto thy years : “therefore have I made thee a reproach unto the heathen, and a mocking to all countries. 5 Those that be near, and those that be far from thee, shall mock thee, which art tinfamous «nd much vexed. 6 Behold, °*the princes of Israel, every one were in thee to their a tpower to shed blood. 7 In thee have they ‘set light by father and mother: in the midst of thee have they Sdealt by "oppression with the stranger: in thee have they vexed the fatherless and the widow. 8 Thou hast » despised mine holy things, and hast ‘ profaned my sabbaths. 9 In thee are t*men that carry tales “ia |to shed blood : 'and in thee they eat upon the mountains: in the midst of thee they commit lewdness. . 10 In thee have they ™ discovered their father’s nakedness: in thee have they humbled her that was "set apart for pollution. 11 And "one hath committed abomination °with his neighbour's wife; ,,Jand "another P hath “lewdly defiled his daughter in law; and another in thee hath humbled his 4sister, his , 15 father’s daughter. 12 Tn thee "have they taken gifts to Shed blood ; ‘thou hast taken usury %.,,]@nd increase, and thou hast greedily 2” /gained of thy neighbours by extor.25./tlon, and + ¥ i.| the Lord Gon, hast forgotten me, saith 13 1 Behold, therefore I have "smitten mine hand at thy dishonest gain Which thou hast made, and at thy lood which hath been in the midst of thee, 14*Can thine heart endure, or can thine hands be strong, in the days hat I shall deal with’ thee? ¥I the o of Jorusalen's sins. EZEKIEL XXU. wilt thou judge the t bloody God will burn the Jews as dross 15 And #1 will seatter thee 3 among Before the heathen, and disperse thee jn| CHRIST . . 509 the countries, and *will consume thy Sco filthiness out of thee. EBS 23.95, 64, 16 And thou 'shalt take thine in- ch a3 or ie heritance in thyself in the sight of Vr, shall be the heathen,

and » thou shalt know Pei. that I am the Lorn. ails 17 And the word of the Lorp came unto me, saying, 18 Son of man, ¢the house of Is-|«tsi.1.2. rael is to me become dross : all they kee are brass, and tin, and iron, and lead, iis in the midst of the furnace ; they are even the tdross of silver. t Heb. 19 Therefore thus saith the Lord| “*" Gop; Because ye are all become dross, behold, therefore I will gather you into the midst of Jerusalem. 20 +.As they gather silver, and brass, | t Heb. Acand iron, and lead, and tin, into the thes ring. midst of the furnace, to blow the fire upon it, to melt if; so will I gather you in mine anger and in my fury, and I will leave you there, and melt you. 21 Yea, I will gather you, and “blow upon you in the fire of my wrath, and ye shall be melted in the midst thereof. 22 As silver is melted in the midst of the furnace, so shall ye be melted in the midst thereof; and ye shall know that I the Lorp have *poured out my fury upon you. 23 Si And the word of the Lorn came unto me, saying, 24 Son of man, say unto her, Thou art the land that is not cleansed, nor rainedupon in the day of indignation. 25 ‘There is a conspiracy of her prophets in the midst thereof, like a roaring lion ravening the prey ; they Shave devoured souls; they have taken the treasure and precious things; they have made her many widows in the midst thereof. . 26 ‘Her priests have tviolated my | Mh Sabre law, and have * profaned mine holy | , wens & things : they have put no 'difference} Se. og between the holy and profane, neither |} Lev. 10. 30. have they shewed difference between aN the unclean and the clean, and have hid their eyes from my sabbaths, and T am profaned among them. ‘ 27 Her ™ princes in the midst thereof are like wolves ravening the prey, to shed blood, and to destroy souls, 4 ch. 22.20, 21, 22 ech. 20. 8, 33. ver. 31. f Hos. 6. 9. = Matt. 23. 14. hb Mic. 3. 11. Zeph. 3. 3,4.

The ichoredoms of EZEKIEL XNII. Before CHRIST + Heb. irithout right. rJer. 5.1. ech. 13. 5. Ps, 106. 23. " ver. 22. oh. 0. 10.& 11, 21. & 16. 43. 593 4Jer. 3.7,9, , ch. 16. 46. & Lev. 17. 7. Josh, 24. 14. ch, 20. 6. © ch, 16. 22. 4 ch. 16, 8, 20. f That is, His tent, or, tahernacle. § Thatis, My tabernacle in her, 1 Kingsfi.29. © 2 Kings 15, 19. & 16, 7.& 17. 3. { Heb. bestowed her whoredoms upon them. t Heb. the cholce of the children of Asshur. f ver. 3, 28 And *her prophets haye daubed | 9 Wherefore I have delivered her} into the hand of her lovers. into the} hand of the *Assyrians, upon whorn |, them with untempered morter, ˚seeingvanity,and divining liesuntothem, saying, Thus saith the Lord Gop, when the Lorp hath not spoken. 29 ' The people of the land have used ‘oppression, and exercised robbery, and have vexed the poor and needy: yea, they have ‘oppressed the stranger ' wrongfully. 307 And 1] sought for a man among them, that should ‘make up the hedge, and tstand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it: but I found none. 31 Therefore have I “poured out mine indignation upon them; I have consumed them with the fire of my wrath: * their own way have I recompensed upon their heads, saith the Lord Gop. CHAPTER XXIII. 1 The whoredoms of Aholah and Aholibah. 22 Aholibah is to be plagued by her lovers. 36˚ The prophet reproveth the adulleries of them both, 45 and sheweth their judgments. HE word of the Lorp came again unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, there were *two women, the daughters of one mother: 3 And they committed whoredoms in Ngypt; they committed whoredoms in ‘their youth: there were their breasts pressed, and there they bruised the teats of their virginity. 4 And the names of them were Aholah the elder, and Aholibah her sister: and “they were mine, and they bare sons and daughters. Thus were their names; Samaria is ' Aholah, and Jerusalem ' Aholibah. 5 And Aholah played the harlot when she was mine; and she doted on her lovers, on *the Assyrians her neighbours, 6 Which were clothed with blue, captains and rulers, all of them desirable young men, horsemen riding upon horses, 7 Thus she tcommitted her whoredoms with them, with all them ¢lat were tthe chosen men of Assyria, and with all on whom she doted: with all their idols she defiled herself. 8 Neither left she her whoredoms brought ‘from Egypt: for in her youth they lay with her, and they bruised the breasts of her Virginity, and poured theirwhoredom upon her. she doted. 10 These "discovered her

nakedness: they took her sons and her daughters, and slew her with the sword: and she became + famous among women ; for they had executed judgment upon her. ANholah and Maid 11 And ‘when her sister Aholibah j' saw this, *tshe was more corrupt in her inordinate love than she, and in her whoredoms t more than her sister in her whoredoms. 12 She doted upon the 'Assyrians her neighbours, ™ captains and rulers clothed most gorgeously, horsemen riding upon horses, all of them desirable young men. 13 Then I saw that she was defiled, that they zoos both one way, 14 And ¢hat she increased her whoredoms: for when she saw men pourtrayed upon the wall, the images of the Chaldeans pourtrayed with yermilion, 15 Girded with girdles upon their | loins, exceeding in dyed attire upon their heads, all of them princes to look to, after the manner of the Babylonians of Chaldea, the land of their nativity : 16 "And tas soon as she saw them with her eyes, she doted upon them, and sent messengers unto them into Chaldea. 17 And the t Babylonians came to her into the bed of love, and they defiled her with their whoredom, and c Correpted her tnorde nale lore more thaa, {| 4c. t Heb. more ian the thoretoms | Of her sister. | ‘3 Kings 16.7, *2Kings 241. ch. 1¢ 93. + Heb. at the Fgh! of her eyes. t Heb. eka. dren 6 Baber! she was polluted with them, and °her | ver. 2, 2 mind was talienated from them, t Heb. tooeed, 18 So she discovered her whore-| Juintef doms, and discovered her nakedness: then "my mind was alienated from |rJer.6 0 | her, like as my mind was alienated | from her sister. 19 Yet she multiplied her whoredoms, in calling to remembrance the days of her youth, 4wherein she had | *¥er.% played theharlot in theland of Egypt. 20 For she doted upon their paramours, "whose flesh ds as the flesh |". 16 96 of asses, and whose issue 7s Zi/e the issue of horses. 21 Thus thou ealledst to remembrance the lewdness of thy youth, in bruising thy teats by the Egyptians for the paps of thy youth.

me = T F » judgments of rol 16, 9, [Heb instrnements of Uy decking, Teh, 16.41, & 22.15, . ver, 3 19, ch. 637, Vver, 17, ‘ch 16 30, Yer, 24. ch. 6.9, "Jer, 9 ke S15, "ha 45, Re eee and la EZEKIEL XXIII. 59 € Therefore, O Aholibah, thus ith the Lord Gon; * Behold, I will sect up thy lovers against thee, from hor thy mind is alienated, and I will bring them against thee on every ” . “The Babylonians, and all the Chaldeans, Pekod, and Shoa, and Koa, and all the Assyrians with them: “all of them desirable young men, captains and rulers, sreat lords and renowned, allof them riding upon horses. . 24. And theyshallcome against thee with chariots, wagons, and wheels, and with an assembly of people, which shall set against thee buckler and shield and helmet round about: and I will set judgment before them, and they shall judge thee according to their judgments. 25 And I will set my jealousy against thee, and they shall deal furiously with thee: they shall take away thy nose and thine ears; and thy remnant shall fall by the sword: they shall take thy sons and thy daughters; and thy residue shall be devoured by the fire. 26 *They shall also strip thee out of thy clothes, and take away thy t fair jewels. 27 Thus Ywill I make thy lewdness to cease from thee, and “thy whoredom brought from the land of Egypt: so that thou shalt not lift up thine eyes unto them, nor remember Egypt any more. 28 For thus saith the Lord Gop; Behold, I will deliver thee into the hand of them *whom thou hatest, into the hand of them » from whom thy mind is alienated : 29 And they shall deal with thee hatefully, and’ shall take away all thy abour, and ¢shall leave thee naked and bare: and the nakedness of thy Whoredoms shall be discovered, both thy lewdness and thy whoredoms. 30 I Will do these things unto thee, rcuuse thou hast “gone a whoring after the heathen, and because thou art polluted with their idols. hou hast walked in the way of thy sister; therefore will I give ler “cup into thine hand. (32 Thus saith the Lord Gov; Thou Shalt drink of thy sister's cup deep "ge: ‘thou shalt be laughed ee Aholah and Aholibah. to scorn and had in derision; it contaimeth much. 33 Thou shalt be filled with drunkenness and sorrow, with the cup of astonishment and desolation, with the cup of thy sister Samaria. 34 Thou shalt *even drink it and suck if out, and thou shalt break the sherds thereof, and pluck off thine own breasts: for I have spoken if, saith the Lord Gop. 35 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop; Because thou "hast forgotten me, and icast me behind thy

back, therefore bear thou also thy lewdness and thy whoredoms. 36 The Lonp said moreover unto me; Son of man, wilt thou k1judge Aholah and Aholibah? yea, 'declare unto them their abominations ; 37 That they have committed adultery, and ™blood ¢s in their hands, and with their idols have they committed adultery,and have also caused their sons, "whom they bare unto me, to pass for them through the Jire to devour them. 38 Moreover this they have done unto me: they have defiled my sanetuary in the same day, and °have profaned my sabbaths. 39 For when they had slain their children to their idols, then they came the same day into my sanctuary to profane it; and, lo, > thus have they done in the midst of mine house. 40 And furthermore, that ye have sent for men *to come from far,|t unto whom a messenger 2cas sent; and, lo, they came: for whom thou didst "wash thyself, *paintedst thy eyes, and deckedst thyself with ornaments, 41 And satest upon a tstately ‘bed, and a table prepared before it, “whereupon thou hast set mine incense and mine oil. 42 And a voice of a multitude being at ease was with her: and with the men tof the common sort were brought 'Sabeans from the wilderness, which put bracelets upon their hands, and beautiful crowns upon their heads. 43 Then said I unto her that was old in adulteries, Will they now commit !whoredoms with her, and she with them ? Before CHRIST 53, 4 Jer. 2.32. & rar 3. 21& 25. 12. g5 14.9. 9. 26, ch. ‘1 Kin: Neh. * ch. 20. 4. de 2, 2. 1 Or, plead for. VIsai. 58. 1. = ch. 16. 38. ver. 45. h. 16. 2 A rs 3 21, 20. 8 1 s 3 och. 2. 8 P2 Kings 21.4. Heb. coming. 4 Isai. 37. 9. F Ruth 3. 3. *2Kings 9. 30. Jer. 4. 30. t Heb. honourable. « Prov. 7. 17. ch. 16.18, 19. ‘os. 2. B. t Heb. af the multitude of men. Or, drunkards. } Heb. her whoredoms,

By the parable of a boiling pot on EZEKIEL XXIII.

Jerusalon's deep, Before CHRIST 593 e—x ch. 16. 38. Y ver. 37. = ch. 16. 40. + Heb. fora removing and spoil. sch. 16. 4l. i) Or, single dem out. » 2 Chron. 36. 37, 19. ch. 24. 21. ¢ch, 22. 15, ver. 27. 4 Deut. 13.11. 2 Pet. 2. 6. © ver. 35, £ ch. 20, 38, 42 44. & 25. 5. *2Kings 25.1. Jer. 39.1, & 52. 52.4. Yoh. 17, 12, ¢SceJer. 1.13, ch. 11, 3, || Or, heap, 4 ch, 22, 3, & 23. 347, ver. 9. ‘| 44 Yet they went in unto her, as they go in unto a woman that playeth the harlot: so went they in unto Aholah and unto Aholibah, the lewd women. 45 9 And the righteous men, they shall *judge them after the manner of adulteresses, and after the manner of women that shed blood; because they are adulteresses, and Yblood zs in their hands. 46 For thus saith the Lord Gop ; 77 will bring up a company upon them, and will give them t to be removed and spoiled. 47 * And the company shall stone them with stones, and '! dispatch them with their swords; ’they shall slay their sons and their daughters, and burn up their houses with fire. 48 Thus ‘will I cause lewdness to cease out of the land, “that all women may be taught not to do after your lewdness. 49 And they shall recompense your lewdness upon you, and ye shall “bear the sins of your idols: ‘and ye shall know that I am the Lord Gop. CHAPTER XXIV. 1 Under the parable of a boiling pol, bi is shewed the irrevocable destruction of Jerusalem. 15 By the sign of Ezekiel not mourning for the death of his wife, 19 is shewed the calamity of the Jews to be beyond all sorrow. GAIN in the ninth year, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, the word of the Lorp came unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, write thee the name of the day, even of this same day : the king of Babylon set himself against Jerusalem *this same day. 3» And utter a parable unto the rebellious house, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord Gop; ˚Set on 2 pot, set @ on, and also pour water into it : 4 Gather the pieces thereof into it, even every good piece, the thigh, and the shoulder ; I) 44 with the choice bones. 5 Take the choice of the flock, and ‘burn also the bones under it, and make it boil well, and let them secthe the bones of it therein 6 I Wherefore thus [ Gop; Woe to “the bloody the pot whose scum whose scum is not fs city, to is therein, and saith the Lord | [ bring it out picee by piceg *lot fall upon it. 7 For her blood is jn the miq her; she set it upon the toy, rock; ‘she poured it Not uy I ground, to cover it with dust 8 That it might cause f ury to con up to take vengeance; 8] haye 7 her

blood upon the top of a seh : that it should not be covered = 9 Therefore thus saith the i Gop; "Woe to the bloody city | Te even make the pile {op fire 10 Heap on wood, kindle the fire, consume the flesh, and spice it well and let the bones be burned. : 11 Then set it empty upon the coals thereof, that the brass of it may he hot, and may burn, and that ‘the filthiness of it may be molten in it, that the scum of it may be consumed, 12. She hath wearied herself with lies, and her great scum went not forth out of her: her scum shall be in the fire. 13 In thy filthiness és lewdness: because I have purged thee, and thou wast not purged, thou shalt not be urged from thy filthiness any more, till I have caused my fury to rest upon thee. 14 'I the Lorn have spoken #: it shall come to pass, and I will do it; I will not go back, ™neither will I spare, neither will I repent; according to thy ways, and according to thy doings, shall they judge thee, saith the Lord Gon. 15 1 Also the word of the Lorp came unto me, saying, 16 Son of man, behold, I take away from thee the desire of thine eyes with a stroke: yet neither shalt thou mourn nor weep, neither shall thy tears trun down. + Tet ng St of of a kc 17 *Forbear to cry, "make no}! UCHioy ie PON the} 4 une Kk wily ’ ~ J" Seg iy ut vt jf Nahum: ‘he ii i ‘I yn, Mati "Neng Nahin Mb. 2h "oh, 245, Keoh.5,1248 10, & 1642 11 Sam. 15.2, meh, 3.11 Shew,) } f Heb.9% Heb. Be mourning for the dead, opind the} epee tire of thine head upon thee, and Pput on thy shoes upon thy = and “cover not thy tlips, and eat no the bread of men. : 18 So I spake unto the yoo the morning: and at even my wile died; and I did in the morning a5 was commanded. . 19 41 And the people said antes *Wilt thou not tell us what thes’ pQSaim, 183% q Mic. 37 Heb. wy s7 Vine And vr 2 Lev. 10 4 2 gone out of it! things are to us, that thou doest so = —

God's vengeance on the Ammonites EZAEKIE Refore 20 Then [ answered them, Theword ce add of the Lorn came unto me, saying, —~_— | 21 Speak unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord Gov; Behold, Jer 7M ST will profane my sanctuary, the hen excellency of your strength, ‘ the detiie se — | gire of your eyes, and ft that which pityofyour your soul pitieth; “and your sons and your daughters whom ye have left shall fall by the sword. 22 And ye shall do as I have done: «ye shall not cover your lips, nor eat the bread of men. 23 And your tires shall be upon your heads, and your shoes upon your feet: ¥ ye shall not mourn nor pail. veh. Zh 47, s Jer. 16.6.7. ver. 17. re a at . = + Lew, 26. | weep 3 but *ye shall pine away for your iniquities, and mourn one to_ | ward another. “tating. | 26 Thus *Ezckiel is unto you a 126,11, |sign: according to all that he hath *Jer 171% |done shall ye do: "and when this aoe cometh, ˚ye shall know that I am 35.5. the Lord Gop. 25 Also, thou son of man, shall it not de in the day when I take from ; 4 ver. 21. them “their strength, the joy of their glory, the desire of their eyes, and t Heb. the that whereupon theyset their minds, 4 fing 4 S) their sons and their daughters, «en.23.21,22.| 26 That ˚he that escapeth in that day shall come unto thee, to cause thee to hear i with thine ears? cen. 6,27.| 27 ‘In that day shall thy mouth be $357" “ | opened to him which is escaped, and thou shalt speak, and be no more dumb: and Sthou shalt be a sign unto them; and they shall know that I am the Lonp. CHAPTER XXV. 1 God's vengeance, for their insolency against the Jews, upon the Ammonites; 8 upon Moab and Scir; 12 upon Edom, 15 and upon the Philistines. HE word of the Lorp came ever. Hh 590 : ‘ . again unto me, saying, | wo.g2 | 2Sonofman, “sct thy face Yagainst . 3240.1, | the Ammonites, and prophesyagainst S& 5,08 | them ; pment 3 And say unto the Ammonites, Hear the word of the Lord Gov; «Troy. 7-5 Thus saith the Lord Gop; ‘Because thou saidst, Aha, against my sanetuary, when it was profianed; and against the land of Israel, when it was desolate ; and against the house of Judah,when they went into captivity ; + Behold, therefore I will deliver iy thee to the tmen of the east for a children. possession, and they shall set their palaces in thee,and make their dwellings in thee: they shall eat thy fruit, and they shall drink thy milk. 5 And I will make 4 Rabbah ˚a stable for camels, and the Ammonites a couchingplace for flocks: and ye shall know that I am the Lorp. 6 For thus saith the Lord Gon;

Because thou *hast clapped thine thands, and stamped with the feet, and "rejoiced in theart with all thy t despite against the land of Israel; 7 Behold, therefore I will istretch out mine hand upon thee, and will deliver thee for 'a spoil to the heathen; and I will cut thee off from the people, and I will cause thee to perish out of the countries: I will destroy thee ; and thou shalt know that I am the Lorn. 8 4 Thus saith the Lord Gop; Because that “Moab and 'Seir do say, Behold, the house of Judah zs like unto all the heathen ; 9 Therefore, behold, I will open the tside of Moab from the cities, from his cities which are on his frontiers, the glory of the country, Beth-jeshimoth, Baal-meon, and Kiriathaim, 10 ™Unto the men of the east ! with the Ammonites, and will give them in possession, that the Ammonites "may not be remembered among the nations. 11 And I will execute judgments upon Moab; and they shall know that I am the Lorp. 12% Thus saith the LordGop ; ˚Because that Edom hath dealt against the house of Judah tby taking vengeance, and hath greatly offended, and revenged himself upon them ; 13 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop; I will also stretch out mine hand upon Edom, and will cut off man and beast from it; and I will make it desolate from Teman; and ‘they of Dedan shall fall by the sword. 14 And PI will lay my vengeance upon Edom by the hand of my people Israel: and they shall do in Edom according to mine anger and according to my fury; and they shall know my vengeance, saith the Lord : Gop. 15 {Thus saith the Lord Gop; 1 Because the Philistines have dealt Before CHRIST 590 SS’ 4 ch. 21, on, * Isai. 17. 2. 32.14. Zeph. 2. 14, 15. 'ch. 35. 3. 1 Or, meat. k Isai. 15, & I Jer. 43.1, «& 5 | + Heb. sont. | L XXIV. for their insolency against Israel. Ce ) Amos2.}. | Teh. 35.2,5, | rR. t Heb. shontder of Moab. | ™ ver. 4. 1 Or, against the chittren af Ammon. | ach, 21. 32. 92 Chron. 2 17. & Amos t. 1 Oba lo, ke, 1. shu the unto Declan, P See Isai. U1. li. Jer. 49. 2 Sule Amos 62 Chron. WW

Tyrus ts threatened. EZEKIEL XXYV. The MOUrnin Hefore CHRIST 50 j—_— L Or, with perpetual hatred. * Zeph. 2. 4, &e. t] Sam. 0. 14. ® Jer. 47. 4. Or, haven af the sea. eh. 5. 15. t Heb. vengeances. x Ps. 9, 16. 588 | = Isal. 23. Jer, 25, 22. & 47. 4. Amos 1.9, z . 9, 2, beh. 25, 3, & Ww. 2. “ver. 14. 4 ch. 27, 32, "ch. 25, f. Ezra 7. 12, an. 2. 37, K ch, 21, 92, gine of shot. by revenge, and have taken venate with a despiteful heart, to destroy it ‘for the old hatred ; 16 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gov; Behold, *I will stretch out mine hand upon the Philistines, and I will cut off the tCherethims, "and destroy the remnant of the 'seacoast. 17 And I will *execute great tveneance upon them with furious rebukes; ‘and they shall know that I am the Lorp, when I shall lay my vengeance upon them. CHAPTER XXVI. : i i i: wsalem, is "vealed. "f "The goer of Nebuchad. rezzar against her. 15 The mourning and astonishment of the sea at her fall. ND it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the first day of the month, that the word of the Lorp came unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, *because that Tyrus hath said against Jerusalem, bAha, she is broken that was the gates of the people: she is turned unto me: I shall be replenished, now she is laid waste: 3 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop; Behold, I am against thee, O Tyrus, and will cause many nations to come up against thee, as the sea causeth his waves to come up. 4 And they shall destroy the walls of a tbe and break down her towers: I will also scrape her dust from her, and ‘make her like the top of a rock. 5 It shall be a place for the spreading of nets 4in the midst of the sea: for I have spoken 7t, saith the Lord Gop: and it shall become a spoil to the nations. 6 And her daughters which are in the field shall be slain by the sword; ‘and they shall know that T am the ORD, 4 7 4 For thus saith the Lord Gop; Behold, 1 will bring upon Tyrus Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, a king of kings, from the north, with horses, and with chariots, and with horsemen, and companies, and much people, : 8 He shall slay with the sword thy daughters in the field - and he shail ®make a fort against thee, and "east @ mount against thee, and lift up the buckler against thee, ee et e 9 And he shall get Zines of > 3 of yy Vith his a 10 By reason of the abundance of a 0) all eg thy walls shall shake at the noige®: 0 7 wh of the chariots, when he Hr : t into thy gates, tas men enter city wherein is made a breach 11 With the hoofs of his shall he tread down all thy stroots. he shall slay thy people by the Sword and thy

strong garrisons shal’ down to the erochit » shall go 12 And they shall mnako a gyo' thy riches, ad make a prey seh merchandise: and they shall break down thy walls, and destroy tthy pleasant houses: and they shall lay thy stones and thy timber and thy dust in the midst of the w, ter, 13 "And I will cause the Noise of ‘thy songs to cease; and the sound of thy harps shall be no more heard, 14 And ¥I will make thee like the top of a rock: thou shalt be a place to spread nets upon; thou shalt be built no more: for I the Lorp have spoken ¢ ¢, saith the Lord Gop. 15 4 Thus saith the Lord Gon to Tyrus; Shall not the isles 'shake at the sound of thy fall, when the wounded cry, when the slaughter is made in the midst of thee? 16 Then all the "princes of the sea shall "come down from their thrones, and lay away their robes, and put off their broidered garments: they shall clothe themselves with ttrembling; ˚they shall sit upon the ground, and Pshall tremble at every moment, and ‘be astonished at thee. 17 And they shall take up a "lamentation for thee, and say to thee, How art thou destroyed, that wast inhabited tof seafaring men, the renowned city, which wast ‘strong 0 the sea, she and her inhabitants, which cause their terror to bo on all that haunt it! ‘ 18 Now shall ‘the isles tremble . the day of thy fall; yea, the wed that arc in the sea shall be trouble at thy departure. enn 19 ties dina saith the Lord pier When I shall make thee a or tne city, like the cities that are no ina habited ; when I shall bring "P horsog into a ‘ E ae at ter jy) {Heb fy “Tsai i, ean = = fe "Jer, a, 21. ver. ch. 27, Be 31.16. uel 2h Jonah 3.6. { Med. trot i reh. 2.10. 4h hee “Nev kD ft Meb. fH | tyer. US

que vil cu arn haat nit let ere pth fa 0 19. Le & “Mik peer Veh, 2 2 t]ol. 93.3. ch 28. 12. ‘eauly. flleb. heart. f Meb. buitl, ‘Deut. 3.9. 10r, they g and large is cor shall EZEKIEL XXVI. : upon thee, and great waters cover thee ; 99 When I shall bring thee down uwith them that descend into the pit, ; ople of old time, and shall a ie the low parts of the earth, ie laces desolate of old, with them ht go down to the pit, that thou he not inhabited ; and I shall set Jory tin the land of the living ; 9\'¥] will make thee ta terror, and thou shalt be no more: *though thou be sought for, yet shalt thou never be found again, saith the Lord Gop. CHAPTER XXVIII. ioh supply of Tyrus. 26 The great ! ae sairenoverabte Sall thereof. M\HE word of the Lorp came again unto me, saying, 2 Now, thou son of man, *take up a lamentation for Tyrus ; 8 And say unto Tyrus, ˚O thou that art situate at the entry of the sea, which art ˚a merchant of the people for many isles, Thus saith the Lord Gop ; O Tyrus, thou hast said, “I am tof perfect beauty. 4 Thy borders are in the tmidst of the seas, thy builders have perfected thy beauty. 5 They have tmade all thy shipboards of fir trees of *Senir: they have taken cedars from Lebanon to make masts for thee. 6 Of the oaks of Bashan have they have made thy hatehes of ivory welt Trolden, daughter, "er. 10, 101, purple ant scarlet, Wingys.19, Nig Or stoppers Ve ! Hens Mrength. overt, Net ag, ia 9, 3.8. made thine oars; 't the company of the Ashurites have made thy benches of ivory, brought out of ‘the isles of Ohittim. 7 Fine linen with broidered work from Egypt was that which thou spreadest forth to be thy sail; "blue and purple from the isles of Elishah was that which covered thee. 8 The inhabitants of Zidon and Arvad were thy mariners: thy wise men, O Tyrus, that were in thee, Were thy pilots. 9 The ancients of §Gebal and the Wise men thereof were in thee thy ‘ealkers: all the ships of the sea with their mariners were in thee to Occupy thy merchandise. rus hey of Persia and of Lud and of "Phut were in thine army, thy men of war: they hanged the shield and helmet in thee ; they set forth thy comeliness, I) The men of Arvad with thine commerce of Tyrus. army were upon thy walls round Before about, and the Gammadims were in CH EIST Sia 3B thy towers: they hanged their shields upon thy walls round about; they have made ' thy beauty perfect. iver. 3. 12 *Tarshish 2as thy merchant by |* Gen. 10. 4. reason of the multitude of all kind| 3." ™ of riches ; with silver, iron, tin, and lead, they traded in thy fairs. 13 'Javan, Tubal, and Meshech, |'6«-

10.2. they were thy merchants: they traded ™ the persons of men and vessels of |™ Rev- 12-13. brass in thy 'market. vor er 14 They of the house of ® Togar- Gen, 10.3. mah traded in thy fairs with horses} “"*”* and horsemen and mules. 15 The men of ˚Dedan rere thy |˚ Gen 10.7. merchants; many isles 2rere the merchandise of thine hand: they brought thee for a present horns of ivory and ebony. 16 Synia as thy merchant by reason of the multitude of tthe wares | t Heb. of thy making: they occupied in thy fairs with emeralds, purple, and broidered work, and fine linen, and coral, and t agate. t Beh Oy pruse. 17 Judah, and the land of Israel, they zere thy merchants: they traded in thy market ? wheat of ‘Minnith, and Pannag, and honey, and oil, and "balm. 18 Damascus was thy merchant in the multitude of the wares of thy making, forthe multitude of allriches; in the wine of Helbon,and white wool. 19 Dan also and Javan ' going to and fro occupied in thy fairs: bright iron, cassia, and calamus, were in thy market. 20 *Dedan was thy merchant in t precious clothes for chariots. ? 1 Kings5.9, ll. Jer. #22. | Or, rosin. | Or, Meuzal. 2 Gen. 25. 3. t Heb. clothes [ é D | afsreedom. 21 Arabia, and all the princes of ‘Kedar, tthey occupied with thee in |‘ [27-329 lambs, and rams, and goats: in these t Heb. they were they thy merchants. merchants - of thy hand. 22 The merchants of "Sheba and “Gen, 10.7 ings 10. Raamah, they were thy merchants :| 1,2."™ they occupied in thy fairs with chief of all spices, and with all precious stones, and gold. 23 * Haran, and Canneh, and Eden, the merchants of ¥Sheba, Asshur, and Ohilmad, were thy merchants. 2-4 These were thy merchants in "all } # Preercetient sorts of things, in blue tclothes, and t Heb. fot. broidered work, and in chests of rich | "” apparel, bound with cords, and made of cedar, among thy merchandise. 15. Isai. 0. 6. = Gen. IL aL. 2 Kings 12. ny 1. y Gen. 25. 3.

a ee The irrecoverable fell of Tyrus. EZEKIEL XXVI1. Judgment of p, Before CHRIST 88 Ps. 4h. 7. Isai. 2. 16. & 2 14. * yer. 4. > Ps. 40.7. + Heb. heart. © Prov. 11. 4. ver. H. Rev. 18. 9, &e. § Or, even with all. + Heb. heart. I Or, aves. 4 ch. 26. 15,18. e Rev. 18. 17, &e, f Job 2. 12. Rev. 18, 19. 6 Esth. 4.1, 3, Jer. 6. 26. b Jer. 16.6. & 47.5. Mie. 1. 16. ch. 26. 17. ver, 2. & Rey. 10, 18. 1 Rev. 10. 19. ™ ch, 26. 19. ” ver, 27, ch, 26.15, 16. P Jer. 10, 16. 26, 21, 25 * The ships of Tarshish did sing of thee in thy market: and age wast replenished, and made very glorious 2in the midst of the seas. 26 { Thy rowers have brought thee into great waters: "the east wind hath broken thee in the tmidst of the seas. 27 Thy ‘riches, and thy fairs, thy merchandise, thy mariners, and thy pilots, thy calkers, and the occupiers of thy merchandise, and all thy men of war, that ave in thee, ' and in all thy company which 7s in the midst of thee, shall fall into the tmidst of the seas in the day of thy ruin. 28 The 'suburbs ‘shall shake at the sound of the ery of thy pilots. 29 And £all that handle the oar, the mariners, and all the pilots of the sea, shallcome down from their ships, they shall stand upon the land ; 30 And shall cause their voice to he heard against thee, and shall ery bitterly, and shall ‘cast up dust upon their heads, they §shall wallow themselyes in the ashes: 31 And they shall "make themselves utterly bald for thee, and gird them with sackcloth, and they shall weep for thee with bitterness of heart and hitter wailing. 32 And in their wailing they shall ‘take up a lamentation for thee, and lament over thee, saying, * What city is like Tyrus, like the destroyed in the midst of the sea? 33 'When thy wares went forth out of the seas, thou filledst many people ; thou didst enrich the kings of the earth with the multitude of thy riches and of thy merchandise. 34 In the time when ™thou shalt he broken by the seas in the depths of the waters "thy merchandise and all thy company in the midst of thee shall fall, 35 ° All the inhabitants of the isles shall be astonished at thee, and their kings shall he sore afraid, they shall he troubled in their countenance, 36 The merchants among the people "shall hiss at thee; “thou shalt he ta terror, and tnever shalt be any more, Z CHAPTER XXVIII. 1 God's judgment upon the prince of T Sor his sacrilegious pride, {i A eed of his great glory corrupted by sin, 20 The Judgment of Zidon, 24 The restoration of ts 4 hen word of the again unto me, 2 Son of man, say u of Tyrus, Thus saith Because thine heart ; “thou hast said, I an the

seat of God, "in the tni the seas ; Ne heart 3 Behold, “thou ary Wiser th Daniel ; there is no secret that he ean hide from thee : *% + With thy wisdom and with thine understanding thou hast gotten thee riches, and hast gotten gold and silver into thy treasures : 5 te By thy great wisdom and by thy traffick hast thou increased thy f riches, and thine heart is lifted up because of thy riches: 6 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gov; Because thou hast set thine heart as the heart of God; 7 Behold, therefore I will bring strangers upon thee, ‘the terrible of the nations: and they shall draw their swords against the beauty of' thy wisdom, and they shall defile thy brightness. 8 They shall bring thee down to the pit, and thou shalt die the deaths of them that are slain in the midst of the seas. 9 Wilt thou yet ®say before him that slayeth thee, I am God? but thou shalt be a man, and no God, in the hand of Itim that 'slayeth thee. 10 Thou shalt die the deaths of "the uncircumcised by the hand of strangers: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord Gop. 11 { Moreover the word of the Lorn came unto me, saying, 12 Son of man, ‘take up a Jamentation upon the king of Tyrus, a say unto him, Thus saith the ia Gop; * Thou sealest up the sum, ful of wisdom, and perfect in bean 13 Thou hast been in ' Eden the garden of God; every precious ia was thy covering, the 'sardius, en and the diamond, the theryl,, me onyx, and the jasper, the sapP ar the "emerald, and the earbuncle, ee gold: the workmanship of " ak brets and of thy pipes was prep! in thee in the day that thou was re an, and]: a | Med. ayy, Preclnny OY rind, Poa ye a oh. Duh a1 ke | 2 syed 1, ws | ath. beh. MI & 2.158) 25,7). Woh. 21% oh 74 vert beh 8S Or, rut 101, | tite por, am re oleh 1 ee —"—

a LF r) ~ pation of his great gory, BOTRIED ae 2 jl XXVIIT. The judgment of Pharaoh. nt the anointed "cherub _ ae and I have set thee u ail wast upon ˚the holy mounsain of Cod; thou hast walked up a down in the midst of the stones 8 hou wast perfect in thy ways from the day that thou wast ereated, till iniquity was found in thee. 16 By the multitude of thy merchandise they have filled the midst of thee with violence, and thou hast sinned: therefore I will cast thee as profane out of the mountain of God: and I will destroy thee, ?O covering cherub, from the midst of the stones of fire. 17 *Thine heart was lifted up because of thy beauty, thou hast corrupted thy wisdom by reason of thy brightness: I will cast thee to the ground, I will lay thee before kings, that they may behold thee. 18 Thou hast defiled thy sanctuaries by the multitude of thine iniquities, by the iniquity of thy traffick ; therefore will I bring forth a fire from the midst of thee, it shall devour thee, and I will bring thee to ashes upon the earth in the sight of all them that behold thee. 19 All they that know thee among the people shall be astonished at thee: ‘thou shalt be ta terror, and never shalt thou be any more. 20 {1 Again the word of the Lorp came unto me, saying, 21 Son of man, ‘set thy face tagainst s'z| Zidon, and prophesy against it, 22 And say, Thus saith the Lord per He qnen 3, teh MON Be ch. f.2. & 95, 0, ‘Ros, Gon; "Behold, I am against thee, O (2&8 | Zidon ; and I will be glorified in the ™ |midst of thee: and *they shall know that 1 am the Lonrp, when I shall eh, ave executed judgments in her, may and shall be Ysdnetitied in her. ‘i's, | 28 *For I will send into her pestilence, and blood into her streets ; and the wounded shall be judged mM the midst of her by the sword Upon her on every side; and they shall know that T am the Lorp. “Yun & 24 1 And there shall be no more 4 pricking brier unto the house be Sracl, nor any grieving thorn i - that are round about them, 1a despised them; and they shall pnd that I am the Lord Gov. *5Thus saith the Lord Gon; When I shall have "gathered the house of Israel from the people among whom they are scattered, and shall be ‘sanctified in them in the sight of the heathen, then shall they dwell in their land that I have given to my servant Jacob. 26 And they shall ‘dwell "safely therein, and shall build houses, and ‘ plant vineyards; yea, they shall dwell with confidence, when I have executed judgments upon all those that'despise them roundabout them; and they shall know that I am the Lorp their God. CHAPTER

XXIX. 1 The judgment of Pharaoh for his treachery to Israel. 8 The desolation of Egypt. 13 The restoration thereof after Sorty years. 17 Egypt the reward of Nebuchadrezzar. 21 Israel shall be restored. fb the tenth year, in the tenth month, in the twelfth day of the month, the word of the Lorp came unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, *set thy face against Pharaoh king of Egypt, and prophesy against him, and Yagainst all Egypt : 3 Speak, and say, Thus saith the Lord Gop; ¢Behold, I am against thee, Pharaoh king of Egypt, the great “dragon that lieth in the midst of his rivers, ˚which hath said, My river 7s mine own, and I have made it for myself, + But ‘T will put hooks in thy jaws, and I will cause the fish of thy rivers to stick unto thy scales, and I will bring thee up out of the midst of thy rivers, and all the fish of thy rivers shall stick unto thy scales. 5 And I will leave thee ¢hroien into the wilderness, thee and all the fish of thy rivers: thou shalt fall upon the topentields; *thoushalt not bebrought together, nor gathered: "I have given thee for meat to the beasts of the field and to the fowls of the heaven. 6 And all the inhabitants of Egypt shall know that I am the Lorp, because they have been a 'statt’ of reed to the house of Israel. 7 * When they took hold of thee by thy hand, thou didst break, and rend all their shoulder: and when they leaned upon thee, thou brakest, and madest all their loins to be at a stand. 8 41 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gov; Behold, I will bring 'a sword Before CHRIST 588 =_ath GS b Isai. 11. 12. ch. 11.17. & th 4 & 34. © ver. 23, 4 Jer. 93. 6. ch. 36. 23. 1 Or, with confidence. Amo: € Jer. 31. 5. 1 Or, spoil. 569 “ch. 28. 21. Tsai. 19. 1. Jer. 25. ¢ Jer. 44. 30. ch. 28. 22. ver. Ii. Ps. 74. 13, 14. Tsai. 27. 1 & 51.9. ch. 32. 2. ˚ See ch. 28.2. f Isai, 37. 29. ch. 38. 4. t Heb. sitce of" th 12 Kings 1. a Tsai. 36. 6. & Jer. lk. Veh. WIZ. & 32.11, 12, 13,

~ wh 5 Cx LX Satan | The desolation of Eoypt EZEKIEL XXIX. Ae 4 lee } | Tefore upon thee, and cut off man and . Par unto Nebuchadvezaarj;- | the cru beast out of thee. of Babylon ; and he shal] takes | ta “~~ | 9 And the land of Egypt shall be | multitude, and ttake lier g a. her | 1° desolate and waste ;_and they shall | take her prey; and it abel i v and ie] know that I am the Lorn: because wages for his army. e Ta he hath said, The river és mine, and| 20 I have given “him the | | itn, I have made #. ; Egypt ' for his labour a ie I 10 Behold, therefore I am against he “served against it, beeaus rik Vita wch 30.12. |thee, and against thy rivers, ™and | wrought for me, saith the lect ity eas | I will make ‘the land of Egypt | 21 1 In that day *wil) J a Hon, | t Heb. asics |t utterly waste and desolate, "'from | horn of the house of Israel fie Mn, vor.from | the tower of +Syene even unto the | forth, and I will give theo bis | Syne, |border of Ethiopia. opening of the mouth in the ac One Exod 14-2! 71 ©No foot of man shall pass | of them; and they shall loa a st tie ® |through it, nor foot of peer Iam the Lorp. hat Sevench. _ . . . sa, lass through it, neither shall it be ; ee T habited forty years. i Tie Peed XXX, ramz2| 12 ?And I will make the land of |' 20 Phe arm of Babylonians pe Egypt desolate in the midst of the | ¢4 ‘0 break the arm of Egypt. countries that are desolate, and her lise word of the Lonrp camo cities among the cities that are laid again unto me, saying, waste shall be desolate forty years: | 2 Son of man, prophesy and say and I will scatter the Egyptians| Thus saith the Lord Gon; “Howl among the nations, and will dis-| ye, Woe worth the day! erse them through the countries. | 3 For ’the day is near, even the day e771 13 7 Yet thus saith the Lord Gop; | of the Lorn 7s near, a cloudy day ; Tl atsi.t9.23. | At the ‘end of forty years will I | it shall be the time of the heathen, gather the Egyptians from the peo-| 4 And the sword shall come upon ple whither they were scattered : Egypt, and great "pain shall be in|!0:/«. 14 And I will bring again the capti- | Ethiopia, when the slain shall fall vity of Egypt, and will cause them to | in Egypt, and they ‘shall take away |‘ return into the land of Pathros, into | her multitude, and “her foundations| «0.1 i0r,tirt. |the land of their "habitation; and | shall be broken down. | { Heb. tow || they shall be there a "base kingdom. | 5 Ethiopia, and * Libya, and Ly-/!7&% ‘ 15 It shall be the basest of the | dia, and ‘all the mingled people, and)" kingdoms ; neither shall it exalt it- | Chub, and the tmen of the land that Wad self any more above the

nations: for | is in league, shall fall with them by I will diminish them, that they shall | the sword. no more rule over the nations. 6 Thus saith the Lorn; They also “ye! 16 And it shall be no more *the | that uphold Egypt shall fall; and confidence of the house of Israel, | the pride of her power shall come which bringeth ¢heir iniquity to re-| down: "from the tower of Syene|! (ti, membrance, when they shall look | shall they fall in it by the sword, |, 9%» after them: but they shall know | saith the Lord Gop. . ant that I am the Lord Gop. 7 ® And they shall be desolate in|" 17 4 And it came to pass in the se- | the midst of the countries that a” ven and twentieth year, in the first | desolate, and her cities shall be in the month, in the first day of the month, | midst of the cities that are wasted. the word of the Lorn came unto me,| 8 And they shall know that I an “lating 1 Jor. 97.6. saying, the Lorn, when I have set : ie ch. 96.7,0, | 18 Son of man, tNebuchadrezzar | in Egypt, and when all her helper5| .,0#) king of Babylon caused his army to | shall be ‘destroyed. a atl Serve a great service against Tyrus:| 9 Jn that day "shall messeng a every head was made bald, and every | forth from me in ships to make ie shoulder zoas peeled: yet had he no | careless Ethiopians afraid, and gr wages, nor his army, for Tyrus, for the pain shall come upon them, as in service that he had served against it: | day of Egypt: for, lo, it comet ere 19 Therefore thus saith the Lord! 10 Thus saith the Lord Gop; Gov; Behold, I will give the land | will also make the multitudeol Hey a —

pull thefts i fot 19, Te fev (3, ech 1 2 yesh Wee plasl 19.16, rch @. Ps 12,4. Or, Tanis. +Nahum 3. 8, 9,10, Jr, Peluiui (Jer. 46, 25. ever |) Or, Helioyas. 10r, Pibastun, Jer. 2.16. 10r,restrainal, out "er. 40, 95, "Jer a1, “Ven iy, 4 Sword to fall out of his hand. —_— ns arm shallbe strengthened KZ EKIEL Xxx. to break the arm of Egypt. | * nenSe: by the hand of Nebuchadvar king of Babylon. regzar king , ie with hi 11 He and _ his people with him, kthe terrible of the nations, shall be prought. to destroy the land: and they shall draw their swords against Egypt,and fill the land with the slain. 12 And 'I will make the rivers ‘dry, and ™sell the land into the hand of the wicked: and I will make the land waste, and tall that is therein, by the hand of strangers : I the Lonp have spoken 7¢. 13 Thus saith the Lord Gon; I will also "destroy the idols, and I will cause dheir images to cease out of Noph; °and there shall be no more a prince of the land of Egypt: Pand I will put a fear in the land of Egypt. 14 And I will make “Pathros desolate, and will set fire in T! Zoan, sand will execute judgments in No. 15 And I will pour my fury upon 'Sin, the strength of Egypt; and ‘T will cut off the multitude of No. 16 And I will “set fire in Egypt : Sin shall have great pain, and No shall be rent asunder, and Noph shadd have distresses daily. 17 The young men of !' Aven and of !Pi-beseth shall fall by the sword: and these cities shall go into captivity. 18 * At Tehaphnehes also the da shall be "darkened, when I shall break there the yokes of Egypt: and the pomp of her strength shall cease in her: as for her, a cloud ‘shall cover her, and her daughters shall 80 into captivity. 19 Thus will I execute judgments in Egypt: and they shall know that I am the Lorp 20 TAnd i t came to pass in the eleventh year, in the first month, in the seventh day of the month, that the word of the Lorp came unto Me, saying, 21 Son of man, I have Ybroken the arm of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and, lo, *it shall not be jiound up to be healed, to put a roller to bind it, to make it strong to hold the sword. 22 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gov; Behold, I am against Pha"oh king of Egypt, and will "break MS arms, the strong, and that which Was broken; and I will cause the _ 23 »And I will scatter the E lans among the nations, perse them throu gyptand will tis. gh the countries. 24 And I will strengthen the arms of the king of Babylon, and put my sword in his hand: but I will break Pharaoh’s arms, and he sh before him with the groan deadly wounded man. 25 But I will strengthen the arms of the king

of Babylon, and the arms of Pharaoh shall' fall down; and 'they shall know that I ai the Lorn, when I shall put my sword into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall stretch it out upon the land of Egypt. 26 "And I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and disperse them among the countries; and they shall know that I am the Lor. CHAPTER XXXI. 1 A relation unto Pharaoh, 3 of the glory of Assyria, 10 and the fall thereof for pride. 18 The like destruction of Egypt. AY it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the third month, in the first day of the month, that the word of the Lorp came unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, speak unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, and to his multitude; * Whom art thou like in thy greatness ? 3 {> Behold, the Assyrian ras a cedar in Lebanon t with fair branches, and with a shadowing shroud, and of an high stature; and his top was among the thick boughs. + ©The waters 'made him great, the deep 'set him up on high with her rivers running round about his plants, and sent out her "little rivers unto all the trees of the field. 5 Therefore "his height was exalted above all the trees of the field, and his boughs were multiplied, and his branches became long because of the multitude of waters, ' when he shot forth. 6 All the 'fowls of heaven made their nests in his boughs, and under his branches did all the beasts of the field bring forth their young, and under his shadow dwelt all great nations. 7 Thus was he fair in his greatness, in the length of his branches : for his root was by great waters. Before CHRIST 588 » ver. 26, ch. 29.1 rr all groan ings of a * Ps. 9. 16. 4 ver. 23. ch, 29. 12. * ver. 19. » Dan. 4. 10. t Heb. fair of branches. e Jer. 51. 36. Wl Or, nourish1Or, brought him up. lOr,conduits. 4 Dan. 4. 11. 4 Or, when it sent them Jorth. ech. 17, 2. Dan, 4. 12.

or r) a ya 7 ta. The Assyrians greatuess, EZEKIEL XXXI. and his say, —~ ; fgarden of | 17 They also went dows » cedars in the ‘gar ; ae) down int, { Cee not hide him: the fir-)with him unto ¢/,;;, that Hi hel| € Dan. 5. 20, t Heb. in doing he shall douatohin. bch. 20. 7. hoh. 32.5. & 35. 8. k Tsai. 10. 6, ch, 32. 4. 1 Or, stand upon themselves for wir height. ip, 7 s. 02.7. ™ ch, 32. 18, +t Heb. tobe black, "ch, 26. 15, olsai. 4,15, P Isni, 14. 8, Feh. 32, 3), trees were not like his boughs, and & the chesnut trees were not like his branches; nor any tree in the garden of God was like unto him in his auty. : Cot tise made him fair by the multitude of his branches: so that all the trees of Eden, that were in the garden of God, envied him. 10 {Therefore thus saith the Lord _| the earth. Gop; Because thou hast lifted up thyself in height, and he hath shot up his top among the thick boughs, and Shis heart is lifted up in his height ; 11 I have therefore delivered him into the hand of the mighty one of the heathen; the shall surely deal with him: I have driven him out for his wickedness. 12 And strangers, " the terrible of the nations, have cut him off, and have left him: ‘upon the mountains and in all the valleys his branches are fallen, and his boughs are broken by all the rivers of the land; and ail the people of the earth are gone down from his shadow, and have left him. 13 "Upon his ruin shall all the fowls of the heaven remain, and all the beasts of the field shall be upon his branches : 14 To the end that none of all the trees by the waters exalt themselves for their height, neither shoot up their top among the thick boughs, neither their trees 'stand up in their height, all that drink water: for 'they are all delivered unto death, ™to the nether parts of the earth, in the midst of the children of men, with them that go down to the pit. 15 Thus saith the Lord Gop ; In the day when he went down to the grave I caused a mourning: I coyered the deep for him, and I restrained the floods thereof, and the great waters were stayed: and I caused Lebanon tto mourn for him, and all the trees of the field fainted for him, 16 I made the nations to "shake at the sound of his fall, when I °east him down to hell with them that descend into the pit: and Pall the trees of Eden, the choice and best of Lebanon, all that drink water, Ishall be comforted in the nether parts of ee with the sword ¢ his arm, ‘hat "dwelt Under J); Mere dow in the midst of the heathe ‘ 18 4*To whom art th in glory and in Sreatness am trees of Eden? yet shalt thee brought down with the ty unto the nether parts of the uhe

Carth ; ‘thou shalt lie in the midst ofthe : circumcised with them that be ahi by the sword. This js ieee Pharaol all his multitude, saith the Lond. nd 40D, CHAPTER XXXII. 1A lamentation for the fear, ul fall of BK, ll The sword of Bobylen ea RH 17 It shall be brought down to hell, tins ‘ all the uncircumcised nations, ? ng A™ it came to pass in the twelfth year, in the twelfth month, in the first day of the month, that the word of the Lorp came unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, *take up a lamentation for Pharaoh king of Egypt, and say unto him, » Thou art like'a young lion of the nations, ‘and thou art as a 'whale in the seas: and thou camest forth with thy rivers, and troubledst the waters with thy feet, and “fouledst their rivers. 3 Thus saith the Lord Gop;.I will therefore *spread out my net over thee with a company of many people; and they shall bring thee up In my net. 4 Then ‘will I leave thee upon the land, I will cast thee forth upon the open field, and will cause all the fowls of the heaven to remain upon thee, and I will fill the beasts of the whole earth with thee. 5 And I will lay thy flesh "upon the mountains, and fill the valleys with thy height. 61] wil ae water with thy blood "the land wherein thou swimmest, even to the mountains; -and the rivers shall be full of thee. le Ces of Ndon ' 7 And when I shall "put thee \ iT will cover the heaven, and mak the stars thereof dark ; I will calle the sun with a cloud, and the m shall not give her light. t 8 All the 'bright lights of heaven oft | ett will I make tdark over thee, rags darkness upon thy land, s ? sini | ¢ 2 ANd Mey they slin- , ou thus like}: iy 104, droya, Soh. OB eh We eis Hos 7,2 fh 05. coh. dL AL beh JIE on, wbn! of thy rer ming. Hes. att 2b darks Lord Gop. yer.) ofl a —

wm no 1 ach 287 och 2h poh 9. } Heb, desolatefrom the fulness 28am. 1.17, {Chron. ab. ch. 98.17, "90,0, & ui ® ‘A319 19, ‘Verg| ke, 1, 2.10, Wrthe wig rd j une plation ———————— for the EZEKIEL XXNII. Searful fall of Laypt. —— te tyex the hearts of many 1 via T shall bring thy deae mong the nations, into the ntrieswhich thou hast not known. ses Yea, I will make many people rae thee, and their kings ll be horribly afraid for thee, when T shall brandish my sword before them ; and 'they shall tremble at ewery moment, every man for his own life, in the day of thy fall. 11 9"Ior thus saith the Lord Gop; The sword of the king of Babylon shall come upon thee. ; 12 By the swords of the mighty will I cause thy multitude to fall, the terrible of the nations, all of them: and °they shall spoil the pomp of Bgypt, and all the multitude thereof shall be destroyed. 13 I will destroy also all the beasts thereof from beside the great waters ; Pneither shall the foot of man trouble them any more, nor the hoofs of beasts trouble them. 14 Then will I make their waters deep, and cause their rivers to run like oil, saith the Lord Gop. 15 When I shall make the land of Egypt desolate, and the country shall be ‘destitute of that whereof it was full, when I shall smite all them that weopre struction a . |dwell therein, ‘then shall they know that I am the Lorp. 16 This is the "lamentation wherewith they shall lament her: the daughters of the nations shall lament her: they shall lament for her, even for Egypt, and for all her multitude, saith the Lord Gop. 17 TIt came to pass also in the twelfth year, in the fifteenth da ry of the month, that the word of the ond came unto me, saying, 18 Son of man, wail for the multitude of Egypt, and ‘east them down, even her, and the daughters of the famous nations, unto the nether parts of the earth, with them that go down into the pit. \ 19 ‘Whomdostthou pass in beauty? 0 down, and be thou laid with the Meireuneised, a They shall fall in ‘the midst of il that are slain by the sword: 8 delivered to the sword: draw she j . | and all her multitudes. 21 xp shall sp he strong among the mighty eak to him out of the midst of hell with them that help him: they are ‘gone down, they lie uncircumcised, slain by the sword. 22Asshur is there and all her company: his graves ave about him: all of them slain, fallen by the sword : 23 *Whose graves are set in the sides of the pit, and her company is round about her graye : all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which “caused 'terror in the land of the living. 24 There is Elam and all

her mul-|' titude round about her grave, all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which are “gone down uncircumcised into the nether parts of the earth, *which caused their terror in the land of the living; yet have they borne their shame with them that go down to the pit. 25 They have set her a bed in the midst of the slain with all her multitude: her graves are round about him: all of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword: though their terror was caused in the land of the living, yet have they borne their shame with them that go down to the pit: he is put in the midst of them that be slain. 26 There is ‘Meshech, Tubal, and all her multitude: her graves are round about him: all of them Suncircumcised, slain by the sword, though they caused their terror in the land of the living. 27 "And they shall not lie with the mighty tha¢ are fallen of the uncircumcised, which are gone down to hell twith their weapons of war: and they have laid their swords under their heads, but their iniquities shall be upon their bones, though they zrere the terror of the mighty in the land of the living. 28 Yea, thou shalt be broken in the midst of the uncircumcised, and shalt lie with them that are slain with the sword. 29 There is ‘Edom, her kings, and all her princes, which with their might are tlaid by them that were slain by the sword: they shall lie with the uncircumcised, and with them that go down to the pit. 30 "There de the princes of the north, all of them, and all the 'Zidonians, which are gone down with Before CHRIST 587 ¥ ver. 19, 25, & Cc. * ver. 24, 96, 29, 30, * Isai. 14. 15. maying. ¢ Jer. 49. 34, ke 4 ver. 21, * ver. 23. £Gen. 10. 2. ch. 27.13. & 3h 2. & ver. 19, 20, &e & ver. 21. Isai. 14. 18, 19. + Heb. with treapons af heir war. ‘ch. 25. 19, ce t Heb. given, or, put. keh. rer Veh. 2U. 21,

—_———_ The du, Vefore | cunist iN7 ——— ech. 31. 16. 587 j*ch. 3.11 beh. 14. 17. t Heb. A land when Tbring a sword upon her. ¢2Sam. 18. 24, 25, 2Kings 9.17. ver. 7. Hos. 9. 8. t Heb. he Wat hearing heareth. 4 ch. 18. 13. * ver. A. fch. 3.17,&e, y of a watchman. EZEKIEL XXXII. The ¢ slain; with their terror they are | i ee of their might; and they lie uncircumcised with them that be slain by the sword, and bear their shame with them that go down to the pit. 31 Pharaoh shall see them, andshall be “comforted over all his multitude, even Pharaoh and all his army slain by the sword, saith the Lord Go D. 32 For I have caused my terror in the land of the living: and he shall be laid in the midst of the uncireumcised with them that are slain with the sword, even Pharaoh and all his multitude, saith the Lord Gop. CHAPTER XXXIII. 1 According to the duty of a watchman, in warning the people, 7 Ezekiel is admonished of his duly. 10 God sheweth the justice of his ways towards the penitent, and towards revollers. 17 Ie maintaineth his justice. 21 Upon the news of the taking of Jerusalem he prophesieth the desolation of the land. 30 God's judgment upon the mockers of the prophets. GAIN the word of the Lorp came unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, speak to *the children of thy people, and say unto them, "tWhen I bring the sword upon a land, if the people of the land take a man of their coasts, and set him for their *watehman : 3 If when he seeth the sword come upon the land, he blow the trumpet, and warn the people ; 4 Then t whosoever heareth the sound of the trumpet, and taketh not warning; if the sword come, and take him away, “his blood shall be upon his own head. 5 He heard the sound of the trumpet, and took not warning’; his blood shall be upon him. But he that talketh warning shall deliver his soul. 6 But if the watchman see the sword come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned; if the sword come, and take any person from among them, he is taken away in his iniquity; but his blood will T require at the watchman’s hand. 7 ‘So thou, O son of man, I have set thee a watchman unto the house of Israel ; therefore thou shalt hear the word at my mouth, and warn them from me, 8 When I say unto the wicked, O wicked man, thou shalt surely die ; if thou dost not speak to warn the | Wicked from his way, that wicked quity of Gad, man shall die in his : blood will T require 9 Nevertheless, if wicked of his way {o turn fi, if he do not turn’ from his : shall die in his iniquity ; hy hast delivered thy soul.”

10 Therefore, O thou son speak unto the house of Israc ye speak, saying, If our tr iniquity. At thine | Muy thoiy um MN the IM it. ay, he t thon of man, 1; Thus ANSEros. sions and our sins be 1 Don we ®pine away in them, we then live ? 11 Say unto them, As I Jive. «: the Lord Gon, !I have ne in the death of the wicked; but tht the wicked turn from his Way ani live: turn ye, turn ye from your eyj] ways; for kwhy will ye die,0 house of Israel ? 12 Therefore, thou son of man say unto the children of thy people, The 'righteousness of the righteous shall not deliver him in the day of his transgression: as for the wicked. ness of the wicked, ™he shall not fall thereby in the day that he tureth from his wickedness ; neither shall the righteous be able to live for his righteousness in the day that he sinneth. 13 When I shall say to the righteous, that he shall surely live ; "if he trust to his own righteousness, and commit iniquity, all his righteousnesses shall not be remembered ; but for his iniquity that he hath committed, he shall die for it. 14 Again, ˚when I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely dic; if he turn from his sin, and do t that which is lawful and right ; 15 [/thewicked ? restore the pledge, : us, and how shoulq ‘give again that he had robbed, walk|* in ‘the statutes of life, without committing iniquity; he shall surely live," he shall not die. 16 *None of his sins that he hath committed shall be mentioned unto him: he hath done that which is lawful and right; he shall surely live. 17 Yet the children of thy peo ‘o : t le say, The way of the Lord is ee Eaual ht as for them, their way 8 not equal. 18 "When the righteous i from his righteousness, an! _ ‘lic mitteth iniquity, he shall eve! thereby. — oh. y *Sala, hi ch "280m, Mt chalk aye Khong, Yh 4 M4, 95, i 2 Chon} WW ach 394 10, 24 ech. AI. & 1 { Meb. jada ment an Juatlce.

| pert st era i ee: La +s in 232 | lacy 1.2 ch Dh apkings254veh bed ech 4, 27 teh. H. 2 ayer. 2, tis $1.2 esis. Matt. 3.9. John 6, 39. "oh 1B. 6. de Qu. eyer 24, "hd, Heb. t0 de twur hin, ‘Judy, 6,2, 'Sain. 13.6, Wer dy, det 2,6, Hon anit deation, WhO Ny aye & ho, 196 oF tee, “Ie ay 13 ~ |The Jes. Ay) ch 30, 34,95, Mebane ocr isy reproved. EZEKIEL ‘the wicked turn from his 19 But itt nd do that which is law: ‘ight, he shall live thereby. fa ae ye say, *The way of the Lord is not equal. O ye house of [sracl, Iwill judge you every one alter his ways. . gi {And it esi “ae in ‘elfth year ¥of our captivity, in the aa sail in the fifth day of the month, 7¢hat one that had escaped out of Jerusalem came unto me, saying, “The city is smitten. 92, Now "the hand of the Lorp was upon me in the evening, afore he that was escaped came ; and had opened my mouth, until he came to me in the morning; ‘and my mouth was opened, and I was no moredumb. 23 Then the word of the Lorp came unto me, saying, 24 Son of man, “they that inhabit those °wastes of the land of Israel speak, saying, ‘Abraham was one, and he inherited the land: & but we are many ; the land is given us for inheritance. 25 Wherefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord Gop; " Ye eat with the blood, and ‘lift up your eyes towickedness, # .;ward your idols, and ‘shed blood: .{and shall ye possess the land? 26 Ye stand upon your sword, ye work abomination, and ye ‘defile every one his neighbour's wife : and shall ye possess the land ? 27 Say thou thus unto them, Thus saith the Lord Gov; AsI live, surely™they that ave in the wastes shall fall by the sword, and him that is in the open field "will I give to the heasts tto be devoured, and they that be in the forts and °in the caves shall die of the pestilence. 28 ? For I will lay the land t most desolate, and the 4 pomp of her strength shall cease; and the mountains of Israel shall be desolate, that none shall pass through. 29 Then shall they know that I am the Lon, when I have laid the and most desolate because of all their abominations which they have committed. 30 $I Also, thou son of man, the children of thy people still are tallng "against thee by the walls and in he doors of the houses, and ‘speak one to another, every one to his broXXXIIT. The shepherds of Tsrael ther, saying, Come, I pray you, and hear what is the word that comet forth from the Lorn. 31 And tthey come unto thee tas the people cometh, and 'they “sit before thee as my people, and they hear thy words, but they will not do them: *for with their mouth t they shew much

love, buf ¥ their heart goeth after their covetousness, 32 And, lo, thou art unto them as ta very lovely song of one that hath a pleasant voice, and can play well on an instrument: for they hear thy words, but they do them not. 33 *And when this cometh to pass, (lo, it will come,) then *shall they know that a prophet hath been among them. CHAPTER XXXIV. 1 A reproof of the shepherds. 7 God's judgement against them. 11 His providence for his flock. 20 The kingdom of Christ. A the word of the Lorp came unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, prophesy against the ‘shepherds of Israel, prophesy, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord Gop unto the shepherds ; » Woe be to the shepherds of Israel that do feed themselves! should not the shepherds feed the flocks? 3 ˚ Ye eat the fat, and ye clothe you h with the wool, “ye kill them that are | * fed: but ye feed not the flock. 4 ¢The diseased have ye not strencthened, neither have ye healed that which was sick, neither haye ye bound up that which was broken, neither have ye brought again that which was driven away, neither have ye fsought that which was lost; but with Sforee and with cruelty have ye ruled them. 5 "And they were ‘scattered, "because there is no shepherd: ‘and they became meat to all the beasts of the field, when they were scattered. 6 My sheep wandered through all the mountains, and upon every high hill: yea, my flock was scattered upon all the face of the earth, and none did search or seek after then. 7 { Therefore, ye shepherds, hear the word of the Lorp ; : 8 As I live, saith the Lord Gop, surely because my Hock became a veproved, Me coming YU the peuple. my peoHile sitbefore jests. ¥ Matt. 13, 22. t Heb. asong of loves. or, +1 Sam. 3. 20. ach. 2. 5. 587 * ch. 33. 24. b Jer. 23.1. Zech. 11. 17. ¢ Isai. 56. 11. ver. 16. Zech. 11.16. © Luke 15. 4. #1 Pet. 5. 3. a shepherd, and so ver.th k Tsai, St. 9. Jer. 12.9. ver. th Vver. 5, 6. prey, and my flock 'bocame meat 54

—— God's providence over his flock. EZERIEL XXXIV. The js lessinas a Ae * . “Nis Refore cuRIST \ | = ver. 2 10. ech. 3. 18. Hebr. 13. 17. ever. 2, 8. { Heb. According to Wie seeking. Ps, 23, 2. * Jer. 33. 12, ‘ See ver. 4. Isai. 40,11. Mie. 4.6. Matt. 10,11, Mark 2, 17, Luke 5, 32, "Tsai, 10.16. Amos 4. 1. * Jer. WW, 24. 1 Heb. small calle of lambs and ids, 1 Heb. great ‘| thus saith the Lord Gop; to every beast of the field, because there was no shepherd, neither did |my shepherds search for my flock, mut the shepherds fed themselves, and fed not my flock ; 9 Therefore, O ye shepherds, hear word of the Lorp ; Hp Thus saith the Lord Gop; Behold, I am against the shepherds ; and "I will require my flock at their hand, and cause them to cease from feeding the flock ; neither shall the shepherds °feed themselves any more; for J will deliver my flock from their mouth, that they may not be meat for them. 11 4 For thus saith the Lord Gop; Behold, I, even I, will both search my sheep, and seek them out. _ 12 tAs a shepherd seeketh out his flock in the day that he is among his sheep that are scattered ; so will I seek out my sheep, and will deliver them out of all places where they have heen scattered in ?the cloudy and dark day. 13 And ‘I will bring them out from .|the people, and gather them from the countries, and will bring them to their own land, and feed them upon the mountains of Israel by the rivers, and in all the inhabited places of the country. 14 TT will feed them in a good pasture, and upon the high mountains of Israel shall their fold be: ‘there shall they lie in a good fold, and in a fat pasture shall they feed upon the mountains of Israel. 15 I will feed my flock, and I will cause them to lie down, saith the Lord Gop. 16 ‘TI will seek that which was lost, and bring again that which was driven away, and will bind up that which was broken, and will strengthen that which was sick: but T will destroy "the fat and the strong; I will feed them * with judgement. 17 And as Sor you, O my flock, u ¥ Behold, T judge between teattle and cattle between the rams and the the goats. 18 Scemeth it a small thing unto you to have eaten up the good deep waters, but ve mus residue with your fect ? 19 And as for my flock that which ye have trodden, feet ; and they drink have fouled with your 20 {1 Therefore thus sai Gop unto them ; “Behold. eh se will judge between the fat eattl iin between the lean cattle, ane 21 Because ye have thrust wit} side and with shoulder, and push l all the diseased with your horns till ye have scattered them abroad: 22

Therefore will I save my flock and they shall no more be a ate: and *1 will judge between cattle and cattle. 23 And I will set up one shepherd over them, and he shall feed them “even my servant David; he shall feed them, and he shall he their shepherd. 24 And @I the Lorp will be their God, and my servant David ¢, prince among them; I the Lorp have spoken 7¢. 25 And ‘TI will make with them a covenant of peace, and will cause the evil beasts to cease out of the land:| « and they "shall dwell safely in the wilderness, and sleep in the woods. 26 And I will make them and the places round about ‘my hill a blessing ; and I will 'cause the shower to come down in his season; there shall be ™showers of blessing. 27 And "the tree of the field shall yield her fruit, and the earth shall yield her increase, and they shall be safe in theinland, and shall know that Tam the Lonp, when I have °broken the bands of their yoke, and delivered them out of the hand of those that Pserved themselves of them. 28 And they shall no more ae a prey to the heathen, neither shall the beast of the land devour fen but "they shall dwell safely, ant none shall make ¢hem afraid. 29 And I will raise up for them], a *plant "of renown, and they shall be no more tconsumed with hunger in the land, neither bea of the heathen any more. 30 Thus shall they know e of Isract: Weauits, pasture, but ye must tread down| Lonp their God am with them, a with your feet the residue of your | that they, even the hous pastures ¢ and to have drunk of the are my people, saith the _E ee st fon] th r the shame \ that “I the|’ "Yen, “very, "Tsi, 40.4) Jer, 2444 Joho thy Hebr. 149, 1 Pets x AS. de 3h 4, Ch.37, 248 Mos 3.5 4 yer. 31, Exod. 1g, "ch, 37,98 Luke. 2, a % ch. 97.8 5 Lev. 6 Isl IL.-2 per, 1b | a soe ver ch ryen Be Jer au ene Lord Gop.| —

Z judamen qe Jue refi nist wt en a a Juha " uh 17 Jae 62 spel 26. Het 2h Ty (ho | ‘pina ts Ue ul Ie. teh. 6 p.desola"in a nil ee children. {Heb.haneds. Ps 137.7. “ya. 38,. +Ps, 108. 17. { Teb.tlesotaYoh 3L. 12. & 25 er 49.17,18, ver 4, Bch 7.7, 49.9001, ‘ates t of mount Ser. EZEKIEL XXNIV. The land of Israel comforted. 4, And ye my xflock, the Hoek : my pasture, ave men, and T an “4 1 aie Gol; saith the Lord Gop. CHAPTER XXXV. / j t Seir for their hatred The judgment of oan Se OREOVER the word of the Lonp came unto me, saying, 9 Son of man, “set ay face against bnountSeir,and ˚prophesy againstit, ae say cate ik Thus saith the Lord Gon; Behold, O mount Seir, I am against thee, and ®I will stretch out mine hand against thee, and I will make thee tmost desolate. 4. ˚] will lay thy cities waste, and thou shalt be desolate, and thou shalt know that I am the Lorp. 5 ‘Because thou hast had a 'perpetual hatred, and hast tshed the blood of the children of Israel by ~\the tforee of the sword in the time lof their calamity, Sin the time that their iniquity had an end: 6 Therefore, as I live, saith the Lord Gop, I will prepare thee unto ‘blood, and blood shall pursue thee : ‘sith thou hast not hated blood, jeven blood shall pursue thee. 7Thuswill I make mount Seirtmost desolate, and cut off from it ‘him that passeth out and him that returneth. 8*And I will fill his mountains with his slain men: in thy hills, and in thy valleys,and in all thyxivers, shall they fall that are slain with the sword. 9˚"T will make thee perpetual desolations, and thy cities shall not retum: ™and ye shall know that I am the Lonp. 10 Because thou hast said, These two nations and these>wo countries 2.'shall be mine, and we will "possess it; "whereas ˚the Lorn was there : 11 Therefore, as I live, saith the Lord Gop, I will even do Paccording to thine anger, and according to thine envy which thou hast used out of thy latred against them; and I will make inyself known among them, when I ‘ave judged thee. 129 And thou shalt know that I am the Lonp, and that I have heard all thy blasphemies which thou hast spo<en against the mountains of Israel, -|Saying, They are laid desolate, they aC given us tto consume. " . 13 ‘Thus with your mouth ye haye oasted against me, and have multiplied your words against me: T have heard them. 14 Thus saith the Lord Gop; * When the whole earth rejoiceth, I will make thee desolate. _15 ‘As thou didst rejoice at the inheritance of the house of Israel, because it was desolate, so will I do unto thee: "thou shalt be desolate, O mount Seir, and all

Idumea, even all of it: and they shall know that I am the Lonrp. CHAPTER XXXVI.__ | 1 The land of Israel is comforted, both by destruction of the heathen, who spitefully used it, 8 and by the blessings of God promised unto it. 16 Israel was rejected for their sin, 21 and shall be restored without their desert. 25 The blessings of Christ's kingdom. Ae thou son of man, prophesy unto the *mountains of Israel, and say, Ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lorp: 2 Thus saith the Lord Gop; Because > the enemy hath said against you, Aha, ‘even the ancient high places “are ours in possession : 3 Therefore prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord Gop ; t Because they have made you desolate, and swallowed you up on every side, that ye might be a possession unto the residue of the heathen, ‘and 'ye are taken up in the lips of talkers, and are an infamy of the people : + Therefore, ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lord Gop; Thus saith the Lord Gop to the mountains, and to the hills, to the "rivers, and to the valleys, to the desolate wastes, and to the cities that are forsaken, which ‘became a prey and £ derision to the residue of the heathen that are round about ; 5 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop; "Surely in the fire of my jealousy have I spoken against the residue of the heathen, and against all Tdumea, ‘which have appointed my land into their possession with the joy of all their heart, with despiteful minds, to cast it out for a prey. 6 Prophesy therefore concerning the land of Israel, and say unto the mountains, and to the hills, to the rivers, and to the valleys, Thus saith the Lord Gop; Behold, I have spoken in my jealousy and in my fury, because ye have ‘borne the shame of Before CHRIST 587 —_— * Isai. 65. 13, 14. * Obad. 12, 15, “ ver. 3, 4. 587 *ch. 6. 2, 3. bch. 95.3, & 26. 2. ¢ Deut. 32. 13. | 4 ch. 35. 10. t Heb. Because for because. 1 Or, ye are made to come upon the lip ofthe tongue. | Or, botfoms, or, dales. € ch. 34. 2h. s Ps 79. 4. h Deut. 4. 24. ch. 38. 19. toh. 35. 10,12. & Ps. 123. 3, 4. aH. 29. the heathen :

The Israclites were rejected EZEKIEL XXXVI. Sor their sins, and shall by Belore | CHRIST j ich 587 — 20. 5 © ch.35.9.&37, 6, 13. P Obad. 17, &e. 4 See Jer.15.71 Num, 13.32. § Or, cause to Sau. * ch. 34. 29, ' Lev. 18. 25, 27, 20. 7, 2 Jer. 2.7. « Lev. 15. 19, &c. ech, 7, 3.411 30. & SO. 24. | on them *for the blood that they had 7 Therefore thus saith the Lord | Goo; | have 'lifted up mine hand, Surely the heathen that are about you, they shall bear their shame. “s 4 But ye, O mountains of Israel, ye shall shoot forth your branches, and yield your fruit to my people of Israel ; for they are at hand to come. 9 For, behold, I am for you, and I will turn unto you, and ye shall be tilled and sown: 10 And I will multiply men upon you, all the house of Israel, even all of it: and the cities shall be inhabited, _{and ™the wastes shall be builded : 1] And "I will multiply upon you ©|man and beast; and they shall increase and bring fruit: and I will settle you after your old estates, and will do better wnto you than at your beginnings : ˚and ye shall know that L am the Lorp. 12 Yea, I will cause men to wall upon you, ever my people Israel ; Pand they shall possess thee, and thou shalt be their inheritance, and thou shalt no more henceforth 4 bereave them of men. 13 Thus saith the Lord Gop; Because they say unto you, 'Thou land devourest up men, and hast bereaved thy nations ; 14 Therefore thou shalt devour men no more, neither 'bereave thy nations any more, saith the Lord Gop. 15 * Neither will I cause men to hear in thee the shame of the heathen any more, neither shalt thou bear the reproach of the people any more, neither shalt thou cause thy nations to fall any more, saith the Lord Gop. 16 4 Moreover the word of the Lorp came unto me, saying, 17 Son of man, when the house of Israel dwelt in their own land, ‘ they defiled it by their own way and by their doings: their way was before me as "the uncleanness of a removed woman. 18 Wherefore I poured my fury upshed upon the land, and for ‘their idols wherewith they had polluted it: 19 And I ¥ scattered them among the heathen, and they were dispersed through the countries : “according to their way and according to their 20 And when they entered unte| Votan the heathen, whither they went. they | ˚ 70! *profaned my holy naine, when they | — said to them, These av the people} iain 5 > of the Lorn, and are gone forth out of his land. " 21 9 But I had pity "for mine holy |*e% % 14] name, which the house of Israel had profaned among the heathen, whither they

went. 22 Therefore say unto the house of Isracl, Thus saith the Lord Gop ; I do not ¢his for your sakes, O house of Israel, © but for mine holy name's|*!* '% @ sake, which ye have profaned among the heathen, whither ye went. 23 And I will sanctify my great name, which was profaned among the heathen, which ye have profaned in the midst of them; and the heathen shall know that I am the Lorn, saith the Lord Gov, when I shall be 4sanctified in you before 'their eyes, 4 ch. 29, 41. & 28, 22 24 For ˚ I will take you from among'! Or. oMre the heathen, and gather you out of} 37.21. all countries, and will bring you into your own land. 25 9 Then will I sprinkle clean seal, 82182 water upon you, and ye shall be or clean: &from all your filthiness, and| # Jer. 5. 8 from all your idols, will I cleanse you. 26 A ™new heart also will I give * Jer. 32 31. you, and a new spirit will I put within you: and I will take away the stony heart out of your flesh, and I will give you an heart of flesh. _ 27 And I will put my 'spirit within you, and cause you to wall in my statutes, and ye shall keep my judgments, and do them. 'ch. 1119. & 37. V4. 28 * And ye shall dwell in the land heh. 94.25 & that I gave to your fathers; 'and|1Jer 3) os. ye shall be my people, and I will be} 73˚. your God. 29 I will also ™saye you from al]}* Mates. 2 Rome tl ae your uncleannesses : and "I will call "See Pa toe for the corn, and will increase it, and ˚lay no famine upon you. ech. 34, oa 30 PAnd I will multiply the fruit of} reh. 34 27. the tree, and the increase of the field, that ye shall receive no more reproach of famine among the heathen, ; 31 Then "shall ye remember your} *e16e1,ex | own evil ways, and your doings that were not good, and 'shall lothe your-| * Lev. a xe selves in your own sight for your| 4 iniquities and for your abominations, 32 "Not for your sakes do I this, * Deut. 9X doings [ judged them, saith the Lord Gon, be it known unto| " > | |

EZEKIEL XXXVI. ad swith blessings. poslor' : amed and confounded for thee srgpes O house of Israel. your own Ways, ‘NNT 9 gaith the Lord Gop; In i 33 Thus sé al the day that I shall have cleansed ou from all your iniquities Iwill also cause vow to dwell in the cities, tand the wastes shall be builded. 3. And the desolate land shall be tilled, whereas it lay desolate in the aight of all that passed by. . 35 And they shall say, This land that was desolate is become like the garden of "—den; and the waste and desolate and ruined cities are become fenced, and are inhabited. 36 Then the heathen that are left round about you shall know that I the Lorp build the ruined places, aitt.2.8| and plant that that was desolate: *I i“ lthe Lonp have spoken zz, and I will do it. 37 Thus saith the Lord Gon; YI will yet for this be enquired of by the house of Israel, to do it,for them; I will “increase them with men like a flock. 38 As the tholy flock, as the flock of Jerusalem in her solemn feasts ; so shall the waste cities be filled with flocks of men: and they shall know that I am the Lonrp. CHAPTER XXXVII. 1 By the resurrection of dry bones, 11 the dead hope of Israel is revived. 15 By the uniting of two sticks, 18 is shewed the incorporation of Israel into Judah, 20 The promises of Christ's kingdom. [He *hand of the Lorp was upon - me, and carried me out » in the spirit of the Lorp, and set me down in the midst of the valley which zwas full of bones, 2 And caused me to pass by them round about: and, behold, there were very many in the open "valley; and, 0, they were very dry. 3 And he said unto me, Son of man, can these bones live? And I answers.|¢d, O Lord Gop, *thou knowest. | toms i : Again he said unto me, Pro‘ | Phesy upon these bones, and say unto them, O ye dry bones, hear the word of the Lonrp. 5 Thus saith the Lord Gop unto these bones ; Behold, I will “cause breath to enter into you, and ye shall live : 6 And I will lay sinews upon you, and will bring up flesh upon you, and fever you with skin, and put breath {ayers 10 (61, 3 es 2, V3. Jul 25 seech. H. 3. "YH0. 3,3] ver, 10. {Heb flock ofholy ings. about 687 *ch.1. 3, a Bac 1124, Luke 4.1, 10r, cham. Palgn, ‘Pay | Yer, th a The resurrection of dry bones. in you, and ye shall live ; and ye| _ Refore shall know that I am the Lorn. CHRIST about 7 So I prophesied as [ was com- 587 manded: and as I prophesied, there Sv was a noise, and behold a shaking,| *.12." and the bones came together, bone to his bone. 7 8 And when I beheld, lo, the sinews and the flesh came up upon them, and the skin covered them above:

but ¢here was no breath in them. 9 Then said he unto me, Prophesy unto the ! wind, prophesy, son of! Or, treata. man, and say to the wind, Thus saith the Lord Gop; ‘Come from the four winds, O breath, and breathe) upon these slain, that they may live. 10 Sol prophesied as he commanded me, #and the breath came into them, and they lived, and stood up upon their feet, an exceeding great army. 11 {Then he said unto me, Son of man, these bones are the whole house of Israel: behold, they say, » Our bones are dried, and our hope is lost: we are cut off for our parts. 12 Therefore prophesy and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord Gop; Behold, 'O my people, I will open your graves, and cause you to come up out of your graves, and ‘bring you into the land of Israel. 13 And ye shall know that I am the Lorn, when I have opened your graves, O my people, and brought you up out of your graves, 14 And 'shall put my spirit in you, and ye shall live, and I shall place you in your own land: then shall ye imow that I the Lorp have spoken it, and performed it, saith the Lorp. 15 The word of the Lorp came again unto me, saying, 16 Moreover, thou son of man, ™take thee one stick, and write upon it, For Judah, and for "the children of Israel his companions: then take another stick, and write upon it, For Joseph, the stick of Ephraim, and jor the house of Israel his companions : 17 And ˚join them one to another into one stick; and they shall become one in thine hand. . 18 TAnd when the sag tae of thy people shall speak unto thee, say- ae PWilt hon not shew us what] "sh |29 © thou meanest by these? Ps. 104. 20. ver. 5. s Rev. 1.11. 4 Ps. 141. 7. Tsai 49. 14. ‘Tsai. 26. 19. Hos. 13. 14. & ch. 36. 24. ver. 25. 'eh. 36 27. m See Numb. 17.2 7.2 «2 Chron. 11. » See ver. 22, MM. ee

The promises of Chri ist's kingdom. EZEKIEL XXXVII. The army ang Before CHRIST about 507 — 4 Zech. 10. 6. r ver. 16, 17. «ch. 12. 3. t ch, 36. 24. « Isai. 11. 13. Jer. 3. 18. & 50, 4, Hos. 1. 11, + ch, 34. 23,94. John 10. 16. y ch. 36, 25. + ch. 36.28, 29. «Tsai. 40. 11. Jer. 23, 5. & 30. © ch. 36, 27. 4 ch, 36. 20, * Isal. 60, 21. Neh. 36, 10, 37, '2Cor. 6. 16. 9 4Say unto them, Thus saith the a Geos Behold, I will take 'the stick of Joseph, which ¢s in the hand of Ephraim, and the tribes of Israel his fellows, and will put them with him, even with the stick of Judah, and make them one stick, and they shall be one in mine hand. 90 {| And the sticks whereon thou writest shall be in thine hand § before their eyes. ? 21 And'say unto them, Thus saith the Lord Gop; Behold, 'I will take the children of Israel from among the heathen, whither they be gone, and will gather them on every side, and bring them into their own land: 22 And "J will make them one nation in the land upon the mountains of Israel; and *one king shall be king to them all: and they shall be no more two nations, neither shall they be divided into two kingdoms any more at all : 23 ¥Neither shall they defile themselves any more with their idols, nor with their detestable things, nor with any of their transgressions: but * I will save them out of all their dwellingplaces, wherein they have sinned, and will cleanse them: so shall they be my people, and I will be their God 24 And "David my servant shall be king over them; and "they all shall "{have one shepherd: 'they shall also walk in my judgments, and observe my statutes, and do them. 25 4 And they shall dwell in the land that I have given unto Jacob my servant, wherein your fathers have dwelt ; and they shall dwell therein, even they, and their children, and their children's children ˚for s. ever: and 'my servant David shall be their prince for ever. 26 Moreover I will make a Scovenant of peace with them; it shall be an everlasting covenant with them : and I will place them, and # multiply k Lev. 26. 11, 2 ch, 43, 7. John 1. 14. Veh. 11. 20, & 14.11, & 36, ™ ch. 36, 23, ® ch. 20. 12, them, and will set my 'sanctuary in the midst of them for evermore. 27 "My tabernacle also shall be |with them: yea, I will be 'their God, and they shall be m ; ) 'Y people. 28 ™And the heathen shall aoe that I the Lonp do *sanctify Israel when my sanctuary shall be in the midst of them for evermore, CHAPTER Xxxy L The army, 8 and malice of Gp, Judgment against hin, A ND the word of the Lorn o unto me, saying, "ano 2 "Son of'man, "set thy face Ur, 4

(simp, J Ag¢ i ‘ *Gog, the land of Magog, tthe cher ne prince of 4 Meshech and Tubal jhe prophesy against him, mann Afi 3 And say, Thus saith the Lov} Gov; Behold, I am against thos O Gog, the chief prince of Mesh and Tubal : sere 4 And ˚T will turn thee back and | +2% put hooks into thy jaws, and T will x lay bring thee forth, and all thine army nee horses and horsemen, ‘all of themn|rea, | clothed with all sorts of armour, even ~ a great company with bucklers and shields, all of them handling swords: 5 Persia, Ethiopia, and "Libya 10r, Ph with them; all of them with shidl| 32" and helmet : 6 © Gomer, and all his bands; the|ans house of "Togarmah of the north| taan quarters, and all his bands: and many people with thee. 7 ‘Be thou prepared, and prepare|} sitet for thyself, thou, and all thy com- heat pany that are assembled unto thee,| ***" and be thou a guard unto them. 8 After. many days ! thou shalt ‘38%! be visited: in the latter years thou|,7%4, shalt come into the land that is brought back from the sword, "and |*i"' is gathered out of many people, against "the mountains of Israel, which have been always waste: but it is brought forth out of the nations, and they shall ˚dwell safely all of } them. ; 9 Thou shalt ascend and come? like a storm, thou shalt be like a cloud to cover the land, thou, and all thy bands, and many people with thee. 10 Thus saith the Lord Gon; It shall also come to pass, that at the same time shall things come into a) jnind, and thou shalt I think an ev! thought : F 11 ve thou shalt say, I will go up to the land of unwalled villages; | I will "go to them that are at 15) *that dwell "safely, all ing without walls, and ha bars nor gates, 12 To take a spoil, and to ar prey; to turn thine hand a tit desolate places that are now im ving neither of them dwell- |i Malin, ory Poa Jer 6 went HOS vor Ih p Tsk BE aden 4 wh or, cet a nue qua per

wy ' | ee. (ul* jue vful 4 be ever th th DR ayer, 6, { Heb, by Ue hands, “Yer 4,94, fr. pum 1, 9% tiers, Alaina, Pe ing Hey ie Nala. ee H20, i ae, | ed," merchan inst him. dyment age in EZEKINL XXXVIII. God's judgment upon Gog. and upon the people that are Hhered out of the nations, which fe ‘¢ gotten cattle and goods, that Mia the midst of the land. bi ‘Sheba, and ¥ Dedan, and the a? ts “of meets all “the foung lions thereof, shall say unto young thou come to take a spoil? hinst thou gathered thy company to tnke a prey? to carry away silver and gold, to take away cattle and oods, to take a great spoil? 14 4 Therefore, son of man, prophesy and say unto Gog, Thus saith the Lord Gon; "In that day when my people of Israel *dwelleth safely, shalt thou not know 7? 15 “And thou shalt come from thy place out of the north parts, thou, and many people with thee, all of them riding upon horses, a great company, and a mighty army: 16 ‘And thou shalt come up against my people of Israel, as a cloud to cover the land ; Sit shall be in the latter days, and J will bring thee against my land,"that the heathen may know me, when J shall be sanctified in thee, O Gog, before their eyes. 17 Thus saith the Lord Gop ; Az thou he of whom I have spoken in old time thy my servants the prophets of Israel, which prophesied in those days many years that I would bring thee against them ? 18 And it shall come to pass at the same time when Gog shall come against the land of Israel, saith the Lord Gon, that my fury shall come up in my face. "or ‘in my jealousy "and in the fire of my wrath have I spoken, | Surely in that day there shall be a great shaking in the land of Israel ; 20 So that ™ the fishes of the sea, and the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the field, and all creeping things that creep upon the earth, and all the men that ae upon the face, of the earth, shall shake at my preSence, "and the mountains shall be own down, and the ' steep places shall fall, and every wall shall fall to the ground, 21 And I will @call for ?a sword against him throughout all my mountains, saith the Lord Gon: every lan’s sword shall be against his rother, 22 And I will "plead against him a“ : i 0 Before with *pestilenee and with blood; and} #RIst : 5 : , about ‘T will rain upon him, and upon his} “57 bands, and upon the many people that are with him, an overflowing rain, and “great hailstones, fire, and brimstone. 23 Thus will I magnify myself, |” and * sanctify myself ; Yand I will be F known in the eyes of many nations, and they shall know that I am the ORD. CHAPTER XXXIX.

1 God's judgment upon Gog. 8 Israel's victory. 11 Gog’s burial in Hamon-gog. 17 The feast of the fowls. 23 Israel, having | been plagued for their sins, shall be gathered again with eternal favour. HEREFORE,*thouson ofman, |«¢h-33.2, 3 prophesy against Gog, and say, | Thus saith the Lord Gov; Behold, lam against thee, O Gog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal: 2 And I will turn thee back, and "leave but the sixth part of thee, "and ! will cause thee to come up from the | * Tsai. 06. 16. Jer. 95. 31. "ch. 6. 17, ' Ps. 11. G. Isai i. Or, strik* thee with six Plaques; or, north parts, and will bring thee upon hckrethan the mountains of Israel : teeth ae _3 And I will smite thy bow out of so. 3% 45. thy left hand, and will cause thine | t #2 /%6, arrows to fall out of thy right hand.) ""4 © Thou shalt fall upon the moun- |* st, 9:21. tains of Israel, thou, and all thy bands, and the people that és with thee: ¢I will give thee unto the raven- | *«- 3. 27. ous birds of every tsort, and fo the| t Heb- wing. beasts of the field tto be devoured. | t Heb. to de5 Thou shalt fall upon tthe open |t Heb. 1 field : for I have spoken if, saith the} ‘iew. Lord Gop. Jaan he 6 ¢And I will send a fire on Ma-|"Stuos 1a. gog, and among them that dwell bee cae "carelessly in ‘the isles: and they shall know that I am the Lorp. 7 &So will I make my holy name known in the midst of my people Israel ; and I will not Ze¢ them " pollute my holy name any more: ‘and| the heathen shall know that I am the Lorp, the Holy One in Israel. 8 @ «Behold, it is come, and it is done, saith the Lord Gop; this is} . the day 'whereof I have spoken. — [Mens e ae 9 And they that dwell in the cities of Israel shall go forth, and shall set on fire and burn the weapons, both the shields and the bucklers, the bows and the arrows, and the 'handstaves, and the spears, and they shall “burn them with fire seven years = dently. Ps. 72. 10. ® ver. 22. 4 Lev. 18. 21. 20. 39. ‘ch. 38. 16, 20, & Rev. If, 17. weld Or, javelins. || Or, make a fire af Uiem,

Goa's burial in Hamon-gog. EZEKIEL XXNIX. Israel shal ayes he; Gog. » Deut. 21. 23. ver. 14, 16. och. 28. 22. continnance. p ver. 12, { Teb, build. \ Thatis, The multitude. 4 ver, 12. * Rev, 19. 17. t Heb. to the Sol ofevery wing. * Isai. 19, 6, & 4. 6. Jer. 12. 9. Zeph. 1. 7. | Or, slaughter. ver. 4, « Rey. 19. 10, t Heb. great goats. = Deut. 4 T's, 22, 2. 14, 12. y Ps. 76. 6. eh. Mk 4. * Rev. 10, 18. { Heb, men of 10 So that they shall take no wood . mais out of the field, neither cut down any 57 out of the forests; for they ‘shall eimai? |burn the weapons with fire: ™and they shall spoil those that spoiled them, and rob those that robbed them, saith the Lord Gop. ; 11 § And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will give unto Gog a place there of graves in Israel, the valley of the passengers on the east of the sea: and it shall stop the i Or, mouths. | roses of the passengers: and there shall they bury Gog and all his multitude: and they shall call i¢ The | tThat is Tie valley of "Hamon-gog. 12 And seven months shall the house of Israel be burying of them, » that they may cleanse the land. 13 Yea, all the people of the land shall bury them; and it shall be to them a renown the day that °I shall be glorified, saith the Lord Gop. 14 And they shall sever out men of continual employment, passing through the land to bury with the passengers those that remain upon the face of the earth, ?to cleanse it: after the end of seven months shall they search. 15 And the passengers that pass through the land, when any seeth a man’s bone, then shall he tset up a sign by it, till the buriers have buried it in the valley of Hamon-gog. 16 And also the name of the city shall be' Hamonah. Thus shall they ‘cleanse the land. 17 {| And, thou son of man, thus saith the Lord Gop ; * Speak t unto every feathered fowl, and to every beast of the field, *Assemble yourselves, and come ; gather yourselves on every side to my "sacrifice that I do sacrifice for you, even a preat sacrifice ‘ upon the mountains of Is \rael, that ye may eat flesh, and drink blood. 18 "Ye shall eat the flesh of the mighty, and drink the blood of the /princes of the earth, of rams, of lambs, and of tpoats, of bullocks, all of them *fatlings of Bashan. 19 And ye shall eat fat till ye be full, and drink blood till ye be drunken, of my sacrifice which I have sacrificed for you. 20 ¥Thus ye shall be filled at my table with horses and chariots, “with mighty men, and with war, saith the Lord Gon 21 *And I will sct my glory the heathen, and ali the | ! shall see my judgment that Tien executed, and ’my hand that ] ha laid upon them. © ane 22

˚So the house of Israel know that I am the Lonp their from that day and forward, 23 %%And the heathen that the house of Isracl went int captivity for their iniquity ; becat: o they trespassed against me, therefore chid I my face from them, and os them into the hand of their Suite so fell they all by the sword. , 24 ®According to their uncleanness and according to their transgressions have I done unto them, and hid ; face from them. 25 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop; "Now will I bring again the captivity of Jacob, and have merey upon the ‘whole house of Israel, and will be jealous for my holy name; 26 ‘After that they have bore their shame, and all their trespasses whereby they have trespassed against me, when they ' dwelt safely in their land, and none made them afraid. 27 ™When I have brought them again from the people, and gathered them out of their enemies’ lands, and 2am sanctified in them in the sight of many nations ; 28 ˚Then shall they know that I am the Lonp their God, twhich caused them to be led into captivity among the heathen: but I have gathered them unto their own land, and have left none of them any more there. 29 P Neither will I hide my face any more from them: for I have "pow" ed out my spirit upon the house 0 Isracl, saith the Lord Gov. r CHAPTER XL. jaca. 1 The time, manner, and end of the ey the 6 The description of the east gale, pag the north gates 24 of the south gate, Bight east gale, 35 and of the north gate. # tables, 44 The chambers. the house. amon shall God shall know ny N the five and twentieth year of our captivity, in the beginning the year, in the tenth day ia . month, in the fourteenth yea" ‘i that “the city was smitten, “ae selfsame day the hand of the ‘i ethitherwas upon me,andbr ought m' 40 The ‘porch of te td gp, all men gp) “ohm, * pa In "Deut ay ys Lal. i ef Toh hy, Neroha it ch 1 3 2, Veh yy, Mos. L ‘Dan. 9,16 "Lev. 956 m ch 2H, m ech HARE och. BM ven 2 { Heb. ty y cousin them, 4˚ plait oh “yeh Pe f Acts?! ——S

mn fist fils jsion of the model ofa city. EZEKIEL XL. 21810
The description of the gates. 5) “In the visions of God brought ~ 1
into the land of Israel, and pe a very high mountain, as the frame of
a city he get me upon thy whieh Pie i south, : Di “i ne he brought
me bags and, iahialdl, here Ae WANs VERDES BE earanee was Slike
the i) area if brass, ‘with a line of flax in his hand, fand a measuring
reed ; and he stood in the gate. 4 And the man said unto me, "Son of
man, behold with thine eyes, and hear with thine ears, and set thine
heart upon all that I shall shew thee; for to the intent that I might
shew them unto thee art thou brought hither: ‘declare all that thou
seest to the house of Israel. 5 And behold *a wall on the outside of
the house round about, and in the man’s hand a measuring reed of
six cubits dong by the cubit and an hand breadth: so he measured
the breadth of the building, one reed; and the height, one reed. 6
{Then came he unto the gate twhich looketh toward the east, and
went up the stairs thereof, and measured the threshold of the gate,
which was one reed broad; and the other threshold of the gate,
which was one reed broad. | 7 And every little chamber zvas one
reed long, and one reed broad ; and between the little chambers
were five cubits; and the threshold of the gate y the porch of the
gate within was one reed, | § He measured also the porch of the
gate within, one reed. | 9 Then measured he the porch of the gate,
eight cubits; and the posts thereof, two cubits ; and the porch of the
gate was inward. 10 And the little chambers of the Gate eastward
were three on this side, and three on that side ; they three hy of one
measure : and the posts ‘ad one measure on this side and on that
side, ea nd he measured the breadth aan entry of the gate, ten
cubits ; a ite length of the gate, thirteen 12'p chambers w and the g
Sido : P vend 5 seh. 4h 10. Veh. 42. 20. Heb. whose face was the
“ray totrard the cast, he 'space also before the little as one cubit on
this side, kuce was One cubit on that and the little chambers were
six cubits on this side, on that side. 13 He measured then the gate
from the roof of one little chamber to the roof of another: the
breadth 2as five and twenty cubits, door against door. 14 He made
also posts of threescore cubits, even unto the post of the court
round about the ate. 15 And from the face of the gate of the
entrance unto the face of the porch of the inner gate were fifty
cubits. 16 And there were 'tnarrow winand six cubits dows to the
little chambers, and to|' their posts within the gate round about,

and likewise to the ‘arches: and windows were round about ! inward: and upon each post were palmtrees. 17 Then brought he me into ™the outward court, and, lo, there were "chambers, and a pavement made for the court round about: ˚thirty chambers were upon the pavement. 18 And the pavement by the side of the gates over against the length of the gates was the lower pavement. 19 Then he measured the breadth from the forefront of the lower gate unto the forefront of the inner court ‘without, an hundred cubits eastward and northward. 20 | And the gate of the outward court tthat looked toward the north, he measured the length thereof, and the breadth thereof. 21 And the little chambers thereof were three on this side and three on that side; and the posts thereof and the ‘arches thereof were after the measure of the first gate: the length thereof vas fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits. 22 And their windows, and their arches, and their palm trees, weve after the measure of the gate that looketh toward the east; and they went up unto it by seven steps ; and the arches thereof were before them. 23 And the gate of the inner court was over against the gate toward the north, and toward the east ; and he measured from gate to gate an hundred cubits. 24 4 After that he brought me toward the south, and behold a gate toward the south : and he measured Before CHRIST a74 —_ 1 Kings &. 4. Heb. closed. 1 Or,galleries, OF, porches. 1 Or, within. = Rev. 11. 2. * 1 Kings6. 5. ech. 45. 5. 1 Or, from without. t Heb. those Fiatce was. (Or, galleries, or, porches.

The description of the gates. — EZEKIEL XL. The Before CHRIST a7d —S—, P See ver. 21, & 25, & 33, & 36. + Heb. breadth. |the posts thereof and the arches thereof according to these measures. 25 And there were windows in it and in the arches thereof round about, like those windows: the length was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits. 26 And there were seven steps to go up to it, and the arches thereof were hefore them: and it had palmtrees, one on this side, and another on that side, upon the posts thereof. 27 And there was a gate in the inner court toward the south: and he measured from gate to gate toward the south an hundred cubits. 28 And he brought me to the inner ‘court by the south gate: and he measured the south gate according to these measures ; 29 And the little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, according to these measures: and there were windows in it and in the arches thereof round about: i¢ was fifty cubits long, and five and \twenty cubits broad. 30 And the arches round about were five and twenty cubits long, and five cubits tbroad. 31 And the arches thereof were toward the utter court; and palmtrees were upon the posts thereof : and the going up to it had eight steps. * 32 {1 And he brought me into the inner court toward the east: and he measured the gate according to these measures, 33 And the little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, were according to these measures: and there were windows therein and in the arches thereof round about : it was fifty eubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad. 34 And the arches thereof were toward the outward court ; and palmtrees feere upon the posts thereof, e this side, and on that side: and le going up to it Lad eight steps. 35 4 And he heought na ni the north gate, and measured 7 according to these measures ; 36 The little chambers thereof, the posts thercof, and the arches thereof’ and the windows to it round about: the length mwas fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits. a i Jr 1 37 And the Posts thereyt y... > > ward the utter court; and pal re to. were upon the posts thetenr M trees side, and on that side: and th up to it had eight steps. 38 And the chambers tries thereof were by th gates, where they washed th offering. 39 4 And in the poreh were two tables on this si tables on that side, to slay tho the burnt offering and vthe a ing and "the trespass offering, is 40 And at the side Without, 'as one goeth up to the entry of the north gate, eere two tables; and on the other side,

which was at the porch of the gate, were two tables. 41 Four tables were on this side and four tables on that side, by the side of the gate; eight tables, where upon they slew their sacrifices, 42 And the four tables were of hewn stone for the burnt offering, of a cubit and an half long, and a cubit and an half broad, and one cubit high: whereupon also they laid the instruments wherewith they slew the burnt offering and the sacrifice. 43 And within were "hooks, an hand broad, fastened round about: and upon the tables was the flesh of the offering. 44 7 And without the inner gate were the chambers of *the singers in the inner court, which was at the side of the north gate; and their prospect was toward the south: one at the side of the east gate having the prospect toward the north. . 45 And he said unto me, This chamber, whose prospect 2s toward the south, is for the r keepers of the 'charge of the house. of the gate de, and tig 46 And the chamber whose prospect is toward the north is for the priests, son this = : det priests, ‘the|'xim os, Mleviny "Ley. 5 ¢ fogs) Von ati), Hep, 1 Or, andfron or, the treo hearth. sones. *1Chro.6 31 “the keepers of the charge of eh af tar: these are the sons of xZa ns among the sons of Levi, which — near to the Lorp to minister un him. ‘ sie 47 So he measure ; Wantieed cubits long, and an Im dred cubits broad, foure(ua the altar that was before the . <a 48 And he brought me eae porch of the house, and hapa each post of the porch, five court, an ontinanit Anil 2 vNurnb.lt ch He inga> oR 46

ple ere | quit! sT ov | Nl a ying xing?! JOnentrane's 1Rings 20. 2¢hro0.3.6, Wi ee Heb. side. Chamber eer tide. Oaniber, Wr, three and hint hag, re (este Aden, Mey it Ra nile ater au "eal round, "TKings gy! weds eee "Jon this side, parts, chamber EZEKIEL XL. and ornaments of the temple. snes and five cubits on that the breadth of the gate cubits on this side, and « on that side. Jongth of the porch as ' wubits, and the breadth cleven en and he brought me by the teps whoreby they went up to it: and ie mere "pillars by the posts, one onthis side, and another on that side. GHAPTER XLI. The measures aga rian and orna FTERWARD he brought me A to the temple, and measured the posts, six cubits broad on the one side, and six cubits broad on the other side, which was the breadth of the tabernacle. 2 And the breadth of the "door aas ten cubits; and the sides of the door were five cubits on the one side, and | five cubits on the other side: and he | measured the length thereof, forty | cubits: and the breadth, twenty | cubits. | 3 Then went he inward, and mea- | sured the post of the door,twocubits; and the door, six cubits; and the breadth of the door, seven cubits. 4 So "he measured the length thereof, twenty cubits; and the breadth, twenty cubits, before the temple: and he said unto me, This is the most. holy place. 5 After he measured the wall of the house, six cubits ; and the breadth of everyside chamber, four cubits, round about the house on every side. 6 "And the side chambers sere three, tone over another, and "thirty i order; and they entered into the Wall which was of the house for the side chambers round about, that they might thave hold, but they had not hold in the wall of the house. aa ea was an enlarging, the : Mi nding about still upward to about 8 chambers : for the winding apa of the house went. still upfon round about the house : therewil the breadth of the house 2as "pward, and so inereased from ne OWest cha han 7 Y the midst mber to the highest Saw side: and ras three three cubit 4g 2 The cubits also the height of the about: the foundations de chambers were "a full house round OF the sid teed of SIX great cubits. 9 The thickness of the wall, which was for the side chamber without. was five cubits: and that which was left was the place of the side chambers that sere within. 10 And between the chambers 2as the wideness of twenty cubits round about the house on every side. 11 And the doors of the side chambers were toward the place that was left, one door toward the north, and another door toward the south: and the breadth of

the place that was left sas five cubits round about. 12 Now the building that sas before the separate place at the end toward the west was seventy cubits broad ; and the wall of the building was five cubits thick round about. and the length thereof ninety cubits. 13 So he measured the house, an hundred cubits long ; and the separate place, and the building, with the walls thereof, an hundred cubits long; | 14 Also the breadth of the face of the house, and of the separate place toward the east, an hundred cubits. 15 And he measured the length of the building over against the separate place which eas behind it, and| the ' galleries thereof on the one side and on the other side, an hundred cubits, with the inner temple, and | the porches of the court ; 16 The door posts, and *the narrow windows, and the galleries round) about on their three stories, over, against the door, tcieled with wood | round about, 'and from the ground up to the windows, and the windows were covered ; 17 To that aboye the door, even unto the inner house, and without, and by all the wall round about within and without, by tmeasure. 18 And it was made ‘ with cherubims and palm trees, so that a palmtree was between a cherub and a cherub ; and every cherub had two faces ; 19 ®So that the face of a man vas toward the palm tree on the one side, and the face of a young lion toward the palm tree on the other side: if was made through all the house round about. 20 From the ground unto above the door were cherubims and palm trees made, and on the wall of the temple. Before CURIST 574 —_——~Or, several talks, or, walks with pillars. ech, 40. 16. ver. 26. t Heb. cicling of wood. Or, anit the ground wito the windows. t Heb. measures. £1 Kingsh.20. s See ch. 1. 10.

—_ The ornaments of the temple. EZEKIEL XLI. Refore CHRIST a74 eh 4 Heb. post. b Exod. 3, 1. Ich. 44. 16. Mal. 1.7, 12. & Exod. 30. 8. 1) Kings 6. 3135, = ch. 40.16," ver. 16. *ch.41.12, 15, bch, 41.16, W Or, did cat of these, W Or, and the bultaing consisted af the lower and the middlemaost. 21 The t posts of the temple were squared, aa the face of the sanctuary; the appearance of the one as the appearance of the other. 22, "The altar of wood cas three cubits high, and the length thereof two cubits; and the corners thereof, and the length thereof, and the walls thereof, were of wood: and he said unto me, This ds ithe table that zs k before the Lorp. 23 'And the temple and the sanctuary had two doors. 24 And the doors had two leaves apiece, two turning leaves; two leaves for the one door, and two leaves for the other door. 25 And there were made on them, on the doors of the temple, cherubims and palm trees, like as were made upon the walls; and there were thick planks upon the face of the porch without. ; 26 And there were ™narrow windows and palm trees on the one side and on the other side, on the sides of the porch, and upon the side chambers of the house, and thick planks. CHAPTER XLII. 1 The chambers for the priests. 13 The use thereof. 19 The measures of the outward court. AuEN he brought me forth into the utter court, the way toward the north: and he brought me into "the chamber that was over against the separate place, and which was before the building toward the north. 2 Before the length of an hundred cubits was the north door, and the breadth was fifty cubits. 3 Over against the twenty cubits which were for the inner court, and over against the pavement which was for the utter court, was "gallery against gallery in three stories. 4 And before the chambers was a walk of ten cubits breadth inward, a way of one cubit ; and their doors toward the north. 5 Now the upper chambers were shorter: for the galleries "were hi gher than these, "than the lower, and than the middlemost of the building. 6 For they were in three stories, but had not pillars as the Pillars of the courts: therefore the building Was straitencd more than the lowest and the middlemost from the ground, 7 And the wall that agg. over against 'the chambore peu sina court on the fon beg the chambers, the leng fifty cubits. ; nee thereat iq 8S For the length of the ¢ that were in the utter court cubits: and, lo, before were an hundred cubits, 9 And "from under these ch was \the entry on the cast 8 one goeth into them from the utte court. ss 10 The

chambers were i; i ness of the wall of tl} Pl fhe court toward the east, over against the Separate place, and over against the building. 11 And ‘the way before them was like the appearance of the chambers which were toward the north, as lon as they, and as broad as they : and all their goings out ere both accord. ing to their fashions, and according to their doors. 12 And according to the doors of the chambers that were toward the south as a door in the head of the way, even the way directly before the wall toward the east, as one entereth into them. hamherg teas fifty the temple MUM org ide, Nag The chambuys Ri Ms Cart, of "ver, 4 13 {1 Then said he unto me, The north chambers and the south chambers, which are before the separate place, they de holy chambers, where the priests that approach unto the Lonp ‘shall eat the most holy things: there shall they lay the most holy things, and *the meat offering, and the sin offering, and the trespass-| j offering ; for the place is holy. 14 ‘When the priests enter therein, then shall they not go out of holy place into the utter court, : there they shall lay their garmen' wherein they minister ; for they oh holy ; and shall put on other fr ments, and shall approach : thos things which are for the people. nd 15 Now when he had made an e < 4 of measuring the inner omy brought me forth toward a whose prospect is toward a a and measured it round about. 4 16 He measured the east 7 with the measuring reed, five reel dred reeds, with the measurmg round about. jun4 Lev lh ed #Lev.2.4 kM Numi. 23 10 toh lh | , Hed th side, 17 He measured the north sides] —

_— EZEKIEL XLII. I The measures of the altar. ~ ° a temp é. — x oth into the ae” : en p's lord come ‘ods, with the mea-|holy name by basietod garter aun one a ~ hundred reeds, bout they have committec | wherefore B74 wht ean yeed round ‘the south side, | have consumed them in mine anger, ae ls IIe measured ith the mea-| 9 Now let them put away their : B. . hundred reeds, W! whoredom, and ‘the carcases of their — | iv’. a reed. west | kings, far from me, tand I will dwell | ‘ver.7. suring 1 about to the | , : 39° He tame” 1 five hundred] in the midst of them for ever. er ‘de, and measure ring reed 10 { Thou son of man, "shew the|* eh. 40.4. ide, 4 » jmenstt ; aah with nae gs by the four| house to the a af yi 20 He. a a wall round about, they may oe - ri — ce ws sides: Fit . reeds long, and five | iquities: and let them m secaeutes "9. (ifive hundrec ke a separa-|" pattern, number. - hundred broad, to ma nd the} 11 And if they be ashamed of all tion between the sanctuary a that they have done, shew them the profane place. XLII form of pi rhage and ae homes 1 JTAPTER 2 see thereof, and the goings ou # The Bern of the | pathy Aaron So and the comingsin thereof, and allthe temple, 7 The sin of juet eachorteth them to forms thereof, and all the ordinances, nae sand. abservation of the lain re thereof, and all the forms thereof, the, vic. nee and all the laws thereof: and write i ne 7 . . ° - cm ha . WTERWARD he brought me| i¢ in an ae wl ae Ses : ; ‘orm thereof, 2 hot A tothe Gop ea esata peice thereof, and do them. “Wa looketh toward the east : ae This ie thc ines of the Tents: ; bAnd, behold, the glory of the] 12 tain the| "eh 40.2. vai | 2%And, behold, the way of | Upon * the top of the mountain God of Israel came cri - Tile whole limit thereof round about shalZ ni Ithe east: and his voice was like a hele. Behoht. his. ds the ‘elie oise of many waters: “and the earth | be arya . as > W2.&0. | noi cage! law of the house. ‘a i, shined it i Bory: rding to the| 13 % And these ar ge valsiae| 3 And % as * according ith Ilo? chi aliaccahter the edits: "Ehs appearance of the vision. w: < it ¢: bit and an hand breadth; an even according to the vision | cubit is non bi Gleason ‘I ‘when I came ‘to destroy | even the t bottom a/ i ‘ttre (that T saw isi re like| the breadth a cubit, an : : Ts ta the city: and the visions “ee iver | thereof by the t edge thereof round nt % gS z i son 4 \the vision that I saw § by _ ni ahiout aid? fo acepaine-anfl Ute ahadl ecitts.| Ohebar ; and I fell upon my face. Fe the highoe cles of the alier. elt) 4*And the ys an ate 14 And from the bottom upon 4 into the house

by the way of the ga ‘euattla sha eat aie pete ts toward the east. ground it Nad pa rile lee i anie RAP) 5 'So the apo ig spay dae as and from the lesser settle even ' |brought me into the inner court ; e rh greater settle shall be four a ee caren ibis and the breadth one cubit. + Heb. Harel, “44 /filled the house. . ; 15 So tthe altar shall Be four cu- tists 6 And I heard him speaking unto ] a from tthe altar and upward| J “3 ‘Ime out of the house ; and 'the man| bits; and fr t Heb. aries stood by me , shall be Le ee shall be twelve| tuna Go, ee Aalae f}| 16 And the altar shad/ a sai. 20. 1. “Pom, 74 And he said unto ace nage cubits long, twelve broad, square in * |man,™the place of my throne, and Bae Chas thereat REE ie Lpghtieee page nist ail 17 rn d the settle shall be fourteen fae the oe E will dwell in the midst of aH its Tot and fourteen broad in ity, |the children of Israel for exer, ne ry Got pees thereof; and the iat Teed came shall bath eer oe ee about it shall be half a eubit ; Vereen Real 2 nO more earache nally a th " bottom thereof shall be a + SeeExou.20. ike ieee aes by ete aca cubit shout : and his stairs shall] ‘3; Teh nor by ‘the carcases of their lange hoe k towsid. the east. : ikeo, | their high places. iS { And he said unto me, Son of eeaa 8'In their setting of their threshold an, thus saith the Lord Goo s|. arts 2 Peteresholis, and their alge Thee a are the ordinances of the altar [sate | ie oe Seles ae ‘the lay when they shall make it, Aiton” land them, they have even defiled my | in the day

f The ordinances of the altar. EZEKIEL NLIII. The cas date —_ T Before | CHRIST aj4 © Exod. 29.10, jo Lev.fl.14.15, ch. 45. 10,19. 4 Exod.29.14. * Hebr, 13,11. Lev, 2.14, « Exod. 29.25, 46, Lev. 8. 33. | Heb. fill Miele hands, Exod, 20,24. "Lev. QL. Or, hank. Mevinue. ‘Job a ch, 20, 4 Rom. 12) 1, 1 Pet. 2. 6, *ch. 49. 1, to offer burnt offerings thereon, and to “sprinkle blood thereon. ; 19 And thou shalt give to ‘the priests the Levites that be of the seed of Zadok, which approach unto me, to minister unto me, saith the Lord Gop, ‘a young bullock for a in offering. “30 ‘And thou shalt take of the blood thereof, and put ?¢ on the four horns of it, and on the four corners of the settle, and upon the border round about: thus shalt thou cleanse and purge it. 21 Thou shalt take the bullock also of the sin offering, and he “ shall burn it in the appointed place of the house, *without the sanctuary. 22 And on the second day thou shalt offer a kid of the goats without blemish for a sin offering ; and they shall cleanse the altar, as they did cleanse i¢ with the bullock. 23 When thou hast made an end of cleansing i, thou shalt offer a young bullock without blemish, and a ram out of the flock without blemish. 24 And thou shalt offer them before the Lorn, ‘and the priests shall east salt upon them, and they shall offer them up for a burnt offering unto the Lonp. 25 ®Seven days shalt thou prepare every day a goat for a sin offering : they shall also prepare a young bullock, and a ram out of the flock, without blemish. 26 Seven days shall they purge the altar and purify it; and they shall t consecrate themselves. 27 " And when these days are expired, it shall be, ¢hat upon the eighth day, and so forward, the priests shall make your burnt offerings upon the altar, and your ! peace offerings; and _|T will accept you, saith the Lord Gop. CHAPTER XLIV. 1 The east gate assigned only to the prince. 4 The priests renroued Sor polluting of the sanctuary, W Idolaters uncapahle of the press office. Vb The sons of Zadok are acvepted thereto. 17 Ordinances Jor the priests, 7 TEN he brought me back the way of the gate of the outward sanctuary "which looketh toward the east; and it ees shut. 2 Then said the Lory unto ne ; ma This gate shall be shut be opened, and no man sh by it; "because the Lon of Tsracl, hath entered in] fore it shall be shut. 3 Jt is for the prince ; Dara 3 tl he shall sit in it to ceat br ni all enter j PY it, there. sree, cad bolo. the Lonrv; “he shall cokes ee way of the porch of thas irik the shall go out by the way of the sa 4 Then brought he me dhe sae - ‘ay of

the north gate before : and I Ibolied. exrd, ebelold go! of the Lorn filled the house of te Lorp: ‘and I fell upon my face “ 5 And the Lonp said unto m *Son of man, tmark well, and fe hold with thine eyes, and hear with thine ears all that I say unto tice concerning all the ordinances of the house of the Lorp, and all the laws thereof; and mark well the enterin; in of the house, with every going forth of the sanctuary, 6 And thou shalt say to the "rye. hellious, even to the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord Gop; 0 ye house of Israel, ‘let it suffice you of all your abominations, 7 In that ye have brought into my ‘ sanctuary *' strangers, ™uncircumcised in heart, and uncircumcised in flesh, to be in my sanctuary, to pollute it, even my house, when ye offer|* "my bread, °the fat and the blood, and they have broken my covenant because of all your abominations. 8 And ye have not * kept the charge|"¢ of mine holy things: but ye have set keepers of my ' charge in my sanetuary for yourselves. 9 {Thus saith the Lord Goo; ‘No] i stranger, uncircumcised in heart, nor uncircumcised in flesh, shall enter into my sanctuary, of any strange! that 7s among the children of Israel. ' 10 *And the Levites that are gone 2 away far from me, when Israel went astray, which went astray away 1 i me after their idols; they shall eve bear their iniquity. a . 11 Yet they ‘shall be ministers my sanctuary, ‘having charge at a gates of the house, and ministering to the house : wey shal ae burnt offering and the sacri’ the people, and “ they shall stan before them to minister u2 D, the God ( s Assigned loth M0 Ty Neb Wine an, from| © to them. | ; Nchag Veoh. 48,9, VP da p Les. 23, Ke. 1 Or, wnird, or, ofl: s1chro | s vg chet ] slay the] ys oe for 1 ae : to 12 Beeause they ministered "0 > it shall not | +t P wt them before their idols, and is caused

ae Arye 4 T ] . EZWKIEL XLIV. the priests. | finance f : . (i go of Isracl to fall into in-) of the seed of the house of Israel, or| — Before swe | tHe, how nerefore have [ “lifted up | a widow tthat had a priest before. sia al canst iqnnty and against them, saith the| 23 And ?they shall teach my peo-| — " ine he as ’ iL nine . “a Fa eis 3 | VGne anil they shall bear their ple the difference between the holy + Heb. from ih | Lord MODs nl ee iniquity: a priest. and profane, and cause them to dis- res 13 7 And they shall not come near cern between the unclean and the Sarge Rat to do the office of a priest | clean. sa janto ms nor to come near to any of| 24 And ‘in controversy they shall |* ewe 17.8, unto ae things, in the most-holy| stand in judgment; and they shall| 2¢h0.19.8, my No oe they shall * bear their | judge it according to my judoments: = omen | place + and their abominations which | and they shall keep my laws and . Sai committed. my statutes in all mine assem\ ie But 1 will make them *keepers | blies; ‘and they shall hallow my "Beech 22. ye f the charge of the house, for all | sabbaths. as hea = ih serviec thereof, and for all that) 25 And they shall come at no |ghall be done therein. : ‘dead person to defile themselves : | *Lev-21.1,&e. vanes) 15 §"But the priests the Levites, | but for father, or for mother, or for Wy /ethe sons of Zadok, that kept the | son, or for daughter, for brother, or ‘ " w. |eharge of my sanctuary ‘when the | for sister that hath had no husband. "| children of Israel went astray from | they may defile themselves. me, they shall come near to me to| 26 And ‘after he is cleansed, they |‘ Xum>, 40. nate |minister unto me, and they ˚shall | shall reckon unto him seven days. , stand before me to offer unto me| 27 And in the day that he goeth | wt |fthe fat and the blood, saith the | into the sanctuary, “unto the inner|**'7 | Lord Gop: | court, to minister in the sanctuary, 16 They shall enter into my sane- *he shall offer his sin offering, saith |* "+3 | tuary, and they shall come near to the Lord Gop. 42 [my table, to minister unto me, and| 28 And it shall be unto them for they shall keep my charge. an inheritance: I ¥ qa their inhe17 {And it shall come to pass, |ritance: and ye shall give them no eS | that when they enter in at the gates | possession in Israel: I am their] tole, of the inner court, “they shall be | possession. |"% ~|clothed with linen garments; and no| 29 * They shall eat the meat offer- * Tey ee: wool shall come upon them, whiles ing, and the sin offering, and the they minister in the gates of the | trespass offering; and *every 'dedi-

“Rev 3i. St. tony, [Met court, and within. cated thing in Israel shall be theirs.) gered wth /etua'| 18 | They shall have linen bonnets| 30 And the ! "first of all the first- 1 Or, devoted. | upon their heads,and shall have linen | fruits of all thi ngs, and every oblation | ! Exod. ‘Ts 2. ied breeches upon their loins; they shall | of all, of every sort of your oblations, ities | Hot gird themselves "twith any thing | shall be the priest’s: ye ‘shall also sihveeat’ that causeth sweat, lv. 10, f give unto the priest the first of your|*¥, | 19 And when they go forth into | dough, “that he may cause the bless- |‘? baw the utter court, even into the utter ing to rest in thine house. Mal. 3. 10. | court to the people, “they shall put! 31 The priests shall not eat of any oll their garments wherein they mi- thing that is ‘dead of itself, or torn, |* Pxet.3?,31istered, and lay them in the holy | whether it he fowl or beast. chambers, and they shall ‘0, ya y shall put on “TT : -TU 2 other sarments ; and they shall 'not CHAPTER XLV. Sanctif\ . . 1 The portion of land for the sanctuary, 6 for 7 mney the people with their gar- the elty, 7 andl for the prince. 9 Ordinances , ments, Jor the prince, 9 : : 7 *0 "Neither shall they shave their OREOVER, twhen ye shall|t Heb. wr leads, nor suffer their locks to grow | divide by lot the land for in-} trad to gut ach. 47, 2. 4. ong they shall only poll their heads. | heritance, ye shall offer an oblation | eh 4 a ities atall any priest drink unto the Hise, deed holy (ite BEeb Ante: > When they enter into the inner the land: the length shud be t ie . length of five and twenty thousand tshall they take for their reeds, and the breadth shald dv ten 4 ˚widow, nor her that is tput | thousand. This sha/d de holy in all but they shall take maidens | the borders thereof round about. > DD . nay, 22 Neithe IM tray] Wi¥es aay : ad

= The portion of land for the EZEKIEL XLV. SaNctuapy hun of JON Before CHRIST a74 ,——_ ech. 42. 20. § Or, void places. @ ch, 48. 10. * ver. 1. ch. 48. 10, &e. f ch. 48. 13. 6 See ch. 40. 7. a ch. 48. 15. ch. 48. 21. k ch. 46. 10, oe Jer, 22, 7. ch, 22, 27, Veoh. 44. 6. ™ Jer, 22, 3, t Heb. expulsions. ® Lev. 19. 35, i. Prov. 11, 1, 2 Of this there shall be for the sanctuary ‘five hundred in denath, with five hundred in breadth, square round about; and fifty cubits round about for the 'suburbs thereof. 3 And of this measure shalt thou measure the length of five-andtwenty thousand, and the breadth of ten thousand: “and in it shall be the sanctuary and the most holy place. 4 ©The holy portion of the land shall be for the priests the ministers of the sanctuary, which shall come near to minister unto the Lorn: and it shall be a place for their houses, and an holy place for the sanctuary. 5 ‘And the five and twenty thousand of length, and the ten thousand of breadth, shall also the Levites, the ministers of the house, have for themselves, for a possession for Stwenty chambers. 6 %"And ye shall appoint the possession of the city five thousand broad, and five and twenty thousand long, over against the oblation of the holy portion : it shall be for the whole house of Israel. 7 'And a portion shall be for the prince on the one side and on the other side of the oblation of the holy portion, and of the possession of the city, before the oblation of the holy portion, and before the possession of the city, from the west side westward, and from the east side eastward: and the length shall be over against one of the portions, from the west border unto the east border. 8 In the land shall be his possession in Israel: and my princes shall no more oppress my people; and the rest of the land shail they give to the house of Israel according to their tribes. ; 9 1Thus saith the Lord Gop; 'Let It suffice you, O princes of Israel : “remove violence and spoil, and execute judgment and justice, take away your texactions from my people, saith the Lord Gop. 10 Ye shall have just "balances, and a just ephah, and a just bath. 11 The ephah and the bath shall be of one measure, that the bath may contain the tenth part of an homer, and the ephah the tenth part of an homer: the measure thereof shall be after the homer, 12 And the ˚sheke] = gerahs: twenty twenty shekels, fi be your maneh, 13 This is the oblation the oblation that y offer; the sixth part of ane lal ee homer of wheat, shall pj the sixth part of an enh) Bie homer of barley : Dhah of om 14 Concerning shall shekels, fteen sheke}, be twenty, the ording :

the bath of oil, ye Mal et tenth part of a bath out of vi a which is an ‘homer of ten baths. ha ten — are an homer : a 15 And one "lamb out of out of two hundred, out of oth pastures of Israel; for meat of ing, and for a burnt offering, and for "peace offerings, ?to make reconeilig tion for them, saith the Lord Gop 16 All the people of the land ishall give this oblation "for the Prince in Israel. 17 And it shall be the prince’s part to give burnt offerings, and meat. offerings, and drink offerings, in the feasts, and in the new moons, and in the sabbaths, in all solemnities of the house of Israel: he shall prepare the sin offering, and the meat offering, and the burnt offering, and the "peace offerings, to make reconciliation for the house of Israel. 18 Thus saith the Lord Gop; In the first month, in the first day of the month, thou shalt take a young bullock without blemish, and ‘cleanse the sanctuary : 19 *And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering, and put it upon the posts of the house, and upon the four corners of the settle of the altar, and upon the posts of the gate of the inner court. 20 And so thou shalt do the seventh day of the month “for every one that erreth, and for him that is simple: so shall ye reconcile the house. 21 ‘In the first month, in the he teenth day of the month, ye _ have the passover, a feast of nae days; unleayened bread shal eaten. 22 And upon that day a ‘ prince prepare for himself ok for the people of the land Ya bullock, a sin offering. 23 And *seven Ve-and.| ¢ Shall] days of the feast he |* s tay Numa mb ays V0r, tig VOr, thing flerin, tert 1 Heb. shay te Vr, tein, 1 Or, Dank. fring. Lev, tlt eh m aber de pit Se Yer ad eak || Vey wl ace . thie shall prepare a burnt offering to a EQ

lit ees ; fr the prince coven bullocks and seven Hale mee hlemish daily the be days; C ‘ r 2 , witha of the goats daily for a yand a Kt .| gin offering. offering of he shall prepare a meatan ephah for a bullock, for a ram, and an hin yf And »phah and an epha of oil for an ephah. ae 9h In the geventh month, in the fifteenth day of the month, shall he do the like m the "feast of the seven days, according, to the sin offering, according to the burnt offering, and according to the meat offering, and according to the oil. CHAPTER XLVI. the prince in his worshi Dae 16 An order for ihe 19 The courts for 1 Ordinances gand for the people. prince's inheritance. toiling and baking. HUS saith the Lord Gon; The gate of the inner court that looketh toward the east shall be shut the six working days ; but on the sabbath it shall be opened, and in the day of the new moon it shall he opened. . 2*And the prince shall enter by the way of the porch of ¢hat gate without, and shall stand by the post of the gate, and the priests shall prepare his burnt offering and his peaceofferings, and he shall worship at the threshold of the gate: then he shall go forth; but the gate shall not be shut until the evening. 3 Likewise the people of the land shall Worship at the door of this gate hefore the Lono in the sabbaths and in the new moons. 4 And the burnt offering that »the Prince shall offer unto the Lorp in the sabbath day shall be six lambs without blemish, and a ram without Nlemish, Re teas the meat offering shal? be ah phah for a ram, and the meatting for the lambs tas he shall ue q 1 U : . _| be able to give, and an hin of oil to an ephah. 6 And in tt shall 4 blemish, the day of the new moon @ a young bullock without they akin Six lambs, and aram: 7 pe ; @ without blemish. offerinn he shall prepare a meatatts nel an ephah for a bullock, and Phah fora ram, and for the lambs |to, and Accord) A ding as his hand shall attain unan hin of oil to an ephah. EZEKIEL XLV. and people in their | aworsh ip. 8 "And when the prince shall enter, he shall go in by the way of the porch of that gate, and he shall go forth by the way thereof, 9 % But when the people of the land ‘shall come before the Lorn |*F in the solemn feasts, he that entereth in by the way of the north gate to worship shall go out by the way of the south gate; and he that entereth by the way of the south gate shall go forth by the way of the north gate: he shall not return by the way of the gate whereby he came in, but shall go forth over against it. 10 And the prince in the midst of them, when they go in, shall go

in; and when they go forth, shall go forth. 11 And in the feasts and in the solemnities ‘the meat offering shall be an ephah to a bullock, and an ephah to a ram, and to the lambs as he is able to give, and an hin of oil to an ephah. 12 Now when the prince shall prepare a voluntary burnt offering or peace offerings voluntarily unto the Lorp, one shall then open him the gate that looketh toward the east, and he shall prepare his burnt offering and his peace offerings, as he did on the sabbath day: then he shall go forth; and after his going forth one shall shut the gate. 13 »Thou shalt daily prepare a burnt offering unto the Lorp ofa lamb tof the first year without blemish: thou shalt prepare it tevery morning. 14 And thou shalt prepare a meatoffering for it every morning, the sixth part of an ephah, and the third part of an hin of oil, to temper with the fine flour; a meat offering continually by a perpetual ordinance unto the Lorp. 15 Thus shall they prepare the lamb, and the meat offering, and the oil, every morning for a continual burnt offering. ; 16 1 Thus saith the Lord Gop; ¥ the prince give a gift unto any o his song dhe heriance thereof shall be his sons’; it shal/ be their possession by inheritance. — 17 But if he give a gift of his inheritance to one of his servants, then it shall be his to ‘the year of liberty; Before | CHRIST 74 — 1 de Deut. 16.16. | £ ver. 5. | [ech 4.3 | ver. 2. | 4 Exod.29.38, t Heb. a san of his year. + Heb. murning by morning. Numb. 23.3 | Ley. 25. WW. after it shall return to the prince : 55 =

— The cour ts for the priests. EZEKIEL XLVI. The jg. > ~ Vision of the Before CHRIST ay ey koh. 45. 8 )2 Chron, 35. 13. Lev.2.4,5,7. Beh. 44. 19. t Heb. a court ina corner ofa court, anda court ina corner ofa court, 1 Or, made sith chimneys, Heb. cornered. but his inheritance shall be his sons' or them. 3 Moreover 'the prince shall not take of the people's inheritance by oppression, to thrust them out of their possession; Jut he shall give his sons inheritance out of his own possession: that my people be not scattered every man from his possession. 19 { After he brought me through the entry, which zas at the side of the gate, into the holy chambers of the priests, which looked toward the north: and, behold, there zvasa place on the two sides westward. 20 Then said he unto me, This zs the place where the priests shall 'boil the trespass offering and the sin offering, where they shall ™bake the meatoffering; that they bear them not out into the utter court, "to sanctify the people. . 21 Then he brought me forth into the utter court, and caused me to pass by the four corners of the court; and, behold, tin every corner of the court there was a court. 22 In the four corners of the court there were courts "joined of forty cubits long and thirty broad: these four corners were of one measure. 23 And there was a row of building round about in them, round about them four, and it was made with boiling places under the rows round about. 24 Then said he unto me, These are the places of them that boil, » See ver. 20, * Joc! 3. 10. Zech.13.1.& 14. th Rey, 29. 1, where the ministers of the house shall °hoil the sacrifice of the people. CHAPTER XLVII. 1 The vision of the holy waters. 6 The virtua of them. 13 The borders of the land. 22 The division of it by lot. ACTee Wa he brought me again unto the door of the house ; and, behold, "waters issued out from under the threshold of the house eastward : for the forefront of the house stood toward the east, and the waters came down from under from the right side of the house, at the south side of the altar. 2 Then brought he me out of the way of the gate northward, and led me about the way without unto the utter gate by the way that looketh castward; and, behold, there ran out waters on the right side, 5 And when "the man t] at line in his hand Went forth hk he measured a tho i brought me throy "de Again he rose eos tls, § 'asured a thous and brought me through the i the waters mere to the kneos . ree he measured a thousand and] : gan me through; the waters bee loins. * to the 5

Afterward he me sand; and it was could not pass over: for the wat were risen, twaters to swim sah river that could not be passed ove ; 6 4 And he said unto me, Son , ; man, hast thou seen this? Then he brought me, and caused me to return to the brink of the river, 7 Now when I had returned, }e. hold, at the thank of the river were ad the p CASL Vy Asured a thoy. 4 river that | 8 Then said he unto me, These waters issue out toward the cast country, and go down into the 'e-|1 09! sert, and go into the sea: ailich} mite being brought forth into the sca, the waters shall be healed. 9 And it shall come to pass, that every thing that liveth, which moveth, whithersoever the trivers shall |!" rire come, shall live: and there shall be a very great multitude of fish, be cause these waters shall come thither: for they shall be healed ; and every thing shall live whither the river cometh, 10 And it shall come to pass, that the fishers shall stand upon it from En-gedi even unto En-eglaim; they shall be a place to spread forth nets; their fish shall he according to their syn tt I nd | en? usand eubit, Md] i, Sy and| Si Igh the water ee | and) 2" 4 He ip very many ‘trees on the one side|‘t and on the other. mu ‘ a} May, igi . a " My | Josh, 2h kinds, as the fish “of the great sea) in") exceeding many. 11 But the miry places ae peer ont the marishes thereof ‘shall et we healed; they shall be given to salts | jus! 12 And °by the river upon shalt thereof, on this side and on that sic fyhose |. «w'|: sees sat, fwh i'l: tshall grow all trees for me tal thet! ri it shay, yee ding to} 1s leaf shall not fade, neither fruit thereof be consumed : bring forth 'new fruit accor” ti oy his months, because their waters the) issued out of the sanctuary fruit thereof shall be for icine. the leaf thereof for emenl” ae > and the .. i _CC— e On! Wn at, and| jm meat, ANN) uty

land. EAWSIEL ALVA The Portions of the twelve tribes. lata be | fie™ hd” mae vhs ak ji dh yun Me eyuin. te agama th or, The vie vile aye. thal (Med, frou tetevin. |10r, valley, Wr, toward mun, "$e Epes Fits | ber 7.9, 10 | “Tom. 13 Ga Chain, pelers of ‘the * | se) ih «our fathers: ane ‘unto you pyum 8.9 ‘the Lord Gop; Iw the border, whereby herit the land according ye tribes of Isracl : Jose tio portions. hall inherit it, one as concerning the which hand to give it unto 1 this ea shall * fall ‘or inheritance. ‘his shall be the border of ard the north side, from Ithe way of Hethlon, 13 4 Thus saith This shall ye ghall iG to the twe 7 shall har 14 And ye § well as another: J lifted up mine 15 And the land tow » prveat sca, et go to mZedad; ee 16 "Hamath, ˚Berothah, Sibraim, ween the border of Dahich 7s bet mna5et8 and the border of Hamath ; ![Jazar-hatticon, which is by the coast of Hauran. 17 And the border from the sea shall be "Hazar-enan, the border of Damascus, and the north northward, and the border of Hamath. And this is the north side. 18 And the east side ye shall measure tfrom Hauran, and from Damascus, and from Gilead, and from the land of Israel dy Jordan, from the border unto the east sea. And this is the east side. 19 And the south side southward, 4|from Tamar even to ‘the waters of 7. |'strife iv Kadesh, the "river to the (Or, Meribah, great sea. And this zs the south side "southward. 20 The west side also shall be the great sea from the border, till a man come over against Hamath. This is the west side. 21 So shall ye divide this land unto i according to the tribes of Israel. ra And it shall come to pass, that ye shall divide it by lot for an inheritance unto you, 'and to the ba acy that sojourn among you, uch shall beget children among “You: "and they shall be unto you as born in tl . le country a children of Tsp: y among the r ‘ael; they shall hay inhevitanee with "anthe the Nevite with y hes of tent you among the ; toe it shall come to pass, that a ve tribe the stranger sojournan Ye shall ye give him his in‘mee, saith the Lord Gop. SUAPTER XLVI. Ow these «ye the names of the tribes. “From the North end to the coast of the way of Hethlon, | as one goeth to Hamath, Hazar. enan, the border of Damascus northward, to the coast of Hamath: for these are his sides east and west ; ta portion for Dan. ' 2 And by the border of Dan. fom\ the east side unto the west side, a portion for Asher, 3 And by the border of Asher, from the east side even unto the west side, a portion for Naphtali. 4 And by the border of Naphtali, from the east

side unto the west side, a portion for Manassech. 5 And by the border of Manasseh, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Ephraim. 6 And by the border of Ephraim, from the east side even unto the west side, a portion for Reuben. 7 And by the border of Reuben, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Judah. 8 § And by the border of Judah, from the east side unto the west. side, shall be ® the offering which ye shall offer of five and twenty thousand reeds in breadth, and tn length as one of the other parts, from the east side unto the west side : and the sanctuary shall be in the midst of it. 9 The oblation that ye shall offer unto the Lorn shall be of five and twenty thousand in length, and of ten thousand in breadth. 10 And for them, even forthe priests, shall be zhis holy oblation; toward the north five and twenty thousand iz length, and toward the west ten thousand in breadth, and toward the east ten thousand in breadth, and toward the south five and twenty thousand in leneth: and the sanctuary of the Lonp shall be in the midst thereof. 11 ¢"Z¢ shall be for the priests that are sanctified of the sons of Zadok ; which have kept my 'charge, which went not astray when the children of Israel went astray, “as the Levites | nun went astray. . 12 And this oblation of the land that is offered shall be unto them \, 23 : a thing most holy by the border of the _ portions of the twelve tribes, 8 of the Levites. P W215 Of the city and suburbs, | 13 And over against the border 0 the priests the ‘Levites shall have

— eres EZEKIEL XLVIII. Portions of the city a The Yate, Hefore five and twenty thousand in length, cHRIST | 144 ten thousand in breadth: all the — length shall be five ch. 45. 6. «ch, 42. 20, heh. 45. 6. teh. 45. 7. ‘ever, AL 10, and twenty thousand, and the breadth ten thousand. 14 ©And they shall not sell of it, "| neither exchange, nor alienate the firstfruits of the land: for it 7s holy unto the Lorn. 15 % ‘And the five thousand, that are left in the breadth over against the five and twenty thousand, shall be %a profane place for the city, for dwelling, and for suburbs: and the city shall be in the midst thereof. 16 And these shall be the measures thereof; the north side four thou| sand and five hundred, and the south side four thousand and five hundred, and on the east side four thousand and five hundred, and the west side four thousand and five hundred. 17 And the suburbs of the city shall be toward the north two hundred and fifty, and toward the south two hundred and fifty, and toward the east two hundred and fifty, and toward the west two hundred and fifty. 18 And the residue in length over against the oblation of the holy portion shall be ten thousand eastward, and ten thousand westward: and it shall be over against the oblation of the holy portion; and the increase thereof shall be for food unto them that serve the city. 19 "And they that serve the city shall serve it out of all the tribes of Israel. 20 All the oblation shall be five and twenty thousand by five and twenty thousand: ye shall offer the holy oblation foursquare, with the possession of the city. 2141'And the residue shall be for the prince, on the one side and on the other of the holy oblation, and of the possession of the city, over against the five and twenty thousand of the oblation toward the east border, and westward over against the five and twenty thousand toward the west border, over against the portions for the prince: and it shall be the holy oblation ; and the sanctuary of the house shall be in the midst, thereof. 22 Moreover from the yoo... the Levites, and from home of of the city, being in the midst of yf which is the prince's, hetwo if that border of Judah and the ont the Benjamin, shall be for the rh 7 23 As for the rest of the tik from the east side unto the West mes Benjamin shal/ have 'a portion mile 24 And by the border of Benjani from the east side unto the me side Simeon shall have a portion. “et 25 And by the border of § from the east side unto the we Issachar a portion. 26 And by the border of Iss from the east side unto the we: Zebulun a

portion. 27 And by the border of Zebulun from the east side unto the west side, Gad a portion. : 28 And by the border of Gad, at the south side southward, the border Mmeon, st side, achar, St side, shall be even from Tamar wnto 'the|!«.t.1 | waters of strife in Kadesh, and to 1M 5 bah-kkal, the river toward the creat sea. 29 ™ This zs the land which ye shall |g" divide by lot unto the tribes of Israel for inheritance, and these are their portions, saith the Lord Gon. 30 4 And these are the goings out of the city on the north side, four thousand and five hundred measures. 31 "And the gates of the city shall be after the names of the tribes of Israel: three gates northward ; one gate of Reuben, one gate of Judah, one gate of Levi. 32 And at the east side four thousand and five hundred: and three gates; and one gate of Joseph, one gate of Benjamin, one gate of Dan. 33 And at the south side four thousand and five hundred measures: and three gates; one gate of Simeon, one gate of Issachar, one gate of Zebulun. 34 At the west side four thousand and five hundred, with their three I; 8 of th . CM, wi ~ , Moy Potty ® Mey. 21.3, ke. S eb J gates ; one gate of Gad, one gate oly mo. | Asher, one gate of Naphtali. 35 It was round thousand measures : of the city from that t? The Lonp ts there. eand the name about eighteen) jr | day shall bes) sits

Nefore cHmist abut (07 ea Kingeds 1. 2Chra wah about 106 4b Jer.27.19,20. een, 10.10. «1,2. * Poretolit, 2 Kings 20, Yj, Isai. 39. 7. *Sce Ley, 24, 19, 2, " Aets 7, 92, eb. ine Whe arhig drink. ver. If Gon, 41, gn ‘Rings toi, niah, Mi. o5.{¢unuchs gay ix, | Self « THE BOOK or DANIEL. CHAPTER If. 1 Jehoiakim's captivity, & Ashpenaz taketh Daniel, Hananiah, Mishacl, and Azariah, Wh They refusing the king's portion do sper with pulse and “water. 17 excellency in wisdom, N the third year of the reign of Jchoiakim king of Judah *came Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon unto Jerusalem, and besieged it. 2 And the Lord gave Jehoiakim king of Judah into his hand, with "part of the vessels of the house of God: which he carried ‘into the roTheir : \land of Shinar to the house of his -|god; “and he brought the vessels into the treasure house of his god. 3 [And the king spake unto Ashpenaz the master of his eunuchs, that he should bring * certain of the children of Israel, and of the king's seed, and of the princes ; _ 4 Children in whom 2was no blemish, but well favoured, and skilful in all wisdom, and cunning in knowledge, and understanding science, and such as had ability in them to stand in the king’s palace, and ‘whom they might teach the learning and the tongue of the Chaldeans, 5 And the king appointed them a daily provision of the king’s meat, and of tthe wine which he drank : So nourishing them three years, that at the end thereof they might stand before the king. OW among these were of the children of J udah, Daniel, Hanashael, and Azariah : "Unto whom the prince of the e names: ‘for he gave unto Daniel the name of Belteshaz“ar; and to Hananiah, of Shadrach; and to Mishael, of Meshach ; and to Azariah, of Abed-nego. 8 1 But Daniel purposed in his heart that he would not defile himwith the portion of Meat, nor with the drank : the king’s wine which he therefore he requested of | said unto Daniel, I fear my lord the the prince of the eunuchs that he might not defile himself. 9 Now 'God had brought Daniel into favour and tender love with the prince of the eunuchs, 10 And the prince of the eunuchs king, who hath appointed your meat and your drink: for why should he see your faces t worse liking than the children which are of your 'sort? then shall ye make me endanger my head to the king. 11 Then said Daniel to 1 Melzar, whom the prince of the eunuchs had set over Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael. and Azariah, 12 Prove thy servants. I beseech thee, ten days; and let them give us ‘pulse tto eat, and water to drink. 13

Then let our countenances be looked upon betore thee, and the countenance of the children that eat of the portion of the king's meat : and as thou seest, deal with thy servants. 1 + So he consented to them in this matter, and proved them ten days. 15 And at the end of ten days their countenances appeared fairer and fatter in flesh than all the children which did eat the portion of the king's meat. 16 Thus Melzar took away the portion of their meat, and the wine that they should drink; and gave them pulse. 17 "| As for these four children, "God gave them "knowledge and skill in all learning and wisdom : and ' Daniel had ° understanding in all visions and dreams. ; 18 Now at the end of the days that the king had said he should bring them in, then the prince of the eunuchs brought them in before Nebuchadnezzar. 19 And the king communed with them; and among them all was = 1 Kin; Jam. ® Acts 7. 2. Or, he made Daniel unalerste We 12 and. = Before CHRIST about 606 —_—' See Gen. 39. 21 PS. 100. 46. Prov. 16. 7. + Heb. sad der. 1 Or, term, or, continu | ance. 1 Or, The steward. + Heb. of pulse. + Heb. that we may vat, 5 Se.

| Vebuchadnezzar forgetteth his dream. DANIEL I. ——
The w ise me 7 are Nefore CHRIST HOS @ 1 Kings10.1, + Heb. wisdom af un derstandHe lived to see that plorious time of the return of his people from the captivi though he did not die uien. So (ill is used, Ps. 110, 1.8 112. 8. * Gen. 41. 0. i. 4 1Kings1.31. ch. 3 . 10. & 6.45,21. made pieces, foh. 6. t Chal. uy, Ephes. 6.10: found none like Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah : therefore Pstood they before the king. ' 2() 1 And in all matters of ‘wisdom and understanding, that the king enquired of them, he found them ten times better than all the magicians and astrologers that ere in all his realm. . 21 *And Daniel continued even unto the first year of king Cyrus. CHAPTER Il. 1 Nebuchadnezzar, forgetting his dream, requireth it of the Chaldeans, by promises and threatenings. 10 They acknowledging their inabilily are judged to die. 14 Daniel obtaining some respite findeth the dream. 19 He blesseth God. 24 Ie staying the decree is brought to the king. 31 The dream. 36° The interpretation. 4G Daniel's advancement, ND in the second year of the reign of Nebuchadnezzar, Nebuchadnezzar dreamed dreams, @wherewith his spirit was troubled, and Vhis sleep brake from him. 2 ©Then the king commanded to ‘)call the magicians, and the astrologers, and the sorcerers, and the Chaldeans, for to shew the king his dreams. So they came and stood before the king. 3 And the king said unto them, I have dreamed a dream, and my spirit was troubled to know the dream. 4 Then spake the Chaldeans to the king in Syriack, 4O king, live for ever: tell thy servants the dream, and we will shew the interpretation. 5 The king answered and said to the Chaldeans, The thing is gone from me: if ye will not make known unto me the dream, with the interpretation thereof, ye shall be ¢teut in'pieces, and your houses shall be made a dunghill, 6 ‘But if ye shew the dream,%and the interpretation thereof, ye shall receive of me gifts and "rewards and great honour: therefore shew me the dream, and the interpretation thereof. 7 They answered ag: Let the king tell his dream, and we w pretation of it. 8 The king answered and I know of certainty that ye would gain the time, because ye see the thing is gone from me, * . lin and said, } servants the ill shew the intersaid, C_—_ ee 9 But if ye will not make unto me the dream, hope deerce for you: for ye hayo pre lying and corrupt. ‘words to before me, till the time he eh therefore tell me the dream shall know that ye ean shew interpretation thereof’, 10

The Chaldeans Answered | fore the king, and said, There i not a man upon the earth that st shew the king's matter: therefore there is no king, lord, nor ruler, de Y Magician, . Known 18 but ony Pare Speak 'Ngee: and | Me the asked such things at an or astrologer, or Chaldean, 11 And it és a rare thing that the king requireth, and there jg none other that can shew it hefore the king, "except the gods, whose dwelling is not with flesh. 12 For this cause the king was angry and very furious, and com. manded to destroy all the wise men of Babylon. 13 And the decree went forth that the wise men should be slain; and they sought Daniel and his fellows to be slain. 14 {Then Daniel tanswered with counsel and wisdom to Arioch the 'teaptain of the king's guard, which was gone forth to slay the wise men of Babylon : 15 He answered and said to Arioch the king's captain, Why js the decree so hasty from the king? Then Arioch made the thing known to Daniel. 16 Then Daniel went in, and desired of the king that he would give him time, and that he would shew the king the interpretation. 17 Then Daniel went to his house, and made the thing known to Iananiah, Mishael, and Azariah, his companions : . . 18 'That they would desire mercies tof the God of heaven concerning this secret; 'that Daniel and his fellows should not perish with the rest of the wise men of Babylon. 19 {Then was the secret revealed unto Daniel "in a night eg Then Daniel blessed the God ° heaven. suid 20 Daniel answered and rf ' 1 Blessed be the name of God Wl ever and ever: ™for wisdom an' might are his : ' Sout Wood ~ a ver m chs | { Chalt ry (urncd. or,air | marshal. t Chald. of the eae Fioners, ct, Hanyhler | mn | Gen, HK | | vpott 1 { Chall. {r* hefirt we ut shut data vyuntilet yous!

Meth the hing’s dream, Ll _ 7 pune ae | pA And he changeth " i on 2 fire e ‘ : “he removeth kings, lst Tand the seasons: & 103 {pant i petra 2 {Chald. That Thae Sonuul. Chal chitdren af the enplivily of Judah. “Gen 400, Sahai. ; hd MW 47. Ainos 4. 13. ith 4.15. vote ‘own, “en 1, 1.28, Say So.Ge yo Mab Me i V hath} } What. ¢ Hat came and setteth up kings : "he giveth wisdom unto the wise, and knowledge to them that know understanding : 92 Ife revealeth the deep and seerat things: "he knoweth what 7s in the darkness, and * the light dwelloth with him. 7 93 T thank thee, and praise thee, Q thou Cod of my fathers, who hast given. me wisdom and might, and hast made known unto me now what we ‘desired of thee: for thou hast vow made known unto us the king’s matter. 24 4 Therefore Daniel went in unto Arioch, whom the king had ordaincd to destroy the wise men of Babylon: he went and said thus unto him; Destroy not the wise men of Babylon: bring me in before the king, and I will shew unto the king the interpretation. 25 Then Arioch brought in Daniel hefore the king in haste, and said thus unto him, tI have found a man of the teaptives of Judah, that will make known unto the king the interpretation. 26 The king answered and said to Daniel, whose name was Belteshazzar, Art thou able to make known unto me the dream which I haye seen, and the interpretation thereof? y 27 Daniel answered in the presence of the king, and said, The seerct which the king hath demanded cannot the wise men, the astrologers, the magicians, the soothsayers, shew unto the king ; 28 "But there is a God in heaven that revealeth seerets, and tmaketh Xnown to the king Nebuchadnezzar “what shall be in the latter days. hy dream, and the visions of thy head upon thy bed, are these; : , 29 As for thee,O king, thy thoughts Cune into thy mind upon thy bed, What should come to pass herealter: *and he that revealeth secrets maketh known to thee what shall come to pass. 30 * But as for me, this seeret is Hot revealed to me for any wisdom ae l have more than any living, ut for ¢heir sakes that shall make own the interpretation to the DANIEL I. and the interpretation of tt. king, “and that thou mightest know the thoughts of thy heart. 31 4 lent, stood before thee thereof was terrible. 32 "This image’s head was of fine gold, his breast and his arms of silver, his belly and his ‘thighs of brass, 33° His legs of iron, his feet part of iron and part of clay. 34 Thou sawest till that a stone was cut out '* without hands, which smote

the image upon his feet ¢hat were of iron and clay, and brake them to pieces. 35 Then was the iron, the clay, the brass, the silver, and the gold, broken to pieces together, and became “like the chaff of the summer threshingfloors ; and the wind carried them away, that no place was found for them: and the stone that smote the image ‘became a great mountain.?and filled the whole earth. 36 {i This 7s the dream; and we will tell the interpretation thereof before the king. 37 © Thou, O king, art a king of kings: ‘for the God of heaven hath given thee a kingdom, power, and strength, and glory. 38 *And wheresoever the children |’ of men dwell, the beasts of the field and the fowls of the heaven hath he given into thine hand, and hath made thee ruler over them all. "Thou art this head of gold. 39 And atter thee shall arise ™another kingdom “interior to thee, and another third kingdom of brass, which shall bear rule over all the earth. + 40 And ˚the fourth kingdom shall |’ be strong as iron: forasmuch as iron breaketh in pieces and subdueth all things: and as iron that breaketh all these, shall it break in pieces and bruise. 41 And whereas thou sawest ? the fect ‘and toes, part of potters’ clay, and part of iron, the kingdom shall be divided; but there shall be in it of the strength of the iron, forasmuch as thou sawest the iron mixed with miry clay. 1 F Thou, O king, t sawest, and behold a great image. This great |} Image, whose brightness was excel; and the form Refore CURIST HOS twast » See ver. 38, &e. 1 Or, sides. 1 Or, irhich | was notin hands: as 2 Cor. 5. 1. Hebr. 9. 24. 4Ps. 1.4 Hos. 13. 3. * Ps. 37.10, 6. f Isai. 2 2, 3. & Ps. a0. 9. ver, 32. a ch. 5.20, 31. ® ver. 32. ever. 2 42 And as the toes of the feet rere

Nebuchadnezzar 's drea ——_ uM interpreted. DA NIEL I. Shadvach, Mosh, ch, and Ttefore cinisT GUS {| Or, brite. + Chald. (Mis with Udis. + Chald. Gir days aver. 20. Jeai, 20. 16. 1 Or, which was wal in hands. + Chald. after this. * See Acts 1), 25 » Ezra G. 10. y ver, 2. * ver. (i, ech. 4.9. & SA, toh. a. 12. «Tah 18, eheae, ne part of iron, and part of clay, so the kingdom shall be partly strong, and partly "broken. Sie 43 And whereas thou sawest 1ron mixed with miry clay, they shall mingle themselves with the secd of men: but they shall not cleave 'one to another, even as iron is not mixed with clay. ; 44 And in tthe days of these kings dshall the God of heaven set up a kingdom, ‘which shall never be | destroyed : and the * kingdom shall not be left to other people, ‘tut it -|shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand 33, | for ever. 45 ‘Forasmuch as thou sawest that the stone was cut out of the mountain ' without hands, and that it brake in pieces the iron, the brass, the clay, the silver, and the gold ; the great God hath made known to the king what shall come to pass thereafter: and the dream 7s certain, and the interpretation thereof sure. 46 4"Then the king Nebuchadnezzar fell upon his face, and worshipped Daniel, and commanded that they should offer an oblation * and sweet odours unto him. 47 The king answered unto Daniel, and said, Of a truth 7 is, that your God is a God of gods, and a Lord of kings, Yand a revealer of secrets, seeing thou couldest reveal this secret. 48 Then the king made Daniel a great man, “and gave him many great gifts, and made him ruler over the whole province of Babylon, and “chief of the governors oyer all the wise men of Babylon. 49 Then Daniel requested of the king, "and he set Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, over the affairs of the province of Babylon : hut Daniel © sat in the gate of the king. { ; CHAPTER III. 1N chuchadnezzar dedicate m Dura, th Nhadrach, yeu are acvused fur not tworshipping the aan hey, fang Hreatened, make a ! cau fessian. tod delivercth the aut of the furnace. 2 ON iis “ » Fi thu eran seeing the miracle blesseth ant N&BUCHADNEZZaAR the ; Ong nade an image of gold . . : Whose height sas threescore cubits : tha golden image Meshach, and Abedand the breadth the he set it up in the 1 : the province of Babylon, ‘an 2 Then Nebuehadnezzay the kin | sent to gather together the yan the governors, and the en tees judges, the treasurers, the sci the lers, the sheriffs, and all the a. of the provinces, to come Pp dedication of the image whi " oi . ch

No. buchadnezzar the king had sot ‘ 3 Then the princes, the pert and captains, the judges, the oe surers, the counsellers, the s . and all the rulers of the PrOvInCeS were gathered together unto the dedication of the image that Nobu. ehadnezzar_ the king had set wy. and they stood before the ities that Nebuchadnezzar had set ig 4 Then an herald eried Saloud, To you fit is commanded, "O people, nations, and languages, 5 That at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, "dulcimer, and all kinds of musick, ye fall down and worship the golden image that Nebuchadnezzar the king hath set up: 6 And whoso falleth not down and worshippeth shall the same hour "be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace. 7 Therefore at that time, when all the people heard the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and all kinds of musick, all the people, the nations, and the languages, fell down and worshipped the golden image that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up. , 8 { Wherefore at that time certam Chaldeans ®came near, and accused the Jews. F 9 They spake and said to the king Nebuchadnezzar, 2O king, live for ever. 10 Thou, O king, hast made a decree, that every man that shall hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of musick, shall fall down! and worship the golden image « 11 And whoso falleth not down o st worshippeth, that he should ai into the midst of a burning fiery" hace. 12 ©'There are certa reol Six Cthits « ain of Dura, iy heriffs, und Avy. 7 in Jews whou ‘ ii, LUren 4 Chall, phony. Ser 2 Mev. 1. 1S ech te —

MH al st siya yl wee sincatin tan fg Fao 2. Like Io Hand 6 | x SMate 10.19, WChatd itteg, ee / a yphut me the 2 Kings Ub midst of hast set over the affairs of the lee ‘eat Babylon, Shadrach, Meee ‘ad Abed-nego 3 these men, aliacns ? thave not regarded thee : | te not thy gods, nor woralin the golden image which thou a pH Nebuchadnezzar in his mee and fury commanded to bring Shadrach, Meshach, and A hed-nego. Thon they brought these men before the king. ; 14 Nebuchadnezzar spake and said unto them, /s i "true, O Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, do not ye serve my gods, nor worship the goldon image which I have set up ? 15 Nowif ye be ready that at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and duleimer, and all kinds of musick, ye fall down and worship the image which I have made; ‘well: but if ye worship not, ye shall be east the same hour into the midst of a burning fiery furnace; ‘and who zs that God that shall deliver you out of my hands ? 16 Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego answered and said to the king, O Nebuchadnezzar, "we are not careful to answer thee in this matter. 17 If it be so, our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace, and he will deliver us out of thine hand, O king. 18 But if not, be it known unto thee, O king, that we will not serve thy gods, nor worship the golden Image which thou hast set up. 19 {Then was Nebuchadnezzar ‘full of fury, and the form of his ‘sage was changed against Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego : therefore he spake, and commanded that they should heat the furnace one seven times more than it was Wont to be heated. 20 And he commanded the tmost mighty men that were in his army to bind Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, and to cast thes into the burning fiery furnace. “1 Then these men were bound in their ‘coats, their hosen, and their tats, and their ofies garments, and Were cast into the midst of the burntug fiery furnace. BY DANIEL Off. m™ ; : Therefore beeause the King’s | the bur ‘commandment, was urgent, and the furnace exceeding hot, the "flame of the fire slew those men that took up Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed. nego, 24 And these three men, Shadrach, Meshach, and A hed-nego, fell down hound into the midst of the burning fiery furnace, 24 Then Nebuchadnezzar the king was astonied, and rose up in haste, and spake, and said unto his leounsellers, Did not we cast three men bound into the midst of the fire? They answered and said unto the king, True, O king. 25 He answered and said, Lo. I see

four men loose, ‘walking in the midst of the fire, and tthey have no hurt ; and the form of the fourth is like "the Son of God. 26 % Then Nebuchadnezzar came near to the tmouth of the burning fiery furnace, and spake, and said, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, ye servants of the most high God, come forth, and come /ither. Then Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, came forth of the midst of the fire. 27 And the princes, governors, and captains, and the king's counsellers, being gathered together, saw these men, 'upon whose bodies the fire had no power, nor was an hair of their head singed, neither were their coats changed, nor the smell of fire had passed on them. 28 Then Nebuchadnezzar spake, and said, Blessed ée the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, who hath sent his angel, and delivered his servants that “trusted in him, and have changed the king's word, and yielded their bodies, that they might not serve nor worship any god, except their own God. 29 "Theretore ‘I make a decree, That every people, nation, and language, which speak hany thing amiss against the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-newo, shall be ˚f eut in pieces, and their houses shall be made a dunghill: "beeause there is no other God that ean deliver after this sort. 30 Then the king ‘promoted Shaning fiery furnace. Before CHRIST about Su ——~ tChald.irord. | 1 Or, apart. 1 Or, governors | Tsai. 43. 2. + Chald. Mere is no hurt in them. <I LG & + Chald.door. 1 Hebr. 11. 34. ach. i on Rak ates Pee .$ male hy me. | +ChakLerror, re ech. @. 27. tChahb mur fo provper drach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, in the province of Babylon.

Nebuchadnezza's dream. a Before cuRIST about 570 4 Chald. If was scenily before me. ech. 2. 28, 20, € ch. 2.1. ech. 2. 2. "ech. 1. 7. 'Isai. G3. 11. ver. Hl, oh. 2.1. & SM, Va. keh. 2 4 & SW {Chald. Dwas & ver, 20, Seo Lam. 4 20, ; OHAPTER IV. 1 Nelsen his arena, which the magicians could not interpret. 8 Daniel hearcth the dream. 1S Ie interpreteth it. 28 The story of the event. EBUCHADNEZZAR the king, *unto all people, nations, and languages, that dwell in all the earth; Peace be multiplied unto you. 2 tI thought it good to shew the sions and wonders *that the high God hath wrought toward me. 3 °How great are his signs! and how mighty are his wonders ! his kingdom is 'an everlasting kingdom, and his dominion is from generation to generation. 4 91 Nebuchadnezzar was at rest in mine house, and flourishing in my palace: 5 1 saw a dream which made me afraid, °and the thoughts upon my bed and the visions of my head 'troubled me. 6 Therefore made I a decree to bring in all the wise men of Babylon before me, that they might make known unto me the interpretation of the dream. 7 ®Then came in the magicians, the astrologers, the Chaldeans, and the soothsayers: and I told the dream before them; but they did not make, known unto me the interpretation thereof. 8 {i But at the last Daniel came in before me, "whose name zcas Belteshazzar, according to the name of my god, 'and in whom 7s the spirit of the holy gods: and before him I told the dream, saying, 9 O Belteshazzar, 'master of the magicians, because I know that the spirit of the holy gods is in thee, and no secret troubleth thee, tell me the visions of my dream that I have seen, and the interpretation -|thereof, 10 Thus were the visions of mine head in my bed ; 1] saw, and behold 'a tree in the midst of the earth, and the height thereof mas great. 1] The tree grew, and was st rong, and the height thereof reached unto heaven, and the sight thereof to the end of all the earth : 12 The leaves thereof were fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it was meat for all: ™({he beasts of DANIEL IV. Dani, the field had gs} the fowls of the boughs thereof, and all fle of it. 13° T saw in the Visiny head upon my bed, and, joy "a watcher and %ay holy > behold, down from heaven; * 14 He cried 'alond v Hew down the tre his branches, shake off his Jo and seatter his fruit: "et {he get away from under it fowls from his branches : 15. Nevertheless leave the stuin of his roots in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the ficld; and lot it be

wet with the dew of heaven and Jet his portion be with the beasts in the grass of the carth: 16 Let his heart be changed from man's, and Iet a beast's heart be given unto him; and let seven 'times pass over him. 17 This matter is by the decree of the watchers, and the demand by the word of the holy ones: to the intent 'that the living may know 'that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will, and setteth up over it the basest of men. 18 This dream I ling Nebuchadnezzar have seen. Now thou, 0 Belteshazzar, declare the interpretation thereof, "forasmuch as all the wise men of my kingdom are not able to make known unto me the interpretation: but thou art able ; *for the spirit of the holy gods is in thee. 19 { Then Daniel, * whose name was Belteshazzar, was astonied for one hour, and his thoughts troubled him. The king spake, and said, Belteshazzar, let not the dream, or the interpretation thereof, trouble thee. Belteshazzar answered a0 said, My lord, "the dream J t them that hate thee, and the apts pretation thereof to thine gem 2) *The tree that thou ge which grew, and was strong, we height reached unto the iene the sight thereof to all the eart)s eee fair, and the 21 Whose leaves were 10 it wae 1S of ny: + And said this ey and ent off AVES, Heasts > and the I hearing th, ONC Came |: ~ ' "Kin, TOMY 17 27 Peon 'ch QSL 8 Aah ver, 33,0 «Gena Al 5.41 fruit. thereof much, and st alls meat for all; under which t —

a snterpreteth i. spits im = — : field dwelt, and upon whose janches the fowls of the heaven \had their habitation + hat. art 99 wyg ix thou, O king, tha ar “on and hecome strong : for thy Treatness is growl, and reacheth unto heaven. eand thy dominion to the end of the earth, | 94 "And whereas the king saw a wateher and an holy one coming down from heaven, and saying, | How the tree down, and destroy it: yet leave the stump of the roots ‘thereof in. the earth, even with a hand of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, ˚and tt his portion be with the heasts of | the field, till seven times pass over him ; 24 This is the interpretation, O king, and this 7s the decree of the most Tigh, which is come upon my lord the king : 25 That they shall ‘drive thee from men, and thy dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field, and they mi.) shall make thee &to cat grass as oxen, and they shall wet thee with the dew of heaven, and seven times of the are Ww Jean Sal tre @ ch Sah &e. (“i |shall pass over thee, till thou know that the most High ruleth in the ‘«%% | kingdom of men, and ‘giveth it to whomsoever he will. 26 And whereas they commanded to leave the stump of the tree roots ; thy kingdom shall be sure unto thee, after that thou shalt have known ;| that the "heavens do rule. 27 Wherefore, O king, let my ae counsel be acceptable unto thee, “st land "break off thy sins by rightsan cousness, and thine iniquities by “Tedd de. ; shewing mercy to the poor; ™if it may be 'a lengthening of thy tranquillity, 28 {1 All this came upon the king Nebuchadnezzar. 1h uton i. At the end of twelve months 4 © |e walked "in the palace of the "Poon Kingdom of Babylon. “sa. | 80 The king ˚spake, and said, Is Not this great Babylon, that L have built for the house of the kingdom +y the might of my power, and for the tonour of my majesty Tie "While the word das in the )4g’s mouth, there fell “a yoice tem heaven, saying, O king NeLOK a heat Jaf thine freon, “UK hugs 21, DANIEL IV. The dream fulfilled. Before The kingdom is departed from thee, Cee 32 A al "they shall drive thee from! 570 men, and thy dwelling shall be with, a the beasts of the field: they shall | afm make thee to eat grass as oxen, and)” seven times shall pass over thee, until thou know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will. 33 The same hour was the thing | fulfilled upon Nebuehadnezzar: and he was driven from men, and did eat grass as oxen, and his body was/ wet with the dew of heaven. till

his | hairs were grown like eagles’ fra-| thers, and his nails like birds’ elas. 34 And ‘at the end of the days, shout [ Nebuchadnezzar lifted up mine see 6. eyes unto heaven, and mine understanding returned unto me, and [| blessed the most High, and I praised and honoured him ‘that liveth for| ‘ch. ??,7,, ever, whose dominion 7s "an ever-| Se | lasting dominion, and his kingdom) 7.14. is from generation to generation: tke 1 35 And “all the inhabitants of the earth are reputed as nothing: and Yhe doeth according to his will in the army of heaven, and among the inhabitants of the earth: and *none can stay his hand, or say unto him, ®*What doest thou ? 36 At the same time my reason returned unto me; "and for the glory of my kingdom, mine honour and brightness returned unto me; and my counsellers and my lords) sought unto me; and | was established in my kingdom, and excellent majesty was ‘added unto me. 37 Now IL Nebuchadnezzar praise and extol and honour the King of heaven, “all whose works av¢ truth, |’ and his ways judgment: cand those |, that walk in pride he is able to| abase. 7 CHAPTER V. 1 Belshazzar's impious feast. 5 A hand writing, unknown to the magicians, trou- | bleth the king. WW At the commendation of the queen, Daniel ix braught. \7 He, re-| proving the king of pride and idolatry, Pd adeth and interpreteth the writing. 30 The monarchy is translated ta the Medes. | ELSHAZZAR the king “made atone a great feast to a thousand of + eno his lords, and drank wine betore the thousand. 2 Belshazzar, whiles he tasted the wine, commanded to bring the golden « Tsai. 40, 15, rPall5.3. & 15. fe | | |

The handwriting on the wall. and silver vessels father drink therein. “Ter. 2 Sam. !. 7 2 Chron. 15. 16. ver. 11, 13. + Chald. brought Sori. coneubines, drank in them. e Rev. 9. 20, eh. 4. al. of the hand that wrote. t Chald. brightnesses, smote one against another. fe ¢ Chak 1. might. & Isai. 47. 13, 1 Or, purple. Wel. 6.2. third ruler in the kingdom. the interpretation thereof. bw which his | faDANI Before tt ; ee * | ther Nebuchadnezzar had 'taken ou at of the temple which aas in Jerusalem; that the king, and his princes, his wives, and his concubines, might 3 Then they brought the golden vessels that were taken out of the temple of the house of God which was at Jerusalem; and the king, and his princes, his wives, and his 4 They drank wine, ‘and praised the gods of gold, and of silver, of brass, of iron, of wood, and of stone. 5 In the same hour came forth fingers of a man’s hand, and wrote over against the candlestick upon the plaister of the wall of the king’s palace: and the king saw the part G Then the king’s * countenance twas changed, and his thoughts troubled him, so that the 'tjoints of his loins were loosed, and his *knees 7 ‘The king cried t aloud to bring ‘in §the astrologers, the Chaldeans, and the soothsayers. And the king spake, and said to the wise men of Babylon, Whosoever shall read this writing, and shew me the interpretation thereof, shall be clothed with "scarlet, and dave a chain of gold about his neck, "and shall be the 8 Then came in all the king’s wise men: ‘hut they could not read the writing, nor make known to the king 9 Then was king Belshazzar greatly yaeage — | troubled, and his t countenance was wrightnesees, | Changed in him, and his lords were astonied. 10 41 Now the queen, by reason of the words of the king and his lords, ‘ame into the banquet house: and ‘24639. the queen spake and said, !O king, live for ever: let not thy thoughts trouble thee, nor Jet thy countenance he changed : . Perit as "There is a man in thy kingae i Whom 7s the spirit’ of the tii re eae and in the days: of thy igs ght and understanding and wisdom, like the wi Was found in him: OP, wand sdom of the prods, > Whom the lange: father, | H sagt Nebuchadnezzar thy father, the woh a Ciigr y f " Song, I say, thy father, made "mas Wb V. Davit ch 13 brongyy ter of the magicians . Chaldeans, and soothsn 12 °Porasmuch ag an os spirit, and knowledge, an elent standing, "interpreting of Unde ASLrala, ers, yers , ‘I . dreg and shewing of hard SenLonees uns, ‘dissolving of 1 doubts, Were f nd found ‘hing b Danigj shew the jy. in the same

Daniel, "whom {| C named Belteshazzar: now Jo be ealled, and he will terpretation. 13 Then was Daniel brow before the king. And the and said unto Daniel, 4); Daniel, which art of the children of the captivity of Judah, whom the king my !father brought out of Jewry? 14 [have even heard of thee, that ‘the spirit of the gods is in theo and that light and understanding and excellent wisdom is found in thee. 15 And now "the wise men, the astrologers, have been brought in before me, that they should read this writing, and make known unto me the interpretation thereof: but they could not shew the interpretation of the thing: 16 And J have heard of thee, that thou canst tmake interpretations, and dissolve doubts: *now if thou canst read the writing, and make known to me _ the interpretation thereof, thou shalt be clothed with scarlet, and fave a chain of gold about thy neck, and shalt be the third ruler in the kingdom. 17 1 Then Daniel answered and said before the king, Let thy gifts ‘ought jn king Spake 4 thou that be to thyself, and give thy H rewards to another ; yet I will read the writing unto the king, and make known to him the interpretation. . 18 O thou king, ‘the most high God gave Nebuchadnezzar thy i ther a kingdom, and majesty, ‘lory, and honour: Pig ad for the majesty that gave him, “all people, nations, res languages, trembled and feared + fore him: whom he would he slew ; and whom he would he kept alive 3 and whom he would he set ups whoin he would he put down. 20 * But when his heart pm ide, up, and his mind hardened in pride, he was ! deposed from lifted tes « Jdngly his king ype f Ny) Cn 1A,» Suh Vay [eta $ Chait interpre. Nery

vO » mappreteth pale th aye inlerpr hrone, and they took his glory from throne, ’ Rist im: ale it 21 a— sons of And he was * driven from the ‘of men; and "his heart was ee nade like the angie ve la "ing mes with the wi a ass st ! y fad him with grass like ayer ~ his hody was wet with the dew of ace heaven: 7EIL he knew that the most high God ruled in the kingdom of men, and fhat he appointeth over it whomsoever he will. yy And thou his son, O Belshazjeon® gar, *hast not humbled thine heart, o8" ough thou knewest all this ; 23 " But hast lifted up thyself ‘against the Lord of heaven; and they have brought the vessels of his house before thee, and thou, and \thy lords, thy wives, and thy concubines, have drunk wine in them: land thou hast praised the gods of silver, and gold, of brass, iron, wood, and stone, ‘which see not, nor hear. nor know: and the God in whose hand thy breath 7s, “and whose ave all thy ways, hast thou not glorified: 24 Then was the part of the hand sent from him ; and this writing was written. 25 41 And this zs the writing that was written, MENE, MENE, TEKEL, UPHARSIN. 26 This is the interpretation of the thing: MENE; God hath numbered thy kingdom, and finished it. 27 TEKIEL; © Thou art weighed in the balances, and art found wanting. 28 PERES; Thy kingdom is divided, and given to the ‘Medes and * Persians. 29 Then commanded Belshazzar, and they clothed Daniel with scaret, and put a chain of gold about us neck, and made a proclamation concerning him, "that he should be the third ruler in the kingdom. 30°91 'In that night was Belshazzar the king of the Chaldeans slain. 31 *And Darius the Median tool the kingdom, tbeing “about threeScore and two years old. CHAPTER VI, 4 wed +P 15.56 Jer 10, 2. V Danis j AL ¥ made chief uf the presidents. 1 They conspiring aguinst him obtain an idolatrous devre W Daniel, aveased of is cast into the lions’ saved, 24 Tis adver25 and God magnified by the breach ther den. WW Danial sarte the writing. DANIEL v. re oe He is made chief of the pr esidents., | +t “over the ia al 7 a a, ° eae I pleased Darius to | i Defore kingdom an hundred and twenty) CU MIst is . ‘J abe prinees, which should be over the ui" whole kingdom ; ‘ih 3 rm *Eeth. Lo, 2 And over these three presidents; of whom Daniel sas first: that the princes might give accounts unto them, and the king should have no damage, 3 Then this Daniel was preferred above the presidents " heeause an excellent spirit ras in him; and the king thought to set him over the

whole realm. 4%°Then the presidents and princes sought to find oceasion against Daniel concerning the kingdom ; but they could find none occasion nor fault ; forasmuch as he sas faithful, neither was there any error or fault found in him. 5 Then said these men, We shall not find any occasion against this Daniel, except we find if avainst him concerning the law of his God. 6 Then these presidents and princes ‘assembled together to the kine, and said thus unto him, “ Kine Darius, live for ever. 7 All the presidents of the kingdom, the governors, and the princes, the counsellers, and the captains. have consulted together to establish a royal statute, and to make a firm ‘decree, that whosoever shall ask a petition of any God or man for thirty days, save of thee, O king, he shall be cast into the den of lions. 8 Now, O king, establish the decree, and sign the writing, that it be not changed, according to the “law of the Medes and Persians, which taltereth not. 9 Wherefore king Darius signed the writing and the decree. 10 4 Now when Daniel knew that the writing was signed, he went into | his house; and his windows being open in his chamber ‘toward Jeruand princes, 1 OF, eorme te [Or interdict. t Chala. Passed not. CL Kings : ML salem, he kneeled upon his knees i 7 * three tines a day, and prayed, and « ton in gave thanks before his God, as he }S4.5 7 cid aforetime. alae LL Then these men assembled, and found Daniel praying and making| supplication betore his Cod. 12"Then they came near,and spake "en ta before the king converning the kan's |

‘ ey Daniel is cast wnto the lions den. Hefore CHRIST about 137 ae ome ‘ver. fH. keh. 1.6, & 5.15. Teh. 3, 12. = So Mark 6. ® ver. 8. e Lam. 3. 53. ¥ So Matth. 27. 04. { Or, table. ach. 21. rol a 1h. rh. 2. 4. ch. 4, oi “Webr. 11. 33, ——_ ‘ DANI deerce; Hast thou not signed a dethat every man that shall ask a petition of any God or man within thirty days, save of thee, O king, shall’ be cast into the den of lions ¢ The king answered and said, ‘The thing 7s true, ‘according to the law of the Medes and Persians, which altereth not. : 43 Then answered they and said before the king, That Daniel, ‘which is of the children of the captivity of Judah, 'regardeth not thee, O king, nor the decree that thou hast signed, but maketh his petition three times a day. 14° Then the king, when he heard these words, ™was sore displeased with himself, and set Ais heart on Daniel to deliver him: and he laboured till the going down of the sun to deliver him. 15 Then these men assembled unto the king, and said unto the king, Know, re) king, that "the law of the Medes and Persians 7s, That no decree nor statute which the king establisheth may be changed. 16 Then the king commanded, and they brought Daniel, and cast him into the den of lions. ow the king spake and said unto Daniel, Thy God whom thou servest continually, he will deliver thee. 17 ˚And a stone was brought, and laid upon the mouth of the den; Pand the king sealed it with his own signet, and with the signet of his lords; that the purpose might not be changed concerning Daniel. 18 § Then the king went to his palace, and passed the night fastIng: neither were ‘instruments of musick brought before him: “and his sleep went from him. 19 Then the king arose very carly in the morning, and went in haste unto the den of lions. 20 And when he came to the den, he cried with a lamentable voice unto Daniel: and the king spake and said to Daniel, O Danicl, servant of the living God, "is thy God, whom thou servest continually, able to decree, jliver thee from the lions ¢ 21 Then said Daniel unto the lang ‘0 king, live for ever, io 22 'My God hath sent his angel, and hath “shut the lions? mouths, y J . > IbL V I. We in miracutingdy ; that they have not hurt Mes fj — much as before hin IMnocen torn found mMomes and alse bhefon Wag] Sig, O king, have T done no fi, thee, ‘y 23 Then was the King Rcdonit 7 glad for him, and comma ret they should take Daniel We ! the den. So Daniel was tien 7 out of the den, and no itininee hurt was found upon him, thes at he believed in his God, ams |e 24 4 And the king

commanded Yand they brought those men whieh " had aceused Danicl, and they aa ° them into the den of lions, ‘lian *their children, and their wives: and ‘Tans the lions had the mastery of them ite and brake all their bones in Pivees , or ever they came at the bottom af the den. 25 4 *Then king Darius wrote unto 11 all people, nations, and languages, that dwell in all the earth; Peaeo be multiplied unto you. nied that 26 "I make a decree, That in ‘12 every dominion of my kingdom men ¢tremble and fear before the God of ""! Daniel: “for he és the living God, /“*** and stedfast for ever, and his kingdom that which shall not be ‘de- '?yi\\$ stroyed, and his dominion shall be even unto the end. Wy Lulela | 27 He delivereth and rescueth, fand ‘*** he worketh signs and wonders in heaven and in earth, who hath de-| livered Daniel from the power of the lions. : 28 So this Daniel prospered in the reign of Darius, “and in the reign of "Cyrus the Persian. CHAPTER VII. +) 1 Daniel's vision of four beasts, 9 a kingdom, 1b The interpretation therec). N the first year of Belshazzas : king of Babylon “Daniel ~ x a dream and visions of his “7 upon his bed: then he ve ie dream, and told the sum 0 jae ‘matters. ; ee 2 Daniel spake and said, I aie F my vision by night, and, beho! : i. four winds of the heaven strove "I the great sea. F 3 Knd four great beasts psn nat! from the sea, diverse one from MF fete other. and] B43 4 The first was “like a eH Wat! had cagle’s wings: | beheld tM yw { Heb. bret | Jech 12h bEml bt band ite ° ee eked, 'al owe wings thereof were plucked, w —

and) 20 a wD Her ILA Ue Le CD. ve eee Rew, VP Lck. 115, Ma WAS & " va praia of the four | behold ge lifted up from the earth, and ae econ upon the feet as a man, A a man's heart was given to it. "5 And hchold another beast, A eocond, like toa hear, and 'it raised up itself' on one side, and if i three ribs in' the mouth af it between the tecth of if: and they said thus unto it, Arise, deyour much wah. : i fter this T beheld, and' lo anather, like a leopard, which had upon the baek of it four wings of a fowl; the beast had also 'four heads ; and dominion was given to it. 7 After this T saw in the nightvisions, and behold #a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, and strong excecdingly ; and it had great, iron teeth: it devoured and brake in picees, and stamped the residue with the feet of it: and it eas diverse from all the beasts that sere before it; "and it had ten horns. 8 I considered the horns, and, behold, 'there came up among them another little horn, before whom ete up by the roots: and, bejold, in this horn avere eyes like the eyes kof man, 'and a mouth speaking great things. 941 beheld till the thrones were cast down, and "the Ancient of days did sit, ˚whose garment sas white as snow, and the hair of his head like the pure wool: his throne aas Like the fiery flame, "and his wheels as burning fire, 10 A fiery stream issued and came forth from' before him : 'thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand Stood before him: *the judgment Was set, and the books were opened. beheld then because of the f the great words which the 'orn spake: *I beheld even till the east was slain, and his body deStroyed, and given to the burning flame, : Voice | 12 As concerning the rest of the heasts, they had their dominion taken Way: yet 'their lives were Prolonged for a season and time. saw in the night visions, and, » "one like the Son of man "une with the clouds. of heaven, and came to 'the Ancient of days, there were three of the first horns | beasts, DNNIEL VIF, The inte rprelation the reof. and they brought him near Lefore| — petore him, CHHIST about Vk YAnd there was given him doMinton, and glory, and a kingdom, that all "people, nations, and lan. guages, should serve him: his doMINION 7 "an eve which shall kingdom destroyed, rlasting dominion. not pass away, and his that which shall not be 15 7 Daniel "was grieved in my spirit in the midst of my thody, and the visions of my head troubled me. 16 IT came near unto one of them that stood by, and asked him the truth of all this. So he told

me. and made me know the interpretation of the things. 17 *These great beasts, which are|* ver four, are four kings, which shall arise out of the earth. 18 But “the saints of the tmost Bata High shall take the kingdom, and| = possess the kingdom for ever, even for ever and ever. 19 Then I would know the truth of *the fourth beast, which was di- | verse t from all the others, exceeding dreadful, whose teeth sere of iron, and his nails of brass; hich devoured, brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with his feet : 20 And of the ten horns that rrere in his head, and of the other which came up, and before whom three fell; even of that horn that had eyes, and a mouth that spake very great things, whose look or@s more stout than his fellows. 21 I beheld, ‘and the same horn | ‘¢h. & 12.24. made war with the saints, and prevailed against them ; 22 * Until the Ancient of days came, "and judgment was given to |" the saints of the most High; and Hate aires the time came that the saints possessed the kingdom. 23 Thus he said, The fourth beast shall be ‘the fourth kingdom upon |'* > earth, which shall be diverse from all kingdoms, and shall devour the whole earth, and shall tread it down, and break it in pieces. 2+ * And the ten horns out of this kingdom gre ten kings ¢haé shall arise: and another shall rise after them; and he shall be diverse from the first, and he shall subdue three Kings, sheath all thee,

| Daniel's vision of DANIEL VII. fe « ~ a van, and | | 251And he shall speak great words 6 And he came to then ] against the most High, and shall | had 1wWo horns, Which | ‘et that| mwear out the saints of the most standing before the river " Seo] [iy High, and " think to change times unto him in the fury of hig om ran) and laws: and ˚they shall he given} 7 And 1 saw him come a ete | into his hand Puntil a time and times | the ram, and he was Sow ‘nto and the dividing of time. _ |eholer against him, and sn With 9G 4 But the judgment shall sit, | ram, and brake his two hence the and they shall take away his domi- | there was no power in the = and nion, to consume and to destroy it) stand before him, but. he sek | A unto the end. . down to the ground, and a im rve. it, | 97.And the ‘kingdom and domi- | upon him: and there wag mie ie ~a nion, and the greatness of the king- | could deliver the ram out of eh dom under the whole heaven, shall | hand. Ms be given to the people of the saints | 8 Therefore the he goat waxed a of the most High, * whose kingdom | great: and when he was strong, te is an everlasting kingdom, tand all great horn was broken; and for it ' dominions shall serve and obey | came up “four notable ones tov him. the four winds of heaven. 4 28 Hitherto is the end of the mat-| 9 ‘And out of one of them eamo| esi, vver.t5 ter, As for me Daniel, "my cogi- | forth a little horn, which waxed ex-| frie |tations much troubled me, and my | ceeding great, * toward the south,|'@ = countenance changed in me: but I and toward the east, and toward the ‘ard nae + Luke2.19, |*kept the matter in my heart. © pleasant land. si. 2 10 ‘And it waxed great, even ' to CHAPTER VIII. Kthe host of heaven; and ‘it cast 1 Daniel's vision of the ram and he goat. 13 The two thousand three hundred days down some of the host and of the of sacrifice. 1 Gabriel comforteth Daniel, stars to the ground, and stamped and interpreteth the vision, upon them. about N the third year of the reign of 11 Yea, ™he magnified himsel/ king Belshazzar a vision appear- | even 'to "the prince of the host, ed unto me, even wito me Daniel, | ˚and "by him Pthe daily sacrifice was after that which appeared unto me | taken away, and the place of his seh.71. | #at the first. sanctuary was cast down. 2 And I saw in a vision; and it| 12 And an host was given him came to pass, when I saw, that I | against the daily sacrifice by reason vrant.2 |aas at *Shushan i the palace, | of transgression, and it cast down which is in the province of Elam ;|?the truth to the ground; and it and I

saw in a vision, and I was | ‘practised, and prospered. . by the river of Ulai. 13 1 Then I heard ‘one saint 3 Then I lifted up mine eyes, and | speaking, and another saint said saw, and, behold, there stood before | unto 'tthat certain saint whieh the river a ram which had tice horns: | spake, How long shall be the vision and the two horns were high; but | concerning the daily sacrifice, 0 {Heb we se) one was higher than tthe other, and | the transgression ‘of desolation, to the higher came up last. give both the sanctuary and the host 4 T saw the ram pushing westward, | to be trodden under foot ¢ ; and northward, and southward ; so| 14 And he said unto me, Unto two that no beasts might stand before | thousand and three hundred * dy 1 him, neither was there any that could | then shall the sanctuary be Teles, 5 deliver out of his hand; ‘but he did| 15 [And it came to pass when’ according to his will, and became | even I Daniel, had seen the on ‘1 great. and "sought for the meaning, t i 5 And as I was considering, be-| behold, there stood before me hold, an he goat came from the|the appearance of aman |, ¥0r, none | West on the face of the whole earth,| 16 And I heard a man’s V0! aucket hit lard tt yj, which twoeeaa [20d 'touched not the ground: and |%between the banks of, a wr gem Heb. a hor: tes : , ake this tat ahor | the goat had 14a notable horn be- called, and said, “Gabriel, make ” vei. | tween his eyes. man to understand the vision.

rhe vision 1 t Heb. are accomplishal ‘Deut. 22.2, Veni “cha, aya ver. 1. CL on VUr, prog. Ierity, ferproted. 17 So he came near where [ stood : and when he came, I was afraid, and “fell upon my face: but. he said unto me, Understand, O son of man: for at. the time of the end shall be the vision. : : 18 "Now as he was speaking with mo, | was in a deep sleep on my face toward the ground: *but he touched me, and tset me upright. 19 And he said, Behold, f will make thee know what shall be in the last end of the indignation : “for at the time appointed the end sha// We. 20 ˚The ram which thou sawest having fro horns are the kings of DANTEL VITI. Daniels confe | ee the first year of Darius the - son of A hasuerus, of the seed of the Medes, "which was made king over the realm of the Chaldeans: > 2 In the first year of hig reign T Daniel understood hy books the number of the years, whereof the word of the : miah the prophet, that he would accomplish seventy years in the desolations of Jerusalem, 3 ˚T˚And J set my face unto the Lord God, to seele by prayer and supplications, with fasting, and sack-| cloth, and ashes: 4 And [ prayed unto the Lorn Media and Persia. 21 ‘And the rough goat 7s the king | of Grecia: and the great horn that | is between his eyes *7s the first king. 22 "Now that being broken, whereas four stood up for it, four kingdoms shall stand up out of the nation, but not in his power. Lorp came to » Jere-|” $810n and prayer. Before CHRIsT about TS 1 Or, in whien he, fe. 2 Chron. 34. © Neh. 1. 4, ch. 6. Wn, Jer. 2. 12, 4, Jam. 4.8.9, Tn, my God, and made my confession, and said, O 4 Lord, the great and| dreadful God, keeping the covenant and mercy,to them that love him. and to them that keep his command-_ ments ; | 5° We have sinned, and have ’ committed iniquity, and have done | wickedly, and haye rebelled. even 23 And in the latter time of their kingdom, when the transgressors ‘are come to the full, a king ‘of fierce countenance, and understanding dark sentences, ‘shall stand up. 24 And his power shall be mighty, "but not by his own power: and he shall destroy wonderfull y, ™and shall Prosper, and practise, "and shall destroy the mighty and the t holy people. 25 And ˚through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; Pand he shall magnify himself in his heart, and by "peace shall destroy many: “he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes ; but he shall be ‘broken without hand, and ie: ‘wherefore shut thou up the ‘ek for it shad? be for many days. g u And I Daniel fainted, and was Sick

certain, days ; afterward I rose “p, *and did the king’s business ; and I was astonished at the vision, *but none understood it. ; _ CHAPTER IX. Daniel, considering the time of the eapli"ly, 3S maketh confession of sins, Wi and Brayeth for the restoration of Jerusalem, 0G Pa : ! “0 Gabriel infurmeth him of the seveuty weeks, 26 *And the vision of the evening | the morning which was told js | iG | true : by departing from thy precepts and from thy judgements: 6 ‘Neither have we hearkened unto thy servants the prophets, which | spake in thy name to our kings, our | princes, and our fathers, and to all the people of the land. 7 O Lord, * riehteousness 'belona| eth unto thee, but unto us confusion of faces. as at this day; to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of’) | Jerusalem, and unto all Israel, thu are near, and that are far off, throuch jall the countries whither thou hast | driven them, because of their tres- | pass that they have trespassed against thee. 8 O Lord, to us belongeth *eonfusion of face, to our kings, to our | princes, and to our fathers, because | we have sinned against thee. 9 To the Lord our God befor nercies and foreivenesses, though we have rebelled against him ; 10 © Neither have we obeyed the voice of the Lorn our God, to walk in his laws, which he set before us by his servants the prophets. | 11 Yea, ‘all Israel have transgressJed thy law, even by departing, that |they might not obey thy voice; therefore the curse is poured upen us, and the oath that /s written in the “law of Moses the servant of| a a & ver. ti we Lam. 2 17

Daniels confession and prayer. DANIEL IX. The seventy avecks foretutt Before CHRIST about 538 e——’ * Zech. 1. 6. o Lam. 1,12.& 2.13 P Lev. 26. 14, &e. Deut. 28. + Heb. intreated we not the face of the, &c. + Jer. 31, 26.& 44. 27. * Neh. 9, 33. * ver. 2 Zech. 8. 3, » Exod. 20. 5. ¢ Lam. 2. 15, 16. 4 Ps. 44.1514. & 79.4. ver. John 16. 24. h Isai, 37. 17. \ Exod. 3.7. Ps.60.14,&c. upon hy name ti called. { Heb. cause to fall, Jer, WH. 71 Ps. 79.9, 10. & 102. 15,16. God, because we have sinned against him. 12 And he hath "confirmed his words, which he spake against us, and against our judges that judged us, by bringing upon us a great evil: ˚for under the whole heaven hath not been done as hath been done upon Jerusalem. 18 ?As 77 zs written in the law of Moses, all this evil is come upon us: Tyet tmade we not our prayer before the Lorp our God, that we might turn from our iniquities, and understand thy truth. 14 Therefore haththe Lonp 'watched upon the evil, and brought it upon us: for *the Lorp our God és righteous in all his works which he doeth: ‘for we obeyed not his voice, 15 And now, O Lord our God, “that hast brought thy people forth out of the land of Egypt with a mighty hand, and hast {gotten thee * renown, as at this day; *we have sinned, we have’done wickedly. 16 {0 Lord, “according to all thy righteousness, I beseech thee, let thine anger and thy fury be turned away from thy city Jerusalem, *thy holy mountain: because for our sins, and for the iniquities of our fathers, ˚Jerusalem and thy people ‘are become a reproach to all that are about us. 17 Now therefore, O our God, hear the prayer of thy servant, and his supplications, *and cause thy face to shine upon thy sanctuary ‘that is desolate, ®for the Lord’s sake. 18 "O my God, incline thine ear, and hear; open thine eyes, ‘and behold our desolations, and the city “twhich is called by thy name: for we do not present our supplications before thee for our righteousnesses, but for thy great mercies. 19 O Lord, hear; O Lord, forgive; O Lord, hearken and do; defer not, Yor thine own sake, O my God: for thy city and thy people ‘are called by thy name, 20 §/"And whiles I was speaking, and praying, and confessing: my sin and the sin of my people Israel, and presenting my supplication before the Lonp my God for the holy mountain of my God ; ‘ 21 Yea, whiles T sas speaking in prayer, even the man" Gabricl, whom | Lhad seen in the vision at the he-| ginning, being caused to fly tswiftly, ˚touched me Pabout the time of the evening oblation. | 22 And he informed me,

and talked) with me, and said, O Daniel, I am! now come forth !to give thee skill and understanding. 23 At the beginning of thy sup-j ities, ., plications the !commandment came |), Mn yes forth, and "I am eome to 1 Heb. a ma shew | thee; ‘for thou art 'greatly beloved: | therefore * understand the matter, and consider the vision. 24 * Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people and upon thy holy | strata city, "to finish the transgression, |!!!" '% and 'to make an end of sins, tand ae Hd to make reconciliation for iniquity, |*}S*s* 3. “and to bring in everlasting right-| Weer ois eousness, and to seal up the vision ‘Me | and tpropheey, *and to anoint the was 7 | most Holy. pela | 25 ¥ Know therefore and under-|, "252 #* | stand, that *from the going forth of |, 4#t2 15 | the commandment 'to restore and to build Jerusalem unto “the Messiah ‘the Prince shall be seven weeks, and again Jere threescore and two weeks: the street | 3SG.i2= | : : ; Pe its t shall be built again, and the ' wall, | oj 0i3) 6 | Seven tin troublous times. ng m, su. S34 26 And after threescore and two }t Hed eee weeks ‘shall Messiah be cut off, eibut not for himself: ‘and ‘the people of the prince that shall come & shall destroy the city "and the sanctuary; ‘and the end thereof shad/ de *with a flood, and unto the end of the war ' desolations are determined. 27 And he shall confirm !'the coyenant with ™many for one week : te NoUd ing, . . J a i and in the midst of the week he| sor2/i2)) shall cause the sacrifice and the} 2s\22. oblation to cease, 'and for the overspreading of "abominations he shall make 7¢ desolate, °even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured ‘upon the desolate. Matt. 24.2. ! Matt. 24.6, 14. a desolations. 1,62, ™ Isai. 5 - Mater t H ¢ battlements 5 5 a qa ch. 11, 36. Luke 21. 24 x 6 Luke le K Isai. 8. 7,0. ch. 1.10.22) Nah » Matt 10, 22, 23, & 20, 22. he desolator. CHAPTER X. 1 Daniel having humbled himself seeth a vision. 1O Being troubled with fear he comforted by the angel. Rom. 11.9 ts

niel pa pefore Jon nts | spat wt phen ptosis event 6 a morious Piston. avoth ee a N the third year of Cyrus king i i 3 revealed of Persia a thing was reveal unto Daniel, ‘whose name was callu ‘ spe ed Belteshazzar 5 and the thing raz true, “but the time appointed nae Hong: and “he understood the weds 7 2 «thing, and had understanding of the vision. ; 3 In those days I Daniel was i ree tf e uw |mourning three full weeks, 3 Tate no ‘pleasant bread, neither came flesh nor wine in my mouth, + eneither did T anoint myself at all, till three whole weeks were fulfilled. 4 And in the four and twentieth day of the first month, as I was by the side of the great river, which 7s |r6e.2 Hiddekel; . : ‘aos | 5 Then 1 lifted up mine’ eyes, j.naaz land looked, and " behold ta cerwee" ltain man clothed in linen, whose ine ttn loins were ‘girded with “fine gold of tiaek. bel * Back. 1. JeRev LL Vy. 1. "ch. 8 1A, tHleb, 17. Moved, Uphaz : 6 His body also was 'like the beryl, and his face "as the appearance of lightning, "and his eyes as lamps of fire, and his arms °and his fect like in colour to polished brass, Pand the voice of his words like the voice of a multitude, 6. WW & argo) 7 And I Daniel “alone saw the vision: for the men that were with me saw not the vision; but a great qa fell upon them, so that they ed to hide themselves. aoe 8 Therefore I was left alone, and saw this great vision, ‘and there remained no strength in me: for my '*comeliness was turned in me into corruption, and I retained no strength. 9 Yet heard I the voice of his Words: tand when I heard the voice of his words, then was I in a deep Sleep on my face, and my face toward the ground. . 10 {" And, behold, an hand touched me, which tset me upon my knees and upon the palms of my hands. eee Jl And he said unto me, O Daniel, rat) &% Man greatly beloved, underHe.sy,,.| Stand the words that I speak unto iow |thee, and tstand upright: for unto thee am I now sent. And when 'e had spoken this word unto me, Rev tay Stood trembling, 2 Then said he unto me, Y Fear hot, Daniel: for from the first day _ that thou didst set thine heart to DANIEL X | An angel comforteth him. understand, and to chaste ——— ¥ ‘ n thyself Before before thy God, “thy words were| CHRIST — har heard, and lame about ome for thy words, 13 "But the prince of the kingdom of Persia withstood me one and twenty days : but, lo, > Michael, ‘one of the chief princes, came to help me; and I remained there with the kings of Persia. 14 Now T am come to make thee 22 Acts IN, 4. y, ver. 20, Rev. 12. 7. understand

what shall befall thy people *in the latter days: “for yet |*Gen, 4, the vision 7s for many days. 4 ch. 1. 26. 15 And when he had spoken such Hab. 2, 3. words unto me, *T set my face to-|*%r2,, ward the ground, and [ hecame| dumb. 16 And, behold, fone like the simi-| ‘eh 9.15. litude of the sons of men “touched ts my lips: then I opened my mouth,| and spake, and said unto him that stood before me, O my lord, by the vision "my sorrows are turned upon |" ¥r ® me, and J have retained no strencth. 17 For how ean 'the servant of Os ies. this my lord talk with this my lord?| ira. for as for me, straightway there remained no streneth in me, neither is there breath lett in me. 18 Then there came again and touched me one like the appearance of a man, and he strengthened me, 19 ‘And said, O man greatly be-|!¥" 1 loved, ‘fear not: peace bv unto thee, be strong, yea, be strong. And| when he had spoken unto me, I was strengthened, and said, Let my lord speak ; for thou hast strengthened me. 20 Then said he, Knowest thou wherefore I come unto thee? and now will L return to fight 'with the |‘ + prince of Persia: and when I am gone forth, lo, the prince of Grecia shall come. 21 But I will shew thee that which is noted in the scripture of truth: * Judg. &. 2% and ¢here is none that holdeth with} ‘He... me in these things, "but Michael} ,°% ; Ne ‘i Sure 2. your prince. Rey is CHAPTER NI. 1 The overthrow of Persia by the Sing of Grecia. & Leaynes and conflicts between the kings of the south and « nocth, 40° The invasion and tyranny af the Romais, \ O 1 in the first year of ® Da- ene rius the Mede, even I, stood to confirm and to strengthen him. 2 And now will L shew thee the 1 Or, the first,

| Leagues Before | CHRIST about aad Ce, ech. 7.6. & u. 5. ach, f. 4. ver. 16, Jb. ech. &. 8. f ch. 8. 22. t Heb. shall associate Uemselves. t Heb. rights. {| Or, aehom she' brought Sort. (| Or, in his place, or, office, ver, 20, + Heb. vessels af they desire. || Or, shalt war, and conjlicts DANIEL NI. an between the truth. Behold, there shall stand up yet three kings in Persia; and the fourth shall be far richer than they all: and by his strength through his riches he shall stir up all against he realm of Grecia. "3 And ¢a mighty king shall stand up, that shall rule with great dominion, and "do according to his will. 4 And when he shall stand up, ehis kingdom shall be broken, and shall be divided toward the four winds of heaven; and not to his posterity, 'nor according to his dominion which he ruled: for his kingdom shall be plucked up, even for others beside those. 5 4 And the king of the south shall he strong, and one of his princes ; and he shall be strong above him, and have dominion; his dominion shall be a great dominion. 6 And in the end of years they tshall join themselves together ; for the king's daughter of the south shall come to the king of the north to make tan agreement: but she shall not retain the power of the arm; neither shall he stand, nor his arm: but she shall be given up, and they that brought her, and "he that begat her, and he that strengthened her in these times. 7 But out of a branch of her roots shall one stand up 'in his estate, which shall come with an army, and shall enter into the fortress of the king of the north, and shall deal against them, and shall prevail : 8 And shall also carry captives into Egypt their gods, With their princes, and with | their precious vessels of silver and of gold; and he shall continue more years than the king of the north. 9 So the king of the south shall come into Ais kingdom, and shall return into his own land. 10 But his sons "shall be stirred up, and shall assemble a multitude of great forees: and one shall certainly come, #and overflow, and pass through: "then shall he return and he stirred up, "even to his fortress 11 And the king of the south shall be moved with choler, and shall come forth and fight with him, even with the king of the north: and he shall set forth a great multitude: arr but the multitude into his hand. 12 And when he hat : the multitude, his hear ot vay lifted up; and he shall ons many ten thousands: but he not be strengthened by it, 13 For the king of the north shal return, and shall set forth a Ta titude greater than the formor al shall certainly come tafter eat i years

with a great an ‘ih mueh riches. 14 And in those times there shal] many stand up against the king of the south : also {the robbers of thy people shall exalt themselves to es tablish the vision; but they shall fall, 15 So the king of the north shall come, and cast up a mount, and take tthe most fenced cities: and the arms of the south shall not withstand, neither this chosen people, neither shall there be any strength to withstand. 16 But he that cometh against him ‘shall do according to his own will, and ‘none shall stand before him: she shall and he shall stand in the ! tglorious|! land, which by his hand shall be consumed. 17 He shall also 'set his face to enter with the strength of his whole kingdom, and "upright ones with him ; thus shall he do: and he shall give him the daughter of women, teorrupting her: but she shall not stand on his side, ™neither be for him. . 18 After this shall he turn his face unto the isles, and shall take many: but a prince tfor his own behalf shall cause tthe reproach offered by him to cease; without his own reproach he shall cause é¢ to turn upon him. 19 Then he shall turn his face toward the fort of his own land: but ! I he shall stumble and fall, Nand not be found. a 20 Then shall stand up ‘7 1S estate ta raiser of taxes in the glory of the kingdom: but uae days he shall be destroyed, nell in tanger, nor in battle. 21 And !in his estate ˚s bi upa vile person, to whom is not give the honour of the Jang ae but he shall come in peaceably # obtain the kingdom by flatteriesmy and with] / hall stand : 1 Mey mle WAH Wane {Heh ny hitiren,p robbery,” f Meb. ny itu of nu. nillow, tHe hy prope ofhit holees t Heb. cor ripe ch. 3% f Meh fir hin. { Heb. hire proach. quiere porinh —

south and the north, DANIEL XI. An impious tyranny set up Refore 22 "And with the arms of a flood | know their God shall be strong, and| ter perks? | shall they be overflown from before | do exp/oits. : CHRIsT . ¥ « 3 abor wil him, and shall be broken ; “yea, alsof 33° ¢And they that understand| “31° lar in {the prince of the covenant. pop hte th) 23 And after the league made with reitiiel | him the shall work deccitfully : for Wh he shall come up, and shall become ph & 2s) strong with a small people. jor ivome | 24 He shall enter ' peaceably even tut se | upon the fattest places of the province; and he shall do that which his fathers have not done, nor his fathers’ fathers; he shall seatter among them the prey, and spoil, and teu ing, {riches yea, and he shall ! forecast ’ his devices against the strong holds, even for a time. Furaited 25- And he shall stir up his power eit) and his courage against the king of the south with a great army; and the king of the south shall be stirred up to battle with a very great and mighty army; but he shall not stand: for they shall forecast devices against him. 26 Yea, they that feed of the portion of his meat shall destroy him, wer 1,22.) and his army shall * overflow: and many shall fall down slain. {Ateb; ther 27 And both these kings’ t hearts tale shall be to do mischief, and they shall speak lies at one table; but it shall not prosper: for tyet the end shall be at the time appointed. 28 Then shall he return into his + ver. 22. land with great riches; and "his heart shail be against the holy covenant ; and he shall do exploits, and return to his own land. Fulfilled 29 At the time appointed he shall arte return, and come toward the south ; + ver. 23. X but it shall not be as the former, y ver. 25. Y or as the latter. vyum.24.24 | 30 91% For the ships of Chittim shall ‘Shred {come against him: therefore he shall ante be grieved, and return, and have in* ver. 28. dignation “against the holy covenant: so shall he do; he shall even return, and have intelligence with them that forsake the holy covenant. 31 And arms shall stand on his soonu.e |part, Yand they shall pollute the Ea sanctuary of strength, and shall take away the daily sacrifice, and they shall place the abomination that ter ato lt maketh desolate. 32 And such as do wickedly against hor evel) the covenant shall he "corrupt by flatteries: but the people that do among the people shall instruct many: “yet they shall fall by the]? sword, and by flame, by captivity, and by spoil, many days. 34 Now when they shall fall, they shall be holpen with a little help: but many shall cleave to

them with flatteries. 35 And some of them of understanding shall fall, *to try ' them, retde: 10: and to purge, and to make ¢hem| tr ty dem, white, ‘ecen to the time of the endShecause it is yet for a time appointed. 36 And the king "shall do accord-|* ve 16: ing to his will; and he shall ‘exalt himself, and magnify himself above every god, and shall speak marvellous things ‘against the God of gods, and shall prosper 'till the indignation be accomplished: for that that } is determined shall be done. | 37 Neither shall he regard the God } of his fathers, ™nor the desire of wo-|*! Tim. 4.5 men, "nor regard any god: for he ea shall magnify himself above all. 7 | 38 'But tin his estate shall he}! honour the God of 't forces: and a god whom his fathers knew not shall he honour with gold, and silver, and with precious stones, and t pleasant things. 39 Thus shall he do in the + most strong holds with a strange god, whom he shall acknowledge azd increase with glory: and he shall cause them to rule over many, and shall divide the land for f gain. 40 ° And at the time of the end shall the king of the south push at him: and the king of the north shall come against him Plike a whirlwind, |" Is with chariots, Vand with horsemen, |*§ and with many ships; and he shall} Rev. 9.16. enter into the countries, and shall | ‘ver 1°: 2. overflow and pass over. 41 He shall enter also into the 't olorious land, and many cowztiries} Os ely shall be overthrown: but these shall escape out of his hand, *even Edom, OPHLInE it and Moab, and the chief of the chil-| «ao. dren of Ammon. | +2 He shall 'stretch forth his hand |t ! feb- sou Sort. also upon the countries: and the land of Egypt shall not escape. 43° But he shall have power over

—_ The general resurrection. DANIEL XI. Dan “ [ Before CHRIST about abd — t Exod. 1. 8. Judg. 4. 10. o Ps fl, 2. ver, 16, 41. 2 Thess. 2. 4. Or, goudly. + Heb. mountain ofdelinht of holinCKS, x2 Thess. 2. fl ach. 10, 13,21, v Isai. 26. 20, 21 Jer. 30. 7. Matt. 24. 2). Rev. 16.18, ¢ Rom. 11. 26. 4 Exod, 32. 32. Ps. 56. 8, & 69, 28. Ezek. 13. 9. Luke 10. 20. Phil. 4. 3. Rev. 3, 5. & 13. 8. © Matt. 25. 46. John 5. 28, 29, || Or, teachers. " Prov. 4. 10. Matt. 13. 43, ‘Jam. 5. 20, “1 Cor. 15, 41, 42, Veoh. 8. 26, ve & 22. 10, meh. 10.1, ver. 9, Rev. 1. 20. | T ithe treasures of gold and of silver, and over all the precious things of Egypt: and the Libyans and the Ethiopians shall be ‘at his steps. 44 But tidings out of the east and out of the north shall trouble hin : therefore he shall go forth with great fury to destroy, and utterly to make away many. 45° And he shall plant the tabernacles of his palace between the seas in "the 't glorious holy mountain ; yet he shall come to his end, and none shall help him. CHAPTER XII. 1 Michael shall deliver Israel from their troubles. 5 Daniel is informed of the times. ND at that time shall * Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people: and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: and at that time thy people ‘shall be delivered, every one that shall be found ¢ written in the book. 2 And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, *some to everlasting life, and some to shame fand everlasting contempt. 3 And *they that be "wise shall : |"shine as the brightness of the fir;,|mament ; ‘and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and eyer. 4 'But thou, O Daniel, ™shut up the words, and seal the hook, even 0.4. |to "the time of the end: many shall run to and fro, be inereased. 5 1 Then I Daniel looked, and heand knowledge shall tol hearer) the i. hold, there stood other t... 3 ms, on this side of the "hank wrt” and the other on that sid ae bank °of the river, ah 6 And one said to? the m in linen, which eas "upon of the river, “How long to the end of these wonde 7 And I heard the man linen, which was upon the the river, when he "held up hand and his left hand unto heave and sware by him * that liveth the ever ‘that it shall be fora time, tim and "an half; "and wi i ack have accomplished to One| Wor, the Nn clothed ra the Waterg| toy! shall i be rs? clothed in Waters of his right “Deut 3p Ney. jy vi "ohh 434 ‘ch 05 4 hen he shall ki Scatter the]! ii ower of * the holy peo eve on shall be et ml these a _8 And I heard,

but I und not: then said I, O my gd wk shall be the end of these things? \ 9 And he said, Go thy way, Daniel: for the words are closed up and sealed ¥ till the time of the end, |r 10 *Many shall be purified, and ILS made white, and tried; *but the wicked shall do wickedly : and none| & of the wicked shall understand ; but »the wise shall understand. 11 And from the time ‘zhat the daily sacrifice shall he taken away, Patan and t the abomination that ' maketh| 123i. desolate set up, there shall be a thou-| wise sand two hundred and ninety days. fe 12 Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days. _ 13 But ¢go thou thy way till the] end de: "for thou shalt rest, ‘and “hae, stand in thy lot at the end of the “te days. Yoh U, & 4 John 7.17, & 6478 o 1 Or, aston isheth, ey, Hal Ps hb

Nefore cunist about 1 = 189 cht. 3 1 bout. 31.16. Ps 73.27. +2 Kings 10. (Heb, visit. 9 Kings 15, 16, 12. *2Kings 18 (That is, Not Javing obtained merHy (Rings 17, 6, (Mets row noladd any more to, us 10r, that t thowld altogeher par. «fon then, 2K hugs 19 ‘is 1g5 19, Leo. 4,6. ko Vat ie, my peoples : fen 22, 19, gy Ye, Wy | at 9 28, CHAPTER T. show God's judgment for spiritual i taketh Gomer, 4 and hath by her Lo-ruhanah, 8 and [o-ammi. of Judah and Israel. | [Tlosec, wharedom, Jesreel, 0 ? 10 The restoration IPL word of the Lorn that came | unto Hosea, the son of Beeri, in the days of Uuziah, Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings of Judah, and in the days of Jeroboam the son of Joash, king of Israel. 2 The beginning of the word of the Lonp by Hosea. And the Lorp said to Hosea, *Go, take unto thee a wife of whoredoms and children of whoredoms: for 'the land hath committed great whoredom, departing from the ORD. 3 So he went and took Gomer the daughter of Diblaim; which conceived, and bare him a son. 4 And the Lorp said unto him, Call his name Jezreel; for yet a little while, and I will tavenge the blood of Jezreel upon the house of Jehu, ‘and will cause to cease the kingdom of the house of Israel. 5 ‘And it shall come to pass at that day, that I will break the bow of Israel in the valley of Jezreel. 6 {And she conceived again, and bare a daughter. And God said unto him, Call her name 'Lo-ruhamah : ‘for tI will no more have mercy upon the house of Israel ; "but I will utterly take them away. 7 ®But I will have mercy upon the house of Judah, and will save them by the Lor their God, and "will not save them by bow, nor by sword, nor by battle, by horses, nor by horsemen. 8 | Now when she had weaned Loruhamah, she conceived, and bare a son. a Then said God, Call his name Lo-ammi: for ye are not my people, and I will not be your God. 10 4 Yet 'the number of the children of Isracl shall be as the sand of the sea, which cannot be meaSured nor numbered ; ‘and it shall i}Come to pass, that "in the. place a where it was said unto them, 'Ye “re not my people, there it shall be HOSEA. said unto them, Ye are ™the sons of the living God. 11 "Then shall the children of Judah and the children of Israel be gathered together, and appoint themselves one head, and they shall come up out of the land: for great shall be the day of Jezreel. CHAPTER II. 1 The idolatry of the people. 6 God's judgements against them. 14 His promises of reconciliation with them. read ye unto your brethren, 'Ammi; and to your sisters,

'Ruhamah. 2 Plead with your mother, plead: for *she is not my wife, neither am I her husband: let her therefore put away her >whoredoms out of her sight, and her adulteries from between her breasts ; 3 Lest ˚I strip her naked, and set her as in the day that she was “born, and make her ®as a wilderness, and set her like a dry land, and slay her with ‘thirst. 4 And I will not have mercy upon her children; for they de the Schildren of whoredoms. 5 "For their mother hath played the harlot: she that conceived them hath done shamefully : for she said, I will go after my lovers, ‘that give me my bread and my water, my wool and my flax, mine oil and my t drink. 6 7 Therefore, behold, *I will hedge 9. up thy way with thorns, and tmake | ta a wall, that she shall not find her paths. 7 And she shall follow after her lovers, but she shall not overtake them; and she shall seek them, but shall not find them: then shall she say, 'I will go and return to my first husband; for then was it better with me than now. S For she did not "know that ˚I gave her corn, and twine, and oil, and multiplied her silver and gold, ‘which they prepared for Baal. 9 Therefore will I return, and ¥ take away my corn in the time thereof, and my wine in the season thercot, Before CHRIST about 785 m John 1. 12, ‘ohn 3. 1. ® Isai. 11. 12, 13. Jer. 3. 18. Ezek. 34. 23. & 37. 16—24. 1 That is, My people. 4 That is, Having obtained mercy. Tsai. 50. 1. ’ Ezek. 16. 25. e Jer. 13. 2, 2H. Ezek. 16.37, 390. 4Ezek. 16. 4. ¢ Ezek. 19. 13. £ Amos 0. 11, 13. | 6 John 8. 41. b Tsai. 1. 21. Jer. 3. 1, 6, § 9 Ezek. 16. 15, 16, ec. | ‘ver. 8, 12. Jer. 44.17. im. 7, 9. | t Heb, ecall a wall. o Tsai, 1. @ Ezek, 16. 17, 1, 19. f Heb, new wine. Or, where- | with dey mule Baad, chet de Pver.

secerely threatened. HOSEA II. Idolatry Refore CHRIST about _ ville + Amos 0. +1 Kings 12. 99. ‘Amos 8. 5. desolate. t ver. 5. v Ps. 00. 12, I + Ezek. 23.40, 42. y Ezek. 20.35. | Or, friend, { Heb. to her heart. + Josh. 7. 0. Isai. 69. 10, © Exod. 15.1. 0) That ts, My husband. Thatis, My lord. ax 1 Zech. 9.10. f Lev, 96. 5, Jer. 23. 6. # Jer. 31.33, iM, John 17. 3, " Zech. 0. 12, ¢ Heb. made | and will 'recover my wool a my fax given to cover her nakedness. 10’ And now ‘will I discover her i a s in the sight of her lovers, he) ane shall deliver her out. of is ai also cause all her mirth to cease, her ‘feast days, her new moons, and her sabbaths, and all her solemn feasts. : 12 And J will tdestroy her vines land her fig trees, ‘whereof she hath said, These are my rewards that my lovers have given me: and “I will make them a forest, and the beasts of the field shall eat them. 13 And I will visit upon her the days of Baalim, wherein she burned incense to them, and she *decked herself with her earrings and her jewels, and she went after her lovers, and forgat me, saith the Lorp. 144 Therefore, behold, I will allure her,and*bring herinto the wilderness, and speak 't comfortably unto her. 15 And I will give her her vineyards from thence, and 7the valley of Achor for a door of hope: and she shall sing there, as in “the days of her youth, and as in the day when she came up out of the land of Egypt. 16 And it shall be at that day, saith the Lorn, that thou shalt call me "Ishi; and shalt call me no more "Baali. 17 For *T will take away the names of Baalim out of her mouth, and "|they shall no more be remembered by their name. 18 And in that day will I make a “covenant for them with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven, and with the creeping things of the ground: and ¢T will break the how and the sword and the battle out of the earth, and will make them to lie down safely 19 And I will] betroth thee unto ie for ever; yea, I will betroth thee unto me in righteousness, and mM judgment, and in lovingkindness and in mercies, ; , 20 I will even ) me in faithfulness : know the Lon, 21 And it shall coy day, "TI will hear, will hear the heay hear the earth 7 etroth thee unto and thou shalt ne to pass in that saith the Lonn, I ens, and they shall 22 And the cart] corn, and the ‘and they shall 23 th shall } Wine, F hear _23 And I will gow her in the earth; } upon her that were not my people. people; and they art my God. CHAPTE 1 By the expiation shewed the desolati restoration. Neral said the L j ea yet, love a wo “er *triend, yet an adultere ‘Aceon ing to the love of the

Gompionte children of Israel, who look tru’ gods, and love flagons tof wine " 2 So I bought her to me for fifteen preces of silver, and for an homer of barley, and an thalf homer of barley: 3 And I said unto her, Thou shalt *abide for me many days; thou shalt not play the harlot, and thou shalt not be for another man: so will | also be for thee. 4 For the children of Israel shall abide many days 4 without a king, shall SY, Thuy R 1, of an allterose on of Israel before i © Uheip ORD unto Te, Man beloved of and without a prince, and without!" a sacrifice, and without tan image, a and without an *ephod, and zwithout ‘ ‘teraphim : 5 Afterward shall the children of), Israel return, and Sseek the Lono| ; their God, and » David their king; |? and shall fear the Lonrp and his goodness in the ‘latter days. CHAPTER IV. 1 God's judgments against the sins of the he ple, 6 and of the priests, 12 and aguins their idolatry. 16 Judah is exhorted to take warning by Israel's calamily. FE EAR the word of the Lon, ye children of Jsrael : for the Lorp hath a ®controversy with te ; inhabitants of the land, beets) ; there is no truth, nor ci nor “knowledge of God in the lan il 2 By swearing, and lying, an” ing, and stealing, adultery, they break ou toucheth blood. 3 Therefore ‘shall the and “every one . in shall languish, with t the field, ail with the fowls i ven ; yea, the fishes of the s shall be taken awayt, and ‘biloo ° beasts © ith the f hea also ee and committing a Jand mourty TC} yet at dwelleth the ! “duly “os $Me y Sapa tHe eho, "Daty eek tenth it $ 1 cha Je. Fuk _

God's judaments against the sins of HOSEA IV. the people, the pric sts, and the princes. nefore | -f' Yet let no man strive, nor re- | 17 [Ephraim is joined to idols: Ylet| pene i prove another: for thy people are} him alone. CHRIST - e Hs #4) = »* © . : abo 70 as they *that strive with the priest. 18 Their drink tis sour: they have} "Zin # Deut. 17.12. t see Jer. fi 4, 3 & 15.4. 5 Therefore shalt thou fall fin the day, and the prophet also shall fall with thee in the night, and I will tdestroy thy mother. 6 41* My people are tdestroyed for lack of knowledge : because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject. thee, that thou shalt be no priest to me: seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I will also forget thy children. 7 "As they were increased, so they sinned against me: ! therefore will I change their glory into shame. 8 'They eat up the sin of my people, and they set their heart on their iniquity. 9 And there shall be, 'like people, like priest: and I will tpunish them for their ways, and treward them their doings. 10 For 'they shall eat, and not tHe cutog aia 5.9 Pifeb. clog rob. ipsam. 2. 30. Mal, 2. Phil. db. 19, { Heb. tap their soutloe ther iniporte ites cause to return. t Lev. 26. 6. Mic. 6. las.1-6 |have enough: they shall commit whoredom, and shall not increase: because they have left off to take heed to the Lorn. 11 Whoredom and wine and new sisi 7. | wine ™take away the heart. See Eccles. 12 {1 My people ask counsel at their "stocks, and their staff declareth unto them: for ˚the spirit of whoredoms hath caused them to err, and they have gone a whoring from under their God. 13 ? They sacrifice upon the tops of the mountains, and burn incense upon the hills, under oaks and poplars and elms, because the shadow thereof és good: "therefore your daughters shall commit whoredom, and your spouses shall commit adultery. 14 "TL will not punish your daughters when they commit whoredom, nor your spouses when they commit adultery: for themselves are separated with whores, and they sacrifice with harlots: therefore the people s Amos 7. 17. Rona. 1. 20. 1Or, Shalld nol, yee jrver te. | that doth not understand shall ' fall. oe" | 15 Though thou, Israel, play the harlot, yet let not Judah offend ; 'and come not ye unto Gilgal, neither go ye up to tBeth-aven, "nor swear, The Lorn liveth. 16 Por Isracl 'slideth backasabacksliding heifer: now the Lorp will feed them as a lamb ina large place. rob. 15. & il, 5. Zab. 7.1. committed whoredom continually : *her trulers with shame do love, | + He! Give ye, ; 19 *The wind hath bound

her u in her wings, and "they shall be ashamed because of their sacrifices, CHAPTER V. 1 God's judgments against the priests, the people, and the princes of Israel, for their | manifold sins, lo until they repent. KAR ye this, O priests; and| hearken, ye house of Israel ; and give ye ear, O house of the king; for judgment 7s toward you, because | *ye have been a snare on Mizpah, |**-4 9 and a net spread upon Tabor. 2 And the revolters are » profound to make slaughter, 'though I have been ta rebuker of them all. 3 ¢I know Ephraim, and Israel is not hid from me: for now, O Ephraim, * thou committest whoredom, and Israel is defiled. 4 +’ They will not frame their doings to turn unto their God: for *the spirit of whoredoms is in the shields, Ps, 74. 1. * Jer. 4.11, 12. & Sd. b Isai. 0. 15. 1 Or, and, $c. + Heb. a correction. © Amos 3. 2. 4 Ezek. 23. 5, &e. ch. 4.17. t Heb. They till not give. 1 Or, Their doin midst of them, and they have not}.{} 1, known the Lorn. 5 And ‘the pride of Israel doth tes-| ch. 7. 1. tify to his face: therefore shall Israel and Ephraim fall in their iniquity ; Judah also shall fall with them. 6 ®They shall go with their flocks and with theirherds to seekthe Lorn ; but they shall not find Aim; he hath withdrawn himself from them. 7 They have " dealt treacherously against the Lorn: for they have begotten strange children: now shall ‘a month devour them with their portions. . 8 Blow ye the cornet in Gibeah, and the trumpet in Ramah: !ery aloud a¢ ™ Beth-aven, "after thee, O Benjamin. 9 Ephraim shall be desolate in the day of rebuke : among the tribes of Israel have I made known that which shall surely be. 10 The princes of Judah were like them that °remoye the bound: ¢herefore 1 will pour out my wrath upon them like water. 11 Ephraim és oppressed and broken in judgment, because he willingly walked after “the commandment. ch. 4.13. a Judg. 3. M4. » Deut. 19. 14. & 27.17. P Deut. 20. Ki. V1 Kings 1. m1, Mie. 6.16. | |

Idolatry severely threatened. HOSEA II. | Before CHRIST about 7a Or, (ake an 6.37. 23. 20. + Heb. folly, i » 1 Kings 12. oo ‘Amos 8. 5. + Heb. made desolate. tver. 5. © Ps. 80. 12, 3. Isai. 5. 5. x Ezek. 23. 40, 42. y Ezek. 20. 35, I Or, friendie { Heb. fo ler heart. 2 Josh. 7. 26. Isai. 65. 10. a Jer. 2, 2. Ezek. 16. 8, 22, & Exod. 15.1, @ That is, My hushand. | Thatis, My lord. exad. 23. 133, cE 16. 4. Zech. 13. 2. 4 Job 5. 93. Tsai. 11. 6— n Ezek. 34.25. W. 5. F Jer. a1. 13, John 17. 3, "Zech. 0. 12, and will 'recover my wool and my flax given to cover her nakedness. 10 And now ‘will I discover her tlewdness in the sight of her lovers, and none shall deliver her out of mine hand. . 11 *I will also cause all her mirth to cease, her ‘feast days, her new moons, and her sabbaths, and all her solemn feasts. . 12 And I will tdestroy her vines and her fig trees, ‘whereof she hath said, These are my rewards that my lovers have given me: and "I will make them a forest, and the beasts of the field shall eat them. 13 And I will visit upon her the days of Baalim, wherein she burned incense to them, and she *decked herself with her earrings and her jewels, and she went after her lovers, and forgat me, saith the Lorp. 144 Therefore, behold, I will allure her,and’bring her into the wilderness, and speak 'teomfortably unto her. 15 And I will give her her vineyards from thence, and “the valley of Achor for a door of hope: and she shall sing there, as in *the days of her youth, and ¥as in the day when she came up out of the land of Egypt. 16 And it shall be at that day, saith the Lorn, that thou shalt call me "Ishi; and shalt call me no more ' Baali. 17 For ‘I will take away the names of Baalim out of her mouth, and they shall no more be remembered by their name. 18 And in that day will I make a “covenant for them with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven, and with the creeping things of the ground: and ˚I will break the bow and the sword and the battle out of the earth, and will make them to ‘lie down safely. 19 And I will betroth thee unto me for ever; yea, I will betroth thee unto me in righteousness, and in judgment, and in loyingkindness and in mercies, : , 20 I will even betroth thee unto me in faithfulness: and thou shalt know the Lonp. al And it shall come to pass in that day, "I will hear, saith the Lonn, I will hear the heavens, and they shall > hear the carth 3 22 And the earth corn, and the Wine, ‘and they shall hear 23 And ¥I will sow hop in the earth; 'and J will i oe upon her that had not obta cy; and I ™will say to 7) were not my people, T} people; and they shall say ; art my

God. ae CHAPTER III. 1 By the expiation of an aul wv t i, shewed the desolation of Israel befor: i i restoration, oneal HEN said the Lonp unto me. ®Go yet, love a woman beloved of her * friend, yet an adulteress, accord. ing to the love of the Lonptoward the children of Israel, who look to other gods, and love flagons tof wine, 2 So I bought her to me for fifteen pieces of silver, and for an homer of barley, and an thalf homer of barley: 3 And I said unto her, Thou shalt ‘abide for me many days; thou shalt not play the harlot, and thou shalt not be for another man: so will I also de for thee. 4 For the children of Israel shall abide many days ‘without a king, and without a prince, and without a sacrifice, and without tan image, and without an °ephod, and «vithout ‘teraphim : 5 Afterward shall the children of Tsrael return, and Sseek the Lorp their God, and " David their king ; and shall fear the Lorn and his goodness in the ‘latter days. CHAPTER IV. 1 God's judgments against the sins of the peo. ple, 6 and of the priests, 12 and aguiust their idolatry. 16 Judah is exhorted to take warning by Israel's calamity. E EAR the word of the Lono, ye children of Israel: for the Lorp hath a “controversy with the inhabitants of the land, because there is no truth, nor mercy, 0 »knowledge of God in the en F 2 By swearing, and lying, anc (0" ing, and stealing, and ab me adultery, they break out, and "bio toucheth blood. ’ 3 Therefore shall the land mown, and “every one that dwelleth a in shall languish, with the worse ats the field, and with the fowls of aD ven; yea, the fishes of the sea al shall hea, thal eM which The esolut iny " ay c ‘9 ave Merey|*! Ned mey- frat | NOU art my 4 cheb, "Jer a ay { Meb. oy Oreypes, Med. Uetheeh, © Deut. 13 teh. 10.3, fIleb.a standing, or, slatue, or, pilin, Isai. 19, 1, ¢ Exod, 2 fi £ Judg. about TU piko uot eget aera Anos fe tht a ey shall be taken away. a —

Sree Sea HOSEA IV. the people, the Priests, and the judgnnen : a princes. (jotl ‘J against the sins of —— 1 Yet Iet no man strive, nor re-| 17 Ephraim is joined to idols: "let Before Fives | aye another : for thy people are him alone. ; : eg cunts pr they that strive with the priest. | 18 Their drink tis sour: they have 780 ; as . = Therefore shalt thou fall fin the eo and the prophet also shall fall vais thee in a night, and I will ~gtroy thy mother. - e oe ay sale are tdestroyed for Tet lack of knowledge : because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject. thee, that thou shalt be no priest to me: seeing thou hast forcotten the law of thy God, I will also forget thy children. 7 "As they were increased, so they sinned against me: ‘therefore will I | and give ye ear, O house of the ings change flair glory into shame. for judgment 7s toward you, because 8 They eat up the sin of my peo-|* ye have been a snare on Mizpah,|*-%2. jain |ple, and they tset their heart on|and a net spread upon Tabor. Were | their iniquity. : 2 And the revolters are »profound | ° 1.2.15. Wa. | 9 And there shall be, ‘like people, | to make slaughter, 'though I have|10nen. se. | like priest: and I will punish them | deen ta rebuker of them all. + Heb. cor 1 cause for their ways, and treward them their doings. committed whoredom continually : *her frulers with shame do love, Give ye. 19 *The wind hath bound her up Heb, in her wings, and *they shall be Psi, . on «Jer. 4. x ashamed because of their sacrifices. | 4°51"! CHAPTER V. 1 God's judgments against the priests, the people, and the princes of Israel, for their manifold sins, 15 until they repent, EAR ye this, O priests ; and hearken, ye house of Israel ; _—_y Matt. 15.14. Heb. is i, | yet veh MB. 3 °T know Ephraim, and Israel is}: Amos’. 2 not hid from me: for now, O Eph10 For ‘they shall eat, and not|raim, 4 thou committest whoredom, |‘ seks 235, &e. have enough: they shall commit | erd Israel is defiled. Sete: whoredom, and shall not increase: | 4 t' They will not frame their t Heb. Tay because they have left off to take | doings to turn unto their God: for ; heed to the Lorn. ‘the spirit of whoredoms is in the 11 Whoredom and wine and new | midst of them, and they have not wine ™take away the heart. known the Lorp. 12 | My people ask counsel at their | 5 And ‘the pride of Israel doth tes- | ‘eh. 7. 10. "stocks, and their staff declareth | tify to his face: therefore shall Israel ‘|unto them: for °the spirit of whore-| and Ephraim fall in their iniquity ; doms hath caused them to err, and | Judah also shall fall with them. they have gone a whoring from un-|

6 ®They shall go with their flocks |*P7%)4,2 der their God. and with theirherdstoseekthe Lorn; | 42%; 13 ? They sacrifice upon the tops of'| but they shall not find Aim; he hath Ten - the mountains, and burn incense upon | withdrawn himself from them. § Amos. 17, Tom. ie oy, Ve Shatter Wh Fe, eho 4, ie u. Ms ed "VRin, 4 15. & 8912, the hills, under oaks and poplars and elms, because the shadow thereof és good: “therefore your daughters shall commit whoredom, and your spouses shall commit adultery. 14 'T will not punish your daughters when they commit whoredom, nor your spouses when they commit adultery: for themselves are scparated with whores, and they sacrifice with harlots: therefore the people that "doth not understand shall "fall. 15 {Though thou, Israel, play the harlot, yet let not Judah offend ; ind come not ye unto Gilgal, neither go ye up to ‘Beth-aven, "nor Swear, The Lonp liveth. 16 ForIsracl slideth backasabackSiding heifer: now the Lorp will - [Heed them as a lamb ina large place. 7 They have "dealt treacherously |" against the Lorp: for they have begotten strange children: now shall ‘a month devour them with their portions. St S Blow ye the cornet in Gibeah, and the trumpet in Ramah: ery aloud a¢ ™ Beth-aven, "after thee, O Benjamin. 9 Iphraim shall be desolate in the day of rebuke : among the tribes of Israel have I made known that which shall surely be. 10 The princes of Judah were like them that ˚remoye the bound: thereJore I will pour out my wrath upon them like water. 11 Ephraim és Poppressed and broken in judgment, beeause he willingly walked after “the commandment. e » Deut. 19.14. | 7.

An exhortation to repentance. HOSEA V. I. sracl reprored for my Before CHRIST about 780 ee Prov. 12 4. 1 Or, aworm, * Jer. Bi. 12. t2 Kings 15. 19. 1 Or, fo the king of Jarev: or, to the king that should pleat Tam. 3.10, ch, 13. 7, y Ps Mi). 22. + Heb. il they be gully. + Lev. 26. 40, 41. Jer. 29. 12, 13. Ezek. 6. 9. & 20. 43, & BW. 31. « Ps. 7U. HA. about 7830 * Deut. 32. 3). 1 Sam. 2. 6. Job 5. 18. ch. 5. 1 4 Isai. 54. 13. «© 2Sam. 23. 4. Ps. 72. 6. « Job 2. 23. Woh. 11. 8 0 Or, mercy, or, kindness. Soh. 13, 3. & Jer. 1.10, & 5. VAL Ver, 25. 20. Nebr. 4. 12. L Or, that thy judgments mighthe,&c, =1 Sam. 15. 92. eh. 12.11, 1 Or, cunning Sor blood. is ith one shout der, or, to Shechem. Or, enormity. br. fi, Si), 12 Therefore will I be unto Ephraim as a moth, and to the house of Judah ‘as 'rottenness. — 13 When Ephraim saw his sickness, and Judah saw his *wound, then went Ephraim to the Assyrian, "and sent 'to king Jareb: yet could he not heal ‘ou, nor cure you of your wound. J4 For *I 22d be unto Ephraim as a lion, and as a young lion to the house of Judah: *J, even I, will tear and go away; I will take away, and none shall rescue him. 15 WI will go and return to my place, ttill *they acknowledge their offence, and seek my face: *in their affliction they will seek me early. CHAPTER VI. 1 An exhortation to repentance. 4 A complaint of their untowardness and iniquily. OME, and let us return unto the Lorn: for *he hath torn, and “he will heal us; he hath smitten, and he will bind us up. 2 ¢After two days will he revive us: in the third day he will raise us up, and we shall live in his sight. 3 4Then shall we know, if we follow on to know the Lorp: his going forth is prepared ‘as the morning; and ‘he shall come unto us ®as the rain, as the latter and former rain unto the earth. 4 {"O Ephraim, what shall I do unto thee? O Judah, what shall I do unto thee? for your ' goodness is'as a morning cloud, and as the early dew it gocth away. 5 Therefore have I hewed them *by the prophets; I have slain them by 'the words of my mouth: "and thy judgments are as the light that gocth forth. 6 For I desired "mercy, and "not sacrifice; and the °knowledge of .|God more than burnt offerings. 7 But they "like men "have transgressed the covenant: there “have they dealt treacherously a gainst me. _ 8 'Gilead isa city of them that work miquity, and is "polluted with blood. 9 Andas troops of robbers wait for a man, so *the company of priests {murder in the way ‘by consent : for they commit "lewdness, _10 T have seen tan horrible thing in the house of Isracl : there 7s “the is

a of Ephraim, Israel is de11 Also, O Judah. »}.)>-——— harvest for fis. hos he hath Set ay the captivity ER vqq_ 1 A reproof of man ifold ta ‘ it. hy 1 God's wrath HEN I would hag” Israel, then AVC healed p 2a ec was discovered and tl ee red, ; le wickedness of Samaria: {oy “they cometh in, and the troop of » tspoileth without. P of robbers hearts ¢hat I remember all the wickedness: now ¢their own ria they ; ‘before my face. Sy 3 They make the king glad with *with their lies. 4 !They are all adulterers, as an eth 'from raising after he hath kneaded the dough, until it be leavened. princes have made Aim sick "with bottles of wine; he stretched out 6 For they have 'made ready their heart like an oven, whiles they lie night ; in the morning it burneth as a flaming fire. against them for their ) 7 the iniquity of commit falsehood; and 2 And they tconsider not in their have beset them about: their wickedness, and the princes oven heated by the baker, "zoho ceas5 In the day of our king the his hand with scorners. in wait : their baker sleepeth all the 7 They are all hot as an oven, and have devoured their judges; “all their}, kings "are fallen: ‘there is none among them that calleth unto me. 8 Ephraim, he ‘hath mixed himself among the people ; Ephraim 1s a cake not turned. . 9 'Strangers have devoured his strength, and he knoweth it not}, hairs are there and there yea, gra’ Asc tie he knoweth not. upon him, yet 10 And the ™pride of Israel testi-| ficth to his face: and "they do not return to the Lonp their God, not seek him for all this. 11 4% °¢Ephraim also dove without heart: ? they @ Egypt, they go to Assyria. 12 When they shall 80> Twill spread my net upon hen ie of bring them down as the fov F D, the heaven; I will chastise Tas their congregation ha re — 13 Woe unto them ! for is like a silly tion Un fled from me: (destruction Wifi the thiet|' own doings|* tol" ‘Nom. 1.2 | "Jer. 9.9 lOr thera till ceaae, 10r, from taking. 10r, wid Heathrow eine. 10r, applied —

— | lies against me. 0, jer qed nr, Vatenel ech WA es 7 1479 veh 0.3, 6 about 760 ooh. 5.8, { Heb. the roof ofty mouth, “Jer. 13, 27. ‘Prov, 99 *Ou7y, sp threatenel pail 112, i. V0r,ttandi, Or standing _|have transgressed my covenant, and ith destruction HOSEA VII. Sor their impiety and idolatry. ‘they have transgressthough *I have ret they have spoken them! because ed against me : deemed them, ye | ¢And they have not cried unto ith their heart, when they howled upon their beds: they assemble themselves ie and wine, and shel against me. mn ‘Though I "have bound and atrengthened their arms, | yet do they imagine mischief against me. 16 "They return, but not to the most High: *they are like a deecitful how: their princes shall fall by the sword for the Yrage of their tongue: this shal/ be their derision zin the land of Egypt. CHAPTER VIII. 1, 12 Destruction is threatened for their impiely, 5 and idolatry. ET *the trumpet to tthy mouth. He shall come as an eagle against the house of the Lorp, because ‘they me Wi trespassed against my law. 2 “Israel shall cry unto me, My God, ‘we know thee. 3 Israel hath cast off the thing that is good : the enemy shall pursue him. 4 !They have set up langs, but not by me: they have made princes, and I knew ¢ not: Sof their silver and their gold have they made them idols, that they may be cut off. 5 (Thy calf, O Samaria, hath cast thee off; mine anger is kindled against them: "how long will it be ere they attain to innocency ? 6 For from Israel was it also: the workman made it; therefore it is not God: but the calf of Samaria shall be broken in pieces. 7 For ‘they have sown the wind, and they shall reap the whirlwind : it hath no "stalk: the bud shall Yield no meal: if so be it yield, "the . | Strangers shall swallow it up. 8'Isracl is swallowed up: now shall they be among the Gentiles ™as a vessel wherein és no pleasure. 9 For "they are gone up to As|8yria, ˚a wild ass alone by himself: Sphraim Phath hired lovers. 10 Yea, though they have hired ative! €Mong the nations, now ‘will I gaMi them, and. they shall "sorrow 4 little for the burden of ‘the king oF princes, 11 Because Ephraim hath made] _ before ‘many altars to sin, altars shall be| ©#R1ST unto him to sin. ry 12 J have written to him tthe great things of my law, dut they “were Pe Ligne counted as a strange thing. HAE 1g, 20. 13 ""They sacrifice flesh for the| 2 sacrifices of mine offerings, and eat ' it; “but the Lorp accepteth them not; Ynow will he remember their iniquity, and visit their sins: “they 70 —_— eh. 12.11. * Deut. 4.

6,8. sacrifices of mine offeringsthey, 4c. * Jer. 14. 10, 12. ch. 5. 6. & 9. 4. shall ret Soy ‘Amos 5. 22. 14 ey Eee t bhi eae By: srael hath forgotten ˚his] , neue 2.68. Maker, and ‘buildeth temples; and] ¢,?.3% Judah hath multiplied fenced cities : Deut. 32 J. but “I will send a fire upon his ci-| | Ephes. 2.10. ties, and it shall devour the palaces a thereof. amas 208: CHAPTER IX. The distress and captivity of Israel for their sins and idolatry. EJOICE not, O Israel, for joy, as other people: for thou *hast |*s,*,1? * gone a whoring from thy God, thou hast loved a *reward 'upon every |*2:",4,)” cornfloor. 1 Or, in, $e. © ch. 2. 9, 12. 2 ¢The floor and the ‘winepress shall not feed them, and the new wine shall fail in her. 3 They shall not dwell in ‘the Lorv’s land; *but Ephraim shall 1 Or, winefat. 4 Lev. 95. 2% | Jer. 2.7.& 16. 18. ech. 8. 13. & return to Egypt, and ‘they shall eat) 4-3... unclean things Sin Assyria. Egypt itself, 4 »They shall not offer wine ofer- other bond ings to the Lorp, ‘neither shall age as boul they be pleasing unto him: ‘their ee a sacrifices shall be unto them as the} 278} bread of mourners; all that eat there- |} sh $4), of shall be polluted: for their bread | , sh. ® 13. ‘for their soul shall not come into |! Lev. 17.11 the house of the Lorp. 5 What will ye do in ™the solemn |* >? 1 day, and in the day of the feast of the Lorn? 6 For, lo, they are gone because of t+ destruction: ® Egypt shall gather]! fe qv" them up, Memphis shall bury them: | ver + ‘tthe pleasant places for their silver, |! Or, ‘mein ˚nettles shall possess them: thorns| % desirat, shall be in their tabernacles. aga 7 The days of visitation are come, the days of recompence are come ; fe. t Heb. the de sire. ® Isai. 5. 6. & ee lh & H. Israel shall know it: the prophet és} 10.0. a fool, t?the spiritual man is mad, | t jb’ for the multitude of thine iniquity, and the great hatred. 8 The “watchman of Ephraim zcas with my God: du¢ the prophet is p Ezek. 13.3, &e, — a snare of a fowler in all his ways, es

Israel is threatened HOSEA Ix, oe Sor pic MV ay,) Defore CHRIST about 700 sy f Or, avainst. tsa. 31. 6. 2. b Ps. 81. 12. Ezek, 20. 0. Anos 4. 5. «Job 27, 14. 4 Deut. 2. 41, 2. © Deut. 31.17. 2 Wings 17. Mi, ' Luke 23. 29. t Heb. that casteth the Sruil. keh. 4. 15, 12, Veh. 1.6. ™ Isai. 1. 23, over, Vib. 1 Heb, the deDeut. 20. 64, 05. about 740 *Nahum 2. 9, { Heb. statues, or, slanting images," W Or, He hath divided their heart, a J Kings Mh. Matt. j, 94, HMov.tehvad. Poh. bas ae 11,5, Mie. 4.9. ver 7, 'and hatred 'in the house of his God. 9*They have deeply corrupted themselves, as in the days of * Gibeah : 'therefore he will remember their iniquity, he will visit their sins. 10 I found Israel like grapes in the wilderness; I sawyour fathers as "the firstripe in the fig tree *at her first time: ut they went to ¥ Baal-peor, and "separated themselves "unto that shame; "and their abominations were according as they loved. 11 As for Ephraim, their glory shall fly away like a bird, from the birth, and from the womb, and from the conception. 12 ©Though they bring up their children, yet 'will I bereave them, that there shall not be a man left: yea, "woe also to them when I 'depart from them ! 13 Ephraim, *as I saw Tyrus, és planted in a pleasant place: "but Ephraim shall bring forth his children to the murderer. 14 Give them, O Lorn: what wilt thou give? give them 'a tmiscarrying womb and dry breasts. 15 All their wickedness "is in Gilgal: for there J hated them: ' for the wickedness of their doings I will drive them out of mine house, T will love them no more: all their princes are revolters. 16 Ephraim is smitten, their root is dried up, they shall bear no fruit: yea, "though they bring forth, yet will T slay even 1 the beloved fruit of their womb. 17 My God will cast them away, because they did not hearken unto him: and they shall be ° wanderers among the nations. CHAPTER X. Israel is reproved and threatened for their impiety and idolatry. SRAEL is "Yan empty vine, he bringeth forth fruit unto himself: according to the multitude of his fruit *he hath increased the altars : according to the goodness of his land they have made goodly timages. 2 ' Their heart is 'divided; now shall they be found faulty : he shall break down their altars, he shall spoil their images. : 3° For now they shall say, We have no kin o, beea : use we feared not the Lonp; what then do to us? _ + They have spoken wo ing falsely in making , thus judement springeth y lock in the furrows of the 5 The inhabitants of Samaria s) fear because of &the calves of Beth should king rds,

SWeup. Covenant. field, aven: for the people mer mourn over it, ae tthe rt tal of that rejoiced on it, ‘op the mete seta because it is departed f it. 6 It shall be also carr syria for Ephraim shall receive shame, and Israel shall be ashamed ‘of his own counsel. 7 ™As for Samaria, her kine is cut off as the foam upon tthe water, : 8 "The high places also of Aven, the sin of Israel, shall be destroyed: the thorn and the thistle shall come up on their altars; ‘and they shall say to the mountains, Cover us; and to the hills, Fall on us. 9 *O Israel, thou hast sinned from the days of Gibeah: there they stood: ‘the battle in Gibeah against the children of iniquity did not overtake them. 10 ‘/¢ is in my desire that I should chastise them; and "the people shall be gathered against them, ! when they shall bind themselves in their two furrows. : 11 And Ephraim 7s as *an heifer that is taught, and loyeth to tread out the corn; but I passed over upon ther fair neck: I will make Ephraim to ride; Judah shall plow, and Jacob shall break his clods. |, 12 ¥Sow to yourselves in rightcousness, reap in mercy; * break up your fallow ground: for % #s st to seek the Lonp, till he come an¢ rain righteousness upon you. 13 «Ve have lowed cee ye have reaped iniquity; ye ‘ho eaten the fruit of lies: because } didst trust in oe way, 1n th of thy mighty men. aid cr UPhevefore shall a tumult arse all thy foramong thy people, and aM selma lory rom ied unto As¢ multitresses shall be spoiled, day of spoiled ˚ Beth-arbel a del in battle: “the mother _ oy children. F MS aan Beth-cl do unto you f, Pas hay fre a present to "king Jareh «|i Yoh le "Ver 3 It Heb, thy Sar "hd Dot. King, j 4 Ing I, ra gy, *Sce Judy. 2 "Deut 20 # Jer. WIC. Hack, 2h 4, 4 eh, In, 104, then shal bind then for Ueir ho trnusgret ious, of 18 their Wve Iuchitathont a Jer Will | Mic 4. 4 Heb. te beauty ef her neh. y Prov. 108) Jon 4d

nw yi pyr aout a 2 I “hy cited: spl, bee Zh vy kings 17 Ls yuk La peute t a We HN, pleb. t/t r aps 7H, 2. oh 2 isch, BM kd 49 Kings 17. 11. abut 7 They heeame tributaries toSalmanasun Veh. 19. 6. teh, togtiher they called jt. der. 7, dud. Von MNase "ech, 7, “we Pea Yh, | VOr, wit) wat tye a «gratitude. {they knew no HOSE: \ XI. Ephraim and Judah reproved. at wickedness : he king of Is‘our gree eshall t cut off. R XI. J unto God for his % God's mercy Jecase of 'y ina morning acl utterly be QHAPTE 1 The ingeae ke Aruba toward them. . HEN o]graelwas a child, then W I loved him, and »ealled my cagn out of Ngypt» ds they called them, so they went. from them: “they sacrificed unto Baalim, and burned incense to graven images. : ˚g ef taught Ephraim also to go, taking them by their arms ;_ but t that {1 healed them. 4 T drew them with cords of a man, with bands of love : and 8] was to them as they that ttake off the yoke on their jaws, and "I Jaid meat unto them. 5 {'He shall not return into the land of Egypt, but the Assyrian shall be his king, "because they refused to return. 6 And the sword shall abide on his cities,andshall consume his branches, and devour them, 'because of their own counsels. 7 And my people are bent to -™backsliding from me: "though they called them to the most High, tnone at all would exalt Aim. 8 ˚How shall I give thee up, Ephraim? how shall I deliver thee, Israel? how shall I make thee as "Admah? how shall I set thee as . Zeboim? ‘mine heart is turned with‘/in me, my repentings are kindled together, 5 I will not execute the fierceness of mine anger, I will not return to | [destroy Ephraim: ‘for I am God, and not man; the Holy One in the midst of thee: and I will not enter into the city. , he They shall walk after the Lorp: bose shall roar like a lion: when he Shall roar, then the children shall tremble ‘from the west. 1 They shall tremble as a bird out . Egypt, “and as a dove out of the rib of Assyria: *and I will place i in their houses, saith the Lorp. wil * Ephraim compasseth me about ith lies, and the house of Israel with the deceit : but Judah yet ruleth with God, and is faithful "with the saints. CHAPTER NII. Before CHRIST 1 A reproof of Ephraim, Judah, and Jacoh. about 3 By former fuvours he erhorteth to repent- 725 ance. 7 Ephraim's sins provoke God, = < PHRAIM *feedeth on wind, ** "7 and followeth after the east wind: he daily increaseth lies and desolation; ?and they do make a|˚2Kingsi7-+. covenant with the Assyrians, and coil is carried into Egypt. 2 *The Loro hath also a controversy with Judah, and will t punish Jacob

according to his ways; according to his doings will he recompense him. 3 {He took his brother *by the heel in the womb, and by his strength he tf had power with God: 4 Yea, he had power over the angel, and prevailed: he wept, and, made supplication unto him: he found him in *Beth-el, and there he spake with us ; 5 Even the Lorp God of hosts; the Lorn is his "memorial. 6 ‘Therefore turn thou to thy God: keep mercy and judgment, and k wait on thy God continually. 7 4 He is ‘a merchant, 'the balances of deceit ave in his hand: he loveth to ‘oppress. § And Ephraim said, ™" Yet I am become rich, I have found me out substance: 'in all my labours they shall find none iniquity in me fthat were sin. 9 And "I ¢hat am the Lorp thy God from the land of Egypt ° will yet make thee to dwell in tabernacles, |. as in the days of the solemn feast. 10 I have also spoken by the prophets, and I have multiplied visions, and used similitudes, tby the ministry of the prophets. 11 “Us there iniquity in Gilead? surely they are vanity: they sacrifice bullocks in Gilgal; yea, ‘their altars are 2s heaps in the furrows of the fields. 12 And Jacob tfled into the country of Syria, and Israel “served for a wife, and for a wile he kept sheep. 13 ‘And by a prophet the Lorp brought Israel out of Egypt, and by a prophet was he preserved. 149phraim provoked Aim to anger tmost bitterly: therefore shall heleave his tblood upon him, zand his “reproach shall his Lord returnunto him. ch. 5.13. &7. 5 Exod. 3. 15. teh. 14. 1. | Mic. 6B. | | & Ps. 37. 7. ua See Ezek. 16. 3 1 Prov. 11.1. Amos 5 4 Or, a/limy Lahours suf | fice me nol: whomis t Heb. I t Heb. by the hand. weh.5.L& 6.8, —u.

Before CHRIST about 726 —S—S’ 22 Kings 17. 1G, 1 eh. 11. 2. ¢t Heb. tev add to sin. & eh.28. U.S, 0 Or, the sacrifices of men. < H hines 19. ath. G. 4. © Dan, 2, 35. € Isai. 43. 11. ely 12. 9, « Isai. 433. 11. & 46. 21. + Deut. 2. 7. & 32. 1 ‘Deut. th. 15. & 32. 10, { Heb. droughts. & Deut 8. 12, M4. & 42. 15. Teh. 0. 14. m Lam. 3, 10, ch, 5. 14. o Jer. . 6. © 2Sam. 17.9. Prov. 17.12. Ephraim’s glory vanisheth. HOSEA NIII. CHAPTER NII. 1 Ephraim lory, by reason of idolatry, vanisheth. 4 God's anger for their unkindness. “A promise of Goil’s merc y. la A judgment for rebellion. \ HEN Ephraim spake trembling, he exalted himself in Isracl; but *when he offended in Baal, he died. 2 And now tthey sin more and more, and "haye made them molten images of their silyer, avd idols according to their own understanding, all of it the work of the craftsmen : 3 they say of them, Let 'the men that sacrifice ‘kiss the calves. Therefore they shall be ¢as the morning cloud, and as the early dew that passeth away, “as the chaff that is driven with the whirlwind out of the floor, and as the smoke out of the chimney. 4 Yet ‘I am the Lorpv thy God from the land of Egypt, and thou shalt know no god but me: for 8 there | 7s no saviour beside me. 5 %"T did know thee in the wilderness, ‘in the land of tgreat drought. 6 «According to their pasture, so were they filled; they were filled, and their heart was exalted; therefore 'have they forgotten me. 7 Therefore "I will be unto them as a lion: as "a leopard by the way will IT observe them: 8 I will meet them ˚as a bear that is bereaved of her whelps, and will Heb. the beast af he Hel. v Prov. 6. 1D. t Tein ‘in oy help. § Rather, Where is thy king? King Hoshea bi ing then in prison, 2 Kings17. i ver. 4. el ® Deut. 32. 54. Job BA age hand 1 Cor.15.54, 55. rend the caul of their heart, and there will 1 devour them like a lion: tthe wild beast shall tear them. 9 4 O Israel, ?thou hast destroyed thyself; “but in me 'is thine help. TO 'I will be thy king: "where is any other that may save thee in all thy cities? and thy judges of whom ‘thou saidst, Give me a king and neces 11 ‘I gave thee a king in mine anger, and took Aim away in my wrath. 12"Theiniquity of E phr: aimisbound up; his sin #s hid. 13 *The sorrows of a travailing woman shall come upon him: he 7s Yan unwise son; for he should not *stay ‘long in the place of the breaking forth of children. 14 “7 will ransom them from tthe power of the grave; | will redeem them from death: *O death, I will be thy plagues ‘ 0 grave, T will be thy destruction: ˚re pentance shall i hid

from mine eyes. 15 § Though “he be fruitful among his brethren, ®an east wind shall come, the wind of the Lorn shall come up from the wilderness, and his spring shall become dry, and his fountain shall be dried up: he shall spoil the treasure of all tpleasant vessels. 16 'Samaria shall become desolate; ffor she hath rebelled against her God: &they shall fall by the sword: their infants shall bedashed in pieces, and their women with child shall be ripped up. CHAPTER NIV. 1 An exhortation to repentance. mise of God's blessing. ISRAEL, *return unto the Lorp thy God; for thou hast fallen by thine iniquity. 2 Take with you words, and turn to the Lorn: say unto him, Take away all iniquity, and ‘receive us 4 A prograciously: so will we render the! ®calves of our lips. 3 “Asshur shall not save us; *we will not ride upon horses: ‘neither will we say any more to the work of our hands, Ye are our gods: ®for in thee the fatherless findeth mercy. 4 4% 1 will heal "their backsliding, I will love them ‘freely: for mine anger is turned away from him. 5 I will be as *the dew unto Israel: he shall "grow as the lily, and teast forth his roots as Lebanon, G6 His branches tshall spread, and Mhis beauty shall be as the olive tree, and "his smell as Lebanon, 7 "They that dwell under his shadow shall return; they shall revive as the corn, and ‘grow as the vine: the 'seent thereof shall be as the wine of Lebanon. 8 Ephraim shall say, ˚ What have I to do any more with idols? Pr] have heard Aim, and observed him I am like a green fir tree. From me is thy fruit found. 9 *Who és wise, and he shall understand these ¢Aings? prudent, and he shall know them? for *the ways of the Lorn are right, and the just shall walk in them: but the transgressors shall fall therein. 7 An erhortation fo reprnlance t Het Penets | Of desire Natierm 14 f Putttet ater | 721 | kei 12 King It | tikingt Ais le Taat LY It chim pan 7 12.4 Joet 2 12 Sch. 124 | *ch 1 Or, aire goad } © Hebr. 33.13 | “Jer. JL | co as we we e Deut. Wit tEphes ic | ‘Job au Prov. wl Or, Wore t Hed. nr 1 Het plst Ow. Pe czas 1 Or, tess | 1 Or, wee nel ever. 3 rier NL iam Lo

the palmer orn. tai. 5,6, {Heb laid nw fig tree fora barking. “Teal. 29, 19, "Prov. 2.17, Jet 3.4, “ver 13, chy, ‘Jer. 19, Gi aH. "Tei, 24, er, 13, “ver. In, Wnahamed, ed 34, GHAPTER I. declaring sundry judgments of God, to observe them, and lo mourn, 1 Jorl, : sonia prescribe a fast for complaint, [IE word of the Lonp that came to Joel the son of Pethuel. 9 Mear this, ye old men, and give car, all ye inhabitants of the land. ‘ffath this been in your days, or even in the days of your fathers ? 3Tell ye your children of it, and Jet your children ¢ed/ their children, and their children another generation. 4¢tThat which the palmerworm hath left hath the locust eaten ; and that which the locust hath left hath the cankerworm eaten; and that which the cankerworm hath left hath the caterpiller eaten. 5 Awake, ye drunkards, and weep ; and howl, all ye drinkers of wine, . |because of the new wine; "for it is cut off from your mouth. 6 For °a nation is come up upon s.|my land, strong, and without number, ‘whose teeth are the teeth of alion, and he hath the cheek teeth of a great lion. 7 He hath laid my vine waste, and ‘barked my fig tree: he hath made it clean bare, and cast if away; the branches thereof are made white. 8 I "Lament like a virgin girded with sackeloth for ithe husband of her youth. 9 "The Meat offering and the drinkoffering is cut off from the house of the Lorv; the priests, the Lorn’s ministers, mourn. 10 The field is wasted, 'the land mourneth ; for the corn is wasted : the New wine is ' dried up, the oil languisheth, 11 "Be ye ashamed, O ye husbandmen; howl, O ye vinedressers, for the wheat and for the barley ; because he harvest of the field is perished. 2 °The vine is dried up, and the fig tree languisheth ; the pomegrahate tree, the palm tree also, and the “Tela un, |*bple tree, even all the trees of the AG wit » are withered : because ? joy is Be . re sa away from the sons of men. aca dird yourselves, and lament, ye ——_|Prests: howl, ye ministers of the alJO BL: tar: come, lie allnight in sackcloth, ye ministers of my God : for "the meatoffering and the drink offeringis withholden from the house of your God. 14 %*Sanctify ye a fast, call ta ‘solemn assembly, gather the elders and “all the inhabitants of the land into the house of the Lorn your God, and ery unto the Lorn, 15 * Alas for the day! for *the day of the Lorp 7s at hand, and as a destruction from the Almighty shall | it come. 16 Is not the meat cut off before | our eyes, yea, 7Joy and gladness from the house of our God? 17 The tseed is rotten under their clods, the garners are laid desolate, the

barns are broken down; for the corn is withered. 18 How do *the beasts groan! the herds of cattle are perplexed, because they have no pasture; yea, the flocks of sheep are made desolate. 19 O. Lorp, "to thee will I ery: for ¢the fire hath devoured the ' pastures of the wilderness, and the flame hath burned all the trees of the field. 20 The beasts of the field “ery also unto thee: for *the rivers of waters are dried up, and the fire hath deyoured the pastures of the wilderness. CHAPTER II. 1 He sheweth unto Zion the terribleness of God's judgment. 12 He exhorteth to repentance, 15 prescriteth a fast, 18 promiseth a blessing thereon, 21 He comSorteth Zion with present, 2 and future blessings. “7D LOW ye the 'trumpet in Zion, and sound an alarm in my holy mountain : let all the inhabitants of! Before CURIST about boo —_—— T ver. 9. *2 Chron. 20. 3, restraint. * 2 Chron. 20. 13, | « Jer. 0. 7. 7 Isai. 13.6, 9. eh. 2. 1. ? See Deut. 12.6, 7. & 16. H, 14, 15. t Heb.grains. * Hos. 4. 3. > Ps. 50. 15. e Jer. 9. 10. 2. 1 7: 7. & 1B S the land tremble : for ‘the day of the *¢h. 1:15 Lorn cometh, for it is nigh at hand; Zeyh 1. 2 "A day of darkness and of gloom- | iness, a day of clouds and of thick darkness, as the morning spread upon the mountains: ˚a great people and a strong; ‘there hath not been ever the like, neither shall be any more after it, even to the years t of many generations. 3 SA fire devoureth before them ; and behind them a Hame burneth : the land is as "the garden of Eden 4 Amos 5. 1, t Heb. ofiene1 «eb. 1.19, 20. » Gen. 2. & 1g. LO. 5 be a Isai before them, ‘and behind them a de- |! Zech. 7. 1.

Ephraim’s glory van isheth. HOSBA XIII. be thy Plagues : a O pay, CHRIST CHAPTER NIII. oe thy destruction - tee s ‘i mary ; Re ‘Penty “Ton | Ephraim’s lor ere ir nnkint | be hid trom mine oven 907 : 4 God's a J * 5 Pe Sy ear ie penta of Gols mercy. 16 A! 15 | Though the 12° ness, 4 i judgment for rebellion. HEN Ephraim spake trem\ ee ie exalted himself in his brethren, “an east come, the wind of the | come up from the 1 Wilder, ACh ) © ‘SS, ‘ Ha so ningst7. (Israel: but “when he offended in| his spring shall heeome dy : Hy Inf weirs |Baal, he died. fountain shall be dried yy’) a ay y. dd. 2 :] . Hy ¥ i " y ; ; en my | 2 And now ‘they sin more and| spoil the treasure of all thle add to sin. more, and "have made them molten images of their silver, and idols acig vessels, behQH dtd. 16 "Samaria shall hi 1, & 32.15, ‘eh. 8, 14. = Lam. 3. 10, ch. 5. 14, "Jer. 5.6. *2Sam. 17.0. Prov. 17.12. 1Heb. the Neast af the fie. ¥ Prov. 6. 32, ch ddd, Mal.1. 9, 1 Mei eb, in thy help 0 Rather, Wherelethy hing? King Hoshea heing then in ve "1 Sam. 0.5, dW. "1Sam.t.7. & 10.19, & 18, * Deut. 32. 34. dob 14.17. a | 3. hand, were they filled; they were filled, and their heart was exalted; therefore "have they forgotten me. 7 Therefore ™I will be unto them as a lion: as "a leopard by the way will I observe them : 8 Iwill meet them °as a bear hat is bereaved of her whelps, and will rend the caul of their heart, and there will T devour them like a lion: ‘the wild beast shall tear them, 9 10 Israel, thou hast destroyed thyself; “but in me tis thine help. 10 'I will be thy king: "where is any other that may save thee in all thy cities? and thy judges of whom “thou saidst, Give me a king and 17.4, | Princes ? 11 'Tgavethee a king in mine anger, and took him away in my wrath, 12 “Theiniquity of Ephraim isbound §. /ups his sin és hid, 13 *The sorrows of a travailing woman shall come upon him: he 7g Yan unwise son; for he should not *stay ‘ong in the place of the breaking forth of children,” 14 *T will ransom them from 'the "1 Cor, V5, 55. power of the grave; I will redeem them from death : 76) death, T will will not ride upon horses: ‘neither will we say any more to the work of our hands, Ye are our gods: ®for in thee the fatherless findeth mercy. ~ 4 4 I will heal "their backsliding, I will love them ‘freely: for mine anger is turned away from him. 5 I will be as the dew unto Israel : he shall "grow as the lily, and ‘east forth his roots as Lebanon. 6 His branches tshall spread, a ‘his beauty shall be as_the olive tree, and “his smell as ere 7 "They thatdwell under hiss * ne

shall return; they shall revive a the corn, and "grow as the ra ie "scent thereof shall be as the of Lebanon. 8 Ephraim shall ee T to do any more wit! have heard ‘him, and obser I am like a green fir tree. me is thy fruit found. 9 *Who és wise, anc” derstand these things? pr oWhat have h idols?" a}'rom ident, ane he shall know them? for «ht. and the Pe of the Lorp are right, the tran mM: rved hint) 1 he shall wa ; H. sthe ways : cecome + cording to their own understanding, ‘for she hath rebelled ree a | all of it the work of the craftsmen : God : ®they shall fall by the sword, “ane 10r,tesa- |they say of them, Let 'the men that | their infants shall bedashed iN pieces, ia ena. | vita “ss the calves. and their women with child shall be| iat “1Kings 1. |""9” Therefore they shall he ‘as the | ripped up. an ‘e+ | morning cloud, and as the early dew CHAPTER XIV. M0 Dan.2.3%, |that passeth away, ‘as the chaff that | 1 1m eahortation to repentance, "4 4 wl? is driven with the whirlwind out of mise of God's blessing, the floor, and as the smoke out of ISRAEL, “return unto the| the chimney. Lorp thy God; »for thou hast] +12 si. | 4 Yet Iam the Lorp thy God | fallen by thine iniquity, git 1 \from the land of Egypt, and thou! 2 Take with you words, and tun Iss 43.11. | shalt know no god but me: for 8there| to the Lonp: Say unto him, Take! mene Sie no saviour beside me. away all miquity, and ‘receive ys 1M i *Deut27. | 5 4"T did know thee in the wilder- graciously: so will we render the| ?”” ‘Deut 8 ness, ‘in the land of tgreat drought. | °calves of our lips. «Ti 6 ‘According to their pasture, so] 3 *Asshur shall not save us; we ‘yea. teh 21). tab eR IUI as Went § Job 22 18 Prov. We 101, Bice { Heb. {Hebi he was BL een 5 Cant 4 ll a Pes Or, Mur r,t rich, eve yer Set i : bu shall walle in them = DU gressors shall fall there ee

2 Web. The vine ¢f iegalner> worm. tai. 5.6, Webs Maid ny fg tree “Tul 29, 19, ‘Prov. 07, revi Nyer, 19, may ‘Net 12, fie “Tai, 9 ver, a 2 Vnuhamed, “eeu 3,4 “ver. to, a .|my land, strong, and without num|*pple tree, even all the trees of the JOEL. CHAPTER I. j ts of God, q sundry judgmen | say ore them, fhand Io mourn. erin oriheth a fast for complaint. Ly [fe pres PIE word of the Lorn that came to Joel the son of Pethuel. 9 [ear this, ye old men, and give af ail ye inhabitants of the Jand. car : nflath this been in your days, or even in the days of your fathers? 3 "Tell ye your children of it, and Jet your children tel/ their children, and their children another generation. 4¢tThat which the palmerworm hath left hath the locust eaten ; and that which the locust hath left hath the cankerworm eaten ; and that which the cankerworm hath left hath the caterpiller eaten. 5 Awake, ye drunkards, and weep ; and howl, all ye drinkers of wine, because of the new wine; “for it is cut off from your mouth. 6 For °a nation is come up upon ber, ‘whose teeth ae the teeth of alion, and he hath the cheek teeth of a great lion. 7 He hath laid my vine waste, and ‘barked my fig tree: he hath made it clean bare, and cast if away; the branches thereof are made white. 8 7 "Lament like a virgin girded with sackcloth for ithe husband of her youth, 9 “The meat offering and the drinkoffering is cut off from the house of the Lorn; the priests, the Lorn’s ministers, mourn, 10 The field is wasted, 'the land Py eaena for the corn is wasted : the new wine is "dried up, the oil languisheth, U1 "Be ye ashamed, O ye husbandmen; how ‘ en; howl, O ye vinedressers, for the | ies and for the barley ; because = art of the field is perished. Bt he vine is dried up, and the cn ree languisheth ; the pomegraate tree, the palm tree also, and the eld, are wi fe ry are withered : because "joy is rer away from the sons of men. ird yourselves, and lament, ye Driests: liow rat 5 |Priests: howl, ye ministers of the altar: come, lie allnight in sackcloth, ye Ped ministers of my God: for ‘the meat- a offering and the drink offeringis withholden from the house of your God. 14 {*Sanctify ye a fast, call ta ‘solemn assembly, gather the elders and “all the inhabitants of the land into the house of the Lorp your God, and ery unto the Loro, 15 *Alas for the day! for *the day | of the Lorp 7s at hand, and as a destruction from the Almighty shall it come. 16 Is not the meat cut off before our eyes, 7/ed, * ‘joy and gladness from the house of our God? 1 Or, day of restraint. = 2 Chron. 20. 13. * Jer. ”. 7. y Isat. 13.6, 9ch.

2. 1. 7 See Deut. 12. 6,7. & 16. Il, 14, 15. 17 The tseed is rotten under their *¥*aran clods, the garners are laid desolate, the barns are broken down; for the | corn is withered. 18 How do ®the beasts groan! the *#* + * herds of cattle are perplexed, because they have no pasture; yea, the) flocks of sheep are made desolate. 19 O. Lorp, "to thee will I ery: for *?** 1 ¢the fire hath devoured the ‘pastures | "35". of the wilderness, and the fame hath ! Or, habitaburned all the trees of the field. 20 The beasts of the field “ery also |* 72) unto thee: for ‘the rivers of waters |, fj: are dried up, and the fire hath de-| 7. 15. voured the pastures of the wilderness. | CHAPTER II. 1 He sheweth unto Zion the terribleness of God's judgment. 12 He exhorteth to re-| pentance, 15 prescribeth a fast, 18 pro- | miseth a blessing thereon. 21 He _comforteth Zion with present, 23 and future blessings. “DPD LOW ye the 'trumpet in Zion, and ®sound an alarm in my holy mountain : let all the inhabitants of the land tremble : for ‘the day of the Lorp cometh, for / is nigh at hand; 2 44 day of darkness and of gloominess, a day of clouds and of thick darkness, as the morning spread upon the mountains: *a great people and a strong; ‘there hath not been ever the like, neither shall be any more after it, even to the years t of many generations. 3 *A fire devoureth before them ; and behind them a Hame burneth : the land is as "the garden of Eden before them, ‘and behind them a de41. 21. 1s. Amos 5. 10, 2. ever. 5, LH, 25. e | € Exo. 1. Tsal a. ‘ Zech, 7. 4

Joel exhorteth to repentance. JOE Before CHRIST about HU ee & Rev. 9.7. ' Rev. 9.9. m yer. 2 ® Jer. 6, 21. Lam. 4. 8. 10 + Heb. pot. | Or, dart. Jer. 9. 21. John 10.1. 4 Ps, 18. 7. * Isai. 13,10, Ex qe * Jer. 7, Amos 5. 18. Jonah 4! 3, 4 Josh. 14,12. 1, fon, 9, Ah eNumb. did ver. 1, heh, beh LM. ™ 1 Cor 7.5. 29, | the stars shall withdraw their shining: 5° |and ¥ who can abide it 2 ‘| and repent, ' Exod. 19. 10, 2. 12 Chron. 20, MA, solate wilderness; yea, and nothing shall escape them. . 4* The appearance of them is as the appearance of horses; and as horsemen, so shall they Tun, 5 Like the noise of chariots on the tops of mountains shall they leap, like the noise of a flame of fire that devourcth the oe ™as a strong ople set in battle array. if Before their face the people shall be much pained: "all faces shall gather ‘blackness. ; 7 They shall run like mighty men ; they shall climb the wall like men of war; and they shall march every one on his ways, and they shall not break their ranks : 8 Neither shall one thrust another; they shall walk every one in his path: and when they fall upon the 'sword they shall not be wounded. 9 They shall run to and fro in the city; they shall run upon the wall, they shall climb up upon the houses ; they shall °enter in at the windows Plike a thief. 10 ‘The earth shall quake hefore them; the heavensshall tremble: ‘the sun and the moon shall be dark, and ? 11 *And the Lorp shall utter his voice before ‘his army: for his camp is very great: “for he is strong that executeth his word: for the *day of the Lorn is great and very terrible ; 12 4 Therefore also now, saith the Lorp, “turn ye even to me with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning : 13 And “rend your heart, and not "your garments, and turn unto the Lonp your God: for he is ° gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. 14 “Who knoweth if he will return n , and leave &, blessing hehind him; even fa meat offering anda drink offering untotheLonn yourCod? ] 5BlowthetrumpetinZion,!isanc. tify a fast, call a solemn assembly: 16 Gather the people, ‘sanctify’ the congregation, "assemble the elders, ‘gather the children, and those that suck the breasts: ™ Jot the bridegroom go forth of his chamber, and — the bride out of her closet, L Il. ae Se ee _ ue fon ae i the priests, he win ‘i ni and the at CP "betivooy the at by ar, and let th Dorel pare thy People, O Lonp ih “ty, not thine herita © to repp el eive the heathen should ‘rule sa that} "wherefore should they em the people, \W here js then’ ‘ods

18 4 Then will the Lory 4] ott for his land, * 19 Yea, the say unto his people, Bel send you *corn, and win and ye shall be and I will no more make YOU a yo. proach among' the heather 20 But I will rem you "the northern army drive him into a land barren and dle. solate, with his face "toward the east sea, and his hinder part 'toward the utmost sea, and his stink shall cone up, and his ill savour shall come up because the hath done great thinos, 21 4 Fear not, O land; be glad and rejoice: for the Lorn will do great things, 22 Be not afraid, "ye beasts of the field : for *the pastures of the wild. erness do spring, for the tree beareth her fruit, the fig tree and the vine do yield their strencth. 23 Be glad then, ye children of Zion, and "rejoice in the Lorp your oe be jealoy and pity his People ; Lonp will AswWop » : ey a Satisfied the, i] God: for he hath given you 'the| } former rain 1 moderately, and he|1" 'will cause to come down for you 'the rain, the former rain, and the latter rain in the first month. 24 And the floors shall be full of wheat, and the a shall overflow with wine and oil. 25 And I will restore to yuu years *that the locust hath ea the cankerworm, and the peas ler, and the palmerworm, wae 8 army which I sent among you. 5 » and |! 26 And ye shall Seat in plenty, any « raise the name ˚ be satisfied, and yi that hath dealt the Lorp your — ' wondrously with you: ple shall never be ashame 27 "And ye shall gel iin the midst of Israel, 20 d. vold, T yal" nid oil, rewith | Ove far off from|i YJ, and will} » ne0and my P in that I a fi hat *1 ait) 'Faun Zech Ly Deut tMebay hi bath ms fied ty de roa "Zech bt Seve bd Tech. 7. afi te ¢ ancy li. a anlivil right Weal, eer de Dut HEI mle exe vJam57 ech bd ter lh else: God, and none ei Ineverbe ashamev: | afterward, that I fe spirit upon all flesh;

«of JOEL Il. the enemies of his people. «algments agains full J ~ Jaugliters shall prophesy, dren of J udah, and they shall sell| Before nd ryour Cs shall dream dreams, | them to the ‘Sabeans, to a people ‘far CHEISE pine | n she s : antl | yout old ape shall see visions : off: for the Lorp hath spoken it. 800 get lout Tra alo upon "the servants 9 {'Proclaim ye this among the]: meow : “gg And al . . . lanéilacs t D pares: rere he Hi yn the handmaids in those Gentiles; t Prepare war, wake up the |13215,7} 0, ‘tam. 10 1 afal A0 M ul obs. Itn He36. staal WU Jer. 0.3. Baek, WW, 4 §2ech.14.23, 4 «2Chron. 20, en * Oba, 11, Nahum 3, i. "Amos 6,9, (Back, 9 mye tMeb, de. finale, Van, N. 3a, Heb, np 008 oF the reclana, “sia it | the heavens 1) day | . uit and yee J pour out my spirit. days Wl “1 shew wonders in 1 “1 will shew v 30 Ane and in the earth, blood, +o, and pillars of smoke. a er shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, thefore the great and the terrible of the Lonp come. 932 And it shall come to pass, that twhosoever shall call on. the name of the Lonp shall be delivered : for vin mount Zion and in J erusalem shall be deliverance, as the Lonrp hath said, and in *the remnant .|whom the Lonp shall call. CHAPTER III. 1 God's judgments against the enemies of his people. 9 God will be known in his judgement. 18 His blessing upon the church. OR, behold, *in those days, and in that time, when I shall bring again the captivity of Judah and Jerusalem, 2 "I will also gather all nations, and will bring them down into ‘the Valley of Jehoshaphat, and will plead with them there for my people and for my heritage Israel, whom they have seattered among the nations, and parted my land. 3 And they haye °cast lots for my people; and have given a boy for an harlot, and sold a girl for wine, that they might drink. 4 Yea, and what have ye to do with me, 'O Tyre, and Zidon, and all the coastsof Palestine? Swill ye render me 4 recompence? and if ye recompense Me, swiftly and speedily will I return yourrecompence upon your own head ; RF pier ye have taken my silver one eee and haye carried into things ples my goodly t pleasant E ce children also of Judah and the ‘any ti of Jerusalem have ye sold oa he Grecians, that ye might Nove them far from their border. of tl chold, "I will raise them out le place whither ye have sold ther . inae and will return’ your recomCe upon your own head: 8 An dT will sell your sons and your da A ; ~ Suughters into the hand of the chilmighty men, let all the men of war] !. draw near ; let them come up: 10

™Beat your plowshares into] | swords, and your 'pruninghooks into : spears: "let theweak say, Iam strong. ech 12 11 ˚Assemble yourselves,and come, |˚¥¢" 2 all ye heathen, and gather yourselves together round about: thither !cause |! Pri ay thy mighty ones to come down, O , xing down. Lorp. Isai. 13, 12 Let the heathen be wakened, ‘and come up to the valley of Jehoshaphat: for there will I sit to "judge all the heathen round about. 13 *Put ye in the sickle, for ‘the harvest is ripe: come, get you down; for the "press is full, the fats overflow ; for their wickedness 7s great. 14 Multitudes, multitudes in *the valley of 'decision: forthe day of the Lonp is near in the valley of decision. 15 The “sun and the moon shall be darkened, and the stars shall withdraw their shining. 16 The Lorp also shall *roar out of Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusalem ; and >the heavens and the earth shall shake: ‘but the Lorp Mic aver. 2. F Ps, 96,13. & 98.9. & 110, ® ver. 2. + Heb. place will be the thope of his people, and | ti ir the strength of the children of Israel. } taro 17 So ‘shall ye know that I am the |*% * 7 Lorp your God dwelling in Zion, *my holy mountain: then shall Je-|* porta Zech. th 3. rusalem be tholy, and there shall no ‘strangers pass through her anymore. 18 { And it shall come to pass in that day, that the mountains shall drop down new wine, and the hills shall flow with milk, "and all the rivers of Judah shall tfow with waters, and ‘a fountain shall come forth of the house of the Lorn, and shall water “the valley of Shittim. 19 'Egypt shall be a desolation, and ™ Edom shall be a desolate wilderness, for the violence against the children of Judah, because they have shed innocent blood in their land. 20 But Judah shall 'dwell "for ever, and Jerusalem from generation to generation. {1 Heb. Aoliness. ® Isai. 30. 25, + Heb. go. VIsai. 19.1, &e. Or, abide. * Amas 9. 15. 9 Tani. 4. 4. » Ezek. 4.35. ver. 21 For 1 will ˚cleanse their blood Bee ai. : , eren that | have not cleansed: ®! for the | m¢ Lorp that direlleth, in Zion. Loro dwelleth in Zion. aT

Defore CHRIST 787 —— ech 7M. basam, 14.2. 2 Chiron. 20. 2n, © Hos. 1. 1. toh. 7. 1. * Zech. 14. 5. f Jor. 25, 3, Joel 3. 16. iver! it, or, teil be quiel: anil so & AM CHAPTER I. 1 Amos sheath ates, apo aoa 11 upon Edom, 13 upon almmon, HE words of Amos, *who was among the herdmen of »Tekoa, which he saw concerning Israel in the days of Uzziah king of Judah, and in the days of “Jeroboam the son of Joash king of Israel, two years before the ‘earthquake. 2 And he said, The Lonrp will froar from Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusalem; and the habitations of the shepherds shall mourn, and the .2.|top of §Carmel shall wither. 9, 3 Thus saith the Lorn; For three transgressions of "Damascus, 'and for four, I will not 'turn away the punishment thereof; ‘hecause the have threshed Gilead with threshing instruments of iron: 4 But I will send a fire into the house of Hazael, which shall devour the palaces of Ben-hadad. 5 1 will break also the 'bar of Da' Ser, Tam. 2.9. 1 Or, Bikath* ch. 9.7. ¢2 Chron. 24. 1 Isai. 14. 29, Jer. 47. 4, 6. Ez! Joe! i. Pver. fh. 4 Jer. 47,1, * Zeph, 2. 4, Zech. 9. 5, 6. “Ps. O14. Jer. 47. 4, Ezek. 25, 16. .| punishment thereof ; | four, 1 will not turn away mascus, and cut off the inhabitant from 'the plain of Aven, and him that holdeth the sceptre from 'the house of Eden: and ™the people of Syria shall go into captivity "unto Kir, saith the Lonp. 6 {1 Thus saith the Lonp; For three transgressions of °Gaza, and for four, T will not turn away the / because they ‘carried away captive the whole captivity, ?to deliver them up to Edom : 7 But I will send a fire on the wall of Gaza, which shall devour the palaces thereof’: 8 And I will cut off the inhabitant "from Ashdod, and him that holdeth the sceptre from Ashkelon, and I will *turn mine hand against Ekron: and ‘the remnant of the Philistines shall perish, saith the Lord Gop 9 1Thus saith the Lorn; For thea transgressions of “Tyrus, and for the punishey delivered Bdom, and ment thereof’; *because th up the whole captivity to OS. remembered not! , pe ot the brotherly goy9, 10 ¥But I will Send a fire wall of Tyrus, which sin the palaces thereof. 11 4 Thus saith the Lo three transgressions of for four, I will not tu punishment thereof 3b pursue *his brother » and tdid cast off all Pity, Sand his anger did tear perpetually, and he kept his wrath for ever : 12 But ‘I will send a fire upon Teman, which shall laces of Bozrah. 13 {1 Thus saith the Lorp; Por devon no; yr three transgressions of *the children|; of Ammon, and for four, I will not |" turn away the punishment thereof;| ’ because they

have "ripped up the women with child of Gilead, ®that a they might enlarge their border: 14 But I will landle a fire in the wall of "Rabbah, and it shall devour the palaces thereof, ‘with| * shouting in the day of battle, ‘with a tempest in the day of the whirlwind : ; 15 And ‘their king shall go into captivity, he and his princes together, saith the Lorp. CHAPTER II. ge rod inst Moab, 4 upon: 5 , e me oren feesh 9 God complaineth of their unthankfulness. r HUS saith the Loans F i three transgressions of oad, and for four, I will not tun away) toi the punishment thereof ; ge “burned the bones of the king Edom into lime: ; . But T will send a fire mpor — and it shall devour the nd ¢Kirioth: and Moab shall 4 vith tumult, ‘with shouting, an the sound of the trumpet : 3 And I will cut 0! from the midst thereof, a0 all the princes thereof Ww! the Lorn. . For three 4 Thus saith the Let and for fours transgressions of udah, Ee On the} or} *Edom, and} UN away the ey Ceause he diq| } With the syopq,| 14 devour the 4 ce ff othe judge's 4 UOr driv the mewn) teu ‘Deut Ai. 2 Som 12 k Jer. —_

ae AMOS JI. Tis Judgment against Israel, topple Upon * — _ . aes Gul's wd : my the rishment JHAPTE T = J will not turn away the pumishn CHAPTER TU. cunist : f. Myecattse they have despised | 1 7h necessity of God's judgment against| 787 cunlst |thereo!s he Lorn and have not} Jsracl. 9 The publication of it, with the} —~— ih the law of the lu ari d*their| ces thereof. <n {kent his commandments, and : rye kep sed them to er", hafter the Hes this word that the Lorp ni ie Scie fathers have walked : ; hath spoken against you, O aia ye [ will send a fire upon Ju- children of Israel, against the whole Mon inh and it shall devour the palaces | family which I brought up from the dally & SAVI1 va" | Jerusalem. land of Egypt, saying, i ate ea phus saith the Lorn; For] 2 *You only have I known of all|* 2% j;* iliree transgressions of Israel, and | the families of the earth: *therefore PEW; for four, 1 will not turn away the I will tpunish you for all your ini- * See Dan. 9, I 4 ? pie va) 21.2 punishment thereof ; because they vee Ae Matt 1 2 ute loold the righteous for silver, and} 3 Can two walk together, except Rom. 29 ' ir of 4 4. 17. the poor for a pair of shoes ; they be agreed? fiteke Gist 7 That pant after the dust of the} 4 Will a lion roar in the forest,| """" earth on the head of the poor, and| when he hath no prey? will a young visit |!tun aside the way of the meek: |lion tery out of his den, if he have teh aire .5u.| nd a man and his father will go| taken nothing? rotee. 10,009 |in unto the same "maid, "to profane| 5 Can a bird fall in a snare upon (w.3. |my holy name : the earth, where no gin is for him? | § And they lay themselves down| shall one take up a snare from the upon clothes 'laid to pledge Pby| earth, and have taken nothing at \cor #10: every altar, and they drink the wine | all ? 10r,nchee |Of 'the condemned i the house of| 6 Shall a trumpet be blown in the hatefine, onsite [their god, city, and the people 'not be afraid ? | gcther pure 'Saraa'| 9 | Yet destroyed I the *Amorite | 'shall there be evil in a city, 'and ; 1946.7. pratt before them, 'whose height was like | the Lorp hath not done it? shall not the kok «9 the height of the cedars, and he zas| 7 Surely the Lord Gop will do Somewhat? "vat /Strong as the oaks; yet I 'destroyed | nothing, but "he revealeth his secret | * "fj, {.'* his fruit from above, and his roots] unto his servants the prophets. © 25. 14 rr from beneath, 8 ©The lion hath roared, who will | -« sii 10 Also tI brought you up from | not fear? the Lord Gop hath spotay'? |the land of Egypt, and "led you | ken, ' who can but

prophesy ? ae forty years through the wilderness,} 9 Publish in the palaces at Ash-| 19.16 to possess the land of the Amorite. | dod, and in the palaces in the land | ll And I raised up of your sons| of Egypt, and say, Assemble your‘unos = prophets, and of your young men | selves upon the mountains of Samaudp. ig. 6, | FOr azarites. Js it not even thus, | ria, and behold the great tumults in ye children of Israel? saith the | the midst thereof, and the "oppressed | ! 0% »poresORD: in the midst thereof. : Ra But ye gave the Nazarites wine| 10 For they *know not to do right, # Jer, 4. 2. pdsiaks and commanded the pro-| saith the Lorp, who store up vio; pre ‘saying, Prophesy not. lence and ‘robbery in their pa- |! OF spor. 3 *Behold, "I am pressed under | laces. 4s a cart is pressed ¢hat is full} 11 Therefore thus saith the Lord org y eare: Gov; "An adversary there shal]|*2 King: 7. ara Therefore the flight shall perish | de even round about the land; and} wu.” ke, fe the swift, and the strong shall | he shall bring down thy strength 0 sh 1 trengthen his force, "neither | from thee, and thy palaces shall be Shal the mighty deliver thimself: | spoiled. hand oe shall he stand that} 12 Thus saith the Lonp ; As the i Bait bed bow; and he that is) shepherd ttaketh out of the mouth | rd 7, self: Oo" foot shall not deliver Aim-| of the lion two legs, or a piece of * “neither shall he that rideth| an ear; so shall the children of Israel Nea _|the hors . R : bara ‘ wet Nara deliver himself.’ be taken out that dwell in Samaria a And ke that is tcouragcous| in the corner of 2 bed, and "in Da- |! Oren ae a hong i) bes feet. nuked the mighty shall Hee away | mascus in a couch. “Sed in that day, saith the Lory. | 13 Hear ye, and testify in the 572 ~ 2 ®:

a Israel reproved for oppression, AMOS TIL. for idolatry, ig Nefore CHRIST 767 a) y Or, priniah Israel for. 1 Jer. 36. 22. k Judg. ” 1) Kings 22. oM «Ps. 22 12. Ezek. 1,18. UPs, 19. 35. e Jer. 16. 16. Tab. 1. 14. 4 Ezek. 12. 5, 12, 1 Or, ye shall castaway the thing hy burning, lav, 22, 1H, Deut. 12. 6, ' Ps, ab. 12, t Heb. an ye love. ® ver.6,10, 11. ————_ house of Jacob, saith the Lord Gop, tod of hosts, ce the day that I shall tyisit the transgressions of Israel upon him I will also visit the altars of Beth-el: and the horns of the altar shall be cut off, and fall to the aha I will smite ‘the winterhouse with ‘the summer house; and 'the houses of ivory shall perish, and the great houses shall have an end, saith the Lorp. CHAPTER IV. 1 He reproveth Israel for oppression, 4 for idolatry, and for their incorrigibleness. EAR this word, ye *kine of Bashan, that ave in the mountain of Samaria, which oppress the poor, which crush the needy, which say to their masters, Bring, and let us drink. 2 The Lord Gon hath sworn by his holiness, that, lo, the days shall come upon you, that he will take you away ‘with hooks, and your posterity with fishhooks. 3 And “ye shall go out at the breaches, every cow at that which is before her ; and tye shall cast them ¥| into the palace, saith the Lorn. 4 4i*Come to Beth-el, and transgress; at ‘Gilgal multiply transgression; and ®hring your sacrifices every morning, "and your tithes after three years: 5 'And ‘ offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving with leaven, and proclaim and publish *the free offerings: ‘for ‘this liketh you, O ye children of Israel, saith the Lord Gop. 6 S|And I also have given you cleanness of teeth in all your cities, and want of bread in all your a places: yet have ye not returned unto nie, saith the Lorn, 7 And also T have withholden the rain from you, when there were yet three inonths to the harvest: and I caused it to rain upon one city, and caused at not to rain upon another city: one piece was rained upon, and the picee Whereupon it rained t withered, as 8 So two or three c unto one city, to drink water; but they were not Satisfied: "yot ‘have ye no returned unto 1 ie, sath: th e > Sar ; th ities wandered = a Ly Heap 9 °T have smitten You with | and mildew: | when eae Misting and your vineyards and yotttleny trees and your olive trees iS OUr fig. "the palmerworm devour . yet have ye not returned saith the Lorn, a to ne, 10 I have gent "nh ; Among yo we ° z you m4 pestilence "after tho manner ‘tal Egypt: your young m "Ie : ; en hay slain with the sword, ¢ Pred taken away your horses ; and ] have made the

stink of your ea to come up unto your nostrils + net a e oh returned unto Me, saith 11 I have overthrown some of you as God overthrew * Sodom and Go. morrah, ‘and ye were as a firebrand plucked out of the burning : "Yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the Lorn. 12 Therefore thus will I do unto thee, O Israel: and because I will do this unto thee, * prepare to meet] *s thy God, O Israel. 13 For, lo, he that formeth the} “ mountains, and createth the ‘wind, Yand declareth unto man what is his thought, *that maketh the morning darkness, “and treadeth upon the high places of the earth, The Lorp, The God of hosts, és his name. CHAPTER V. i f . 4 An exhorta; F Rapipeauine id 151 God rejecteth their hypocritical service. H = 2 ye this word which I “take up against you, ecen a lamentation, O house of Israel. 2 The virgin of Israel is fallen 5 she shall no more rise: she is forsaken upon her land; there ts none to raise her up. 3 Tor thus saith the Lord Gon; The city that went out by ae sand shall leave an hundr “hunthat which went forth ie dred shall Icave ten, to of Israel. she 4 [For thus saith tie the house of Israel, "Seek ye and ye shall live: 5 But seek not ‘Beth-, into Gilgal, and pass ? sheba: be Gilgal shall ae captivity, and f Beth-el § to nought. house me, to ° Beer 0 into J} come and hayo| 4 Lonp unto}, nor enter , 2King "Nar tina "Ger & Tal it) Jeri "eh ay Jule, “vend M,N 101, ind yPe Ine Than, 2 rh SO Ao. * Deut Bi & TL. Mie a Ysa, 47.4 Ser, Wt oh Ue 0.6 ad

MC _ tion 19 repentance. nua An erhon and ye shall t like fire in nd devour 71, h i in G & Seek the Lorp, lest he break ou of Joseph, a Je none to quence | pefore cunist gated live; the house and there Beth-el. 7 Ye who wood, and leave » earth, Me him that maketh the iseven 8 Se stars and Orion, and turneth the shadow of death into the morning, kand maketh the day dark with night: that lealleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth: ™The Lonp is his name : ; 9 That strengthencth the t spoiled against the strong, so that the spoiled shall come agafnst the fortress. hturn judgment to wormyeh ld off righteousness in gobo 9. & mal arent jJot MM. che ach 4 | Heb. all aful 2.21, Kings 2.0, in the gate, and they ˚abhor him that speaketh uprightly. 11 Forasmuch therefore as your treading is upon the poor, and ye take from him burdens of wheat : "ye have built houses of hewn stone, but ye shall not dwell in them; ye ‘|have planted tpleasant vineyards, but ye shall not drink wine of them. 12 For I know your manifold transgressions and your mighty sins: Hag. { Heh. wines garda of detire. liar |they afflict the just, they take !a ‘ian, \Pribe, and they "turn aside the poor 27.” in the gate from their right. . ‘a1. | 13 Therefore *the prudent shall keep silence in that time; for it és an evil time. 14 Seek good, and not evil, that ean, (Yo MY live: and so the Lonp, the ' |God of hosts, shall be with you, tas sree |e have spoken. ae 15 "Hate the evil, and love the . good, and establish judgment in the wis, |Bate: *it may be that the Loro God of hosts ‘will be gracious unto the remnant of J oseph. sha say in all the highways, Alas! alas! |"er.0, 19, day 10 "They hate him that rebuketh | 16 Therefore the Lonp, the God of hosts, the Lord, saith thus; Wailing U bein all streets; and they shall and they shall call the husbandman tech. 5. WW & e ˚ = a P ass, . Le Hy mourning, and Ysuch as are skil- | day, ‘and cause 'the 'seat of vio-| 2!" jo. | ul of lamentation to wailing. lence to come near ; ows of the Lorp! to what end is midst of the stall ; ee IS V. Israels hypocritical service rejected. | lit for you? "the day of the Lon» s Before is darkness, and not light. eee 19 ˚As if a man did fee from a| —~ —_/” > Jer. 30.7. Joel 2. 2. Zeph. 1, 15. © Jer. 48. 44. lion, and a bear met him; or went into the house, and leaned his hand on the wall, and a serpent bit him. 20 Shall not the day of the Lorp ée darkness, and not light ? even very dark, and no brightness in it? 21 % I hate, I despise your feastdays, and ˚I will not ‘smell in your solemn assemblies. 22

‘Though ye offer me burntofferings and your meat offerings, I will not accept them: neither will I regard the ' peace offerings of your fat beasts. 23 Take thou away from me the noise of thy songs; for I will not hear the melody of thy viols. 24 %But let judgment trun down as waters, and righteousness as a mighty stream. 25 "Have ye offered unto me sacrifices and offerings in the wilderness forty years, O house of Israel ? 26 But ye have borne 'the tabernacle ‘of your Moloch and Chiun| your images, the star of your god, which ye made to yourselves. 27 Therefore will I cause you to 4 Prov. 21. 27. Isai, 1. 11L— Or, smell your holy days. f Isai. 66. 3. Mic. 6. 6, 7. 4 Or, thankofferings. = Hos. 6. 6. Mie. 6. 8. t Heb. roll. 4 Deut. 32.17. PAs I Or, Siceuth your king. #1 Kings 1. oh go into captivity ‘beyond Damas-|*?*"®!75 | a ; 1 Veh, 4.13, cus, saith the Lorp, 'whose name | is The God of hosts. CHAPTER VI. | 1 The wantonness of Israel, 7 shall be plagued with desolation, 12 and their incorrigibleness. | * Luke 6. 24. OE *to them that ‘are at) ) hike to ease in Zion, and trust in| secure. | the mountain of Samaria, which are named »' chief of the nations, to} * Fxed. 19. 5. 0 Or, firstwhom the house of Israel came! | Jruits. 2 ©Pass ye unto 4Calneh, and see; | {4er 4105 and from thence go ye to ˚Hemath| Taken the great: then go down to ‘Gath| —_iy4 of the Philistines: be they better|*3,5"°° ae than these kingdoms? or their bor-|Aanee3 h der greater than your border? _ 3 Ye that "put far away the ‘evil » Ezek. 12. 27. + That lie upon beds of ivory, or, Wry and 'streteh themselves upon their | 1 couches, and eat the lambs out of the flock, and the calves out of the Whe Or, abound with super JSuities.

ee, ne eee AMOS VI. Israels coluptuousnes 33 threatened. The type Ff a wall a Before CURIST 787 1) Chro. 20.5, 4 Or, én bowls of winc. © Gen. 37. 2. } Heb.breach. p Jer. 51. 14. Hebr, 6. 13, Mj. t Heb. Mefulness thereof, roh, 5 13, eoh, U3, 1 Or, hey will nol, or, have not. ‘Tsai. 55. 11, * ch. 3.15. 1 Or, droppings. * Hos. 10, 4, cheb. Jer, 5,15, 2 Numb. TK ingst.tis, 1 Or, valley, Wn green worn ” | ments of musick, to the sound of the themselves instrunjike David ; A 5 drink "wine in bowls, and ergs 3 with the chief anoint themselve hie ointments: “but they are not grievt , taffliction of Joseph. 4 aoe now shall they go captive with the first that go captive, and the banquet of them that stretched themselves shall be re"3 "Sithe Lord Gop hath sworn by himself, saith the Lorp the God of hosts, I abhor ‘the excellency of 5 ™That 'chant viol, and invent to a Jacob, and hate his palaces: therefore will I deliver up the city with all tthat is therein. . 9 And it shall come to pass, if there remain ten men in one house, that they shall die. : 10 And a man’s uncle shall take him up, and he that burneth him, to bring out the bones out of the house, and shall say unto him that is by the sides of the house, Js there yet any with thee? and he shall say, No. Then shall he say, "Hold thy tongue: *for 'we may not make mention of the name of the Lonp. 11 For, behold, tthe Lorn commandeth, "and he will smite the great house with 'breaches, and the little house with clefts. 12 {Shall horses run upon the rock! will one plow there with oxen? for *ye have turned judgment into gall, and the fruit of righteousness into hemlock: 13 Ye which rejoice in a thing of nought, which say, Have we not taken to us horns by our own strength ¢ 14 But, behold, YI will raise up Against you a nation, O house of Israel, saith the Lon the God of hosts; and they shall afflict you si _ entering in of Hemath le "river of the wilderness, 1 The WO UAPTER VII. ihe fre, are diverted ae eget 4 and 7 By the wall of a plant: rejection of Israel: of ie prayer of Amos. m Hs 1s signified the maziah complai eth of Anas. VA Am calling, / s. 14 ON shew, is calli liand Amaziah's diiimane Ms callings HUS hath the Lord Gon shewed unto me; and, behold, he formed "grashoppers in the hegina neither eas 1 ™ ning of the shootii growth; and, Jo growth after the 2 And it came to p; KS. they had made an atic grass of the land, then Lord Gop, forgive, ] bes “"by whom shall Jaeoh he zs small. 2 Rey Lorn re t shall not be, saith th 41 Thus hath the Lord Gon. ed unto me: and, behold, the Tard Gop called to contend by fire me it

devoured the great deep, and did eat up a part. , . 5 Then said I, O Lord Go I beseech thee : by whom shall Te cob arise? for he 7s small. 6 The Lorv repented for this : This also shall not be, saith the Lord Gop. 7 4 Thus he shewed me: and, behold, the Lord stood upon a wall made by a plumbline, with a plumbline in his hand. 8 And the Lorp said unto me, Amos, what seest thou? And [ said, A plumbline. Then said the Lord, Behold, *I will set a plumb1g Up of the la » tf teas the eee king's Mow} Cp I said, ) eech thee: ACOb arise £ for line in the midst of my people Is-| 's rael: °I will not again pass by them)! any more: 9 ‘And the high places of Isaac shall be desolate, and the sanctuaries of Israel shall be laid waste; and 8I will rise against the house of Jeroboam with the sword. 10 {Then Amaziah "the priest of Beth-el sent to iJ <a S = Tsracl, saying, Amos hath consp! against hee in the midst of ’ house of Israel: the land is n° able to bear all his words. 11 For thus Amos saith, J eroboam shall die by the sword, and. ae shall surely i away captive ’ their own land. "i Layee Amaziah said unto ord O thou seer, go, flee thee away a the land of Judah, and there bread, and prophesy there : 13 But * prophesy more at Beth-el: 10 king’s "chapel, and it -ourt. rar Then answered Amos, said to Amaziah, I was 1° Ifor it #8 the the and vi > pented for this: ‘ in) | ‘ not again any|"y's tking’$) prophets wis ‘ : Fven gy 4 See 2 Rag oh € Beerhuby, Gen. 263 & 40h) ch 8B to 1 Fulfilet, 2 Kings |b 0. by Rings 2 R 12 King Ey —_ sols

,’ rhe tp OF 1 baskel of summer fruit. AMOS VII, a OEORe” ~ A famine of God's word thre atened, | whut I was an herdman, and a gahans of !sycomore fruit: ; 15 And the Lorp took me tas I followed the flock, and the Lorn Hit | gatd unto mes °° prophesy unto . sracl. Bf a i therefore hear thou the word of the Lonp: Thou sayest, Prophesy not against Israel, and odrop not thy word against the house of Isaac. : 17"Therefore thus saith the Lonp; “Thy wife shall be an harlot in the city, and thy sons and thy daughters shall fall by the sword, and thy land shall be divided by line; and thou shalt die in a polluted land: and Israel shall surely go into captivity forth of his land. CHAPTER VIII. 1 By a basket of summer fruit is shewed the propinguity of Israel’s end. 4 Oppression is reproved. 11 A famine of the word threatened. HUS hath the Lord Gop shewed unto me: and behold a basket of summer fruit. 2 And he said, Amos, what seest thou? And I said, A basket of summer fruit. Then said the Lorp unto me, *The end is come upon my people of Israel; >I will not again pass by them any more. 3 And ‘the songs of the temple ‘shall be howlings in that day, saith the Lord Gop: efore nist WM cll sparks al % Mic. 2 6 cee Jer. Ml. "kDa, 05h, 2. ji, 13.16. “fam. He Mos. 4. 15 Zech. 2 * Ezek, 7. 2, oh * ch. 5, 23, 1 Heb. shatt howl. ce.c9.10.|4 op: there shall be many ithe ten [CCA bodies in every place; “they at shall cast them forth’t with silence. tw.ai4,| 4 Hear this, O ye that ° swallow up the needy, even to make the poor 104, noun, | the land to fail, 5 Saying, When will the 'new 1%. 1s, Moon be gone, that we may sell Wied. open, (COM? and ‘the sabbath, that we ‘tec, | May t set forth wheat, ® making the (Heyer. |¢Phah small, and the shekel great, | Keg, | Ad : falsifying the balances by de~ [ier |G ay ‘eg oat we may buy the poor for Stver, and the needy for a pair of Stoes ; yea, and sell the refuse of ‘evga, | the wheat 2 Hoang] ” The Lon hath sworn by ‘the vee *xcelleney of Jacob, Surely *I will ‘owe, [Never forget any of their works. 8 ‘Shall not the land tremble for this, and every one mourn that dwelleth therein? and it shall rise "DP wholly as a flood ; and it shall be cast out and drowned the flood of Egypt. 9 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord Gop, "that I will cause the sun to go down at noon and I will darken the earth in the clear day : 10 And I will turn Mourning, and all lamentation; °and ‘I will bring up sackcloth upon all loins, and baldness upon every head; Pand I will make it as the mourning of an only son, and the end thereof as a bitter day. 11

i Behold, the days come, saith the Lord Gop, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but Jof hearing the words of the Lorp: 12 And they shall wander from sea to sea, and from the north even to the east, they shall run to and fro to seek the word of the Lorn, and shall not find i¢. 13 In that day shall the fair virgins and young men faint for thirst. 14 They that "swear by ‘the sin of Samaria, and say, Thy god, O Dan, liveth ; and, The t manner ‘ of Beer-sheba liveth; even they shall fall, and never rise up again. CHAPTER IX. 1 The certainty of the desolation, 1 The restoring of the tabernacle of David. SAW the Lord standing upon the altar: and he said, Smite the "lintel of the door, that the posts may shake: and '*ecut them in the head, all of them; and I will slay the last of them with the sword : ‘he that fleeth of them shall not flee away, and he that escapeth of them shall not be delivered. 2 © Though they dig into hell, thence shall mine hand take them ; “though they climb up to heaven, thence will I bring them down : 3 And though they hide themselves in the top of Carmel, I will search and take them out thence ; and though they be hid from my sicht in the bottom of the sea, thence will I command the serpent, and he shall bite them : . + And though they go into cap> ™as by your feasts into your songs into tivity before their enemies, * thence |: will I command the sword, and it = ei Chev. IT shall slay them: and 'L will set Jee wu) a1Sam. 3.1. Ps. 74.9. | Ezek. 7. 26. * Hos. 4. 15. * Deut. 9. 21. 1 Or, chape ter, or, Anop. i on “Ps. ca 21, | Hab. 3. 13. beh. 2 1. © Ps. 139. 8, de. as, J Before | CHRIsT 787 a9 Jer. Jr, wound hein. a

— The certainty of Israel's desolation. AMOS IX. Tie Nestoration Pes ; Before CHRIST au SS 6 Mic 1.4 bch. 0.0. signs. [ Or, bumulle. ch. 5. U. bel. 4.13. w Jer. 47. 4. = Deut. 2. 23. Jer, 47. 4. a Jer. H, 1. | Heb. cause fo move. 1 Or, spheres. { Heb. ascen1 Ps, 4.35,13. & 31. 35, A. Obad. 16,17. 1 Heb. stone. mine eyes upon them for evil, and ot for good. . AF lee Lord Gop of hosts is he that toucheth the land, and it shall ©qpelt, "and all that dwell therein shall mourn; and it shall rise up wholly like a flood; and shall be drowned, as Jy the flood of Egypt. G6 Zt is he that buildeth his '1' stories in the heaven, and hath founded his ' troop in the earth ; he that kealleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth: 'The Lonp s his name, 7 Are ye not as children of the Tsrael? saith the Lorv. Have not I brought up Israel out of the land of Egypt? and the ™Philistines from "Caphtor, and the Syrians from ° Kir? 8 Behold, "the eyes of the Lord Gop ave upon the sinful kingdom, and I ‘will destroy it from off the face of the earth; saving that I will ‘not utterly destroy the house of Jacob, saith the Lorn, 9 For, lo, I will command, and I will fsift the house of Israel among all nations, like as corn is sifted in a sieve, yet shall not the least ‘grain fall upon the earth. Ethiopians unto me, O children of Da 10 All the ae de shall " The evil shall Not 0 vent us. 11 {*In that day will the tabernacle of David tl ; and t close up the breacl io and I will raise up ie a will build it as in the fe 12 ' That they a2 remnant of "dom. heathen, t which are ¢ name, saith the Lory this. 13 Behold, “ the days i the Lorp, that the wlvaae at overtake the reaper, and the fete of grapes him that t soweth pe I ‘and the mountains shall drop pe wine, and all the hills shall melt 14 And I will bring again ‘the captivity of my people of Israel and *they shall build the waste cities and inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, and drink the wine thereof’; they shall also make gardens, and eat the fruit of them. 15 And I will plant them upon their land, and *they shall no more be pulled up out of their land which sinners Vertake yous Pre. ‘Asa up 8 fille 'S thereof MMs, and | 'S of old: I have given them, saith the Lonp thy God. die hy the sword. rue People) levy ‘Web, Nort "Toad i | Ur noe | tehhe, Ter ny Hab a 68.) Baek 9, wy “Ts, A. Jet, 841, Baek. 8. Joel 3

OBADIAH. dom, 3,for their pride, | the day that he became a stranger ; mje destruction of EtOmy Ose en rhe * ger ; Ti isin wrong wnto faced. Vd THe) Dh eD shouldest thou have * reThussaith | joiced over the children of Judah in Waal victory of — o - HE vision of Obadiah. 1 hus | | a i he Lord (lontconcerning Edom; | the day of their destruction; neither 4 the L ,|May be cut . | Kates, high; “that saith in his heart, Who 2 . {shall bring me down to the ground ? 4 Though thou exalt thyself as "the eagle, and though thou ‘set thy 8'Shall T not in that day, saith the orp, even destroy the wise men out of Edom, and understanding out of the mount of Esau 2 - And thy "mighty men, O " Te‘ an, shall be dismayed, to the end ‘at every one of the mount of Esau off by slaughter. ll a shalt be cut off for ever. on the 7 day that thou stoodest sian ol a side, in the day that the ire Gers “carried away captive his ¢s,and foreigners entered into his ie and Yeast lots upon Jerusa» even thou west as one of them. mle ~<_ | looked on ——_. 12 But ‘thou shouldest not have in the crossway, to cut off those of his that did escape; neithershouldest thou have ' delivered up those of his that did remain in the day of distress. and devour them; and there shall not be any remaining of the house of Esau; for the Lorp hath spoken it. 19 And they ofthe south ‘shall possess the mount of Esau; ‘and they of the plain the Philistines: and they shall possess the fields of Ephraim, and the fields of Samaria: and Bento Pati or thy violence against thy | jamin shall possess Gilead. Sg, a mee Jacob shameshalleover thee, |" 20 And the captivity of this host of the children of Israel shall possess that of the Canaanites, even * unto Zarephath; and the captivity of Jerusalem, 'which is in Sepharad, ‘shall possess the cities of the south, 21 And &saviours shall come up on mount Zion to judee the mount of Fsau; and the "kingdom shall *the day of thy brother in be the Lonw’s. » vt ra have heard a rumour from the | shouldest thou have tspoken proudly row. 5, wt and an ambassador is sent | in the day of distress. tice mie an | Loney ‘the heathen, Arise ye, and) 13 Thou shouldest not have enter-| ited a iy rele ip against her in battle. | ed into the gate of my people in the . ie lt ahold, I have made thee small day of their calamity; yea, thou among the heathen: thou art greatly | shouldest not have looked on their despised. affliction in the day of their calamity, 34'he pride of thine heart hath de- | nor have laid hands on their ! sub-| 10 forces ceived thee, thou that

dwellest in the | stance in the day of their calamity ; akin 4. | clefts Sof the rock, whose habitation is, 1-4 Neithershouldestthouhavestood 1 Or. shut up, Ps. 31. 8 tee nest among the stars, thence will 1| 15" For the day of the Lorp is near | * Ezek. 99.3 bring thee down, saith the Lorp. | upon all the heathen : *as thou hast = Fzek. 35.15. | ac22 | 5 If thieves came to thee, if rob-) done, itshallbedoneuntothee: thyre-| “abour | bers by night, (how art thou cut|wardshallreturnuponthineownhead.| off!) would they not have stolen| 16 » For as ye have drunk upon oye oe 2a | till they had enough ? if the grape-|my holy mountain, so shall all the Joel 3 17. ‘Weizve [gatherers came to thee, "would they | heathen drink continually, yea, they on lita [HOt leave " some grapes! shall drink, and they shall ! swallow |!" #"» "7. ig 6 How are the things of Tsau| down, and they shall be as though searched out! how are his hidden | they had not been. things sought up! 17 {*But upon mount Zion “shall | : Joel? 7 All the men of thy confederacy | be ‘deliverance, and 'there shall be UO ey ii have brought thee even to the border: | holiness; and the house of Jacob 1 Or, it shalt wevgthy the men that were at peace with | shall possess their possessions. Joel ik 17. | ia theehavedeceivedthee, and prevailed} 18 And the house of Jacob ® shall |*J25,10,"% hen thy "ear t tthey that eat thy bread | be a fire, and the house of Joseph a ‘Ish i. uve laid a wound under thee: *¢heve | lame,and the house of Esau for stubai ‘s none understanding "in him. ble, and they shall kindle in them, © Amos 9. 12. 4 Zeph. 2 7. 1 Kings 17. 9, 10. 1 Or, shall possess Ua which isin

Tefore CHRIST about 862 ——_" #2 Kings 14. 3. 39, Jonas. Gen. 10. 11, 2 12 ch. 3.2, 3, & 4b © Gen. 18. 2), 2), Gen. 4. 16. Job 1, 12. & 2.7. F Ps, 107. 25. ¢ Heb. cast Sorth. t Heb. Uought to be broken. ® So Acts 27. 18, 19, 38 41 Sam, 24.3. + Ps, 107. 20 ‘Joel 2.14. m Josh. 7. 14, Mi, 1 Sam. 10. 20, 21, & 14. 44,42 Prov. 16.53, Acts 1. 26. " Josh. 7.10. 1 Sam. 14. 45. 1 Or, JEHOVAM. o Ps. 146. 6. Acts 17. { Heb. sith great fear. CHAPTER I. 1 Jonah, sent to Nineveh, fleeth to Tarshish. 4 He is bewrayed by a tempest, 11 thrown into the sea, 17 and swallowed by a fish. iy OW the word of the Lorn came unto “!Jonah the son of Amittai, saying, 2 Arise, go to Nineveh, that "great city, and cry against it; for ‘their | wickedness is come up before me. 3 But Jonah “rose up to flee unto Tarshish from the presence of the Lorp, and went down to ‘Joppa; and . he found a ship going to-Tarshish : so he paid the fare thereof, and went down into it, to go with them unto Tarshish ‘from the presence of the Lorp. 4{ But ‘the Lono sent out a great wind into the sea, and there was a mighty tempest in the sea, so that the ship twas like to be broken. 5 Then the mariners were afraid, and cried every man unto his god, and "cast forth the wares that zere in the ship into the sea, to lighten it of them. But Jonah was gone down ‘into the sides of the ship ; and he lay, and was fast asleep. 6 So the shipmaster came to him, and said unto him, What meanest thou, O sleeper? arise, ‘call upon thy God, 'if so be that God will think upon us, that we perish not. 7 And they said every one to his fellow, Come, and let us ™cast lots, that we may know for whose cause this evil 7s upon us. So they cast lots, and the lot fell upon Jonah. 8 Then said they unto him, "Tell us, we pray thee, for whose cause this evil 7s upon us; What és thine occupation! and whence comest thou! what és thy country $ and of what people art thou? 9 And he said unto them, I am an Hebrew; and I fear 'the Lorn, the God of heaven, “which hath made the sea and the dry land. 10 Then were the men ‘exceedingly afraid, and said unto him, Why hast thou done this¢ For the men’ knew that he fled from the presence of the Lory, because he had told them, JON A ii. 11 “i Then said they unto him, What shall we do unto thee, that the sea tmay be calm unto us? for the sea "I wrought, and was tempestuous, 12 And he said unto them, "Take me up, and cast me forth into the sea; so shall the sea be calm unto you: for I know that for my sake this great tempest 7s upon you. 13 Nevertheless the men !rowed hard to bring i to the

land; “but they could not: for the sea wrought, and was tempestuous against them. 14 Wherefore they cried unto the Lorn, and said, We beseech thee, O Lorp, we beseech thee, let us not perish for this man’s life, and "lay not upon us innocent blood : for thou, O Lorp, ‘hast done as it pleased thee. |"? "52 15 So they took up Jonah, and cast him forth into the sea: tand Bieri the sea tceased from her raging, | + tle. ston 16 Then the men "feared the Lorp |* Mak 44. | exceedingly, and | offered a sacrifice {Hes sack | unto the Lorp, and made vows. ar he unio 17 {| Now the Lorp had prepared} {A022 a great fish to swallow up Jonah.| And *Jonah was in the thelly of |? ste124 n Pid £16 } the fish three days and three nights, uke Ie CHAPTER II. 1 The prayer of Jonah. 10 ITe is delivered Srom the fish. fie EN Jonah prayed unto the } Lonrp his God out of the fish’s | belly, 2 And said, I *eried 'by reason of }+ Pst. 14 mine affliction unto the Lorn, "and| 12} “ he heard me; out of the belly of} 2+ "hell cried I, and thou heardest my | nijesi’ voice, . ese | 3 ¢For thou hadst cast me into the |! &. the deep, in the midst of the seas; and} 1st ia the floods compassed me about: “all |} Het Acat thy billows and thy waves passed Pee over me. 4 °Then I said, I am cast out of|*!s 31. 22 thy sight; yet I will look again ‘toward thy holy temple. King ae 5 The *waters compassed me about, | « ct even to the soul: the depth closed me round about, the weeds were wrapped about my head. 6 I went down to the 'bhottoms of]! the mountains; the earth with her fe fone CHU MTAT abeait O23 ed t Hete. easy be silent Sroum ws 101, gree tore ond more tom Testuous 4 Heb. erent PJohn ih. w | 1 Het igged | Prov. 21.8 | | "Deut 21.4 | | = ; ;

{Hen. of finds * Matt. 12. $1 Lake lL. 32, | | | | Nob aq, ‘Chron.o0.3, debe, 75, Mt aig, ' | Met great sil ah pre I I rememberc So Gen, 30, K —— a Winco oS. cheth the pai? » about me - vat for oe yet ayy was life " ars hae prought up ™y life rom hast OQ) Lonp my God. Con my soul fainted within me ae od the Lonp = iand my nto thee, into thine nrayer came 1m u » temple. a Ne Hol ey that observe lying vanities ake their own mercy. a I will 'sacrifice unto thee with the voice of thanksgiving ; I will pay that that I have vowed. vagina i \i.|mgalvation is of the Lonp. 10 { And the Lonp spake unto the fish, and it vomited out Jonah upon the dry land. CHAPTER III. i 2 h to the Nineae ed apenas, 10 Cod repenteth, ND the word of the Lorp came unto Jonah the second time, saying, . 2 Arise, go unto Nineveh, that great city, and preach unto it the preaching that I bid thee. 3 So Jonah arose, and went unto Nineveh, according to the word of the Lorp. Now Nineveh was an ‘exceeding great city of three days’ journey. 4 And Jonah began to enter into the city a day’s journey, and *he cried, and said, Yet forty days, and Nineveh shall be overthrown, 5 So the people of Nineveh "believed God, and proclaimed a fast, and put on sackcloth, from the greatest of them even to the least of them. 6 For word came unto the ling of ia and he arose from his hin” and he laid his robe from an and covered him with sackcloth, and sat in ashes. a rane caused it to be proclaimby the Published through Nineveh noblex ceree of the lang and his beat. 17 nes Let neither man nor iat erd nor flock, taste any thing: tem not feed, nor drink water : ed a let man and beast be coverrede suckeloth, and ery mightily one trom i yea, “let them turn every violence the evil way, and from ‘the 9 RWI lat és in their hands. Neto ne can tell if God will turn ficree pent, and turn away from his ; ‘nger, that we perish not JONAH Il. that they turned from their evil way them ; and he did 7 not. CHAPTER IV. proved hy the type of a gourd. B ingly, and he was very angry. 2 And he prayed unto the Lorp and repentest thee of the evil. live. thou well to be angry ? 5 So Jonah went out of the city, and sat on the east side of the city, and there made him a booth, and sat under it in the shadow, till he might see what would become of the city. 6 And the Lorp God prepared a 'tgourd, and made i to come up over Jonah, that it might be a shadow over his head, to deliver him from his grief. So Jonah t was exceeding glad of the gourd. 7 But God prepared a worm when the morning rose the next day, and it smote

the gourd that it withered. S And it came to pass, when the sun did arise, that God prepared a 'yehement east wind; and the sun beat upon the head of Jonah, that he fainted, and wished in himself to die, and said, °*J¢ is better for me to die than to live. 9 And God said to Jonah, ' Doest thou well to be angry for the gourd ! And he said, 'I do well to be angry, even unto death. 10 Then said the Lonp, Thou hast ‘had pity on the gourd, for the which thouhast not laboured, neither madest it grow; which tcame up in a night, and perished in a night : 11 And should not I spare Nineveh, {that great city, wherein are more than sixscore thousand persons that cannot discern between their right hand and their left hand; and a/so 1( ‘ u T"And God saw their works, much ? cattle ¢ and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto 1 Jonah, repining at God's mercy, 4 is reUT it displeased Jonah exceed% ? and said, I pray thee, O Lorn, was not this my saying, when I was yet in my country? Therefore I *fled before unto Tarshish : for I knew that thou art a gracious God, and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, 3 °Therefore now, O Lorp, take, I beseech thee, my life from me; for .%¢ is better for me to die than to 4 9 Then said the Lorn, ' Doest He repineth at God's mercy. Before about BH2 *ch.1.3. Ps. 86. 5. Joel 2. 13. 4 ver. B. | Or, Art angry? 1 Or, palmcrist. t Heb. Kikajon. t Heb. reJjoiced with great joy. Or, silent. * ver. 3. Or, Art thow greatly angry? 1 Or, Tam greatly angry. 1 Or, spared. t Heb. was the son uf the night. fch. 1.2.3. 20 « Deut. 1.29. W Ds. Gk Las. CHRIST ——~ > Exod. 34. 6. 86. 1 Kings 19.4. ir, Ari thou greatly a

Before CHRIST about 750 ——’ * Jer. 26. 10. + Amos 1.1. Sulness thereof. 4 Atos 9. 5, Tiab.3.6, 10. { Heb. a deeceul. LOKI ain 19. eh. 3.12, ‘Meek. 1,14, ™ Hon. 2.5,12, * Tsal. 21.9, & 92. 4, der. 4. 10, © Tsai. 20, 2, 3, 4 CHAPTER 1, icah sheweth the wrath of God against DS aa ied 10 He exhorteth to MOUTNING» HE word of the Lorp that came to *Micah the Morasthite in the days of Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings of Judah, "which he saw concerning Samaria and Jerusalem. 2 + Hear, all ye people; *hearken, O earth, and tall that therein is: “land let the Lord Gop “be witness against you, the Lord from ‘his holy temple, 3 For, behold, ‘the Lorp cometh forth out of his §place, and will come down, and tread upon the "high places of the earth. 4 And ‘the mountains shall be molten under him, and the valleys "| shall be cleft, as wax before the fire, and as the waters that are poured down ta steep place. 5 For the transgression of Jacob is all this, and for the sins of the house of Israel. What is the transgression of Jacoh? is it not Samaria? and what ave the high places of Judah! are they not Jerusalem ? 6 Therefore I will make Samaria *as an heap of the field, and as plantings of a vineyard; and I will pour down the stones thereof into the valley, and 1 will ‘discover the foundations thereof, 7 Andall the graven images thereof shall he beaten to picces, and all the “hires thereof shall be burned with the fire, and all the idols thereof will I lay desolate: for she gathered it of the hire of an harlot, and they shall return to the hire of an harlot. 8 Therefore "T will wail and howl, 1 will go stripped and naked: PI will make a wailing like the dragons, 0 al. || Or, she is grievously wick af her wounds, 42 Kings 1, i.” Isai. 11. 7, fh. 98am. 1 0, 0 That is, Dust. der, 6. 26. — Mourning as the t owls. 9 i or "her wound js incurable ; for ht 1s come unto Judah ; he is come unto the gate of my people, even to Jerusalem, 10 I" Declare ye it not at Gath, Weep ye not at all: in the house of "Aphrah *roll thyself in the dust. MICA H. 11 Pass ye away. 1 i ant of Saphir, lave a ‘ naked: the inhabitant of "y came not forth in th a "Beth-ezel; he shall his standing. ; 12 For the inhabitant of M waited car efully for good: came down from the Lion gate of Jerusalem. 13 O thou inhabitant of x bind the chariot to the Swift beast she is the beginning of ¢] re the daughter of Zion: for the trans. gressions of Israel were found jy thee. 14 Therefore shalt thou ¥ give presents 'to M oresheth-gath: thehouses of "*Achzib shall be a lie to the kings of Israel. 15 Yet will I bring an heir unto thee, O

inhabitant of * Mareshah: "he shall come unto ” Adullam the! glory of Israel. © mow "OG of you but "oyjp Unto the ing of \ Ot) | ta Lachish, ne sin tg|! 128m 41 2 King M ih 10s, fe, | iw iy ak a “Tek 4) 104,Deiq) of hl thatleont, 16 Make thee * bald, and poll thee feu for thy “delicate children ; enlarge thy baldness as the eagle ; for they are gone into captivity from thee. |, CHAPTER II. 1 Against oppression. 4 A Jnmentation, J j reproof of injustice and idolatry. 12 4 promise of restoring Jacob, OF to them *that devise iniquity, and ” work evil upon); their beds! when the moraine | light, they ne era i i wer of their ; rere covet fields, and pa them by violence ; and ee take ¢hem away: so they 'opP" ad man and his house, even a man z ee thus saith the at Behold, against ° this _ shall devise an evil, from which ye § . neither : » necks; BO. not remove your 0 ffor this time shall ye go haughtily: ¢ wil. stake Up), ver n that day shall se eal : a parable against you, a and 3 ‘with a doleful lamoniai , We be utterly spo! at my peo? changed the Pye ove 1 it from MI how ‘hath he remove’ uae 4 irae) ab Wendt WG, $4 SGHMy Lani aout ra) Js. 5.6 Pabe Gen sl | Ist orale"

"y “i A pro | 2, Ih fe ae el? {Heli up day. against a garment. = Deut. 12. Jer. 8.2. 1 Or, walk: with the Ne falsely, + Bak. 13, Yoh. 4.0, 7. Jer. MN. 10. ‘Hos. 3. 5, "Tal, 62, 19 710 Pay. r T | fields. — | that shall Keast My peel nvm. ula short right {Mets yester’{ Heb. ever 1 Or, wives. * Lev, 10. 25, tehud, ane "Pack. 04.37, “He 5.a 5, Wiig MICA H JI. The falschood of the prophets. iso of postoration. pie . vay he hath divided our i turning, away He Ne jou shalt have none a cord by lot in the ‘aration of the Lon. rk Pane ye not, say aay ‘ im that. prophesy: they shall no only a then, that they shall - | not take shame. | 7 0 thou that art named the house of Jacob, is the spirit of the Lonp 'straitened? are these his doings? do not my words do good to him that wallceth tuprightly ¢ 8 Even tof late my people is risen up as an enemy: ye pull off the robe twith the garment from them that pass by securely as men averse from war. 9 The ‘women of my people have ye cast out from thei pleasant houses; from their children have ye taken away my glory for ever. 10 Arise ye, and depart; for this is not your ™rest: because it is "polluted, it shall destroy you, even with a sore destruction. 11 Ifa man '°walking in the spirit and falsehood do lie, saying, I will 5 ‘Therefore tl 9. 3 | prophesy unto thee of wine and of strong drink; he shall even be the prophet of this people. 12 ("I will surely assemble, O Jacob, all of thee; I will surely gather the remnant of Isracl; I will put them together ‘as the sheep of Bozrah, as the flock in the midst of their fold: "they shall make great noise by reason of the multitude of men. 13 The breaker is come up before them: they have broken up, and have passed through the gate, and are gone out by it: and ‘their king shall pass before them, ‘and the ord on the head of them. si CHAPTER III. He cruelly of the princes. & The Sfalsehood of t rophecs atin them i ae prophets, ®& The security of Aw? I said, Hear, I pray you, 1 O heads of Jacob, and ye Princes of the house of Israel; Zs 1 not for you to know judgment? A Who hate the good, and love . evil’; who pluck off their skin rom off them, and their Hesh from olf their bones ; a 3 Who also "eat the flesh of my sople, anc their skin from off) _ Before people, and flay t k o before them; and they break their bones, 710 and chop them in pieces, as for the | —~—~ pot, and ‘as flesh within the caldron. |: Baek. 11.3.7 4 Then “shall they ery unto the | *Ps 19,41. Lorp, but he will not hear them : he will even hide his face from them at that time, as they have behaved | themselves ill

in their doings. | 5 § Thus saith the Lorp ®con-|*tsi. 56.10, cerning the prophets that make my} & people err, that ‘bite with their teeth, and cry, Peace; and She that putteth not into their mouths, they even prepare war against him. 6 © Therefore night sha// be unto Tsai. 1. F. ek. B.A. Zech. 7. 13. 4 Isai. 8. 20, 29. you, tthat ye shall not have a yision; | Ezek. 19. 29, and it shall be dark unto you, tthat) Zeb. 13. 4. ace ana: + Heb. froma ye shall not divine; ‘and the sun} eso. Heb. from shall go down over the prophets, and | "divining. i Amos 8. 9. | the day shall be dark over them. | 7 Then shall the seers be ashamed, and the diviners confounded: yea, they shall all cover their tlips; * for there is no answer of God. 8 { But truly I am full of power by the spirit of the Lorp, and of judgment, and of might, 'to declare unto Jacob his transgression, and | to Israel his sin. | 9 Hear this, I pray you, ye heads | of the house of Jacob, and princes of the house of Israel, that abhor! judgment, and pervert all equity. 10 ™ They build up Zion with "tblood, and Jerusalem with iniquity. 11 ° The heads thereof judge for reward, and ? the priests thereof teach for hire, and the prophets thereof divine for money: “yet will) "}: they lean upon the Lorp, tand say, Zs not the Lorp among us? none evil can come upon us. 12 Therefore shall Zion for your sake be * plowed asa field, *and Jerusalem shall become heaps, and ‘the mountain of the house as the high places of the forest. CHAPTER 1V. 1 The glory, 3 peace, i kingdom, Vand vietory of the chureh. UT ‘in the last days it shall ~ come to pass, that the mountain of the house of the Lorn shall be established in the’ top of the mountains, and it shall be exalted t Heb. xpper | lip. « Ps. 74.9. Amos 8, 11. VIsai. 58. 1. m Jer. 22. 13. | Rom. 2. 17. t Heb.saying. Jer. 28. 1 ch. Lt * Ps 721. teh 42 above the hills; and people shall How unto it.

| Christ's ki i tl” ingdom foretold, MICAH Iy. nce oe and the Place of ~ Hefore CHRIST 710 ——’ W Tsai. 2. 4. Joe) 3.10. Or, scylhes. Ps. 72.7. 41 Kings 4,25. Zee. 10. e Jer. 2. 11. € Zech. 10. 12. « Ezek. 34.16, 19. Veh. 2.12. & 5.9.7, 8. & 7. k Tsai. 9.6, & 24. 25, Dan. 7. 14, Luke 1. 33. v1 1S. Or, Edar: Gen, 35, 21, 1 Jer. 0. 19, ™ Tsai. 13. 0, & 21. 3, Jer. 40.6, & TM. AS, s ‘ations shall come, 2 And many natio H and say, Come, and let us go up to the mountain of the Lonp, and to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths : for the law shall go forth of Zion, and the word of the Lorp from Jerusalem. 3 (And he e jndge ae ' people, and rebuke strong uci a off; and they shall beat their swords into " plowshares, and their spears into ' pruninghooks : nation shall not lift up a sword against nation, ‘neither shall they learn war any more. 4 “But they shall sit every man under his yine and under his figtree; and none shall make them afraid: for the mouth of the Lorp of hosts hath spoken 7¢. 5 For ‘all people will walk every one in the name of his god, and ‘we will walk in the name of the Lorp our God for.ever and ever. 6 In that day, saith the Lorn, Swill I assemble her that halteth, "and I will gather her that is driven ‘|out, and her that I have afflicted ; 7 And I will make her that halted ‘a remnant, and her that was cast far off a strong nation: and the Lorp ‘shall reign over them in mount Zion from henceforth, even for ever. 8 {And thou, O tower of ! the flock, the strong hold of the daughter of Zion, unto thee shall it come, even the first dominion ; the kingdom shall come to the daughter of Jerusalem, 9 Now why dost thou cry out aloud? ! is there no king in thee? is thy counseller perished? for “pangs amg taken thee as a woman in travail. 10 Be in pain, and labour to bring forth, O daughter of Zion, like a Woman in travail: for now shalt thou go forth out of the city, and thou shalt dwell in the field, and thou shalt f0 even to Babylon ; there shalt thou be delivered; ‘there " Lam. 2. 16, © Obnd, 12, eh. 7.10, W Tsal. 5. f. Mom. 1, the Lonp shall redeem thee from the hand of thine enemies, 11 4"Now also many nations are gathered against, thee, that say, Let her be defiled, and Jet our eye "lovk upon Zion. , 12 But they knownot "the thoughts eee of the Lorn, Neither » they his counsel: hock them as the she 13 * Arise of Zion: iron IF) Nders i for he g} al Stan A AUT tre AVES into | ied ston for Tw; i MM make te ake thine horn > and T will Make brass: and thou shalt *ho, ; Noafg many people:

tand ] Will con Vices their gain unto the Lo SCerata RD " substance unto « the lan thejy whole earth, _ OHAPTER y 1 The birth of Christ. 4 Tris Kingdon, ON A uw L daughter of troops: he hath): Slege against us: the judge of Israel the cheek. 2 But thou, »Beth-lehom Tphratah, though thou he little ‘amon the "thousands of Judah, yet out of thee shall he come forth unto me that is to be ruler in Israel ; ‘whose goings forth have been fom of old, from teverlasting. 3 Therefore will he give them up, until the time that &she which tra-| é vaileth hath brought forth: then "the remnant of his brethren shall retun unto the children of Israel. 4 4 And he shall stand and "feed in the strength of the Lorp, in the majesty of the name of the Lono his God; and they shall abide: for now *shall he be great unto the)‘ ?': ends of the earth. 5 And this man 'shall be the peaee,|'fi' when the Assyrian shall come into our land: and when he shall tread in our palaces, then shall we against him on shepherds, am ight | principal men. cee fey lull twaste th of Assyria with the sword, a land of ™Nimrod tin the entr . thereof: thus shall he "deliver h i hen he comet 4 Assyrian, when ne Ses 1 nd when he trea¢ e land acob shall peop le Pas a dew from the showers upon the gras rieth not for man, nor W the sons of men. f acob shill the midst among q to! 847 And the remnan f tiles 19 ° gs a lion be among th of many people as and thresh ie 0p, a of the Re nd the . ances ; as the f "Lan, uty} kay "Matt oy Jongg "Wan ap “Exod tty | "Gen. |, Tei at Meme Pow Lod. ib Luke? Il Epes LI Med pr oft ie.

a Z afl y j je fare cutis i a qeelt. WW rani, 2. 6. epoch. 19. 2. 1 Or, statues. sal, 2. B. 1 Ur, cuenies, Ps, 19.7. ver. 2 Thess. 1.0. Wr, with, "Mer. 5, 91, “Brod. 12.51, o, yee Det 4 . 20, Amos 2. 4), yl 8 cont , | who, if he nae foundations of 5 2h 7. what f L245, | Stlted iY, ),|UNto Gilgals tha {V9 his. people. overs! with vost, as @ young f the forest, as & young i the flocks of ' sheep: | rrough, -both treadth in pieces, and \the heas' | ; ‘on amor : go tl oth down, and teare! . sliver. ; none oa and ghall be lifted up upon thine adversaries, and all thine enemies shall he cut off. oe 10 "And it shall come to ee i that day, saith the Lonp, that I wi : cut off thy horses out of the midst 0 thee, and I will destroy thy chariots: 11 And I will cut off the cities of thy land, and throw down all thy holds : es ani J will cut off witcherafts out of thine hand; and thou shalt have no more "soothsayers : ; 13 *Thy graven images also will J cut off, and thy 'standing images out of the midst of thee; and thou shalt ‘no more worship the work of thine hands. 14 And I will pluck up thy groves out of the midst of thee: so will I destroy thy 'cities. 15 And I will “execute vengeance in anger and fury upon the heathen, such as they have not heard. CHAPTER VI. 1 God's controversy for unkindness, 6 for ignorance, 10 for injustice, 16 and ‘for idolatry, EAR ye now what the Lorp saith; Arise, contend thou "before the mountains, and let the hills hear thy voice. 2°Hear ye, O mountains, » the Lorn’s Controversy, and ye strong the earth: for ¢the orp hath a controversy with his People, and he will plead with Israel. 3 O my people, “what have I done unto thee? and wherein haye I Wearied thee? testify against me. Fy “For I brought thee up out of _ land of Egypt, and redeemed ne iad Be house of servants ; a sen y | and Mine iy ore thee Moses, Aaron, my people, remember now Balak king of Moab con‘d, and what Balaam the son of Cor answered him from 5 Shittim 7 t ye may know "the Tighteousness of the cA | the high We pV herewith shall I come before ORD, and bow myself before God? shall I come before MICAH V. What service is acceptable to him. him with burnt offerings, with calyes tof a year old? 7 ‘Will the Lorn he pleased with thousands of rams, or with ten thousands of ‘rivers of oil? 'shall I give my firstborn for my transgression, the fruit of my thody for the sin of my soul ? 8 He hath ™shewed thee, O man, what is good; and what doth the Lorp require of thee, but "to do justly, and to love mercy, and to twalk humbly with thy God? 9 The Loron’s voice crieth unto the city, and

'the man of wisdom shall see thy name: hear ye the rod, and who hath appointed it. 10 {1'Are there yet the treasures of wickedness in the house of the wicked, and the tscant measure ˚ that is abominable ? 11 ‘Shall I count them pure with Pthe wicked balances, and with the|" bag of deceitful weights ? 12 For the rich men thereof are full of violence, and the inhabitants | , thereof have spoken lies, and ‘their tongue 7s deceitful in their mouth. 13 Therefore also will I ‘make thee sick in smiting thee, in making thee desolate because of thy sins. 14 *Thou shalt eat, but not be satisfied ; and thy casting down shal/ be in the midst of thee; and thou shalt take hold, but shalt not deliver; and that which thou deliverest will I give up to the sword. 15 Thou shalt tsow, but thou shalt not reap; thou shalt tread the olives, but thou shalt not anoint thee with oil; and sweet wine, but shalt not drink wine. 16 {1 For 'the statutes of "Omri are |"! *kept, and all the works of the house | * of ¥ Ahab, and ye walk in their counsels; that I should make thee a 'desolation, and the inhabitants thereof|* an hissing: therefore ye shall bear the “reproach of my people. CHAPTER VII. L The church, complaining of her small number, 3 and the general corruption, 5 putteth her confidence not in man, but in God. 8 She triumpheth over her enemies. ld God comforteth her by promises, 16 by confusion of the enemies, 1B and by his mercies, OF is me! for Lam as twhen they have gathered the sumMer fruits, as “the grapegleanings Before CHRIST 710 a Tsai. 1. 11. & Job 20. 6. 19K Eze 37. t Heb. belly. * Deut. 10, 12. | Sam,15.22. Thos. 6. 6. & 6. a 1N_19. -17. + Heb.humble thyself fo walk. 10r, thuname shall see that which is. 1 Or, Is there yet unto rrery man on of the wicked, os. 4 Jer. 9. 3,5, 6, 8. + Lev. 28. 28. Hos 4. 1, * Deut. 29. 39, 29, du. Amos 5. 11. Zeph. 1.13. Hag. 1. 6. Q Or, te dom much kee the, fe t Meb. the gatherings af summer, @ Tsai. 17. 6. oo L.

Before CHRIST 710 ¢ Ps. 12. 14.1, 5. | Isai. 57. 1. Or, golly,or, merciful. @ Hab, 1. 15, | © Hos. 4. 10. Isai. 1. 23. | eh. 3.1L t Heb. Me mischivf of his soul. | ¢ 28am. 23. | * Jer. 9. 4. ' Ezek. 22. 7. Matt. 10. 21, ‘Luke 12. 53. & 21,1 2Tin.3.2,3. ¥ Tsai. 0.17. e Lam, 3.19, PDs. 47.0, HO, And how will eee her that ix | minecuemy, saul cover | her with shane, Mall be for trading down, "250m, 4a, Zeeh, The church | T shall he of the vintage: there is no cluster to eat: "my soul desired the firsti fruit. . * pare man 1s perished out of the earth: and there is none upright among men: they all lie in wait for blood ; ‘they hunt every man his brother with a net, 3 9 That they may do evil with both lands earnestly, ˚the prince asketh, ‘and the judge asketh for a reward; and the great man, he uttereth this mischievous desire : so they wrap it up. : 4 The best of them Sis as a brier: the most upright és sharper than a “| thorn hedge: the day of thy watchmen and thy visitation cometh; now shall be their perplexity. 5 § "Trust ye not in a friend, put ye not confidence in a guide: kee the doors of thy mouth from her that lieth in thy bosom. 6 For ‘the son dishonoureth the father, the daughter riseth up against her mother, the daughterin-law against her mother in law ; a man’s enemies are the men of his own house. 7 Therefore *I will look unto the Lorn; I will wait for the God of my salvation: my God will hear me. 8 I'Rejoice not against me, O _| mine enemy: "when I fall, I shall arise; when I sit in darkness, "the Lonn shall be a light unto me. 9 ˚T will bear the indignation of the Lonp, because I have sinned against him, until he plead my cause, and execute judgment for me: Phe will bring me forth to the light, and hold his righteousness. 10 "Phen she that is mine enemy shall see 7, and ‘shame shall cover her which said unto me, ' Where is the Lonun thy God? ‘mine eyes shall hehold her : “now ‘shall she be trodden down ‘as the inire of the strects, s confidence iM God. MICAH VII, a ar removed,” day also “he sh even to thee from Assyyi Jrom the fortified tities 5 the fortress even to the » from sea. to sea, to mountain, 13 ' Notwithstanding be desolate feo mea shal dwell therein, ¥foy the doings. 14.41! Feed thy People with thy » | the flock of thine heritage Hf et dwell solitarily iz the wood. in ‘ts midst of Carmel: let them Teel ii aa and Gilead, as in the days 15 *According to the days of thy fruit of P| coming out of the land of E rpt| | will I shew unto } things. 16 4 The nations »shall see confounded at all their might shall lay their hand upon their their

ears shall be deaf, 17 They shall lick the “dust like a serpent, *they shall move out of their holes like "worms of the earth: ‘they shall be afraid of the Lorn our God, and shall fear because of’ thee. 18 ® Who 7@s a God like unto thee, that "pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of ‘the remhim marvellous and be : they mouth, nant of his heritage? "he retaineth) 4 not his anger for ever, because he delighteth 7 mercy. ; 19 He will turn again, he will have compassion upon us; he per ngro our iniquities ; and thou wilt ve all their sins into the depths of the sea, 20 'Thou wilt perform the in 2 Jacob, and the merey to Abra Sar “which thou hast sworn unto o fathers from the days of old. f them that} ! So a "Tobey wy | eet) Tal go | "Pella | Wr eri thing "Jerk, AB xo 1h NExol Sf i Josh Woh ad AA ADs, WLS Jol 57. de db | ” ppuke bie ia) 4| fall {i

yO, The LAND ist jittanee Goey anil o > 4 Fxotl Neh. 9.17. Ps ii 9 Mal. 3.2. WMeu, aan up, Hey 16.1, “1 Chron, 16, Hh 6. Te. 100, 5, Jer 3, 1. Lam. 3, 25, 1Orstrenyth. meg t bd HH ay nd yet NAH U M. CHAPTER I. f God in goodnes: to his people, anil severily against his enemies, Lf n HE burden *of Nineveh. The hook of the vision of Nahum the Elkoshite. 2 'God is »jealous, and ¢the Lorp revengeth; the Loro revengeth, and lis furious; the Lonp will take vengeThe majesty éJance on his adversaries, and he reserveth wrath for his enemies. 3 The Lon és “slow to anger, and great in power, and will not at all acquit the wicked: ‘the Lorn hath his way in the whirlwind and inthestorm, and the clouds aye the dust of his feet. 48He rebuketh the sea, and mak-/ eth it dry,and drieth up all the rivers: \Bashanlanguisheth,and Carmel,and the flower of Lebanon languisheth. 5 '!The mountains quake at him, and ‘the hills melt, and 'the earth is burned at his presence, yea, the world, and all that dwell therein. 6 Who can stand before his indignation? and ™who can tabide in the fierceness of his anger? "his fury is poured out like fire, and the rocks are thrown down by him. _7°The Lonp és good, a'strong hold in the day of trouble; and Phe knoweth them that trust in him. 8 "But with an overrunning flood he will make an utter end of the '|place thereof, and darkness shall pursue his enemies. 9* What do ye imagine against the Lorn? *he will make an utter end: ne shall not rise up the second ne. 10 For while they be folden together as thorns, "and while they are drunkcn as drunkards, *they shall be devoured as stubble fully dry. bee here is one come out of thee, ,, “timagincthevilagainst the Lorp, au wicked counscller, ee ine: saith the Lorn; 'Though the, 9 ase and likewise many, yet ‘ - ava they be teut down, when I a "pass through. Though I Ve afflicted thee, I will afflict thee nO more, 13 Por now will I “break his yoke from off thee, and will burst thy) bonds in sunder. 14 And the Lorn hath given a com- | mandment concerning thee, ¢hat no more of thy name be sown: out of the house of thy gods will I cut off the graven image and the molten image: | ©] will make thy grave; for thou art vile. 15 Behold “upon the mountains the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace! O Judah, tkeep thy solemn feasts, perform thy vows: for **the wicked shall no more pass through thee ; ‘he is utterly cut off. CHAPTER IT. The fearful and victorious armies of God against Nineveh. : E "that dasheth in pieces is come up before thy face: *keep the munition, watch the

way, make | thy loins strong, fortify thy power mightily. | 2 ¢For the Lorp hath turned away 'the excellency of Jacob, as the excellency of Israel: for ‘the emptiers have emptied them out, and marred their vine branches. 3 The shield of his mighty men is made ‘red, the valiant men are !in scarlet: the ‘chariots shal/ be with) "flaming torches in the day of his preparation, and the fir trees shall be terribly shaken. + The chariots shall rage in the streets, they shall justle one against another in the broad ways: ' they shall seem like torches, they shall run like the lightnings. 5 He shall recount his 'worthies : | they shall stumble in theirwalk; they shall make haste to the wall thereof, and the defence shall be prepared. 6 The gates of the rivers shall be opened, and the palace shall be 'dissolved. 7 And "Tuzzab shall be ‘led away | captive, she shall be brought up, and her maids shall lead Aer as with the voice of ‘doves, tabering upon their breasts. 8S But Nineveh is ‘of old like a Refore CHRIST about 713 © 2 Kings 19. Tsai. 52. 7. Rom. 10. 15. + Heb. feast. + Heb. B ever. 11, 12. f ver. Li. pool of water: yet they shall tlee 58 | Or, The disperser, or, hamn a Jel . SJer. 51.11, 12. 2 ch. 3. 14. 4 Ps on 12. t Heb. their show, ( Orgathints. that vie a ial | hath been.

The miserable ruin away. Stand, stand, shall they ery ; Before CHRIST about 713 ——24/ fOr, cause them (0 turn. | Or, and their infinite store, 1 Job4.10, 11. Ezek. 19. 2-7. © 2 Kings lil. 17, 1. & 19. t Heb. the flame of the aivord, and Ue Hight ning of the spear, © Isai. 47. 9, 12 Kev. 10, 2,4, “ch. 2, 13, « Isai. 47. 9, us. Ter. 13, 99, on. ® Mal, 2, 9, *Hebr. 10. a3, ‘Tov. Ih. 10, |W "| the prey departeth not ; #7.| 1 will shew but none shall ' look back. 9 Take ye the spoil of silver, take the spoil of gold: 'for there is none end of the store and glory out of all the tpleasant furmture. . 10 She is empty, and void, and waste: and the *heart melteth, and ithe knees smite together,‘and much pain és in all loins, and ‘the faces of them all gather blackness. 11 Where is the dwelling of ' the lions, and the feedingplace of the young lions, where the lion, even the old lion, walked, and the lion’s whelp, and none made them afraid! 12 The lion did tear in picces enough for his whelps, and strangled for his lionesses, and filled his holes with prey, and his dens with ravin. 13 ™ Behold, 1 am against thee, saith the Lorp of hosts, and I will burn her chariots in the smoke, and the sword shall devour thy young lions: and I will cut off thy prey from the earth, and the voice of ® thy messengers shall no more be heard. CHAPTER III. The miserable ruin of Nineveh. OE to the !*bloody city ! it és all full of lies and robbery ; 2 The noise of a whip, and ” the noise of the rattling of the wheels, and of the pransing horses, and of the jumping chariots. 3 The horseman lifteth upboth tthe bright sword and the glittering spear: and there is a multitude of slain, and a great number of carcases; and there is none end of their corpses ; they stumble upon their corpses : 4 Because of the multitude of the whoredoms of the well favoured harlot, “the mistress of witcherafts, that selleth nations through her whoredoms, and families through her witchcrafts, 5 “Behold, lam against thee, saith the Lonp of hosts; and ¢T will discover thy aa upon thy face, fand the nations thy nakedness, and the kingdoms he hea 6 And I will cast abominable filth upon thee, and ‘make thee vile, and will set thee as "q gazingstock. : 7 And it shall come to pass, that | from, thee, and say, Ni all they that look upon thee 'shall flee Neveh is laid ee NAHUM II. —— _ of N waste: Wwho will hepa. shall I seck comforter oot? 8 'Art thou bettor tha " : ™No, that was situat nD rivers, that had ¢ about it, whose » sea, and her wall ; 9 Ethiopia and Rey } strength, and it was int and Lubim were ‘thy hel ola, Put 10 Yet was she

cattied ant went into captivity: oN aYs sho ptivity: dren also were dash the top of all the streets: Yeast lots for her honom and all her great men wer chains. 11 Thou also shalt be ‘drunken ; thou shalt be hid, thou also shalt seek strength because of the enemy, 12 All thy strong holds shall }p like "fig trees with the firstripe figs: if they be shaken, they shall even fall into the mouth of the cater, 13 Behold, * thy people in the midst of thee ave women: the gates of thy land shall be set wide open unto thine enemies: the fire shall devour thy bars. 14 Draw thee waters for the siege, “fortify thy strong holds: go into clay, and tread the morter, make strong the bricklaln. 15 There shall the fire devour thee; thesword shall cut thee off, it shalleat thee up like *the cankerworm: make thyself many as the cankerworm, make thyself many as the locusts. 16 Thou hast multiplied thy merchants above the stars of ea the cankerworm 'spoileth, and flecth away. 17 Thy crowned areas the _ and thy captains as the eg 08 hoppers, which camp in mer aa in the cold day, but when t their ariseth they flee away, hai aite place is not known where ioe 18 *Thy shepherds hacen a “king of Assyria: thy "no! ane’ dwell in the dust: thy Bis ant »scattered upon the moun aa no man gathereth these. 19 There is no *heaun bruise ; *thy wounc F dal that bent the bruit : ie clap the hands over edna whom hath not thy wie’ ed continually ? wl Whee lee? TS roy n AMpart angy th ras from tho sox? ‘able men, € hound in Eo pass ; ) ‘her YOung chil}. ed in pieces at} | and they|" gf of thy i lier ‘k ‘i Nalyy Ott |) | ers jy a. che) Ther. Gy "der &5LS. CATAL Jer. dL. ea # Joel ht Or, prt Vn in p her YF agooh 8 Is it "i ye ¢. &e 10r wit 1 is_grievalt a —_

Nefore cunist abut Hn eLam. 3.0: bJob 21. 7. Ts. 4d, ke. Jer. 12.1. 1 Or, werested. © Isai. 29, 14. Acts 13, 41. «Deut.20 49, 50, Jer, 5, 15, Pulled, Cho. 360. t Mev. Ureadths. 108, from then shalt Proceed the Judgment of ese, anit the o {juition ri tan fees Neary cay, the "Van 5,4. CHAPTER I. kuk, complaining of the inine tanh 5 if shemed the fearful " y 2 Ie comvengeance by the Chaldeans. 12 Maineth that vengeance should be executed hy them who are Jar worse. HE burden which Habakkuk the prophet did see. 2 0 Lonp, how long shall I ery, and thou wilt not hear! even cry out unto thee of violence, and thou wilt not save ! a 3 Why dost thou shew me iniquity, and cause me to behold grievance? for spoiling and violence are before me: and there are ¢hat raise up strife and contention. 4 Therefore the law is slacked, and judgment doth never go forth: for the »wicked doth compass about the righteous ; therefore ' wrong judgement proceedeth. 5 §°Behold ye among the heathen, and regard, and wonder marvellously: for Z will work a work in your days, which ye will not believe, though it be told you. 6 For, lo, ¢"I raise up the Chaldeans, that bitter and hasty nation, which shall march through the ‘breadth of the land, to possess the dwellingplaces that are not theirs. 7 They are terrible and dreadful : ‘their judgement and their dignity shall proceed of themselves. 8 Their horses also are swifter than 1 Unto quily _|the leopards, and are more t fierce than the evening wolves: and their horsemen shall spread themselves, and their horsemen shall come from far ; ‘they shall fly as the eagle that hasteth to eat. ; : They shall come all for violence : their faces shall sup up as the cast wind, and they shall gather the captivity as the sand. oe And _ they shall scoff at the “Ings, and the princes shall be a Scorn unto them: they shall deride Cvery strong hold; for they shall leap ilust, and take it. 11 Then shall Ais mind change, and he shall pass over, and offend, g . . . . Umputing this his power unto his pod, 58-2 HABAKKUK. 12 §" Art thou not from everlasting, O Lorp my God, mine Holy One? we shall not die. O Lorn, ithou hast ordained them for judgment ; Before CHRIST and, O tmighty God, thou hast PA testablished them for correction. 13 * Thou art of purer eyes than to behold evil, and canst not look on ‘iniquity: ‘wherefore lookest thou upon them that deal treacherously, and holdest thy tongue when the wicked devoureth the man that is|' more righteous than he? 14 And makest men as the fishes of the sea, as the ' creeping things,

that have no ruler over them ? 15 They ™take up all of them with the angle, they catch them in their net, and gather them in their 'drag: therefore they rejoice and are glad. 16 Therefore "they sacrifice unto their net, and burn incense unto their drag; because by them their portion is fat, and their meat 'tplenteous. 17 Shall they therefore empty their net, and not spare continually to slay the nations? CHAPTER II. 1 Unto Habakkuk, waiting for an answer, is shewed that he must wait by faith. 5 The judgment upon the Chaldean for unsatiableness, 0 for covetousness, 12 for cruelty, 15 for drunkenness, 18 and for idolatry. WILL *stand upon my watch, and set me upon the ttower, °and will watch to see what he will say ‘unto me, and what I shall answer 't when I am reproved. 2 And the Lorp answered me, and said, *Write the vision, and make 7 plain upon tables, that he may run that readeth it. 3 For ¢the vision is yet for an appointed time, but at the end it shall speak, and not lie: though it tarry, wait for it; because it will ‘surely come, it will not tarry. 4 Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him: but the ‘just shall live by his faith. i Ezek. #. 25. + Heb. rock 1 Or, moving. = Jer. 16. 16. Amos 4. 2. 1 Or, flue net. ® Deut. 8. 17. Tsai. 1. 13 & 37. 24, 25. 1 Or, dainty. t Heb. fut. = Tsai. 21. 8 1 i. t Heb. fenced place. > Ps. 05. 8. 1 Or, in me. Or, when I am argued with, t Heb. upon f, v. elsai. bl wo. 8. 4 Dan. 10, 14 & U1. 97, 35. ¢ Hebr. lu. 37. 5 1" Yea also, because he transgresseth by wine, dv is a proud man, neither keepeth at home, who enlargeth his desire § as hell, and és as much more. s Prov. 27.20. & SH Le

Before CHRIST about 626 » Mic. 2. 4. 1 Or, Ho, he. ‘Isai, 39, 1. ‘ver. 17, { Heb. bleods. V Jer. 24. 13. | Or, gaineth anevil gain. m Jer. 49. 16. Obad. 4. { Heb. palm of tie hand. 1 Or, piece, or, fastening. 1 Or, witness against it. a 10, Nalin 3, 1. {Heb bloods. “Jor, SI. 60. 1Or, in tain. 1 Or, by know. 9 the alor: of the” Low. Pisar i 9. W Mos 7.5 * Gen. (i, 92, W Or, wore swith shame than with gin "Jer. 25, 98, 27, GI, 87. Tho judqment upon the Chaldcans HABAKKUK I. h, and cannot be satisfied, but some unto him all he and heapeth unto him all peop e: 6 Shall not all these "take up a parable against him, = a aye proverb against him, and say, ' Woe to him that increaseth that which is not his! how long? and to him that ladeth himself with thick clay ! 7 Shall they not rise up suddenly that shall bite thee, and awake that shall vex thee, and thou shalt be for booties unto them ? 8 ‘Because thou hast spoiled many nations, all the remnant of the people shall spoil thee; “because of men’s ' blood, and for the violence of the land, of the city, and of all that dwell therein. 9 { Woe to him that !" coveteth an evil covetousness to his house, that he may "set his nest on high, that he may be delivered from the tpower of evil ! 10 Thou hast consulted shame to thy house by cutting off many people, and hast sinned against thy soul. 11 For the stone shall cry out of the wall, and the ' beam out of the timber shall ' answer it. 12 1 Woe to him that buildeth a [town with "t blood, and stablisheth a city by iniquity ! 13 Behold, is it not of the Lorn of hosts ˚ that the people shall labour in the very fire, and the people shall weary themselves 'for very vanity ¢ 14 For the earth shall be filled |! with the "knowledge of the glory of the Lonp, as the sea, 15 | Woe unto him neighbour drink, the waters cover that giveth his that puttest thy “hottle to him, and makest dim drunken also, that thou mayest "look on their nakedness ! 16 Thou art filled | glory : * drink thou foreskin he "eovered: the eup of ee right hand shall be turn0 thee, ; ‘ i tall be ®, oe oaaaal spewing 17 For the violence of Lebanon shall cover thee, and the spoil of heasts, which made them afraid because of men’s blood, and for with shame for also, and let thy and of all th the violence of the land, of the city. at dwell therein, = “~ ‘ Sor drunkenness and fy, > 18 T" What : ~ image that the graven it; the a *teacher of ]j of his work tru: ¥dumb idols ? 19 Woe unto him th wood, Awake; to th Arise, it shall teacl laid over with gold there is no breath at of it. 20 But “the Lorp temple: t¥let all th silence

before him, CHAPTER TI. 1 Iabakkuk in his prayer lrembleth D majesty. 17 The confidence Of his fea PRAYER of Habakkuk the prophet *! upon Shigionoth, Maker there ret molten j, es, that +} steth therein, to e, and at saith © dumb sto Ston 1! Behold, i and silyoy. » : and all in the mid © earth keop orp, I have heard thy th speech, and was afraid: 0 Lono, "revive thy work in the midst of the years, in the midst of the years make known; in wrath remember} ' mercy. 3 God came from 'Teman, ‘and the Holy One from mount Paran, Selah. praise. 4 And his brightness was as the light ; he had "horns coming out of his hand: and there was the hiding of his power. . 5 "Before him went the pestilence, and '*burning coals went forth at|"| his feet. 6 He stood, and measured the earth: he beheld, and drove asunder the nations; ‘and the everlasting mountains were scattered, the pet. petual hills did bow: his ways 4” everlasting. ‘jn|! 7 1 saw the tents of 'Cushan 10 affliction: and the curtains of the land of Midian did tremble. 8 Was the Lonp displeased 4 om the rivers? cas thine anger aE ins the rivers? vr alia ag a, "that thou di eee and ‘thy chariots Jyation ? "9 Thy bow was made q according to the oaths item aids even thy word. Selah. hie cleave the earth with rivers: _ ir Profiteth the —— 0) hath My 1 Makor| Make i 4) a et cay 4 *8 1M his holy His glory covered the hea- 4 vens, and the earth was full of his inst ga ’ ide upo : t wite naked) fi f the tribes bios Ma, to the fhso,* Siren (ey aNahum 1.01, berm) eNaluml Gene 10° «The mountains § they trembled: the ¢ ee

Yip the confidence of his faith. | ine {thine narrows they eee the wnt. | ohining of thy glittering spear. welt 8 tao dilat march through the ee and in indignation, ˚ thou didst init | itogh the heathen in anger. tie | 13 Thou wentest forth for the salvation of thy people, even for salvw 2 fyation with thine anointed ; thou | sn” | woundedst the head out of the house ina Jot the wicked, tby discovering the ime \roundation unto the neck. Selah. 14 Thou didst strike through with his staves the head of his villages : inser | they teame out as a whirlwind to we" | scatter me: their rejoicing was as to devour the poor secretly. ww. | 15 9Thou didst wall through the “” Isea with thine horses, through the 1ormu |'heap of great waters. when he cometh up unto the people, he will 'inyade them with his troops. 17 {i Although the fig tree shall not blossom, neither sha// fruit de in the vines; the labour of the olive shall tfail, and the fields shall yield no meat; the flock shall be cut off from the fold, and there shall be no herd in the stalls : 18* Yet I will trejoice in the Lorn, I will joy in the God of my salvation. 19 The Lorp God is "my strength, and he will make my feet like hinds’ feet, and he will make me to ¥walk upon mine high places. To the chief singer on my ‘stringed instruments. Before CHAPTER I. about. | G0d's severe judgment against Judah for 630 divers sins, = HE word of the Lorp which came unto Zephaniah the son of Cushi, the son of Gedaliah, the son of Amariah, the son of Hizkiah, in the days of Josiah the son of lineis Amon, king of Judah. liv ateay 2 +I will utterly consume all things rut |from off tthe land, saith the Lorp. 3 *I will consume man and beast ; I will consume the fowls of the heaven, and the fishes of the sea, and *the 'stumblingblocks with the : Wicked ; and I will cut off man from ‘Putntea, | Of the land, saith the Lorp. ‘ait | + Twill also stretch out mine hand ifit2, |Upon Judah, and upon all the inoi ‘ habitants of Jerusalem ; and &T will we c * jeut off the remnant of Baal from UKings tf this Place, and the name of “the hemarims with the priests ; 5 And them that worship the host of heaven upon the housetops ; and them that worship and § that Swear "by the Lorv, and that swear by Maleham ; Pe And 'them that are turned back ZEPHANIAH. not sought the Lorp, nor enquired for him. 7 ‘Hold thy peace at the presence of the Lord Gon: ™for the day of the Lorp is at hand: for "the Lorp bid his guests. 8 And it shall come to pass in the day of the Loro’s sacrifice, that I will tpunish ˚the princes, and the kine’s children, and all such

as are clothed with strange apparel. 9 In the same day also will I punish all those that leap on the threshold, which fill their masters' houses with violence and deceit. 10 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lorn, that there shall be the noise of a cry from the fish gate, and an howling from the second, and a great crashing from the hills. 11 “Howl, ye inhabitants of Maktesh, for all the merchant people are cut down; all they that bear silver are cut off. 12 And it shall come to pass at that time, that I will search Jerusalem with candles, and punish the fom the Lorv; and those that “have men that are '*settled on their lees: a = _ r _ - — aera HABAKKUK III. sede. a Tho propee 1 by: the deep ut- 16 When I heard, ‘my belly trem ——. [the water passee > Yifted up his | bled; my lips quivered at the voice: et tt8? | tered his Ka ae rottenness entered into rr ca b be Is on 6" sti 1 I trembled in myself, that A {hanes can and moon stood still | anc remble y ‘ie vi be jenietioas! ‘at the light of| might rest in the day of trouble: WT in th abité hath prepared a sacrifice, he hath|” Before CHRIST 8. 119, 120, Jer. 23. 9. 1 Or, ent them | in pleces. | | + Heb. he. | + Job 13. 15. t Tsai. 41. 16. & GL t Heb. neyinoth, I's. 4, title. } Heb. visit | upon. } + Jer. 39. 6. p2 Chron. 23. hi. a Jam. 5. 1. fled. cura q Micke wed. eden dik Tb. aAtios Gob

An evhortation to repentance. ZEPHANIAH I. The judyp,,, a Before CHRIST about (30 —>—’ + Ds. 1.7. t Deut. 29. 30, 39. Amos 5. 11. * Mic. 6, 15. x Joel 2,1, 11. risai. 2. 5. Jer. 30.7. Joel 2.2, 11. Amos 5. 18. ver. 10, * Jer. 4.19. * Deut. 29, 29. Isai. 59. 10. » Ps. 79. 3, © Ps, 03. 10, Jer. 9. 22, & 16.4. Prov. 11. 4. Ezek. 7, 19, ech. 3.8, f ver, 2, 3, * Joel 2. 16. 1 Or, not desirous, 4 Ps, 105, 4, Amos 5. G. * T's, 76. 9, ‘Joel 9. 14, Amos 5. 15, Jonah 3, 9, ‘ Ezek. 95, 16, | sthat say in their heart, The Lorp will not do good, neither will he do en Therefore their goods shall become a booty, and their houses a desolation: they shall also build houses, but ‘not inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, but "not drink the wine thereof. 5.6. / shall drive out 14 *The great day of the Lorn is near, it is near, and hasteth greatly, even the voice of the day of the Lorv: the mighty man shall ery there bitterly. 15 *That day is a day of wrath, a day of trouble and distress, a day of wasteness and desolation, a day of darkness and gloominess, a day of clouds and thick darkness, 16 A day of *the trumpet and alarm against the fenced cities, and against the high towers. 17 And I will bring distress upon men, that they shall *walk like blind men, because they have sinned against the Lorp: and "their blood shall he poured out as dust, and their flesh as the dung. 18 ‘Neither their silver nor their gold shall be able to deliver them in the day of the Loro’s wrath; but the whole land shall be ‘devoured by the fire of his jealousy : for ‘he shail make even a speedy riddance of all them that dwell in the land. CHAPTER II. 1 Anerhortation to repentance. 4 The judgement of the Philistines, 8 of Moab and Ammon, 12 of Ethiopia and Assyria, ‘(GATHER yourselves together, yea, gather together, O nation "not desired ; 2 Before the decree bring forth, before the day pass “as the chaff, before “the fierce anger of the Lorn come upon you, before the day of the 4OnD's anger come upon you. 3 "Seek ye the Lonp, ¢all ye meek of the earth, which have wrought his Judgment; seek righteousness, Seek meekness ; ft may be ye shall re in the day of" the Lorn’s 49 For Gay, 4 shall be forsaker and Ashkelon ne 4 desolation : they Ashdod “at the i. day, and Ekron shall aca 5 Woe unto the inhabj i abitants of !the sea Coast, the nation of the Cherethites ! the Word of thoy = against you; O Kk of the Philistines, stroy thee, that ther inhabitant, is 6 And the sea Coast sh ings and Cottages {oy ‘and folds for flocks, 7 And the coast shall remnant of the ] they shall feed +] anaan, I will

even Shall Ij all he house of J lereupon: j houses of Ashkelon shall the the} jan down in the evening : 'foy the their God shall "visit turn away their captivity, 8 7°I have hea children of Ammon, have reproached my "magnified themselves border. 9 Therefore as I live, saith the Lorp of hosts, the God of Israel, Surely *Moab shall be as Sodom, and ‘the children of Ammon as whereby they Gomorrah, "even the breeding of ik nettles, and saltpits, and a perpetual desolation: *the residue of! ¢ he for Mth b Udah ; 0 ' of the Phitiy rd the ye i of Moab, and ‘the revilings of te ‘ people, and| against thejy|'Je.v "Tsai Is, Jeng my people shall spoil them, and the| *& remnant of my people shall possess them. ; 10 This shall they have ¥for their pride, because they have reproached and magnified themselves against the people of the Lorp of hosts. 11 The Lonp will be terrible unto them: for he will tfamish all the}'; gods of the earth; “and men 7 worship him, every one from place, even all “the isles of the heathen. 12 4" Ye Ethiopians also, ye shall ne be slain by *my sword. 13 And he will stretch aia mm hand against the north, a : ve y E Assyria ; and will make Nin § ai vilderdesolation, and dry like a wild wT And &flocks shall lie the midst of her, le eormoral in the sha down in|'" all ‘the beasts ©) 2; Ws Ik Jena Gen. IN + oyoiltlt he

fu auhortation F Natit | Wy por,glufton ou 5 J feb, eres a Jer. 22. 2h ber 4 1 Hon «Fuk. M i. 4 ab. J. 0. «Jer. 3.1, 2, Lam. 2. 14. Mos. 9. 7. { Ezek. 22. 26. « Deut. 32. 4. Aver. 15, 17. See Mic. 3. inybymorning. 10r, corners, 480 Jer. 0. 6. ‘Den. fi 12, "Poor 1, & 7 BH, Prov. 20; 29, “Joel 3. 9, “Oh tg, "Lai 19, Mle iit pur, instruc i. { Heb. mornfi¥n to wait for id me » how is. she become a side . : desolation, @ place ; down in! every. one hy her Ighall hiss, @ and. han’ GHAPTER Mh sproof o Jerusalem for divers ! 7 sae Aik Ou eT re fo wail for the storation of Tsracl, WA and to rejoice for their salvation by God. WwW to "ther that is filthy and I ity ! that passeth d ™wag his jolluted, to the oppressing city + . 9 She “obeyed not the voice ; she breceived not 'correction; she trusted not in the Lorn ; she drew not near to her God. 3 ‘Her princes within her ave roaring lions; her judges are Jevening wolves; they gnaw not the bones till the morrow. 4 Her prophets are light and treacherous persons: her priests have polluted the sanctuary, they have done ‘violence to the law. 5 The just Lonp "és in the midst thereof; he will not do iniquity: tevery morning doth he bring his judgment to light, he faileth not ; but ‘the unjust knoweth no shame. 6 I have cut off the nations: their "towers are desolate; I made their streets waste, that none passeth by: their cities are destroyed, so that there is no man, that there is none inhabitant. 7 *I said, Surely thou wilt fear me, thou wilt receive instruction ; so their dwelling should not be cut off, howsoever I punished them : but they rose early, and 'corrupted all their doings. 8 I Therefore ™wait ye upon me. saith the Lorp, until the day that I rise up to the prey: for my determination ¢s to "gather the nations, that I may assemble the kingdoms, re pour upon them mine indignai. even all my fierce anger: for al the earth °shall be devoured with the fire of my jealousy. 9 For then will I'turn to the people "a pure tlanguage, that they may all call upon the name of the eae to serve him with one tconme ‘Irom beyond the rivers of “opia my suppliants, even the : YEPHANIAH IIL. for beasts to lic | the restoration of Israel. daughter of my dispersed, shall bring minc offering. 11 In that day shalt thou not be ashamed for all thy doings, wherein thou hast transgressed against me : for then I will take away out of the midst of thee them that ‘rejoice in thy pride, and thou shalt no more be haughty tbecause of my holy mountain. 12 I will also leave in the midst of thee *an afflicted and poor people, and they shall trust in

the name of the Lorp. 13 tThe remnant of Israel “shall not do iniquity, *nor speak lies ; neither shall a deceitful tongue be found in their mouth: for » they shall feed and lie down, and none shall make them afraid. 14 %7Sing, O daughter of Zion; shout, O Israel; be glad and rejoice with all the heart, O daughter of Jerusalem. 15 The Lorp hath taken away thy judgments, he hath cast out thine enemy: *the king of Israel, even the Lorn, »is in the midst of thee: thou shalt not see evil any more. 16 In that day ‘it shall be said to Jerusalem, Fear thou not: and to Zion, “Let not thine hands be "slack. 17 The Lorp thy God ‘in the midst of thee is mighty; he will save, ‘he will rejoice over thee with joy; the will rest in his love, he will joy over thee with singing. 18 IT will gather them that fare sorrowful for the solemn assembly, who are of thee, to whom tthe reproach of it was a burden. 19 Behold, at that time I will undo all that afflict thee: and I will save her that "halteth, and gather her that was driven out; and tI will get them praise and fame in every land twhere they have been put to shame. 20 At that time ‘will I bring you again, even in the time that I gather you: for I will make you a name and a praise among all people of the carth, when [ turn back your captivity before your eyes, saith the Lono. Before CHRIST about 630 * Isai. 14. 52. Zech. U1. U1. Matt. 5. 3. 1 Cor. 1. 27, 28. e 7. 2 Isai. 60, 21. * Tsai. 63. H. Rev. 14. 5. y Ezek. 34. 28. Mic. 4. 4. & 7. M4 # Isai. 12.6. & 4 Hebr. 12.12. 4 Or, faint. * ver. 15. € Deut. 50. 9. Isai. 62. 5. & 65. 19. Jer. 32. 41. + Heb. he till be silent. « Lam. 2. 6. t Heb. the burden upon if was reproach. 5 Ezek. BG Mie. 4. 6, 7. t Heb. Teil set them for at prause. t Heb. oftheir shame. i Isai MW. 12. 12 & a al. ‘Amos 9. 14.

Nefore | CHRIST | about 200 «| aes * Ezra 4. 24, | | &5 | Zech Le | { Heb. hy the | hand of Hawai © 1 Chron. 3. | 17. 1Y. «Lerahd f2Sam. 7.2. | Vs. 12.3, t Heb. Set your hearl on your ways € Lam. 3. 40. ver. 7 4 Deut. 2, 3 Tins. 4.10. Mie. 614,15. eh. 2.16. ' Zech, 8. 10, {Heb. pirreed through beh, 206 Veh 27 4 On, bloat awa) Vicinggath. et Kings)7.1 2 Kings td HAG CHAPTER I. 1 Haggai reproveth the people for neglecting the building of the house. 7 He inciteth them to the building, 12° He promiseth God's assistance to them being forward, N *the second year of Darius the king, in the sixth month, in the ‘first day of the month, came the word of the Lorp t by Haggai the prophet unto ®Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, ‘governor of Judah, and to ‘Joshua the son of ‘Josedech, ..| the high priest, saying, 2 Thus speaketh the Lorp of * hosts, saying, This people say, The time is not come, the time that the | Loro’s house should be built. 3 Then came the word of the Lonv ‘by Haggai the prophet, saying, 4 ‘7s at time for you, O ye, to dwell in your cicled houses, and this house die waste ¢ 5 Now therefore thus saith the Lonp of hosts; +8 Consider your Ways. 6 Ye have "sown much, and bring in little; ye cat, but ye have not enough; ye drink, but ye are not filled with drink; ye clothe you, but there is none warm; and ‘he that carneth wages earneth wages to put it into a bag t with holes, 7 §| Thus saith the Lonp of hosts; Consider your ways. S Go up to the mountain, and bring wood, and build the house ; and T will take pleasure in it, and I will be glorified, saith the Lonp. 9 Ye looked for much, and, lo, 7 came to little; and when ye brought ithome, "I did "blow upon it. Why! saith the Lonp of hosts. Because of mine house that is waste, and ye run every man unto his own house. 10 Therefore "the heaven over you is stayed from dew, and the earth is stayed from her fruit. 11 And T "ealled for a drought upon the land, and upon the mountains, and upon the corn, and upon the new wine, and upon the oil, and upon that which the ground ‘bringeth forth, and upon men, and GAT, upon cattle, and upon all the Ja- onion bour of the hands. — 12 YeThen Zerubbabel the son of} #20 Shealtiel, and Joshua the son of]: Josedech, the high priest, with all}'"=*+ the remnant of the people, obeyed the voice of the Lorn their God, and the words of Haggai the prophet, as the Lorn their God had sent him, and the people did fear before the Lorn. 13 Then spake Haggai the Lonp's messenger in the Lorp’s message unto the people, saying, *I am with * Matt 229 you, saith

the Lorp. ; 14 And ‘the Lorp stirred up the}'2¢%r= » spirit of Zerubbabel the son of} fst: Shealtiel, ‘governor of Judah, and|*2 2. the spirit of Joshua the son of Josedech, the high priest, and the spirit of all the remnant of the people; 1 | ‘and they came and did work jn]}+tmns.21 the house of the Loro of hosts, their God, 15 In the four and twentieth day of the sixth month, in the second year of Darius the king. CHAPTER II. 1 He encourageth the people to the work, by promise of greater glory to the second temple than was in the first. 10 In the type of holy things and unclean he sheweth their sing hindered the work, 20 God's promise to Zerubbabel. N the seventh month, in the one and twentieth day of the month, came the word of the Lorn 'by the} 1 ties. ay 0. prophet Haggai, saying, and eft 2 Speak now to Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and to Joshua the son of Josedech, the high priest, and to the residue of the people, saying, 8° Who is left among you that}: faa. saw this house in her first glory? and how do ye see it now! is jt} Za 41 not in your eyes in comparison of it as nothing ? 4 Yet now ‘he strong, O Zerubba-| «zene 9 bel, saith the Lonp; and be strong, O Joshua, son of Josedech, the high priest ; and be strong, all ye people of the land, saith the Lorn, and work: for I am with you, saith the Lonp of hosts : eee

YIERES. 7S HAGGAL II. God's promise to Zerubbabel. te 7 a 4 4 —— i a sins hindered the work. The es he word that I ( + ie Heb, 12 28 Jol 1 yon. 49. 10. Mal. 3. I. ‘John LM. Ps, 5, fh O. Luke 2.14. Ephes. 2.14. ‘Lev. 10, 10, Deut. 39,10. Mal. 2. 7. Num. 19. eT 115, |. | hosts; a According to t Sel with you ots be out of Egypt, 8° emy ce oth among you = fear ih n He > ¢ For thus saith the | aa ‘Yet once, it wa little while, will shake the heavens, anc BI - th, and the sea, and the dry thie ear! L; : ci ‘And I will shake all nations, h desire of all nations shall ae II fill this house with Jory, saith the Lorp of hosts. 8 ‘The silver is mine, and the gold is mine, saith the Lorp of hosts. 9 ! The glory of this latter house shall be greater than of the former, saith the Lorn of hosts: and in this place will I give peace, saith the Lorp of hosts. 10 {In the four and twentieth day of the ninth month, in the second ‘ear of Darius, came the word of the Lorp by Haggai the prophet, sayings ; 11 Thus saith the Lorp of hosts; ‘Ask now the priests concerning the law, saying, 12 If one bear holy flesh in the skirt of his garment, and with his skirt do touch bread, or pottage, or wine, or oil, or any meat, shall it be holy $ And the priests answered and said, No. 13 Then said Haggai, If one that ts ™unclean by a dead body touch any of these, shall it be unclean ? come; and I wi And the priests answered and said, It shall be unclean. 14 Then answered Haggai, and said, "So is this people, and so is 15 And now, I pray you, °consider from this day and upward, from before a stone was laid upon a stone in the temple of the Lorn: 16 Since those days were, ? when one came to an heap of twenty mea1| sures, there were but ten: when one came to the pressfat for to draw out fifty vessels out of the press, there were but twenty. 17 11 smote you with blasting and with mildew and with hail Tin all the labours of your hands; Syet ye turned not to me, saith the Lorp. 18 Consider now from this day and upward, from the four and twentieth day of the ninth month, even from ‘the day that the foundation of the Lorp’s temple was laid, consider it. 19 "Is the seed yet in the barn? yea, as yet the vine, and the figtree, and the pomegranate, and the olive tree, hath not brought forth : from this day will I bless you. 20 {And again the word of the Lorp came unto Haggai in the four and twentieth day of the month, saying, 21 Speak to Zerubbabel, * governor of Judah, saying, ¥I will shake the heavens and the earth ; 22 And #I will overthrow the throne of kingdoms, and I will destroy the strength of the kingdoms of the

heathen; and *I will overthrow the chariots, and those that ride in them; and the horses and their riders shall come down, every one by the sword of his brother. 23 In that day, saith the Lorn of hosts, will I take thee, O Zerubbathis nation before me, saith the Lorn; and go is every work of their hands; and that which they offer there is unclean. bel, my servant, the son of Shealtiel, saith the Lonp, "and will make thee as a signet: for °I have chosen thee, saith the Lorp of hosts. Before CHRIST about 620 ———— och. 1. 5. reh. 1. 6,9 Zech. 8. 10. a Deut. 28. 22. 1 Kings$.37. 9, 10, 11. t Zech. 8. 9. ® Zech. 8. 12. «ch. 1. 14. ¥ ver. 6, 7Hebr. 12. 26. * Dan. 2. 44. Matt. 24. 7. * Mic. 5. 10. Zech. 4. 6. & 9. 10. > Cant. & Jer, 2. 24. eTsu. 21 & +. 10.

Before CHRIST about 420 — * Ezra 4. 24. Mag. 1. J. 6 Ezra 5. 1. Matt. 29, 35. t Heb. sith displeasure. Jor, 95.5, & 35. 15. Mic. 7. 19. Mal. 3. 7. Luke 15. 20. Jam. 4. 8. ¢2 Chron. 36. 15, 16. «Tsai. 31. 6. Mos. 14, 1. Tsai. 55.1, Or, overtake. «Lam. 1. 10. & 2.17, about Aly “Josh. §. 1, Tew, 6, 4. ‘eh, 6. 2-7, 4 Or, bay, CHAPTER I, - : r 7 Th 1 a an fe ha moe’ ” Tet we ra wer of the angel comfortable promises are made fo Jerusalem. Vis The vision of the four horns, and the four carpenters. . N the eighth month, *in the seI cond year of Darius, came the word of the Lonp "unto Zechariah, the son of Berechiah, the son of Iddo the prophet, saying, . 2 The Lorn hath been t sore displeased with your fathers. 3 Therefore say thou unto them, Thus saith the Lorn of hosts; Turn cye unto me, saith the Lorp of hosts, and I will turn unto you, saith the Lorn of hosts. 4 Be ye not as your fathers, “unto whom the former prophets have cried, saying, Thus saith the Lorn of hosts; * Turn ye now from your evil ways, and from your evil doings: but they did not hear, nor hearken unto me, saith the Lorn. 5 Your fathers, where are they? and the prophets, do they live for ever? 6 But my words and my statutes, which I commanded my servants the prophets, did they ‘not ! take hold of your fathers? and they returned and said, § Like as the Lorp of hosts thought to do unto us, according to our ways, and according to our doings, so hath he dealt with us. 7 9 Upon the four and twenticth day of the eleventh month, which is the month Sebat, in the second year of Darius, came the word of the Lorn unto Zechariah, the son of Berechiah, the son of Iddo the prophet, saying, 8] saw by night, and behold "a man riding upon a red horse, and he stood among the mnyrile trees that oere Wn the bottoms and behind him were there ' yea horses, ‘speckled and white, : 9 Then said T, Oo my lord, what are these? And the angel that talked with me said unto me, 1 wi i ‘, T will shew thee what these de, — 10 And the man th at stood among ZECHARIAH. the myrtle trees kThese are zh hath sent to wa the earth. 11 'And they angy, ys ered of the Lonrp that st Pi: ANsWered n cy whom Ik to and fi nd the ‘o throng) Said, ws the igh the car earth sittot} still — a. Then the Angel of the Lonn answered and said, ™Q ORD of hosts, how long wilt thou not es merey on Jerusalem and on the cities of Judah, against which thon hast had indignation * these three. Score and ten years? 13 And the Lorp answered the angel that talked with me with “good words and comfortable words, 14 So the angel that

communed with me said unto me, Cry thou, saying, Thus saith the Lorp of hosts; I am P jealous for Jerusalem and for Zion with a great jealousy, 15 And I am very sore displeased with the heathen that are at ease: for I was but a little displeased, and they helped forward the attliction. 16 Therefore thus saith the Lonp; TI am returned to Jerusalem with)"; mercies: my house shall be built in it, saith the Lorp of hosts, and Sa line shall be stretched forth upon rusalem. : Toe yet, saying, Thus saith = Lonrp of hosts; My cities throwgh ‘prosperity shall yet be par i broad; ‘and the Lorp s ve comfort Zion, and "shall yet choo arusalem. Be "ea Then lifted T up mine bh and saw, and behold four hor ‘e 19 And I said unto the Oe ant talked with me, What be at i And he answered me, *'} meee horns which alot cnet sracl, and Jerusalem. ‘if ce nite Lonrp shewed me fo arpenters. “oI "Then said I, What come ese to do? And he spake, Sty attered are the horns which have —__ ee 5, 4p ) \| ‘ingo| * Paty) ef) "ea i My mf, ane “deg PJoe Li che vlal 6 roi Ith chet a woh 12 pakb.ys tfi tht ! stab cr he F

1, pg acai casa ip Liv : ZECHARIAH IT: of Zion. ; no man did lift up Christ the Branch is promised. mnyption Judah his portion in the holy land, Tho poll | — and tshall choose Jerusalem again. _ ; {1 || Judah, 8° tha ws are come to : : enntst his heat : but eigen horns of | 13" Be silent, O all flesh, before a | fray them, e out Oy ifted up their | the Lonn: for he is raised up * out re ; the Gen Tad of Judah to scat- | of this holy habitation. 4 7% - * 1 H e ae i CHAPTER III. er it. . 7 Under the type of Joshua, the restoration ute 26 1g CHAPTER ~ senddeth to side dhatoe 8 Leen the Branch is pro- Dew tg Goi, in the eare ie sll sof Zion. mised. * cing ee ur te ND he shewed me *Joshua the |* "9s! age ; : i ich priest standing before the ." mine eyes again, high priest sta Ss ue I ed aad ehold a4 man| angel of the Lorp, and ?'Satan}* fe." Go, ee wath» sdesaeein line in his hand. standing at his right hand ‘to resist | ' Thatis: an 2 Then said J, Whither goest thou? | him. 7 Pipher nuc|And he gaid unto me »'f'o measure 2 And the Lorn said unto Satan, | sary. Lh a . b= ie . ‘ns, Jerusalem, to see what is the breadth |° The Lorp rebuke thee, O Satan; | “Jude? thereof, and what is the length | even the Lorp that 4 hath chosen meh TT thereof. Jerusalem rebuke thee : * is not this | * Ames 4:1 3 And, behold, the angel that talk-|a brand plucked out of the fire? _ Jude 23. ed with me went forth, and another 3 Now Joshua was clothed with angel went out to meet him, ‘filthy garments, and stood before |‘ !¥- & 6 4 And said unto him, Run, speak | the angel. aecal3, |to this young man, saying, °Jeru-| 4 And he answered and spake unto ish. 3610,) Jom shall be inhabited as towns | those that stood before him, saying, without walls for the multitude of | Take away the filthy garments from men and cattle therein: him. And unto hm he said, Be5 For I, saith the Lonrp, will be hold, I have caused thine iniquity unto her “a wall of fire round about, | to pass from thee, #and I will clothe | * is: I Luke 15. 22. 6, 45. 6 Deut. 28. (4. Ewk. 17.21 "Rev. 10, 4. P17 2Thess. 1.6 ‘Tal. & 10,16, . 2Cor ats ‘Deut, 92.10, -. [Sand will be the glory in the midst “Jof her. 6 (Ho, ho, come forth, and flee ‘from the land of the north, saith «/the Lorp: for I have Sspread you abroad as the four winds of the hea:|ven, saith the Lorp. 7 "Deliver thyself, O Zion, that dwellest ith the daughter of Babylon. 7 8 For thus saith the Lorn of hosts; After the glory hath he sent me unto the nations which spoiled you: for he that ‘toucheth you toucheth the :|apple of his eye. 9 For, behold, I will shake mine hand upon

them, and they shall be 10 #1™Sing and rejoice, O daughter of Zion: for, lo, T come, and 1 "will ‘|dwell in the midst of thee, saith the ORD, 11 ˚And many nations shall be Joined to the Lorp Yin that day, and shall be 4 my people: and | will N. 3 8.x | dwell in the midst of thee, and ‘thou shalt know that the Lonp of hosts an sent me unto thee. 12 And the Lorp shall sinhorit thee with change of raiment. hmitre upon his head. clothed him with garments. the angel of the Lorp stood by. 6 And the angel of the Lorp protested unto Joshua, saying, 7 Thus saith the Lorn of hosts ; If thou wilt walk in my ways, and if thou wilt ‘keep my !charge, then thou shalt also ‘judge my house, and shalt also keep my courts, and I will give thee places to wallx among these that 'stand by. 8 Hear now, O Joshua the high priest, thou, and thy fellows that sit ‘hag, . 7 at spoil to their servants: and 'ye | before thee: for they «ve ™tmen won‘ie l know that the Lonp of hosts|dered at: for, behold, I will bring * “Ishin hath sent me. forth "my servant the ˚ BRANCH. 9 For behold the stone that I have laid before Joshua ; upon one stone shall be “seven eyes: behold, I will engrave the graving thereof, saith the Lorn of hosts, and "I will one day. 10 ‘In that day, saith the Loro of hosts, shall ye call every man his neighbour ‘under the vine and under the fig tree. 5 And I said, Let them set a fair So they set a fair mitre upon his head, and And remove the iniquity of that land in|"; eh. 6 LL. t Lev. & 5. 1 Ki Or, ory mance. & Deut. 17. 9. Mal. 2. 7. Veh. 4. Lhe & 6. 5. m Ps. Tsai. | wone pPs PUL i. 2H. b Exod. 20. 6. } Heb. realks. 71. 7a Ms a. } Heb. men of , Or,

2 Success of Zerubbabel's foundation. ZECHARIAH IV.
Before CHRIST aly ee ech. 2.3. » Dan. 0.10. © Exod, 25. 31. Rev. 1. 2. + Heb. tith her hovel. pipes to the lamps, 56. ever. IL, 12. Rev. 14 Hos. 1. 7. 0 Or, army. € Jer. 5). 25. Matt. 2). 21. » Ps, 118, 92, ‘Ezra 311, 13, \ Ezra 3. 10, ‘Bara 6, 15, &OL1K © Veal. 411, 10, ch. 2, th seven eyer ™ ch. 2.9, 11, “Tag. 2 4 4 Or, since the CHAPTER IY. den candlestick is foreshewed the ited saved Zerubhabel's foundation. n By the two olive trees the two anointed ones. ND "the angel that talked with me came again, and waked me, "as a man that is wakened out his sleep, yen al unto me, What seest thou! And I said, I have looked, and behold ‘a candlestick all of| gold, with a bowl upon the top of v.|it, 4and his seven lamps thereon, and ‘seven pipes to the seven lamps, which ave upon the top thereof: 3 °And two olive trees by it, one upon the right side of the bowl, and the other upon the left side thereof. 4 So I answered and spake to the angel that talked with me, saying, What are these, my lord? 5 Then the angel that talked with me answered and said unto me, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord. 6 Then he answered and spake unto me, saying, This is the word of the Lonp unto Zerubbabel, saying, ‘Not by 'might, nor by power, but by my spirit, saith the Lorn of hosts, 7 Who art thou, 0 great mountaint hefore Zerubbabel zhow shalt become a plain: and he shall bring forth "the headstone thereof } with shoutings, crying, Grace, grace unto it. 8 Moreover the word of the Lorp came unto me, saying, 9) The hands of’ Zerubbabel “have laid the foundation of this house ; his hands.!shall also finish it; and "thou shalt know that the "Lorp of hosts hath sent me unto you. 10 For who hath despised the day of small things? "for they shall ren t Heb. stone af tin. 2Chro. Wit ch. 3. 4 ver, 3, hand. of the LORD shall Voice. 1. Lon, which a h * Ithe whole earth, 1 fic, by the joice, and shall see the ‘plummet in the hand of Zerubbabel with those Seven; "they are the eyes of the to and fro through 14 Then answered I, and said unto him, What are these ‘two olive trees upon the right side of the candlestick and upon the left side thereof? 12 And I answered again, and said unto him, What be these two olive branches which ‘through the he Vision tivo golden pj 7 8) CCN pipes temp oil out of themselves ‘the 13 And he ANswered ; Anowest thoy Not t whi And I said, No, my lo 14 Then said he, tr hese two tanointed Ones, "that a th the Lord of the whole Pare : CHAPTER V 1 By the Aying rot is shen j segs

and oat By a won um an ephah, the 4 Ms eae ” » the final damnaton HEN [I turned, mine eyes, and behold a flying ®yoll, 2 And he said unto me, Wh, Seest thou? And T answered ie a flying roll; the length thereof rn twenty cubits, and the breadth there. of ten cubits. 3 Then said he unto me, This js the ewrsse that goeth forth ove; the face of the whole earth : for leye one that stealeth shall be cut off as on this side according to it; and every one that sweareth shall he cut off as on that side according to it. | I will bring it forth, saith the Lorp of hosts, and it shall enter into the house of the thief, and into the house of ‘him that sweareth falsely by my name: and it shall remain in the midst of his T 4 Ne and e wed the Clits of and litte wp looked, and house, and shall consume it with/"f the timber thereof and the stones hereof. "3 {1 Then the angel that. talked with me went forth, and said unto me, Lift up now thine eyes, and see what is this that goeth forth. i 6 And I said, What és it? Ant said, This 7s an ephah that ae forth. He said moreover, ne their resemblance through : pen behold, there ope up a "talent of lead: and ae woman that sitteth in the ! ephah. ay the ep he said, This 2s aye And he cast it into the ane 4 ephah ; and he cast gee lead upon the mouth th ae’ 9 Then lifted I up owe oH 08 looked, and, behold, ther as yind was two women, and the \ wings . $8, viekednes iW f the n Said] $0 bop » “ hig iy Golde, “Ei ay Sil ae 10, tery One oN | Weep Meaie alte i sellov Ny, as rk, Ler WM ch. BIT, , y hal ; their wings; ors wa ~ and they like the wings ©

r nefare cunist A ach, Lf Mev 4 b Nev. 6. 5. Rev. 6. 2. 1 0r, strong. deh, 6, 10, «Ps, 104. 4. Hebr. 1. 7, M4 10r, teinds, t \ Kings 22. i, Dan, 7.10, ch TW, ‘Jude. n, 3, — ae The pisio ager Mh 6,20 tien, 10. 10+ “Gen. 13,17, Eecles. 1h. 4, n of the four chariots. » the “ephah and the heaven. aie gaid I to the angel that talked with me, Whither do these Aa b rar the ephah: ; ; Ot And “a gaid unto me, To sbuild it. an house in ‘the land of Shinar: ail it shall be established, and set there upon her own base. GUAPTER VI. Lhe win af fhe te temple an fngdom of Christ the Branch, ; ND I turned, and lifted up Aan eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came four chariots out from between two mountains ; and the mountains were mountains of brass. 2 In the first chariot were ®red horses; and in the second chariot bplack horses ; 8 And in the third chariot ‘white horses; and in the fourth chariot grisled and "bay horses. 4 Then I answered “and said unto the angel that talked with me, What are these, my lord? 5 And the angel answered and said unto me, *These are the four 'spirits of the heavens, which go forth from ‘standing before the Lord of all the earth. 6 The black horses which are therein go forth into &the north country; and the white go forth after them; and the grisled go forth toward the south country. 7 And the bay went forth, and sought to go that they might "wall to and fro through the earth: and he said, Get you hence, walk to and fro through the earth. So they walked to and fro through the earth. 8 Then cried he upon me, and spake unto me, saying, Behold, these that go toward the north country have quieted my ‘spirit in the north country. PAs ve the word of the Lorp e unto me, saying, 10 Take of shae oF the captivity, even of Heldai, of Tobijah, and of Jedaiah, which are come from Babylon, and come thou the same day, and go into the house of Josiah the between the lifted UJ ;,| 80n of Zephaniah ; ae Then take silver and gold, and make “crowns, and set them upon ZEOHARIAH V. ITypocrisy in fasts reproved. the head of Joshua the son of Josedech, the high priest ; 12 And speak unto him, saying, Thus speaketh the Lorp of hosts, saying, Behold 'the man whose name is The "BRANCH; and he shall ‘grow up out of his place, "and he shall build the temple of the Lorn: 13 Even he shall build the temple |” of the Lorp; and he °shall bear the glory, and shall sit and rule upon his throne; and Phe shall be a priest upon his throne : and the counsel of peace shall be between them both. 14 And the crowns shall be to Helem, and to Tobijah, and to

Jedaiah, and to Hen the son of Zephaniah, ‘for a memorial in the temple of the Lorp. 15 And ‘they that are far off shall come and build in the temple of the Lorn, and *ye shall know that the Lorp of hosts hath sent me unto you. And this shall come to pass, if ye will diligently obey the voice of the Lorn your God. CHAPTER VII. 1 The captives enquire of fasting. 4 Zechariah reproveth their fasting. 8 Sin the cause of their captivity. ND it came to pass in the fourth year of king Darius, that the word of the Lorp came unto Zechariah in the fourth day of the ninth month, even in Chisleu; 2 When they had sent unto the house of God, Sherezer and Regemmelech, and their men, tto pray before the Lorn, 3 And to *speak unto the priests which were in the house of the Lorn of hosts, and to the prophets, saying, Should I weep in ?the fifth month, separating myself, as IT have done these so many years? + 4 Then came the word of the Lorp of hosts unto me, saying, 5 Speak unto all the people of the land, and to the priests, saying, When ye ‘fasted and mourned in the fifth “and seventh month, *even those seventy years, did ye at all fast ‘unto me, even to me? 6 And when ye did eat, and when ye did drink, "did not ye eat yor)! yourselves, and drink for yourselves? 7 "Should ye not hear the words which the Loro hath cried tby the former prophets, when Jerusalem Before CHRIST aly ——” 'See Luke Ll. 70. 7. John 1. 45. m ch. 3. B. 4 Or, branch up from under him, 9. Isai 24. ? Ps. 110, 4. Hebr. 3, 1. 4 Exod. 12.14. | Mark 14. 9. t Tsai. 57. 19. & MH), 10, Ephes. 2. 13, 10 ch. 2.9. & 4.9. t Heb. fo intreat the ch. &. 21, = Deut 17. 9, 1, 11. & 33, WwW, Mal. 2. 7. b Jer. 52 12. eh. UL 19. © Isai. ML 5. a Jer. 41.1. eh. th 1) ech. 1. 12. f See Nom. 1a. 6. Or, be not ye they that, ee 0 Or, Are not these (he worts. t Web. by the han of, &e. ee

The restoration of Jerusalem. ZECHARIAH VII, Before CHRIST ils —_— ¢ Jer. 17. 26. h. 8. Matt. 23. + Heb. Judge judgment of truth. 1 Exod. 22.21, ch. 8. 17. INeh, 9. 29. 7. 2. Hos. 4. 16. + Heb. Uiey gave abackaiding shoulder. + Heb. made heavy. = Acts 7. 57. © Ezek. 11.19, & 3, 2. 30. + Heb. by the hand of. p 2Chron. 34. 16. Dan. 9. 11. 4 Prov. 1. 24— 2H. B. 33. © Lev, 26, 22. © Dan. fi. 9, t Heb. land of desire, «Nahum 1. 2, eho de da veh. 1.10. ech, 210, “Isal.1.21,99, 2 Asal. 65. 20, oo Lam. 2, 29, &e. & B, M14. { Heb. for multitude af days. i i in prosperity, and ‘as inhabited and in prosperity the citics thereof round about her, when men inhabited the south and in? 7 ree the word of the Lorp e unto Zechariah, saying, “9 Thus speaketh the Lonp of hosts, ;|saying, “*Exeente true judgment, and shew mercy and compassions .Jevery man to his brother : 10 And ‘oppress not the widow, nor the fatherless, the stranger, nor the poor; ‘and let none of you ; imagine evil against his brother in your heart. “11 But they refused to hearken, and 't pulled away the shoulder, and "stopped their ears, that they should not hear. 12 Yea, they made their "hearts as an adamant stone, “lest they should hear the Jaw, and the words which the Lonp of hosts hath sent in his spirit thy the former prophets : Ptherefore came a great wrath from the Lorn of hosts. 13 Therefore it is come to pass, that as he cried, and they would not hear; so ‘they cried, and I would not hear, saith the Lonp of hosts: 14 But I scattered them with a .|Whirlwind among all the nations -19.|"whom they knew not. Thus tthe land was desolate after them, that no man passed through nor returned: for they laid "the t pleasant land esolate. CHAPTER VIII. 1 The restoration of Jerusalem. They are encouraged to the building by God's favour fo them. Gi Good works ave required of them. 18 Joy and enlargement are promised, A GAIN the word of the Lonp of hosts came to me, saying, 2 Thus saith the Lonp of hosts; “I was jealous for Zion with great jealousy, and I was jealous for her with great fury, 3 Thus saith the Lonp; "I am returned unto Zion, and ˚will dwell in the midst of Jerusalem: and Jorusalem ‘shall be called a city of truth ; and *the mountain of the Lonp of hosts ‘the holy mountain, A Thus saith the Lonp of hosts : ®There shall yet old men and old women dwell in the streets of Jeand every inan with his rusalem, staff in his hand ‘for very age 5 And the streets of qo be full of boys and ma 1 the streets thereof, ˚ > P'ying 6 Thus saith the Lo If it be |

Marvellous in i the remnant of this days, "should it als in mine eyes? hosts. 7 Thus saith the L Behold, ‘I will save n the east country, and country ; 8 And I will bring th shall dwell in the made off oe ‘and they shall be my will be their God, 3h righteousness, 9 1 Thus saith the L, People in thos SO be maryg Saith the Lon ts RD of hosts. NY People from fron they hear in these days these words by the mouth of "the prophets, which were in ˚the day that the foundation of the house of the Lory of hosts was laid, that the temple might be built. 10 For hefore these days 'there was no Phire for man, nor any hire for beast; 4neither was there any peace to him that went out or came in because of the affliction: for I set all men every one against his neighbour. 11 But now I will not be unto the residue of this people as in the former days, saith the Lono of hosts. 12 For the seed shall be 'prosperous; the vine shall give her frut, and *the ground shall give her in-|, erease, and ‘the heavens shall give|" i i the their dew; and I will cause remnant of this people to possess all these things. 13 And it shall come to are = as ye were “a curse among A then, O house of Judah, and house F ‘ou, and of Isracl; so will I save YOU "oc sno: fear not, *ye shall be a blessing: fea but Ylet you hands be ene : 14 For thus saith the e hosts; “As I thought to mw when your fathers proven” vrai ently the Lonp of hosts, I repented not: 15 So again hav these days to do w salem and to the hou fear ye not. : 1 6 4 These are the thing! sand sht in e J thoug aE ee atthe Wost| Terusaleys: i People, and | Q im truth and jn i ORD of hosts. | eh ™Let your hands be strong, yo tha i shi yous | e Iced me £0); Ss that yey Of} yeh Maa, Mag 2 | 101, tein Ofnint. | camens | hing =ES aii 12Chm is Mos, 2.2122 Joel 2.2 Hag. 2. W My face,

2 — Joy a pefore unest 1 Ur, soln wr, eel (ines. A yur 1G, ‘Nai, 2,3. Mic. 4. 1, 2. 10r, continu ally. ch. 7.2. = Is, 60. 3, ke. 06. 23, “Isai. 3,6, & 4 *1 Cor, 14.25, “Jer. 93.3 *Ainos ries 2a, 1M. 20, MMS. 1s, “A ret, “Lal, og, "| 4 Behold, ‘the Lord will cast her ee ‘Yghall dos gales ¢ f evil in your he | these & thereby ; , {Strong hold, and " pqement promised. bSpeal ye every man the truth to his neighbour ; fexecute the mndgment of truth and peace in your I cAnd Iet none of you imagine : arts against his neighand “love no false oath: for all are things that I hate, saith ul iD. ar a ka the word of the Lorp of hosts came unto me, saying, 19 Thus saith the Lonrp of hosts; 17 hour; .\e'The fast of the fourth month, ‘and the fast of the fifth, Sand the fast lof the seventh, "and the fast of the tenth, shall be to the house of Judah ‘joy and gladness, and cheerful Hfeasts; “therefore love the truth ‘and peace. 20 Thus saith the Lorn of hosts ; It shall yet come to pass, that there shall come people, and the inhabitants of many cities : 21 And the inhabitants of one city shall go to another, saying, ‘Let us go 'tspeedily tto pray before the Lorp, and to seek the Lorp of hosts: I will go also. 22 Yea, "many people and strong nations shall come to seek the Lorp of hosts in Jerusalem, and to pray before the Lorp. 23 Thus saith the Lorn of hosts; In those days it shall come to pass, that ten men shall "take hold out of all languages of the nations, even shall take hold of the skirt of him that is a Jew, saying, We will go with you: for we have heard °¢hat God ts with you. CHAPTER IX. 1 God defendeth his church. 9 Zion is exhorted fo rejoice for the coming of Christ, and his peaceable kingdom. 12 God's promises of victory and defence. HE *burden of the word of the Lonp in the land of Hadrach, re Damascus shall be the rest shar when ©the eyes of man, as of all the tribes of Israel, shall be toward the Lonp. 9 2 And “Hamath also shall border *Tyrus, and! Zidon, though it be very # Wise. 3 And’ Tyrus did build herself a heaped up silver as the dust, and fine gold as the mire of the streets, ZECHARIAH VIII. Christ's coming foretold. out, and he will smite “her power in the sea; and she shall be devoured with fire. 5 'Ashkelon shall see it, and fear ; Gaza also shall see it, and be very sorrowlul, and Ekron; for her expectation shall be ashamed; and the king shall perish from Gaza, and Ashkelon shall not be inhabited. 6 And a bastard shall dwell ™in Ashdod, and I will cut off the pride of the Philistines. 7 And I will take away his tblood out of his mouth, and his abominations from

between his teeth: but he that remaineth, even he, shall be for our God, and he shall be as a governor in Judah, and Ekron as a Jebusite. 8 And "I will encamp about mine house because of the army, because of him that passeth by, and because of him that returneth: and ˚no oppressor shall pass through them any more: for now Phave I seen with mine eyes. 9 {9 Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion; shout, O daughter of Jerusalem : behold, "thy King cometh unto thee: he is just,and "having salvation; lowly, and riding upon an ass, and upon a colt the foal of an ass. 10 And I * will cut off the chariot from Ephraim, and the horse from Jerusalem, and the battle bow shall be cut off: and he shall speak tpeace unto the heathen: and his dominion shall be “from sea even to sea, and from the river even to the ends of the earth. 11 As for thee also, "by the blood of thy covenant I have sent forth thy * prisoners out of the pit wherein ts no water. 12 {| Turn you to the strong hold, ye prisoners of hope: even to day do | declare that *I will render double unto thee ; 13 When [have bent Judah for me, filled the bow with Ephraim, and raised up thy sons, O Zion, against thy sons, O Greece, and made thee as the sword of a mighty man. 14 And the Lorp shall be seen over them, and “his arrow shall fxn) forth as the lightning: and the Lord Gop shall blow the trumpet, and shall go ¥with whirlwinds of the south, Before CHRIST about 517 ee ee k Ezek. 26.17. ‘Jer. 47. 1, 5. Zeph. 2. 4. = Amos |. 8. + Heb. bloods. a Ps. 3. 7. ch. 2. 5. eo Tsai. H. 18. Ezek. 28. 24. ? Exod. 3. 7. q Isai. 62. 11. ch. 2. 1 Or saving himself. * Hos. 1.7. & 21 2. 18. Mie. 5. 10. Hag. 2. 2. t Ephes. 2.14, Vy. v Ps. 72. 8 4 Or, whose covenant is by blot, Exod. 24. & y Isai. 49. 9. * Tsai. 61. 7. a Ps. 1d. 14. & F717 & & 77.17. HH. 6. Isai. 2. 1.

—, God is to be sought unto. ZECHARIAH Ix, Before CHRIST about al7 —sGo { Or, subdue the stones of the sling. pOr, shall fill both the i ¢ Isai. 11. 12. Ps. 31. 19. « Joel 3. 10. Amos 9). 14. 1 Or, grate, or, speak. # Jer. 14. 22. ’ Deut. 1 1d «Job 3. Joe) 2. 25. 1 Or, lightnings, Jer. 1. 13. 4 Jer. 1. 8. Hab. 2. 1. t Heb. teraphims, Judy. 17. 5. «Job 13. 4. (Or,ansicered thal, 5c. # Ezek. 34. 5. f Fek. 3.17. t Heb, visited npon. h Luke 1. Gi ‘Cant 1.9. t Num, 24.17. m Ds. 1, 42. LO they ahatt muke the riders on horses ashamed. oder iM. 15 The Lorp of hosts shall defend them; and they shall devour, and ‘subdue with sling stones; and they shall drink, axd make a noise as through wine ; and they "shall be filled like bowls, and as ˚the cor_|ners of the altar. 16 And the Lorn their God shall save them in that day as the flock of his people: for ‘they shall be as the stones of a crown, ˚lifted up as an ensign upon his land. 17 For ‘how great ts his goodness, and how great ts his beauty! §corn shall make the young men 'cheerful, and new wine the maids. CHAPTER X. 1 God is to be sought unto, and not idols. 5 As he visited his flock for sin, so he will save and restore them. Ae ye *of the Lorp rain ‘in the time of the latter rain; so the Lonp shall make "bright clouds, and give them showers of rain, to every one grass in the field. 2 For the ‘tidols have spoken vanity, and the diviners have seen a lie, and have told false dreams ; they ˚comfort in vain: therefore they went their way as a flock, they ‘were troubled, ‘because there was no shepherd. 3 Mine anger was kindled against the shepherds, £and I tpunished the goats: for the Lorp of hosts "hath visited his flock the house of Judah, and ‘hath made them as his goodly horse in the battle. 4 Out of him came forth * the corner, out of him 'the nail, out of him the battle bow, out of him every oppressor together. 5 1 And they shall be as mighty men, which "tread down thir enemies in the mire of the streets in the battle : and they shall fight, because the Lonn is with them, and ! the riders on horses shall be confounded. 6 And T will strengthen the house of Judah, and I will save the house Rach. a7 2, "Hon 17. voy Pe 1g che 15, of Joseph, and "I will bring them again to place them; for I ˚have merey upon them: and they shall be as though I had not cast. them off: for I am the Lonp their God and ? will hear them. j lik 2 ty of Ephraim shall be = : mighty man, and their Sheart aul rejoice as through wine: yea, their heart sh; Ilse Ue 8 I will"); oie them ; ‘and they shall increased, 9 ry *T will sow people: and q a8 ys far county

tall u live with their chila again. 10 *I will bri : out of the land of Ean Aga also them out of Agente ay ather bring them into the land of Gi a and Lebanon; and ¥ place sl _ be found for them, ied 11 7And he shall pass thr sea with alitetiou" and 'se the waves in the sea, and all the deeps of the river shall dry up: and "the pride of Assyria shall be brought down, and "the sceptre of Egypt shall depart away. 12 And I will strengthen them in the Lorn; and ˚they shall walk up and down in his name, saith the Lorp. their children shal)... ; — lave ye incre them Mong tho and they shal ren, and tur CHAPTER XI. 1 The destruction of Jerusalem, 3 The elect being cared for, the rest are rejected. 0 The slaves of Beauty and Bands broken by the rejection of Christ. 15 The type and curse of a foolish shepherd. PEN *thy doors, O Lebanon, that the fire may devour thy cedars. 2 Howl, fir tree; for the cedar is fallen; because the t might spoiled: howl, O ye oaks of Baee for ithe forest of the vintage is come down. 3 1 There is a voice of the howling ir y 1S of the shepherds 5 for their en J spoiled: a voice of the 20 young lions ; for the pride dan is spoiled. 4 Thus saith the Lo © Feed the flock of the slau, ae 5 Whose possessor § ay fen 4hold themse aay sod 0 they that sell them ˚84Y> 4 their the Lonp; for Jam yich be own shepherds pity them the 6 For I will n˚ oe é inhabitants of the IM agjver the Lorp: but, lo, to hie of ornp my God; jiters Bs and ane Pemonihep| Ives not gv ni he wey Noy \ Tal ty "Ta Ish. y Cale SBrek 9. Mies ech MIN 10r, gate bal BI por, thede 'fered Jura! eyths gst ayer, wl men every one 17 a of hand, and into he e and they shall s™ th

the WW) n6 fe ii hh qi, ine vHns. 5: Fe els, wt geitent for thems Mi, 3s al Meh. af hie felloir, OF “yeighhours 1 Or, the poor atthe dark, ye.cerlain= Jy kneie. WZeph, 3. 12, wry | Heb. 1fit be good in a ® Matt. 97, 9, 2, 1Or, Binders, *Ewk. 9 rt 4.2, 10r, hidden, '0r, bear, “Jer. Rack, i's, ihn 1, 13 of ul foolish “ddopherdl ZECHARIAH XI. The victorious restoring of Judah. | it of their hand I will not deliver ot ay ae I will feed the flock of slauchter, V even you, «QO poor of the flock. And I took unto me two staves ; the one I called Beauty, and the other I called ‘Bands; and [ the flock. [ ts shepherds also I cut off hin one month; and my soul tlothed them, and their soulalsoabhorred me. 9 Then said T, I will not feed you: ithat that dieth, let it die; and that that is to be cut off, let it be cut off; and Iet the rest eat every one the flesh t of another. 10 { And I took my staff, even Beauty, and cut it asunder, that I might break my covenant which I had made with all the people. 11 And it was broken in that day: and 'so ‘the poor of the flock that waited upon me knew that it eas the word of the Lorp. 12 And I said unto them, tIf ye think good, give me my price; and "Jif not, forbear. So they ‘weighed for my price thirty pieces of silver. 13 And the Lorp said unto me, Cast it unto the ™potter: a goodly price that I was prised at of them. And I took the thirty pieces of silver, and cast them to the potter in the house of the Lon. 14 Then I cut asunder. mine other staff, even ' Bands, that I might break the brotherhood between Judah and Israel. - 5 {And the Lonp said unto me, Take unto thee yet the instruments of a foolish shepherd. 16 For, lo, T will raise up a shepherd in the land, awhich shall not visit those that be ' cut off, neither ‘{shall seek the young one, nor heal re that is broken, nor ! feed that Standeth still: but he shall eat Ne flesh of the fat, and tear their claws in pieces, nd °*Woe to the idol shepherd that ove the flock! the sword shall : es his arm, and upon his right o : a o shall be clean dried up, i SY F bane Mt eye shall be utterly 1 JeruaglHAPTER XII. Santen a cup of trembling to herself, 5 Ty, veerdensome stone to her adversaries. le victorious restoring of Judah. 9 The repentance of Pentance of Jerusalem. HE burden of the word of the Lonp for Israel, saith the Lorp, “which stretcheth forth the heavens, and layeth the foundation of the earth, and "formeth the spirit of man within him. 2 Behold, I will make Jerusalem a cup of ‘trembling unto all the people round about, 'when they shall be in the siege both against Judah and against

Jerusalem. 3 %4And in that day will I make Jerusalem ˚a burdensome stone for all people: all that burden themselves with it shall be cut in pieces, Before | CHRIST about 57 — —, or, poison. 10r, and also | against Judah shall he be irhich | shalt hein siegeagainst Jerusalem, 4 ver. 4,6, 8,9, though all the people of the earth be gathered together against it. 4 In that day, saith the Lorn, fI will smite every horse with astonishment, and his rider with madness : and I will open mine eyes upon the house of Judah, and will smite every horse of the people with blindness. 5 And the governors of Judah shall say in their heart, ! The inhabitants of Jerusalem shall be my strength in the Lorp of hosts their God. 6 {In that day will I make the governors of Judah Slike an hearth of fire among the wood, and like a torch of fire in a sheaf; and they shall devour all the people round | about, on the right hand and on the left: and Jerusalem shall be| inhabited again in her own place, | even in Jerusalem. 7 The Lorp also shall save the tents of Judah first, that the elory of the| house of David and the slory of the inhabitants of Jerusalem do not magnitly themselves against Judah. 8 In that day shall the Lorp de fend the inhabitants of Jerusalem ; and "he that is 't feeble among them at that day shall be as David; and the house of David shall be as God, as the angel of the Lorp before them. 9 “And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will seek to ide stroy all the nations that come against Jerusalem. 10 ¥And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications: and they shall 9,9, 13. * Matt. 21, 44. Ps. 7H. 6. Ezek. os. 4. | | Or, There is | strenath to | ye and tothe fababitants, ae Joel 3. 16. = Obad. 13. © Joel 3.10, 1 On, ahiect. t Heb. jatien. \ Flag, 2. 29, ver. J. ‘look upon me whom they have |'Jehn 9.34, pierced, and they shall mourn for| lev. 1.7. 1 . . a Jer. G26. him, "as one mourneth for Ais only | “Amos ia. 59

Refore CHRIST about il] 2 Acts 2. 37. 2 Kings 23. 34 a 2 Chron. 35. a4 P Matt. 24. 30. Rev. 1.7. + Heb. families, famiTies, 42Sam. 5.14. Luke 3. 31. 1 Or, of Simeon, as LXX *ch. 12.3. » Hebr, 9. 14. } Pet. 1.19, Rey. 1. 5. t Heb. separation for uncleanness. ¢ Exod, 23,13, 42 Pet. 2.1, * Deut. 13.6, U, & 10, 20, Mile. 3. 6,7. ©2Kinps). 9, Isai, oh, 2 him, in tt day shall there be a great mourning in J erusalem, ˚as the mourning of Hadadrimmon in the valley of Megiddon. 12 "And the land shall mourn, tevery family apart; the family of the house of David apart, and their wives apart; the family of the house of 4 Nathan apart, and their wives apart ; . 13 The family of the house of Levi apart, and their wives apart; the family ‘of Shimei apart, and their wives apart ; . 14 All the families that remain, every family apart, and their wives apart. CHAPTER XIII. 1 The fountain of purgation for Jerusalem, 2 from idolatry, and false prophecy. 7 The death of Christ, and the trial of a third part, N that day there shall be ba fountain opened to the house of David and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem for sin and for tuncleanness. 2 §| And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lonn of hosts, that I will ‘cut off the names of the idols out of the land, and they shall no more be remembered: and also I will cause “the prophets and the unclean spirit to pass out of the land. 3 And it shall come to pass, chat when any shall yet prophesy, then his father and his mother that begat him shall say unto him, Thou shalt not live; for thou speakest lies in the name of the Lonp: and his father and his mother that begat him ¢shall thrust him through when he prophesieth, 4 And it shall come to pass in that day, that ‘the prophets shall be ashamed every one of his vision, when he hath prophesied ; neither Matt. 3, 4) 1 Heb agar. ment uf 1 et, eb. to te, "Amos 7. 14, shall they wear st ‘to deceive: — sac 5 "But he shall say, I am no proPhet, I am an husbandman ; for man taught me to keep cattle from my youth, 6 An What answer, Those 48 wounded in the 8 And it sh; in all the land ie parts therein die; "but th therein. 9 And I will py ing the thi *through the fire Hurd part and wil] p them as silyey ig: nd will "refine refined, and y; try them as gold is ised: sin shall call on my name, and T yl hear them: tJ Wi say, It is my ‘Pam, og Wa Sh dig, people: and they s Lorp ts my God, CHAPTER Xty, 1 The destroyers of Jerusalem 4 The coming of Christ, and the graces of his kingdom. 12 The plague of Jerusalem's enemies. 16 The remnant shall turn to the Lord, 20 and their spoils

shall be holy. EHOLD, *the day of the Lonp cometh, and thy spoil shall be divided in the midst of thee, 2 For I will gather all nations against Jerusalem to battle; and the city shall be taken, and ¢the houses rifled, and the women ravished; and half of the city shall go forth into destroyed, captivity, and the residue of the people shall not be cut off from the city. 3 Then shall the Lorp go be and fight against those nations, a when he fought in the day of Lar 4 9 And his feet ghall stand in tha day “upon the mount Which 7s before Jerusalem a east, and the mount of Olives cleave in the midst thereo : the east and toward the sg iy there shall be a very grea val and half of the mountain Shall at move toward the north, an it toward the ae 5 And ye shall fle valley of ' the sponnteintls ie ae of the mountains shal ane as ye Azal: yea, ye shall flee, 4 fled from before the | oe jada the days of Uzziah king ll comes Sand the Lonp my God ae. and “all the saints with 6% 6 And it shall come Sand e to the valley ss hall say, The i “ih of Olives, |} f toward | yalley 5 4 f earthquake in|* = hall not be i “Tei 119, Joe! 2.31 Acts2 Joel a2 «Tsai 13.16 tne ely ine wou tains ME ii Anus! : ‘ ‘ that day, 'that the light s telear, nor t dark : —— =

; qe ple Hey. Hs Fp hes 45,04 ye, cam iste ral qd Jer, 31, 40. ‘Jer. 23. 6. 10r, shall abide. “1 Sam. 14, 15, 20, ‘ * Juilg. 7. 22, 2c " in hon, 20, Kreck. 20, Wr thou alto, O Ju dah, shalt, 10r, againat, vin he light. 2 | wusalem 3 pts Hehe ward the epan 2 Ab | | be “ ' 28 ENCMLES.« ZEC | be fone day ‘which to the Lorn, not but it shall come to day time it shall pass, that at g And it shall be in that day, that living waters shall go out from JeI half of them toward the 1 half of them toIformer sea, ane } in summer hinder + winter shall it be. ong ma Lonp shall be "king over in that day shall there cone Lonp, and his name one. 10 All the land shall be ‘turned pas a plain from Geba to Rimmon south of Jerusalem: and it shall be lifted up, and 4 Ninhabited in her place, from Benjamin 's gate unto the place of the first gate, unto the corner gate, rand from the tower of Hananeel unto the king’s winepresses. < < 11 And men shall dwell in it, and there shall be ‘no more utter destruction ; ‘but Jerusalem ‘shall be safely inhabited. 12 {And this shall be the plague wherewith the Lorn will smite all the people that have fought against Jerusalem; Their flesh shall consume away while they stand upon their feet, and their eyes shall consume away in their holes, and their tongue shall consume away in their mouth. 18 And it shall come to pass in that day, éhaé “a great tumult from the Lorp shall be among them ; and they shall lay hold every one on the hand of his neighbour, and *his hand shall rise up against the hand of his neighbour. 14 And ' Judah also shall fight "at 9 And the all the earth: HARIAH XIV. The remnant shall turn to the Lord. Jerusalem ; the heathe | gathered together, gold, and silver, and apparel, in great abundance. 15 And “so shall be the plague of the horse, of the mule, of the camel, and of the ass, and of all the beasts that shall be in these tents, as this lague. 16 {And it shall come to pass, that every one that. is left of all the nation3 which came against Jerusalem shall even *go up from year to year to worship the King, the Lorn of hosts, and to keep *the feast of tabernacles. 17 ¢And it shall be, that whoso will not come up of a// the families of the earth unto Jerusalem to worship the King, the Lorp of hosts, even upon them shall be no rain. 18 And if the family of Egypt go not up, and come not, f “that have no rain; there shall be the plague, wherewith the Lorn will smite the heathen that come not up to keep the feast of tabernacles. 19 This shall be the ! punishment of Egypt, and the punishment of all nations that come not up to keep

the feast of tabernacles. 20 In that day shall there be upon the bells of the horses, ° HOLINESS UNTO THE LORD; and the pots in the Loro's house shall be like the bowls before the altar. 21 Yea, every pot in Jerusalem and in Judah shall be holiness unto the Lorp of hosts: and all they that sacrifice shall come and take of them, and seethe therein: and in that day there shall be no more the Canaanite in Sthe house of the Lorp of hosts. yand the wealth of all Ree n round about shall be} ~ about a Tsai. 60. 6,7, 9, & Gi. ZB. b Lev. 23. H, 4 ¢ Isai. 60, 12. t Heb. wpon | chow there is not. 4 Deut. 11.10. 1 Or, sin. } Or, bridles. ¢ Isai, 23, 18

Before CHRIST about ON7 ee { Heb. by the 4 Ps. 35, 27, 1 Or, upon. 4 Heb. from upon. © Exod, 20.12, f Luke 6. 46. ech. 2. 14,17, & 3.7, 0, 13. 1 Or, Bring unto, Ae. “Deut. 15, 21, ' Ezek. 41. 22. ver, 12, * Lev. 22, 99. Deut. 15. 21, ver. 14. 4 Heb. to sacrifice, Job 42. 6, 1 Neb. te is.;mountains and his heritage waste CHAPTER I. laa ry enim fete pir profanencss. HE burden of the word of the Lonrp to Israel tby Malachi. 2 ®JI have loved you, saith the Lor. Yet ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? Was not Esau Jacob’s brother? saith the Lorp: yet “T loved Jacob, 3 And I hated Esau, and ‘laid his for the dragons of the wilderness. 4 Whereas Edom saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places; thus saith the Lonp of hosts, They shall build, but I will throw down; and they shall call them, The border of wickedness, and, The people against whom the Lorp hath indignation for ever, 5 And your eyes shall see, and ye shall say, “The Lorp will be magnified 'tfrom the border of Israel. 6 {A son Shonoureth Ais father, and a servant his master: ‘if then I dc a father, where is mine honour? and if I de a master, where is my fear? saith the Lorn of hosts unto you, Opriests, that despise my name. 8And ye say, Wherein have we despised thy name ? 7 ' Ye offer "polluted bread upon mine altar; and ye say, Wherein have we polluted thee? In that ye say, 'The table of the Lorn is conSace af Gua. © Hos. 1 Mh 1 Heb. from your hand. "1 Cor. fh. 15 Saat temptible. 8 And "if ye offer the blind t for sacrifice, is i not evil? and if ye offer the lame and sick, is i not evil! offer it now unto thy governor; will he be pleased with thee, or ‘accept thy person? saith the Lon of hosts. Rs And now, I pray you, beseech God that he will be gracious unto us: “this hath been 4 by your means: will he regard your persons? saith the Lonp of hosts, 10 Who is there ey that would shut the d en among you oors for nought? n ay 5 eee do ye kindle ire on mine MALACHL altar for nought, T hay m you, saith the 7 ˚neither will J your hand. 11 For P from the sun even unto Pie the same my oo down of among the Gentiles; "and Ye Breat place ‘incense shalj be pli my name, and a pure 0 unto my name shall be grea heathen, saith the Lorp of hosts, 12 4 But ye have profaned it in that ye say, "The table of the Lonp ts polluted; and the fruit thereof even his meat, is contemptible, 13 Ye said also, Behold, what a weariness is 7! "and ye have snuffed at it, saith the Lorp of hosts; and ye brought that which was tom, and the lame, and the sick; thus ye brought an offering: *should I accept this of

your hand? saith the Lonp. 14 But cursed be ‘the deceiver, ' which hath in his flock a male, and voweth, and sacrificeth unto the Lord a corrupt thing: for *I ama great King, saith the Lorp of i and my name is dreadful among thi hen. cal CHAPTER II. » priests for e1 He sharply reproveth, eH aye pe H ne yovendn Ses et, MM for adultery, V7 and Jor infidelity. A ND now, O ye priests, mandment ‘s for you. ite 2 *If ye will not hear, 40 2 f to give glory will not lay i to oy the Lon 0 Tising of the| this comyou, and I will curs yea, because Me ‘a wi hold, : a ispread dung VT Spee Saeet dung © faces, even Pig ee n yo solemn r vtake you have sent this com : that my covenal Nhin 21 Cit ts.) Mig Hering ; ‘fop|: t aNong the Mt oh) y Ysa shy dng i Aten Many i. sal 2 aS "doing il ae" * yer 7, 108, thera ve might have Mon it svray, + Lev 9, &e Tver & 1.0r, iniehue Sock bs. AP ad Vin. Lev. stl ke. peut 2 ke. yor, agri {Hels act ler oni pal akon ay YJ nine Levi, saith the 5 ¢My eovenan

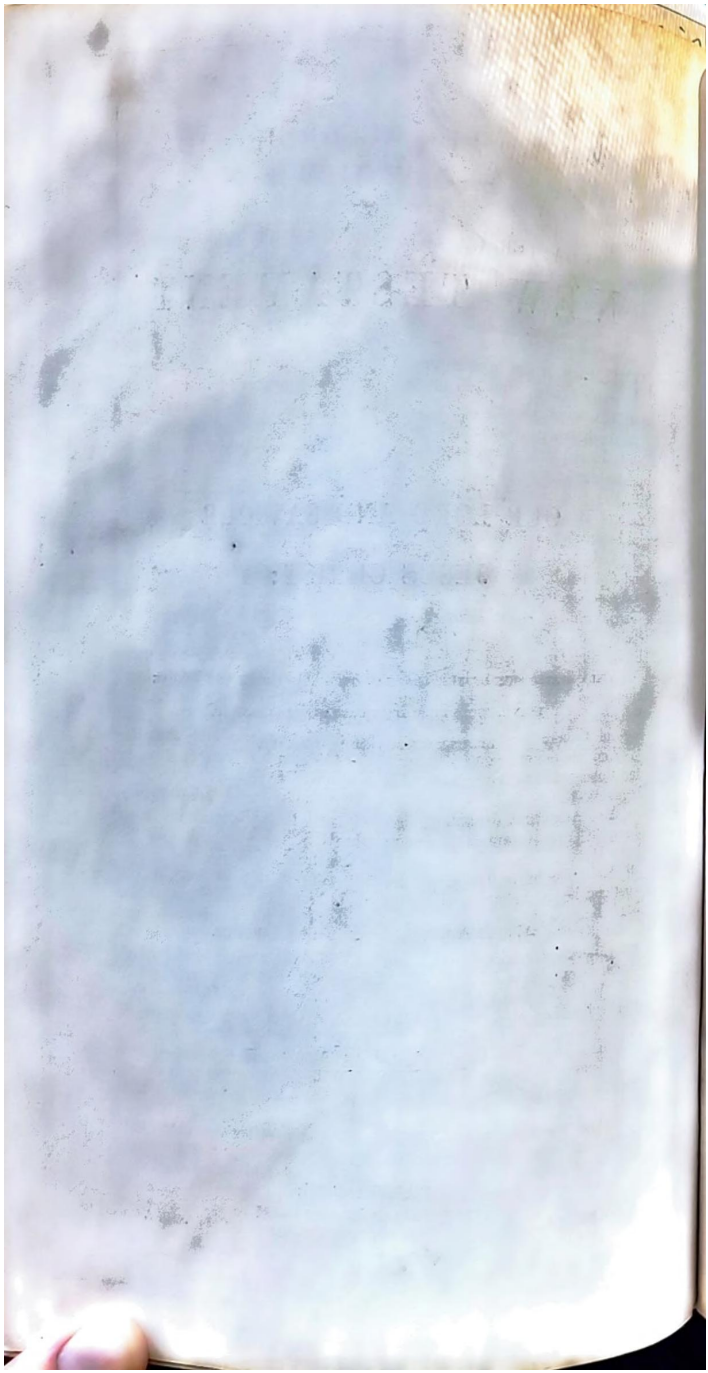
dal and people reproved. MALA CITT Il. Christ's forerunner and coming. me pr 1 nex co: and I gave them to] 16 For "the Lorp, the God of Is- fos. ~ pf life ty ie fear wherewith he | racl, saith 'that he hateth ‘putting about vn ee | me, and was afraid before | away: for one covereth violence with} 397 wi? jeeare’ ’ his garment, saith the Lorp of hosts: = Deut. 24,1. peat 8 i one lait of truth was in his! therefore take heed to your spirit, ree re: anette)? h, and iniquity was not found | that ye deal not treacherously. boa ae eet he walked with me in| 17 4*Ye have wearied the Lonp | her way. 4 i g's aoa ars equity, and did ‘turn ray away from iniquity. 7 «or the priest's lips should keep knowledge, and they should seek the Jaw at his mouth: 'for he is the er of the Lonp of hosts. with your words. Yet ye say, Wherein have we wearied him? When ye say, Every one that doeth evil 7 good in the sight of the Lorp, and he delighteth in them; or, Where is the God of judgment ? t Heb. to put away, ® [sai Am 4, ch. 3.13, 14, 1. messeng vixen. | 8 But ye are departed out ges CHAPTER III. iysin2.i7 [way 5 Ye have causes many, 2 1 Of the messenger, majesty, and grace of wll ligtumble at the law; “ye have cor-| © Christ. 7 Of the rebellion, 8 sacrilege, 13 A ed f Levi, saith and infidelity of the people. \b The proNet a a the La ° 2 mise of blessing lo them that fear God. the Lorp oO ae . * . 10 amea.| 9 Therefore 'have I also made you EHOLD, ®*I will send my mes- prate Loe : contemptible and base before all the senger, and he shall ’prepare people, according as ye have not|the way before me: and the Lord, |» tsai. 40. s. ? onttetwy| Kept my ways, but 'thave been whom ye seek, shall suddenly come ef partial in the law. to his temple, ‘even the messenger | «Ii. 6. 9. nin n Hehe 10 ™Have we not all one father?| of the covenant, whom ye delight cepledd faces. 2 . h 1d ay h ll ? ath 4 Hag. 2.7. “igor "hath not one God created us? why|in: behold, “he shall come, sai sinha. |g we deal treacherously every man | the Lorp of hosts. 10r, ought to love. 10r, him Mae caketh, and him that auswereth, # Neh, 13, 24, y a against his brother, by profaning the covenant of our fathers? 11 (Judah hath dealt treacherously, and an abomination is committed in Israel and in Jerusalem ; for Judah hath profaned the holiness of the Lorp ‘which he "loved, :|°and hath married the daughter of a strange god. 12 The Lorp will cut off the man that doeth this, !the master and the scholar, out of the tabernacles of Jacob, "and him that offereth an offering unto the Lorn of hosts. 13 And this have ye done again,

covering the altar of the Lorp with tears, with weeping, and with crying out, insomuch that he regardeth not the offering any more, or receiveth w@ with good will at your hand. 14 Yet ye say, Wherefore? Be2 But who may abide ‘the day of his coming? and ‘who shall stand when he appeareth? for She is like a refiner’s fire; and like fullers’ sope: 3 And "he shall sit as a refiner and purifier of silver: and he shall purity the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold and silver, that they may ‘offer unto the Lorp an offering in righteousness. + Then ‘shall the offering of Judah and Jerusalem be pleasant unto the Lonp, as in the days of old, and as in "former years. 5 And I will come near to you to judgment; and I will be a swift Witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, 'and against false swearers, and against those that tt Tsai. 1. 25. Zech. 1d 9. 11 Pet. 2.5. keh. 1.1L. 4 Or, ancient. ' Zech. 5. 4. Jam. 5. 4,12. | Or, defraud. "oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his right, and fear not me, saith the Lorp of hosts. 6 For I am the Lorp, ™I change not; "therefore ye sons of Jacob are not consumed. 7 “I Even trom the days of ˚your fathers ye are gone away from mine ordinances, and have not kept them. ' Return unto me, and I will return unto you, saith the Lorn of host lice Ha the Lorp hath been witness | etween thee and ‘the wile of thy | tox ”, youth, against whom thou hast dealt treacherously : "yet is she thy comPanion, and the wife of thy covenant. has And ‘did not he make one! Yet ane the "residue of the spirit. al Wherefore one? That he might bad he godly seed. Therefore take deal 14. ,20u" Spirit, and let none a treacherously against the wile of his youth, 7 Shy m= Num. 23.19. Ram. Lt. 20. Jam. # Lam. W145, "Or, excet. leney, |! Hep, | 0 Ga joy: 4 see @ Acts 7. Sl. p Zech, 1.

| Israel's infidelity reproved. MALACHI III. Tiefore CHRIST about 37 | seb. 1. 6. Neh. 13. 10, 12; * Prov. 3. 9, Ww. t 1 Chron. 26. aN. 2 Chron. 31. 1 2 Kings7. 2. ¢ Heb. emply out. 2 2Chron. JI. W, y Amos 4. 9. | 4 Heb. corrupl. * Dan. 8.9, ach, 2.17. v Job 2, 14, 1 7. 1. 12, t Heb. his observation, ft Heh. in Uack. « Ps, 73. 12. che 2.17, 1 Neb. are Wii 4s. 05. 0 © Ps. 16, oh. 4. 2, ‘ Hebr, 4,13, + Ps. 56. 8, Tsab. 5, (1, Rey, 20, 12, aBut ye said, Wherein shall we return? 2 8 § Will a man yob God? Yet ye have robbed me. But ye say, ‘Wherein have we robbed thee ! In tithes and offerings. 9 Ye are cursed with a curse : for ye have robbed me, even this whole nation. . ; 10 *Bring ye all the tithes into ‘the storehouse, that there may be meat in mine house, and prove me now w. |herewith, saith the Lorp of hosts, if I will not open you the "windows of heaven, and t*pour you out a blessing, that there shall not be room enough to receive it. 11 And I will rebuke *the devourer for your sakes, and he shall not tdestroy the fruits of your ground ; neither shall your vine cast her fruit before the time in the field, saith the Lorp of hosts. 12 And all nations shall call you blessed: for ye shall he *a delightsome land, saith the Lorn of hosts. 13 §*Your words have been stout against me, saith the Lorn. Yet ye say, What have we spoken so much against thee? 14 "Ye have said, It 7s vain to ‘lserve God: and what profit is 7 that we have kept this ordinance, and that we have walked tmournfully before the Lonn of hosts 15 And now ‘we call the proud happy; yea, they that work wickedness tare set up; yea, they that ‘tempt God are even delivered. 16 { Then they ‘that feared the Lonp ‘spake often one to another : and the Lonn hearkened, and heard it, and ®a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the Lorn, and that thought upon his name. 17_And "they sh Y sh : the Lonp of hosts, es . Mine, s I make up my Hay lat day spare them ‘ and dis. and the Serveth ™ not, wicked, between )ij 1 God and him that sey CHAPTER Iv " Hesing of the good 2 ond 2 sn f Ne good. 4 He exhorty a ty ‘ pes he fey: opie, Sand telleth of Tilak OR, behold, "the day cometh that shall burn as an oven - and all "the proud, yea, and all that ’o wickedly, shall be ‘stubble: and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the Lorp of hosts, that it shall “leave them neither root nor branch. 2 | But unto you that ‘fear my name shall the ‘Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow up as calves of the stall. 3 And ye shall tread down the the wicked, 9

under the soles of your feet in the day that I shall do this, saith the Lorp of hosts. 4 % Remember ye the "law of Moses my servant, which I commanded unto him ‘in Horeb for all Israel, eith ‘the statutes and judgements. 5 { Behold, I will send ahr the prophet mbefore the coming o the great and dreadful day of the Lonrp: tof 6 And he shall turn the heart © the fathers to the children, and ne heart of the children to their i thers, lest I come and "smite t THE END OF THE PROPHETS. earth with ˚a curse. Elija’y . —~ wicked; for they shall be ashes| 7% you 'Blijah y's, “Joel 2.4) chag Peay Soh. it © Obad. 4 Amos2. 9, oka "Luke lm Eales Mt 2a Nev. 224, #2Sam, 2 #3. Mie, 7. Lech. W. 5, 4 Brod. 45, ke, tDeut. 4, £Ds, WDM i yatt, Mat I

TIE NEW TESTAMENT or OUR LORD AND SAVIOUR JESUS CHRIST: TRANSLATED OUT OF THE ORIGINAL GREEK; AND WITH THE FORMER TRANSLATIONS DILIGENTLY COMPARED AND REVISED, BY HIS MAJESTY'S SPECIAL COMMAND. APPOINTED TO BE READ IN CHURCHES. CUM PRIVILEGIO. CAMBRIDGE: PRINTED AT THE PITT PRESS, BY JOHN WILLIAM PARKER, PRINTER TO THE UNIVERSITY. M.DCCUANAVIIL



CHAPTER I. 7 logy of Christ from Abraham to ' ie hea he ie conceined by the oly Chr ap of the Virgin Mary when thost, and born 0 [a bea espoused to Joseph. 1 The angel sage anaes OF ea rIMIE book of the *generation of Jesus Christ, "the son of David, ˚the son of Abraham. 924A braham begat Isaac ; and®Isaac begat Jacob; and ‘ Jacob begat Judas and his brethren ; 3 And * Judas begat Phares and Zara of Thamar; and " Phares be.%. | gat Msrom ; and Esrom begat Aram; iit |-4 And Aram begat Aminadab ; land Aminadab begat Naasson; and Naasson begat Salmon ; | 5 And Salmon begat Booz of Rachab; and Booz begat Obed of Ruth; and Obed begat Jesse ; 6 And ‘Jesse begat David the king; and * David the king begat Solomon of her that had been the wife of Urias ; 7 And 'Solomon begat Roboam; and Roboam begat Abia; and Abia begat Asa; 8 And Asa begat Josaphat; and Josaphat begat Joram; and Joram hegat Ozias ; 9 And Ozias begat Joatham; and Joatham begat Achaz; and Achaz begat Wzekias ; 10 And™ Ezekias begat Manasses; and Manasses begat Amon; and Amon begat Josias ; 1 And ™Josias begat Jechonias mand his brethren, about the time they i, | Were ˚carried away to Babylon : ’ an cn a they were brought thiel y on, J echonias begat Salaa and Salathiel begat 4Zoroba= rhe Zorobabel begat Abiud ; pee: biud begat Eliakim; and Eliaim begat Azor ; J4 And Azor begat Sadoe; and shake 2 vp 1 Rom. tien. 12. L ‘}Sam. 16.1. 1712 42 sam. 12, a ‘Chon. 2 Wy de, adoe begat A chim : whit cat Blinds chim; and Achim Elen And Eliud begat Eleazar; and zr begat Matthan ; and Matthan begat Jacob ; THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO Sr. MATTHEW. 16 And Jacob begat Joseph the hushand of Mary, of whom was) born Jesus, who is called Christ. 17 So allthe generationsfrom A braham to David are fourteen generations; and from David until the carrying away into Babylon are fourteen generations ; and from the carrying away into Babylon unto Christ are fourteen generations. 18 % Now the ‘birth of Jesus Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mary was espoused to Joseph, before they came together, she was found with child sot the Holy Ghost. . 19 Then Joseph her husband, be- | ing a just man, and not willing ‘to make her a publick example, was minded to put her away privily. 20 But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife: “for that which is ‘conceived in her is

of the Holy Ghost. 21 *And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name | ! JESUS: for ‘he shall save his people from their sins. 22 Now all this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying, 23 * Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and 'they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, God with us. 24 Then Joseph being raised from sleep did as the angel of the Lord had bidden him, and took unto him his wife: 25 And knew her not till she had brought forth “her firstborn son: and he called his name JESUS. CHAPTER II. L The wise men out of the east are directed to Christ by a star, LL They worship him, and offer their presents. 14 Joseph sleeth into Egypt, with Jesus and his mother, 1G Herod slayeth the children: 2 himsely The Fifth Year before Dorr. * Luke 1. 27. > Luke 1. 35. * Deut. 24. 1. « Luke 1. 35. + Gr. hegotlen, * Luke 1. 31, 3. ale 1k 23, SL * Isai. 7. 14. i Or, his name shel bee «Exod. kL 2. Luke 2. 7, 21. dieth, 23 Christ is brought back ayain into Galilee to Nazareth. ;

| 5 , The wise me n directed to Christ. Sr. MATTHEW qy. The Fourth Year before the Common Account called Anno Domini. —/ * Luke 2. 4,6, «2 Chron. 36. 14. £2 Chron. 3. 3. « Mal. 2.7. h Mic 5. 2. John 7. 42. |! Rev. 2. 27. 1 Or, feed. Ms. 72.10, lain LO, offered, "eh. Lo on ai | born King of the |) soen “his star i the east, and are | come to worship him. aJesus was born in 7 when ) Nae of Judea in the days of Herod the king, behold, there came wise men from the east salem, . ; ‘ ae c\Vhere is he that is ~ Kine of the Jews? for we have 3 When Herod the king had‘heard these things, he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him. { And when he had gathered all eople together, She demanded of a dee Christ should be born. 5 And they said unto him, In Bethlehem of Judea: for thus it is written by the prophet, : 6 "And thou Bethlehem, zz the land of Juda, art not the least among the princes of Juda: for out of thee shall come a Governor, ‘that shall 'rule my people Israel. 7 Then Herod, when he had privily called the wise men, enquired of them diligently what time the star appeared. 8 And he sent them to Bethlehem, and said, Go and search diligently for the young child; and when ye have found him, bring me word again, that I may come and worship him also. 9 When they had heard the king, they departed; and, lo, the star, which they saw jn the east, went before them, till it came and stood over where the young child was. 10 When they saw the star, they rejoiced with exceeding great joy. 11 9 And when they were come into the house, they saw the young child with Mary his mother, and fell down, and worshipped him: and When they had opened their treasures, “they 'presented unto him gilts; gold; and frankincense, and myrrh, , 12 And being warned of God ina dream that they should not return to Herod, they departed into their si country another way, ee aa when they were departed, saee the angel of the Lord appeareth, to Josepli in a dream, saya Tea and take the young child 18 mother, and flee into Kgypt, the chief priests and ‘scribes of the. and be thon there until bring thee word: for Heroq aa, ————_ child to destaoy yet Seek th 14 When he dina; young child and Veli Se, he t thea ˚ . 0 my hi DOK tho] dren” night, and de Dart S mother by| ws 15 And wae a ed into 1 : we of Herod: that en oe death sihiche weak sae ie i © fulfilled the prophet, saying have I called my san 16 4 Then Herod, Whe that he was mocked of men, was exceeding wroth, forth, and slew all the children ¢) t were in Bethlehem, and in ' coasts thereof,

from two Years old and under, according to ‘the time which he had diligently enquired of the wise men. 17 Then was fulfilled that which 1 he sayy the Wise was spoken by "Jeremy the pro-| *ve.31.15 phet, saying, 18 In Rama was there a voice heard, lamentation, and weeping, and great mourning, Rachel weep- | ing for her children, and would not be comforted, because they are not. 19 But when Herod was dead,| fis | behold, an angel of the Lord appear-| Hedrat eth in a dream to Joseph in Wgypt,| sm. 20 Saying, Arise,andtake the young child and his mother, and go into the land of Israel: for they are dead which sought the young child’s 21 And he arose, and took na young child and his mother, an came into the land of Israel. 22 But when he heard that Arel oA laus did reign in J udea in the ~ of his father Herod, he was ape Q go thither: notwithstanding, ae warned of God in a resi alles: ves 3, ed aside °into the parts of it ra ul 23 And he came and ae tient |" city called PNazareth : panne ete be fulfilled hg sal rG ned & the prophets, He § Nawre, ‘i J PTER I * baptisn 1 Praca his office sfifesans Hi and 7 Le re prehendeth the EA e haptizelh Christ in Jor it the mg | N those days came. "i wild-| ust! Baptist, preaching "P°" | ek erness of Judea, for °the}: 1a Wwe i ye: 2 And saying, Repent } kingdom of heaven 16 3 For this of by the prophe _——— _

ist 8 bapti ire ot EM. sau Lehi, "Mal 4.1, ane ti _—— F —— Phe voice Aqsa “1 | \yilderness, 19, LukelL7, | John 15.0 sMlak 1. Loke 16, Jota. 15, 3, Acts 1.5, WG& 19. ol da & 4 zed in Jordan. Sr. MATTHEW IIT. Christ is tempted of the devil. of one crying in the ¢ Prepare ye the a of “make his paths straight. the ee game Tahn Shad his raiee of camel's hair, and a leathern Male about his loins ; and his meat was "locusts and ‘wild honey. 5 *Then went out to him JerusaJom, and all Judea, and all the region round about Jordan, nS 6 'And were baptized of him in Jordan, confessing their sins. 7 © But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees come to his . |haptism, he said unto them, ™O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from "the wrath to come ! 8 Bring forth therefore fruits 'meet for repentance : = 9 And think not to say within , |yourselves, °We have Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, that (iod is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham. 10 And now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: ?therefore every tree which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire. 11 °F indeed baptize you with water unto repentance: but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: the shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and zith fire : 12 *Whose fan és in his hand, and he will throughly purge his floor, and gather his wheat into the garner; but he will ‘bun up the chaff with unquenchable fire. 13 ("Then cometh Jesus * from Galilee to Jordan unto John, to be a 9. A. .2i. |baptized of him, 14 But John forbad him, saying, have need to be baptized of thee, and comest thou to me ? 15 And Jesus answering said unto him, Suffer i¢ ¢o be so now: for thus it becometh us to fulfil all righteoushess, Then he suffered him. _ And Jesus, when he was bapNpAvbie up straightway out of en and, lo, the heayens ‘lethe ghened unto him, and he saw i ong of God descending like \7 4 ag lighting upon him: saying ane a voice from heaven, Lin’ > us Is my beloved Son, Je Nom Tam well pleased. CHAPTER IV. 1 Christ fasteth, and is tempted. MN The angels minister unto him. 13 Ife dwelleth in’ Capernaum, \Z bheginneth to. preach, IB calleth Peter, and Andrew, 2\ James, and John, 2 and healeth all the diseased. HEN was * Jesus led up of ’the spirit into the wilderness to be tempted of the devil. 2 And when he had fasted forty days and forty nights, he was afterward an hungred. 3 And when the tempter came to him, he said, If thou be the Son of God, command that these

stones be made bread. 4 But he answered and said, It. is written, “Man shall not live by, bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God. 5 Then the devil taketh him up 4into the holy city, and setteth him on a pinnacle of the temple, 6 And saith unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down : for it is written, *He shall give his angels charge concerning thee : and in their hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone. 7 Jesus said unto him, It is written again, ‘Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God. 8 Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them; 9 And saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me. 10 Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve. 11 Then the devil leaveth him, and, behold, "angels came and ministered unto him. 12 4 ‘Now when Jesus had heard that John was 'cast into prison, he |, departed into Galilee ; 13 And leaving Nazareth, he came and dwelt in Capernaum, which is upon the sea coast, in the borders of Zabulon and Nephthalim : 14 That it might be fultilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, 15 Phe land of Zabulon, and the land of Nephthalim, 4y the way of 2. & $3. 5. Acts DW. ¢ Deut. @. 3. | © Ps. 91. 11,12. £ Deut. 6. 16. « Deut. 6. 1 & 12 Jos! » Hebr. Ll. 1 41 Joho 4. 4h Or, delivercul ups Anno Domine sl & Tsai. 9. 1,2

Peter, Andrew, Se. called. Sr. MATTHEW ry. Anno pOMINI 31 = Mark 1. 14, i rch. 3.2 & W7© Mark 1. 16, 17, Luke 5, 2. p John 1. 42. 5 Luke 5. 10, I. + Mark 1, 28. Luke 18. 28. * Mark 1. 19, a Luke 5. 10. toh. 9. 35. Mark 1. 21, 0. Luke 4. 15, 4 ch. 24. 14, Mark 1. 14. Mark 1. 3b. y Mark 3.7, * Mark a, 49, ou, id d Jordan, Galilee of the sea, heyon the Gentiles ; 16 'The people which sat in darkness saw great light; and to them which sat in the region and shadow of death light is sprung up. 17 9" From that time Jesus began to preach, and to say, "Repent : for the kingdom of heaven is at hand. 18 {°And Jesus, walking by the sea of Galilee, saw two brethren, Simon Pealled Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers. 19 And he saith unto them, Follow me, and °J will make you fishers of men. 20 tAnd they straightway left their nets, and followed him. 21 §And going on from thence, he saw other two brethren, James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, in a ship with Zebedee their father, mending their nets; and he called them. 22 And they immediately left the shipandtheirfather.and followedhim. 23 { And Jesus went about all Galilee, ‘teaching in their synagogues, and preaching "the gospel of the kingdom, *and healing all manner of sickness and all manner of disease among the people. 24 And his fame went throughout all Syria: and they brought unto him all sick people that were taken with divers diseases and torments, and those which were possessed with devils, and those which were lunatick, and those that had the palsy ; and he healed them. 25 ¥And there followed him great multitudes of people from Galilee, and from Decapolis, and from Jetusalem, and from Judea, ‘and Jrom beyond Jordan, 1 Christ HAPTER V. 3 dectaring who are Ulceed 3 cig mmaunt sult of the earth, 14 the lig 0 h, ight af the world, peal on an hill, Vi the sed dh 17 that he on fulfil the law, 21 What it is to kill, hortenmmit alullery, 33 to swear: 3B er. minnie fo wuffer wrong, 44 to love even our tes, Mand to labour after perfectness, ND seeing the multitudes, *he Went up into a mountain: and when he wag ¢ Sapa le Was set, his disciples c: unto him: 2 isciples came essed for they shall be ° “blessed are ¢] shall inherit the 5 a Blessed are ‘ they w er and thirst alten . heayon. hey t} Yen, : Blessed aye they shall obtain morey S " Blessed are ie for ‘they shall see God, - Blessed are or they shall be call i dren of God. eat 10 * Blessed are they which are persecuted for righteousness’ sake ;|' 11 ‘Blessed are ye, when men

revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of ™eyi] against you tfalsely, for my sake, TZ " Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great is your reward in heaven : for ˚so persecuted they the prophets which were before you. be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men. 14 9Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid. 15 Neither do men and put it under 'a a candlestick; a unto all that are in the ] 16 Let your light so s men, *that they may see y works, and * glorify your which is in are 17 4" Think no a destroy the Jaw, or the Poa 1 am not come to destroy, bu il 18 For verily I say unto YO" heaven and earth pass, one tittle shall in no a the Jaw, till all be fulfille all break 19*\W hosoever there! = mments one of these least comma Chall be and shall = ag alled the least 1 yall do Degien but whosoever : the ie teach them, the same she nouse. our goo nO! 804 dol ner he king and 2 And he opened hi taught them, pened his mouth, and » ilying, : 1 7 great in the kingdom ˚ iat & 20 Tor 1 say unto yous Y that p, comforted, a ms fore & they} hich do hin. for they shall be filled ous: ‘ pure in heart ; the Peacemakers :| {i shall!" PIP 4 Gr, iny a Luke 2 A 13 Ye are the salt of the earth:| { Phut if the salt have lost his savow,| }\ wherewith shall it be salted? it is|,\} thenceforth good for nothing, but to} i! "light a candle, |"} bushel, but on § nd it giveth light) ¢ hine before ‘ Father , ol at J am come t Gul. the merciful: B for | berit a Hebr.t Vor ty | for theirs is the kingdom of heaven, 820 4 Prov, 4 It Phi? we Luhell i ell ser

a ~ ena pa ist sat, Ian psait fh sJam. 2.3" Paes ab ge Jab 42. i 1A, 19. ch. R19. 1Tim. 2.0. et. 37 Prov, 35.8. Luke 12. 58, 4. (SoM ®. 6. Lal 3S. = AExoL. 20.14, Deut. 5,14, ‘Jubak, Tov. th 25, seten. uw 48am, 11.9, ‘ch. 1H A, 9, Marky, ig ij. Wr tocause ee to oft rig syte germ. at's Sel che ‘into tl 7} not kill; . }one of thy and not that | whole body should "shall put non the mount. ~ hteousness shall exceed He epee of the scribes and ibe oe ye shall in no case enter Phar he kingdom of heaven. . Ye have heard that it was said of old time, *Thou shalt and whosoever opal kill “i he in danger of the judgment: shall piel pial you, That *who“yer is angry with his brother ause shall be in danger o judgment: and whosoever ot cay to his brother, '" Raca, shall be in danger of the council: but whosoever shall say, Thou fool, shall he in danger of hell fire. 93 Therefore ‘if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath ought against thee ; ; 94 4Leaye there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way ; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift. 25 °Agree with thine adversary quickly, “whiles thou art in the way with him; lest at any time the adyersary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison. 26 Verily I say unto thee, Thou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou hast paid the uttermost farthing, 27 Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, § Thou shalt not commit adultery : 28 But I say unto you, That whosoever "Jooketh on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart. Pe any if thy right eye ' offend )'p uck it out, and cast i¢ from thee: for it is profitable for thee that members should perish, 214 thy them socver without a ¢ © cast into he 30 And if thy thee, cut it off, lee: that 0} right hand offend ut it off, and cast i¢ from for it is profitable for thee mu he of thy members should sh if and not that thy whole body “i d be cast into hell. It hath been said, ! Whosoever away his wife, let him give riting of divoreement : " * say unto you, That Yer shall put away his wife, ler aw; 39 at ig fo yr ott age! ; 1 r the cause of fornication, Sr. MATTHEW VY. Chris's sermon on the mount. eauseth her to commit adultery : and whosoever shall marry her that is divorced committeth adultery. 33 Again, ye have heard that "it hath been said by them of old time, °Thou shalt not forswear thyself, but ? shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths : 34 But [I say unto you, ‘Swear|"¢! not at all; neither by heaven; for it is God's throne : 35

Nor by the earth; for it is his footstool: neither by Jerusalem; for it is *the city of the great King. 36 Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou canst not make one hair white or black. 37 ‘ But let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil. 38 | Ye have heard that it hath been said, “An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth: 39 But I say unto you, * That ye resist not evil: *but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also. 40 And if any man will sue thee at the law, and take away thy coat, let him have ¢hy cloke also. 41 And whosoever *shall compel thee to go a mile, go with him twain. 42 Give to him that asketh thee, and *from him that would borrow of thee turn not thou away. 43 7Yevhave heard that it hath been said, » Thou shalt love thy neighbour, ‘and hate thine enemy. 44 But I say unto you, * Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray *for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you ; 45 That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: tor the maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust. 46 8For if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye? do not eyen the publicans the same ! +7 And if ye salute your brethren only, what do ye more than others ? do not even the publicans so ! 48 "Be ye therefore perfect, even ‘as your Father which is in heaven is perfect. Anno DOMINI 31 —S> +_— sch. 23. 16. t Col. 4.6. am. 5. 12. 2 ch. 27. 32. Mark 15. 21. * Deut. 15. 8 1D Luke & 30, wo. » Lev. 19, 18. © Deut. 23. 6. Ps. 41. Lo. 4 Luke we Rom, 2. 14, 20 « Luke & 2 4 Gen. 17. 1. Lev, 1. 44. Li. \ Ephes, 5. 1.

Of almsgiving, prayers Se. Sr. MATTHEW yy ~~ Anting, Anno pOMINI 31 —_— 1 Or, rightcous, Deut. 24.13. 1 Or, cause not a trumpet tole sounded. * Luke 14.14. «2Kings4 33, ¢ Eccles. 5. 2, «1 Kings 18, 2H, Zt Luke il.2, he, rch, 20,40, 49. Acts 21.14, * Pe 1, 21, ‘See Job 23, 18, Trov. 30. 0, ‘eh 1, 91, ke. Yeh, 26. 41, Luke 22, 40, a, Khe. 4.99 Cols, 1 *.!and the glo: CHAPTER VI. his sermon in the mount, 4 prayer, 14 forgiving fasting, 19 sphere our is to be laid up, 2 of serving God, basi eal ane sharteth nol to be care ful for worldly things: 33 but to seck God's “kingdom, AKE heed that ye do not your lalms before men, to be seen of them: otherwise ye have no reward lof your Father which is in heaven. 2 Therefore *when thou doest thine alms, 'do not sound a trumpet before thee.as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward. 3 But when thou doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth: . 4 That thine alms may be in secret: and thy Father which seeth in seeret himself "shall reward thee openly. 5 © And when thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites are: for they love to pray standing in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men, Verily I say unto you, They have their reward. 6 But thou, when thou prayest, ‘enter into thy closet, and when thou_hast shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret; and thy Father which secth in secret shall reward thee openly. 1 Christ continuelh speaking of alms, our brethren, Wi 7 But when ye pray, ‘use not vain repetitions, as the heathen do: *for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking. 8 Be not ye therefore like unto them: for your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him, 9 After this manner therefore ray ye: ‘Our Father which art in tae ven, Hallowed be thy name. 10 Thy kingdom come, & Thy will be done in earth, "as it 7s in heaven, 1] Give us this day our ‘daily bread. 12 And “forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors, 38 'And lead us not into temptation, but deliver ug from evil: "For thine is the Kingdom, and the power, % ry, for ever, Aten, Pehbols af ye forgive men their will also forgive eo = iz Bat yor, ies wordy | : 3 hy Sa tr espasses, neithe® i NOt mey, they orgive YOur tresps vil your “athe 16 4 Moreover! as Not, as the hynoos oer tenance: rae they at faces, that they y men to fast, Verily if . , They have their reward. ; 17 But thon, when tl anoint thine head face ; 18 That thou @ppear not any

men to fast, but unto thy Pat} : which is in secret : and thy Father| which seeth in secret. she shall rey, thee openly. sayy 19 1 * Lay not up for yourselyes| treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal : 20 ‘But lay up for yourselves "Athop ‘ TY, when Ye fag HOU fastest » And wash thy moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal : : 21 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also. 22" The light of the body is the eye: |if therefore thine eye be single, thy | whole body shall be full of light. whole body—shall_ he of darkness. If therefore the Tight that is ‘in thee be. darkness, how great 7) | that-darkness ! 24 1 *No man can ser | ters: for either he wi one, and love the other; ‘he will hold to the one, am spise the other. God and mammon. 25 Therefore I say anid no thought for your life, shall eat, or what ye sh yet for your body, wha on, Is not the life mor and the body than ap 26 *Behold the aaron do t rye tivo masII hate the or else det ye shall put e than meat, the air: hey yet ° $7 Luke le treasures in heaven, where neither) : 7 1 yYe cannot serve) | you, *Take|'t what ye i all drink; nor Mehay Day "Prov Tin Wake © Lukell. GB 1 | « Lukel6l3 Se : neither do they sp!" —

i = _ ' a, m7 Oo r 26 i — ath rash judgment Sr. MATTHEW VI. Le endeth his sermon. pirist cone” ——T say unto you, That } eth; and to him that knocketh it AnH — | 29 And ye ra fT his glory was | shall be opened. ei pitt | even Solo ike one of these. 9 ®Or what man is there of you,! ——~—y | not hae if God so clothe the | whom if his son ask bread, will he|"12,13. 7” —~ | 30 W TE field, which to day is, | give him a stone? rss of t +g cast into the oven, | 10 Or if he ask a fish, will he give and to sash much more clothe you, | him a serpent ? shall he Kittle faith 2 11 If ye then, "being evil, know |" Gp. 6.9. Ai : fore take no thought, say-|how to give good gifts unto your| ~~ Bl te ghall we cat? or, What | children, how much more shall your ing, io drink ? or, Wherewithal | Father which is in heaven give good | aia = be clothed? things to them that ask him ? shall Vor after all these things do] 12 Therefore all things ‘ whatso- |‘ Lek: % 3 - Gecdiies seck:) for your hea-| ever ye would that men should do to Lk ly Father knoweth that ye have] you, do ye even so to them : for *this| * Lev;.19. 19. td of all these things. ; is the law and the prophets. | Rom. 13.2, ‘eis! 33 But Yscek ye first the kingdom| 13 “"Enter ye in at the strait gate:| Gal. 5.14. "rh lof God, and his righteousness ; and | for wide 7s the gate, and broad is the | Luke 13, 24. Te all these things shall be added unto | way, that leadeth to destruction, and ce. Ail many there be which go in thereat : 34 Take therefore no thought for| 14 'Because strait is the gate, and |! 9 #7. the morrow: for the morrow shall | narrow 7s the way, which leadeth untake thought for the things of itself. | to life, and few there be that find it. Sufficient unto the day 7s the evil) 15 '™ Beware of false prophets, | = Pevt,13.3thereof. = "which come to you in sheep's che 2. 4,5, CHAPTER VII. clothing, but inwardly they are °ra-| Mark13. 2 1 Christ ending his sermon in the mount, re- vening wolves. Boat 16.17, roveth rash judgment, G forbiddeth to cast > i, . 2 Ephes. 3.6. faly things 3 dogs, 7 exhorteth to prayer, 16 ?Ye shall know them by their} con 37a he 13 fo enter in at the strait gate, 15 to beware | fruits. %Do men gather grapes of| 2Pet212 3. of false prophets, 21 not to be hearers, but . ? 1 John 4. 1. he of the word: 24 like houses builded on thorns, or figs of thistles : 5 * Mie. 3 arock, 26 and not on the sand. 17 Even so ‘every good tree bring-| 27" ‘mer | | UDGE *not, that ye be not/eth forth good fruit; but a corrupt] ». |, suai ed judged. tree bringeth forth evil fruit. eh. 12. 33, oes 2¥or with what judgment

yejudge,} 18 A good tree cannot bring forth] ‘4. ean (Ye shall be judged: and with what evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree Tee ae Weca. |measure ye mete, it shall be mea-| bring forth good fruit. sured to you again. 19 *Every tree that bringeth not|*e.* 1°, 3 *And why beholdest thou the| forth good fruit is hewn down, and] Jomis.26. mote that is in thy )rother’s eye, | cast into the fire. but considerest not the beam that} 20 Wherefore by their fruits ye 1s in thine own eye? shall know them. . + Or how wilt thou say to thy| 21 { Not every one that saith unto brother, Let me pull out the mote|me, ‘Lord, Lord, shall enter into |‘ #522 out of thine eye; and, behold, a|the kingdom of” heaven; but he beam is in thine own eye? that doeth the will of my Father 5 Thou hypocrite, first cast out the| which is in heaven. aie out of thine own eye; and then| 22 Many will say to me in that day, "Lube 6d, a apr thou see clearly to cast out the | Lord, Lord, have we "not prophesied | *Numb.24.+ hea 6 wie of thy brother's eye. in thy name? and in thy name have] } Ce 132 Aik g, itaie: Nabe not that which is holy} cast out devils ? and in thy name “sue. {earls by Pk neither cast ye your| done many wonderful works ! Heit [ple then ore swine, lest they tram-| 23 And *then will I profess unto] *s.25.¥, again se pened their feet, and turn them, I never knew you: ¥ depart) ; Gey ‘gee you. : from me, ye that work iniquity. Pass ait lyou; es > and it shall be given] 2+ 4 Therefore whosoever heareth eos A rid& land ithe ye shall find | knock, these sayings of mine, and doeth]* sc" " 7 lal be opened unto you: them, I will liken him unto a wise Ty one that asketh re-|man, which built his house upon a and he that seeketh find-| rock : yy, y For faye | Celveth ;

St. MATTHEW yyy, oe Tih sag Christ cleanseth the leper'. my, t Nos Sic 25 And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and —\— | beat upon that house; and it fell not: for it was founded upon a rock. 96 And everyone that heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them not, shall be likened unto a foolish man, which built his house upon the sand : 97 And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell: and great was the fall of it. 28 And it came to pass, when Jesus had ended these sayings, "the people were astonished at his doctrine : 29 »For he taught them as one having authority, and not as the scribes. CHAPTER VIII. 2 Christ cleanseth the leper, 4 healeth the centurion's servant, 14 Peter's mother-inlaw, 16 and many other diseased: 18 sheweth how he is to be followed: 23 stilleth the tempest on the sca, 28 driveth the devils out of two men possessed, 31 and suffereth them to go into the swine, HEN he was come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed him. 2 *And, behold, there came a leper and worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. 3 And Jesus put forth Ais hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou clean. And immediately his leprosy was cleansed. 4 And Jesus saith unto him, 'See Anno DOMINI al ach. 13. bt Mark 1, 22. &62 Luke 4. 32. bJohn 7. 46. * Mark 1. 40, &e. Luke 5. 12, &e. beh. 9. 3, Mark 5. 43, thou tell no man; but go thy way, ee shew thyself to the priest, and offer iui'+* [the gift that 'Moses commanded, lukes. 4. Tfor a testimony unto them. 'Juke7.1, | 5 §4And when Jesus was entered into Capernaum, there came unto him a centurion, beseeching him, 6 And saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, grievously tormented. : 7 And Jesus saith unto him, I will come and heal him, Chiao _ The centurion answered and said, ae Lord, *I am not worthy that thou iplene oubethcn my roof: but "ak the word only, an yact shall he healed, aa ee 9 For I am a man under authority, 'aving soldiers under me: and I ga to this man, Go, and he ly: f to another. Come. pene meee " aia, Sig cerca A He cometh ; doeth i, > » Do this, and he 10 When Jesug heard it, he marvel16. 107, 20, hem thary. Say unto ing f iy faith led, and gai ge Boe said Verily | ele found so vibes q 11 No, notin Sr 'many shall conte anaes ; west, and shall sit do M the east and ham, and Tsang : eo with A kingdom of heaven * Hacob, 12 But "the children of dom 'shall be cast ant | darkness : _there shall ies

and gnashing of tecth 13 And Jesus said unto the rion, Go thy Way ; and as th ae believed, so be it done Ute tien And his servant was healed j te selfsame hour. idles 14 1 * And when Jesus yw: into Peter’s house, tara mother laid, and sick of a fever, 15 And he touched her hand, and the fever left her: and she arose and ministered unto them. , Weeping i 16 1™When the even was come, ") they brought unto him many that were possessed with devils: and he] ” cast out the spirits with Ais word, and healed all that were sick : 17 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, "Himself took our infirmities, and bare our sicknesses. 18 {| Now when Jesus saw great multitudes about him, he gave commandment to depart unto the other side. : 19 ˚And a certain scribe came, and said unto him, Master, I will follow thee whithersoever thou ae 20 And Jesus saith unto him, T t foxes haye holes, and the birds : the air dave nests; but etre man hath not where to lay his ict 31 PAnd another of his Te said unto him, Lord, he er first to g0 and bury my 22 But Jesus said 4 me; and let the dead bury 23 4 And when he was re him. to a ship, his discipl . ' 24 ‘And, behold, there . sea, in est in the 5 great temp covered wi that the ship was waves: but ie was 5 is discip 25 And his a to thems f little f o him Jes came oe 1 j Lord, Le and awoke him, us: we perish. . 96 And he saith un are ye fearful, e te) za A bra. lei } M the HL y the King. HE OTT Wn’ © outer] ac’ . . a he saw 'his wife's \ Why mith! >) Mark 2 &e, Luked.¥, il. Iai 4. Pea Luke 5, ot puke? Reiko We stork + ss ke jie 82 Se.

q purist ¢ ann past M Se Deut. 5. \s V Kings 17, [Rings 17 | lates, a, Acts 16. 0), ‘Ty hat manne ‘ Meth said t devils. arose, and rebuked the aros han she RAGE LM and the #095 and there was wins © eat calm. 3 2 ut the men marvelled, saying, ou ; of man is this, that the winds and the sea obey him! 1 when he was come to he other aide into the country of a Gergesenes, there met him two aa with devils, coming out of tho tombs, oxcecding fierce, so that no man might pass by that way. 99 And, behold, they cried out, saying, What have we to do — thee, Jesus, thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us before the time # 30 And there was a good way off from them an herd of many swine feeding. : 31 So the devils besought him, saying, If thou cast us out, suffer us to go away into the herd of swine. 39 And he said unto them, Go. And when they were come out, they eve’ gg 4 tAne behold, the whole herd of swine ran violently down a steep place into the sea, and perished in the waters. 33 And they that kept them fled, and went their ways into the city, and told every thing, and what was befallen to the possessed of the devils. 34 And, behold, the whole city came out to meet Jesus: and when they saw him, “they besought Aim that he would depart out of their coasts. vcmng, CHAPTER IX. « Crist curing one sick of the palsy, 9 calleth ayatthow from the receipt of otsian, 10 eathis Wis spublicans and sinners, \4defendeth blond ciples for not fasting, 20 cureth the Jackies 23 raiseth fram death Jairus* 43 henlert a iveth sight to two blind men, BH a it “a dumb man possessed of a devil, nil hath compassion of the multitude. ‘ ND he entered into a ship, and passed over, "and i : came Cio tity » “a ame into 90 ea iin And, behold, they brought to ma . aa a of the palsy, lying i bed: ang seeing thei ed: Sand Jesus seeing their faith said , udunt ic 7 Sey Son, be of 0 the sick of the palsy; = n| se “J i ‘ae ie — lca And, behold, ¢ 2 And, cert ri Within thems Masphemeth, And Jo ain of the seribes elves, This man sus 4 ‘i i us “knowing their y Wl Ht ey ; , lerefor ey mn your eat ore think ye 7 sr. MATTHEW VIII. pstelh om went into the herd of swine: and, | Matthew called. | 5 For whether is easier, to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and wall ? 6 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (then saith he to the sick of the palsy,) Arise, take up thy bed, and go unto thine house. 7 And he arose, and departed to his house. 8 But when the multitudes saw 77, they marvelled, and glorified God, which

had given such power unto men. 9 §°And as Jesus passed forth from thence, he saw a man, named Matthew, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he saith unto him, Follow me. And he arose, and followed him. 10 “fAnd it came to pass, as Jesus sat at meat in the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came and sat down with him and his disciples. 11 And when the Pharisees saw it, they said unto his disciples, Why eateth your Master with *publicans and "sinners ? 12 But when Jesus heard that, he said unto them, They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick. 13 But go ye and learn what that meaneth, ‘I will have merey, and not sacrifice : for I am not come to eall the righteous, * but sinners to repentance. 1 + {Then came to him the disciples of John, saying, ‘Why do we and the Pharisees fast oft, but thy disciples fast not ? 15 And Jesus said unto them, Can ™ the children of the bridechamber Anno DOMINI 31 —— ° Mark 2. 14. Luke 5. 27. £ Mark 2.15, &e. Luke 5. 29, &e. «1 Tim. 1.15. | } Mark 2. 18, m John 2 20. mourn, as long as the bridegroom is with them ? but the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken from them, and "then shall they fast. 16 No man putteth a piece of 'new cloth unto an old garment, for that which is put in to fill it up taketh from the garment, and the rent is made worse. 17 Neither do men put new wine into old bottles: else the bottles break, and the wine runneth out, and the bottles perish: but they put new wine into new bottles, and both are preserved. 60 | Or, rac, oF, mnerougat cloth.

Two blind men receive sight. Sr. MATTHEW yx 18 {While he spake these things unto them, behold, there came a certain ruler, and worshipped him, saying, My daughter is even now dead: but come and lay thy hand upon her, and she shall live. 19 And Jesus arose, and followed him, and so did his disciples. 90 §? And, behold, a woman, which was diseased with an issue of blood twelve years, came behind Aim, and touched the hem of his garment : 21 For she said within herself, If I may but touch his garment, I shall be whole. 22 But Jesus turned him about, and when he saw her, he said, Daughter, Anno pOMINI 3 —> + — * Mark 5. 22, &e. Luke &, 4, &e. Mark 5. 25. Luke @. 43. sLuke?-#. |e of good comfort; %thy faith hath 17.19. & 18.) made thee whole. And the woman was made whole from that hour. Mark st | 23 *And when Jesus came into the *Se2Chroa. | ruler's house, and saw 'the minstrels and the people making a noise, tActs2.10. | 24 He said unto them, 'Give place: for the maid is not dead, but sleepeth. And they laughed him to scorn. 25 But when the people were put forth, he went in, and took her by the hand, and the maid arose. Ae 26 And 'the fame hereof went abroad into all that land. 27 {And when Jesus departed thence, two blind men followed him, crying, and saying, "Tow Son of David, have mercy on us. _ 28 And when he was come into the house, the blind men came to him: and Jesus saith unto them, Believe ye that I am able to do this? They said unto him, Yea, Lord. 29 Then touched he their eyes, saying, According to your faith be It unto you. 30 And their eyes were opened ; and Jesus straitly charged them, saying, * See that no man know it. 31 ¥But they, when they were departed, spread abroad his fame in all that country, = '*As they went out, behold, | they brought to him a dumb man possessed with a devil, And when the devil was cast out, the dumb spake: and the multitudes marvelled, saying, It was never so seen in Isracl. 34 But the Pharisees said, * He casteth out deyj ; af the ia through the prince ch. 15, 29, & 2, 3), 31. Mark 10. 47, 44. Luke 18, 35, 2% ch, fA. O19, 16, & 17.4, Luke 5, 14, 1 Mark 7, a4, * See ch.12.99, Luke 14, | *eh te og Mark 3. yo, Luke 115, ee kin ee OF (l every sickness 7 heal |" among the people t 36 VBut when he ' thdes, ee sce py the mul. sion on them, because ie tae and were Seattered abroad: having no shepherd, 37 Then saith he unto hij ples, 'The harvest truly ss ous, but the labourers are fo 38 §Pray ye therefore the Lond f the harvest, that he will send fot labourers into

his harvest. CHAPTER xX, 1 Christ sendeth out his twelve anos abling them with power to bgp 5 giveth them their charge, teacheth them 16 comforteth them against persecutions: 40 and promiseth a blessing to those that receive them. ND ®when he had called unto him his twelve disciples, he disc}. y Usoage |" "4 fainted, a8 sheep i lente. | 17 "Thea | * Marka iy, Wk A, gave them power ! against unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness and all manner of disease. 2 Now the names of Aad Ay apostlesare these; The first, Simon, oahe is called Peter, and Andrew his brother; James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother ; 3 Philip, and Bartholomew; Thomas, and Matthew the ae James the son of Alpheus, and Le : beus, whose surname was hal deus . 4.¢Simon the ‘Jscariot, who also b 5 These twelve Jesus ee and commanded them, saying, mn not into the way of ap eae and into any city of ‘the 5a’ enter ye not: 6 «But go rather t of the house of Israe’. reach 7 iAnd as ye £9 Pt. n bd . 7 ig of heaven ! Canaanite, and J udas etrayed him. “sent forth, o the yet {staves : worthy of his meat. — hJost sheep i F Laket ht ko 101, over, John. ‘ Jake Act. John LS eh tiles, | ,<.e2Kis) «The kingdom rise the IeP 8 Heal the sick, ¢ set “revils: Hee raise the dead, cast ° vely give: ; ly ye have recelvecs i rold, nor P| 5 g ™! Provide neither Be es late npyass in YOUR PY ay, nel |e yet ver, nor «5 for your jour Yor ween 10 Nor scrip neither shoes is) ther two ame the W rk beat

Luke 10,3. Phil 2 15. 1 0r, simple, ees Mark 13.9. cTiEy baeti 40, Wt: (Mie 7, 6, 44 | xipbie}) 24 | \ rhe ap — _ ae nd into whatsoever city © | lit is worthy + acive you, Tom. 16. 19. "Ftc 5.15. 1Cor. Like 12. Hl. Arts 12.1 & 14.10, & 35, 12 2Tim 416 “Mak 101, hy te. Luke 16, «in th Verily I spstructed, — PPA : a ‘o shall enter, enquire who in Low ee. and there abide till ye ence. And when c it. 0 th a) tut houses a if the house be worthy, ah peace come upon it: "but if 3 he not worthy, let your peace urn to you. a + And whosoever shall not renor hear zoe words, when . depart out of that house or city, aa off the dust of your feet. 15 Verily I say unto you, "Tt shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom and Gomorrha in the day of judgment, than for that city. 16 (Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: * be e therefore wise as serpents, and 7! harmless as doves. 17 But beware of men: for * they will deliver you up to the councils, and "they will scourge you in their synagogues ; 18 And ‘ye shall be brought before governors and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them and the Gentiles. 19 ¢But when they deliver you up, ye come into an .|take no thought how or what ye shall speak: for *it shall be given you in that same hour what ye shall ‘speak. 20 ‘For it is not ye that speak, ,|but the Spirit of your Father which speaketh in you. 21 ®And the brother shall deliver up the brother to death, and the father the child: and the children shall rise Up against their parents, = cause them to be put to death. 22 And ®ye shall be hated of all men pr my name's sake: ' but he that enae to the end shall be saved. But ‘when they persecute you 's city, flee ye into another : for Say unto you, Ye shall not lave gone oy ss till the . over the cities of Israel, 24 m 7 n of man be come. le disciple 1s not above his 25 Ty. leServantabovehislord. that he enough for the disciple he = his Master, and the ‘Ss his lord, If "they have master of the house y Tow much more shall them of his } bas S houshold ? ~ "ar them not therefore: °for Sr, MATTHIEW X. and forewarned. of persecutions. there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known. 27 What I tell you in darkness, that speak ye in light: and what ye hear in the ear, that preach ye upon the housetops. ; 28 And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell. . 29 Are not two sparrows sold for a ‘farthing? and one of them shall not fall on the ground without your

Father. 30 1 But the very hairs of your head are all numbered. 31 Fear ye not therefore, ye are of more value than many sparrows. 32 * Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, *him will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven. 33 * But whosoever shall deny me |*‘} before men, him will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven. 34 "Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword. 35 For Iam come to set a man at variance ‘against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter in law against her motherin-law, 36 Anda man’s foes sha// be they of his own houshold. 37 He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me : and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me. 38 *And he that taketh not his cross, and followeth after me, is not worthy of me. 39 'He that tindeth his life shall lose it: and he that loseth his life for my sake shall find it. 40 {He that receiveth you receiveth me, and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me. 41 “He that receiveth a prophet in the name of a prophet shall receive a prophet’s reward; and he that receiveth a righteous man 10 the name of a righteous man shall receive a righteous man’s rew ard. 42 ©And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these Tittle ones a cup of cold eater only in the name 609 = = « Luke 12. 49, 5), 52. S52 Anno DOMINI 3 —_—,—_ ? Isai. 9. 12, Bs Luke 12. 4, 1 Pet. 3. 14. VT sam. 14.45. 25am. 14.11. | 21. 18, * Mie. 7. 6. Jonni. 18. + Luke li. 26. Wo dab 4. 9 Kings 4 | | | ehnanr | & 25. 40. Mark dl Her 6 |

Christ's testimony of John. St. MATTHEW xy. an amo jof a disciple. verily T say unto you, DOMINT | hg shall in no wise lose his reward. al . T_T XI. s fo Christ, 7 John. W The he pi cerning John 20 Christ uphraideth the unand unrepentance of Choraa, and Capernawm: 25 and gy his Father's wisdom in revealing nel to the simple, 2 he calleth to him ch as feel the burden of their sins, ND it came to pass, when Je| CX sus had made an end of com|manding his twelve disciples, he ideparted thence to teach and to preach in their cities. : euke7.1, | 2 8 Now when John had heard *in ita |the prison the works of Christ, he sent two of his disciples, ge get] 3 And said unto him, Art thou che Dan. 9. 3 | that should come, or do we look for another / 4+ Jesus answered and said unto them. Go and shew John again those \things which ye do hear and see : jélaies ia. 5 “The blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed. and the deaf hear, the ‘dead are raised up, and ‘the poor have the gospel preached to them. 6 And blessed is de, whosoever shall not ‘be offended in me. 7 “And as they departed, Jesus began to say unto the multitudes concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness to see? "A reed shaken with the wind é 8 But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment! behold, they that wear soft clothing are in kings’ houses. 9 But what went ye out for to see! A prophet! yea, I say unto you, and more than a prophet. 10 For this is de, of whom it is written, ‘Behold, I send my imessenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee. V1 Verily I say unto you, Among them that are born of women there hath not risen a ereater than John the Baptist: notwithstanding he that is least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he, Ne ‘And from the days of John ot ee nel now the kingdom the a hia violence, and "\Torall tha pieces: eg, aieihatad 1e prophets and the side bs until John. SS. 1 Cor. 1. 93. kei + Ephes 4. 14. ‘Luke 16. 1g, 1 Oe ta gatten tuforce,and they that | hrvat mye nw » Mal. 4.4, ; © 16 {1 But whe uv this generation 2 children sittin ‘ame neither cating nor drinking, and they say, He ing a devil. 19 The Son of man came eating and drinking, and they say, Behold van gluttonous, and'a winebibber 4a friend of publicans and sinners. ‘But wisdom is justified of her chil.| dren. 20 “i*Then began he to upbraid | the cities wherein most of his mighty works were done, because they’ repented not: | 21 Woe unto thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee, Bethsaida! for if the mighty works, which were done in you,

had been done in Tyre and Sidon, they would have repented long ago ‘in sackcloth and ashes. 22 But I say unto you, "It shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the day of judgment, than for you. 23 And thou, Capernaum, art exalted unto heaven, ane brought down to hell: soe Ace mighty works, which have ) i in thee, had been done een would have remained until © heh u J 24. But I say unto yon and shall i more tolerable for the lan ] nt, of Sodom in the day of judgmer an for thee. ; Ea «At that time Jesus on and said, 1 thank ee Lord of heaven and nae “thou hast hid these t a ee wise and prudent, ‘a ed them unt 26 sven S09; : seemed good 11 thy 27 All things are Father: ane! put the , man wered ther, he me of my eth the Son, ther knoweth any , ‘Ve piped M Not danced YOu, and ye xwhich |’ use beea ; veh, "Lukes. a, "Luke he, 0. 13, tJonahajb woh. MIS ver, 2h save the Son, 4? the Son will reve 98 Come unto al hint me, : , [=e

spot tS. yuk2 Lule I 48m. 1.6. | *Ex0d,25,9), LenS, “Fro. 2.92, a les 831 is ITe healeth th @ wither ed hand. and ar «=, vou rest. : ˚ i yoke upon you, ea ce 1m) ‘for [am meek and * e. eand ye shall find CHAPTER XII. ; the blindness of the Pha ing the breach of the sabbath, bilan 4 by reason, 13 and hy o 39 He hee SSESSE M9 He healeth the man peepee ist reprovetl : Ir. mire that was bi against lind and dumb. 31 Blas, ag Account shall be made of idle yest : 49 sheweth who is ra per son aie T that time *Jesus went on the A sabbath day through the corn, and his disciples were an hungred, and began to pluck the ears of corn, and to eat. ‘ . 9 But when the Pharisees saw it, they said unto him, Behold, thy disciples do that which is not lawful to do upon the sabbath day, 3 But he said unto them, Have ye not read »what David did, when he was an hungred, and they that were with him ; 4 How he entered into the house neither for them which were with him, “but only for the priests ? 5 Or have ye not read in the ˚law, ‘/low that on the sabbath days the Piests in the temple profane the sabbath, and are andl 2 it Say unto you, That in this | The one greater than the temple. we - if ye had known what this a - 1 81 will have merey, and Saerifiee, ye would not have consae the Luiltless. a th or the Son of man is Lord even a sabbath day as departed rsynacogue: ld, be old, there y 6 had his h Y asked him to heal 0 re was a and withered. Lif it fall day, will he Mt a out? the Holy Ghost shall never be Sor- | He rebuketh the unfaithful, who | of God, and did eat *the shewbread, | which was not lawful for him to eat, tiles trust. | great multitudes followed him. of God is come unto you. lawsbath days. 13˚ Then saith he to the man, Streteh forth thine hand. And he stretched if forth: and it was Testored whole, like as the other. 14 Then 'the Pharisees went out, |! and ‘held a council ag: how they might 15 But when Jesus knew i¢ mhe withdrew himself from thence: ainst him, Pand | and he healed them all: 16 And “charged them that they should not make him known : . 17 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, 18 ? Behold my servant, whom I have chosen; my beloved, tin whom | my soul is well pleased: I will put. my spirit upon him, and he shall shew judgment to the Gentiles, 19 He shall not strive. nor ery: neither shall any man hear his voice in the streets. 20 A bruised reed shall he not break, and smoking flax shall he not quénch, till he send forth judgementainto victory. 21 And in his name shall the

Gen22 {Then was brought unto him one possessed with a devil, blind, and dumb: and he healed him, insomuch that the blind and dumb both spake and saw. 23 And all the people were amazed, and said, Is this the Son of David? 24 sBut when the Pharisees heard it, they said, This Fellow doth not cast out devils, but by t Beelzebub the prince of the devils. 25 And Jesus tknewtheir thoughts, and said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation ; and every city or house divided against itself shall not stand: 26 And if Satan east out Satan, he is divided against himself; how shall then his kingdom stand ! 27 And if I by Beelzebub east out devils, by whom do your children cast ¢hem out? therefore they shall he your judges. : 28 Bul if L cast out devils by the destroy him, | Anno DOMINI 3, Mark 3.7. 2ch. 19,2. 2 ch. 9. 20. ? Tsai. 42.1. ach. 17. 5. ¥ See ch. 9. 32. Mark 3. 11. | Luke 11. 14. | “Dan, 2 44 Spirit of ingdom Spirit of God, then "the lang x7. 1 Luke 1. th CL Wye, 20

sr. MATTHEW XII, of blasphemy against Anno | poml Ni Jl ——_" a Isai, 4), 24. Luke 11. 21, 09 y Mark 3. 29. 2. 10. ech. HL 19.6 13. 55. John 7. 12, $s. >) Tim. 1.15. «ch. 7. 17Luke 6. 43, 44. ach. 3,7. & 23. 33. « Luke 6. 45. toh. 16.1. Mark i. 11. Luke 11. 16, 2. John 2. 1. 1 Cor, 1, 22. 29 *Or else how can one enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he first bind the strong man? and then he will spoil his house. 30 He that is not with me is against me; and he that gathereth not with me seattercth abroad. 3] © Wherefore I say unto you, y All manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto men: zbut the "| plasphemy against the Holy Ghost shall not be forgiven unto men. 32 And whosoever "speaketh a word against the Son of man, Pit shall be forgiven him : but whosoever speaketh against the Holy Ghost, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this world, neither in the world to come. 33 Lither make the tree good, and chis fruit good ; or else make the tree corrupt, and his fruit corrupt : for the tree is known by his fruit. 34 O "generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak Wass things? ˚for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh. 35 A good man out of the good treasure of the heart bringeth forth good things: and an evil man out of the evil treasure bringeth forth evil things. 36 But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment. 37 For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned. 38 1! Then certain of the scribes and of the Pharisees answered, saying, Master, we would sce a sign from thee. 39 But he answered and said unJohn 4, 40. © Jona 1. 17. "Luke 31. $2. 'Seeder. 3.11. Ezek. 10,51, fi2, Rom, 2. 27, 'Jonah 3, rt \ to them, An evil and *adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given to it, but the sign of the prophet Jonas: 40 "or as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly: so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth, _41 The men of Nineveh shall rise in judgment with this generation, and 'shall condemn it: ' because they repented at the preaching of Jonas ; and, | a: behol . doracts ia d, a greater than 42 ™The preston, and Ma " or she came from a parts of the earth to he dom of Solomon : ad genes Selemon sa 1en the 7 gone out of a igre Bs My alketh through dry pl Y plac e and findeth Se i eS, seeking rest, ; i ere he saith, into my house from wh out 5 and when he is eee ey eth it

empty, swept, and garnished, 45 Then goeth he, and taketh with Any e Doyh a ~~ Ih 1 Mle 2Chtn lakeT da “Luke 4 \"Joyas Mey I will return himself seven other spirit wicked than himself, Pe they a in and dwell there: Pand the Jast|rie.1. state of that man is worse than the tee, first. Even so shall it be also unto| ”””” : this wicked generation. 46 {| While he yet talked to the people, “behold, Aas mother and "his|*{"s?brethren stood without, desiring to], i. speak with him. Mags 47 Then one said unto him, Behold,| ¢% 3; thy mother and thy brethren stand] } without, desiring to spealc with thee. 48 But he answered and said unto him that told him, Who is my mother? and who are my brethren 49 And he stretched forth hus hand toward his disciples, and said, ‘d hold my mother and my brethren. 50 For *whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is 10 es yen, the same is my prother, am sister, and mother. a See John lS i Gal 6.05 6.18. Col. 3.1. Hebe. #14 3 The. parable 18 the exposil the tares, 31.4 leavers a ear g 53 and how Chr countrymen. dee same d the house, sand sat side. 2 »And great thered together went into 2 ship, 2" whole multitude stoo 3 And he spake . us out of vyukth the sea viet 7" wore a-| 33 multitudes “b che re ja! unto him, 8° and the | 7 ay went J te ere i ji

rables. St. MATTHEW XIII. ni: sigh ‘ca The parable of the tares. ghrist taught m eo no fell upon stony places, where com bee ial earth: and forthwith they sprung Up, because they had no deepness of earth: 6 And when the sun was up, they were scorched ; and _ because they had no root, they withered away. 7 And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprung up, and choked them: why | Anno DOMINI 31 eS —’ sown in his heart. ‘This is he which received seed by the way side. 20 But he that received the seed into stony places, the same is he that heareth the word, and anon Pwith joy receiveth it; 21 Yet hath he not root in himself, but dureth for a while: for when tribulation or persecution ariseth because of the word, by and by ‘he is Ann pont a P Isai. 58. 2 Ezek. 33. 31, 32. John 5. 35. ach. 11. 6. 2 Tim. 1. 15. agen, 26, 12 teh, 1. 15, Mark 49 beh. 95, 29. Mark 4. 25, Luke B18. & 19. 6. "sal. 6. 0. Ezek, 12. 2, Mark 4.12. Luke 8, 10, John 12, 40, Acts 98, 26, Tom. 11. 8, 2 Cor. 3. 14, Hobe. 5, 11, "ho 1G. 47, luke 10. 9a, Ahn 99, be bebe IL Ig eho, 8 But other fell-into good ground, and brought forth fruit, some ˚an eleare, some sixtyfold, some thirtyfold. . 9 ‘Who hath ears to hear, let him hear. 10 And the disciples came, and said unto him, Why speakest thou unto them. in parables? 11 He answeredand saidunto them, ‘| Because Sit is given unto you to know . | the mysteries of the kingdom of heayen, but to them it is not given. 12 "For whosoever hath, to him shall be given, and he shall have more abundance: but whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken away even that he hath. 13 Therefore speak I to them in parables: because they seeing see not; and hearing they hear not, neither do they understand. 14 And in them is fulfilled the propheey of Esaias, which saith, ‘ By hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and shall not perceive : 15 For this people’s heart is waxed Bross, and their ears ‘are dull of Hearing, and their eyes they have closed; lest at any time they should See with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and should understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them. 16 But ‘blessed are your eyes, for they see: and your ears, for theyhear. 17 For verily I say unto you, ™ That reese Prophets and righteous men lave desired to see those things which Ye sce, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them. 18 "Hear ye therefore the parable of the sower, When any one he: fate ˚of the ie Yy heareth the word tt not, the igdom, and

understandeth n cometh the wicked one, eth away that which was and catch offended. 22 *He also that received seed ‘among the thorns is he that heareth the word; and the care of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, choke the word, and he becometh unfruitful. 23 But he that received seed into the good ground is he that heareth the word, and understandeth it; which also beareth fruit, and bringeth forth, some an hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty. 24 1 Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which sowed good seed in his field : 25 But while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way. 26 But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also. 27 So the servants of the housholder came andsaid unto him, Sir, didst not thou sow good seed in thy field? from whence then hath it tares ? 28 He said unto them, An enemy hath done this. The servants said unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up? 29 But he said, Nay; lest while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the wheat with them. 30 Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but te ther the wheat into my barn, 31 | Another parable put he forth unto them, saying heayenis like to a grain of mustardseed, which a man took, and sowed in his field : 32 Which indeed is the least of all seeds: but when it is grown, it is the greatest among herbs, and becometh a tree, so that the birds of the air g, “The kingdom of rch. 19. 23. Mark 10. 23. Luke 18. 24. I Tim. 6. 9. toch. 3. 12. Tsai. 2 2,3. Mie, 4. 1. Mark 4. 30. Hake 13. 18, 9.

| Parable of the hidden treasure, Sr. MATTHEW Xqqq, es eae and of a on a Anno DOMINI 3l eS x Luke 13.20. + The word in the Greek is a nicasure containing ahout a ped and a half, reanting @ little more thana pint. y Mark 4. 3, a + Ps 73. 2. * Rom. 16. 25, beh Wk 2.19, Mark 16.15, Qu. Luke 24. 47. Kom. 10.14. Acts 13.10. 1 John 3. 8. ¢ Joel 3, 13. Rev. 14. 15, * ch. 18. 7. 2 Pe 2.1,2. 1 Or, seandals, toh, 3,12. Rev. 1, & oy © ch. 812, ver, fA), "Dan. 12.3. VCor.15, 42, 45, fh, ‘ver. u. *Phil.a.7, 4 come and lodge in the branches o eee Another parable spake he unto them; The kingdom of heaven is like unto leaven, which a woman tool till the whole was leavened. 34 All these things spake Jesus unto the multitude in parables ; and without a parable spake he not unto Op That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying, 7] will open my mouth in parables ; 5] will utter things which have been kept secret from the foundation of “|the world. 'Inace of fire: *there sl "and ‘sellet} all 36 Then Jesus sent the multitude away, and went into the house: and his disciples came unto him, saying, Declare unto us the parable of the tares of the field. 37 He answered andsaiduntothem, He that soweth the good seed is the Son of man ; 88 "The field is the world; the good seed are the children of the kingdom; but the tares are ‘the children of the wicked one; 39 The enemy that sowed them is the devil; “the harvest is the end of the world; and the reapers are the angels. 40 As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so shall it be in the end of this world, 41 The Son of man shall send forth his angels, ‘and they shall gather out of his kingdom all 'things that offend, and them which do iniquity ; 42 ‘And shall cast them into a furY wall be wailing and gnashing of teeth (43 "Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. !Who hath ears to hear, let him hear, 14 T Again, the kingdom of heaven and hid in three ‘measures of 47 STAgain, the ga is like unto a nen geo of heaven into the Sea, and angh nt "AS cas ‘ind: nd Gathered of every 48 Which, whe drew to shore, gathered the good j . cast the had away, um +9 So shall it be world: the angels and °sever the wi the just, 50? And shall cast them into the | N it y: It Was full, thoy and sat down, an’ at the e shall eo eked fro nd of the me forth, m among Pr like unto treasure hid in a field ; ah when a man hath found, e hideth, and for Joy thereof gocth tha ‘ Puyeth that field at he hath, and 5 . one Again, the kingdom of heayen is like ike unto a

merchant man, seek" Goodly pearls « 46 y 1. 46 Who, When he had found “one Pearl of great 2, all that ie ile Iee, went and sold >and bought it. oe 4. jie is John the Baptist + 1° [accaspeaueeite seni _ furnace of fire: there shall he wWailing and gnashing of tecth 51 Jesus saith unto them, Haye yo understood all these things? They say unto him, Yea, Lord. y 52 Then said he unto them, There-| fore every scribe zhich is instructed unto the kingdom of heaven is like| unto a man that és an housholder, which bringeth forth out of his trea-) sure ‘things new and old. | 53 TAnd it came to pass, that when Jesus had finished these parables, he departed thence. 54 * And when he was come into his own country, he taught them in their synagogue, insomuch that they were astonished, and said, Whence hath this man this wisdom, and these mighty works ¢ 55 *Is not this the carpenter's son!|"} is not his mother called Mary? and this brethren, “James, and Joses, and Simon, and Judas?! eal 56 And his sisters, are they no : with us? Whence then hath this tn? man all these things: . 57 And they * were offended in him. But Jesus said unto ane ¥ A prophet is not without bees save in his own country, and 1! own house. : 58 And “he did not 1 works there because ° nany mighty f their wr belief. cae 17: aR XIY. CEE a, 3 Wr hevefre "ys opinion © 4 Jesus ¢ ; Jude aptiat mas beheated. 13 Je h he vos 1h he parteth into a desert place? on voile five Per oH and men wh » sett (0 Fala og 6 iene he walketl on the t, F ( pnesdie ta Hlantolee Handing | hen of hea the sik thy the touch of the ™ his garment. t ; : od the te T that time “Hert ne rarell IS. a a Cast Tilo | ach HG uy th _ "eh. 28 ren, Cant. 7. 18 rch Mark 6.1. Luke 4.16, 3. sai. 4.7, Mark 34 a yluked 3] John 4 eMatkE S| heard of the fam heait®s This 2 And said unto his serve js rise

- ee pirat foeleth ann pom! Nt 4) ch 1 & 12, . Jolin 6.1, 2. eh. 0. an, Mark 6. 34, five thousand. Sr. MATTHEW NIV. Tle walketh on the sea. | Ie dead; and therefore mighty ntl U ae ido shew forth themselves in works we » for Herod had laid hold on John, and bound him, and put him in prison for Herodias sake, his prother Philip's wile. : . { For John said unto him, ¢ It is not lawful for thee to have her. 5 And when he would have put him to death, he feared the multitude, ! because they counted him as a prophet. . 6 But when Herod's birthday was kept, the daughter of Herodias danced t before them, and pleased Herod. 7 Whereupon he promised with an oath to give her whatsoever she would ask. § And she, being before instructed of her mother, said, Give me here John Baptist's head in a charger. 9 And the king was sorry: nevertheless for the oath's sake, and them which sat with him at meat, he commanded it to be given her. 10 And he sent, and beheaded John in the prison. 11 And his head was brought in a charger, and given to the damsel: and she brought it to her mother. 12 And his disciples came, and took up the body, and buried it, and went and told Jesus. 13 4° When Jesus heard of it, he departed thence by ship into a desert place apart: and when the people "Th ad heard thereof, they followed him on foot out of the cities. 14 And Jesus went forth, and saw 4 great multitude, and 'was moved with compassion toward them, and he healed their sick. 15 §® And when it was evening, his disciples came to him, saying, 'This 1s a desert place, and the time is now past; send the multitude away, that they may go into the villages, and buy themselves victuals. 16 But Jesus said unto them, They need not depart; give ye them to eat. 17 And they say unto him, We have here but five loaves, and two fishes. hes He said, Bring them hither to 19 And he commanded the multiet to sit down on the grass, and took the five loaves, and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, "he blessed, and brake, and gave the loaves to Ais disciples, and the disciples to the multitude. 20 And they did all eat. and were filled: and they took up of the fragments that remained twelve baskets full. 21 And they that had eaten were about five thousand men, beside women and children. 22 4 And straightway Jesus constrained his disciples to get into a ship, and to go before him unto the other side, while he sent the multitudes away. 23 i And when he had sent the multitudes away, he went up into a mountain apart to pray: 'and when | the

evening was come. he was there alone. 24 But the ship was now in the midst of the sea, tossed with waves: for the wind was contrary. 25 And in the fourth watch of the night Jesus went unto them, walking on the sea. 26 And when the disciples saw him ' walking on the sea, they were troubled, saying, It is a spirit; and they cried out for fear. 27 But straightway Jesus spake unto them, saying, Be of good cheer ; itis I; be not afraid. 28 And Peter answered him and said, Lord, if it be thou, bid me come unto thee on the water. 29 And he said, Come. And when Peter was come down out of the ship, he walked on the water, to go to Jesus. 30 But when he saw the wind ‘boisterous, he was afraid ; and bei Or, strong. ginning to sink, he cried, saying, Lord, saye me. 31 And immediately Jesus stretched forth As hand, and caught him, and said unto him, O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou doubt ¢ 32 And when they were come into the ship, the wind ceased. 33 Then they that were in the ship came and worshipped him, saying, OF a truth ™thou art the Son of God. 3+ 7" And when they were gone over, they came into the land of Gennesaret. 35 And when the men of that place mw Ps. 2. 7. Mark Ll. 1. eh. 16. 16, & 26. iL Luke 4. 41. had knowledge of him, they sent out ® Mark 6, 53, Anno | DOMINI 32 i} Mark 6. 44. « John 6. 16. \Job9. & Acts U. 37. Rom. 1. 4.

| The Pharisees reproved. Sr. MATTHEW xqy, The | Anno DOMINI | 32 Mark 3. Luke 6. 1). Acts 1). 12. * Mark 7. 1. © Mark 7. 5. «Col. 2. 8. t 12, ® Mark 7. 0. Ms garment : » yound about into all that country roun out, i brought unto him all that were iseased : : ripe besought him that they micht only touch the hem of his rt ‘and “as many as touched were made perfectly whole. CHAPTER XV. a g i. seth the scribes and Pharisees J a eis ‘ God’s commandments through their own traditions: 11 teacheth how that which goeth into the mouth doth not defilea man, 21 ITe healeth the daughter of the woman of Canaan, 30 and other arcat mullitudes : 32 and with seven loaves and a few little fishes feedeth four thousand men, beside women and children, HEN *came to Jesus scribes and Pharisees, which were of Jerusalem, saying, . 2” Why do thy disciples transgress ‘the tradition of the elders? for they wash not their hands when they eat bread. . 3 But he answered and said unto them, Why do ye also transgress the commandment of God by your tradition ? 4 For God commanded, saying, ‘Honour thy father and mother: 1, land, ˚He that curseth father or mo6.2. |ther, let him die the death. 5 But ye say, Whosoever shall say |to his father or his mother, 'J¢ is a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me ; 6 And honour not his father or his mother, he shall be free. Thus have ye made the commandment of God of none effect by your tradition. 7 Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias © Teal, 29, 13, Ezek. 33, 31, "nai. 29, 13, Cal. 2. ye 22, TIL 11g, * Mark 7.14, ' Acta Web, tom, 14.14, Ubi. a4, ML. 4, 4, TH 1s, prophesy of you, saying, 8 "This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart Is far from me, 9 But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men. 10 {And he called the multitude, and said unto them, Hear, and unerstand ; " Every plant, «ah Fathey hath ao my heaven} rooted up, Planted, g) ; is Let them eaders of the )]j blind lead the bind p ta into the ditch, » Poth 15 ˚Then answoy onto lin, ered Pe rable. 16 And Jesus said, P 3 be > PA yet_ without understanding? aval : 17 Do not ye yet understand, that whatsoever entereth in at the moutl goeth into the belly, and is east into the draught ? om 18 But "those thin out of the mouth come forth fi the heart ; and they defile the a 19 *For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, Us this pa. igs which proceed 11 'Not that which i goeth into the cy defileth a man; but that Which

cometh out of the mouth this defileth 4 man, a Then came his disciples, and ye unto him, Knowest thou that ) rte Mharisees were offended, after Cy heard this saying ¢ 3 But } : SSS 3 answered and said, fornications, thefts, blasphemies : 20 These are the things which defile a man: but to eat with unwashen hands defileth not a man. 21 ‘Then Jesus went thence, and departed into the coasts of Tyre and Sidon. 22 And, behold, a woman of (anaan came out of the same coasts, and cried unto him, saying, Have merey on me, O Lord, thow Son of David; my daughter 1g grievously vexed with a devil. 4 23 But he answered her not dae ‘ And his disciples came and gaa: him, saying, Send her away; ‘or erieth after us. 24 But he answered and said, “J is am not sent but unto the lost sheep of Israel. ; ghee she and worshipped him, saying, Lord, = MPT eaid Itis 26 But he answered ane not meet to take the children’s bread, and to cast it to oe 27 And she said, Truth, the dogs eat of th fall from their master 28 Then Jesus ans et unto her, O woman, gt at thot faith : be it unto thee ere Bere wilt, And her daug? pa whole from that very ” fromthences 29% AndJesusdeparted r Cae and came nigh unto Lord: yet bs which a and said ter a . Declare unto mi said| + false Witness, | 4 Poh g, Mar Tis Cog "Jam a6, "Oen.6.5.4 821, Prov. er. 17.9, Mak7.21 ‘Mark 7.84 wh ISG | Acts 33 08 lilee ; and went up i" and sat down there. ap

anna pol Nt x ja yark Ole «9 Kings 4. 4 oh, 1.19. «1Sam. 9. 13. Luke 22. 19. ‘Mark 6. 10, “ch. 12. a9, Mark po a1. Luke 11, 1254 ' Cor 1, 39.) ee cris! / -| and many others lat Jesus’ fee lth fou thousand. Sr. MATTHEW XV. The people's opinion of Christ. great multitudes came to him, having with them those shat -ve lame, blind, dumb, maimed, that we and cast them down t; and he healed them : 31 Insomuch that the multitude wondered, when they saw the dumb to apeak, the maimed to be whole, the Jame to walle, and the blind to see: and they glorified the God of Israel. 39 7 "Then Jesus called his disciples wnto him, and said, I have compassion on the multitude, because they continue with me now three days, and have nothing to eat: and I will not send them away fasting, lest they faint in the way. 33 © And his disciples say unto him, Whence should we have so much bread in the wilderness, as to fill so great a multitude ? 34.And Jesus saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven, and a few little fishes. 35 And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the ground. 36 And “he took the seven loaves and the fishes, and °gave thanks, and brake them, and gave to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude. 37 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken neat that was left seven baskets full. 88 And they that did eat were four thousand men, beside women and children. 39 ‘And he sent away the multitude, and took ship, and came into the coasts of Magdala. CHAPTER XVI. 1 The Pharisees require a sign. 6 Jesus warneth his disciples of the leaven of the Pharisees and Sadducees. 13 The people's opinion of Christ, 1b and Peter's confession of him, 21 Jesus foresheweth his death, reproving Belen for dissuading him from ils 24 and admonisheth those that will follow him, to bear the cross. HI * Pharisees also with the _ Sadducees came, and tempting desired him that he would shew them a sign from heaven. < He answered and said unto them, NV hen it is evening, ye say, Jt will e fair weather : for the sky is red. 3 And in the morning, L¢ will be foul weather to day: for the sky is red and lowring. O ye hypocrites, [ can discern the face of the sky ; but can ye not discern the signs of the times ? 30 ° And 4A wicked and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign ; and there shall no sign be given unto It, but the sign of the prophet Jonas. ‘And he left them, and departed. 5 And ‘when his disciples were come to the other side, they had forgotten to take bread. 6 { Then Jesus said unto, them, ‘Take heed and beware of

the leaven ofthe Pharisees and ofthe Sadducees. 7 And they reasoned among themselves, saying, J¢ 7s because we have taken no bread. 3 Which when Jesus perceived, he said unto them, O ye of little faith, why reason ye among yourselves, because ye have brought no bread? 9 Do ye not yet understand, neither remember the five loaves of the five thousand, and how many baskets ye took up? 10 ‘Neither the seven loaves of the four thousand, and how many baskets ye took up? 11 How is it that ye do not understand that I spake ¢# not to you concerning bread, that ye should beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees ? 12 Then understood they how that he bade them not beware of the leaven of bread, but of the doctrine of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees. 13 4 When Jesus came into the coasts of Cesarea Philippi, he asked his disciples, saying, * Whom do men say that I the Son of man am? T4 And they said, "Some say that thow art John the Baptist: some, Blias ; and others, Jeremias, or one of the prophets. 15 He saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am? 16 And Simon Peter answered and said, 'Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God. 17 And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon Bar-jona: “for flesh and blood hath not revealed i¢ unto thee, but 'my Father which is in heaven. 18 And I say also unto thee, That “thou art Peter,and upon this roek I will build my chureh; and ˚the gates of hell shall not prevail against it. 19 PAnd I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven : and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth Anno DOMINI 32 | bch. 12. 39. ¢ Mark 8. 14. 4 Luke 12. 1. «ch. 14. 17. John 6. 9. f ch. 15. Be = Mark 8 27. Luke 9. 18. 5 ch. 14. 2. Luke 9.7, 8, 9. toh. 14. a. Mark U. 20. 1 Acts U. S7. & aes 1 John 4.15. & 5.5. Pech, 10. 10, John 20. 23. OE OU Seer _

of Christ. Sr. MATTHEW XVI ie | The transfguration a amo shall he bound in heaven: and what- 5 While he wa - The lunar; , : mone | soever thou shalt loose on earth shall | brieht cloud eo Spake, Vehola r May, me he loosed in heaven. Set and behold a Voi ershadovre tl Ma Any 20 "Then eharged he his diseiples | which said ae Ut Of the dn ny that they should tell no man that he | Son, in whom T a Delors re was Jesus the Christ. Shear ye him," Well i y ‘ hi Z } Yo oyeblt 21 © From that time forth began Jetto shew unto his disciples, how rch, 20. sus Marka | at he must go unto Jerusalem, and sufjer many things of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed. and be raised again the third day. 22 Then Peter took him, and began torebuke him, saying, * Be it far from 5 Luke 9. 22. & t Gr. Pily “we | thee, Lord: thisshallnot beuntothee. 93 But he turned, and said unto farm Peter, Get thee behind me, *Satan: tom.27. |'thou art an offence unto me: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but those that be of men. 24.©"Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take -| up his cross, and follow me. 25 For * whosoever will save his life "| shall lose it : and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it. 26 For what is a man profited, if he “|shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? or *what shall a man give in exchange for his soul 27 For *the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father *with his 2./angels; "and then he shall reward every man according to his works. 28 Verily I say unto you, *There ‘{be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the 7: Zech. 14. 5. 31, & 22.49, “inei, {Son of man coming in his kingdom. CHAPTER XVII. 1 The transfiguration of Christ. 14 Te healeth the lunatick, 22 foretelleth his own . passion, 24 and payeth tribute. * Mark 0. 2, * Luke 9. 2, ND “after six days Jesus tak‘A eth Peter, James, and John his brother, and bringeth them up into an high mountain apart, 2 And was transfigured before them: and his face did shine as the sun, and his raiment was white as the light. Hs ri behold, there appeared un“a and Ilias talking Lil eae answered Peter, and said ; iaeieg Lord, it 1s good for us to fies ra i thou wilt, let us make Sa ˚¢ fabernacles; one for thee, “one for Moses, and one for Elias. ————————_ liked 1e disej Mage of, Des Verh, cir fee heard tli; 6 And when ¢] tt, they fell on th sore afraid. 7 And Jesus came and 5 them, and said, Ariso afraid. “ae 8 And when y i | their eyes, ae Papel Jesus only. * 9 And

as they came down fro the mountain, "Jesus charged thee tele Saying, Tell the vision to no man, Si until the Son of man be risen again ˚ from the dead. ‘ 10 And his disciples asked him, saying, ‘Why then say the scribes ‘ab es Maka yy ANT Wore, Aa heyy touchog re be not wo iy Whig aw no man, saye that Elias must first come? 11 And Jesus answered and said unto them, Elias truly shall first come, and restore all things. ‘jit 12! But I say unto you, That Elias ¥.. is come already, and they knew him '¢.i, not, but ™have done unto him what- a soever they listed. Likewise "shall Wa also the Son of man suffer of them. aaa 13 ˚Then the disciples understood that he spake unto them of John the Baptist. 14 7 And whe to the multitude, t a certain man, knee! nim, and saying, a 15 Lord, have mercy on hen | for he is lunatick, and Bore ie Bre | | ech Lk 7M: n they were come "jie: here came to him ling down to for ofttimes he falleth in | and oft into the water. | “16 ‘And I brought him tote ciples, and they could spe wail. 17 Then Jesus answerel - ies O faithless and perverse gel At how how long shall J be wit? Ping him long shall I suffer yous he ither me. vil nie fy esas seu! and he departed out wher hot child was cured from \ sles to Je19 Then came the ae iid not aus apart, and said, Why we cast him out: ‘5 thet 1B Wey 20 And Jesus $2) Wiel: 10˚ verily aber = . od . ag a atl cause of your unbell faith #9 4) 1603

-— Christ forete unto this mountain, Remove hence Anno ary " |! to yonder place; and it shall remove; —.— Jand nothing shall be impossible unto you. “21 Howhbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting. 22 And while they abode in Galilee, Jesus said unto them, The Son of man shall be betrayed into the hands of men: 23 And they shall kill him, and the third day he shall be raised again. And they were exceeding sorry. 24 © And *when they were come to Capernaum, they that received !tribute money came to Peter, and said, Doth not your master pay tribute ? 25 He saith, Yes. And when he was come into the house, Jesus prevented him, saying, What thinkest | thou, Simon? of whom do the kings of | the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers ?_ 26 Peter saith unto him, Of strang- | ers. Jesus saith unto him, Then are | the children free. teh Th 21. & yz. Mark ATH. 27 Notwithstanding, lest we should | offend them, go thou to the sea, and cast an hook, and take up the fish | that first cometh up; and when thou hast opened his mouth, thou shalt | find ta piece of money: that take, and give unto them for me and thee. | CHAPTER NVIII. 1 Christ warneth his disciples to be humble and harmless: 7 to avoid offences, and not to despise the liltle ones: 15 teacheth how we are to deal with our brethren, when they offend us: 21 and how oft lo forgive them: 23 which he setteth forth by a parable of the king, that took account of his servants, 32 and punished him, tho shewed no mercy fo his fellow. A T *the same time came the disLY ciples unto Jesus, saying, Who is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven ¢ 2 And Jesus called a little child unto him, and sect him in the midst of them, a 3 And said, Verily 1 say unto you, »yexcept ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven. 4 © Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven. 5 And “whoso shall receive one such {Or, a stater. Itis halfan ounce of silver, invalue os. Gt. after hes. the ounce. si's. Vl. 2. 19. 1A. | @ che 10, 42. | Luke 9 4b. |is gone astray ! little child in my name receiveth me. |e Mark 0. 42. 6 © But whoso shall offend one of | leth his passion. Sr. MATTIE W XVII. Jow to treat an offending brother. these little ones which believe in me, Anno it were better for him that a milstone| POMINI were hanged about his neck, and ae, a that he were drowned in the depth of the sea. 7 % Woe unto the world because of offences! for ‘it must needs be that}

¢ Luke 17.1. offences come; but ¢woe to that man) cna by whom the offence cometh ! 8 " Wherefore if thy hand or thy *$h.3-2.. foot offend thee, cut them off, and| cast then from thee: it is better for | thee to enter into life halt or maim-'| ed, rather than having two hands or | two feet to be cast into everlasting | fire. 9 And if thine eye offend thee,| pluck it out, and cast i# from thee: | it is better for thee to enter into life | with one eye, rather than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire. | 10 Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones: for I say unto vou, That in heaven 'their 'Ps3-7_ be a k ee Zech. 13. 7. angels do always * behold the face _Hebr Pad = fe Bod hiant sth. 1.14. of my Father which is in heaven. Luke 1.19. 11 'For the Son of man is come to 'tks save that which was lost. | John & 17. 12 ™How think ye? ifa man haye = Luke %.4. an hundred sheep, and one of them| be gone astray, doth he not leave the | ninety and nine, and goeth into the mountains, and seeketh that which 13 And if so be that he find it, yerily L say unto you, he rejoiceth more of that sieep, than of the ninety and nine which went not astray. 7 14 Even so it is not the will of your Father which is in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish, 15 ©Moreover ®if thy brother shall * Lev. 19. 17. Bs - Luke 17. 3. trespass against thee, go and tell, him his fault between thee and him alone: if he shall hear thee, ° thou tam. 3 hast gained thy brother. ete 16 But if he will not hear 'Ae, then take with thee one or two) more, that in the mouth of two or ? Deut. 17.6. 1 15, three witnesses every word may be Joba uF. e = = 2 Cor . established. Hebe, We 2th 17 And if he shall neglect to hear them, tell i¢ unto the church: but if he neglect to hear the chureh, let) him be unto thee as an "heathen ¢ Rom. 16.17. man and a publican. 2 The 1S Verily [say unto you, *What2 Thess. ¢ la. 2 John 10, 9, soeyer ye shall bind on earth shall sl tn 1 Car. 5. 4 be bound in heaven: and whatso- | | Luke 17.1.2,

The unmerciful servant. St. MATTHEW XVOL 2 . Anno poMINI 2 — ach. 5. 24. 11 John 3. 2. & 5,14 + Luke 17. 4. sch. G. 14. Mark 11. 25. Co}. 3. 13. LA lalentis 709 ounces of silver, which ler five thittna te ounce tf on 12 Kings 4.1. Neh. ia 8. 1 Or, besought him. 4 The Ronan penny f the eighth part ofan ounce, hich after Ave shittings the ounce te hab pence halfpenny ch. Cn rh | ever ye shall loose on earth shall be d in heaven. : ere ] say unto you, That if two of you shall agree on earth as touching any thing that they shall ask, tit shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven. 90 For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am | in the midst of them. 2] {Then came Peter to him, and said, Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? utill seven times ? 92 Jesus saith unto him, I say not unto thee, Until seven times: *but, Until seventy times seven. 93 {Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened unto a certain king, which would take account of lis servants. 24 And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him, which owed him ten thousand ‘talents. 25 But forasmuch as he had not to pay, his lord commanded him *to be sold,and hiswife,and children, and all that he had,and payment to be made. 26 The servant therefore fell down, and ' worshipped him, saying, Lord, have patience with me, and I will pay thee all. 27 Then the lordof that servant was moved with compassion, and loosed him, and forgave him the debt. 28 But the same servant went out, and found one of his fellowservants, which owed him an hundred ' pence: and he laid hands on him, and took him by the throat, saying, Pay me that thou owest. 29 And his fellowservant fell down at his feet, and besought him, saying, Have patience with me, and I will pay thee all. 30 And he would not: but went and cast him into prison, till he should pay the debt. 31 So when his fellowservants saw What was done, they were very sorry. and came and told unto their lord all that was done, aa et after that he had wicked avai rhe in D tt th: » 1 forgave thee all vat debt, because thou desired : 33. Shouldest ae the esiredst me: ou also have had co . m even ag en on thy fellowseryant, ee on thee? a 34 And hi delivered hi 18 lord was y Mm to the to oth, andi he should : AY a Tors, til] nay? him. Pay all that ins due on “in 35 * So likewi ii 1kewise s| ™| Father do also od a heavenly Man | 7 : JOU, AL y ite your hearts forgive not er If ye from| Si . ¥ . ¥ brother their trespasses CTY one hig| “Lit CHAPTER xIx 2 Christ healeth the sick:

NIX, Pharisees concerning divorcement ne the eth when marriage is neces, mye ale eth little children: 16 instructeth 18 reece. man how to attain eternal Ife ay Young to be perfect : 23 telleth his disciple fa fore it is for a rich man to enter hie. hard dete of God, 27 and promiseth resets ¢; - a ‘ " eee any thing to follow tings A : it came to pass, *¢hat when} As, - esus had finished these say-| "™"" ings, he departed from Galilee, and “Yeti came into the coasts of Judea be- a yond Jordan ; 2 » And great multitudes followed|** 24 him; and he healed them there. 3 {The Pharisees also came unto | him, tempting him, and saying unto him, Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife for every cause! 4 ‘And he answered and said unto them, Have ye not read, ‘that he|"t which made them at the beginning made them male and female, 5 And said, ¢ For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and} 5 shall cleave to his wife: and °they|"{"%) twain shall be om flesh ? a 6 Wherefore they are 0 twain, but one Hlesh. What pag fore God hath joined together, le man put asunder. : ” "They ha untohim,' Why did Me Bry | ses then command to give 4 writing of divorcement, and to put her om 8 He saith unto them, gent cause of the hardness of your our wives: suffered you to put any, your . i c but from the beginning It yr oever ee 9 &And I say unto you, Whosoever) ys! shal] put away his wile 5 except ! matty and shall ’ be for }ornication, Lak : steth adultery,’ a + commit another, com i ied it adultery. |. away doth comm! A : ao Wioh| ys 4 His disciples oF 0 with n It the case of the ma a ug! rater eat ae als Bev aes them, iAll a 11 But he sav ayiDgs eave Hes cannot receive this 5 to whom it 35 given. 2 oon 12 For there are s0 hs,

~ [foe fo ~ ynne pool NI aA} aot vv sycor. 7% wast | ark 10. 1 Luke 18 15. web 103. # Mark 10.17. Luke 18. 18. e Luke 10. 25. P Exod. 20.13. Deut. 5.17. teh. 15, 4. iM the attain eternal life. St. MATTHEW XIX. The parable of the labourers. Jwhich were so born from their mothers womb: and there are some eunuchs, which were made eunuchs of men: and ‘there be eunuchs, which have made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven’s sake. au let him receive 7. 13 §'Then were there brought unto him little children, that he should ut Ais hands on them, and pray: and the disciples rebuked them. 14 But Jesus said, Suffer little children, and forbid them not, to come unto me: for ™of such is the kingdom of heaven. 15 And he laid Ais hands on them, and departed thence. 16 {"And, behold, one came and said unto him, °Good Master, what ood thing shall I do, that I may we eternal life ? 17 And he said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God: but if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments. 18 He saith unto him, Which? Jesus said, PThou shalt do no murder, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, 19 “Honour thy father and ¢hy mother: and, "Thou shalt love thy - |neighbour as thyself. 20 The young man saith unto him, All these things have I kept from my youth up: what lack I yet? 21 Jesus said unto him, If thou wilt be perfect, *go and sell that .|thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven : and come and follow me. 22 But when the young man heard that saying, he went away sorrowful: for he had great possessions. 23 I Then said Jesus unto his disciples, Verily I say unto you, That a rich man shall hardly enter into . kingdom of heaven; 24 And again I say unto you, It is Casier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man © enter into the kingdom of God. 25 When his disciples heard it, they were exceedingly amazed, saymg, Who then can be saved 2? + But Jesus beheld them, and said With men this is imposUnto them, ee oe He that is able to receive if, | sible; but “with God all things are possible. 27 §*Then answered Peter and said unto him, Behold, > we have forsaken all, and followed thee; what shall we have therefore ? 28 And Jests said untothem, Verily I say unto you, That ye which have followed me, in the regeneration when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, *ye also shall sit upon | twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel. 29 *And every

one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or Jands, for my name's sake, shall receive an hundredfold, and shall inherit everlasting life. 30 >But many that are first shall be last ; and the last shall be first. CHAPTER XX. 1 Christ, by the similitude of the labourers in the vineyard, sheweth that God is debtor unto no man: 17 foretelleth his passion : 20 by answering the mother of Zebedees children teacheth his disciples to be lowly: 30 and giveth two blind men their sight. OR the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man ¢hat is an householder, which went out early in the morning to hire labourers into his vineyard. 2 And when he had agreed with the labourers for a 'penny a day, he sent them into his vineyard. 3 And he went out about the third hour, and saw others standing idle in the marketplace, + And said unto them; Go ye also into the vineyard, and whatsoever is right I will give you. And they went their way. 5 Again he went out about the sixth and ninth hour, and did likewise. 6 And about the eleventh hour he went out, and found others standing idle, and saith unto them, Why stand ye here all the day idle? 7 They say unto him, Because no man hath hired us. He saith unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard 3 and whatsoever is right, ¢ha¢ shall ye receive. 8 So when even was come, the lord of the Vineyard saith unto his shag Call the them their hire, beginning from the last unto the first. i 9 And when they came that were labourers, and cive | g Anno DOMINI 33 =ch. M21. Luke 2. 28, 29, In. 1 Cor. 6. 2. 3. Rev. 2 26. » Mark lu. 20, 3, Luke 18, 29, US beh. 2 21. 1, 32. Mark 10. 31. Luke 13. 3. 1 The Roman penny is the eighth part ofan ounee, which after Jive shillings Ure ounce is seven pence halfpenny, ch. {a 2h

STesus foretelleth his oer passion. Sr. MATTHEW xx Anno poMINI 33 1 Or, hare continued onc hour only. * Rom. 9. 21. v Deut. 15. 9. Prov. 23. 6. ch. 6. 23. ech. 19. 0. 4ch, 22. 14. * Mark 10. 32. Luke 18. 31. Jolin 12. 12. hired about the eleventh hour, they received every man it penny. 10 But when the first came, they supposed that. they should have received more ; and they likewise received every mana penny. | 11 And when they had received 7f, they murmured against the goodman of the house, 12 Saying, Theselast "have wrought but one hour, and thou hast made them equal unto us, which have borne the burden and heat of the day. 13 But he answered one of them, tech, 16. 21. ech. 7.2. Mark 15. 1, 16, &e. Luke 23. 1. | John 10. 20, Ac. Acts 3, 13, » Mark 10.35. eh. 4. 21, | keh. 19, 20, | Veh. 20,29, 49, Mark Vals dake olin Ut, ® Luke 12, uh. * Acts 12. 9, Tom. ft, 7. 2Cor. 1,7, Nev. 1, 9, f ch. 25, 44, and said, Friend, I do thee no wrong: didst not thou agree with me for a penny? 5 14 Take that thine is, and go thy way: I will give unto this Jast, even as unto thee. 15 Js it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? ?Is thine eye evil, because I am good ! 16 ¢So the last shall be first, and the first last: @for many be called, but few chosen. 17 §°And Jesus going up to Jerusalem took the twelve disciples apart in the way, and said unto them, 18 ‘Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be betrayed unto the chief priests and unto the scribes, and they shall condemn him to death, 19 *And shall deliver him to the Gentiles to mock, and to scourge, and to crucify dim: and the third day he shall rise again. 20 "Then came to him the mother of 'Zebedee’s children with her sons, worshipping Aim, and desiring a certain thing of him. 21 And he said unto her, What wilt thou? She saith unto him, Grant that these my two sons ‘may sit, the one on thy right hand, and the peut on the left, in thy kingdom. 22 But Jesus answered and said, Ye know not what yeask. Are ye mi. |tble to drink of "the cup that I shall drink of, and t i i hn'col, and to be baptized with "the baptism that I am baptized with ? ore unto him, We are able. ‘ju pte he saith unto them, "Ye all drink indeed of my cup, and the baptism that I be baptized with am baptized with: but to sit on my Night hand, my Father, 24 "And when the they Were moved against the two ) 25 But Jesu : and said, Ye "noe te into kina of the Gentiles ceorei the pines over them, and the : fhe dominion exercise authority joni hid 26 But it shail Not be as you: but ‘whosoever will be pres ' among

you, let him be your ington 27 ‘And whosoever’ will be chi among you, let him be your i. 28 ‘Even as the "Son of man badd ° ten With in rethren not to be ministered unto, *but tos minister, and ‘to give his life a ransom 7for many. 29 *And as they departed from Je-| % richo, a great multitude followed him. 30 4 And, behold, "two blind men|*:: sitting by the way side, when they heard that Jesus passed by, cried|+ out, saying, Have mercy on us, 0 Lord, thow Son of David. 31 Andthe multitude rebuked them, because they should hold their peace: but they cried the more, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, thow Son of David. 32, And Jesus stood still, and called them, and said, What will ye that I shall do unto you: 33 They say unto him, Lord, that our eyes may be opened. 34 So Jesus eae hem, and touched their ey¢s*, saeeeauiely their eyes received sight, and they followed lim. jon on an 1 Christ ride }2 driveth the buyers and ee m temple, 17 curseth the fi9. a onan rebuk= silence Lhe priests and & a om were eth them by the simili 1 ‘ 36 and the husbandmen, were sent unto them. ND ‘when they pay J erusalem, _ y bs m Bethphage, unto the les then sent Jesus oie ierd : 2, Saying unto rie , villageover again® y ie al way ye shall find an 7 age b colt with her: loose ’ MWPegy | ” unto me. them w man. say or t 0 hath . P and on my left. i d if any mine i y left, is not| 8 And} y o Li a “give, but iz shall be given | you, ye shall say, Th

piyists cn , isl Ant pos "4 tytark Hed +ahings9. 1% #Sce Lev, 23. n John 12. 13. Ps 18, 25. STs 118 26. ch. 23, DU. ‘Mark 11. 15. Luke 19, 45. Jolin 2, 13, Ii keh. 9, 93, Luke 7. 16, John 6.14. TAD ‘fark 1.11, Luke 19. 45, John 2.18, = Deut. 14.25, “Int 54, 7, “de 7 M1, Mark 11. 17, Luke 1y, th Moos ‘Mary olin th “Marky, 1. “| turned into y into Jerusalem. St. MATTHEW XNI. Je eurscth the barren Jig tree. ‘4 Je : necd of ‘them ; and straightway he J] send them. a " All this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the ict, saying, si 3 Eel ye the daughter of Sion, *. | Behold, thy King cometh unto thee, ineek, and sitting upon an ass, and a colt the foal of an ass. 6 "And the disciples went, and did as Jesus commanded them, 7 And brought the ass, and the colt, and *put on them their clothes, and they set him thereon. 8 And avery great multitude spread their garments in the way ; ‘others cut down branches from the trees, and strawed them in the way. 9 And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna to the Son of David: Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord; Hosanna in the highest. 10 ‘And when he was come into Jerusalem, all the city was moved, saying, Who is this? 11 And the multitude said, This is Jesus “the prophet of Nazareth of Galilee. 12 7'And Jesus went into the temple of God, and east out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the "moneychangers, and. the seats of them that sold doves, 13 And said unto them, It is written, "My house shall be ealled the house of prayer; °but ye have made it a den of thieves, 14 And the blind and the lame yume to him in the temple; and he healed them, 15 And when the chief priests and Seribes saw the wonderful things that le did, and the children erying in the emple, and saying, Hosanna to the on of David : they were sore displeased, wha tnasaidunto him, Nearest thou to them ge y? nd Jesus saith unOut o th a5 have ye never read, Bieethe: ies of babes and suck. 1 hast perfected praise? And he loft them, and went Sut of the cit into “7 ee he lodged there, | es ae - : 5 ° Now in the morning as he rethe city, he hungered. G1 19 *And when he saw fa fig tree in the way, he came to it, and found nothing thereon, but leaves only, and said unto it, Let no fruit grow on thee henceforward for ever. And presently the fig tree withered away. 20 And when the disciples saw ?t, they marvelled, saying, How soon is the fig tree withered away ! 21 Jesus answered and said unto them, Verily I say unto you, "If ye have faith, and

*doubt not, ye shall not only do this »hich is done to the fig tree, *but also if ye shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; it shall be done. 22 And Zall things, whatsoever ye) shall ask in prayer, believing, ye shall receive. 23 {And when he was come into the temple, the chief priests and the elders of the people came unto him as he was teaching, and said, By what authority doest thou these things ?| and who gave thee this authority ? 24 And Jesus answered and said unto them, I also will ask you one thing, which if ye tell me, I in like wise will tell you by what authority I do these things. 25 The baptism of John, whence was it? from heaven, or of men? And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say unto us, Why did ye not then believe him 2 26 But if we shall say, Of men; we fear the people; ‘for all hold John as a prophet. 27 And they answered Jesus, and said, We cannot tell. And he said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things. 28 9 But what think ye? A certain man had two sons; and he came to the first, and said, Son, go work to day in my vineyard. 29 He answered and said, Iwill not: but afterward he repented, and went. 30 And he came to the second, said likewise. And he answered said, L go, sir: and went not. 31 Whether of them twain did the will of Ais father? They say unto him, The first. Jesus saith unto them, and and Anno DOMINI 33 —$ * Mark 11. 13. § Gr. one figtree. * Mark 11. 20. 2 ch. 17. 2. Luke 17. 6. * Jam. 1. 6. y 1 Cor. 13. 2. rch. 7. 7. Mark 11. 24. Luke 11.9. Jam. 5.16. 1John 3. 22. &5. 14. * Mark 11. 27. Luke 20. 1. > Exod. 2. 14. Acts 4. 7. & 7. ech, 14. 5. Mark (i. 20. Luke 20, 6, "Verily I say unto you, That the |" Luke 7. 29, publicans and the harlots go into the kingdom of God before you,

sbandmen. St. MA TTHEW xx, p — ‘ = The parable of the hu —n | 32 For ‘John came unto you in the | vuMINT | way of righteousness, and ye believed _*3 | him not: ‘but the publicans and the resid 8° | harlots believed him: and ye, when 13. ve had scen if, repented not after‘ward, that ye might believe him. 33 © Hear another parable: There was a certain housholder, * which lanted a vineyard, and hedged it round about, and digged a winepress in it, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and "went into a far country : 34. And when the time of the fruit drew near, he sent his servants to the husbandmen, ‘that they might receive the fruits of it. 4.) 35 ‘And the husbandmen took his "!servants, and beat one, and killed another, and stoned another. 36 Again, he sent other servants more than the first: and they did unto them likewise. 37 But last of all he sent unto them his son, saying, They will reverence my son. 38 But when the husbandmen saw the son, they said among themselves, 'This is the heir; “come, Ict us kill Luke 20. 9. beh. 25. 14,15. ‘Cant. 8. 11, iE b Mehr. 11.35, 3. 1Ps, 2. 8. Nebr, 1. 2. Ps. 2, 2. ance. 39 "And they caught him, and cast dim out of the vineyard, andslew him. 40 When the lord therefore of the vineyard cometh, what will he do ‘Junto those husbandmen ? 41 ° They say unto him, ? He will miserably destroy those wicked men, [and will let out Jis vineyard unto other hushandmen, which ‘shall render him the fruits in their seasons. 42 Jesus saith unto them, "Did ye neverreadin thescriptures, The stone ihe Nee the builders rejected, the same Hh, 2: ae the head of the corner : ns is the Lord’s doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes?” : Luke 22, 54, rc, John 18. 12, &e, Acts 2, 23. *See Luke 20, 0 » Luke). 24. Hebr. 2. 3, | 46 But whe lim, they titude, because *tHh prophet, “Th 1 rte oH MI son, The vo; alion 9 "The wy Punishment of jj eeement, 2 nat esa7, i con hris : Sor the resurrection tt Ne ep ah is the first ang nh ment: J] and en . { the Messias, ain le Man = Montel thy, Ong) 9 2 The kingdom of heaven is at) Sea king, which fy marriage for his son, ale y 3 And sent forth his serans, call them that were bidien ty : wedding: and they would not tm 4 Again, he sent forth other sm ants, saying, Tell them which x, bidden, Behold, I have prepared; dinner: "my oxen and ay fit '* are killed, and all things ave realy come unto the marriage. 5 But they made light of i, a! went their ways, one to his fan, another to his merchandise: 6 And the remnant took his ser ants, and entreated them spite, and slew them. | 7 But when the

king heard “he was wroth: and he sent forth ‘ts armies, and destroyed those mun ‘3, and burned up their city. ˚3 Then saith he to his sera wedding is ready, but theywhichw® bidden were not dyvorthy. tei 9 Go ye therefore into vi Fa ways, and as many as ye bid to the marriage gut it 10 So those servan a the highways and *g! ther all as many - K bad and good: and th . furnished with guests: egnti ' “e012. | 48 Therefore sav a : Go shal be take Fed seen [ie a aan eh k this stone shal be broken an oa ered him phan as acs '5 And when the ch; e chief priests and h eard his perceived that i Lena Pharisees had h they them, 11 {And when the King oh ; he aw o see SAN el ests. voile the gu 3 t on a wer lye man ‘wl hich had n˚ pret ohn, : yar fl Ie! no! Aa saith uniher how camest t pent! ing a ede the , echless: | ing to “13 then said the ren f wt ˚ i an i ants, Bind him ee cast Jet F . ne take him aways ” ee ra yf hi “ol, ay, a yo

[In value seve! halfpeany = h, 20 2, 101, inserdp> tion. keh 17. 25. fom. 13. 7. ‘Mark 12.10. Luke 20. 27. Acts 23, 6. "Deut. 25. 6. {Gr seen, "John 39. 9, "lohng, 9, ei — Touter darkn 9, 14. que" | tool Sr. MATTHEW XXII. The clio commandments. \ iputo to Cesar. ess; there shall be weep] gnashing of tecth. ing anc alled, but few 14 h Jor many are C ; sen. . ane ee went the Pharisees, and k counsel how they might enhim in Ais talk. . 16 And they sent out unto him their disciples with the Herodians, saying, Master, we know that thou art true, and teachest the way of neither carest thou for Jin truth ae man + for thou regardest not the person of men. . 17 Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou? Is it Jawful to give tribute unto Cesar, or not t ae 18 But Jesus perceived their wickedness, and said, Why tempt ye me, yo hypocrites 2 . 19 Shew me thetribute money. And they brought unto him a "penny. 90 And he saith unto them, Whose is this image and " superscription ? 91 They say unto him, Cesar’s. Then saith he unto them, * Render therefore unto Cesar thethings which are Cesar’s; and unto God the things that are God’s. 22 When they had heard these words, they marvelled, and left him, and went their way. 93 {The same day came to him the Sadducees, ™which say that there is no resurrection, and asked him, 24 Saying, Master, " Moses said, If aman die, having no children, his brother shall marry his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother. 25 Now there were with us seven brethren: and the first, when he had married a wife, deceased, and, having no issue, left his wife unto his brother : 26 Likewise the second also, and ae, third, unto the tseventh. in And last of all the woman died Eder sari in the resurrection ¢ wife shall she be of the seven? - they all had her. 29 Jesus answered and said unto |them, Ye do err, °not knowing the lana the power of God. sai in the resurrection they net marry, nor are given in mar~'8e, but Pare as the angels of God tangle In heaven, 31 i i 31 Butas touching the resurrection of the dead, have ye not read that} | Ann which was spoken unto you by God, 33 oe saying, $2 “I am the God of Abraham, and S Exod. 3.6, the God of Isaac, and the God of | Mark 32. 30. Jacob? God is not the God of the] A%7,35,, dead, but of the living. 33 And when the multitude heard or this, "they were astonished at his doctrine. 34 {8 But when the Pharisees had heard that he had put the Saddueces to silence, they were gathered together. 35 Then one of them, which was ta lawyer, asked him a question, tempting him, and saying, 36 Master,

which 7s the great commandment in the law? 37 Jesus said untohim," Thou shalt |* 290° 1,% love the Lord thy God with all thy| 24° 10.27. | heart, and with all thy soul, and with | all thy mind. 38 ‘This is the first and great commandment. 39 And the second is like unto it, x Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. 40 ¥ On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets. 41 §#While the Pharisees were ga- |” * Mark 12. 20. t Luke 10. 25. « Lev. 19, 18 | thered together, Jesus asked them. |‘ uke 20.41. 42 Saying, What think ye of Christ ? whose son is he? They say unto him, Zhe Son of David. 43 He saith unto them, How then doth David in spirit call him Lord, saying, 44° The Lorn said unto my Lord, |* $23. Sit thou on my right hand, till I} por yis make thine enemics thy footstool ? 10. 12, 45 If David then call him Lord, how is he his son? 46 And no man was able to answer | * Luke 14-6 him a word, ‘neither durst any man |‘ Mark 15-34 from that day forth ask him any more questions. CHAPTER XNIII. 1 Christ admonisheth the people to follow the good doctrine, not the evil examples, of the seribes and Pharisees. 5 His disciples must beware of their ambition, V3 ITe denounceth eight woes against their hypocrisy and blindness: 34 and prophesieth of the destruction of Jerusalem, fl Mises spake Jesus to the multims tude, and to his disciples, 2 Saying, * The scribes and the Pharisces sit in Moses’ seat : 2 . . 3 All therefore whatsoever they bid 61-2

— st pronounceth woes against Sr. MATTHEW XXIr f ua “ ; 7 —s anno | you observe, that observe and do;| 19 yz the 6 8 = POMINT \but do not ye after their works: for | ther js ihe and bling. ei Play, > » Rom. 15, *they say, and do not. that sanctifieth the Bilt, op ae Whe "| kev?" | 4. ¢ For they bind heavy burdens| 20 \} oa the gift? the Altay! nits eae and grievous to be borne, and lay|the alta; a erefore shall ttt Gal 6.18" | sem on men’s shoulders; but they things t i eareth 7 ap Neat by|mars themselves will not move them with) 21 Ang = >And by afl one of their fingers. temple, SWeareth Jy +, Year b #h.6.1,2.5| 5 But all their works they do for| that dwelleth gq ocy tt and pye tte +Kum.1s.31.[t9 be seen of men: ˚they make} 22 Ang he ftnetein. PY "hi "Wing a | broad their phylacteries, and en-| ven swearet] at sha Swe edt v3. of oe p pveareth by sthe UW by hog. | Hee Pro large the borders of their garments, | and by him that the throne of F an] Rate ‘Mark 12.3, 6 And love the uppermost rooms} 23 Woe a Sitteth th neon, hha Luke M3. |at feasts, and the chief seats in the | risces, hypocrites 1’ ibes ang P Aas Join. | synagogues, . of mint and tanise #1 OC PAY tithe | 7 And greetings in themarkets, and | “have omitted th and cummin, ante to be called of men, Rabbi, Rabbi. | of the law ail © weightioy Matters Sang, rm! § &But be not ye called Rabbi: | faith : these Soh rae) Merey, anq| 2" 2. 1 s.g, |for_one is your Master, even Christ; | and not to leave the . ‘ have don ; wens and all ye are brethren. 24 Yeblind guides pi undone, | nf! 9 And call no man your father upon | a gnat, and swallow Which strain at “Mal..6 |the earth: "for one is your Father,| 25 Woe unto you, = ne which is in heaven. risees, hypocrites! for. Mes and Pha10 Neither be ye called masters: | the outside of the oe meds ie for one is your Master, even Christ. | platter, but within the ph ie ‘ch.20.26,27/ 1] But the that is greatest among | extortion and excess a etal at you shall be your servant. 26 Thou blind Pharisee 1 * Job 2-24, | 12 ‘And whosoever shall exalt him-| first that which is within’ the as ae self shall be abased; and he that shall | and platter, that the outside of te eu humble himself shall be exalted. may be clean also. ’ jPPet 5. 13 {But 'woe unto you, scribes and| 27 Woe unto you, scribes and Phaus“! Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye shut | risees, hypocrites ! ¥ for ye are lilce}rlakenu up the kingdom of heaven against | unto whited sepulchres, which in-| “*“* men: for ye neither go in yourselves, | deed appear beautiful outward, but neither suffer ye them that are

en-|are within full of dead men’s bones, tering to go in. and of all uncleanness, ee 14 Woe unto you, scribes and Pha- 28 Even so ye also outwardly appear luke, 47. | YISees, hypocrites ! ™for ye devour | righteous unto men, butwithin yeare tii.” | Widows? houses, and for a pretence | full of hypocrisy and iniquity. make long prayer: therefore ye shall| 29 *Woe unto you, scribes and)*™s!« receive the greater damnation. Pharisees, hypocrites! because ye | 15 Woe unto you, seribes and Pha-|build the tombs of the prophets, | risees, hypocrites! for ye compass |and garnish the sepulchres of the | sea and land to make one proselyte, | righteous, . | and when he is made, ye make him| 30 And say, If we had been in the | twofold more the child of hell than|days of our fathers, we would no vd in yy, (ourselves. have been partakers with them in Bate ‘i 16 Woe unto you, "ye blind guides, | the blood of the prophets. dato | ‘| which say, *Whosoever shall swear | 31 Wherefore ye be paaseege ‘dren |*Ac" by the temple, it is nothin ; but] yourselves, that “ye are podaret ies Whosoever shall swear by the gold| of them which killed the prop’ io [sari of the temple, he is a debtor ! 32 » Fill ye up then the meas' : Rx 0,99, es fools and blind: for whether | of your fathers. cqoneration of ey greater, the gold, ¥ or the temple | 33 Ye serpents; yes the damthat sanctifieth the gold? vipers, how can ye escape 4 18 And, Whosoever shall wes veon of hell! nt the altar. it j ver shall swear by nation © ee fore, behold, T sen) ua? LOr, deta aver swenrath arma Lee esa ee bine inet and wise en sy {ors boul? it, he is tguilty, eeietsts —T i aahee: an e some of them )

— 5 1h f dest? ann pow Nt 1. 10, 17s 1a pelle sjuke dH 1gchron. 24. a apout.t2 11, i Ps. 17 Ue yh oPs 118, 26. hal Mark 13, 1. Luke 21. 5, * Mark 11. 3, “1 Thess. 5, 1. yotion 4 7 hall Kill and erucify ; and ‘some of hott shall y' gogrues, and pe | the righte ,,| voubled: Jerusalem, Sr. MATTHEW XXIII. and of the temple, foretold. | ¢ scourge in your synarsecute them from city iia upon you may come all " ous blood shed upon the earth, "from the blood of righteous i , wna } Abel unto ithe blood of Zacharias gon of Barachias, whom ye slew between the temple and the altar. 36 Verily I say unto you, All these things shall come upon this genera“ork O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, 'and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would ™ I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens "under her wings, and ye would not! 38 Behold, your house is left unto ou desolate. 39 For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, “Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord. CHAPTER XXIV. 1 Christ foretelleth the destruction of the temple: 3 what and how great calamities shall le before it: 20 the signs of his coming to judgment. 36 And because that day and hour is unknown, 42 we ought to watch like good servants, expecting every moment our master’s coming. ND *Jesus went out, and departed from the temple: and his disciples came to him for to shew him the buildings of the temple. 2 And Jesus said unto them, See ye not all these things? verily I say ‘junto you, "There shall not be left ; here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down. 3 And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, “Tell us, when shall these things he? and what shall be the sipn of thy coming, and of the end of the world? 4 And Jesus answered and said ui,|Unto them, *Take heed that no man eceive you, 5 Por ‘many shall come in my 3, {NAme, saying, I am Christ ; Sand shall deceiye many. 6 And ye shall hear of wars and "unours of wars: see that ye be not for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet. Vth ts : . @ Por "nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places. : 8 Alt these are the beginning of sorrows. 9 'Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name’s sake. 10 And then shall many ‘he offended, and shall betray one another, and ; shall hate

one another. 11 And 'many false prophets shall rise, and ™shall deceive many. 12 And because iniquity shall a-| | bound, the love of many shall wax cold. 13 "But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved. dom Pshall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come. 151 When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by "Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (*whoso readeth, let him understand :) 16 Then let them which be in Judea flee into the mountains : 17 Let him which is on the housetop not come down to take any thing out of his house : 18 Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes. 19 And twoe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days ! 20 But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the sabbath day : 21 For "then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be. 22 And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: *but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened. 23 ¥Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ, or there; believe i not. 24 For*thereshallarise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great sions and wonders; insomuch that, "if i were possible, they shall deceive the very elect. 25 Behold, I have told you before. 14 And this ˚gospel of the king-|.1 Uh. 10.17. Mark 13.9, | Luke 21. 12. John 15. 20. & 1G, 2. e) 6 r pe a 2Tim. 1. 15. & 4.10, 16. Vch. 7.15. | Acts 20, 20. 2 Pet. 2. 1. 9. 35. Pp Rom. 1,17. Col. 1. 6, 23. a Mark 13. 14. Luke 21. 20. F Dan. 9.97.& 2 * Dan. 9. 23, | | | © Luke 23. 20. y Mark 13.21. Luke 17, 23, 2b * Dent. 13. 1, ver. 5, 11. i ——t

\ The sigs Anno poMINI | —— chambers ; | » Luke 17. 24. + Job 9. M Luke 17.97. 36. lev. 1. 7. beh, 16. 2 Mark 15, trumpel, anda great vole. ‘Luke 21. 2). ‘Jam. 5, 9. 1 Or, he. » ch. 16, 23. < 23, 3, a ‘| Mark 15. 30. Luke 21. 32. © Ps. 102. 26, Isal. 61. 6, Jer. 31. 35, wi. ch. 5. 18, Mark 13, 31, ‘Acts 1.7. 1 Thess. 6, 2. 2Pet. 4.10, P Zech, 14.7, a Gen. 6.3, 4, Ha you, Behold, he not forth: hehe in {Jation of those days i; #4. be darkened, 1.9... |fall from heaven. 5. |¢he heavens i.|Iyith a great so %.|eeneration shall not pass, till all gr, MATTHEW XX vy of Christ's coming. 36 Wherefore if they shall say unto js in the desert; go 1d, Ae és in the secret believe if not. the lightning cometh and shincth even unshall also the coming 27 For as out of the east, the carcase be gathered 3g ¢For wheresoevcr js, there will the together. 39 § 4Jmmediately after the tribueshall the sun and the moon shall not nt. and the stars shall , and the powers of shall be shaken: 30) {And then shall appear the sign give ber lig] 2.1 gf the Son of man jn heaven: ®an then shall all tlie tribes of the earth mourn, "and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heayen with power and great glory. 31 iAnd he shall send his angels und of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his lect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other. 32 Now learn ¥a parable of the figtree; When his branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer 73 nigh: 33 So likewise ye, when ye shall see all these things, know 'that "it is near, even at the doors. 34 Verily I say unto you, ™This these things be fulfilled. 35 "Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away. 36 4 °But of that day and hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels of heaven, "but my Father only. 37 Butas the days of Noe were, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be. Take 17-35, 1Pet. 3, 0, | Be ‘For as in the days that were hefore the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving mM marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark, — ” 39 And knew not until the flood mia and took them all away ; so al a the coming of the Son of 40 *Then shall two be in the field; the one s' ale er shall he taken, and the other | and gnashing of teeth. +41 Two a9), the mills ten and the othe r 42 7° Watch not what hour a ‘But In goodman of t i in what watch nate had en he would have veatche: i ge be gring; r left, therefore: 4 your Lord OW this hat if OW) not hav and w have suffered his boa would 0 be broken up. ; 44 "Therefore he in such an hour as Son of man cometh, 45

*Who then is a f wise servant, whom his made ruler over his housho| give them meat in due pata i, a mae eo és that servant, whom is lord wh a dew. en he cometh shall find 47 Verily I say unto you, That é » that *ho oo hale him ruler over all his 48 But and if that evil servant shall say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming ; 49 And shall begin to smite his fellowservants, and to eat and drink with the drunken ; 50 The lord of that servant shall come in a day when he looketh not tor Aim, and in an hour that he is not aware of, 51 And shall #cut him asunder, and appoint Aim his portion with the hypocrites: *there shall be weeping ye think CHAPTER XXV 1 The parable of the ten virgins, | the talents, 31 Also the description of last judgment. if Renee shall tho kingdom of heaven be lilcened unto ten virgins, which tool their lamps, and went forth to meet “the bridegroom. 2 »And five of them were wise, and five were foolish. 3 They that were lamps, and took no oil wi k 0 4 But the wise too vessels with ther, Jamps. e the bridegroom M and of] the foolish tool their th them: i] in ther cry An ethortation ier 9 Watehe > fue, | shall be ab MA come, | 1 ye also Teady: fop Not tha Aithful and lord hath d ey thet! 9 ean Mela y Mert yy "0h .25,9) Luke ae 101, cubhin af ach BE 35.90. ofp, we iter. At o},9.2 poh ed hp Mn ont fries! cometh; 7 ‘Then all tho etrimmed their ] amps. 4 apne |)

pA talent Is Aegt, 1s, ch, 10. 24. = Rom, 12.6. 1 Cor. 12.7; 11,2. Hiphes. 4. 10. “ch. 2447, Ver. iH, 46, Lu 4 2, 2Tim, 2. 39, Pe rd ile of the tew virgins ; Sr. MATTHEW XXV. and of the talents. i she foolish said unto tl ’—7) 8 And the foolish said unto he AH | Wise, Give us of your oil; for om "3H Jamps are ‘gone out. : —iy | 9 But the wise answered, saying, 1m Not sos lest there be not enough for usand you: but go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves. 10 And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the wtmarriage: and ‘the door was shut. ad 11 Afterward came also the other vaqan | virgins, saying, ®Lord, Lord, open m2) lig US. 12 But he answered and said, Vesnub rily I say unto you, "I know you teal | not. 13 ! Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour where* in the Son of man cometh. 14.91*For the kingdom of heaven is é, | Iag aman travelling intoa farcountry, 3. | who called his own servants, and delivered unto them his goods. 15 And unto one he gave five 'talents, to another two, and to another one; ™to every man according to his several ability; and straightway took his journey. 16 Then he that had received the five talents went and traded with the same, and made them other five talents. 17 And likewise he that had received two, he also gained other two. : 18 But he that had received one went and digged in the earth, and hid his lord’s money. 19 After a long time the lord of those servants cometh, and reckoneth with them. 20 And so he that had received five talents came and brought other five talents, saying, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me five talents: behold, I have gained beside them five talents more, 21 His lord said unto him, Well done, thou good and faithful servant : thou hast been faithful over a few things, "I will make thee ruler over ;|Many things: enter thou into ˚the Joy of thy lord. 22 He also that had received two pte came and said, Lord, thou erveredst unto me two talents: behold, I have gained two other talents beside them. 23 His lord said unto him, ? Well done, good and faithful servant ; thou hast been faithful over a few things, [I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord. 24 Then he which had received the one talent came and said, Lord, I knew thee that thou art an hard man, reaping where thou hast not sown, and gathering where thou hast not strawed : 25 And I was afraid, and went and hid thy talent in the earth: lo, here thou hast ¢hat is thine. 26 His lord answered and said unto him,

Zow wicked and slothful seryant, thou knewest that I reap where I sowed not, and gather where I have not strawed : 27 Thou oughtest therefore to have put my money to the exchangers, and then at my coming I should have received mine own with usury. 28 Take therefore the talent from him, and give i¢ unto him which hath ten talents. 29 ‘For unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but from him that hath not shall be taken away even that which he hath. 30 Andeast yetheunprofitable servant Tinto outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. 31 4*When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory: 32 And ‘before him shall be gathered all nations: and “he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth is sheep from the goats : 33 And he shall set the sheep on es right hand, but the goats on the eft. 34 Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, *inherit the kingdom Yprepared for you from the foundation of the world : 35 *For I was an hunered, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: "I was a stranger, and ye took me in: 36 »Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: *I was in prison, and ye eame unto me. Anno DOMINI 33 P ver, 2). ach. 13, 12. John 15. 2. rch. 8, 12. & 2.510 » Zech. 14. 5. ch. 16. 27. & 19. 28. Mark 8. 38. Acts 1.1L. 1 Thess. 4.16. 2 Thess. 1. 7. Jude 14. Rev. 1. 7. t Rom. 14. 10. 2 Cor. 5. MW. Rey. 20). 12. 4 Ezek. 20. Si, & BH. 17, 20. ch, 13. 49. y ch. 20, Mark 10. 40. 3 John 5. > Jam, 2. 15, 6. e2 Tim. Ll. Mi.

Rou | —>— | 2 Prov. 14.31. & WF. ch. 10), 42 Mark Y. 41. Hebr. 6. 10. «Ps 6. b; ch. 7. 24. Luke 1 27. fh 13M, 3 © Prov. 14.51. & 17.5. he u. Acts ¥. 5, ‘Dan, 12. John Rom. &e. 2. 2, * Mark}. Luk ¢ judawent described. Ane 37 Then shall the poMINT | hin, saying, \clothed thee? 35," | ehief’ priests, righteous answer Lord. when saw we thee nd fed thee? or thirsty, drink thee a stranger, or naked, and an hungred, a and gave thee 38 When saw we and took thee inf | 39 Or when saw we ne sick, or in prison, and came unto thee : 40 And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, “Inasmuch as ye have done jt unto one of the Jeast of these my ‘brethren, ye have done ¢ unto me. | 4] Then shall he say also unto them lon the left hand, ‘Depart from Ime, ye cused, ‘into everlasting fire, | prepared for *the devil and his angels: ; '"42, For I was an hungred, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink : 43 T was a stranger, and ye took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not : sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not. 44 Then shall they also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister unto thee ? 45 Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, "Inasmuch as ye did i not to one of the least of these, ye did it not to me. 46 And ‘these shall go away into everlasting punishment: but the righteous into life eternal. CHAPTER XXVI, 1 The rulers conspire against Christ. 6 The woman anointeth his head. 14 Judas selleth him. 17 Christ ealeth the passover : 26 instituteth his holy supper: SM prayeth in the garden: 47 and being betrayed with a kiss, 7 is carried to Caiaphas, 69 and denied of eler, ‘ ND it came to pass, when Jesus had finished all these sayings, he said unto his disciples, -| 2"Ye know that after two days is the feast of the passover, and the Son of man 1s betrayed to be erucified. 3» Then assembled together the “ the oie, and tay ~¢ people, unto the Sa aaa 8 we ws + And consulte take Jo isulted th the elders of a at they might sts by Subtilty, and kill Zine. Reeen sr. MATTHEW Xxy_ 5 But they saiq yo day, lest there e people. 6 4 °Now wh, en J, thany. in the 1 Sus yy leper, house 9 , be an 1 having an alabastey ie 2 Woman Clous ointment, and poured} y head, as ‘he sat what purpose 75 this yy, 9 For this ointment been sold for much, a) the poor, ; 10 When Jesus underst said unto them, Why ty woman? for she hath jy, work upon me. 11 ‘For ye have the poor with you; but &me yeh always. 12 For

in that she hath ointment on my body, my burial. 13 Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached in the whole world, there shall also this, that this woman hath done, be told for a memorial of her. 14 41"Then one of the twelve, callmight have nd given to 00d it, hie ‘Ouble ye the Vought a good always she did it {oy chief’ priests, 15 And said unto them, * What will ye give me, and I will deliver him unto you? And they covenanted with him for thirty pieces of silver. 16 And from that he sought opportunity to betray hin. 17 si'N oe the fiat doy of the feast of unleavened bread the disciples came to Jesus, saying unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare for thee to eat the passovers | 1S And he said, Go ito the city to such a man, and say unto ne The Master saith, My time - a hand; I will ce aril » house with my discipics: ef wer the disciples did okies had appointed them; and they ready the passoyer. ee me nee when the even was come, he sat down with the er said 21 And as they did eat, he 5° poured this} & at one 0 Verily I say unto you, that you shall betray meont AVE Not} ese it } Markie Juke S22 ed ‘Judas Iscariot, went unto the| : Jobin ib », Veh Med W Zech WAR mgd | VExob If MM Mark JUL: Luke? —

aa rit Anne 44,35 funy Greek ' th have, nth ikss Kee Mark Us dl. 11 Cor, 10.16. ¢ Mark 14. 23. Het € + Mark 14, 25, Luke 22, 10, «Acts WU. a1. § Mark 14. 26, 105, pralin. «Mark 14,27, John Mi, 32, ech *Uech13.7. |fch. 2.7510, 16. Mark 14. 98, 16.7, “Mark ay, alt ul T 92 And they were exeeeding sorpols! row! | west I. cin | the dish, the same shall betray me. 4 hetrayed ! it had been good for that eth the passover. Sr. MATTHEW XXVI. His agony in the garden. |, and began every one of them to say unto him, Lord, is it T? 93 And he answered and said, "He rat dippeth Ais hand with me in the 94 The Son of man goeth ˚as it is written of him : but "woe unto that an by whom the Son of man is man if he had not been born. 95 Then Judas, which betrayed him, answered and said, Master, is it 12 He said unto him, Thou hast said. : 26 % “And as they were eating, |*Jesus took bread, and "blessed it, and brake @#, and gave 7 to the disciples, and said, Take, eat ; *this is my body. 27 And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave i¢ to them, saying, ‘Drink ye all of it ; 28 For “this is my blood *of' the . | new testament, which is shed ‘for many for the remission of sins. 29 But “I say unto you, I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, “until that day when I drink it new with you in my Father's kingdom. 30 And when they had sung an ‘hymn, they went out into the mount of Olives. 31 Then saith Jesus unto them, *All ye shall “be offended because of me this night: for it is written, *I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep of the flock shall be scattered abroad, 32 But after I am risen again, ‘1 will go before you into Galilee. 33 Peter answered and’ said unto him, Though all men shall be offended because of thee, yet will I never be offended. 34 Jesus said unto him, *Verily I say unto thee, That this night, before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. 35 Peter said unto him, Though I should die with thee, yet will T not deny thee. Likewise’ also said all the disciples, 364"Then cometh Jesus with them unto a place ealled Gethsemane, and saith unto the disciples, Sit ye here, while I go and pray yonder. 37 Andhe took with him Peter and /Up again thy sword into his place : 'the two sons of Zebedee, and began) | Anno to be sorrowful and very heavy. 43 38 Then saith he unto them, *My Perel soul is exceeding sorrowful, even un- k Jonn 12.27. to death: tarry ye here, and watch with me. 39 And he went a little farther, and fell on his face, and 'prayed, saying, "O my Father, if it be possible, "let this cup pass from me: nevertheless ˚not

as I will, but as thou zilt. By ey 40 And he cometh unto the disci-} Phil. 2. | Mark 14. 36. ples, and findeth them asleep, and saith unto Peter, What, could ye not watch with me one hour? 41 ? Watch and pray, that ye enter |? Mark13. 3. not into temptation: the spirit in-] Luke. +, deed is willing, but the flesh 7s weak.| Ephes.6.10. 42 He went away again the second time, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if this cup may not pass away from me, except I drink it, thy will be done. 43 And he came and found them asleep again: for their eyes were heavy. 44 And he left them, and went away again, and prayed the third time, saying the same words. 45 Then cometh he to his disciples, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: behold, the hour is at hand, and the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners. 46 Rise, let us be going: behold, he is at hand that doth betray me. 47 4% And ‘while he yet spake, lo,|* pare a Judas, one of the twelve, came, and dol: Uy 2 with him a great multitude with] “"" ~~ swords and staves, from the chief priests and elders of the people. 48 Now he that betrayed him gave them a sign, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he: hold him fast. 49 And forthwith he came to Jesus, and said, Hail, Master; ‘and | *2Sam.20.9. kissed him. 50 And Jesus said unto him, ‘Friend, wherefore art thou come 2] * Ps 41-96 Then came they, and laid hands on| “* Jesus, and took him. 51 And, behold, tone of them which | ‘Jenn 19. 10. were with Jesus stretched out Ais hand, and drew his sword, and struck a servant of the high priest’s, and smote off his ear. 52 Then said Jesus unto him, Put

—_— Jesus carried to Caiaphas. | “for all they “that tak Anno ae \shall perish with the sword. —— | 53 Thinkest tho u that I cannot now her, and he shall Gen. {. 6. . 5 Fat Ree izio. |pray to my si se smore than twelve sekingst.17- | presently give me Dan. 7. It senuy 5 é legions of ange! - : 54 But how then shall the seripvisi 53.7, | tures be fulfilled, ‘that thus it must & ver. be! ; Luie*s°5.| 55 In that same hour said Jesus to the multitudes, Are ye come out as against a thief with swordsandstaves for to take me! I sat daily with you teaching in the temple, and ye laid no hold on me. 56 But all this was done, that the “scriptures of the prophets might be fulfilled. ‘Chen @all the disciples forsook him, and fled. 57 {And they that had laid hold on Jesus led him away to Caiaphas the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled. + Lam, 4.20. yer. St * See John 18. 1b. & Mark 14. 53, Luke 22. 54. John 19. 12, 15, 24. e the sword =e Peter g,.. & dink ye? Tho. i and said, "Ho is suite ver) ae eath, dng Sr. MATTHEW Xxyy 66 What t and buffeted hi him with 'the mils e 68 Saying, PPyo me Christ, Who is 69 T9Now palace: and saying, Tho Galilee. 70 But he deni 7 ed bef say ings I know not what a, 71 And when he yw, the porch, another and said unto them This fellow was als Nazareth. 72 And again he deni enied ww: oath, I do not know Hetil Bl And after a while came unt him they that stood by, and il to Peter, Surely thou also $ hesy unt, he th : at si Peter Sat wit] it a damsel came uw also wast wit them all, OU Sayest 8S Bone out intg ses saw him t lat were there 0 with Jesus of ith an 58 But Peter followed him afar off| of them; for thy "speech | aM one unto the high priest’s palace, and | thee. Dewrayeth | later y : priests fp went in, and sat with the servants, | 74 Then * 9 egan he to curse and to | ‘stny to see the end. swear, saying, I know not the m ae 59 Now the chief priests, andelders, | And immedi ae , 1 I's, ediately the cock crew. and all the council, sought false wit-| 75 — . 1 ig ‘ 7 nd Peter remembered the ness against Jesus, to put him to| word of Jesus, which said unto him death ; ‘Before the cock crow, thou shalt | ‘ye 60 But found none: yea, though | deny me thrice. And he went out, eed « Is.27.12.| many false witnesses came, yet found | and wept bitterly. "| Foams Mark 14. they none. At the last came “two «Deut. 19.15. | false witnesses, CHAPTER XXVII. 61 And said, This : 1 Christ is delivered bound to Pilate, 3 Juech. 7.40. |eT ag bl - his fellow said, das hangeth himself. VW Pilate, admonished Join 2. 19. Mm able to

destroy the temple of his wife, 24 washeth his hands: 26 and of God, and to build it in three looseth Burabbas. 29 Christ is crowned with days thorns, 3A crucified, 40 reviled, Al dieth, vine y 7 . : and is buried: 66 his sepulchre is sealed, -@.| 62 ‘And the high priest arose, and and watched. said unto him, Answerest thou no- HEN the morning was come,| thing? what 7s i which these wit- all the chief priests and “that rane ness against thee ? . elders of the people took counsel we ep is,| 68 But #Jesus held his peace. And | agai esus to put him to death : | Joa) the hi s P gainst P ; ried, (os high priest answered and said| 2 And when they had bound him,| 1Sam.l4.24, rie him, "I adjure thee by the living | they led him away, and "delivered | hess, b od, that thou tell us whether thou | him to Pontius Pilate the governor. ech sit] i Christ, the Son of God. 3 9¢Then Judas, which had betray- | ‘d Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast | ed him, when he saw that he bier | Dan, 2,13 " : nevertheless I say unto you, condemned, repented himself, a 2184 38 | ereafter shall ye sce the Son of| brought again the thirty Ee, : Tike), 27 ve “sitting on the right hand of silver to the chief’ priests and oe | John 1 power, and coming in the clouds of| 4 Saying, I have sinned in tha ' 1 The. 65 Tt haye betrayed the innocent ee : Tat clothes, hen the high priest rent his} And they said, What that to us: | ‘2 King Mt | Wlaenhen saying, Ne hath spoken | sce thou 70 that. sees Of| ni lo re a ; what further need have} 5 And he cast down a Parte’, as vitnesses : : ; i 2 nave earl hic’ behold, now ye} silver in the temple, “2” Ot Act! ——— nis blasphemy, and went and hanged himse™ -_ — 4

—”S——r ghrist sacs be 10. sree es ho | chown ! youn ene chile | den joricls fark 18, 26 et John 1. 33. hn If, 37. ‘itn. 13. ich, 90. 63. | Jolin 19. 9 bch. 26, 12, John 19. 10. ‘Mark 15. 6. Luke 23. 17. John 19. 39, “Mark 15, ake ya, ih ‘ohn 1. Act, 1 Ys silence b afore Pilato. St. MATTHEW XXVIL. Pilate releaseth Barabbas. ———— re chief priests took the 6 a and oie, It is not lawa arte put them into the treasury, ue it is the price of blood. ‘ re they took counsel, and bought with them the potter's field, to bury ‘angers In. sie Vhorefore that field was called, e'The field of blood, unto this day. 9 Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying, ‘And they took the thirty ieees of silver, the price of him that was valued, * whom they of the children of Jsracl did value ; J0 And gave them for the potter's field, as the Lord appointed me. 11 And Jesus stood before the governor: Sand the governor asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And Jesus said unto him, "Thou sayest. 12 And when he was accused of the chief priests and elders, ‘he answered nothing. 13 Then said Pilate unto him, *Hearest thou not how many things they witness against thee ? 14 And he answered him to never aword; insomuch that the governor marvelled greatly. 15 'Now at that feast the governor was wont to release unto the people a prisoner, whom they would. 16 And they had then a notable prisoner, called Barabbas. 17 Therefore when they were gathered together, Pilate said unto them, Whom will ye that I release unto you? Barabbas, or Jesus which is called Christ? 18 For he knew that for envy they had delivered him. _19 | When he was set down on the Judgment seat, his wife sent unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with that just man: for I have suffered many things this day in a dream because of him. 20 "But the chief priests and clders persuaded the multitude that they should ask Barabbas, and deStroy Jesus. 21 The governor answered and said unto them, Whether of the twain will ye that I release unto you? They said, Barabbas. 22 Pilate saith unto them, What shall T do then with Jesus which is called Christ? Zhey all say unto power him, Let him be crucified. 33 23 And the governor said, Why,| —~— what evil hath he done? But they cricd out the more, saying, Let him be crucified. 241 When Pilate saw that he could prevail nothing, but that rather a nae ® eu. ae tumult was made, he "took water, and washed iis hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of this just person: see

ye to tt. 25 Then answered all the people, and said, ˚His blood Je on us, and | ˚ Pevt 39:10. Josh. 2. 19. on our children. 1 Kings 2.92. 26 {Then released he Barabbas| Acts 5. 28. unto them: and when Phe had 7 {si 53.5 scourged Jesus, he delivered him) Juke 2.16, to be crucified. | John 9.1, 27 4Then the soldiers of the go- 4 Mark 1.16. a hn 19, 2. vernor took Jesus into the 'com-_ sr, gurernmon hall, and gathered unto him) ”*"“* the whole band of soldiers. H 28 And they stripped him, and Fput on him a scarlet robe. maui oe 29 41sAnd when they had platted *Ps,%.1˚a crown of thorns, they put 7¢ upon his head, and a reed in his right hand: and they bowed the knee| before him, and mocked him, say-! ing, Hail, King of the Jews ! a 30 And ‘they spit upon him, and |‘ 1si,3.6 took the reed, and smote him on the head. 31 And after that they had mocked him, they took the robe off from him, and put his own raiment on him, “and led him away to crucify hii. 32 *And as they came out, ¥ they | *{#"found a man of Cyrene, Simon by name: him they compelled to bear his cross. 33 7And when they were come unto “ Tsai. 53. 7. a place called Golgotha, that is to| Jobn Ww. 17. say, a place of a skull, 34 %*They gave him vinegar to |* Ps. ©. 21. drink mingled with gall: and when| ““"** he had tasted thereor, he would not drink. 35 *And they crucified him, and |* Markis.os. Luke 233. 3H. parted his garments, casting lots :| Jon 19 2 that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, ¢They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they east lots. 36 “And sitting down they watch-] «ver. 54. ed him there ; is 37 And ¢set up over his head © Ps, 29. 10.

——_ Christ's crucifixion, Sr. MATTHEW Xxyqj a is cusation written, THIS Is greatly, savj death, a postin ae ee THE KING OF THE | Son of Gey Truly thig rs a buy) —— JEWS. . 55 And many « 8S the | i. St 12. "38 Then were there two thieves beholding eee N Were 4} iy Ke, crucified with him, one on the right | J esus from Galilog Which {5 lo' 4 | S..19.18 hand, and another on the left. him : : ™nistering me "likeg ree 89 "And they that sary re- a: "Among which Was } Nto Mark is. yiled him, wagging their heads, dalene, and Mary +} 3 lity Mag. r kee &- 49 And saying, "Thou that destroy- | James and Toseg 0° mother S| "Muh, Jom 2.19. | 6+ the temple,and buildest itinthree | of Zehedee's childres" moth ia.9.03 | days,save thyself. i]fthoubethe Son] 57*When the Se ia of God, come down from the cross. |came a rich man 88 come, there | ti, 41 Likewise also the chief priests |named Joseph, wh timathea, | ica mocking him, with the scribes and|was Jesus? disciple a0 also himself Min elders, said, 58 He went to Pj}; : 'late, and | 42 He saved others; himself he can- | the body of Jesus, The Pil hegered not save. If he be the King of Israel, | manded the body to ig ste com. let him now come down from the} 59 And when Jose th cross, and we will believe him. the body, he wrapped it had taken «rs.20. | 43 'He trusted in God; let him de-| linen cloth, M a clean liver him now, if he will have him:] 60 And 'laid it in his : for he said, I am the Son of God. |tomb, which he had ee ney | 773.15 'Mark 15-32-! 44 !The thieves also, which were|the rock: and he rolled ps a crucified with him, cast the same in | stone to the door of the ge A his teeth. and departed. ia eAmosit.s, | 45 ™ Now from the sixth hour there | 61 And therewas Mary Magdalene Luke 23. 4. was darkness over all the land unto |and the other Mary, sitting over the ninth hour. against the sepulchre. ae outer 5.7 | 46 And about the ninth hour "Je-| 62 ST Now the next day, that folsus cried with a loud voice, saying, | lowed the day of the preparation | Eu, Eni, AMA SABACHTHANI that | the chief priests and Pharisces came or21. Jigs to say, >My God, my God, why | together unto Pilate, | hast thou forsaken me ? 63 Saying, Sir, we remember that 47 Some of them that stood there, | that deceiver said, while he was yet! when they heard that, said, This man | alive, 7After three days I will rise)" yet calleth for Elias. again. 48 And straightway one of them} 64 Command therefore that the #s, "is al. jran, and took a spunge, Pand filled | sepulchre be made sure until the) su Juke 23.

90.|7¢ with vinegar, and put it on a reed, | third day, lest his disciples come) Jn and gave him to drink, by night, and steal him away, and 49 The rest said, Let he, let us see }say unto the people, He is risen apne whether Elias will come to save him. | from the dead: so the last error ies i¢| 50 14Jesus, when he had cried |shall be worse than the first. again with a loud voice, yielded up| 65 Pilate said unto them, Folin * Exod. 20.1. ie sei . a watch : go your way, make wae sch g is OS nd, behold, *the veil of the | sure as ye can. au dial fiark emple was rent in twain from the| 66 So they went, and ma : epan. Cl top to the bottom; and the earth|sepulchre sure, *sealing the stone, oe ie the rocks rent ; and setting a watch. 924 And the graves were opened ; XVIII. and many bodies of the saints which CHAPTE R Rainy : anangel slept arose, 1 Christ's resurrection is dee ere rel nt 58 And : to the women. 9 ITe himself 4] the soldiers his reanirect eubotthe opis alter pee: Leder stolen out 4 dls holy cit y et and went into the cukee 10 Christ appear plat aud “Series bd ‘New wl appeared unto many. ciples, 19 and entices then Lat! take? 47. |they that 4 ten the centurion, and | _ “each all nations: re sabbath, #534 Y that were with him, watching | JN the “end of the S000 firs nee saw the carthquake, and those nes that were done, they feared Y are began to dawn towé day of the week, ¢ ‘wee ame Mary Mag| — ” —_—_

) | nist qd mh vain Wut 10 Saad: geal apn 6. 124 & “Meh 17. a kD. teh 2 92, Mark 16. 7 See Mark 1a. John 20. 14, §ScoJohn 20, Mj. Rom, 6. 29. Nebr. 2. 1. ypoareth to the women, Sv. MATTHEW XXVIII. and to the eleven disciples. dalene bee the other Mary to see , gepulchre. . id, behold, there "was a great if ke: for ‘the angel of the earthqua Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled back the stone from the door, and sat upon it, 3 ‘JJjs countenance was like lightning, and his raiment white as snow: 4. And for fear of him the keepers did shake, and became as dead men. 5 And the angel answered and said unto the women, Fear not ye: for I know that ye seek Jesus, which was erucified. aoe (§ He is not here: for he is risen, eas he said. Come, see the place where the Lord lay. a, 7 And go quickly, and tell his disciples that he is risen from the dead; and, behold, ‘he goeth before you into Galilee; there shall ye see him: lo, I have told you. 8 And they departed quickly from the-sepulchre with fear and great joy; and did run to bring his disciples word. 9 {And as they went to tell his disciples, behold, Jesus met them, saying, All hail. And they came and held him by the feet, and worshipped him. 10 Then said Jesus unto them, Be not afraid: go tell "my brethren that they go into Galilee, and there shall they see me, 11 § Now when they were going,} | Anno, hehold, some of the watch came 3 into the city, and shewed unto the] —~ — chief priests all the things that were done. 12 And when they were assembled with the elders, and had taken counsel, they gave large money unto the soldiers, 13 Saying, Say ye, His disciples came by night, and stole him away while we slept. 14 And if this come to the governor’s ears, we will persuade him, and secure you. 15 So they took the money, and did as they were taught: and this saying is commonly reported among the Jews until this day. 7 16 1 Then the eleven disciples went |*} away into Galilee, into a mountain 16, 28. iwhere Jesus had appointed them. | lke 1,2. 17 And when they saw him, they| Jonn3 3. worshipped him : but some doubted. 18 And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, ‘All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth. Rom. 14. 9. 1 Cor. 15. 27. Ephes. 1. 10, 21. Phil. 2. 9,10. 19 {i'Go ye therefore, and ™!teach| Heb")! ? all nations, baptizing them in the] LPet,3 %. name of the Father, and of the Son, |! Mark 1 and of the Holy Ghost : 20 "Teaching them to observe all | i. things whatsoever I have command- | Cori ed you: and, lo, I am with you) (ire. alway, even unto the end of the eas

ofall naworld. Amen. tions. ® Acts 2, 42.

Anno DUMINI 2h ending —— * Mott. 14. 33. Luke 1. 33. Jolin Lh b Mal. 3.1. Matt. 11.10. Luke 7. 27. © Isai. 40.3. Matt. 3. 3, Luke 3. 4. John 1. 15, 2. 4 Matt 3.1. Luke 3. 8. John 3, 23, 0 Or, unto. * Matt. 3. 5. THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO Sr. MARK. CHAPTER I. 1 The office of John the Baptist. 9 Jesus is baptized, 12 templed, V4 he preacheth: lbcalleth Peter, ‘Aidetia: James and John: 28 healeth one that had a devil, 2 Peter's mother in law, 32 many diseased persons, Al and cleanseth the leper. ft Ig beginning of the gospel of Jesus Christ, *the Son of God; 2 As it is written in the prophets, » Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee. 3 ©The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight. 4 “John did baptize in the wilderness, and preach the baptism of repentance "for the remission of sins. 5 ˚ And there went out unto him all the land of Judea, and they of Jerusalem, and were all baptized of him in the river of Jordan, confess(Matt. 3. 4. € Lev. 11. 22. 6 Matt. 3, 11. Jolin 1. 27. Acts 13. 25. t Acts 1.5, & 11,16, 419.4. & Tsai. 44, 3. Joel 2, 28, Acts 2.4. & 10, 45. & Il. 14,10, 1 Cor. 12.13. Anno Domint 27 2/ 1 Matt. 3. 13. Matt. 4.1, Luke 4, 1. y Matt. 4.31. ing their sins, 6 And John was ‘clothed with eamel’s hair, and with a girdle of a skin about his loins; and he did eat 5 locusts and wild honey ; 7 And preached, saying, There cometh one mightier than I after me, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to stoop down and unloose. 8 ‘J indeed have baptized you with water: but he shall baptize you k with the Holy Ghost. 9'And it came to pass in those days, that Jesus came from Nazareth of Galilee, and was baptized of John in Jordan. 10 ™And straightway coming up out of the water, he saw the heavens ‘opened, and the Spirit like ‘a dove descending upon him: 11 And there came a voice from heaven, saying, "Thou art my beloved Son,in whom I amwell pleased. 12 ˚And immediately the spirit driyeth him into the wilderness, 18 And he was there in the wilderness forty days, tempted of Satan; and was with the wild beasts ; Yand the angels ministered unto him. 1 + 1 Now after that John was eg ee, "preaching the gospel of the kingin prison, Jesus came into Gali dom of God, 15 And saying, * The time is fulfilled, and 'the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel. 16 “Now as he walked by the sea of Galilee, he saw Simon and Andrew his brother casting a net into! the sea: for they were fishers. 17 And

Jesus said unto them, Come ye after me, and I will make you to become fishers of men. 18 And straightway *they their nets, and followed him. 19 And when he had gone a little |7 Mat. 1, farther thence, he saw James-the son of Zebedee, and John his bro-| ther, who also were in the ship mending their nets. o 20 And straightway he called them: and they left their father Zebedee in the ship with the hired servants, and went after him. 21 *Andthey went intoCapernaum; and straightway on the sabbath day he entered into the synagogue, and taught. 22 * And they were astonished at his doctrine: for he taught them as one that had authority, and not as the scribes. 23 » And there was in their synagogue a man with an unclean spirit; and he cried out, 24 Saying, Let ws alone; *what ying, have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth ? art thou come to destroy us $ I know thee who thou art, the Holy One of God. 25 And Jesus “rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him. 26 And when the unclean spirit ˚had torn him, and cried with a loud voice, he came out of him, 27 And they were all amazed, insomuch that they questioned amon themselves, saying, What thing is| this! what new doctrine ¢s this? for with authority commandeth he even fo * Matt.19.7 rsool | Luke & 1 = Mate. 7.2 Anno DOMINI Bi) ending. a Main 4 ” "Mate a Luke 5.4 | ™ Matt. ain } | | Anno Doss 3 * Mate. 411 Luke €. 31. | 4 ver. 34

—_—S—_f | rit at 1 ike 44 ach, & 1, Juke 4. Al. 1,10. 1 0r, to aay thal they knevo hin. | lLuke 4. 42. ‘ Luke d. 43. Msi. G1. 1, Luke 4. 44. “Matt. 0. 9, Luke 5,19, jealeth See Acts 16, John 16, 28, &lpd = Matt. 4. 23, Potor’s mother in law, St. MARK IT, and many diseased persons. the unclean spirits, and they do obey veh nd immediately hisfamespread abroad throughout all the region round about Galilee. 99 {And forthwith, when they were 4, come out of the synagogue, they entered into the house of Simon and Andrew, With James and John. 30 But Simon’s wife’s mother lay sick of a fever, and anon they tell him of her. 3 And he came and tool her by the hand, and lifted her up; and immediately the fever left her, and she ministered unto them. 32 *And at even, when the sun did set, they brought unto him all that were diseased, and them that were nossessed with devils. 33 And all the city was gathered together at the door. 34 And he healed many that were sick of divers diseases, and cast out many devils ; and "suffered not the devils 'to speak, because they knew him. 35 And ‘in the morning, rising up a great while before day, he went out, and departed into a solitary place, and there prayed. 36 And Simon and they that were with him followed after him: 37 And when they had found him, atl said unto him, All men seek for thee. 38 And he said unto them, * Let us go into the next towns, that I may preach there also: for 'therefore came I forth. 39 "And he preached in their synagogues throughout all Galilee, and cast out devils. 40 "And there came a leper to him, beseeching him, and Ineeling down to him, and saying unto him, If thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. Al And Jesus, moved with compasSion, put forth dis hand, and touched him, and saith unto him, I will; be thou clean, . #2 And as soon as he had spoken, tmmediately the leprosy departed tom him, and he was cleansed. 43 And he straitly charged him, and forthwith sent lim away 5 4 And saith unto him, See thou —1SAY nothing to any man: but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing those things ˚which Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them. 45 ? But he went out, and began to publish 7 much, and to blaze abroad the matter, insomuch that Jesus could no more openly enter into the city, but was without in desert places: ‘and they came to him from every quarter. CHAPTER II. 1 Christ healeth one sick of the palsy, \4 calleth Matthew from the receipt of custom, li cateth with publicans and sinners, 18 excuseth his disciples for not fasting, 23

and Sor plucking the ears of corn on the sabbathday. ND again *he entered into Capernaum, after some days; and it was noised that he was in the house. 2 And straightway many were gathered together, imsomuch that there was no room to receive them, no, not so much as about the door: and he preached the word unto them. 3 And they come unto him, bringing one sick of the palsy, which was borne of four. 4 And when they could not come nigh unto him for the press, they uncovered the roof where he was: and when they had broken 7 up, they let down the bed wherein the sick of the palsy lay. 5 When Jesus saw their faith, he said unto the sick of the palsy, Son, thy sins be forgiven thee. 6 But there were certain of the scribes sitting there, and reasoning in their hearts, 7 Why doth this man thus speak blasphemies ? "who can forgive sins but God only? 8 And immediately ‘when Jesus perceived in his spirit that they so reasoned within themselves, he said unto them, Why reason ye these things in your hearts? 9 “Whether is it easier to say to the sick of the palsy, Zhy sins be forgiven thee ; or to say, Arise, and take up thy bed, and walk ? TO But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (he saith to the sick of the palsy,) 11 Tsay unto thee, Arise, and take Anno DOMINI 31 ——_ —" ˚ Ley. 14.3, 4, 10, Luke 5. 14. p Luke &. 15, ach. 2, 13, = Matt. 9. 1. Luke 5. 18. b Job 14. 4. Tsai. 43. 25. © Matt. 9. 4. 4 Mate. 9. 5. Oe

VYattierr the publican called. up thy bed, and go thy way into ine house. —— nD And immediately he arose, took up the bed, and went forth before them all; insomuch that they were ‘all amazed, and glorified God, sayinc, We never saw it on this faAnno DOMINI a) | shion. | Matt. 9.9 rT the sea side; and all the multitude resorted unto him, and he taught them. 14 ‘And as he passed by, he saw Levi the son of Alpheus sitting ‘at the receipt of custom, and said unto him, Follow me. And he arose and followed him. 15 ®And it came to pass, that, as Jesus sat at meat in his house, many publicans and sinners sat also together with Jesus and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed him. . 16 And when the seribes and Pharisees saw him eat with publicans and sinners, they said unto his diciples, Howis it that he eateth and drinketh with publicans and sinners? 17 When Jesus heard 7#, he saith Matt 9-12 Junto them, "They that are whole lukes. al, |have no need of the physician, but -.|they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance, 18 ‘And the disciples of John and of the Pharisees used to fast: and they come and say unto him, Why do the disciples of John and of the Pharisees fast, but thy disciples fast not! 19 And Jesus said unto them, Can the children of the bridechamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them? as long as they have the bridegroom with them, they cannot fast. 20 But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast in those days, 21 No man also seweth ‘ate cloth onan old garment: else the new piece that filled it up taketh away from the : " old, anc : made worse » and the rent is 22 And no m into old bottle f Matt. 9.9. Luke 5. 7. ] Or, al the place there the custom twas re ceived. 5 Matt. 9. 10. b 4 Matt. 9.14. Luke 5. 33, 1.0F, x60, Naorouyht. a piece of an putteth new wine S: else the new wi hia ew wine “oth burst the Votiles, and the wine 1S spill _ — eed, and the bottles will be Sr. MARK I]. nd went throy sabbath San, as they went " of corn, i 4 it cay Ct igh the come’ ay 5 and his op 13 «And he went forth again by | hi God in the days of high priest, and did bread, "which is not but for the Priests, an them which were witl 27 And he said w: sabbath was made fo eS . the sabbath 28 Therefore °the Son i Lord also of the a ert ae CHAPTER III, 1 Christ healeth the withered hand, 10 ant many other infirmities : 11 rebuketh the un. clean spirits : 13 chooseth his twelve apostles: 22 convinceth the blasphemy of casting out devils by Beelzebub: 31 and sheiveth

wha are his brother, sister, and mother. ND the entered again into the synagogue ; and there was a man there which had a withered hand. 2 And they watched him, whether he would heal him on the sabbathday ; that they might accuse him. 3 And he saith unto the man which had the withered hand, * Stand forth. 4 And he saith unto them, Is it h him? nto them, The| 1 man, and not d gave also to| & Gr drt, | * May. Ia * Molt 13.9 Luke, stant! forth indhewits.) and straightway to ‘the Herodians agi they might des his disciples to tl multitude from G 4and from Judea, lawful to do good on the sabbathdays, or to do evil? to save life, or to kill? But they held their peace. 5 And when he had looked round about on them with anger, being grieved for the ' hardness of ok hearts, he saith unto the man, Stre : | forth thine hand. And he strete a it out: and his hand was restor whole as the other. 6 "And the Pharis' ok coun: : ainst him, 1 Or, Minds | nih path ltt ees went forth, nsel with) 21 e Math 7 But Jesus wi he sea: anc im, alilee followed him, aque l

if gt yr, rushede 4, 1.93, 24 “Toke dle pratt 4B ch ble 1. 25,4. Ayu 1216. y Matt. 10. 1. Juke 6. 12. bd. ‘John 1, 42. 10r, home, koh 6.31 108, kins. men, ‘John 7,5, 1D. Ag 5. & fe 10, 99 "MALL 12! 95, ee ———s a . lve pos iles chosen. Sr. MARK III. Blasphemy against the Holy Ghost. - And from Jerusalem, and from Idumea, and from heyond Jordan ; and they about Tyre and Sidon, a great multitude, when they had heard what great things he did, eame unto him. <a 9 And he spake to his disciples, that a small ship should wait on him because of the multitude, lest they should throng him. : 10 For he had healed many; insomuch that they "pressed upon him for to touch him, as many as had plagues. a J{˚And unclean spirits, when they saw him, fell down before him, and cried, saying, ‘Thou art the Son of God. 12 And She straitly charged them that they should not make him known. 13"And he goeth up into a mountain, and calleth wnto him whom he would: and they came unto him. 14 And he ordained twelve, that they should be with him, and that he might send them forth to preach, 15 And to have power to heal sicknesses, and to cast out devils : 16And Simon ‘the surnamed Peter; 17 And James the son of Zebedee, and John the brother of James; and he surnamed them Boanerges, which is, The sons of thunder: 18 And Andrew, and Philip, and Bartholomew, and Matthew, and Thomas, and James the son of Alpheus, and Thaddeus, and Simon the Canaanite, 19 And Judas Iscariot, which also betrayed him: and they went "into an house. 20 And the multitude cometh together again, so that they could not so much as eat bread. 21 And when his "friends heard of wt, they went out to lay hold on him: "for they said, He is beside himself, 22 4 And the scribes which came 3," |down from Jerusalem said, ™ He 7 | hath Beelzebub, and by the prince of the devils easteth he out devils. 23 4 And he called them znto him, and said unto them in parables, Tow can Satan east out Satan? 2+ And if a kingdom be divided ‘against itself, that kine: lom ez Stand, st cannot 25 And ifa house be divided against itself, that house cannot stand. — 26 And if Satan rise up against himself, and be divided, he cannot stand, but hath an end. 27 ˚No man can enter into a strong man’s house, and spoil his goods, except hewill first bind the strong man; and then he will spoil his house. _ 28 ® Verily I say unto you, All sins shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and blasphemies wherewith soever they shall blaspheme : 29 But he that shall

blaspheme against the Holy Ghost hath never forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal damnation : 30 Because they said, He hath an unclean spirit. 831 94 There came then his brethren and his mother, and, standing without, sent unto him, calling him. 32 And the multitude sat about him, and they said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren without seek for thee. 33 And he answered them, saying, Who is my mother, or my brethren ? 34 And he looked round about on them which sat about him, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren! 35 For whosoever shall do the will of God, the same is my brother, and my sister, and mother. CHAPTER IY. 1 The parable of the sower, \4and the meaning thereof. 21 We must communicate the light of our knowledge to others. 2 The parable of the seed growing secretly, 30 and of the mustard seed. 35 Christ stilleth the tempest on the sea. ND *he began again to teach by the sea side: and there was gathered unto him a great multitude, so that he entered into a ship, and sat in the sea; and the whole multitude was by the sca on the land. 2 And he taught them many things by parables, "and'said unto them in his doctrine, 3 Hearken; Behold, there went out a sower to sow: ‘+ And it came to pass, as he sowed, some fell by the way side, and the fowls of the air came and devoured it up, 5 And some fell on stony ground, where it had not much earth ; and Anno DOMINI 31 —_—— © Tsai. 49. 24. Matt. 12. 29. P Matt. 12. 31. Luke 12. 10. 1 John 5. 16. 9 Matt. 12. 46. Luke 8. 19. * Matt 13. 1. Luke 8. 4. ' ch. 12. 38.

The parable of the a sower. Sr. MARK Iy. Thee i. DOSition gn Anno pUMINI 3 ——_ «John 15. 5. Col. 1. 6 ¢ Matt 13.10. Luke 8. 9, &e, Acts 2. 26, Rom. 11. 8. 6 Matt. 13.19. "1 Tim, 6, 0, 17. immediately it sprang, up, because it had no depth of earth : ; 6 But when the sun was up, it was scorched ; ane because it had it withered away. "7 yee sons fell among thorns, and the ‘thorns grew up, and choked it, and it yielded no fruit. g And other fell on good ground, cand did yield fruit that sprang up and increased ; and brought forth, some thirty, and some sixty, and some an hundred. "Aad he said unto them, He that hath ears to hear, let him hear. 10 4And when he was alone, they that were about him with the twelve asked of him the parable. 11 And he said unto them, Unto you it is given to know the mystery of the kingdom of God: but unto ethem that are without, all these iz. |things are done in parables : f=) 12 ‘That seeing they may see, and ib” [not perceive; and hearing they may hear, and not understand; lest at any time they should be converted, and their sins should be forgiven them. 13 And he said unto them, Know ye not this parable? and how then will ye know all parables ? 14 {8The sower soweth the word. 15 And these are they by the wayside, where the word is sown; but when they have heard, Satan cometh immediately, and taketh away the word that was sown in their hearts, 16 And these are they likewise which are sown on stony ground; who, when they have heard the word, immediately receive it with gladness ; 17 And have no root in themselves, and so endure but for a time: afterward, when affliction or persecution ariscth for the word’s sake, immediately they are offended. 18 And these are they which are sown among thorns; such as hear the word, 29 And the cares of this world, ri the deceitfulness of riches, and ee a of other things entering’ in, ke the wor i Ha ord, and it becometh 20 And these are Sown on good the word, forth fruit, some ary, and some an h 21 iAnd he Sai med d unto th, candle brought to he ata Isa tler a "bushel, or under a be set ona eondietes 22* For there is noth} he shall not be manifested.” hid, Which any thing kept secret, pri should come abroad 23 'Tf any man hay let him hear, 24 And he said heed what ye ie ses » Take measure ye mete, it shall by bee sured to you: and unto bed pried hear shall more be given die 25 "For he that hath, to him s} fe geen: and he that hath not Tn ? ie tem be taken even that which 26 And he said, ˚So is i dom of God, as if a man stp seed into the ground; :

27 And should sleep, and rise nj and day, and the saat should i and grow up, he knoweth not how, 28 For theearth bringeth forthfiuit of herself; first the blade, then the ear, after that the full corn in the ave ears to hear 3 ear. 29 But when the fruit is "brought forth, immediately ?he putteth in the sickle, because the harvest is come. 30 9 And he said,1Whereunto shall we liken the kingdom of God? or with what comparison shall we comare it? 31 It és like a grain of mustardseed, which, when it is sown in the earth, is less than all the sceds that be in the earth: 32 But when it is eth up, and becometh greater ee all herbs, and shooteth out great branches; so that the fowls of theaw may lodge under the shadow of : : 33 "And with many such gt spake he the word unto them, 4 they were able to hear #. ae 34 But without a parable a not unto them: and when they " his alone, he expounded all things disciples. 35 ® And the same even was come, he Let us pass over unto 36 And w the multitude, they too. sown, it grow: the Jay, when ith unto them, the 0 eh gent away Ic ee he », thirtyty — Some Not to ‘ Wag} 4 » but that it “Ma aa lilt Matta Mate 1321. Lukelt | ryfatt a ytatt hen they bale aie 328] yo 4 & Lakeg | 10r, rie PRev, Ws uke IL $4651) a Soh Ie lb hy | jukeB® | ww .

————S Ch ~ pn pos tn 1 ae eMatt § 20 Luke B26. rist stilleth a tempest. Sr. MARK IV. He casteth out dovils. sin the ship. And there were also with him other little ships. 37 And there arose a great storm of wind, and the waves heat into the ship, so that it was now full. 38 And he was in the hinder part of the ship, asleep on a pillow: and they awake him, and say unto him, Master, carest thou not that we erish ? 39 And he arose, and rebuked the wind, and said unto the sea, Peace, be still. And the wind ceased, and there was a great calm. 40 And he said unto them, Why are ye so fearful? how is it that ye haye no faith? 4] And they feared exceedingly, and said one to another, What mannor of man is this, that even the wind and the sea obey him ? CHAPTER V. L Christ delivering the possessed of the legion of devils, 13 they enter into the swine. 25 He healeth the woman of the bloody issue, 36 and raiseth from death Jairus his daughler. ND *they came over unto the other side of the sea, into the country of the Gadarenes. 2 And when he was come out of the ship, immediately there met him out of the tombs a man with an unclean spirit, 3 Who had Ais dwelling among the tombs; and no man could bind him, no, not with chains: 4 Because that he had been often bound with fetters and chains, and the chains had been plucked asunder by him, and the fetters broken in pieces: neither could any man tame him. 5 And always, night and day, he was in the mountains, and in the tombs, crying, and cutting himself with stones. 6 But when he saw Jesus afar. off, Je ran and worshipped him, 7 And cried with a loud voice, and said, What have I to do with thee, esus, ¢thow Son of the most high God? I adjure thee by God, that thou torment me not. 8 For he said unto him, Come out of the man, thow unclean spirit. 9 And he asked him, What és thy name? And he answered, saying, My name is Legion: for we are he wa many. 10 And he besought him much that he would not send them away out of the country. . 11 Now there was there nigh unto the mountains a great herd of swine feeding. . 12 And all the devils besonght him, saying, Send us into the swine, that we may enter into them. 13 And forthwith Jesus gave them Icave. And the unclean spirits went out, and entered into the swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the sea, (they were about two thousand ;) and were choked in the sea. 14 And they that fed the swine fled, and told z in the city, and in the country. And they went out to see what it was that was done.

15 And they come to Jesus, and see him that was possessed with the devil, and had the legion, sitting, and clothed, and in his right mind: and they were afraid. 16 And they that saw 7 told them how it befell to him that was possessed with the devil, and a/so concerning the swine. 17 And they began to pray him to depart out of their coasts. Anno DOMINI 31 a > Matt. 1. 34. acts 16. 39. 18 And when he was come into the ship, ‘he that had been possessed with the devil prayed him that he might be with him. 19 Howbeit Jesus suffered him not, but saith unto him, Go home to thy friends, and tell them how great things the Lord hath done for thee, and hath had compassion on thee. 20 And he departed, and began to publish in Decapolis how great things Jesus had done for him: and all men did marvel. 21 ‘And when Jesus was passed over again by ship unto the other side, much people gathered unto him: and he was nigh unto the sea. 22 ˚And, behold, there cometh one of the rulers of the synagogue, Jairus by name; and when he saw him, he fell at his feet, _ 23 And besought him greatly, saying, My little daughter lieth at the point of death: I pray thee, come and lay thy hands on her, that she may be healed; and she shall live. 24 And Jesus went with him ; and 62-2 Luke & 38. 4 Matt. 9.1. Luke 8. 40, ¢ Matt. 9. 10. Luke 8. 41.

DUMINI 3 # Luke 6. 19. & 8, 46. b Matt. 9, 22. ch. 10, 52. Acts 14. 9. § Luke @, 49, “Join. Tdead, but Xsleepeth, ‘Acts 9, 40, The bloody issue healed. anno |much people - |had an issue thronged him. ike 25 And a certain woman, which of blood twelve years, 26 And had suffered many things of many physicians, and had spent all that she had, and was nothing bettered, but rather grew worse, 27 When she had heard of Jesus, came in the press behind, and touched his garment. 98 For she said, If I may touch but his clothes, I shall be whole. 29 And straightway the fountain of her blood was dried up; and she felt in her body that she was healed of that plague. 30 And Jesus, immediately knowing in himself that *virtue had gone out of him, turned him about in the press, and said, Who touched my clothes? 31 And his disciples said unto him, Thou seest the multitude thronging thee, and sayest thou, Who touched me? 32 And he looked round about to see her that had done this thing. 38 But the woman fearing and trembling, knowing what was done in her, came and fell down before him, and told him all the truth. 34 And he said unto her, Daughter, "thy faith hath made thee whole; go in peace, and he whole of thy plague. 35 !While he yet spake, there came from the ruler of the synagogue’s house certain which said, Thy daughter is dead: why troublest thou the Master any further 36 As soonas Jesus heard the word that was spoken, he saith unto the ruler of the synagogue, Be not afraid, only believe, 37 And he suffered no man to follow him, save Peter, and James, and John the brother of James. 38 And he cometh to the house of the ruler of the synagogue, and secth the tumult, and'them that wept and wailed greatly. 39 And when he was come in, he saith unto them, Why make ye this ado, and weep? the damsel is not ; = And they laughed him to scorn. ut when he had put them all out, Sr. MARK y, followed him, and Jair with him. « , an a danse] Wag Iyinateveth in Wher ; 41 And he ‘took tl hand, and Said CUMI; which ; Dz i cares Say Unto thee ‘i 1 ataightway th = : > and walked. for i" dame the age of twelve re : “ ~ were astonished nishment. 43 And ™he charged th that no man should know pity commanded that someth, vy and be given her to eat, 7 _ CHAPTER yy 1 Christ 4s contemned of hi ; 7 ra giveth the twelve Power ai _ Divers Opinions of Chri. a7 eh ‘aptist is dcheaded, Wand } a ae wae apostles return from re hing a Zig miracle of five loaves and tn Othe hrist walketh on the sea: 53 ry ene all that touch him. bie, ND “he

went out from thence and came into his own country, and his disciples follow him, m 2 And when the sabbath day was come, he began to teach in the synagogue: and many hearing dim were astonished, saying, "From whence hath this maz these things? and what wisdom is this which is given unto him, that even such mighty works are wrought by his hands? 3 Is not this the carpenter, the son of Mary, ‘the brother of James, and Joses, and of Juda, and Simon? and are not his sisters here with us? And they “were offended at him. 4 But Jesus said unto them, *A prophet is not without honour, but in his own country, and among his own kin, and in his own house. . ’ Cing in ith a great COURtrYMen, Over unclean i id his mighty work, save that he laid bade apa ‘a few sick folk, and healed them. 6 And She marvelled because of their unbelief. "And he went roun about the villages, teaching. , 7 !And he called wnto din twelve, and began to send - i by two and two; and gave them [ er over unclean spirits ; ax § And commanded them ee at shouldtake nothing for ey save a staff only; n0 scrip, i jp purse: no 'money in thew pu ith san! e dan i ans Unto hop Sel by th, should} 5 ‘And he could there do no a “Mate in Luke it Sohn 6,42, See Matt 2 th Gal Ls ¢ Matt, 6 e Matt 123), Joho 4H bread, b . and dals 5 a et , . hae the father and the mother | 9 But "e shod w: : . of the damsel, and them that were | not put on two coats. cls 2 pyfatt duet?! 1b : wee wit 1 The wot sig ti n —_—

—_———SS—< | y y oh tle aan, “its 10. i. WW jr. 0" jamb He Juke f+ + Matt. 1H. 2. Luke 3, 19. Anno Domine au 10r, an inward grudge, 10, kept iit, or, raved Nin, Anno Domint 9 ny | place: 1. Sl. aN I pyatt Hs Ie * Lev. 10. 16, &%, 21, Matt. 14. 6 21,0, “Matty, * Gen, 40, 20, TEth. 9, gh hG. P ist sent a ee ae -—| 40 And he said unto them, In what since soever YC enter into an house, there abide {ill ye depart from that And whosoever shall not ae + you, nor hear you, when ye deoars Hee "shake off the dust under your fect for a testimony against them. Verily I say unto you, It shall he more tolerable for Sodom t and (fomorrha in the day of judgment, than for that city. 12 And they went out, and preached that men should repent. 13 And they cast out many devils, oand anointed with oil many that were sick, and healed them. 14And king Herod heard of him; (for his name was spread abroad :) and he said, That John the Baptist was risen from the dead, and therefore mighty works do shew forth themselves in him. 15 Others said, That it is Ilias. And others said, That it is a prophet, or as one of the prophets. 16 "But when Herod heard thereof, he'said, It is John, whom I beheaded: he is risen from the dead. 17 For Herod himself had sent forth and laid hold upon John, and hound him in prison for Herodias’ sake, his brother Philip’s wife: for he had married her. 18 For John had said unto Herod, ‘It is not lawful for thee to have thy brother’s wife. 19 Therefore Herodias had !a quarrel against him, and would have Killed him; but she could not: 20 For Herod feared John, knowing that he was a just man and an holy, and "observed him; and when he heard him, he did many things. and heard him gladly. : 21 "And wh ae 2 hen a convenient day was come, that Herod *on his birthday made a supper to his lords, high eaptains, and chief estates of Galilee ; 22 And when the daughter of the said Herodias came in, ‘and danced and pleased Herod and them that sat with him, the king said unto the dansel, Ask of me whatsoever thou Wilt, and T will give i thee. 23 And he sware unto her, YWhatSoever thou shalt asl of me, I will five 7 thee, unto th Y of my Kingdom. is 0 the half of my 11 m | go into the country round about, and — ah out the twelve. St. MARK VI. John the Baptist beheaded. 24 And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall T ask? And she said, ‘he head of John the Baptist. . 25 And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by and by in a charger the head of

John the Baptist. 26 *And the king was exceeding sorry; yet for his oath's sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her. 27 And immediately the king sent 'an executioner, and commanded his head to be brought: and he went and beheaded him in the prison, 28 And brought his head in a charger, and gave it to the damsel : and the damsel gave it to her mother. 29 And when his disciples heard of it, they came and took up his corpse, and laid it in a tomb. 80 *And the apostles gathered themselves together unto Jesus, and told him all things, both what they had done, and what they had taught: 31 »And he said unto them, Come} ye yourselves apart into a desert place, and rest awhile: for 'there were many coming and going, and they had no leisure so much as to eat. 32 4And they departed into a desert place by ship privately. 33 And the people saw them departing, and many knew him, and ran afoot thither out of all cities, and outwent them, and came together unto him. 34 ˚And Jesus, when he came out, saw much people, and was moved with compassion toward them, because they were as sheep not having a shepherd: and 'he began to teach them many things. 35 SAnd when the day was now far spent, his disciples came unto him, and said, This is a desert place, and now the time is far passed : 36 Send them away, that they may into the villages, and buy themselves bread: for they have nothing to eat. 37 He answered and said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they say unto him, "Shall we go and buy two hundred "pennyworth \ "Numb. 1. Mi, 22. Anno DOMINI 32 —>—— «Matt. 14. 9. § Or, one of his guard. * Luke 9. 10. > Matt. 14. 13. ech. 3. 20. ¢ Matt. 14. 13. * Matt. 9. 36. & 14 14, € Luke 9. 1. ® Matt. 14. 15, Luke 9, 12. 2 Kings4.43. | The Roman penny is seven pence of bread, and give them to eat ? haltpenny ; as Mate Lut oa. i ——t

Christ feedeth pice thousand. St. MARK VI. a eT eT ee Anno 38 He saith unto them, How many poat1S1 |}oaves have ye! go and see. And 22 —— | when eg 1 Matt 14.17. ; hes. Yat oa {and two a 39 And he commanded them to eae. Lin they say, ' Five, John & M. See Matt 15. . 29 R sit down by companies ch. 3. a a green grass. | 40 And they sat down in ranks, by hundreds, and by fifties. ‘47 And when be had taken the five loaves and the two fishes, he »1se.21%|Jooked up to heaven, kand blessed, 3iatt 35% | a prake the loaves, and gave them to his disciples to set before them ; and the two fishes divided he among them all. 42 And they did all eat, and were filled. 43 And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the fishes. . 44 And they that did eat of the loaves were about five thousand 4 Matt. 14,22. men. 1.22} 45 1And straightway he constrained John 6. 17. his disciples to get into the ship, and to go to the other side before 'unto Bethsaida, while he sent away the people. 46 And when he had sent them away, he departed into a mountain to pray. 47 ™ And when even was come, the ship was in the midst of the sea, and he alone on the land. 48 And he saw them toiling in rowing ; for the wind was contrary o junto them : and about the fourth watch of the night he cometh unto them, walking upon the sea, and *Seeluke’. "would have passed by them. 49 But when they saw him walling upon the sea, they supposed it had heen a spirit, and cried out : 1 Or, over against Bethsaida. = Matt. 1.23. Joh 6, 16, 17. 50 For they all saw him, and were troubled. And immediately he talked with them, and saith unto them, Be of good cheer: it is 1; be not afraid, 51 And he went up unto them into the ship; and the wind ceased: and | they Were sore amazed in themselves rising beyond measure, and wondered. 52 Por *they considered not the miracle of the loaves: for their Poh. fae Wii * [Phone w {deat was hardened. As ‘And when they had passed cr, they came into the land of Gennosay —— rennesaret, and drew to the shore. all 54 And when th = th of the ship, straipy," > Staightway 4 Te oye 4 55 And yan tl ay 5 hroug] . ssid hives about, “and a hola a on — nN beds those ian , 56 here they heard he wae Ye RA .nd whithersoeye, h iiss into villages, oy citi ac! they laid the sick and besought him that © streets. touch if it were but th Y Might sa, his garment: and ag m, 1e Dorday of! stn! ed "him were made wale 48 touch. CHAPTER peti Phasiees fad ftir High il unwashen hands, Ay Tees Sor amandment of God by the ney break

Ly Fe hun ae # lefileth Jot ey daupler fan lo py TEN : ‘ — in his speech, € together unto hi the Phawsess sid setae eae scribes, which came from 7 em. 2 And when they saw some of his | disciples eat bread with ! defiled, |10: ci. that is to say, with unwashen, hands, |“ they found fault. : 3 For the Pharisees, and all the Jews, except they wash their hands loft, eat not, holding the tradition |! of the elders. 4 And when they come from the| tts. | market, except they wash, they eat} ted. | not. And many other things there be, which they have received to hold, as the washing of cups, and| : ‘pots, brasen vessels, and of !tables. serie 5 Then the Pharisees and seribes| ie asked him, Why walk not thy dis- |! ciples according to the tradition of the elders, but eat bread with unwashen hands? 6 He answered and said unto them, Well hath Esaias prophesied ote ren hypocrites, as, it 1s paca i Mutts people honoureth me with their lips, but their heart is far from me. si, 7 Howheit in vain do they Wor me, teaching for doctrines the co! mandments of pe 8 For laying asice ation ment of God, ye hold se war of men, as the washing e rh like cups: and many other st" things ye do. , 9 And he said un well ye "reject the ool sn At V0, it, “Malt 5 the command7 Mull jo" to them, I 1044" mamandiment) —

| pho Pha tt. 15. 5: eT a Matt. 15.10. b Matt. 11.15. I Matt. 15, 15. $ Gon, 0.5, & 4.21, Matt, 15,19, 1 Gr. covet. Olunnesses, «| father si eurseth 0. |the death : rise St. MARK VII. The Syrophenician's daughter healed. 1s reproved. of God, that ye may keep your own ition. ir Vcr Moses said, "Honour thy and thy mother; and, ˚ Whoso father or mother, let him die 11 But ye say, If a man shall say to his father or mother, Jé is !Corhan, that is to say, a gift, by whatgocver thou mightest be profited by me; he shall be free. 12 And ye suffer him no more to do ought for his father or his mors oe Making the word of God of none effect through your tradition, which ye have delivered: and many such like things do ye. 14 9 8And when he had called all the people wnto him, he said unto them, Hearken unto me every one of you, and understand : 15 There is nothing from without a man, that entering into him can defile him: but the things which come out of him, those are they that defile the man. 16 "If any man have ears to hear, let him hear. 17 'And when he was entered into the house from the people, his disciples asked him concerning the parable. 18 And he saith unto them, Are ye so without understanding also ? Do ye not perceive, that whatsoever thing from without entereth into the man, ¢ cannot defile him ; 19 Because it entereth not into his heart, but into the belly, and goeth out into the draught, purging all meats ? 20 And he said, That which cometh out of the man, that defileth the man. 21 *For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders, ticked. nesses, 'Matt.15, 21, 22 Thefts, teovetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness : 23 All these evil things come from within, and defile the man. 24 {And from thence he arose, and went into the borders of Tyre and Sidon, and entered into an house, and would have no man know it: but he could not be hid. i — 2 A 25 For a certain woman, whose young daughter had an unclean spirit, heard of him, and came and fell at his feet : 26 The woman was a 'Greek, a Syrophenician by nation; and she besought him that he would cast forth the devil out of her daughter. 27 But Jesus said unto her, Let the children first be filled: for it is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast i¢ unto the dogs. 28 And she answered and said unto him, Yes, Lord: yet the dogs under the table eat of the children's crumbs. 29 And he said unto her, For this saying go thy way; the devil is gone out of thy daughter. 30 And when she was

come to her house, she found the devil gone out, and her daughter laid upon the bed. 319" And again, departing from the coasts of Tyre and Sidon, he came unto the sea of Galilee, through the midst of the coasts of Decapolis. 32 And "they bring unto him one that was deaf, and had an impediment in his speech; and they beseech him to put his hand upon him. 33 And he took him aside from the multitude, and put his fingers into his ears, and ˚he spit, and touched his tongue ; 34 And Plooking up to heaven, “he sighed, and saith unto him, EpurnaTHA, that is, Be opened. 35 * And straightway his ears were opened, and the string of his tongue was loosed, and he spake plain. 36 And She charged them that they should tell no man: but the more he charged them, so much the more a great deal they published it ; 37 And were beyond measure astonished, saying, He hath done all things well: he maketh both the deaf to hear, and the dumb to speak. CHAPTER VIII. 1 Christ feedeth the people miraculously : 10 refuseth to give a sign to the Pharisees: 14 admonisheth his disciples to beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, and of the leaven of Herod: 22 giveth a blind man his sight: 27 acknowledgeth that he is the Christ, who should suffer and rise again: 34 and exhorteth to patience in persecution for the profession of the ‘gosper. N those days *the multitude being very great, and haying nothing to eat, Jesus called his disciples unto him, and saith unto them, Anno DOMINI 32 ) Or, Gentile. = Matt. 15. 29. = Matt. 9. 32. Luke 11. 14. ech. & 23. John 9. 6. pch. 6. 41. John 11. 41. & 17.1. 4 John 11. 33, 38. F Isai. 35.5, 6. Matt. 11.'5. sch. 5. 43. ® Matt. 15, 32. —S—’/

Christ Feet Jeth four thousand. Str. MARK vuiqy, Anno puMINI ey 12 ——— b Matt 15.34. See el. 6. 3. © Matt. 14.19. ch. 6. 41. 4 Malt. 15,30. * Matt. 12.33. wd John 6.9, Matt. 16.5, « Matt.1M, 6, Luke 121}: Matt ag, 7, titude, because they with me three days, thing to eat: jon on the mulhave now been and have no2 1 have compass 8 And if I send them away fasting is ihe own houses, they will faint by the way: for divers of them came ar. ˚ var his disciples answered him, From whence can a man satisfy these men with bread here in the wilderness ¢ 5 "And he asked them, How many loaves have ye! And they said, Seven. 6 And he commanded the people to sit down on the ground: and he took the seven loaves, and gave thanks, and brake, and gave to his disciples to set before them; and they did set ¢hem before the people. 7 ‘And they had a few small fishes : and che blessed, and commanded to set them also before them. 8 So they did eat, and were filled : and they took up of the broken meat that was left seven baskets. 9 And they that had eaten were about four thousand: and he sent them away. 10 { And ¢straightway he entered into a ship with his disciples, and came into the parts of Dalmanutha. 11 And the Pharisees came forth, and began to question with him, seeking of him a sign from heayen, tempting him, 12 And he sighed deeply in his spirit, and saith, Why doth this generation seek after a sign $ verily I say unto you, There shall no sign be given unto this generation. _13 And he left them, and entering into the ship again departed to the other side, 14 1 Now the disciples had forGotten to take bread, neither had they in the ship with them more Bri one loaf. 5 ®And he charged them saying Take heed, bowie of the area of the Pharisees Sees, and of tl ‘ asd p of the leaven of 16 And they reasoned Selves, sayings, 71 7! no toca wean 17 And when Jesus Inew it, he among thembecause we have Veh. to, saith unto them, W hy re © Meet), ay: asd yet, Neither wn em ing , bis heart yet hay denn hayg Ye : aving eyes, : ’ having ears, hear Ye Not remember 7 19 * When | tak iets Sipe thou nes cets nul of fp. They say fragments 20 And lw four thousand, how ae full of fragments font any baskaye they said, Seyen. Yeups Ang See ye Ye note CAUSE ye have ip dha |! ye have no bread? tnerdcive ye 21 And he it that "ye do not ui ik nderstand 2 22 7 Andhe cometh to Tee the hand, and led hj town; and when "he had spi ‘ eyes, and put his hands sh he asked him if he mas 24 And he looked up, see men as trees,

walking, 25 After that he put his hands age in upon his eyes, and made him lool: up: and he was restored, and sa, every man clearly. : 26 And he sent him away to his house, saying, Neither go into the town, ˚nor tell i¢ to any in the town. 27 VT? And Jesus went out, and his disciples, into the towns of Cesarea Philippi: and by the way he asked his disciples, saying unto them, Whom do men say that I am? 28 And they answered, ‘John the Baptist : but some say, Elias; and others, One of the prophets. 29 And he saith unto them, But whom say ye that Iam? And Peter answereth and saith unto him, *Thou art the Christ. 30 *And he charged them that they should tell no man of him. 31 And the began to teach them, that the Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected and of the chief priests, and be killed, and after rise again, 32 And he spake that say ly. And Peter took him, a to rebuke him. 33 But when he h id t and looked on his digciplss, bulked Peter, saying, Get thee and said, J and scribes, three days ing, opennd began t ad turned a behind me, Satan: for thou savoures! of the elders, | Pha, 4 ns Vay Malet ch. 54h Matt iol Jukes, a Mall 12, fall Ie Jol & Ihe + Mall 162 ourest not pees —

aaration of Crist phe dransfigm Yoho 12. 25. 1.19,33. U3 & 12D. +See Rom. 1 "Matt. 16, 29, Luke U. 27. * Matt. 24.30, & 25, 31. Luke 22, 19. * Matt. 17. 1, Luke 9. 20, ‘Dan. 7.9, Matt. 28, 3, Sr. MARK VIII. Of the coming of Elias. the things that he of God, but the things that be of men. 3.4 {And when he had called the neople unto him with his disciples also, he said unto them, " Whosoever will come after me, let him deny himgolf, and take up his cross, and follow me. ; a 35 For * whosoever will save his life shall lose it; but whosoever shall lose his life for my sake and the gospel’s, the same shall save it. 36 For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul ¢ 37 Or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul ? 38 ¥ Whosoever therefore “shall be ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous andsinful generation; of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father with the holy angels. CHAPTER IX. 2 Jesus is transfigured. 11 Fe instrucleth his disciples concerning the coming of Elias: 14 casteth forth a dumb and deaf spirit: 30 forelelleth his death and resurrection: 38 exhorteth his disciples lohumilily : 38 bidding them not to prohibit such as be not against them, nor to give offence to any of the faithful. ND he said unto them, * Verily I say unto you, That there be some of them that stand here, which shall not taste of death, till they have seen ’the kingdom of God come with power. 2 ˚And after six days Jesus taketh with him Peter, and James, and John, and leadeth them up into an high mountain apart by themselves: and he was transfigured before them. 3 And his raiment became shining, exceeding “white as snow; so as no fuller.on carth can white them. 4 And there appeared unto them Elias with Moses: and they were talking with Jesus. 5 And Peter answered and said to Jesus, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias. Dor he wist not what to say; for they were sore afraid, 7 And there was a cloud that overshadowed them: and a voice came out of the cloud, saying, This is my beloved Son: hear him, 8 And suddenly, when they had Anno looked round about, they saw no man| ? or any more, save Jesus only with them-] —~—~ selyes. 9 ˚Andas they came down from the | * 17-9 mountain, he charged them that they should tell no man what things they had seen, till the Son of man were risen from the dead. 10 And they kept that saying with themselves, questioning one with

another what the rising from the dead should mean. 11 $1 And they asked him, saying, Whiy say the scribes ‘that Elias must first come 2 12 And he answered and told them, Elias verily cometh first, and restoreth all things ; and ¢how it is written of the Son of man, that he must suffer many things, and "be set at nought. 13 But J say unto you, That ‘lias is indeed come, and they have done unto him whatsoever they listed, as it is written of him. 14 % *And when he came to his disciples, he saw a great multitude about them, and the scribes questioning with them. 15 And straightway all the people, when they beheld him, were greatly amazed, and running to him saluted him. 16 And he asked the scribes, What question ye ' with them ? 17 And 'one of the multitude answered and said, Master, I have brought unto thee my son, which hath a dumb spirit ; 18 And wheresoever he taketh him, he 'teareth him: and he foameth, |! 0% dase and gnasheth with his teeth, and pineth away: and I spake to thy disciples that they should cast him out ; and they could not. 19 He answereth him, and saith, O faithless generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you? bring him unto me. 20 And theybrought him unto him: and ™when he saw him, straightway the spirit tare him; and he fell on the ground, and wallowed foaming. 21 And he asked his father, How long is it ago since this came unto him? And he said, Of a child. 22 And ofttimes it hath cast him into the fire, and into the waters, to destroy him: but if thou canst do Mal. 4. 5. Matt. 17. 10. ® Matt. 17.14. Luke 9. 37. 1 Or, among yourselves? 1 Matt. 17 Luke 9. ~ 14. 3. meh. 1. 26, Luke 9, 42.

| Christ poretelleth his own death. Sr. MARK Ix, =. | ace Luke lf John 1. 4. © Malt. 17, 12. any thing, have compassion on us, a elp us. m " ae said unto him, "If thou canst believe, all things ave possible to him that believeth. 24 And straightway the father of the child cried out, and said with tears, Lord, I believe; help thou mine unbelief. 25 When Jesus saw that the people came running together, he rebuked the foul spirit, saying unto him, Thou dumb and deaf spirit, I charge thee, come out of him, and enter no more into him. 26 And the spirit cried, and rent him sore, and came out of him: and he was as one dead; insomuch that many said, He is dead. 27 But Jesus took him by the hand, and lifted him up; and he arose. 28 ˚ And when he was come into the house, his disciples asked him privately, Why could not we cast him out? 29 And he said unto them, This kind can come forth by nothing, but by prayer and fasting. 30 | And they departed thence, and passed through Galilee; and he would not that any man should know %. Mat.17.22. 3] ? For he taught his disciples, and & 22, 24. ch. 10, 49, * Matt, 1, 2, ch, 10.10, ‘Matt. 19, 40, Takeo, 4, said unto them, The Son of man is delivered into the hands of men, and they shall kill him; and after that he is killed, he shall rise the third day. 32 But they understood not that saying, and were afraid to ask him. ‘Mat 18.1.1 33 [4 And he came to Capernaum : and being in the househe asked them, What was it that ye disputed among yourselves hy the way ? 34 But they held their peace: for by the way they had disputed among Danelis who should be the greatest. 35 And he sat down, and called the + Matt. 20, 9 ] 7 7, .*5| twelve, and saith unto them, FIf any man desire to be first, the same shall he last of all, and servant of all. 36 And *he took a child, and set him in the midst of them: and when he had taken him in his arms, he said unto them, 37 W hosoever shall reecive one of such children in my name, receiveth ve and ‘whosoever shall receive & reeciveth not me, but him that __|sent me, 38 §"And J Saying, Maste out devils jn a. Saw ding. lone not us: a ecause he fol)... Ve fo 39 But Joo loweth not US Said, Poa: *for there is no ei Porhig miracle in my nar, speak evil of ae : 40 For *he that 1S ON our part, 41 *For whosoey cup of water to q because ye belon I say unto you, reward. 42"And whosoever of these little ones ae et me, it is better for him that a mi stone were hanged about his a and he were cast into the — 43 "And if thy hand !offend theo is i Not Against Us er shall Give you y ir in

my name, 0 Ohri ee 0 vist, verily hall not loge his nd one cut it off: it is better for thee to! & enter into life maimed, than having two hands to go into hell, into the| fire that never shall be que , 44 ¢Where their ‘eon aa af and the fire is not quenched, : 45 And if thy foot offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter halt into life, than having two feet to be cast into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched: 46 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched. 47 And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out: it is better for thee to enter into the kingdom of God with one eye, than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire: 48 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched. 49 For every one shall be salted with fire, “and every sacrifice shall be salted «with salt. . It 50 ˚Salt is good: but if the * have lost his saltness, wherewith wil ye season it? f Have salt in wh selves, and Shave peace one another. 2 Christ disputeth with ing divorcement: 18 pet that are brought unto HM etl a rich man how he. may in pt lasting: 26 telleth his dise ip Ws hi pi of riches: A e Is to . 2i promiscll powards olen JSorsake any Delieve jn} thing for te gnTn sq bile telleth his death and rest ction # Miner Y the two ambitious, suilor i rr suffering with him: * hink eed estorell fo Bartimens his sight. re eT ‘Deut jg Mall. f, 3, 4 tla ay 10r, cae | Delage Sed. dle Huk.ttil Matt 512 “puke whl gear. |! eds 4! I ‘ —

Str. MARK X. question concerning divorce. ae _ . 7 ow — secret the Pharisees cit 2 (ND she arose from thence, and “ers | AL cometh into the coasts of a my py the farther side of Jordan: and the un.) a Jo resort unto him again; and, jaa |D Pen wont, he taught them again. me q»And the Pharisees came to ste ve and asked him, Ts it Jawful for ’ at 4. be ‘yatt 8. 3 aWt agen. | 45.2. , 2. 24. oN 0.16. phe 6.31 TMalt. 5, B. & 1.9, Luke 16, 18, Nom. 7, 3 1Cor. 7. 10, M, Matt. 19, 13, Luke 18. 15, *1Cor.t4, 20, Tet 2/9. "Matt. 19, 9, ‘Mate t9.1g Luke ti, diy ee a. man to put away is wile? tempting him. P ig ren he answered and said unto thom, What did Moses command “aul? aT Avil they said, ‘Moses suffered to write a hill of divoreement, and it hen away. . ", ye J Le eel and said unto them, Tor the hardness of your heart he wrote you this precept. 6 But from the beginning of the ercation “God made them male and female. 7 ˚For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and cleave to his wife; 8 And they twain shall be one flesh: so then they are no more twain, but one flesh. 9 What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder. 10 And in the house his disciples asked him again of the same matter. 11 And he saith unto them, ‘ Whosoever shall put away his wife, and marry another, committeth adultery against her. 12 And if a woman shall put away her husband, and be married to another, she committeth adultery. 13 18And they brought young children to him, that he should touch them: and his disciples rebuked those that brought them. 14 But when Ta saw it, he was much displeased, and said unto them, Suffer the little children to come un.|to me, and forbid them not: for "of such is the kingdom of God. 15 Verily I say unto you, 'Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein. 16 And he took them up in his arms, put his hands upon them, and blessed them. _ 17 4*And when he was gone forth Into the way, there eame one running, and kneeled to him, and asked him, Good Master, what shall I do that I may inherit eternal life? 18 And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there 7s none good but one, that is, God. 19 Thou knowest the commandments, 'Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Defraud not, Honour thy father and mother. 20 And he answered and said unto him, Master, all these have I observed from my youth. 21 Then Jesus beholding him loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest : go thy way, sell

whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have "treasure in heaven: and come, take up the cross, and follow me. 22 And he was sad at that saying, and went away grieved: for he had great possessions. 23 Si"And Jesus looked round about, and saith unto his disciples, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdomof God! 24 And the disciples were astonished at his words. But Jesus answereth again, and saith unto them, Children, how hard is it for them ˚that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God ! 25 It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God. 26 And they were astonished out of measure, saying among themselves, Who then can be saved ? 27 And Jesus looking upon them saith, With men i is impossible, but not with God: for ’with God all things are possible. 28 {Then Peter began to say unto him, Lo, we have left all, and have followed thee. 29 And Jesus answered and said, © Job 31. 24. Ps 5 a Matt. 19. 27. Anno DOMINI 33 > — _/ 1 Exod. 20, Rom. 13. 9. m Matt. 6. 19, 20, & 19, 21, Luke 12. 33. & Mo © Matt. 19. 23, Luke 18. 24. 62.10. 1Tim. 6. 17. P Jer. 39. 17. Matt. 19. 26. Luke 1. 37. Luke 18. 29. Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my sake, and the gospel’s, 30 FBut he shall receive an hundredfold now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with persecutions ; and in the world to come eternal life. F 2Chro. 25.9, Luke 1, 30, 31 *But many that are first shall} ‘iat 19-0. he last; and the last first. Lake 13.30,

is own death. St. MARK x ; - > Bling Bu 32 ©tAnd they were m the way] 45 For eyo a Jerusalem; and Jesus | not to he en “the Son 0 —- went before them: and they were | minister and oe tred ne M li. amazed ; and as they followed, they som for ee 7 : to Live his 1 N) S were afraid. uAnd he took again the} 46 {And fe a ran » twelve, and began to tell them what | and as he w they came Foes. Mee things should happen unto him, ent out of Jor Crichy «eitty! 33 Saying, Behold, we go up to| people, bli L great mae ' Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall ie, Bartimus, thaber of} igh be delivered unto the chief priests, begging. at by the highyae 7 and unto the scribes; and they shall] 47 And when ] YY side condemn him to death, and shall de- | Jesus of N ihe i heard liver him to the Gentiles : out, and a 1, he be an 34 And they shall mock him, and | David, have iene th shall scourge him, and shall spit} 4S And many oD on me, upon him, and shall kill him: and | should hold his larged him that he the third day he shall rise again. _| the more a ah ae but he Cried 35 %* And James and John, the | David, have es deal, Thou Son of| sons of Zebedee, come unto him,| 49 And Jesus a : me, saying, Master, we would that thou | manded him to temie and com. shouldest do for us whatsoever we | call the blind man ms ed. And they shall desire. Be of good comfoae ‘ying unto him, 3G And he said unto them, What | thee. > tise; he calleth would ye that I should do for you? | 50 And he i ec 37 They said unto him, Grant un-| ment, rose, aa pe) ribs his gar. to us that we may sit, one on thy} 51 And Jesus pried hed i right hand, and the other on thy/ unto him, What wilt fl ay se left hand, in thy glory. should do unto thee? Th oe I 38 But Jesus said unto them, Ye] man said unto him Lid, th ra Imow not what ye ask: can ye drink | might receive my sight aa of the cup that 1 drink off and be| 52 And Jesus said unto him, Go baptized with the baptism that Iam|thy way; ˚thy faith hath I made laf baptized with ? thee whole. And immediately he Iie 39 And they said unto him, We | received his sight, and followed Je-| “‘“ can, And Jesus said unto them, Ye | sus in the way. , shall indeed drink of the cup that I drink of; and with the baptism CHAPTER XI. 1 Christ rideth with triumph into Jerusalem: that I am baptized with: be ba sti 1: P withal shall ye 12 curseth the fruitless leafy tree: 15 purg40 i He ae eth the temple: 20 exhorteth i‘ disciples to ut to sit on my ri stedfastness of faith, and to forgive their y ght hand enemies: 27 and defendeth the (aofulness and on my Jeft hand is

not mine to of his actions, by the witness of John, who ae but it shall be given to them was aman sent of God. or whom it is prepared. ND “when they came nigh to *fitus yMaw.o.24.| 41 ¥And when the ten heard it, Jerusalem, unto Bethphage Joa Itt they hegan to be much displeased | and Bethany, at the mount of Olives, with James and John. he sendeth forth two of his dis‘tke aak Re a Jesus called them to him, | ciples, satnué ike hunto them, *Ye know that} 2 An u Me A Qrtint they which "are accounted to rule} way into the village over agains over the Gentiles exercise lordship | you: and as soon as ye be entorel i it, ye shall find a colt tee, over them; and their great ones ex-| into i him whereon never man sat 5 loose #1 Christ Soretelteth r/ ‘Limeys he = | Anno | puMINI : | Aa] going up to © Matt. 20. 20. d saith unto them, Go your ercise authority u , asus) 43" But eo ehall ie not hy ing arene) 48 «Dut: shall it not be among | and bring him. to yous a y ou: but whosoever will be great} 3 And if any man say ui othe | tong you, shall be your minis-| Why do ye this? say ze vaight ; Lord hath need of him; and stra aa ; ; 4 . ither. nd whosoever of you will be | way he will send bi ey : « th ief é a chiefest, shall be ‘servant of| 4 And they ere yee oot V4 found the colt tie

————————_—_—_——es—“ LL w b Ant, posts | a “a ' Matte al, 6, | Ps. 110. 28. aps 1401. apfatt. 21, 12. (Matt. 91, 18. eMfatt, 21,19, * Matt. 21,19, Luke 19. 45, "hal, 26, 7, 10r, an house 6 Vrayer fy Uationg 9 Jen 7 ' Uae 2h 4s, Luke ay, 47, st unit? ntl John 2.14, iT y into Jerusalem. Sr. MARK XI. He exhorteth his disciples. place where two ways met; loose him. an re oa of them that stood there gaid unto them, What do ye, loosing the colt *. , : 6 And they said unto them even ag Jesus had commanded: and they 10. 4 yee they brought the colt to Jesus, and cast their garments on him; and he sat upon him. — g "And many spread their garments in the way: and others cut down branches off the trees, and strawed ¢hem in the way. 9 And they that went, before, and they that followed, cried, saying, e}fosanna; Blessed zs he that cometh in the name of the Lord : 10 Blessed de the kingdom of our father David, that cometh in the name of the Lord: “Hosanna in the highest. 11 *And Jesus entered into Jerusalem, and into the temple: and when he had looked round about upon all things, and now the eyentide was come, he went out unto Bethany with the twelve. 12 {fAnd on the morrow, when they were come from Bethany, he was hungry : 13 And seeing a fig tree afar off having leaves, he came, if haply he might find any thing thereon : and when he came to it, he found nothing but leaves; for the time of figs Was not yet. 14 And Jesus answered and said unto it, No man eat fruit of thee out in a thereafter for ever. And his disciples heard it, 15 "And they come to Jerusaem: and Jesus went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the moneyChangers, and the seats of them that sold doves ; 16 And would not suffer that man should the temple. 17 And he taught them, Is it not written, "My house shall be called | of all nations the house of prayer? but "ye have made it a den of thieves, 18 And 'the scribes and chief Priests heard it, and sought how any carry any vessel through » Saying unto they might destroy him: for they feared him, because ™all the people was astonished at his doctrine. 19 And when eyen was come, he went out of the city. 20 i" And in the morning, as they passed by, they saw the fig tree dried up from the roots. 21 And Peter calling to remembrance saith unto him, Master, behold, the fig tree which thou cursedst is withered away. 22 And Jesus answering saith unto them, ' Have faith in God. 23 For °verily I say unto you, That whosoever shall say unto this mountain,

Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he saith shall come to pass; he shall have whatsoever he saith. 24 Therefore I sayunto you,' What things soever yedesire, when ye pray, believe that ye receive them, and ye shall have them. 25 And when ye stand praying, 'forgive, if ye have ought against any: that your Father also which isin heaven may forgive you your trespasses. 26 But Tif ye do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven forgive your trespasses. 27 Si|And they come again to Jerusalem: 'and as he was walking in the temple, there come to him the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders, 28 And say unto him, By what authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority to do these things ? 29 And Jesus answered and said unto them, I will also ask of you one "question, and answer me, and I will tell you by what authority I do these things. 30 The baptism of John, was it from heayen, or of men? answer me. 31 And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven ; he will say, Why then did ye not believe him ? 32 But if we shall say, Of men; they feared the people: for tall men counted John, that he was a prophet indeed. » Matt. 21.19, ) Or, Have the faith of od. ˚ Matt. 17. 20. 21. 21. Luke 17. 6. P Matt. 7. 7. 1 Matt. 6. 14. Col. 3. 13. * Matt. 18. 35. * Matt. 21. 23, Luke 20. 1. I Or, thing. & 14 5, ch, 6. 20, 33 And they answered and said

~y ‘ The parable of the vineyard Sr. MARK xq. anno |unto Jesus, We cannot tell. And, parable DOMINT | J cus answering saith unto them, “~ Neither do I tell you by what authority I do these things. CHAPTER XII. ble of the vineyard let out to un; eniut. fiusbandmen, Christ Soretelleth the of the Jews, and the calling of tion c ep atiles 13 He avoideth the snare of the Pharisees and Herodians about paying Fy sar: pinceth the error o, pacar eosin enee ihe faerontane 98 resolveth the scribe, who questioned of the JSirst commandment : 35 refuteth the opinion that the scribes held of Christ: 38 bidding the people to beware of their ambition and hypocrisy: 41 and commendeth the poor widow for her two mites, above all. * Matt. 21.33. ND *he began to speak unto pie them by parables. A certain man planted a vineyard, and set an hedge about 7, and digged a place for the winefat, and built a tower, ‘and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country. 2 And at the season he sent to the husbandmen a servant, that he might receive from the husbandmen of the fruit of the vineyard. 3 And they caught /im, and beat him, and sent dim away empty. 4 And again he sent unto them another servant; and at him they cast stones, and wounded Aim in the head, and sent dim away shamefully handled. 5 And again he sent another; and him they killed, and many others ; beating some, and killing some. 6 Having yet therefore one son, his wellbeloved, he sent him also last unto them, saying, They will reverence my son. 7 But those husbandmen said among themselves, This is the heir ; come, let us kill him, and the inheritance shall be ours. 8 And they took him, and killed him,and cast him out of the vineyard. 9 What shall therefore the lord of the vineyard do? he will come and destroy ‘the hushandmen, and will give the vineyard unto others. 0 And have ye not read this Scripture ; * The stone which the of hens Zeeeted is become the head _ 1 This was the Lord’s doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes ? be 12 ˚And ¢] ae: che Nat, . Mey sought to lay hold ayes, (OM him, but feared the people: for “‘_[they knew that he had I oe ee spoken the a “a let ou to . agains ™, and w * them : anc Mn, - ent theiy Wi they las 1, | “And they \&: ett certain of the Terodians, ra words, Prk Fg hey were Come thou art true, Taster, wo kno they for thou dees and Carest fi I ny W that men but Not the » : Fy teachest the Wa Person of truth: Is it lawful to ie of God j Cesar, or not? © tribute tq 15 Shall we give give? But he, noon al We not crisy, said unto th g heir

hypo. ye me? bring m a W hy tem nt may sce Zt, SB me a !penny, that ]tva, 16 And they brought ; aie saith unto them, Whese bee a he ih j cea And they a ˚ uum, Cesar's, 17 And Jesus answering said unto them, Render to Cesar the thin that are Cesar's, and to God the things that are God's. And they marvelled at him. 18 {1 ˚Then come unto him the|'!23/ Sadducees, 'which say there is no|"#at resurrection ; and they asked him, sa > 19 Master, Moses wrote unto us,|*™**! | If a man's brother die, and leave his wife behind him, and leave no children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother. 20 Now there were seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and dying left no seed. 1 21 And the second took her, a died, neither left he any seed: an the third likewise. 22 And the seven had her, a left no seed: last of all the wom died also. ; his 23 In the resurrection hereto when they shall rise, ee shall she be of them? for the had her to wife. 24 And Jesus them, Do ye not cause ye know n0 od? neither the power ˚ hall vise from 25 For when they 8) narryy 20" the dead, they neither bat taro a8)" are given in marriage' heavel the angels which are the dead, that 26 And as touching —— Wicked ey 2 . ¢ 0 answerlDg said ga therefore eM + the scriptures a) 2 "Ps 110, 22, © Matt or. ar

a th pis Anne, post tN a8 gaol ch pyfatt 22 14s ec 10. 97. ler. fh 18. Matt. 22. 39, Rom, 13, 9. Gal. 5. 14. | Jam. 2. 0, | | sDeut. 4. 09, 5.0 H& 40.9. («1 Sam, 15, fa) | Tos. 6.6. | Mic. 6.6,7,8. PMfatt, 22, 46, ‘Matt. 92, 41, Luke 20, 41 *2Sam, 23, 9, “Us. 110.1, dha, “Matt 2 ee , { uke gy, 4g, / yopro vell aan they yise }, the scribes. Sr. MARK XII. The poor widow's two mites. : have ye not read in the i of Moses, how in the bush hoor ke unto him, saying, 'I am (iod spake ' God of Abraham, and the God Or teiae and the God of Jacoh 4 ˚O7 He is not the God of the dead, ut the God of the living: ye there, rreatly err. ie ot ae a of the scribes came, and having heard them reasoning toother, and perceiving that he had B ewerell them well, asked him, Which is the first commandment of all 4 rm 29 And Jesus answered him, The first of all the commandments is, ‘Hear, O Israel; The Lord our God is one Lord : 30 And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength: this is the first commandment, 31 And the second 7s like, namely this, "Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. There is none other commandment greater than these. 32 And the scribe said unto him, Well, Master, thou hast said the truth: for there is one God; "and there is none other but he: 33 And to love him with all the heart, and with all the understanding, and with all the soul, and with all the strength, and to love his neighbour as himself, ˚is more than all whole burnt offerings and sacrifices. 34 And when Jesus saw that he answered discreetly, he said unto him, Thou art not far from the kingdom of God. And no man after that dust ask him any question. 35 "And Jesus answered and said, while he taught in the temple, How say the scribes that Christ is the on of David? 36 For David himself said "by the Holy Ghost, *The Loxp said to my Lord, Sit thou on my yight hand, till T make thine enemies thy footstool. 37 David therefore himself ealleth him Lord; and whence is he then his son?’ And the ‘common people heard him gladly. 38 1 And the’said unto them in us doctrine, “Beware of the scribes, which love to go in long clothing, and */ove salutations in the marketplaces, 39 And the chief seats in the synagogucs, and the uppermost rooms at feasts: 40 ¥ Which devour widows’ houses, and for a pretence make long prayers: these shall receive greater damnation. 41 *And Jesus sat over against the treasury, and beheld how the people cast 'money “into the treasury: and many that were rich cast in much.

42 And there came a certain poor widow, and she threw in two mites, which make a farthing. 43 And he called unto him his disciples, and saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, That »this poor widow hath cast more in, than all they which have cast into the treasury : 44 For all they did cast in of their abundance ; but she of her want did cast in all that she had, ‘even all her living.
CHAPTER XIII. 1 Christ foretelleth the destruction of the temple: 9 the persecutions for the gospel : 10 that the gospel must Le ‘preached to all nations : 14 that great calamities shall happen lo the Jews: 24 and the manner of his coming to judgment: 32 the hour whereof being known to none, every man is to watch and pray, that we be not found unprovided, when he cometh to each one particularly by death. A as he went out of the temple, one of his disciples saith unto him, Master, see what manner of stones and what buildings are here! 2 And Jesus answering said unto him, Seest thou these great buildings? "there shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down. 3 And as he sat upon the mount of Olives over against the temple, Peter and James and John and Andrew asked him privately, 4 °Tell us, when shall these things|* be? and what shall be the sion when all these things shall be fulfilled? 5 And Jesus answering them beean to say, “ Take heed lest any man deceive you: 6 For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many. 7 And when ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars, be ye not Anno DOMINI 33 a * Luke 11. 43. y Matt. 23, 14. * Luke 21. 1. A piece of brass money: See Matt. 10. 92 Kings 12.9. I It is the seventh part of one pi piece of that brass money. 5 2 Cor. 8.12. © Deut 24. 6. 1 John 3. 17. @ Matt. 24. 1. Luke 21. 5. & Luke 19. 44. E ines. 2.3. ae

 : S Chrisp, a troubled: for such th ings must needs be: but the end shall not be yet. s For nation shall rise against na«on. and kingdom against kingdom : anit hall be earthquakes in d there sha ee places, and there shall be famines and troubles: ‘these ave the innings of ‘sorrows. tee But ftake heed to yourselves : for they shall deliver you up to councils; and in the synagogues ye shall be beaten: and ye shall be brought before rulers and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them. 10 And &the gospel must first be ublished among all nations. 11 "But when they shall lead you, and deliver you up, take no thought beforehand what ye shall speak, neither do ye premeditate : but whatsoever shall be given you in that hour, that speak ye: for it is not ye that speak, ‘but the Holy Ghost. 12 Now *the brother shall betray the brother to death, and the father the son; and children shall rise up against their parents, and shall cause them to be put to death. 13 'And ye shall be hated of all men for my name’s sake: but ™ he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved. 14 "But when ye shall see the « Matt 24. 8 1 The word in the original importeth Ue pains of aitcoman ut travail. £ Matt 10.17, WH, & 24. 9. Rey. 2. 10. « Matt. 24 14. b Matt. 10, 19. Luke 12. 11. & 2). ld. ‘Acts 2. 4. & 4. 8, 31. k Mic. 7. 6, Matt. 10. 21. & 24. 10. Luke 21. 16, 1 Matt. 24.9. Luke 21. 17. = Dan. 12,12. Matt. 11), 22. & 44,13, Rev, 2. 10, ® Matt. 24, 15. *Dan.9.27. |ahomination of desolation, ° spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing where it ought not, (let him that ? Luke 21.21. /readeth understand,) then "let them that be in Judea flee to the mountains : 15 And let him that is on the housetop not go down into the house, neither enter therein, to take any thing out of his house : 16 And let him that is in the field not turn back again for to take up his garment. 17 "But woe to them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days ! io And pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, a ‘For in those days shall be oF 9, : Ietion, such as was not from the veginning of the creation which God es unto this time, neither shall 20 And exeept xeept that the Lord had roe ¢| Lord hac Pon ened those days, no flesh should 4 Luke 21, 93, & 23, 29, ‘Dan, 9, 26, & 12, fas / be saved: but fo a b v = coon) whom he hath i the Cleeps Con ened the days Sen, he hath Sako |~ 21 5And ae m fi ‘short. winte nN} ally to you, Lo, here my man shall «| ~ he is there : belie ky Chris 3 Pe aay “Mae > eve Oy Tg | lant “4 Hor false Ohyj zi ms wea d possible, even ¢ es But ‘take

ci of; d; rave foretold you all 4h 24 1" But in those day: nee | tribulation, the sun shall) ater thatl sn. e tee the moon shall ei darken.| Gi rot aaane Stars of heayo, et Th 1e€ powers yen shall be iia 26 * And then shall Son at aan conta Aa Be the with great power and glory, mm 27 And then shall he send his gels, and shall gather together iis elect from the four winds, from a uttermost part of the earth to the uttermost part of heaven. 28 ¥ Now learn a parable of the fig; if tree; When her branch js yet ten-| der, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is near: 29 So ye in like manner, when ye shall see these things come to pass, know that it is nigh, even at the doors. 30 Verily I say unto you, that this generation shall not pass, till all these things be done. 31 Heaven and earth shall pass away : but *my words shall not pass away. 32° 4 But of that day and that hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels which are in heaven, nel but the Father. 33 "Take ye heed, pray : for ye know not Ww: time is. y 34» Hor the Son of man uh gail man taking a far journey i writy to his house, and gave aoe a his servants, and to every "* ter t0 work, and commanded the po! | vatch. as ype Watch ye therefore: 7 know not when the wee ide house cometh, at evel in night, or at the cockcrowins> Yo head : behold, 7 8 Ny nN shall that are in heaie Matt 4 9 Uke dl 2, tsi vt ther the Son, watch and]* ¥i jen the} }fs r the morning :

if eonsp Anne, . post tN 1 a3 VSfatl. 266 fi, John 12.1,3. See Luke 7. A [0r, pure nard, Of, Viquid nard, (See Matt. 18, m | *Deut.15, 1, Sr. MARK XIII. Judas selleth him. vaey against Ohrist. 36 Lest coming suddenly he find ou sleeping. ) a7 A ‘a what I say unto you I say unto all, Watch. CHAPTER XIV. jiracy againsl Christ. 3 Precious 4 rat Tejon on his head by a woman. 0. Judas selleth his Master for money, 12 Christ himself foretelleth how he shall be hotrayed of one of his disciples : 22 after the ‘ exoner prepared, and eaten, instituteth a ai} 26 declareth aforchand the i mrs Me fall his disciples, and Peter's denial. Ai judas betrayeth him with a ki. AG Te i rehonded in the garden, 43 falsely a and impiously condemned of the Jews’ councils tii shamefully abused by thems Gb and thrice denied of Peter. TITER "two days was the feast A of the passover, and of unleavened bread: and the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might take him by eraft, and put him to death. 2 But they said, Not on the feastday, lest there be an uproar of the people. 3 {And being in Bethany in the house of Simon the leper, as he sat at meat, there came a woman haying an alabaster box of ointment of 'spikenard very precious; and she brake the box, and poured i¢ on his head. 4+ And there were some that had indignation within themselves, and said, Why was this waste of the ointment made ? 5 For it might have been sold for more than three hundred ' pence, and have been given to the poor. And they murmured against her. 6 And Jesus said, Let her alone ; why trouble ye her? she hath wrought a good work on me. 7 For ye have the poor with you always, and whensoever ye will ye may do them good: but me ye have not always, é 8 She hath done what she could: she is come aforehand to anoint my hody to the burying. : ; Verily I say unto you, Whereso‘ited this gospel shall be preached ‘oughout the whole world, this so that she hath done shall be en of for 2 memorial of her. ihe ’ a Judas Iscariot, one of ~ ovelve, went unto the chief Priests, to betray him unto them. ee a when they heard it, they ih © glad, and promised to give him money. And he sought how he might conveniently betray him. 12 4*And the first day of unleavened bread, when they "Killed the passover, his disciples said unto him, Where wilt thou that we go and prepare that thou mayest eat the passover ¢ 13 And he sendeth forth two of his disciples, and saith unto them, Go ye into the city, and there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of water: follow him. 14

And wheresoever he shall go in, say ye to the goodman of the house, The Master saith, Where is the guestchamber, where I shall cat the passover with my disciples? 15 And he will shew you a large upper room furnished and prepared: there make ready for us. 16 And his disciples went forth, and came into the city, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover. 17 ‘And in the evening he cometh with the twelve. 18 And as they sat and did eat, Jesus said, Verily I say unto you, One of you which eateth with me shall betray me. 19 And they began to be sorrowful, and to say unto him one by one, Js it I? and another said, Zs it 1? 20 And he answered and said unto them, J¢ is one of the twelve, that dippeth with me in the dish. 21 SThe Son of man indeed goeth, as it is written of him: but woe to that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! good were it for that man if he had never been born. 22 ("And as they did eat, Jesus took bread, and blessed, and brake it, and gave to them, and said, Take, eat: this is my body. 23 And he took the cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave it to them: and they all drank of it. 24 And he said unto them, This is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many. 25 Verily I say unto you, I will drink no more of the fruit of the vine, until that day that I drink it new in the kingdom of God. 26 ‘And when they had sung an "hymn, they went out into the mount Anno DOMINI a3 4 Or, sacrifice. € Matt. 26. 20, &e. = Mart. 26. Luke 2. BS) « Mate, 20. Jo. 4 Or, psalia, 63 of Olives. a

Christ's ony in the garden. St. MARK XlIy. a Anno poMmINt us & Matt. 26.11. 1 Zech, Rh 7 m ch. 16.7. » Matt. 26, 33, H Luke 2. 33, He. John 13. 37, Ww. 9 Matt. 26.36. Luke 22. 39. Jolin 18, 1. Jolin 12. 27. 4 Rom. 0. 15, Gal. 4. 6. * Hebr. 5.7, sJohn 5. 0. & 6, Ww. ' Rom. 7. 23. Gal. 5.17. “John 13,1. 97 *And Jesus saith unto them, All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written, 'T will smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered. 9g But ™after that I am risen, I will go before you into Galilee. 99 "But Peter said unto him, Although all shall be offended, yet wid? Jesus saith unto him, Verily e, That this day, even in this night, before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice. 31 But he spake the more vehemently, If 1 should die with thee, I will not deny thee in any wise. Likewise also said they all. 39 ˚And they came toa place which was named ‘Gethsemane: and he saith to his disciples, Sit ye here, while I shall pray. 33 And he taketh with him Peter and James and John, and began to be sore amazed, and to be very heavy ; 34 ‘And saith unto them, ? My soul is exceeding sorrowful unto death : tarry ye here, and watch. 35 And he went forward a little, and fell on the ground, and prayed that, if it were possible, the hour might pass from him. : 36 And he said, ‘Abba, Father, 'all things are possible unto thee ; take away this cup from me: ‘neverthe- not what I will, but what thou wilt, 37 And he cometh, and findeth them sleeping, and saith unto Peter, not I. 30 And I say unto the | Simon, sleepest thou? couldest not thou watch one hour? 38 Watch ye and pray, lest ye enter into temptation. ‘The spirit truly is ready, but the flesh ¢s weal. 39 And again he went away, and prayed, and spake the same words. 40 And when he returned, he found them asleep again, (for their eyes were heavy,) neither wist they what to answer him, , 4d And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: it is enough, the hour 18 come; behold, the Son of man ig betrayed into the hands » Matt, 27, aq, Juhu yi1,3, : Vetrayeth me is at hand of sinners, 42°*Rise up, let us go; lo, he that tude with the chief p the elders, 4 And he that b given them a token, gayi soever T shall kiss, that a hon take him, and lead hin * : 45 And as soon ag ve he goeth straj , ightway to ay Master, Master ; 46 I And they laid the; him, and took him, othe han mM 47 And one of them th drew a sword, and smote re high pass and cut “And Jesus answered and gq unto them, Are ye come oe against a thief, with swords ‘and ray aoa to

take me? i 49 I was daily with you inth . temple teaching, and ye took tie ns but *the scriptures must be fulfilled, 50 »And they all forsook him, and fled. 51 And there followed him a certain AVES ¢ 8, fron, CS anil otrayed hi a) Ny and AMA isso at stood jy 4 Servant of off his ear, Mh gy Lien y “The lata; | ke. Luebe beauTe ‘Paine young man, having a linen cloth cast about his naked body; and the young men laid hold on him: 52 And he left the linen cloth, and fled from them naked. 53 (¢And they led Jesus away to the high priest: and with him were assembled all the chief priests aul the elders and the scribes. 54 And Peter followed him afar off, even into the palace of the high priest: and he sat with the servant, and warmed himself at the fire. 55 4And the chief priests andall the council sought for witness agi Jesus to put him to deatli; an found none. 56 For many bat against him, but thei not together. are false witness y witness agree 57 And there arose certain false witness against 58 We heard him say; stroy this temple that 1s hands, and within th! a9 build another made wil re hants. 59 But neither 80 did thet agree together. ; G0 fAnd the high pt « the midst, and asked 1 _—— est stood up” gus, Sty I"B e Math Sf, Lake24) Joho I) eMail SE oh BE J jotw? von, ye a _

————™ yy denial and repentance. St. MARK XIV. Jesus is accused before Pilate. se dem ! ane mtars 4 pee _— — = : ; — TAnswerest thou nothing ? what 7s 7¢ ND “straightway in the morning eae “Aas : hich these witness against thee ? -\. the chief priests held a consult-| °";; ee "al But ®he held his peace, and | ation with the elders and scribes and Pear al 7a7, |answered nothing. "Again the high | the whole council, and bound Jesus, Mit 37. ryt OF * reat asked him, and said unto him, | and carried him away, and delivered & 23, 1. John 18. 28, Acts 3. 13. 4 thou the Christ, the Son of the | Aim to Pilate. ; foal ; 2 And Pilate asked him, Art thou wetter 11. Lal 62 And Jesus said, I am: ‘and ye .|ghall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven, : 63 ‘Then the high priest rent his clothes, and saith, What need we any further witnesses 2 64 Yo have heard the blasphemy : what think ye? And they all condemned him to be guilty of death, 65 And some began to spit on him, and to cover his face, and to buffet him, and to say unto him, Prophesy: and the servants did strike him with the palms of their hands, 66 §1*And as Peter was beneath in ‘. the palace, there cometh one of the maids of the high priest : 67 And when she saw Peter warming himself, she looked upon him, and said, And thou algo wast with Jesus of Nazareth. 68 But he denied, saying, I now not, neither understand I what thou sayest. And he went out into the porch; and the cock crew. 69 ‘And a maid saw him again, and hegan to say to them that stood by, This is one of them. 70 And he denied it again. ™And a little after, they that stood by said again to Peter, Surely thou art one of them: "for thou art a Galilean, and thy speech agreeth thereto. 71 But he began to curse and to Swear, saying, I now not this man of whom ye speak. 72 °And the second time the cock crew. And Peter called to mind the word that Jesus said unto him, ; efore the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice. And 'when he thought thereon, he wept. OHAPTER Xy. 1 Jesus brought bound, and accused before Wale, 16 Upon the clamour of the common People, the murderer Barabbas is loosed, and Jesus delivered up to be crucified. 17 He ts crowned with mocked : 21 fainteth in bear iq his cross: Hi ae ngeth between two thieves: 20 suffereth th itinphing reproaches of the Jews: Son of Cog ey - centurion to be the by Josaphe : and is honourably buried thorns, 19 spit on, and the King of the Jews? And he answering said unto him, Thou sayest it. 3 And

the chief priests accused him of many things: but he answered nothing. 4 ˚And Pilate asked him again, saying, Answerest thou nothing ? behold how many things they witness against thee. 5 4But Jesus yet answered nothing ; so that Pilate marvelled. 6 Now ˚at that feast he released | unto them one prisoner, whomsoever they desired. 7 And there was one named Ba-| rabbas, which lay bound with them that had made insurrection with) him, who had committed murder in the insurrection. 8 And the multitude crying aloud began to desire him to do as he had ever done unto them. | 9 But Pilate answered them, saying, Will ye that I release unto you the King of the Jews? 10 For he knew that the chief) priests had delivered him for envy. © Matt. 27. 13. 11 But ‘the chief priests moved the | ‘¥at*.27.2˚. people, that he should rather release Barabbas unto them. 12 And Pilate answered and said again unto them, What will ye then that I shall do unto him whom ye call the King of the Jews? 13 And they cried out again, Crucify him. 14 Then Pilate said unto them, Why, what evil hath he done? And| they cried out the more exceedingly, | Crucil'y him. 15 1® And so Pilate, willing to con- * tent the people, released Barabbas unto them, and delivered Jesus, when he had scourged him, to be crucified. 16 "And the soldiers led him away into the hall, called Pretorium; and they call together the whole band. 17 And they clothed him with pur ple, and platted a crown of thorns, and put it about his head, ® Matt. 27.27, 638-2

| christ is crucified, reviled, St. MARK xy, and a Anno pOMINI oo | Matt. 27, 32. Luke 23. 26. & Matt. 27. 33, Luke 23. a John 1. 17. | Matt, 27. 34. wn Ps, 22. 19, uke 23, 4. John 19, 25. "See Matt. 27. 45. Luk John 19. Li. © Matt. 27,57. Jolin 19. 1. p Matt. 27.38. 4 Isai. 43, 12, Ps, 22.7. eh. 14. 58, John 2.19. Ve 23,1 Pod, wh y >_> _— Luke 22. 37. «Matt. 97.44, Luke 23. au), | 1§ And began to * Mate 27, 45, Luke 24, 44; Mate 27/49, salute him, Hail, Ud Jews ! ey smote him on the head with a reed, and did spit upon him, and bowing their knees worgia they had mocked hina, they took off the purple from him, and put his own clothes on him, and led him out to erucify him. 91 'And they compel one Simon a Cyrenian, who passed by, coming out of the country, the father of Alexlander and Rufus, to bear his cross. 22 "And they bring him unto the place Golgotha, which is, being interpreted, The place of a skull. 23! And they gave him to drink |wine mingled with myrrh: but he received 7¢ not. 24 And when they had crucified him, ™they parted his garments, casting lots upon them, what every man should take. 25 And "it was the third hour, and . they crucified him. 26 And ˚the superscription of his accusation was written over, THE KING OF THE JEWS. 27 And ? with him they crucify two thieves; the one on his right hand, and the other on his left. 28 And the scripture was fulfilled, which saith, 1 And he was numbered with the transgressors. 29 And "they that passed by railed on him, wagging their heads, and saying, Ah, ‘thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest ## in three days, 30 Save thyself, and come down from the cross. 31 Likewise also the chief priests mocking said among themselves with the scribes, He saved others ; himself lie cannot save, 32 Let Christ the King of Israel descend now from the cross, that We may see and believe, And ‘they ra Were crucified with hirn reviled 33 And “when the sixth hour was air sige Was darkness over the hole ore until the ninth hour, neat the ninth hour Jesus Be AI esus Predwithaloud voice, saying, * Exot, . ce LAMA SABACHITIHTANI? Which y Jeng interpreted, My God, my hast thou forsaken me 2 —— 35 And som by, when they he hold, he ealleth Ry. 36 And Tone @ Fone ran Spunge full of ying a filled, on a reed, and eave 1) And pt i saying, Let alone: M to drink. Elias will come : 37 "And Je { voice, and gave up the i 38 And "the veil othe rent in twain fron tet Mple was bottom. ˚P [0 thy - Ae Set ˚when the which stood over apaing 4: that he so cried od a a the ghost, he

said, Truly this Me was the Son of God. mt 40 "There were al ing on Safar off'; se Mary Magdalene, and Mary th mother of James the less and af Joses, and Salome ; 41 (Who also, when he was in Galilee, 'followed him, and minis. tered unto him;) and many othor women which came up with hin unto Jerusalem. 42 78 And now when the eyen was come, because it was the preparathat Stag, > Said, Bo. Ke him dy SUS cried Wi Contivign, tion, that is, the day before the sab-| bath, 43 Joseph of Arimathea, an honourable counseller, which also" waited for the kingdom of God, came, and went in boldly unto Pilate, and craved the body of Jesus. 44 And Pilate marveled if he were already dead: and calling unto him the centurion, he asked him whether he had been any while dead. 45 And when he knew it of the centurion, he gave the body to Joseph. . ! 46 'And he bought fine linen, an took him down, and wrapped him in the linen, and laid him m a a pulchre which was hewn out rock, and ane stone unto : of the sepulchre. ; vA ndM fa Magdalene and axl the mother of Joses beheld where was laid. 1 An angel declareth th : Christ to three women. tT nig appeareth to Mary Magar ig the apo cally eat Calling upon Go See Whethey among whom was] : hen ng into the country? oo Mes 15 whom he sendeth forth toy gospel: 19 and ascen dell "Lake py eMagy. Late Johns. b Lukes ¥, B | yatta ree juke2t Joho lh ¢ hh into heavens = —

Christ's resurrection, Str. MARK XVI. and ascension into heaven. Anno DOMINTI — * Matt. 24. 1, | Lake 24.1, John 20.1. » Luke 23.05 « Luke 24.1, John ®). 1. @4fauke 24.4, Jotn 20,11, 12. « Matt. 20. 6, £ Matt. 26.32. ch. 14. 28. See Matt. 23. 8. Luke 24. 9. & John 20. 14. t Luke 6. 2. & Luke 24.10, John 20, 18. | AN *when the sabbath was! that had been with him, as they past, Mary Magdalene, and) mourned and wept. Mary the mother of James, and) 11'And they, when they had heard Salome, "had bought sweet spices, that he was alive, and had been seen that they might come and anoint | of her, believed not. him. 12 {After that he appeared in 2 ¢And very carly in the morning | another form ™unto two of them, as |" buke24.13. | the first day of the week, they came | they walled, and went into the unto the sepulchre at the rising of country. the sun. 13 And they went and told 7¢ unto 3 And they said among themselves, | the residue: neither believed they Who shall roll us away the stone | them. from the door of the sepulchre 14 1" Afterward he appeared unto * fuke 24.24. | 4 And when they looked, they saw | the eleven as they sat 'at meat, and that the stone was rolled away: for upbraided them with their unbelief it was very great. and hardness of heart, because they 6 "And entering into the sepul- believed not them which had seen chre, they saw a young man sitting him after he was risen. on the right side, clothed in a long) 15° And he said unto them, Go ye ° Matt. 2. 19. white garment; and they were af-| into all the world, Pand preach the |" frighted. gospel to every creature. 6 And he saith unto them, Be not 16 He that believeth and is bapaffrighted: Ye seck Jesus of Naza- tized shall be saved ; Fbut he that reth, which was crucified: he is believeth not shall be damned. risen; he is not here: behold the 17 And these signs shall followthem ° place where they laid him. that believe; *In my name shall | 7 But go your way, tell his dis- they cast out devils; ‘they shall | ciples and Peter that he goeth be- speak with new tongues ; | fore you into Galilee: there shall 18 "They shall take up serpents ; ye see him, fas he said unto you. and if they drink any deadly thing, 8 And they went out quickly, and it shall not hurt them; *they shall fled from the sepulchre; for they lay hands on the sick, and they shall trembled and were amazed: ‘neither recover. | said they any thing to any man; 19 “So then ¥after the Lord had , for they were afraid. spoken unto them, he was * received * 9 {| Now when Jesus was risen early up into heaven, and *sat on the *

the first day of the week, "he ap- right hand of God. peared first to Mary Magdalene, 20 Andthey went forth,and preachout of whom he had cast seven ed every where, the Lord working o devils. with them, and confirming the word |°, 10 «And she went and told them with signs following. Amen. Anno DOMINI 33 1 Cor, 15, 5. 1 Or, together. John 15. 16. Col. 1. 23, John 3. 18, we Acts 2. 38, & 16, 3,31, 32. Rom. 10. 9. 1 Pet. 3. 21. John 12. 48. Acts 5 10, 46. & 19. 6. 1 Cor. 12. 10, 28. Luke 10. 19. Acts 28. 5. Acts 16.& & 24. ‘4 . 8. Jam. 5. 14, 15. Acts 1. 2, 3. Luke 24. 51. Ps. 110.1. Acts 7. 55. 1 Cor. 2. 4, 5. Hebr. 2. 4. —>— |} Luke 24. U1. * Luke 10.17. | 6. &

CHAPTER a ; Ss Wi . LM proc of Lut iy hale goapl and of Christ. 30 The prophecy of Elisa. beth, and of Mary, concerning Christ. 57 The nativity and circumcision of John. (7 The prophecy of Zacharias, both of Christ, 76 and of John. ORASMUCH as many have taken in hand to set forth in order a declaration of those things which are most surely believed among us, . 2 "Even as they delivered them pPet 11. unto us, which “from the beginning she | were eyewitnesses, and ministers of John 16-27. the word ; * Acts Im 19, 3 ˚It seemed good to me also, hay1Cor. 7. 40.|ing had perfect understanding of all things from the very first, to write ¢Acts11.4."| unto thee 4in order, ˚most excellent “As | Theophilus, 4 That thou mightest know the certainty of those things, wherein thou hast been instructed. 54 A heer was ®in the days of Herod, the king of Judea, a certain priest. named Zacharias, "of the course of Abia: and his wife w1Chron. 84. | 20a8 of the daughters of Aaron, and Non, 4, |her name was Wlisabeth. \Gen.7.1.%| 6 And they were both ‘righteous before God, walking in all the com + Kings20.3.! mandments and ordinances of the Acts23.1.&1 Lord blameless. vui.3.6. | 7 And they had no child, because that Elisabeth was barren, and they both were now well stricken in years. 8 And it came to pass, that while ae . executed the priest’s office before '| God *in the order of his course, 19. Chrono. | According to the custom of the 31.2. * Hebr. 2.3, John 20, 31. Before the Common Account called the sixth Year. 6 Matt. 2.1, 17.1. 1 Kings9. 4, And there appeared unto him an angel’ of the Lord standing on the nant side of "the altar of incense. And when Zacharias saw him, She was tr ae owe Vin troubled, and fear fell upon is Wa, . Mev m | 13 But the "Exod, 3), 1, “dude. 0, 9 fend) 99 a Dan. 10,4, Ver, angel said unto him, THE GOSPEL ACCORDIN St. LUKE, G To Fear not, Zachary; 5 > GeCharias: fo» 1s heard; and thy wie Te Sal ‘Yer Tt, nF bear thee a son, and heth Arn Shalt call his name John "thou ie! 14 And thou shalt haye Oy | gladness; and 4 Ve Foy ay at his birth, aD shall rio rw 15 For he shall be sight of the Lord and neitherwine nor stron dr shall be filled with the Hol Seven from his mother’s at i 16 ‘And many of th ee . Israel shall he turn ¢ i: children of}, God. 0 the Lord thei: 17 * And he shall 20 before jim : the spirit and powerot ee ny the hearts of the fathers to the chi. dren, and the disobedient "to the wis-(1 0, dom of the Just; to make ready a | people prepared for the Lord, 18 And Zacharias said unto the angel,

* Whereby shall I know this? for I am an old man, and my wife well stricken in years. 19 And the angel answering said | unto him, J am * Gabriel, that stand vat in the presence of God; and am sent id to speak unto thee, and to shew thee} these glad tidings. 20 And, behold, “thou shalt be dumb, and not able to speak, until the day that these things shall bo performed, because thou believest not my words, which shall be fulfilled in their season. | 21 And the people waited for Zacharias, and marvelled that he tarried so long in the templo. ri 22 And when he came out, he coul not speak unto them: and they pet ceived that he had seen a vision 7 the temple: for he beckoned unto them, and remained speeches . 23 And it came to pass, tha ‘an goon as “the days of his ane teint were accomplished, he depar | his own house. + wife os And after those days I le Elisabeth conceived, a » | self five months, say!» ith ee Thus hath the Lord Leg me in the days where he & _— great in "Gea. t); Eek i Hy —_—

— al 7. M4 Bath 121. bh, % 21. ‘Mark 5. 7. 4gSam. 7. 11, 3 Tul. 9.6, 416.5. = Jer, 23. 5. Ts, 132. 11, Tv. 3.7. ‘Pan. 2. 44. &7.14, 97, Obad. 21. Mic. 4.7. John 12. 34. Nebr. 1, 8. = Matt. 1. 20, * Matt, 14.93, & 6. 63, G4. Acts 8.37, Hom. 1. 4. "Gen. 19, 14, Jer, 32.17, ae sit to Mary. 7 ene Mon to away my reproach i, fon mes to "take away my rep pelt ng men. : ‘Sl "6 Aad in the sixth month the ani) | iis | Gabriel was gent from God unto q : dia we eit of Galilee, named raphe irgin ‘espoused to a man von aK 97 ‘To a virgin sg oa t a f Wit, |whose name was ‘en 1, of the A id ; e virgin’s ana louse of David; and th a . fand st gvem. \wag troubled at his saying, and cast ‘lin hor mind what manner of saluta‘Impossible, 2. |handmaid of Sr. LUKE I. name was Mary. 98 And the angel came in unto her, rid, “Hail, chow that art "highly favoured, *the Lord is with thee: lessed az‘ thou among women. 99 And when she saw Aim, ‘she tion this should be. 30 And the angel said unto her, Fear not, Mary: for thou hast found favour with God. 31 And, behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and "shalt call his name JESUS. 32 He shall he great, ‘and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and kthe Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David: 33 'And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end. 34 Then said Mary unto the angel, How shall this be, seeing I know not a man? 35 And the angel answered and said unto her, ™ The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee : therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called "the Son of God. 36 And, behold, thy cousin Elisabeth, she hath also conceived a son in her old age: and this is the sixth month with her, who was called barren, _37 For ˚with God nothing shall be 38 And Mary said, Behold the the Lord; be it unto me according to thy word, And the angel departed from her. 39 And Mary arose in those days, and went into the hill country with haste, Pinto a city of Juda; tO And entered into the house of Zacharias, and saluted Elisabeth. fie And it came to pass, that, when | Elisabeth heard the salutation of Mary, the habe leaped in her womb; and Elisabeth was filled with the Holy Ghost : . 42˚ And she spake out with a loud voice, and said, ‘Blessed art thou fruit of thy womb. 43 And whence is this to me, that the mother of my Lord should come to me? 44 For, lo, as soon as the voice of thy salutation sounded in mine ears, the habe leaped in my womb for

joy. 45 And blessed 7s she 'that believed: for there shall be a performance of those things which were told her from the Lord. 46 And Mary said, * My soul doth magnify the Lord, 47 And my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour. 48 For ‘he hath regarded the low estate of his handmaiden: for, behold, from henceforth ‘all generations shall call me blessed. 49 For he that is mighty “hath done to me great things; and *holy is his name. 50 And Yhis mercy zs on them that fear him from generation to generation. 51 *He hath shewed strength with his arm; *he hath scattered the proud in the imagination of their hearts. 52 >He hath put down the mighty of low degree. 53 °He hath filled the hungry with good things ; and the rich he hath sent empty away. 5+ He hath holpen his servant Israel, “in remembrance of Ais mercy ; 55 °As he spake to our fathers, to Abraham, and to his seed for ever. 56 And Mary abode with her about three months, and returned to her own house. 57 Now Elisabeth’s full time came that she should be delivered; and she brought forth a son. 58 And her neighbours and her cousins heard how the Lord had shewed great Mercy upon her; and ‘they rejoiced with her. 59 Andit came to pass, that Son the eighth day they came to circumcise the child; and they ealled him Zacharias, after the name of his father. «Ps. . Ps. HL 9. 7 Gen. from their seats, and exalted them|" ©1Sam. 2.5. | Ps. 34. lu. G0 And his mother answéred and Before the Account called Anno Domint the sixth Year. eS 1 ver. 28. among women, and blessed is the| Judg.5. 24. 1 Or, which believed that there. & Hab. 3. 18. *1 Sam. 1.11. Ps. 138. 6. * Mal. 3. 12. ch. 11. 27. 124 Exod. 20, 6 Ge Ps. 103. 17, 1a 2Ps. 00. 1. & 11s. 15. Mary's song of thanksgiving. 4 Ps. OR. 3. Jer. *Gen. 1 3. 7. 19. Ps. 198. 11. 3,20. Rom. 11, 28 | Gal. 3. 16. ver. Lt. ¢ Gen. 17. 12. Lev. 12a

Sr. LUKE 1. rophecy of Zacharias. vee the said, "Not 305 put he shall be called |in darkness and ¢ bint 0) Hoe | ‘sui’ | John. . | death, to guid ™ the shaq ae §1 And they said unto her, There way of peace © our feo¢ Pai twsisth ig none of thy kindred that 1s called | 80 And ‘the chil 1 MO the ° hg 5 . UC —— by tl ame. stron: an Tew me y this na a ° § 1M spiri 24nd y. veer Kk | 'G2. And they made signs to his fa- | serts till the ant pe “Was jn nixed ther, how he would have him called. Israel. Y of his shewing” Mle, 63 And he asked for a writing- C 5 Unto ‘yen 1a. | table, and wrote, saying, ‘His name] } pyorsry HAPTER I js John. And they marvelled all. 6 The watlsite ¢ Pe the Romay yer. 20. 64 * And his mouth was opened Heo lead to the Rees W Ong bite - 7 : ses 7 . ds: \s n, ‘immediately, and his tongue loosed, | tised. 22 one med 21 Chiriar ety sing land he spake, and praised God. Anna prophesy of ees. 2 Simeon yn mm . WES 7 ry na 65 And fear came on all that dwelt | wie ee tae guestioneth ithe increas, 10r wing. | round about them : andall these 'say- | parents. Ss; SL and is obedion ile . th, inas were noised abroad throughout ND it 7 Be 4 f Jud r=) it came to pass j iver — fall 'the hill country of Yudea. days, that there w M those ent out a | 6G And all they that heard them woh219,2t MJaid them up in their hearts, sayjing, What manner of child shall this "Gen 3.2 | be ! And "the hand of the Lord was aoe with him. . o Joel 2. 23. | 67 And his father Zacharias ° was filled with the Holy Ghost, and rophesied, saying, Kings 1 | 68 ?Blessed be the Lord God of 72.1. & |Tsracl ; for ahe hath visited and reWw. #9, 16. |deemed his people, 9 "And hath raised up an horn of salvation for us in the house of his servant David ; «| 70 *As he spake by the mouth of . his holy prophets, which have been : | since the world began : 3. 16. 1 Ps, 132. 17. + Jer. 23. 5, & 0. ». our enemies, and from the hand of «& & all that hate us; 72'To perform the mercy promised : our fathers, and to remember his * holy covenant ; 8,, 73 "The oath which he sware to * Lev. 20 Hr MW, Het Hom.6.18, our father Abraham, .| 74 That he would grant unto us, see that we being delivered out of the ix, hand of our enemies might *serve him without fear, 75 YIn holiness and righteousness ‘before him, all the days of our life. Mal. d. 1. & 4% nw.) 76 And thou, child, shalt be called NY the prophet of the Highest: for 1 fr *thou shalt go before the face of Patented the Lord to prepare his ways; Uae aunt: 77 'Yo give knowledge of salvation unto his people "!by the remission lof

their tee : 78 Through the 'tender mercy of {our God; whereby the 'dayspring M0. from on high hath visited us, 79 »'To give light to them that sit hranch, Nui, 24. 2 Katt. 4.10, Acts 20, Uh 71 That we should be saved from | p decree from Cesar all the world should es that ; : Se this taxing was frst Made vhen Cyrenius vw; veri f ia) ry US WaS governor of Sy3 And all went to be tax one into his own city. ales 4 And J oseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of Nazareth into Judea, unto the city of David, which is called Bethlehem; (¢ be. lineage of David :) 5 To be taxed with Mary ‘this espoused wife, being great with child. 6 And so it was, that, while they were there, the days were accomlished that she should be delivered. 7 And ¢she brought forth her firstborn son, and wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and Jaid him in a manger; because there was no room for them in the inn. g And there: were in the, same country shepherds abiding ™ the field, keeping Iwatch over thei" by night. 9 porn lo, the angel of the sont came upon them, and the git : the Lord shone round about them: fand they were sore afraid. 10 And the angel said dene Fear not: for rng , behold, I a ood tidings of great joy» syvhich shall be to all people. in this day’) ¢ ig, Saviow's f 7 11 "For unto you 1s in the city o kwhich is Chae be ee i et 12 And oe — Fhe f “David a flock |! YT San tp 4 ; Johny, cause he was of the house andj‘sts" oh LY, 4 Nott Lit hg | e Sat 1 then cutihet r rou; Ye shall hae ‘ad in swaddling clothes; a manger. —_—

—eE-—ClUlU™ y _ clr qe qJohn de Wo. ple theme the shy penile pen, 7,1. oh, 1. ver SL. Before the Account called Anno Domint Mes fourth ear. 1Gen, 17.12. Ley, 12. 3, ch. 1 fh, rMatt. 1. 21, a5, "Exo, 10. 2, & 92. 99, & Num, 3, 13, & IZ Ws, “Lev, 19, 2, 6,0, fal aM lark 15, Ver, ne 4, I 9. 49, lobes. 5, “Matt 4, and on earth "peace, | , |ward men. were ' angels ie ‘, yneiston of Chris St. LUKE II. Simeon and Anna prophesy of Christ. ddenly there was with multitude of the heaaising God, and saying, to God in the highest, ˚good will to13! And su the angel @ yenly host pr 14 ™Glory d it came to pass, as the int gone away from them into heaven, 'the shepherds said one I: {to another, Let us now go even unto .| Bethlehem, and see this thing which is come to pass, which the Lord hath made known unto us. 16 And they came with haste, and Heil found Mary, and Joseph, and the lying in a manger, co Aoi abe they had seen 71, they made known abroad the saying which was told them concerning this child. 18 And all they that heard i¢ wondered at those things which were told them by the shepherds. 19 "But Mary kept all these things, and pondered them in her heart. 20 And the shepherds returned, glorifying and praising God for all the things that they had heard and seen, as it was told unto them. 21 ‘And when eight days were accomplished for the circumcising of the child, his name was called ‘JESUS, which was so named of the angel before he was conceived in the womb. 22 And when ‘the days of her *|purification according to the law of Moses were accomplished, they | brought him to Jerusalem, to present him to the Lord; 23 (As it is written in the law of & |the Lord, ‘Every male that openeth the womb shall the Lord ;) _24 And to offer a sacrifice according to “that which is said in the law of the Lord, A pair of turtledoves, or two young pigeons. 25 And, behold, there was a man be called holy to Meon; and the same man was just and devout, ‘waiting for the consolation of Israel: and the Holy Ghost was upon him. ro And it was reyealed unto him by the Holy Ghost, that he should hot ¥see death, before he had seen the Lord's Christ. 27 And he came *by the Spirit into i Jerusalem, whose name was Si- | the temple: and when the parents brought in the child Jesus, to do for him after the custom of the law, 28 Then took he him up in his arms, and blessed God, and said, 29 Lord, *now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace, according to thy word: 30 For mine eyes "have seen thy salvation, 31 Which thou hast prepared before the

face of all people ; . 32 ˚A light to lighten the Gentiles, | and the sles of thy people Israel. 33 And Joseph and his mother marvelled at those things which were spoken of him. 34 And Simeon blessed them, and |said unto Mary his mother, Behold, this child is set for the “fall and | rising again of many in Israel; and for ˚a sign which shall be spoken | against ; 35 (Yea, fa sword shall pierce through thy own soul also,) that the thoughts of many hearts may be revealed. 36 And there was one Anna, a prophetess, the daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe of Aser: she was of a great age, and had lived with an husband seven years from her virginity; 37 And she ras a widow of about fourscore and four years, which departed not from the temple, but seryed God with fastings and prayers Snight and day. 38 And she coming in that instant gave thanks likewise unto the Lord, and spake of him to all them that | "looked for redemptionin' Jerusalem. 39 And when they had performed all things according to the law of jthe Lord, they retuned into Cali\lee, to their own city Nazareth. | +0 ‘And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, filled with wisdom : and the grace of God was upon him. 41 Now his parents went to Je rusalem Fevery year at the feast of the passover. 42 And when he was twelve years old, they went up to Jerusalem after the custom of the feast. 43 And when they had fulfilled the days, as they returned, the child Jesus tarried behind in J erusalem ; and Joseph and his mother knew not of it. Before the Account called Anno Domini the fourth Year. eS * Gen. 46. 30. Phil. 1. 23. b Tsai. 52. 10. ch, J. 6. «Isai. 9. 2. & 42. 6. & 49. 6. & G0. 1, 2,3. Matt. 4. 16. Acts 13. 47. & 24, 28. 2.7, 8. Acts 28. 22. Ps. 42. 10. John 19. 25. £ 5 Acts 26. 7. Tim. 5. 3. 4 Mark 13. 43. ver. 25. ch, 24. 21. 1 Or, Israet. ‘vor. 52. ch. 1. 00, © Exod. 23. 15, i; 7, Sh Deut. 1.1, 1b. Anno Domint ub.

I | The preaching of John the Baptist. Sr. LUKE II. Anno DOMINI u —s—_ 1 Matt. 7. 22. Mark }, 2. 44 But they, supposing him to have been in the company, went a day's journey; and they sought him among their kinsfolk and acquaintance. 45 And when they found him not, they turned back again to Jerusalem, seeking him. 46 And it came to pass, that after three days they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the doctors, both hearing them, and asking them questions. 47 And ‘all that heard him were 2,2. | astonished at his understanding and John 7. 15, 46 = John 2. 16. ech. 9.45, & 18,34. + ver. 1. Dan. 7. 23. Pp] Sam. 2. 26. ver, 40. 0 Or, age. Anno Domini 26. «John 11, 49, BL & 1818 | Acts 4. 6, | © Matt 3, 1. Mark 1. 4 ech. 1.77. 4 Tsai. 40.0, 3.3, Mark}. 3, Vo. answers. 48 And when they saw him, they were amazed: and his mother said unto him, Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us! behold, thy father and I have sought thee sorrowing. +9 And he said unto them,’ How is it that ye sought me? wist ye not that I must be about “my Father’s business ¢ 50 And "they understood not the saying which he spake unto them. 51 And he went down with them, and came to Nazareth, and was subject unto them: but his mother °kept all these sayings in her heart. 52 And Jesus "increased in wisdom and 'stature, and in favour with God and man. CHAPTER III. 1 The preaching and Laptism of John: 15 his testimony of Christ, 20 Herod imprisoneth John. 21 Christ baptized, receiveth lestimony from heaven, 23 The age, and genealogy of Christ from Joseph upwards, No in the fifteenth year of the reign of Tiberius Cesar, Pontius Pilate being governor of Judea, and Herod being tetrarch of Galilee, and his brother Philip tetrarch of Iturea and of the region of Trachonitis, and Lysanias the tetrarch of Abilene, 2 * Annas and Caiaphas being the high priests, the word of God came unto John the son of Zacharias in the wilderness. 3"And he came into all the country about Jordan, preaching the baptism of repentance *for the remission of sins ; 4 As it is written in the book of the words of Esaias the prophet, saying, “The voice of one erying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight. His testimony of Christ, 5 Every valley shall be filled, and Anns every mountain and hill shall be| "?¢!N1 brought low; and the crooked shall) —— | be made straight, and the rough | ways shall be made smooth ; 6 And “all flesh shall sce the sal-|*!'"%2, , vation of God. . eh. 2.10 | 7 Then said he to the multitude that came forth

to be baptized of him, ‘0 generation of vipers, who |'*3 7 hath warned you to fice from. the wrath to come? 8 Bring forth therefore fruits 'worthy of repentance, and begin not to say within yourselves, Wehave Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, That God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham, 9 And now also the axe is laid 1 Or, meet 4&7. unto the root of the trees: % every | «ate 7.19) tree therefore which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire. 10 And the people asked him, saying, * What shall we do then ? * Acts 2. 37, 1] He answereth and saith unto them, 'He that hath two coats, let}'Sedh dh, him impart to him that hath none ; jamais. 16 and he that hath meat, let him do| «12: ‘ likewise. 12 Then * came also publicans to |* Mau 91.22 be baptized, and said unto him, a= Master, what shall we do? 13 And he said unto them, ' Exact |) & no more than that which is appointed you. ; | 14 And the soldiers likewise demanded of him, saying, And what shall we do? And ES said unto them, ' Do violence to no‘ man, ™neither accuse any falsely; and be content with your ‘wages. “ 15 And as the people werelin expectation, and all men ' mused in their hearts of John, whether he were the Christ, or not ; 16 John answered, saying unto | them all, "I indeed baptize you with |* 3.2 11. water; but one mightier than I cometh, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to unloose: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost and with fire: 17 Whose fan 7s in his hand, and he will throughly purge his floor, and ˚will gather the wheat into his|* Mic. 4.12 garner; but the chaff he will burn ETE IN with fire unquenchable. 18 And many other things in his

Christ is baptized by John. St. LUKE III. The genealogy of Christ. , | Anno | DOMINI 26 | —_——_ Anno Domiyt 30 v Matt. 14. 3. Mark 6.17. Anno Domine 27 27 a Matt. 3.11 Jolin 1, 32. +See Num. 4. 3, 35, 0, 43, 47. * Matt. 13. 55, John 6, 42, exhortation preached he unto the reople. 19 * But Herod the tetrarch, being reproved by him for Herodias his brother Philip's wife, and for all the evils which Herod had done, 20 Added yet this above all, that he shut up John in prison. 21 Now when all the people were baptized, "it came to pass, that Jesus also being baptized, and praying, the heaven was opened, 22 And the Holy Ghost descended in a bodily shape like a dove upon him, and a voice came from heaven, which said, Thou art my beloved Son; in thee I am well pleased. 23 And Jesus himself began to be rabout thirty years of age, being (as was supposed) *the son of Joseph, which was the son of Heli, 24 Which was the son of Matthat, which was the son of Levi, which was .the son of Melchi, which was the son of Janna, which was the son of Joseph, 25 Which was the son of Mattathias, which was the son of Amos, which was the son of Naum, which was the son of Esli, which was the son of Nagge, 26 Which was the son of Maath, which was the son of Mattathias, which was the son of Semei, which was the son of Joseph, which was the son of Juda, '27 Which was the son of Joanna, which was the son of Rhesa, which was the son of Zorobabel, which was the son of Salathiel, which was the son of Neri, 28 Which was the son of Melchi, which was the son of Addi, which was the son of Cosam, which was the son of Elmodam, which was the son of Er, 29 Which was the son of Jose, which was the son of Eliezer, which was the son of Jorim, which was the son of Matthat, which was the son of Levi, 30 Which was tho son of Simeon, which was the son of Juda, which was the son of Joseph, which was the son of Jonan, which was the son of Eliakim, 31 Which was the son of Melea, whieh was the son of Menan, which was ¢he son of Mattatha, which was the son of 'Nathan, "which was the son of David, 32 * Which was tho son of Jesse, which was tho son of Obed, which was the son of Booz, which was the son of Salmon, which was the son of Naasson, 33 Which was ¢he son of Aminadab, which was the son of Aram, which was the son of Esrom, which was the son of Phares, which was the son of Juda, 34 Which was the son of Jacob, which was the son of Isaac, which was the son of Abraham, ' which was the son of Thara, which

was the son of Nachor, 35 Which was the son of Saruch, which was the son of Ragau, which was the son of Phalec, which was the son of Heber, which was tha son of Sala, 36 * Which was the son of Cainan, which was the son of Arphaxad, which was the son of Sem, which was the son of Noe, which was the son of Lamech, 37 Which was the son of Mathusala, which was ths son of Enoch, which was the son of Jared, which was the son of Maleleel, which was the son of Cainan, 88 Which was the son of Enos, which was the son of Seth, which was the son of Adam, "which was the son of God.

CHAPTER IY. 1 The temptation and fasting of Christ. 13 He overeometh the devil: 14 beginneth fo preach. 16 The people of Nazareth admire his cracious words. 33 He cureth one ossessed of a devil, 38 Peter's mother-inlaw, 40 and divers other sick persons. 41 The devils acknowledge Christ, and are reproved for it. 43 He preacheth through the cities. ND ‘Jesus being full of the Holy Ghost returned from Jordan, and was led by the Spirit into the wilderness, 2 Being forty days tempted of the devil. And “in those days he did eat nothing: and when they were ended, he afterward hungered, 3 And the devil said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, command this stone that it be made bread. + And Jesus answered him, saying, ‘It is written, That man shall not live by bread alone, but by every Anno DOMINI 26 —_—o * Zech. 12. 12. *2Sam. 5. 14. 1 Chro. 3. 5. * Ruth 4. 18, &e, 1Chro.2.10, &e. : y Gen. 11. 24, 26. * See Gen. 1]. 12 * Gen. 5. 6, &e. & 11. 10, &e. > Gen. 5. 1,2. * Matt. 4.1. Mark 1.12. Sverld. ch. 2. 27. * Exod. 4.28 1 Kings 19.8. 4 Deut. & 3. word of God.

Sr. LUKE IV. on and fasting. | Christ's temptati . | e beginnesy, fy N ee al, takin rave, | 5 And the det fr shewed un-/ gave i again to the mp | @ittss | into an high mountain, o ue ale fae 2% again to the inne: and be) 2 | him all the kingdoms of the wor. is own. And the eyes ie and Dowty in a moment of time. | _ | that were in the syng ty St 6 And the devil said unto him, | fastened on him, “BORNE ery ay ibis power will I give thee, and /, 3% And he began to say unt -son1z..|the glory of them: for*that is de- This day is this Scripture fay © 14... lHvered unto me ; and to whomso-|1in your ears. ile 22 And all bare him wit g him up 20 And he closed th Rev.13. 2, 7- “1 I give it ever I will I give It. os n . | e | 4 Or, fll 7 If thou therefore wilt 4 worship A as at the gracious work dg |" which proceeded out of hig mouth Witty doen Fre | Ae all shall be thine. : g And Jesus answered and said | And they said, *Is not this Joseph ae 8) "ohn cy unto him, Get thee behind me, | son? «Deut. 6 18 Satan: for ‘it is written, Thou shalt 23 And he said unto them, Ye yj] '20. | worship the Lord thy God, and him | surely say unto me this prover), only shalt thou serve. | Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever 9 And he brought him to Jeru-| we have heard done in ‘Capernaum, ‘sui salem, and set him on a pinnacle do also here in "thy country, tha of the temple, and said unto him, 24 And he said, Verily I say unto Moker! Tf thou be the Son of God, cast thy- | you, No *prophet is accepted in his|*{ts self down from hence : own country. wake vps ou. | 10 For *it is written, He shall give | 25 But I tell you of a truth, Ymany |") Us" his angels charge over thee, to keep widows were in Israel in the days of lint | thee : Elias, when the heaven was shut up 11 And in ticir hands they shall| three years and six months, when bear thee up, lest at any time thou | great famine was throughout all the dash thy foot against a stone. 12 And Jesus answering said unto ‘Deut.6.16 |him, ‘It is said, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God. a Se 13 And when the devil had ended} 27 zAnd many lepers were 0 Israel | '?*"*" all the temptation, he departed from | in the time of Eliseus the prophet ; * John 14.30. him "for a season. and none of them was cleansed, same | 14 1 'And Jesus returned ™in the | saving Naaman the Syrian. nats ie, |Poee of the Spirit into "Galilee : 28 And all they in the synagogue, Matt 412. | and there went out a fame of him | when they heard these things, were through all the region round about. | filled with wrath, . ’ 15 And he taught in their syna- 29 And rose. up, and thrust him en

being glorified of all. out of the city, and led him a sone | Dour aa 4 And he came to ° Nazareth, | the "brow of the hill are ae smavl os, | Where he had been brought up: city was built, that they mg Sis” Jand, as his custom was, ?he went | him down headlong: the ayeint m Ats 1 1, into the synagogue on the sabbath-| 30 But he “passing through k day, and stood up for to read. ——*| midst of them went his WAY, oath ro a there was delivered unto 31 And Pcame % 1 taugh wee pao by the prophet Esaias. | naum, a city of Gai “ ba fee tl = opened the book, | them on the sabbath aha «shed at} et ; Witten place where it was| 32 And they were ay yas with ae ‘Taba. | 78 ¢Thes ies his doctrine: ‘for his W Tass Es he Spirit of the Lord 7s upon | power. i : on eR he hath anointed me to| 33 And in the synagoge, hath Be ep to the poor; he} was a man, which redo" with © to heal the broken- | an unclean devil, and:¢! “i i sy 5 Matt. 4. 5. land ; 26 But unto none of them was Elias sent, save unto Sarepta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow. ™ ver. J. » Acts 10. 37. ——> 2.2 ? , aed hearted : 2 captives, ee each deliverance to the | a loud voice, the blind, to wen ening of sight to) 34 Saying, are bruised, at liberty them that | have we to do V th sus of Nazareth? ar th 19 To pr of the sae the acceptable year | destroy us? eT know : e art; ‘the Holy One ©

peters ies yfatt 14 "tak Le 2 A Matt. 8. 16. Mark 1. 32. ‘Mark 1. 34. & 31h k Mark 1, 25, He be Christ. ‘Mark 1, 35, * Mark 1. 39, “Matt 4.1 Mark 1) er ——T 95 And Jesus rebuked him, saying, mother a law healed. Sr. LUKE IV. and were washing The miraculous draught of fishes. Anno DOMINI a thy peace, and come out of as And Shen the devil had thrown him in the midst, he came out of him, and hurt him not. 36 And they were all amazed, and spake among themselves, saying, What a word és this! for with authority and power he commandeth the unclean spirits, and they come out. 97 And the fame of him went out into every place of the country round about. 33 1sAnd he arose out of the synagogue, and entered into Simon’s house. And Simon’s wife’s mother was taken with a great fever; and they besought him for her. 39 And he stood over her, and rebuked the fever; and it left her: and immediately she arose and ministered unto them. 40 ("Now when the sun was setting, all they that had any sick with divers diseases brought them unto him; and he laid his hands on every one of them, and healed them. 41 4And devils also came out of many; crying out, and saying, Thou | art Christ the Son of God. And Khe rebuking ¢lem suffered them not \to speak: for they knew that he was Christ. 42 And when it was day, he departed and went into a desert place: and the people sought him, and came unto him, and stayed him, that he should not depart from them. 43 And he said unto them, I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also: for therefore am I sent. 44 "And he preached in the synagogues of Galilee. CHAPTER V. 1 Christ teacheth the people out of Peler's ship: 4 in a miraculous taking of fishes, sheweth how he will make him and his parte ners fishers of men: 12 cleanseth the leper: Mprayoll in the wilderness: 18 healeth one sick of the palsy: 27 calleth Matthew the sueNeatn: 29 ealeth with sinners, as being the physician of souls: 34 forelelleth the Saslings and afflictions of the apostles after een + 36 and likeneth fainthearted ind weak disciples to old bottles and worn garments, ND *it came to pass, that, as fn | the people pressed upon him lear the word of God, he stood Y the lake of Gennesaret, 2 And saw two ships standing by | the lake: but the fishermen were . gone out of them, their nets. . de 38 And he entered into one of the mon’s, and prayships, which was Si ed em that he would thrust out a little from the land. And he sat down, and taught the people out of the ship. 31 Se 4 Now when he had left speaking, scnaiie he said

unto Simon, bQaunch out into the deep, and Jet down your nets for a draught. 5 And Simon answering said unto him, Master, we have toiled all the night, and have taken nothing: neyertheless at thy word I will let down the net. 6 And when they had this done, they inclosed a great multitude of fishes: and their net brake. 7 And they beckoned unto their artners, which were in the other ship, that they should come and help them. And they came, and filled both the ships, so that they began to sink. 8 When Simon Peter saw if, he fell down at Jesus' knees, saying, ¢2Sam. 6.9. ¢Depart from me ; for I am a sinful man, O Lord. 9 For he was astonished, and all that were with him, at the draught of the fishes which they had taken : 10 And so was also James, and John, the sons of Zebedee, which were partners with Simon. And Jesus said unto Simon, Fear not ; 4fyom henceforth thou shalt catch men. 11 And when they had brought their ships to land, 'they forsook all, and followed him. 12 7 'And it came to pass, when he was in a certain city, behold a man full of leprosy: who seeing J esus fell on his face, and besought him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. 13 And he put forth Ais hand, and aioe hae saying, I will: be than clean. And immediately t : departed from him. ee al 14¢And he charged him to tell no man: but go, and shew thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing, "according as Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them. 15 But so much the more went 1 Kings 17. 18. 4 Matt. 4. 19. Mark 1. 17. © Matt. 4. 20. & 19, 27. Mark 1. 18. ch. 18, 28. f Matt. &. 2. Mark 1. 40. & Matt. 8. 4. h Lev. 14. 4, 1, 21, 22. i Matt. there a fame abr im: } a fame abroad of him: 'and

SS) Christ hea Icth the sick of the palsy. St. LUKE Vv. Anno poMINi 31 — & Matt. 14. 25. Mark 6. 36. 1 Matt. 9. 2 Mark 2. 3. m Matt. 9. 3. Mark 2.6, 7. n Ps. 32. 5. Isai. 43. 25, ˚ Matt. 9. 9. Mark 2.13, > “ great multitudes ca hear, and to be h ir infirmities. ra ithdrew himself me together to ealed by him of 16 @*And he wi into the wilderness, and prayed. 17 And it came to pass on a certain day, as he was teaching, that there were Pharisees and doctors of the law sitting by, which were come out of every town of Galilee, and Judea, and Jerusalem: and the power of the Lord was present to heal them. 18 7! And, behold, men brought in a bed a man which was taken with a palsy: and theysought means tobring him in, and to lay him before him. 19 And when they could not find by what way they might bring him in because of the multitude, they went upon the housetop, and let him down through the tiling with his couch into the midst beforeJesus. 20 And when he saw their faith, he said unto him, Man, thy sins are forgiven thee. 21™And the scribes and the Pharisees began to reason, saying, Who is this which speaketh blasphemies ? "Who can forgive sins, but God alone ? 22, But when Jesus perceived their thoughts, he answering said unto them, What reason ye in your hearts? 23 Whether is easier, to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Rise up and walk? 24 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power upon earth to forgive sins, (he said unto the sick of the palsy,) I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy couch, and go into thine house. cre immediately he rose up bem, and took up that whereon he lay, and departed to his own house, glorifying God. 26 And they were all amazed, and a ; aldo God, and were filled ear. 7 strange thse ie aay: have seen A Een after these things he named Levi er saw a publican, of custom : a ne at the receipt Follow me. he said unto him, 28 And he felines left all, rose up, and 29 PAnd i Levi made him a great .? Matt, 9, “hy Mark 9]? th. 15.1, fi ee east in hj his own house: and “there was a great com , : of others that sat downy eens 30 But their s dries 4 ve them, murmured against his ais Pharisees ing, Why do ye eat oe say. publicans and sinners? vank with 31 And Jesus answering said un them, They that are whole 3 na a physician ; but they that need not 32 *I came not to call the rd eous, but sinners to repmia 33 And they said unto him Wh do the disciples of John fast often me Rae prekie and likewise the isciples of the Pharisees; i ae 34 And he said unto them, Oan ye make the children of the bridechamber fast,

while the bridegroom is with them ? 35 But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast in those days. 36 1 *And he spake also a parable|'# unto them; No man putteth a piece of a new garment upon an old; if otherwise, then both the new maketh a rent, and the piece that was taken out of the new agreeth not with the old. ; 37 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wine will burst the bottles, and be spilled, and the bottles shall perish. ‘ 38 But new wine must be put into new bottles; and both are preserved. 39 No man also having drunk old wine straightway desireth new: 1° he saith, The old is better. CHAPTER Vi. 1 Christ reproveth the P Tharisees bball, by about the observation 2 se 13 choosellt seriplure, reason, and mirae: if : diseased = twelve apostles: 17 heateth Ue he pee20 preacheth to his disciples oF how We ple of blessings and curses? and join the must love our oneni ine veuring. 4 obedience of good works tation the word: a in the evil day of te uct of we fall like an house si the earth, without any fow » blindness that he went through ee oho and his disciples pluck”, corn, and did eat, yubbing : their hands. + ong gil : sisees 2 And certain of the Pint vic is ear's 0 aL & excuses), hig di 80 > | lak ~ ily, "May Mtn “Mag Mana ‘Mat Mark2.i, 2, 1 a Matt: By unto them, Why do ye h days! not lawful to do on the sabhat id, 3 And Jesus answer ing a em sa |_— _

aa “pho teed | Anno | pos INF «gam 216: steve 24% a Matt. 12, 9 Mark 3. 1. sO 14. & 14,3 Jolin 9. 16. ‘Matt. 14. 93. Matt. 10.1, ‘John 1. 42, » | Jude 1, ‘Mat ax 3 3 ~~ Sr. LUKE VI. Christ pronouncetlh blessings and woes. another sabbath, that he entered into the synagogue and taught: and there was 2 man whose right hand was withered. 7 And the scribes and Pharisees watched him, whether he would heal on the sabbath day; that they might find an accusation against him. g But he knew their thoughts, and said to the man which had the withered hand, Rise up, and stand forth in the midst. And he arose and stood forth. 9 Then said Jesus unto them, Iwill ask you one thing; Is it lawful on the sabbath days to do good, or to do evil? to save life, or to destroy @¢? 10 And looking round about upon them all, he said unto the man, Stretch forth thy hand. And he did so: and his hand was restored whole as the other. 11 And they were filled with madness; and communed one with another what they might do to Jesus. 12 ‘And it came to pass in those days, that he went out into a mountain to pray, and continued all night in prayer to God. 13 4 And when it was day, he called wnto him his disciples: * and of them he chose twelve, whom also he named apostles ; 4 Simon, ("whom he also named Peter,) and Andrew his brother, James and John, Philip and Bartholomew, 15 Matthew and Thomas, James the son of Alpheus, and Simon called Zelotes, 16 And Judas ithe brother of James, and Judas Iscariot, which also was the traitor. ; 17 {{ And he came down with them, pews stood in the plain, and the ompany of his disciples, ‘and a ee Sreat multitude of people out of all ye poor: for yours is the kingdom of God. 21 “Blessed are ye that hunger now: for ye shall be filled. P Blessed are yé that weep now: for ye shall laugh. 22 1 Blessed are ye, when men shall hate you, and when they ‘shall separate you from their company, and shall reproach you, and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man’s sake. 23 *Rejoice ye in that day, and |* leap for joy: for, behold, your reward is great in heaven: for tin the like manner did their fathers unto the prophets. 24" But woeunto you *thatarerich ! for Syehavereceived your consolation. 25° "Woe unto you that are full! for ye shall hunger. * Woe unto you that laugh now! for ye shall mourn and weep. 26 » Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you! for so did their fathers to the false prophets. 27 T° But I say unto you which hear, Love your enemies, do good to them which hate you, 28 Bless

them that curse you, and 4pray for them which despitefully use you. 29 ˚And unto him that smiteth thee on the one cheek offer also the other ; fand him that taketh away thy cloke forbid not zo take thy coat also. 30 Give to every man that asketh of thee; and of him that taketh away thy goods ask them not again. 31 "And as ye would that men should do to you, do ye also to them likewise. 32 ‘For if ye love them which love you, what thank have ye? for sinners also love those that love them. 33 And if ye do good to them which do good to you, what thank have ye ? for sinners also do even the same. ye apostles chosen. — _ Anno Have ye not read 80 much as this, J udea ow - reas ee . powtis ewhat David did, when himself was | sea coast 0 y: he keslel : hungred, and they which were | came to hear him, ana to ah him ; of their diseases 5 ed witl “i Plow he went into the house of} 18 And they that were ee be ae God, and did take — rage ee ae spirits : and they 1em that | healed. : oe bread, aries erie is not law-| 19 And the whole multitude'sought pare a hal to eat but for the priests alone? |to touch him: for ™there went 7 ch. 8. 46. 5 And he gaid unto them, That the | tue out of him, and healed them all. Sonof manis Lordalsoof thesabbath. | 20 1 And he lifted_up aus ares 2 ee 6 ˚And it came to pass also on|his disciples, and said, ®Blessed 06 Eat So o Isai. 55.1. & 65. 13. a Matt. 5. 11. 1 Pet. 2. 19. a Prov. 14. 13. b John 15, 19. 1 John 4, 5. ce Exad. 23. 4. d ch, 23. 34. Acts 7. G0. ¢ Matt. 5. 39. £1 Cor. 6. 76 Deut. 15. 7, &, 10. Prov. 21.26. Matt. 5. 42. h Matt. 7. 12. i Matt, 5. 46.

qn | Christ teacheth lessons Sr. LUKE VI. ; if WW. 7 of men 34 *Andif ye lend 7o them of whom| 47 ® Whosoever oral dy, | ust thane have | heaneth my sayings, and deen i) > h * d to sinners, | I wi : i Iso lend to ; ill shew you to whom he ieee) Ma 18 like. | 31 “| to receive as much again. 48 He is like a man Which Jy ~ 35 But love ye your enemies, and | an house, and digoed deen teh Duilt| Mery, do good, and “end, hoping for no- | the foundation on a Tock ‘: Feld laid : cn art? TeWar _ 7 > andw thing again ; and your reward shall | the flood arose, the stream beat be great, and "ye sha Anne DOMINT lye hope to receive, W ye! for sinners a hen Il be the chil- | hemently upon that house, and contd ve 0G » Matt. 5.45. dren of the Highest: for he is kind| not shake it: for it wag f unto the unthankful and zo the evil. | upon a rock. ‘a8 founded |. saa | 36 ° Be xe therefore merciful, as| 49 But he that heareth, and q your Father also is merciful. not, is like a man that with 7 wwate 7.1. | 37 2Judge not, and ye shall not be | foundation built an house u a a e shall | earth; against which the Bie aid judged: condemn not, and y not be condemned : forgive, and ye : shall be forgiven : <prov.9i7.| 38 IGive, and it shall be given un- great. to you; good measure, pressed down, CHAPTER VII. and shaken together, and running 1 Shhap net penis fants in the centu. : , . . ; rion « Gentile, than in any of the Jews: Ps, 79.12. | OVI, shall men. give into your *ho- 10 healeth his servant being J ireg herd Matt. 7.2, | SOM. For with the same measure ity from deat ihe widow's son at Nain: ark 4. 24, nf a +) _ answereth John's messengers with th jam. 2.13, | that ye mete W ithal it shall be mea declaration of his miracles : 24 testifieth io sured to you again. the people what opinion he held of John: 30 inveighelh against the Jews, who with 2 . F 39 And he spake bs parable unto neither the manners of John nor of Jesus could be won: 36 and sheweth by occasion them, ‘Can the blind lead the blind? shall they not both fall into the ditch? of Mary Magdalene, how he is « frient to 4) eT os F sinners, nol to maintain them in sins, but 40 he disciple is not above his to forgive them their sins, upon their faith beat vehemently, and immediately it fell; and the ruin of that house was « Matt. 15. 14. 8 Matt. 0.5. « Matt. 10. 24. seat master: but every one 'that is per- and repentance. rr shalt be | foot shall be as his master. QW when he had ended all his sayings in the audience of pefected hismaster. | 41 xAnd why beholdest thou the x Matt. 7. 3. into Caperthe people, *he entered

naum. 2 Andacertain ¢ who was dear unto mote that is in thy brother's eye, but perceivest not the beam that is in thine own eye? 42 Kither how canst thou say to thy brother, Brother, let me pull out and ready to die. . the mote that is in thine eye, when| 3 And when he heard of Jesus, thou thyself beholdest not the beam | he sent unto him the elders of the that is in thine own eye! Thou hypo- | Jews, beseeching him that he wou u vSeeProv. |} erite, Yeast out first the beam out of | come and heal his servant. thine own eye, and then shalt thou} 4 And when they came see clearly to pull out the mote that | they besought him instantly, says —— is in thy brother's eye. That he was worthy for whom eras: | AS "For a good tree bringeth not should do this: f lhe forth corrupt fruit; neither doth a| 5 For he loveth our nation, and corrupt tree bring forth good fruit. | hath built us a synagogue: *Matt.12.9%.) 44 Kor "every ne is tone by his 3 Then J ee ae with them. bi ie For of thorns men do| And when he was oY bay _|not gather figs, nor of a bramble-| from the house, the ce" a tsenm| ater they rage [nds to, SON Ta 4 bial A good man out of the good Lord, trouble not thyse ides ena se his heart bringeth forth | not worthy that thou showee at which is good; and an evil} ter under my roof: [my, er thought et ma i Phi ' i n out of the evil treasure of his] 7 Wherefore neith nee: ne unto t shall enturion's servant, him, was sick, to Jesus, h a © Mate. 12, 94, mee baa ee forth that which is| self worthy to co! i ie of the abundance of the | say in a word, and my gervan 4 Mal, 1.6, wt fs mouth speaketh. be healed der Matt. 7.31,} 46 1 4And why ec: oe set un : «i |Lord, and a ay, = ye me Lord,; 8 For Lalso am a a soldier |; on not the things which | authority, having under Go, 'and he} in I say? \ and I say unto t one, =

dh 8 BS, ‘ch. 1. 65. ch, 2, 19, an the widow's son. Sr. LUKE vil. Christ’s testimony C of Tohn. Anno jel raiseth to life and to another, Come, and and to my servant, Do doeth it. oir eth 5 he cometh 5 jg, and he . i “When Jesus heard these things, he marvelled at him, and turned him about, and said unto the people that followed him, I say unto you, J have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel. 40 And they that were sent, returning to the house, found the servant whole that had been sick. 11 1 And it came to pass the day after, that he went into a city called Nain; and many of his disciples went with him, and much people. 12 Now when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold, there was 2 dead man carried out, the only son of his mother, and she was a widow: and much people of the city was with her. 13 And when the Lord saw her, he had compassion on her, and said unto her, Weep not. 14 And he came and touched the thier: and they that bare him stood still. And he said, Young man, say unto thee, » Arise. 15 And he that was dead sat up, and began to speak. And he delivered him to his mother. 16 “And there came a fear on all: and they glorified God, saying, That .!a great prophet is risen up among us; and, ˚That God hath visited his people. 17 And this rumour of him went forth throughout’ all Judea, and throughout all the region round about. 18 ‘And the disciples of John shewed him of all these things. 19 And John calling wnto hine two of his disciples sent them to Jesus, Saymg, Art thou he that should come? or look we for another? ee When the men were come unto ee they said, John Baptist hath ie tt us unto thee, saying, Art thou ai sould come? or look we for ba And in the same hour he cured Many of their infirmities and plagues. and of evil spirits ; and many th ‘ 5 4 unto many ut were blind he gave sight 22 Then oy gave sight. . Unto them Bowe es John what tl 70 your way, and tell What things ye have seen and nd Pst 31 a 101, cafin. Tohn 11. 43, Acts 9. 40, Rom, 4.17. Matt. 11. 9, eg i how that the blind see, the the lepers are cleansed, the deaf hear, the dead are raised, ito the poor the gospel is preached. 23 And blessed is “e, whosoever shall not be offended in me. 24 9 *And when the messengers of John were departed, he began to speak unto the people concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness for to see? A reed shaken with the wind? 25 But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? Behold, they which are gorgeously apparelled, and live delicately, are in kings’

courts. 26 But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? Yea, I say unto you, and much more than a prophet. 27 This is he, of whom it is written, }Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee. 28 For I say unto you, Among those that are born of women there is not a greater prophet than John the Baptist: but he that is least in the kingdom of God is greater than he. 29 And all the people that heard him, and the publicans, justified God, ™being baptized with the baptism of John. 30 But the Pharisees and lawyers 'yejected "the counsel of God 'against themselves, being not baptized of him. 31 {And the Lord said, ° Whereunto then shall I liken the men of this generation? and to what are they like? 82 They are like unto children sitting in the marketplace, and calling one to another, and saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced ; we have mourned to you, and ye have not wept. 33 For PJohn the Baptist came neither eating bread nor drinking wine; and ye say, He hath a devil. 34 The Son of man is come eating and drinking; and ye say, Behold a gluttonous man, and a winebibber, a as : publicans and sinners! — ut wisdom is justi her oki om is justified of all 36 T*And one of the Pharisees desired him-that he would eat with heard ; lame walk, k ° r 4 r DOMIUNEI 3h a Isai. 35, 5. ich, 4. 18. Matt. 12. 7Mal. 3. 1. m Matt. 3. 5. ch, 3. 12. Or, frusbrated. Ss themselves. Matt. 11. 16. Matt. 3. 4. Mark 1. 6. eh. 1. 15. Matt. 11.19. Matt. 26. 6. Mark 14. 33. John 11 2. 64 a ee, ae

Anno pOMINI 31 sS—/4/ ach, U2 | See Matt.18. 28. ' Pe, 23, 5, “1 Tim, 1.14. 2 Matt. 9. 2. Mark 2. 5. Y Matt. 9, 3, A womank wa ‘him. ‘And he wen sheth Christ's feet. St. LUKE VII. The P arable ¢ into the Pharisce’s house, and sat down to meat. 37 And, behold, a woman 1n the city, which was 4 sinner, when she knew that Jesus sat at meat in the Pharisee’s house, brought an alabaster box of ointment, 38 And stood at his feet behind him weeping, and began to wash his feet with tears, and did wipe them with the hairs of her head, and kissed his feet, and anointed them with the ointment. 39 Now when the Pharisee which had bidden him saw ‘t, he spake within himself, saying, * This man, if he were a prophet, would have known who and what manner of woman this is that toucheth him: for she is a sinner. 40 And Jesus answering said unto him, Simon, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And he saith, Master, say on. 41 There wasacertain creditor which had two debtors: the one owed five hundred ' pence, and the other fifty. 42, And when they had nothing to pay, he frankly forgave them both. Tell me therefore, which of them will love him most? 43 Simon answered and said, I suppose that he, to whom he forgave most. And he said unto him, Thou hast rightly judged. 44 And he turned to the woman, and said unto Simon, Seest thou this woman? I entered into thine house, thou gavest me no water for my feet: but she hath washed my feet with tears, and wiped them with the hairs of her head. 45 Thou gavest me no kiss: but this woman since the time I came in hath not ceased to kiss my feet. 4G *My head with oil thou didst not anoint: but this woman hath anointed my feet with ointment. 47" Wherefore I say unto thee, Her sins, Which are many, are forgiven ; for she loved much: but to whom little is forgiven, the same loveth little. 48 And he said unto her, * Thy sins are forgiven, a Frei that sat at meat with gan to say within themselves, _— h, 18.49,” oy 2%. Y Whois this that forgiveth sins also? 50 And he said to the woman, *Thy faitl . aith hath saved thee; go in peace.| 13 They CHAPTER Vu, 3 Women minister cee stance. 4 Christ , after he |, ‘ie propo eet > h the $ apo. 16 and of the candle : de, the sore his mother, and b reth who pre : > rethren: 2 yop nto are winds: 26 casteth the leghinin rebuketh the the man into the h of devils 4 erd of swine, a ee Jed of te Gert cd he woman of her bloody is 4 Y Ws i from death Jairus’ crude and raised ND it came to pa L that he went “eine city and village, prea ching aah pike ing the glad tidings of

the eee a and the twelve were with 2 And *certain women, which had been healed of evil spirits and infirmities, Mary called Magdalene bout of whom went seven devils , 3 And Joanna the wife of Chuza Herod’s steward, and Susanna, and many others, which ministered unto him of their substance. 4 1 © And when much people were gathered together, and were come to him out of every city, he spake by a parable : 5 A sower went out to sow his seed: andashe sowed, some fell by thewayside; and it was trodden down, and the fowls of the air devoured it. 6 And some fell upon a rock ; and as soon as it was sprung UP, it Withered away, because it lacked mosture. 7 And some fell amon and the thorns sprang "| and choked it. 8 And other fell on g0° and sprang up, ane hundredfold. And whe these things, he cried, I cars to hear, let him hear. , i 9 4And his disciples asked ace ing, What might this parable 10 And he said, Unto you ™ given to know the mysteries kingdom of God: but to om mil parables ; *that seeing they ht not not see, and hearing they U8 understand. The 11 ‘Now the par seed is the word 0 : 12 Those by the way © dh that hear; then ¢0 and taketh away of their su), io thorns ; p with it, d ground, fruit am able is this: rll z of the S010 n 9. t|" Is, 5, ye their hearts, Jes lieve and be saved. on the ro » —s oN Atng DOMIy, al «Matty, is 27.85, » Mark 16.9, © Matt. 13.2. Mark 4.1. pluie 4 Mk 4. Mark + ih att. 8, ann ra

oars no pouNt al a att. 5.15. ‘ark 4. al. ch 11. 33. A Matt. 10, 26. ch 122 [ Or, thinklh athehath. i Matt, 12, 46. Mark 3, 31, Matt. 8, 93, Mark 4. 35, iii ist stilleth Sr. LUKE VIII. He casteth out the legion of de vils. Anno a tempest. n they hear, receive the ord with joys and _ these, have no . ot, which for a while believe, and in time of temptation fall away. 44 And that which fell among thorns are they, which, when they and are choked ye heard, go forth, with cares and riches and pleasures of this life, and bring no fruit to nerfection. 15 But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it,and bring forth fruit with patience. 16 1&No man, when he hath lightedacandle, covereth it with a vessel, or putteth it under a bed; but setteth it on a candlestick, that they which enter in may see the light. 17 4For nothing is secret, that shall not be made manifest ; neither any thing hid, that shall not be known and come abroad. 18 Take heed therefore how ye hear: ‘for whosoever hath, to him shall be given ; and whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he 'seemeth to have. 19 7*Then came to him fzs mother and his brethren, and could not come at him for the press. 20 And it was told him by certain which said, Thy mother and thy bebe stand without, desiring to see thee. 21 And he answered and said unto them, My mother and my brethren are these which hear the word of God, and do it. 22 411Now it came to pass on a certain day, that he went into a ship ee and he said unto ee ae Hag ee the other orth, ake. And they launched ce out as they sailed he fell asleep : a nere came down a storm of wind ane He lake; and they were filled ewith er, and were in Jeopardy Ral And they came to him, and a ieee saying, Master, master, a nh. Then he arose, and ref Hep wind and the raging of tere was A pe ea | ceased, and nd he sai is your faith? “And thy eer a ae Wondered, gayi ey being afraid » Saying one to another, which, whe ha at ma : of i tos manner of man is this! for he commandeth even the winds and water, and they obey him. 26 G™And they arrive country of the Gadarenes, over against Galilee. 27 And when he went forth to land, there met him out of the city a certain man, which had devils long time, and ware no clothes, neither abode in any house, but in the tombs. — 23 When he saw Jesus, he cried out, and fell down before him, and with a loud voice said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God most high? I beseech thee, torment me not. . 29 (For he had commanded

the unclean spirit to come out of the man. For oftentimes it had caught him: and he was kept bound with chains and in fetters ; and he brake the bands, and was driven of the devil into the wilderness.) 30 And Jesus asked him, saying, What is thy name? And he said, Legion: because many devils were entered into him. 31 And they besought him that he would not command them to go out "into the deep. 32 And there was there an herd of many swine feeding on the mountain: and they besought him that he would suffer them to enter into them. And he suffered them. 883 Then went the devils out of the man, and entered into the swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the lake, and were choked. 34 When they that fed them saw what was done, they fled, and went and told ¢ in the city and in the country. 35 Then they went out to see what was done; and came to Jesus, and found the man, out of whom the devils were departed, sitting at the feet of Jesus, clothed, and in his right mind: and they were afraid 36 They also which saw 7 told them by what means he that was possessed of the devils was healed. FeO ioe hae whole multitude of y of the Gadarenes round d at the which is pDOMINI 3l —v m Matt. & 28. Mark 5, 1. n Rev. 20. 3. » Matt. 8. 34. poe ?besought him to depart from ee, for they were taken with g eat fear: and he went up into the ship, and returned back again. p Acts 16. 39. 3 : 8 Now %the man out of whom the] Mark 5. 18 642

pUMINI al a r Matt. 9. 18. Mark 5. 22. * Matt. 9. 20, ‘ Mark 5. 30. ch. 6, 19. ™ Mark 5. 35. devils were departed besought him that he might be with him : but Jesus sent him away, saying, 39 Return to thine own house, and shew how great things God hath done unto thee. And he went his way, and published throughout the whole city how great things Jesus had done unto him. 40 And it came to pass, that, when Jesus was retumed, the people gladly received him: for they were all waiting for him. 4] (And, behold, there came aman named Jairus, and he was a ruler of the synagogue: and he fell down at Jesus’ feet, and besought him that he would come into his house : 42, For he had one only daughter, about twelve years of age, and she lay a dying. But as he went the people thronged him. 43 {®And a woman haying an issue of blood twelve years, which had spent all her living upon physicians, neither could be healed of any, 44 Came behind him, and touched the border of his garment : and immediately her issue of blood stanched. 45 And Jesus said, Who touched me? When all denied, Peter and theythat were with him said, Master, the multitude throng thee and press ea, and sayest thou, Who touched me? 46 And Jesus said, Somebody hath touched me: for I perceive that tyirtue is gone out of me. 47 And when the woman saw that she was not hid, she came trembling, and falling down before him, she declared unto him before all the people for what cause she had touched him, and how she was healed immediately. 48 And he said unto her, Daughter, be of good comfort: thy faith hath made thee whole ; go in peace. 49 1"While he yet spake, there cometh one from the ruler of the Synagogue’s house, saying to him, ey daughter is dead; trouble not he Master. 50 But when Jesus heard ##, he anpitas him, saying, Fear not: believe : Ws and she shall be made whole. Rus oe ane he came into the é, he suffered ni i oman to go in, and the father an the maiden. 52 And all wept, and hey. but he said, Weep not; dead, *but sleepeth, ” 53 And they laughed him to 8 eye coe she was dead. : nd he put them all took her by the hand, a oe saying, Maid, Yarise. oes. 55 And her spirit came again, and she arose straightway : and he com. manded to give her meat. 56 And her parents were astonished: but *he charged them that they should tell no man what was done.

CHAPTER IX. 1 Christ sendeth his apostles 10 work miracles, and to preach. 7 Herod desired to seo Christ. 17 Christ feedeth five

thousand ; 18 enguireth what opinion the world had of him: foretelleth his passion: 23 proposeth to ail the patlern of his patience. 28 The transfiguration. 37 He healeth the luna. tick : 43 again forewarneth his disciples of his passion: 46 commendeth humility: 5] biddeth them to shew mildness towards all, without desire of revenge. 57 Divers would follow him, but upon conditions. HEN *he called his twelve disciples together, and gave them power and authority over all devils, and to cure diseases. 2 And he sent them to preach the kingdom of God, and to heal thesick. 3 ˚And he said unto them, Take nothing for your journey; neither staves, nor scrip, neither bread, neither money ; neither have two coats apiece. 4.9And whatsoever house ye — into, there abide, and thence depart. 5 ¢And whosoever will not receive ou, when ye go out of that bee Fake off the very dust from you feet for a testimony against te. 6 & And they departed, and re through the towns, preaching d the Mother of ailed hey: she is 1 ot Orn, rarch hear -. and he of all that was 28 was perplexed, because PA said of some, that John V from the dead ; fiat 8 And of some, tha a peared; and of others, soa ne the old prophets was a i 9 And Herod said, so beheaded: but who 18 ena Thear such things! ‘An to see him. Elias had apey Siete —. ne q Uh, An D ONT, dl on xJ inn Nl, I, Yen Join tha * Matt, 9.3), Bk Mark, Matt, 10.1, 3 Mark 3.13, &G7 bMatt. 10.7.8, Mark 6.12. eh. 10.1, 9 © Matt. 10.9. Mark 6. 0 a. 10.4. © 92, 35. a Matt. 10.11. Mark 6.10 «Matt 10.4 1 Acts 19:5! g Mork 6. shen th 10 4) And the apostles Mg they Save P John eter, and James, and 1 ’ were returned, to ee sa

a Anne. INI ony jy 13. rt 15. eK Ge john 6:15 5 * Matt. 16,13, Mark b. 27, "Matt 14, 9, Yen 7, 8 Mate 6.1 - 16.16, Jon 6, Ga.” ‘Matt. 1G, 20, "Mate ag ait eal “an pocttoth fi ——— ‘ve thousand. Sr. LUKE IX. His transfigu ration. Anno ~ ltAnd he took them, and iat enrn privately into a desert asi : ee belonging to the city called Bethsaida. ‘And the people, 1 «followed him: and he received them, and spake unto them of the kingdom of God, and healed them that had need of healing. 4g ™And when the day began to wear away, then came the twelve, and said unto him, Send the multitude away, that they may go into the towns and country round about, and lodge, and get victuals: for we are here in a desert place. . 13 But he said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they said, We have no more but five loaves and two fishes; except we should go and buy meat for all this people. 14 For they were about five thousand men. And he said to his disciples, Make them sit down by fifties in a company. 15 And they did so, them all sit down. 16 Then he took the five loaves and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he blessed them, and brake, and gave to the disciples to set before the multitude. 17 And they did eat, and were all filed: and there was taken up of fragments that remained to them twelve baskets. 1g {" And it came to pass, as he was alone praying, his disciples were with him: and he asked them, saying, Whom say the people that Iam? 19 They answering said, ˚ John the Baptist; but some say, Elias ; and others say, that one of the old prophets is risen again. 20 He said unto them, But whom say ye that I am? ? Peter answerIng said, The Christ of God. 21 4And he straitly charged them, and commanded ¢hem to tell no man that thing ; ee *The Son of man must of th many things, and be rejected see, elders and chief priests and es, and be slain, and be raised when they knew and made ' the third day. 29 «7s 235 And he said to ¢hene all, If ' any e , Y men will come after me, let him deny hims y himself, and take up his cross ~_|aily, and follow me. a ee 24 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: but whosoever will lose his life for my sake, the same shall save it. 25 tor what is aman advantaged, if he gain the whole world, and lose himself, or be cast away ? 26 "For whosoever shall be ashamed of me and of my words, of him shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he shall come in his own glory, and 7 his Father’s, and of the holy angels. 27 But I tell you of a truth, there be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the

kingdom of God. 28 7% And it came to pass about an eight days after these "sayings, he took Peter and John and James, and went up into a mountain to pray. 29 And as he prayed, the fashion of his countenance was altered, and his raiment zvas white and glistering. 30 And, behold, there talked with him two men, which were Moses and Ellas : 31 Who appeared in glory, and spake of his decease which he should accomplish at Jerusalem. 32 But Peter and they that were with him #were heavy with sleep: and when they were awake, they saw his glory, and the two men that stood with him. 33 And it came to pass, as they departed from him, Peter said unto Jesus, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias: not ‘knowing what he said. 34 While he thus spake, there eame a cloud, and overshadowed them: and they feared as they entered into the cloud. 35 And there came a voice out of the cloud, saying, * This is my beloved Son: » hear him. 36 And when the voice was past Jesus was found alone. ¢° And they ia = close, and told no man in 1ose days any of those things whi they had seen. eee a 41‘ And it came to pass, that on : sa — Sa ea they were come vn from the hill 2 ma ey ull, much people 38 And, behold, a man of the company cried out, saying, Master DOMINI 32 t Matt. 16. 26. Mark 8. 30. u Matt. 10. 33. Mark 8, 38. 2 Tim. 3. 12. x Matt. 16. 28. Mark 9. 1. y Matt. 17. 1. Mark 9. 2. l| Or, théngs« Dan. G. 1. & 10. 9. a Matt. 3. 17. b Acts 3. 22. © Matt. 17. 9. da Matt. 17. 14. Mark 9. 14, 17.

Christ foresheweth his sufferings. Anno DOMINI 32 — — « Matt. 17.22. «© Matt. 18. 1. Mark 9. 34. © Matt. 10. 40, i Matt. 23. 11, 12, & Mark 9, 38, See Numb. 11. 28. | See Matt. 12. 30. ch, 11. 23, » Mark 16, 19. Acts 1. 2. * Jolin 4.4, 9. St. LUKE IX. The seventy disciples sent forth. | I beseech thee, look upon my son : for he is mine only child. 39 And, lo, a spirit taketh him, and he suddenly crieth out; and it teareth him that he foameth again, and bruising him hardly departeth from him. 40 And I besought thy disciples to cast him out ; and they could not. 41 And Jesus answering said, O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you, and suffer you? Bring thy son hither. 42 And as he was yet a coming, the devil threw him down, and tare him. And Jesus rebuked the unclean spirit, and healed the child, and delivered him again to his father. 43 4 And they were all amazed at the mighty power of God. But while they wondered every one at all things which Jesus did, he said unto his disciples, 44. ˚ Let these sayings sink down into your ears: for the Son of man shall be delivered into the hands of men. 45 ‘But they understood not this saying, and it was hid from them, that they perceived it not: and they feared to ask him of that saying. 46 {|6Then there arose a reasoning among them, which of them should be greatest. 47 And Jesus, perceiving the thought of their heart, took a child, and set him by him, 48 And said unto them, " Whoso, {ever shall receive this child in my name receiveth me: and whosoever shall receive me receiveth him that sent me; ‘for he that is least among you all, the same shall be great. * 49 4 * And John answered and said, Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy name; and we forbad him, because he followeth not with us. 50 And Jesus said unto him, Forbid Aim not: for the that is not against us is for us. 51 And it came to pass, when the time was come that ™ he should he received up, he stedfastly set his face to go to Jerusalem, 52 And sent messengers before his face: and they went, and entered into a village of the Samaritans, to make ready for him. 53 And "they did not receive him, because his face was as though he would go to Jerusalem, 54 And when his disciples James} — Anno and John saw ¢his, they said, Lord, ar x wilt thou that we command fire to | ——~ come down from heaven, and consume them, even as ˚ Ilias did ? ˚2 Kings 1. 55 But he turned, and rebuked| ' \ them, and said, Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of. 56 For ?the Son of man is not)" 213 4,77 come to destroy

men’s lives, but to save them. And they went to another village. 57 74And it came to pass, that, as | + Matt. 0. 19 they went in the way, a certain man said unto him, Lord, I will follow thee whithersover thou goest. 58 And Jesus said unto him, Foxes have holes, and birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay Ais head. 59 And he said unto another, Fol- | **tt %- 2! low me. But he said, Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my father. 60 Jesus said unto him, Let the | dead bury their dead: but go thou | and preach the kingdom of God. | 61 And another also said, Lord, | 5] will follow thee; but let me first |* rier naaea go bid them farewell, which are at} home at my house. | 62 And Jesus said unto him, No man, haying put his hand to the plough, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God. | CHAPTER X. 1 Christ sendeth out at once senenty disciples to work miracles, and lo preach: 17 admonisheth them to be humble, and wherein to rejoice: 21 thanketh his Father for his grace magnifieth the happy estate of his church: 25 teacheth the lawyer how to allain eternal life, and to take every one Sor his neighbour that needeth his mercy : 41 veprehendeth Martha, and commendeth Mary her sister. A these things the Lord appointed other seventy also, and “sent them two and two before |* Matt. 10. 1. : : : Mark 6. 7 his face into every city and place,) 7 7s | | whither he himself would come. | 2 Therefore said he unto them, | "The harvest truly és great, but the |*Mattv. s7, | labourers ave few: *pray ye there-| Jehna as. | fore the Lord of the harvest, that ene: | he would send forth labourers into his harvest. | 3 Go your ways: “behold, I send | ‘Mate 10.16 you forth as lambs among: wolves. 4 °Carry neither purse, nor scrip, |‘ Matt. lo9, | nor shoes: and ‘salute no man by) Marken | ch. ©. the way. (2 Kings

Christ raise {done unte lway, and pu + Matt. 9. 10. Mark 5. 22. * Matt. 9. 20. t Mark 5, 30, eh. 6.19 4 Mark 5, 35, th to life oN" sr. LUKE VII. a devils were departed besought him that he night be with him: but ay, saying, Jesus sent him aw 39 Return to thine own house, and shew how great things God hath thee. And he went his plished throughout the whole city how great things Jesus had done unto him. 40 And it came to pass, that, when Jesus was returned, the people gladly received him: for they were all waiting for him. 4 "And, behold, there came aman named Jairus, and he was a ruler of the synagogue : and he fell down at Jesus' fect, and besought him that he would come into his house: 42, For he had one only daughter, about twelve years of age, and she lay a dying. But as he went the people thronged him. 43 4*And a woman having an issue of blood twelve years, which had spent all her living upon physicians, neither could be healed of any, 4.4 Came behind him, and touched the border of his garment : and immediately her issue of blood stanched. 45 And Jesus said, Who touched me? When all denied, Peter and they that were with him said, Master, the multitude throng thee and press aes, and sayest thou, Who touched me? 46 And Jesus said, Somebody hath touched : for i ouched me: for I perceive that oe is gone out of me. Bd arto vere the woman saw that. vas not hid, she came trembling, falling down before him, she decup iaei him before all the peoea or what cause she had touched ae erg how she was healed imj ha ae he said unto her, Daugh» be of good comfort: thy aH hath made tl ig aed 49 0 hee whole ; go in peace. I" While he yet spake, ther cometh one from the plana ae ayne, Y he ruler of the ynagogue's house, saying: i Thy daughter j » saying to him, the Master r is dead; trouble not 50 But whe Swered him, actrees it, he anonly, and she shall bea cena 51 And when } Seaads walle. ie came into the >_— —— ——_! ouse, he a suffered I 5 10 man to go in, 52 And all we rt, but he said, Wesp ey ee sleepeth, " She is Tot 53 And they laughed j; eves that she a, nly com, : 5 ao he put them , ook her by the hand saying, Maid, Farise, ' 5 And her spirit ; 4 she arose straightway nth = se to give her meat i 6 hae her parents were astonis| : : but *he charged them that th : should tell no man what was det CHAPTER IX, 1 Christ sendeth his apos: postles to work mi Cee preach. _ 7 Herod poe hrist. 17 Christ feedeth five thou a, 18 enquirelh what opinion the world fae him: foretelleth his passion: 23 pro ie | to all the

pattern of his atiences G transfiguration. 37 He healeth the line. tick 2 43 again forewarneth his disciples of his passion 46 commendeth humility: 51 biddeth them to shew mildness towards al, without desire of revenge. 57 Divers would follow him, but upon conditions. HEN *he called his twelve disciples together, and gave them power and authority over all devils and to cure diseases. 2 And Phe sent them to preach the kingdom of God, and to heal the sick. 3 And he said unto them, Take nothing for your journey, neither staves, nor scrip, neither bread, neither money ; neither have two coats apiece. 4.4 And whatsoever house ye enter into, there abide, and thence depart. 5 °And whosoever will not receive you, when ye £0 out of that city, t shake off the very dust from yout feet for a testimony against them. 6 & And they departed, and wen through the towns, preaching the gospel, and he 7 74 Now Herod r fe of all that was done py him: it was was perplexed, because tha pus said of some, that John was ri dead 5 : 3 te OE ie ee | " that 0 arch hear peared ; and of other® on agaid: the old prophets was 7 in have y beheaded: but, W T hear such things: n they' Jains and the father ang tira' gS the maiden, the Mothe | T of '| 4; "Matt IL Mukily &ly SMa Mult chib\t e Mitt) Muh ft chitit| aa | a yt ll yuh | eye ltlh | casi yr to see him. e at they' yh k thea ostles, 10 1* And ree him all th Save Peter baie ter, and James, and John ; were returned,

“Tit foedeth ‘Anno MIN m0%9 Matt: 14.13. (acai ‘ Mek 8, John 6.1, 5 > Matt. 16.13, Mark 8, 27. © Matt. 14. 2. Ver. 7, 8 ¥ Matt. 16.16, Jolin 6. Gy, ‘1 Matt. 16.90, * Matt.16, 9 Sia ‘Matt 10, g ie M8, 7.” |1y man will come jive thousand. 7 sr, LUKE IX. His transfiguration. Anno 1 And he took them, and ately into a desert to the city called had done. r went aside priv Jace belonging Pree the people, when they knew it followed him : and he received them, and spake unto them of the kingdom of God, and healed them that had need of healing. 12 ™And when the day began to wear away, then came the twelve, and said unto him, Send the multitude away, that they may go into the towns and country round about, and lodge, and get victuals: for we are here in a desert place. . 13 But he said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they said, We have no more but five loaves and two fishes; except we should go and buy meat for all this people. sand men. And he said to his disciples, Make them sit down by fifties in a company. 15 And they did so, and made them all sit down. 16 Then he took the five loaves and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he blessed them, and brake, and gave to the disciples to set before the multitude. 17 And they did eat, and were all filled: and there was taken up of fragments that remained to them twelve baskets. 18 #1" And it came to pass, as he was alone praying, his disciples were with him: and he asked them, saying, Whom say the people that I am? 19 They answering said, ˚John the Baptist; but some say, Elias; and others say, that one of the old prophets is risen again. 20 He said unto them, But whom say ye that I am? P Peter answering said, The Christ of God. 21 4And he straitly charged them and commanded ¢iem to tell no man that thing ; : 22 Saying, *The Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejec of the elders and chief prj ripe ee Pas chief priests and the dea. te slain, and be raised 23 1˚ And he said to them all, If after me, let him deny himse ny himself, and take up his cross daily. « _|daily, and follow me, 14 For they were about five thou-| 24 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: but whosoever will a his life for my sake, the same sha. “OD ‘Hor what is a man advantaged, if he gain the whole world, aud lose himself, or be cast away ! 26 "For whosoever shall be ashamed of me and of my words, of him shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he shall come in his own glory, and i jis Father's, and of the holy angels. 27 But I tell you ofa truth, there be some standing here,

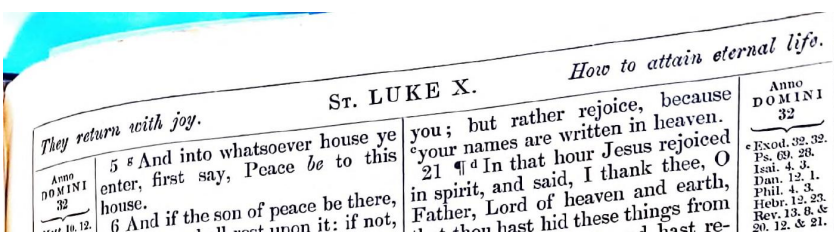
which shall not taste of death, till they see the kingdom of God. 28 {¥ And it came to pass about an eight days after these 'sayings, he took Peter and John and James, and went up into a mountain to pray. 29 And as he prayed, the fashion of his countenance was altered, and his raiment eas white and glistering. 30 And, behold, there talked with him two men, which were Moses and Elias : 31 Who appeared in glory, and spake of his decease which he should accomplish at Jerusalem. 32 But Peter and they that were with him 7were heavy with sleep: and when they were awake, they saw his glory, and the two men that stood | with him. 33 And it came to pass, as they departed from him, Peter said unto Jesus, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias: not ‘knowing what he said. 34 While he thus spake, there came a cloud, and overshadowed them: and they feared as they entered into the cloud. 385 And there came a voice out of the cloud, saying, * This is my beloved Son: » hear him. 36 And when the voice was past. Jesus was foundalone. ° And they kept i close, and told no man in those days any of those things which they had seen. ~ 37 And it came to pass, that on the next day, when they were come down from’ the hill, much people met him. 38 And, behold, a man of the poOMINI 32 eo t Matt. 16. 26. Mark 8. 36. u Matt. 10, 33. Mark 8. 38. 2Tim. 2. 12. x Matt. 16. 28. Mark 9. 1. y Matt. 17.1. Mark 9. 2. {| Or, things. * Dan. &. 1. & 10. 2 a Matt. 3.17. b Acts 8, 22. © Matt. 17, 9. (Matt. 17.1 Mark 9) ie 7. company eried out, saying, Master,

Christ foresheweth his sufferings. Sr. LUKE Ix, Anno pOMINI a2 | « Matt. 17.22. Mark 9, 32. eh, 2. 60. & Iv. 3h. « Matt. 18, 1. Mark 9. 34. i Matt. 23,11, 12, k Mark 9, 38. See Numb. 11. 28, 1 See Matt.19. ch. 11. 93, ™ Mark 16.19. Acts 1, 2. " Jolin 4.4, 9, ” 4 I beseech thee, look upon my son : for he is mine only child. 39 And, lo, a spirit taketh him, and he suddenly crieth out; and it tear eth him that he foameth agamn, and bruisine him hardly departeth from him. 40 And I besought thy disciples to cast him out; and they could not. 4] And Jesus answering said, O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you, and suffer you? Bring thy son hither. 42, And ashe was yet a coming, the devil threw him down, and tare hem. And Jesus rebuked the unclean spirit, and healed the child, and delivered him again to his father. 43 { And they were all amazed at the mighty power of God. But while they wondered every one at all things which Jesus did, he said unto his disciples, 44 ° Let these sayings sink down into your ears: for the Son of man shall be delivered into the hands of men. 45 ‘But they understood not this saying, and it was hid from them, that they perceived it not: and they feared to ask him of that saying. 46 4&Then there arose a reasoning: among them, which of them should be greatest. 47 And Jesus, perceiving the thought of their heart, took a child, and set him by him, 48 And said unto them, " Whoso,,{ever shall receive this child in my name receiveth me: and whosoever shall receive me receiveth him that sent me; !for he that is least among you all, the same shall be great. * 4:9 {1 * And John answered and said, Master, We saw one casting out devils in thy name; and we forbad him, because he followeth not with us. 50 And Jesus said unto him, Forbid Aim not: for 'he that is not against us is for us. a SI} And it came to pass, when oe time was come that ™he should Ie received up, he stedfastly set: his me i: go to Jerusalem, Fa : a messengers before his Ha Zi ae they went, and _entered ge of the Samaritans, to ee ready for him. = And "they did not receive him, ecau is fi b 7 ] h he : S Tac Yas as 4 se h sf ew st noug’ W ould go to J erusalem . PSS the way. 54 And and John hea disc wilt thou that Wi come oe from sume them, ey > an 55 But he. ae ? Elias aid them, and said, Ye k and Tehilked ‘i manner of spirit yea NOW not What 56 For P the Son Te of, come - destroy life] ot save them. » Dut othe villa Aa they We ‘ Ae 57 741 And it came to sea went fe the way said unto him, Lord. 7 «: thee winder gee A :

flow 58 And Jesus said untohin T have holes, and birds of the aie i. nests; but the Son of man hat) a where to lay his head. na 59 *And he said unto another, Fo} low me. But he said, Lord, suffy me first to go and bury my father, 60 Jesus said unto him, Let the dead bury their dead: but go thou and preach the kingdom of God. 61 And another also said, Lord, 8] will follow thee; but let me first go bid them farewell, which are at home at my house. 62 And Jesus said unto him, No man, having put his hand to the plough, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God. CHAPTER X. 1 Christ sendeth out at once senenty die Be to work miracles, and lo preach: 17 adnois mble, and wherein (0 nisheth them to be humble, a Con. Pass, that, ag 4 Certain man Mutt 182 Es ly w joi ceth his rejoice: 21 thanketh al race: 23 magnifieth the happy ate oh 8 vifict the lawyer how 0 jor cagt nee life, and to take ra for his neighbour that necdell Mie Odell ie ytemgead Martha, a FTER these things the Lor A appointed other serene and *sent them two and oP st his face into every city and ? | whither he himself would come. 2 Therefore said I = »'The harvest truly # S*, labourers are few: cpray } fore the Lord of the he would send his harvest. 83 Go your aye : : n you forth as oe purse, HOt Sy 4 ¢Carry nel Mute 30 na (ul MY “ote nor shoes: anc *

r rejoices you; but yathe atten 3 are W. 2 Ann first say, Peac ais “that hour Jesus TJ pow |enter, "5 aay 21 it of nid, 1 thank thee, : : c ; : on Mand if the son of peace be a F er "Lord of heaven and earth, yqatt 1 2. 5 § “eat ae it: i not, Father, : i 1 ane thin : our peace shall rest uP that thou hast hid th! re- 1. it shall turn to you again. . |the wise and pru ent, and hast 20. ; house remain, | © nto babes : even SO, | a Matt. 11-25. 7 And in the same ‘ : al drinking such things as yealed ares - earns 'o: for «the labourer js wor- agen or er Go not from house | t a wiv’ 1 things are delivered to \ john cS 2 oth | 35 i - city ye en- | of m Father: and ‘no man knowe : Mey pa g And into whatsoever city y such | who the Son is, but the Father; an cient cons : ey I ou, ea rt t : cient co the ae ets me before you: who the Father 1s, but the meee wort mT bel the gick that are there- he to whom the Son ve: rev - : is py . is and say unto them, ™ The king-| 23 q And he — ne ed ae : f isci 5 i 4 = ‘ohn 1. 18. osu 2 aa of God is come nigh unto you. disciples, and eee . 7 ee ee 8 wri 10 But into whatsoever city ye = are the eyes ¥ Matt. 13. recel that ye see: Late enter, and they receive you not, go : eu Nepal cur ways out into the streets of the| 24 For I tell you, that ee pro ie and say. hets and kings have desire¢ i see 3 uy . . ged Y ve v rcity, | those things which ye see, and 2a syataou.) 1] ®Bven the very dust of your city, 2 Bo eae ines ane i do wipe off| not seen them s 3. 51. ch eleaveth on us, we do wipe 0 ike a ‘ f hear, and have not against you: notwithstanding be ye things which ye ; sure of this, that the kingdom of | heard them. ; God is come nigh unto you. 95 (And, bebold, a certain lawyer syetei35.| 12 But I say unto you, that ˚it| stood up, and tempted him, saying, a Mak62!- | 511 be more tolerable in that day |‘ Master, what shall I do to inherit eprath lene" for Sodom, than for that city. eternal life? rwat.i.el.| 13 P Woe unto thee, Chorazin! woe| 26 He said unto him, What is seak3.6. | unto thee, Bethsaida! afor if the | written in the law? how readest thou? mighty works had beendonein Tyre| 27 ‘And he answering said, * Thou | * Put & * and Sidon, which have been done in shalt love the Lord thy God with you, they had a great while ago re-| all thy heart, and with all thy soul, pented, sitting in sackclothandashes. | and with all thy strength, and with tate. 10.11: : 1108.19.27 Jeating wmto.|{they gives. 2-4 |thy of his hire. ke irin.6.0 | tg house. 4 Mal 1C tel 9. 14 But it shall be more tolerable | all thy mind; and ‘thy neighbour as |'*** 1a for Tyre and Sidon at

the judgment, | thyself. bale than for you. ; 38 And he said unto him, Thou aie 15 *And thou, Capernaum, which hast answered right: this do, and ae art exalted to heaven, ‘shalt be |™thou shalt live. et Tn real aust down to hell. 29 But he, willing to "justify him- Ezek. 90.11, ie | 16 “He that heareth you heareth | self, said unto Jesus, And who is Hom. 10. 5. me; and *he that despiseth you de-| my neighbour ? miehe lO: , ete me gre he that despiseth | 30 And Jesus answering said, A ae Os er b him that sent me. certain man went down from JeruHyer. pei ge seventy returned | salem to Jericho, and fell among again with joy, saying, Lord, even thieves, which stripped hi Phi the devils are sub i t ae thy es subject unto us through | raiment, and wounded Aim, and de «Jom 19, a1. ame, . arted, leaving hi F : © 16,11. And he said unto them, *I be- PST And ls eae ieee iavdi.elheld Satan aa lightning fall fy id by chance there came down : an ghtning fall from certain priest that way: and when Mark 16. 18. ; he saw hi ) ace2' | 19 Behold, ¥I give unto you power | other ade. Me Peaeer My ae lie ee to tread on serpen’ Yplons. 32 And li KeWI1Se a evite, when he | ts and scor a > and over all the power of the enemy: : and nothi ‘ : was at the ple : os uing shall by any means hurt | on Aim, pte rene heey age looked 20 i oe on the other 20 Notwithstanding in this rejoi side, y x Lo not, that the sharon SD this rejoice] 33 But a certain P 3 o— > Mat the spirits are subject unto | he journeyed ine Sse ag | "John 4. 9, ’ where he was: _£_<_— ee



*They return with joy.* ST. LUKE X. *How to attain eternal life.*

Anno DOMINI 32

5 [g] And into whatsoever house ye enter, first say, Peace *be* to this house.
6 And if the son of peace be there,

you; but rather rejoice, because [c]your names are written in heaven.
21 ¶ [d] In that hour Jesus rejoiced in spirit, and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth,

Anno DOMINI 32

[e] Exod. 32. 32. Ps. 69. 28. Isai. 4. 3. Dan. 12. 1. Phil. 4. 3. Hebr. 12. 23. Rev. 13. 8. & 20. 12. & 21.

The parable of the good Samaritan. St. LUKE x. Le pe © sa . | —\an and when he saw him, he had com- ee forgive every o) “hy | pomMIN1 “passion on him, : a eousd ee ted to us, res Ne that pet sy And went to i, ani iad emptation; byt die US not A Jup his wounds, pouring 1 3 me i And © Said unto fl 8 fr wine, and set him on om ee pie of you shall have a fri "em, W Mch| "N | and brought him to an inn, and took | go unto hin at midnj it | care of him. hed o > Nend, lend © } 35 Andon fits aed Vane ae or a fyi arted, he took out tw' ce, ney is come ; alee em to the host, and said unto nothing to set before an him, Take care of him; and what-| 7 Andh fin soever thou spendest more, when I and say, Trouble me eg ANS ep come again, I will repay thee. 1S Dow shut, and my chile € door 36 Which now of these three, with me in bed ; eee tren ang thinkest thou, was Scene mate Bye thee, OF rise and im that fell among the thieves ¢ say unto you, b | a And he said, “He that shewed not tise and cn hie he wil}, mercy on him. Then said Jesus un- | is his friend, yet Sedna of ee to him, Go, and do thou likewise. portunity he will rise and aie 38 ‘I Now it came to pass, as they | as many as he needeth, give him went, that he entered into a certain] 9 *And I say unto you, Ask, andl, village: and a certain woman named | it shall be given you: seek nk ay "jon 11.1. 14 Martha received him intoher house. | shall find ; knock, and it shall ie ita: ae ‘I ny Dg te "iy “2% | 39 And she had a sister called | opened unto you, iit "4 Cor. 7. 32! Mary, "which also ‘sat at Jesus’ 10 For every one that asketh re. “Luke #35. |feet, and heard his word. ceiveth ; and he that seeketh find. 40 But Martha was cumbered about | eth; and to him that Inocketh jt much serving, and came to him, and | shall be opened. said, Lord, dost thou not care that! 11 @If a son shall ask bread of any) ‘ti! my sister hath left me to serve alone? | of you that is a father, will he give bid her therefore that she help me. him a stone? or if he ask a fish, will 41 And Jesus answered and said | he for a fish give him a serpent? unto her, Martha, Martha, thou art| 12 Or if he shall ask an egg, will careful and troubled about many | he toffer him a scorpion? M things : 13 If ye then, being evil, anow Ps 27. 4. 42 But ‘one thing is needful : and | howto give good gifts unto your chilMary hath chosen that good part, | dren: how much more shall gyotr heawhich shall not be taken away from | venly Father give the THoly Spinitto her. them that asl him ? . wat CHAPTER XI. 14 7 ¢And he was casting oub a) sue Wot : - il ] Wee

ia fe seep and that instantly : devil, and it was ee ue assuring that God so will give us good | ar ss, When the devil Wa things. VA He, casting out a dumb devil, came to soi i ake ; and the rebuketh the blasphemous Pharisces: gone out, the dumb spake; and sheweth who are blessed: 29 preacheth people wondered. lo the people, 37 and reprehendeth the out anid fFHel 4 6 an 2 Oul- 2 gai ae ward shew of holiness in the Pharisees,| 15 But some of them tie ro scribes, and dawycrs. easteth out devils through + Beelze- wt ub vom ND it came to pass, that, as he | bub the chief of the a ail anh ; Was praying in a certain place,} 16Andothers,tempting“™" 1! ten he ceased, one of his disciples | of him a sign from heaven. hhoughts 8) said unto him, Lord,teach us to pray,| 17"Butthe, knowing thei Le jp as John also taught his disciples. : said unto them, Every a o tee i And he said unto them, When | vided against itself 1s pee agai in Hee Say, “Our Father which art solation; anda house dig" : eet Hallowed be thy name. | a house falleth. gdom come, Thy will be] 18 If Satan also | nee when * Matt. 6. 9, ivi inst ye divided age" stand: | done. _ eae odom sta | ke 5 as . : . salts «11; 5y] wil | 8 Give o aie so in earth. | himself, howshall a wast out devs > . .: y AL a bread ay by day our daily | because ye say tha \ i ‘ough Beelzebub. p cx] aon 7 Pa forgive us our sins ; for we _ oe a if L by Beelzebt Ee ee 1 EI by Be

gn pos int Hi a pxotl 8: 1 statt. 12,2 f ark 3. P70 fest 64,1 ol 2 We Matt. 12.30 eo Matt, 12.44 p John 5, 14. Nebr. 6. 4. & 10. 2 2 Pet. 2. 20. ach, 1, 98, 49. Matt, 7. 21. ch, 6. 21. Jam, 1. 25. «Matt, 12. 38, oy, ‘Jonah 1.17. &2 10. * Jonah 3. 5. __—L “1 Kings10.1, mwyhen 92, But ™ Ww i shall come upon him, and overcome + he taketh from him all his ee wherein he trusted, and di“deth his spous. . : ae He that is not with = a against me : and he that gathere not with me scattereth. pom 94.˚When the unclean spirit is gone walketh through rest; and finding he saith, I will return unto my house whence T came out. 95 And when he cometh, he findeth i ¢ swept and garnished. 26 Then goeth he, and taketh to jim seven other spirits more wicked than himself; and they enter 10, and dwell there: and tthe last state of that man is worse than the first. 27 {| And it came to pass, a5 he spake these things, a certain woman of the company lifted up her voice, and said unto him, aBlessed is the womb that bare thee, and the paps which thou hast sucked. 28 But he said, Yea, ‘rather, blessed are they that hear the word of God, and keep it. 99 {And when the people were gathered thick together, he began to say, This is an evil generation : they seck a sign; and there shall no sign be given it, but the sign of Jonas the prophet. 30 For as ‘Jonas was a sign unto the Ninevites, so shall also the Son of man be to this generation. 31 "The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with the men of this generation, and condemn them: for she came from the utmost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon ; and, behold, a greater than Solomon 7s here. > ; 32 The men of Nineve shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for *they repented at the preaching of Jonas; and, behold, a ¢ reater the i herd, , 2 greater than Jonas és do your sons 33 ae cast them out? therefore shall they 9 ther un er & 1 ene come be your jnaer i with the finger of candlestick, ee be Hi 4 I ; 3e . et Te eit devils, no doubt eae pthe light of the body 18 the ee of God is come upon you: therefore when e eye cH King henastrong man are’ keep- “yr le ‘thy whole body also 38 +, palace, his ‘ods are In. peace: singe Then thine eye js evi, eth his Pe se etronger than he | of light ; but 5 of darkness. thee be not darkness6 If thy whole body t fot of light, having no part dank when tthe bright shin doth give thee light. 37 { And as he spake, 2. a Pharisee pbesought him to dine with him: and he went in, and sat down to meat. F 38 And *when the Pharisee

saw it, he marvelled that he had not first washed before dinner. . 39 »And the Lord said unto him, Now do ye Pharisees make clean the outside of the cup ter; but ‘your inward part is full of yavening and wickedness. 40 Ye fools, did not he that made that which is without make that which is within also? 41 @But rather give alms things as ye have; and, behold, all things are clean unto you. 4.2 ˚But woe unto you, Pharisees ! for ye tithe mint and rue and all manner of herbs, and pass over judgment and the love of God: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone. 43 Woe unto you, Pharisees ! for ye love the uppermost seats in the synagogues, and greetings in the markets. td 5 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites ! 4for ye are as graves which appear not, and the men that walk over them are not aware of them. 45 4 Then answered one of the lawyers, and said unto him, Master, thus ee reproachest us also. a. pea een a oe unto you with burdens a ica be lade men and ye se 0 be borne, ye yourselves touch not tl burdens with one of y Bb. be your fingers. re that the herefore 4¢|hall be full of light, as the whole sha oe ae a certain and the platof such) peproved_ Anno poMIN! 33 ch. 8 1G. || See Matt. 93. « Matt. 6. 22. | + Gr. a candie by its bright shining: 8 Mark 7. 3b Matt. 23. 25. e Tit. 1. 15, 4 Tsai. 58. 7Dan. 4. 27. 12. 3. e Mate. 23. 23. © Matt. 23. 6. Mark 12. 33, 3 & Matt. 23. 27. W Ps. 5. 9. ‘Matt. 23. 4. 47 *Woe unto you! for ye build k Matt. 23. 29,

| Christ teacheth to avoid hypocrisy. at EUR Xt, He Tefus Anno pOMINI | 33 ——’ m Gen. 4. 8. = 2 Chron. 24. 20, 21. ˚ Matt. 23. 13. 1 Or, forbad. P Mark12. 13. * Matt. 16. 6. Mark 8. 15. © Matt. 16.19. © Matt. 10, 96, M, G. _|Proclaimed upon the housetops ee ee (2 Matt. 23. 34. es of the prophets, and : ? ‘s killed them. Me eae om witness that ye allow the deeds of your fathers : for they indeed killed them, and ye build their sepulchres. "49 Therefore also said the wisdom of God, !I will send them prophets and apostles, and sake of them they slay and persecute : serge the Tiood of all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the world, may be required of this generation ; 51 ™From the blood of Abel unto "the blood of Zacharias, which perished between the altar and the temple: verily I say unto you, It shall be required of this generation. 52 ˚ Woe unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye "hindered. 53 And as he said these things unto them, the scribes and the Pharisees hegan to urge Aim vehemently, and to provoke him to speak of many things : 54 Laying wait for him, and Pseeking to catch something out of his mouth, that they might accuse him. CHAPTER XII. 1 Christ preacheth to his disciples lo avoid hypocrisy, and fearfulness in publishing his doctrine: 13 warnelh the people to beware of covetousness, by the parable of the rich man who sel up greater borns. 22 We must not be over careful of eurthly things, 31 but seek the kingdom ‘of God, 83 give alms, 30 be ready aé a knock lo open to our Lord whensoever he cometh. 4. Christ's ministers are to see lo their charge, 49 and look for persecution. 54 The people must take this time of grace, 58 because it is a Searful thing to die without reconciliation. N *the mean time, when there were gathered together an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, “Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. 2 ˚¥or there the sepulchr is nothing covered, ae shall not be revealed ; neither hid, ae shall not be known. 1erefore whatsoever r : ye have Le darkness shall be heard in i a nt; and that which ye have Poken in the ear in closets shall be ˚ eth to») judges, ~~ - a An al ru lye ; no i n he ’ ody, and g ™ th that th atter ¢] : Fear hit ma " re a hy} hath killed hath ower alter jy Y unto you 7) ve two ! farthings, and ai is forgotten before ¢ : ut even the y head

are all nun therefore : than many 8 FAlsol s od? Of ther ery haip dered, ye are of mo Sparrows, icth me before before the Angels 10 And £ whosoever shall Speak a word against the Son of man, it shall i be forgiven him: but unto him that blasphemeth against the Holy Ghost it shall not he forgiven, 11 > And when they bring you unto the synagogues, andwatomagistrates, and powers, take ye no thought hor or what thing ye shall answer, or what ye shall say: 12 For the Holy Ghost shall teach you in the same hour what ye ought to say. ; 13 4 And one of the company said unto him, Master, speak to my bro-| ther, that he divide the inheritance with me. 14 And he said unto him, Fe who made me a judge or a divider il k Take over you? : 15 ‘And he said unto them, ? heed, and beware of covetousne for a man’s life consisteth n abundance of the things possesseth. 16 And he spake a Pp eee them, saying, ‘The got : tain rich’ man brought fully : 17 And he though saying, What shall have no room where eae saul fruits ¢ e said, This wil ¢ within pimse! J do, ecnus? bestow ™ J 1d and ot in the hich he arable unto rth pleut f tl el J \ 1s And h = will pull down ™my S greater ; and there i ‘ my fruits and my ese stow 4 — "thy Meth chk / A a”

A qa nst or, da they OM ire 5 2. 1 Jom. 2. p Matt 6 Jol 30. 41 + : Pa, 147. 9 10r, tive not in carefut suspeise. * Matt. 6. 33, * Matt. 11.2 Matt. 11.25, ch. 16.9, ‘x. | God. * Matt. 19, 21. hen 2.45. & = “ Matt. 6. 20, 1 Tim. 6.19. aid unto his cae gay unto you, P Lake no a life, what ye shall for the body, what ye 92 1 And hes: Therefore I thought for y eat; neither ghall put on. 23 ‘he life is more than meat, and ie body is more than raiment. Ae aidée the ravens : for they neither sow nor reap > which nelther have storehouse nor barn; an aGod feedeth them: how much more are ye better than the fowls? 95° And which of you with taking thought can add to his stature one cubit 2 26 If ye then be not able to do that thing which is least, why take ye thought for the rest ? 27 Consider the likes how they grow: they toil not, they spin not ; and yet I'say unto you, that Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these. 28 If then God so clothe the grass, which is to day in the field, and tomorrow is cast into the oven; how much more will he clothe you, O ye of little faith ? 29 And seek not ye what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink, "neither be ye of doubtful mind. 30 For all these things do the nations of the world seek after: and your Father knoweth that ye have need of these things. 31 i" But rather seek ye the kingdom of God; and all these things shall be added unto you. be ae not, little flock; for Sit is your Fathers ¢ asur i Aa oe agiee pleasure to give : 33 ‘Sell that ye have, and give alms; provide yourselyes bags whieh wax not old, a treasure in the heavei i that faileth not, where no thief si proacheth, neither moth ooirptatl: 34 For where your treasure is d| have watched, own to meat, ani d serve them. 38 And if he shall ec second watch, or come 1 watch, and find them so, those servants. 39 *And this know, man of the house h hour the thief would come, he would and not have suffered his house to be broken through. 40 »Be ye therefore ready also: for the Son of man cometh at an hour when ye think not. : 41 4 Then Peter said unto him, Lord, speakest thou this parable unto us, or even to all? 42, And the Lord said, e Who then is that faithful and wise steward, whom Ais lord shall make ruler over his houshold, to give them their portion of meat in due season ? 43 Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing. 44 4Of a truth I say unto you, that he will make him ruler over all that he hath. a) eBut and if that servant say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; and shall begin to ‘beat the menservants and maidens,

and to eat and drink, and to be drunken ; 46 The lord of that servant will come in a day when he looketh not for him, and at an hour when he is ieee wis the unbelievers. a aces 47 And ‘that servant, which knew x aie will, and prepared not Aimself, neither did according to his will shall be beaten with matty « his will, 46 eWutlaihe lac te ee commit tl re that Inew not, and did ungs worthy of stri hall be beaten with few s¢ y! pes, sha ripes. For unto to sit d forth an San ta the n the third blessed are that ifthe goodad known what there will your heart he also whomsoever is 91 ever much is given, of him _— ——— i inisters+ Oprist’s mnes The duty YF i we ‘pil gr, LUKE XU. sere prtdly carefulness- _——— Joins be girded about, |p 9ani Fig And Ev ‘say to my soul soul, | 35 *Let ye ate burning 5 33 ma uch oer Vaid up for [and "ou" lig Jike unto MeN | , epnes. 6 14 uch goods Jaid up oe nts ek | sek thou hast m hine ease eat,| 36 And y' y ane he ori hace many years 5 take thine A ees oe i a, enti ttn let] cometh the werlceth, they TAY | ciel ee equit- | he cometh anc eth, t ne imthy soul ghall be requir nd knock _ Ate niten whose shall ar i unto Marcthoseservants HO a ed 0 Bo -ovided?| 377 Diessee ae i +h thou hast prov! seservants things be; whic | er : ee eth up treasure 1 ’ th Sh 21 So 78 he that Jaye : -d | watching: verily Isay U calf, Sand is not rich toware g: ily! nto you that for himself, ˚a he shall gird himself, an Cone a Matt. 24. 45] Thess. 5. 2. 2 Pet. 3. 10. Rev. 3. 3. & 16. 15. » Matt. 24. 44. & 25. 13. Mark 13. 33. ch, 21. 34,36. « Matt. 24. 45. & 25. 21. 1 Cor. 4. 2. 4 Matt. 24. 47. ¢ Matt. 24. 48. H Or, cud him on Matt. 24. 51. £ Num. 15. 30. 2 7. Jam. 4.17. 6 Lev. 5. 17. 1 Tim. 1.13. sha 7 i hall be much required: and to whom __—_——

Divisions on account of the gospel. Sr. LUKE XI. Anno DOMINI 33 —“"_— & ver. 5). ver. 49. 1 Mie. 7. 6. John 7. 43. & 9.16.8 10. 19. as Matt. 10. 35. ® Matt. 16. 2. » Prov. 25. 8, Matt. 5. 25. P See Ps. 32.6. Isai, 55. 6. See Mark 9, 42. § Matt. 20. 22. Mark 10, 38. } Or, pained. & Matt. 10. 34. men have committed much, of him they will ask the more. 49 ("I am come to send fire on the earth; and what will I, if it be already kindled ? . 50 But 11 have a baptism to be baptized with; and how am I 'straitened till it be accomplished! 51 Suppose ye that I am come i rth? I tell yo to give peace on earth you, Nay; ‘but rather division : 52™F or from henceforth there shall be five in one house divided, three against two, and two against three. 53 The father shall be divided against the son, and the son against the father; the mother against the daughter, and the daughter against the mother; the mother in law against her daughter in law, and the daughter in law against her mother in law. 54 9 And he said also to the people, "When ye see a cloud rise out of the west, straightway ye say, There cometh a shower; and so it is. 55 And when ye sce the south wind blow, ye say, There will be heat; and it cometh to pass. 56 Ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky and of the earth; but how is it that ye do not discern this time ? 57 Yea, and why even of yourselves judge ye not what is right @ 58 ˚When thou goest with thine adversary to the magistrate, Pas thow art in the way, give diligence that thou mayest be delivered from him; lest he hale thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and the officer cast thee into prison. 59 I tell thee, thou shalt not depart thence, till thou hast paid the very last 'mite. CHAPTER XIII. ( preacheth renentance upon the punishment of the Galileons, and aihers. é The Sruitless fig tree may i not stand. 11 He healeth the ‘crooked pi tee . th 1 Christ by the parable of the grain of 1 24 exhor L enter in at the strait gate, ae Herod and Tevisatae: 31 and reproveth THERE were present at that res Lie Some that told him of pe veans, whose blood Pilate 4 ingled with their sacrifices. “ “And Jesus answering said unto i. — e Pray, re : inners gp -— Galile Ns, because 4 ove all a things ? Y Sufferog th 3 T tell you, Nay; , ee Ye shall all jij? Cxee ir Ose Qj ht "Ise Perig} the towey n Slee b UPON yh, ners above Jerusalem 2 5 I tell you, Nay. repent, ye shall all He? xcept spake also VISC perish, ®A certain man had af hig Patabla in his vineyard ; and tree planted Ne sought fruit thereon, AF 7 Then said he unto

the d his vineyard, Behold, the years I come Seeking fry} fig tree, and find hone: cut it q why cumbereth it the proud? 8 And he answering said unto hi Lord, let it alone this year als, i I shall dig about it, and dung it: 9 And if it bear fruit, evel: an) it mG then after that thou shalt cut jt own. 10 And he was teaching in one of the synagogues on the sabbath, 11 4 And, behold, there was a woman which had a spirit of infirmity eighteen years, and was bowed together, and could in no wise lift up herself. 12 And when Jesus saw her, he called her to him, and said unto her, Woman, thou art loosed from thine infirmity. ye N $e thro t on this 13 >And he laid Ais hands on her:)‘tsc and immediately she was made straight, and glorified God. d 14 And the ruler of the synagog™ answered with indignation, more that Jesus had healedon the oF ee day, and said unto the people, ae are six days in which men ough worl: in them therefore come ! healed, and ‘not on the 15 The Lord then an and said, Thow hypoertt each one of you on the : his ox or /is ass from th o, edoth net bath Joost e sta! kg * vaterimng + , lead him away to Wa rf wOIADh) pralan| 16 And ought not ak f : tha} a daughter ° thes?) being a heh pound, Jo, ‘his whom Satan Joosed from be 10 ighteen years, eighteen y sbath day! bond on the sal ae en he pan * them SS Suppose ye that these Gali” 7 17 And wh sabbath da Ye) gwered Hu" eb d said ed J

er Jerusalem. ee! 51 U KE xu 7 nn dl soed, oo aut and the third day vJ shall poi sax ee” (i grain of eel ae —garies were a morrow, “i I ane al ithe people rejaiced weg orton theless ~~ pies oy a Hebr. 2 10. a for all the glorious things tha day, and to gee not be that a done PY ten gaid he, Unto what : fororet perish out of Jerusaler ch = Matt. 29: 57ent Bs kingdom of God like? and where- Pos ‘(0 Jerusale , Jerusalem, Fest | unto shall 1 pean ¢ mustard- | killest the prophets, once how 19 It is like a ia Oo ed, which a man took, his gardens and it grew, and waxed tree ; and the fowls of the them that are gathered thy , asa hen doth gader her wings, an a great ees I i ther her broo un | iv Jodged in the brane = : E ons ‘vould not ! . fe rie 26. 31, 99 And again he said, Whereunto | y id, yyour house 1s left | "33. os, Behold, "Y mand verily I ay Ps._69. 25 . i ¢ God? | 35 ghall I liken the kingdom 0 desolate Shawne amo Ys Ye a tS 3. 12. seo alt d in three tmeasures °° | 45 i then ye shall says) * 5, won [igre meal, till the whole was reaper tL he tim one that es ta ihe ities |” 92 "And he went through the ¢ tere: ae Lord: s Matt, 3% U J ‘ini | 1g villages, teaching, and journey- ei — i ward Jerusalem. > 7 } ing tl en said one unto him, Lord, | 2 Chris? healeth the dropsy on he Oe ; 2 d 7 teacheth Aumility: 1240 Se e are there few that be saved ¢ mH 15 under the parable of the great suppers sheweth how wordly minded men, who conhe said unto them, / d men, who core i i i the word of God. shall be shut 0 vss | 24 'Strive to enter in at the = fenuea 25 ee who will be as disciples, see one : for * I say unto you, W} to bear their cross must make their accounts < a ae eer d i ll a ; bl aforehand, lest with shame they revolt from nee enter in, and 5 not be ale. him afterward, 34 and become altogether 95 }When once the master of the | ‘unproyitable, lke salt that hath lost his | house is risen up, and mhath shut to} S277. | ee the door, and ye begin to stand with- A jt came to pass, as he went out, and to knock at the door, saying, | ~- into the house of one of the eai64. |" Tord, Lord, open unto us; and he chief Pharisees to eat bread on the oyfat 7.23. | shall answer and say unto you, °[ | sabbath day, that they watched him. “| know you not whence ye are: 2 And, behold, there was a cer26 Then shall ye begin to say, We | tain man before him which had the have eaten and drunk in thy presence, dropsy. and thou hast taught in our streets. 3 And Jesus answering spake unto 27 But he shall say, I tell you, [| the lawyers and Pharisees, saying, “Is know you not whence

ye are; adepart | it lawful to heal on the sabbath day? .|from me, all ye workers of iniquity. 4 And they held their peace. And 28 'There shall be weeping and he took Aim, and healed him, and let gnashing of teeth, ‘when ye shall | him go ; see Abraham, and Isaac, and Ja-| 5 ‘And answered them, saying, cob, and all the prophets, jn the | Which of you shall have an ass or |" hs? kingdom of God, and you yourselves | an ox fallen into a pit, and will not oh. 15 thrust out. straightway pull him out on the sab. aap they en come from the | bath day? east, and from the west, and from the | 6 And th i north, and from the south, and shall again to eR aa cilia: P Matt. 7. 23, = Matt. 12. 10. 3.41 «Matt. 9.12, & Mi, 42, de 24. a1. «Matt. 8 11. sit down in the ki f G ig vaginas [ao Ca 2 etre ar of God. 7 {| And he put forth a parable to ita: Gen ae oe last | those which were bidden, when he : sha rst, and there are | marked how they chose : ief first which shall be last. rooms ; saying meta en ees 2 3l ak ey there came cer-| 8 When thou art bidden of any fee pe tte parr pee unto | man to a wedding, sit not down Z ; epart hence: | the highest room; lest a more hofor Herod will kill thee 32 And he said unto them, Go ye, of Sad face ene en and tell that fox, Behold, I devia ¢ Xx, d, I cast out} 9 Andh : evils, and I do cures to day and to- | come and wo a = him 5G his man _

| Parable of the great supper. St. LUKE Xty, | anno | place ; and thou begin with shame pOMIN! |4, take the lowest room. | | 49 eBut when thou art bidden, go «Prov.35.67-] 544 git down in the lowest room ; that when he that bade thee cometh, he may say unto thee, Friend, go up higher > then shalt thou have worship in the presence of them that sit at meat with thee. jop22.9. | 1] ?For whosoever exalteth hims.}self shall be abased ; and he that -| humbleth himself shall be exalted. 12 7 Then said he also to him that bade him, When thou makest a dinner or a supper, call not thy friends, nor thy brethren, neither thy kinsmen, nor thy rich neighbours ; lest they also bid thee agai, and a recompence be made thee. 13 But when thou makest a feast, + Neh. 8.10, call ¢the poor, the maimed, the lame, the blind: 14 And thou shalt be blessed; for they cannot recompense thee: for thou shalt be recompensed at the resurrection of the just. 15 {And when one of them that , sat at meat with him heard these Rev. 19. 9. pee nee aie oe f Blessed is he that shall eat bread in the kingdom of God. se «Matt.22.2.) 16 Then said he unto him, A certain man made a great s i and bade many: . ener sProv.9.2,5.] 117 And "sent his servant at suppe time Ag say to them that were idden a; ¥ i oo hea for all things are Pi And they all with one consent egan to make excuse. The first said unto him, I have bought a piece of ground, and I must needs go and Ere: I pray thee have me excused. 9 And another said, I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I go to prov them: I pray thee hay a nee San , ave me excused. a nd another said, I have marAe wife, and therefore I cannot 218 . ak ie Servant came, and shewS lord these things. Then tl master of the house bein ‘4 to his servant G g aery ar the streets and ie Heed pie bring in hither . of the city, and maimed, and the } poor, and the halt, and the blind. nd the servant said, Lord, it SAY unto yoy ml led. €n which 2-8 Dich yyeo tt tong ere 25 TAnd meetbee. il — with him- x said unto them, Ne tuney .* 26 *If any my ee hate not his father an wife, and childr he, all sisters, = yen yaad br ae! ih he cannot he’ ane, US own lia ‘ 27 And "wh : osoever his cross, and ee doth not Tear leaky disainle, after Me, cannot] * 28 For © whicl , Tey to build a Fi beh ly Mtending} ry first, and counteth ihe en tie heave sepfiotend to rey Whether 29 Lest haply, after hs ial . the foundation, and is n tk : finish i, all that behold it a ; mock him, 30 Saying, This man began to build, and was not able to fin'sh, 31 Or what king, going to make war against another king,

sitteth not down first, and consulteth whether he be able with ten thousand to meet him that cometh against him with twenty thousand ? 32 Or else, while the other is yet a great way off, he sendeth an an bassage, and desireth conditions of peace. 33 So likewise, whosoever he be | of you that forsaketh not all that he hath, he cannot be my discip! Be yet 34 %PSalt is good: but if the salt' yi have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be seasoned ? 35 It is neither fit for the land, nor yet for the dunghill; but ft cast it out. He that hath ears hear, let him hear. mR XV... CHAPTER * sof the pitt 1 The parable of the Jost sheep? REE rodigal so ye! of silver: 1] of the p him al ye pen a drew near unto he the publicans and sinners hear him. F 4 sat 2 And the Phare nn rect : vet a al oa with the i! ble eth sinners, 'and e ke this P Is d one as thou hast commanded ? 3 7 And he spak them, saying, ees >

ae pom NI eMatt qd. 12+ ay Pet. 2 10, pis echt 5 2. Drachma, here Lanns= Jaterd a plece of alley' IS the eighth part of an ounce, which com eth toseven nee half penny, and js equal to the Roman nny Gate 18, 28. (Murk 12. 44. iy the 'a eco Of silver * ——. What man of he 4° What man of you, hundred sheep, if he lose one 0 them, doth not leave the ninety , ine in the wilderness, and go a fee that which is lost, until he find it + 5 And when he hath found it, he it on his shoulders, rejoicing. nd when he cometh He alleth together his friends ani rial oi unto them, Reneighbours, saying ne with me; for I have found my sheep "which was lost. 7 Lsay unto you, that likewise Joy shall be in heaven over one sinner that repenteth, ° more than over ninety and nine just persons, which need no repentance. . 3 4 Hither what woman having ten "pieces of silver, if she Jose one piece, doth not light a candle, and sweep the house, and seek diligently till she find 7¢? 9 And when she h calleth her friends and her neighbours together, saying, Rejoice with me; for I have found the piece which I had lost. 10 Likewise, I say unto you, there is joy in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner that repenteth. 11 { And he said, A certain man had two sons: 12 And the younger of them said to his father, Father, give me the portion of goods that falleth to me. 'And he divided unto them f/7s living. 13 And not many days after the younger son gathered all together, and took his journey into a far country, and there wasted his substance with riotous living. 14 And when he had spent all, there arose a mighty famine in that land; and he began to be in want. ving an ath found @, she 15 And he went and joined himself to a citizen of that country; and he sent him into his fields to feed swine. 16 And he would fain have filled his belly with the husks that the swine did eat: and no man gave unto him. 17 And when he came to himself, he said, How many hired servants of my father's have bread enough and to spare, and I perish with hunger ! 18 I will arise and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, I have si i aye sinned against he: l ag: 2 before thee, dain gr, LUKE XV. f | thy hired d| Father, I have 19 And am no more worthy to be called thy so? a eee and came to his he arose, ' ut swhen he was yet a :; father saw him, and had compassion, an fell on his neck, 21 And the son sinned aga : hand in th sight, anc bi hhy to es called thy son. more wort ! : i 22 But the father said to his serv: ants, Bring forth the best robe, an put 7 on him; and put a ring on 3 hand, and

shoes on his feet : hither the fatted and let us eat, 30 And am no hi 93 And bring calf, and kill 2t5 and be merry: 24 'For this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found. And they began to be merry. 25 Now his elder son was in the field; and as he came and drew nigh to the house, he heard musick and dancing. 26 And hecalled one of the servants, and asked what these things meant. 27 And hesaid unto him, Thy brother is come; and thy father hath killed the fatted calf, because he hath received him safe and sound. 28 And he was angry, and would not go in: therefore came his father out, and intreated him. 29 And he answering said to his father, Lo, these many years do I serve thee, neither transgressed I at any time thy commandment: and yet thou never gayest me a kid, that I might make merry with my friends: 30 But as soon as this thy son was come, which hath devoured thy living with harlots, thou hast killed for him the fatted calf. 81 And he said unto him, Son thou art ever with me, and all that IT have is thine. ne It was meet that we should make merry, and be glad: ‘for thi thy brother was dead, and is alive again; and was lost, and is found. CHAPTER XVI The parable of the unj. : phe Jest steward. 14 i reproveth the hypocrisy of the sph ant gee isees. 19 The ric the beggar. he rich glutton, and Lazarus one he said also unto his discicae Pp Ay There was a certain rich » Which had a steward; and the me as one of of the prodigal sont. Anno poMINI 33 39. 2,13, 5 Acts 2Ephes17h ps. 5h. 4 ® ver. 24. ee

| The parable of the unjust steward, St. LUKE XVL Anno DOMINI | oa 33 | | The word Batusin the original eontaineth nine gallons three quarts : See szek, 45. 10, 11, 14. | The word here interpreted a _ measure In the original containeth about fourteen bushels and apottle. 4 John 12. 36. 5. 8, © Matt. 25, 21. ch. 19. 27. I Or, riches, 4 Matt. 6. 24, same was accused unto him that he } ye his goods. ; ae called him, and said unto him. How is it that I hear this of thee ? give an account of thy stewardship; for thou mayest be no » steward. —_ a “ Then the steward said within himself, What shall I do? for my Jord taketh away from me the stewardship: I cannot dig; to beg J am ashamed. 4 I am resolved what to do, that, when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses. 5 So he ealled every one of his lord’s debtors unto him, and said unto the first, How much owest thou unto my lord? 6 And he said, An hundred 'measures of oil. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and sit down quickly, and write fifty. 7 Then said he to another, And how much owest thou? And he said, An hundred "measures of wheat. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and write fourscore. 8 And the lord commended the unjust steward, because he had done wisely: for the children of this world are in their generation wiser than *the children of light. 9 And I say unto you, »Make to yourselves friends of the 'mammon of unrighteousness; that, when ye ’| fail, they may receive you into everlasting: habitations. 10 *He that is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much: and he that is unjust in the least is unjust also in much. 11 If therefore ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous 'mammon, who will commit to your trust the true riches 2 _ 12 And if ye have not been faithful in that which is another man’s, who shall give you that which is your own? 1 “No servant can serve two masters: for cither he will hate the * Matt.29, 14, hp... [Eres : and they one, and love the other: or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other Ye . cannot sery ; mammon, e God and wat, And the Pharisees also, ° who ~~ COvetous, heard all these derided him. men; buts for "that which is among men jg sight of God, man presseth jn 17 ¥And itis easier foy earth to pass, than or heayg law to fail. NE tittle g 18 1 Ww jan - W hosoever Dutteth ay, wie, and marrieth ange} muitteth adultery ; and ner, marrieth her that js sit hosoevey itn her husband committeth 1 ; eth adultery 19 SI There was a certain vich my _ was clothed in purple andi rT and fared

Sumptuously every 20 And there was a Certain be oe Lazarus, which was laid at s gate, full of sores 21 ‘And desiring to be fed with th crumbs which fell from therich man’s table : moreover the dogs came an] licked his sores. 22 And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the Egar | yy angels into Abraham’s bosom: the rich man also died, and was bwied; 23 And in hell he lift up his eyes, beingintorments,andseeth Abraham] afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom, 24 And he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip a tip of his finger in water, and "eo0 my tongue ; for ] "am tormented in this flame. . ) 25 But Abraham said, a a member that thou in thy vale receivedst thy good ae | ale wise Lazarus evil things: bu vaste is comforted, and thou recone . 26 And beside all ee “fed: and you there is : oral aps fro1 so that they whie ae neither ¢a hence to you cand’, they pass to us, that rt dy his Com. aye apf oll ft bh By thee there uldest e™4 3 ; sg house: ethrens he may tes also come J

He VI. ‘Anno ae id offence Sr. LUKE x = me to pass, sas ae pomins —— gpachoth to w0on © q And it t he pass® sy 4. teach “nm. They| 11 Jem, tha : ale [99 Abraham saith unto him, "© ef went to Jerosrdst of Samaria aD) , puke 9. 5) Ann be Moses and the prophets s through the ™ rtain tes pow INT |have ir them. _| Galilee. ed into a Cc 0 “ a. them dhe Bats Nay, ne ee 12 atte : aerant ten men oe h Lev. 13. 46. eB, * put if one went, 4, | village. er stood afar ol: ian ham ic dead, they will as avis were lepe , bwhich their voices, Su5.21 | from ‘d unto him, If they ‘And they lifted up ercy meth | gh Aad Mt a and the prophets, 7 said, Jesus Master, have m hear not 108 be persuaded, and sam « , id Janeither will they ad. | on us. them, he saa) | as. ae " seus one rose from the dead 14 And are ae yoursel . ie 4 CHAPTER XVII unto them, 1° ‘And it came t0/ chs sions of offence. e riests. Cae ae tee of unto the p they went, they were ist teacheth. Lo avoid 1 Christ tec unto ho pre 10 forgive another. 3 One t fo bound to God, and ith. 7 How we re valet ten lepers- | cleansed. fot lie tt cn of God, and the coming | © f them, when he saw 9 Of the king hed Son of man. q id he un are is impossible but that offences will come: but woe did him, through whom they come o 9, It were better for him that a a stone were hanged about his ; and he east into the sea, than t o he should offend one of these little 15 And one 0 ad that he was healed, ane one with a loud voice glorifie sf 7 i 16 And fell down on his sees his feet, giving him thanks: and he was a Samaritan. 17 AndJesus answe there not ten cleanse are the nine? : 18 There are not nar mie fea 34 Take heed to yourselves : vif turned to give glory to God, | thy brother trespass against ae | er pee orice ia ‘Aides ue him ; and if he repent, for- go thy way: thy faith hath made | out ai & eAnd ifhe trespass against thee se- a Ria i. i in a day, and seven times| 20 41 And mar ipa eylamye A to thee, saying, e pore = oh eee repent ; thou shalt forgive him. of God should come, ansW ee ‘his apostles said unto the | them and said, The kingdom of God Lord, Increase our faith. cometh not 'with observation : 6 4And the Lord said, If ye had) 21 ‘Neither shall they say, Lo here ! faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye | or, lo there ! for, behold, ™the kingmight say unto this sycamine tree, | dom of God is ‘within you. Be thou plucked up by the root,| 22 And he said unto the disciples, and be thou planted in the sea; and »The days will come, when ye shall it should obey you. desire to see one of the days of the 7 But which of you, having a|

Son of man, and ye shall not see 7. servant plowing or feeding cattle,| 23 ˚And they shall say to you, See will say unto him by and by, when| here; or, see there: go not after them, nor follow them. he is come from the field, Go and 24 ? For as the lightning, that to the disci+ Matt. 18: 6, Mark {1 42. Kn 1,19. ring said, Were | d?2 but where 5 Veale 16.15, ee: «Lev. 19. 17. Prov. 17. 10, Jam, 5, 19. when he was demanded || Or, with oul- | ward shew. 1 ver. 23. @ Matt. 17, 20. & 21, 21, Mark 9, 23, & 1. 23, m Rom. 14.17. || Or, among You, John 1. 26. n See Matt. 9. 15 5. John 17. 12. © Matt. 24, 23. sit down to meat? P Matt. 24.97. teh, 12, 37, 8 And will not rather say unto him, Make ready wherewith I may sup, and gird thyself, ˚and serve me, till lighteneth out of the one part under heaven, shineth unto the other part under heaven ; so shall also the Son T have eaten and drunken; and afterward thou shalt eat and drink ? 9 Doth he thank that servant beeause he did the things that were commanded him? I trow not. 10 So likewise ye, when ye shall have done all those things which are commanded you, say, We are funprofitable servants: we have done that which was our duty to do. of man be in his day. 25 ‘But first must he suffer many things, and be rejected of this xeneration. ~ 26 "And as it was in the days of Noe, so shall it be also in the “days of the Son of man. 27 They did eat, they drank, they married wives, they were given in marriage, until the day that Noe 65 oO —_——e 4 Mark 8. 31. &O. BLL & ‘Job 22. 3, & 35. 7. Ps. 16.9, Matt. 95, 30, K vm. 3.19, * Gen. 7. Matt. 24. 37. & 11.35, fr | Cor. 9.16, Philem. 11.

t Gen. 19. 16, 24. « 2 Thess. 1.7. x Matt. 24. 17. | Mark 13.15. y Gen. 19. 26. ® Matt. 10. 39. & 16. 25, . Matt, 24. 40, 4l. 1 Thess.4.17. I) This 36th verse is wanting in most of the Greek copies, 4 Job 39, 30. Matt. 24. 28, *ch. 11.5. & 21.36, vel 11g, 12. | ways to pray, and not to entered into the ark, and the flood came, and destroyed them all. 98 *Likewise also as it was in the . days of Lot; they did eat, they drank, they bought, they sold, they planted, they builded ; 29 But ‘the same day that Lot went out of Sodom it rained fire and | th brimstone from heaven, and destroythem all. ; 0 Even thus shall it be in the day when the Son of man "is revealed. 31 In that day, he *which shall be upon the housetop, and his stuff in the house, let him not come down to take it away: and he that is in the field, let him likewise not return back. 32 YRemember Lot’s wife. 33 *Whosoever shall seek to save his life shall lose it; and whosoever :25.| shall lose his life shall preserve it. 34 *I tell you, in that night there shall be two men in one bed; the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left. 35 Two women shall be grinding together ; the one shall be taken, and the other left. 36 'Two men shall be in the field ; the one shall be taken, and the other left. 37 And they answered and said unto him, "Where, Lord? And he said unto them, Wheresoever the body 4s, thither will the eagles be gathered together. CHAPTER XVIII. 3 Of the importunate widow. 9 Of the Pharisee and the publican. 15 Children brought to Christ. 18 A ruler that would follow Christ, but is hindered by his riches. 28 The reward of them that leave all for his sake. 31 He foresheweth his death, 35 and restoreth a blind man to his sight. NDhe spake a parable unto them to this end, that men ought *alfaint ; 2 Saying, There was tin a city a “| judge, which feared not God, neither rte man: 7 And there was a wid . eity ; and sh widow in that ing, A: Tegard man b + boat because this widow trou= me, I wi avenge her, lest by continual coming she Weary me. — @ Wi S Wh h ‘ Ne earth?’ Shall hy certain “which “aed Parable yp 'that they were right 2 Spised others: oe 10 Two men went ple to pray; the 5 the other a publican, “ea 11 The Pharisee! Stood and thus with himself, «Goji thee, that I am not as oth Hin are, extortioners, unjust adil or even as this publican, 12 T fast twice in the week, 1 i tithes of all that I possess, “ 13 And the publican, Standing far off, would not lift UP So much as jj eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be mere to me a sinner, 14 I tell you, this man went

dom to his house justified rather than the » and dl UD into the Ne a Phar} (mn. other: "for every one that exalzth|i himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted. 15 ‘And they brought unto him also infants, that he would touch them: but when Ais disciples sav it, they rebuked them. ; 16 But Jesus called them wato hin, andsaid, Suffer little children to came : » for unto me, and forbid them not: fo hat kof such is the kingdom of ae 17 Verily I say unto you, W ri ever shall not receive the king é of God as a little child shall 0 wise enter therein. fei 18 ™And acertain ru saying, Good Master, what sli do to inherit eternal life‘ | 19 And Jesus sa! unt i callest thou me good! n save one, that 18, 20 Thou know ments, "Do not comp od. al: comme est, the adultet): 4 9 0!) aul, | Do not kill, Do not en thy bear false witness, : oe ae ori All these gare) 21 And he sale, kept from my youth upNe i Nong | . Verthel ie P Sclieg ay ye Men} te asked hist’ abe t aul ic Mal Mic Meth ys! jail a al

rove 11 2 att. 19 23, M aD Mork 10. 23+ a Matt. 19: 27+ } «Deut. 33. 9. Job 42. 10. Matt. 16, 21. & 17, «Matt. 97. 2, ch, 23, 1. John 1. 28, Acts 3. 13, “Mark 9, 32. Ce 2. 50. & ). 45, Jolin 10, 6. ©1216. “Matt. 20. 99. ) Mark 10, 46. ‘s.are impossi th his own death. Now when Jesus heard a things, he gaid unto him, Yer a thou one thing: Psell 4 ee i unto the j hasi in ee and, alt have treasure | poor, jn heaven : 93 And was very 50 ich. "od And when Jesus 8 g ver gorrowful, he $ J hardly >hall they that have neler enter into the kingdom 0 God ! 96 For it is casier, for a camel to o through @ needle’s eye, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God. 96 And they that hear Who then can be saved? . 97 And he said, The things which ble with men are possi ble with God. 98 ®Then Peter said, Lo, we have left all, and followed thee. 99 And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, ‘There is no man that hath left house, or parents, or brethren, or wife, or children, for the kingdom of God’s sake, 30 "Who shall not receive manifold more in this present time, and in the world to come life everlasting. 31 1*Then he took wnto him the twelve, and said unto them, Berd this, He rrowful : aw that he aid, 1 How d it said, ‘Ihold, we go up to Jerusalem, and all things ¥ that are written by the prophets concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished. 32 For *he shall be delivered unto the Gentiles, and shall be mocked, and spitefully entreated, and spitted on: 33 And they shall scourge Aim, and . |put him to death: and the third day he shall rise again. 34 * And they understood none of these things: and this saying was hid from them, neither knew they the things which were spoken. 35 1" And it came to pass, that as he was come nigh unto Jericho, a certain blind man sat by the wa are pegging: : nd hearing the multi by, he asked whit it neta i 37 And they told him, that Jesus of Nazareth passeth by. 38 And he cried, saying, Jesus, thou So avi | Son of David, have mercy on me gr. LUKE XVI. Christ wisiteth 1 hich went before reoe a ‘ should hold his bulked Pt he ori uch themore, rie! : eace: but beg vid, have mercy 02 me. 40 And Jesus stood, d him: an ed him to when he w: him, 41 Saying; ihre I] do unto thee: , sy i ‘hat I may recelve my aoe 42 ‘And Jesus said unto as S ceive thy sight : ethy faith hath d thee. : . Pa And immedi ately he received his ifying sight, and followed him, d glorifying God : onl all the people, when they saw it, gave praise unto God. CHAPTER XIX. 1 Of Zaccheus @ publican. 98 Christ rideth into ot oF Tn grivmph: 41 weepeth over

itz 45 driveth the buyers and sellers out of the temple = 47 teachin daily in it. t have Vestroyed him, but for fear of the people. ND Jesus entered and passed through J ericho. 2 And, behold, there was a man named Zaccheus, which was the chief among the publicans, and he was rich. 3 And he sought to see Jesus who he was; and could not for the press, because he was little of stature. 4 And he ran before, and climbed up into a sycomore tree to see him: for he was to pass that aay. 5 And when Jesus came to the place, he looked up, and saw him, and said unto him, Zaccheus, make haste, and come down; for to day I must abide at thy house. G6 And he made haste, and came down, and received him joyfully. 7 And when they saw iz, they all murmured, saying, *That he was gone to be guest with a man that "Ss And Zacel 8 And Zaccheus stood, a i unto the Lord; Behold, oe half of my goods I give to the poor; and if I have taken any thing from any man by ? false accusation, ˚ I ere him fourfold. : fersontack, : 5 he ale a ie napa Abraham. Be Nae neo ae Se ema as come wilt thou that 2 And he said, Zaccheus-— ee Anno poMINI 33 a d Acts 4. 21. & 11. 18. ® Matt. 9. 11. ch. 5. 30. bch. 3 14. © Exod. 22. 1, 1 Sam. 12. 3. 2 Sam. 12. 6. 4 Rom. 4.1 12, 16. u Gal. 3. 7. ech. 13. 16. _ 65—2

7 " Parable of the ten pieces of money. Sr. LUKE Xx. Anno DOMINI 33 yy ¢ Matt. 1& 11. See Matt.10. 6. & 15, 34. e Acts 1. 6. | & Matt. 25. 14. Mark 13. 34. || Mina, here translated a pound, is twelve ounces and cording to five shillings the ounce 1s three pounds two shillingsand sixpence. i John 1. U1. + Gr. silver, and so ver. 23. k Matt, 25, 21. eh. 16. 10, | Matt. 25. 24, ™2 Sam. 1.16. Job 15, 6. Matt. 12. 37. " Matt. 25, 26, ' and give A, |_| pounds : an 7 10 fFor the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost. 11 And as they heard these things, he added and spake a parable, because he was nigh to Jerusalem, and because Sthey thought that the kingdom of God should immediately apati hHe said therefore, A certain nobleman went into a far country to receive for himself a kingdom, and to return. 13 And he called his ten servants, and delivered them ten ' pounds, and said unto them, Occupy till I come. 14 ‘But his citizens hated him, and sent a message after him, saying, We will not have this man to reign over us. 15 And it came to pass, that when he was returned, having received the kingdom, then he commanded these servants to be called unto him, to whom he had given the tmoney, that he might know how much every man had gained by trading. 16 Then came the first, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained ten ounds. 17 And he said unto him, Well, thou good servant: because thou hast been “faithful in a very little, have thou authority over ten cities. 18 And the second came, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained five ounds. 19 And he said likewise to him, Be thou also over five cities. 20 And another came, saying, Lord, behold, here is thy pound, which I have kept laid up in a napkin: 21! For I feared thee, because thou art an austere man: thou takest up that thou layedst not down, and reapest that thou didst not sow. 22 And he saith unto him, ™ Out of thine own mouth will I judge thee, thow wicked servant. ®' Thou knewest paige . austere man, taking a al y a daa laid mente Li and reaping 23 Wherefore then gayest not thou my Money into the bank, that at my coming I might have required mine own with usury ? Pi de ta said unto them that > ake from him the pound, w@ to him that hath ten Chirigg n, 25 (And mage tet}, in he hath ¢ Y Said €n pound: 26 F i or I say unto every one which hail ge tk and from him 1 shall }, that he hath sh from him, 27 But those m; would not that T she nace them, bring hither wd before me. 28 {And when he} Phe went before, “anon tS Poke, Jerusalem, NaN Up

to 29 %And it came + was come nigh to Babe he Bethany, at the mount cal en mount of Olives, he sent two of 1 disciples, mo ol hi 30 Saying, Go ye into the Village over against you; in the which at your entering ye shall find a colt tied, whereon yet never man sit: loose him, and bring him hither, 31 And if any man ask you, Why do ye loose Aim? thus shall ye say unto him, Because the Lord hath need of him. 32 And they that were sent went their way, and found even as he had said unto them. 33 And as they were loosing the colt, the owners thereof said unto them, Why loose ye the colt ? 34 And they said, The Lord hath need of him. 35 And they Ci Unto him, lig “at unto i » and ay then the colt, and they set ‘Jesus thereon. 36 * And as he went, they spread their clothes in the way. : 37 And when he was come a even now at the descent ar mount of Olives, the whole tude of the disciples i joice and praise God bas voice for all the mighty ad seen ; Kit an aoa, Blessed ie the i é th in the name ort”. the that come F elory it 4 peace jn heaven, ane § ighest. + 409 {rol “a ad some of the pees hits among the multitude ae ie Master, rebuke thy disep id uw 40 And he ae to them, I tell you sth to re that hath en, ‘\ all he taken’ ea F brought him to Jesus:) "and they cast ther garments Upon) yt Naty! Mat 1 et | oe should hold their Paes, would imme

peal BS Mf 6 Hr gl. 3. +1 Kings. 7 A stig. 4 12 aMatt. 21, 12 Mani. 1, Mb. Joun?. 4, 15. elsal. 6.7 ther 7 He Mark 11.18. W. John 7. 19. & 8.57. 1 Or, hanged onhim, Acts 16. 14. “Matt. 21.23, | © Acts 4. 7, Lm. Ls ” Matt, M5, Te parable of t re 4 | cause thou knewes he vineyard ag come near, hadst known, Aad w a q And ae wept over it, thine eyes: 1 aaeee he days shall come ? Pp i 2 cast thee, th I] 7 casi a trench thee round, side. ; very and & shall lay thee even with the ground, and thy children within thee; and » they $ all nee apie stone upon another; “Deepee : + not the time of and hy visitation. . wie 4 And he went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold therein, and them that bought ; 46 Saying unto them, ˚It is written, My house 1s the house of prayer: but tye have made it a den of thieves. 47 And he taught daily in the temple. But sthe abet priests and the scribes and the chief of the people sought to destroy him, 48 And could not find what they might do: for all the people ' were very attentive to hear him. CHAPTER XX. 1 Christ avoucheth his authority by a question of John's baptism. 9 The parable of the vineyard. 19 Of giving tribute lo Cesar. 27 He convinceth the Sadducees that denied the resurrection. 41 How Christ is the Son of David. 45 Ie warnelh his disciples to beware of the scribes. ND *it came to pass, that on one of those days, as he taught the people in the temple, and preached the gospel, the chief’ priests and the scribes came upon him with the elders, , 2 And spake unto him, saying, Tell us, by, what authority doest thou these things? or who is he that gave thee this authority ? 2 And he answered and said unto them, I will also ask you one thing; and 2 es and answer me : 4 1 : : Pi The baptism of John, was it = heaven, or of men? ‘ nd rer 1 Ri he l they reasoned with them. Ss, saying, It we shall say, From eae he will say, Why then berise ye him not ? ) But and if Q P the peo eg ae oo ple will stone us: ¢ for they t to t they should give him of the fruit of sneyard: but the husbandmen oe ohn and gent hom away empty. {1 And again he sent another servant: and they beat him also, and entreated him shamefully, and sent him away empty- . 12 And avaun be gent a third: and they wounded him also, and cast him out. : 13 Then said the lord of the vineyard, What shall I do? I will send my beloved son: it may be they will reverence him when they see him. 14 But when the husbandmen saw him, they reasoned among themselves, saying, This is the heir: come, let us kill him, that the inheritance may be

ours. 15 So they cast him out of the vineyard, and killed Aim. What therefore shall the lord of the vineyard do unto them ? 16 He shall come and destroy these husbandmen, and shall give the vineyard to others. And when they heard it, they said, God forbid. 17 And he beheld them, and said, What is this then that is written, * The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner ? 18 Whosoever shall fall upon tha stone she bere but re ote soever it shall fall, it will ori ry to powder, ull, it will erind him 19 And the chief priests and the ponies the same hour sought to la: hands on him ; and they feared the people: for they pereeived that | hadspoken this parable ved that he 20 © And ‘they . € against them. sent forth s ad watched him, and themselves spies, which should feign : Just men, that they might take hold of his words, that so they - kod husband” e 4 Matt. 21.33 nen. Mark 12. 1. o Ps. 118. 22. Matt. 21. 42. ’ Dan. 2. 34, z | Matt. 21. 44. & Matt. 29.15.

Anno DOMINI 33

f John 11. 35.

e Isai. 29. 3, 4. Jer. 6. 3, 6. ch. 21. 20.

a 1 Kings 9. 7, 8. Mic. 3. 12.

b Matt. 24. 2. Mark 13. 2. ch. 21. 6.

c Dan. 9. 24. ch. 1. (6), 7(8). 1 Pet. 2. 12.

d Matt. 21. 12. Mark 11. 11, 15. John 2. 14, 15.

e Isai. 56. 7.

f Jer. 7. 11.

g Mark 11. 18. John 7. 19. & 8. 37.

h Or, *hanged on him*, Acts 16. 14.

i Matt. 21. 23.

41 ¶ A
he behel
42 Sa
even th
the thi
peace!
thine ey
43 Fo
thee, th
a trenc
thee ro
every si
44 Ar
the gro
thee; a
thee on
cause t
thy visi
45 d A
and beg
therein,
46 Sa
My hou
fye hav
47 Ar
ple. B
scribes
sought
48 A
might
very at

1 *Christ*
*of Joh*
*vineya*
27 *He*
*the re.*
*Son of*
*to bew*

ANI
o
people
the go
scribes
elders,
2 A

The Sadducees confuted. Sr. LUKE xx, — Anno | DOMINI cs | » Matt 2°. Mark 12. 14. | | Or, ofa Crud. | | See Matt.18. Qu. | f Matt. 22. 23, Mark 12. 18. k Acts 23. 6,8. 1 Deut. 25. 5. 19. 52, i ne ohn 8, 2, m. 1. 23, 1 Cor. 15,49, |might deliver him unto the power land authority of the governor. 2] And they asked him, saying, 4 Master, we know that thou sayest and teachest rightly, neither acceptest thou the person of any, but teachest the way of God ! truly: 22 Is it lawful for us to give tribute unto Cesar, or no ? . 23 But he perceived their eraftiness, and said unto them, Why tempt ye me ? 24 Shew me a 'penny. Whose image and superscription hath it? They answered and said, Cesar's. 25 And he said unto them, Render therefore unto Cesar the things which be Cesar's, and unto God the things which be God's. 26 And they could not take hold of his words before the people: and they marvelled at his answer, and held their peace. 27 {Then came to him certain of the Sadducees, * which deny that there is any resurrection ; and they asked him, 28 Saying, Master, 'Moses wrote unto us, If any man's brother die, having a wife, and he die without children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother. 29 There were therefore seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and died without children. 30 And the second took her to wife, and he died childless. 31 And the third took her ; and in like manner the seven also: and they left no children, and died. 32 Last of all the woman died also. 33 Therefore in the resurrection whose wife of them is she? for seven had her to wife. 34 And Jesus answering said unto them, The children of this world marry, and are given in marriage: 35 But they which shall be accounted worthy to obtain that world, and the resurrection from the dead, neither marry, nor are given in marriage : P hy pes can they die any more: Y are equal unto the angels; ri are the children of God, "being he children of the resurrection. [mata | il Now that the dead are raised, even Moses shewed at the ra fe 38 For he ; ; ie dead, but of 1 Wot a Gog I Sa ae the living: for val by ~ vt 39 4 Then Certain of 4 answering said, the tbs well said. ving hag ~ And after that the ie : Het ty question at qi say fey Te ute them, Hoy iy 7, at Christ js David's vate 42 And David himself sat : book of Psalms, "The Pete unto my Lord, Sit thou on myst mi of Taster durst, Tot hand, TY right Acuny 49 Will T saab. tise cians footstool. © Caine enemies thy 44 David therefore : Tionds How ie be thea He 8 $. . . 45 4 *Then in the audience of

alljuen ie people he said unto his disg.| > 46 *Beware of the scribes, which| desire to wallc in long robes, and love greetings in the markets, andj the highest seats in the synagogues, and the chief rooms at feasts; 47 * Which devour widows' houses," and for a shew make long prayers: the same shall receive greater damnation. CHAPTER XXI. 'i s widow. : Coniston aircon of th temple of the cily Jerusalem: 26 the signs an which shall be before the lost day, 34 He exhorleth them to be watchful. gait ND he looked up, and saw the A rich men casting their gifts utreasury. ; are he ae also a cotta Ps widow casting in thither ca ome 3 And he said, Of a _ bal td unto you, that this poor W! east in more than they ae shut © he dance cast 1 unto God: but she 0 vast in all the living a 'i of they al ano 7 stone upon 2 _ | be thrown down.

Matt. 24. 7 Mark 13. 9 Fev. 2 10. bActs 4. 3, & 5, 19.42 12.4 UPhil, 1, 28. 9 Thess. 1. 5. = Matt. 10.19. Mark 13, 11. ch. 12, 1. Acts 6. 10. Mic. 7. 6. Mark 13, 12, Acts], 69. & 122, 4 Matt. 10. 92, Matt. 10, 30, * Matt. 24.15, Mark 13. 14. 'Dan, 9. 25, 7. Zech U1. * Matt. 24.19, ae «1 divers places,and famines, and pesee her fearful sights and great signs shall there be from heaven. 12 #But before all these, they sha lay their hands on you, cute you, ala Lie 7 synagogues, and "into prisons, Bought before kings and rulers to the ibeing kfor ,| my name's sake. 13 And lit shall turn to you for a "| testimony. 14 ™Setile i¢ therefore in your hearts, not to meditate before what ye shall answer : 15 For I will give you a mouth and wisdom, ® which all your adversaries shall not be able to gainsay nor resist. 16 ˚And ye shall be betrayed both by parents, and brethren, and kinsfolks, and friends ; and Psome of you shall they cause to be put to death. 17 And 'ye shall be hated of all _|men for my name's sake. 18 *But there shall not an hair of your head perish. 19 In your patience possess ye your souls. 20 *And when ye shall see Jerusalem compassed with armies, then know that the desolation thereof is nigh. 21 Then let them which are i Judea flee to the mountains ait let them which are in the midst of it depart out ; and let not them that are in the countries enter thereinto 22 For these be the days of vengeance, that tall things which are weit: ps may be fulfilled, 7 <3 "But woe unto them that with Q t a with child, and to them that give I| Son of man and perse- | P : er Ss Christ' XXI. Anno. a, DURES p days! for there $294 pomint suck, 1 thos in the land, an is 7 b g 0 y ' Ly ˚ 1 nd what sign. ll come to pass? ord, and sh these 'hings Ske lied that ye | OF oe Pinto all nations wrthe g And d: for many shall come | CP 2 hall be trodden down © he |*2s%9 o7.& be not dere say Tam Christ ; Ts ti] the times of the 2-711. 25. in my name, ee, near: go ye Gentiles, un iflled . ie land the time drawe Gentiles be fu wall be signs in r Matt not therefore ene a hes of wars| 25 4? aod - ae ae and in the| 2°" as g But when ye a ot terrified : the sun, and 10 ' Oa Mistress of and commotions, r ome to | stars; and upon toe oe. the sea a0 th ie aad - ty a py. | nations, with a eam the 0 then said he unto them, a- Be es lee 83 failing them for tion shall rise against nation and fear, and for looking after — i 1 s ? . es e kingdom against tone kes a which are coming on + Matt. 24. 29. ci 'And great earthquakes shall be een wie the powers Be heaven |*™* hall they see the sae Tua with

er and great glory. F 28 And when thats things begin to come to pass, then look up, an lift up your heads ;_for Pyour redemption draweth nigh. 29 °And he spake to them a parable; Behold the fig tree, and all the trees ; 30 When they now shoot forth, ye see and know of your own selves that summer is now nigh at hand. 31 So likewise ye, when ye see these things come to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at hand. 32 Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, till all be fulfilled. 33 ‘Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away. 34 7 And ‘take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and cares of this life, and so that day come upon you unawares. 35 For fas a snare shall it come on all them that dwel tel earth. TON Se ines ail 36 & Watch ye : slrys, hat lena and "pray worthy to wae e@ ll i" ae that shall sone to ined ahigEs ar before the ee aoa . fiat Rt in the day time he was . ig in the temple; and !at ming: 4 « Matt. 24. 30. Rev. 1.7. & 14. 14. » Rom. 8. 19, 23. «Matt 24. 32. Mark 13. 28. 4 Matt. 24.35, © Rom. 13. 13. 1 Thess. 5. 6. 1 Pet. 4. 7. £1 Thess. 5. 2. & Matt. 24. 42, & 25. 13. Mark 13, 33, heh, 18.1, 'Ps..1. 5. Ephes. 6.13. k John 8.1, 2. l ch. 22. 39, night he went out, and abode in the

—— i The apostles prepare the passover’. St. LUKE Xx]. oS { | Anno DOMINI 33 | —\— @ Matt. 26. 2. Mark 14. 1. b Ps. 2. 2. John 11. 47. Acts 4. 27. © Matt. 26, 14. Mark 14. 10. John 13. 2, 27. 4 Zech. 11. 12. U Or, without cemalt. © Matt. 26. 17. Mark 14, 12, |mount that is called the mount of | Olives. | 38 And all the people came early lin the morning to him in the temple, for to hear him. CHAPTER XXII. 1 The Jews conspire against Christ. 3 Satan prepareth Judas to betray him. 7 The apostles prepare the passover. 19 Christ instituteth his holy supper, 21 covertly foretelleth of the traitor, 24dehorteth the rest of his apostles from ambition, 31 assureth Peter his faith should not fail: 34 and yet he should deny him thrice. 39 He prayeth in the mount, and sweateth blood, 47 is betrayed with a kiss: 50 he healeth Mailchus’ ear, 54 he is thrice denied of Peter, 63 shamefully abused, 66 and confesseth himself to be the Son of God. OW *the feast of unleavened bread drew nigh, which is called the passover. 2 And >the chief priests and scribes sought how they might kill him; for .| they feared the people. 3 1° Then entered Satan into Judas surnamed Iscariot, being of the number of the twelve. 4 And he went his way, and communed with the chief priests and captains, how he might betray him unto them. 5 And they were glad, and ‘covenanted to give him money. 6 And he promised, and sought opportunity to betray him unto them 'in the absence of the multitude. 7 1° Then came the day of unleavened bread, when the passover must be killed. 8 And he sent Peter and John, saying, Go and prepare us the passover, that we may eat. 9 And they said unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare / 10 And he said unto them, Behold, when ye are entered into the city, there shall a man meet you, bearing a pitcher of water; follow him into the house where he entereth in. 11 And ye shall say unto the goodman of the house, The Master saith unto thee, Where is the guestchamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples ? 12 And he shall shew you a large upper room furnished: there make ready. inn peas a and found as he “ Mtoe the 2a 4 ready the sa and they made 14¢ ica hoes NOU Wag with him, ’ nd the twelve en 15 And he said unt, desire I have desing 0 "Wig ~~ ated with you before 1 Cat thig|! For I Say unto you ql ee any more eat thereof, Cont i thanks, and said, Take” gi aie urselyeg: my the kingdom of God shall onl Ik bread, and gave i 20 Likewise also the Cup after sup. testament in my blood, which ; shed for you. sa him that

betrayeth me is with me on the table. woe unto that man by whom he is betrayed ! ; 23 P And they began to enquire it was that should do this thing. 24 J 4 And there was also a strife among them, which of them should be accounted the greatest. i i reise lordkings of the Gentiles exercis® 10" ship over them; and they that cise authority upon them are ¢ 26 *But ye shall not be so: 0. that is ean among you ee be as the younger; and he chief, as he that doth serve. setul 97 "For whether ¢s ee " sitteth at meat, or e that is not he that sitteth at me xT am among capers Ye are they W a with me in my tempta 29 And *I ee kingdom, as my Ha . tions. Chey, 4 we hrist Pointey, ae 7 Pa he ki be|r 17 And he took ee of God, "| drink of the fruit of haa Will not ‘Mat S do in "Verity, per, saying, 1 This cup is the Tew]! leony): 21 ™ But, behold, the hand of es 22 "And truly the Son of man|siuss goeth, °as it was determined: but|{*}" among themselves, which of them " Mat 95 * And he said unto them, The benefactors. ‘but he ‘i sft nat servetl i . mtl-} hich have el, 0 you Ay ct hath ap") # nk at i Matty, Mark it | Mate, Markley John 3, PMalL ee John ld i 1. e *1 58 ‘ + kingdoms "bes my table in my. - the twelve of Israel. —— j oO on thrones judging _l

1.96.95. ark 14.9 fat Jonn 13. w. apatt. 10.9. wo 9.610. 4 | sal. 53. 12. Mark 15, 28. Matt. 26.96, Mark 14. 32. John 19.1. oh, 21. 37. = Matt, 6. 13, & 2%, 41, Mark 14. 38. ver, 45. = Matt. 2.39, Mark 14.35. { Gr. witting fo remove. "John 5. 30. & 6.38, Matt 4.11. 4 John 12, ile "ver, 4. rayed for thee, we ied . fand when converted, strengthen thy en. . : ia d he said unto him, Lord, am fat to go with thee, both into ison, and to death. i Pod s And he gaid, I tell thee, Peter, the cock shall not crow this day, thou shalt thrice deny thou knowest me35 And he said unto them, When and scrip, lacked ye any thing ! nd the said, es said he unto them, now, he that hath. a, purse, | take i, and likewise /s Scrip - and he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment, and buy one. . 97 For I say unto you, that this that is written must yet be accomplished in me, i And he was reckoned among the transgressors: for the things concerning me have an end. 38 And they said, Lord, behold, here are two swords. And he said unto them, It is enough. 39 {* And he came out, and !went, as he was wont, to the mount of Olives; and his disciples also followed him. 40 ™ And when he was at the place, he said unto them, Pray that ye enter not into temptation. 41 " And he was withdrawn from them about a stone's cast, and Imeeled down, and prayed, _42 Saying, Father, if thou be twilling, remove this cup from me: nevertheless ˚not my will, but thine, be done. 43 And there appeared Pan angel unto him from heaven, strengthening him. 44 %And being in an agon' prayed more earnestly : a he sweat was as it were great drops of blood falling down to the ground 45 And when he rose up from pra = er, and was come to his disci ih found them sleeping for ee = 46 And said unto them, Why sleep ye? rise and rpray, | - ay, lest ye enter i temptation. Ys ye enter into while he yet SP and hi titude, hold a multi of aio When they which were i w whai would follow, oad eto him, Lord, ghall we smite i word # . oy ear tone of them smote the ; t high priest, and cut 1 And Jesus answer suffer ye thus = rc he touched an heale 1m. : eo then Jesus said unto the chief] * Matt 758: priests, and captains of the temple, and the elders, which were come to him, Be ye come out, as against a thief, with swords and staves ? 53 When I was daily with you jn the temple, ye stretched forth a no hands against me: sbut this 18 x John 12. */your hour, and the power of darkness. 54 {¥Then took they him, and led |" ¥tt-?5 97 him, and brought him into the high ag house. 7And Peter followed | * Matt 98-38 afar

off. 55 ®And when they had kindled a |* Matt 23: fire in the midst of the hall, and were | 3ohn 18. 17, set down together, Peter sat down} — among them. 56 But a certain maid beheld him as he sat by the fire, and earnestly looked upon him, and said, This man was-also with him. 57 And he denied him, saying, Woman, I know him not. 58 »And after a little while another | * Matt, 26. 71. saw him, and said, Thou art also of John 10, 25; ge And Peter said, Man, I am 59 And about the space of one |* Matt. 26.73. hour after another confidently af- aE firmed, saying, Of a truth this fe/low also was with him : i rire im: for he isa 60 And Peter said, M: geamea an, aa ge thou sayest. ned ately. i a pete » hile he yet spake, the cock 61 And the L \ ord turned, and mn upon Peter. ¢And Peter re- | <Mateon7s ered the word of the Lord, |. Mis 178 how 3 aie | how he had said unto him, *Before att. 26. 44, 75. John 13. 39.

Christ is accused before Pilate. Sr. LUKE Xxqq, the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. Anno DOMINI 33 ——we ? ‘And the men Gotta Jesus ced him, and smote um. “Ge go when they had blindfolded him, they struck him on_the face, and asked him, saying, Prophesy, who is it that smote thee ? 65 And many other things blasphemously spake they against him. 66 And as soon as it was day, hthe elders of the people and the chief priests and the scribes came together, and led him mto their council, saying, 67 } Art thou the Christ? tell us. And he said unto them, If I tell you, ye will not believe : 68 And if I also ask you, ye will not answer me, nor let me go. 69 «Hereafter shall the Son of man sit on the right hand of the power of God. 70 Then said they all, Art thou then the Son of God? And he said -|unto them, 'Ye say that I am. 71 ™And they said, What need we any further witness? for we ourselves have heard of his own mouth. CHAPTER XXIII. 1 Jesus is accused before Pilate, and sent to Herod. 8 Herod mocketh him. 12 Herod and Pilate are made friends. 13 Barabbas is desired of the people, and is loosed by Pilate, and Jesus is given to be crucified. 27 We lelleth the women, that lament him, the destruction of Jerusalem: 34 prayeth Sor his enemies. 39 Two evildoers are crisified with him. 46 ITis death. 60 His burial. ND *the whole multitude of A them arose, and Jed him unto Pilate. 2 And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this fellow » per1. | Verting the nation, and ˚ forbidding to give tribute to Cesar, saying “that he himself is Christ a King. f Matt. 26.67, Gh é Mark 14. 65. « Matt. 97. 1. b Acts 4. 26. See Acts 22. 5. { Matt. 26. 63. Mark 14. 61. k Matt. 26. 64. Mark 14. 62. Hebr. 1.3.& 8.1. * Matt. 27,2 Mark 15. 1, John 18, 28. > Acts 17, 7. * Matt. 27.11 1Tim. 613, e “And Pilate asked him, saying, rt thou the King of the Jews ? _ he answered him and said re Sayest 7¢. : ret, 2,9} * Then said Pilate to the chief Priests and to the + ft 5 ault in this sian, Pep aaa r na nd they Were the more fierce teachi th snreth up the people, : 8 all Jewry, beh hroughout Binning from Galilee to this place. 62 And Peter went out, and wept | G: a erusale 8 4 And when ey he was exceedi aw J desirous to cote for hho Wag because the had heact, E Season, of him; and he hoped ¢ iy things some miracle done b hi, ni 9 Then he questioned ee many words; but he ores him in nothing. “nsWered him 10 And the chief prj : stood and vehemently aot ii k y Accused him, 11 * And Herod with hig me war set him at nought, and mo i of him, and arrayed him in

a gon set eee us sent him again to Pilate nd the same day !Pilate ant Herod were made friends rie for before they were at enmity be: tween themselves. 13 %™ And Pilate, when he had called together the chief priests and the rulers and the people, 14 Said unto them, " Ye have brought this man unto me, as one that perverteth the people: and, behold, °I, having examined him before you, have found no fault in this man touching those things ‘whereof ye accuse him: 15 No, nor yet Herod: for I sent you to him; and, lo, nothing worthy of death is done unto him. 16 PI will therefore chastise him, and release him. 17 %(For of necessity he pee lease one unto them at the wees 18 And "they cried out alla ae saying, Away with this mam, ¢ release unto us Barabbas: edition te (ae ee tie me made in the city, . or was cast into prison.) .,, re20 Pilate therefore papell Iease Jesus, spake agan (rucily 21 But they cried, sayine» him, crucify him. 22 And he said a i i time, Why, what ¢ matt I have found no cat ft 1¢m the third VE Seon | “nba ‘Ade | | S Mutt p Mark Sohn 1 «ut | | syed | | ove | tt "ss! his jos eae quae Mi ‘0 Ill 2 f15e him. I will therefore ¢h#® and let him go- , 23 And they War — ae ith) re instant WI od

een | His death and burial. | eee LUKE XXIII. - : Christ Sr. - Anno he prucigoit OF TO a nt] 39 1 *And one of the malefactor| pomINt Mn aices, requiring that he mig Z hanged railed on him, 33 ina |tOne i ‘fi 1, And the voices of them which "th 1 be Christ, gave thy- |, sratt. 27. 44 poxiNt | ocr 9 chief priests prevailed. saying, If tho sak 1 & a self and us. ng yebulkol al * s sentence that . , ‘And § Pilate Igave sen her answer! 4 40 But the othe! ae oe fear yet 7E they required. wins |e should be as hey req : esa ost Di sani "Ob ‘And he released unto them him | ed -_ dan ’ou art in the same sol B® azon and murder was east | God, seems ie ' sae pent ired ndemnation = rigon, whom they had desired; | C0 i city: for We | | ae i delivered Jesus to their will.| 41 _And we indeed pet eet F receive the due reward of our : Jed him away, done 2 othing 82. ; ‘te they laid hold ean eee see i jan, comin 5 : ; Oran him ey laid the cross, thai 42, And he said unto Jesus, so he might bear it after Jesus. remember me when thou comes 97 (And there followed him a great to thy kingdom. , him, Veril company of people, and of women, 43 And Jesus said unto him, = ly which also hewailed and Jamented | I say unto thee, To day shalt thou him. be with me in paradise. 98 But Jesus turning unto them| 44 iAnd it was about the sixth hour, |’ Mats: 2. 43. said, Daughters of Jerusalem, weep and there was 4 darkness over all the . not for me, but weep for yourselves, ‘earth until the ninth hour. 1 Or, Zand. and for your children. 45 And the sun was darkened, and cya. 29 % Tor, behold, the days are kthe veil of the temple was rent in coming, in the which they shall say, the midst. Blessed ave the barren, and the| 464% ‘And when Jesus had cried wombs that never bare, and the paps with a loud voice, he said, } Father, |’ PsN Boy which never gave suck. |into thy hands I commend my spi- aa put this man hath k Matt. 27. 51. Mark 15. 38ch, 21, 29. i¢- m 1 1 = Matt. 27.50rit: ™and having said thus, he gave | "yrark 15:37. 2 30 * Then shall they begin to say ga:6.i6. |to the mountains, Fall on us; and| up the ghost. John 19. 30 47 ®Now when the centurion saw | * Matt 27-35: to the hills, Cover us. oy tta | BL ¥For if they do these things in| what was done, he glorified God Rak.20.47. | a green tree, what shall be done in| saying, Certainly this was a right1 Pot dU the dry ? eous man. ‘ . ‘Isi.si.12,| 32 * And there were also two other,| +8 And all the people that came sae taal led with him to be put | together to that sight, beholding err a —— the things which were

done, smote Iiin 19:17, the place which is oalled © Galva pid a . es vary,| 49 °And all his acquaintance, and | ° Natt. 27. 35. 107, t% | there they eruci . wie erucified him J s place ofa y n, and the|the women that followed him from| M#}>.4: See John 19. shuil. malefactors, one on the right h i > and, | Galile i Matt. 5, 44 “ we iin on the left. = ”| these ane Gh Bie 2a, Pena Acts7. 60, | © en said Jesus, Father, ?for-| 5 rd, cA give them; for *they know ae want ae behold, there tas a man) * Sire if a Acti ; 242. ma i ‘ th ey do. And “they pated His es o shi sade apres and he| sonni9. 38. mio; 3g, |Yaiment, £ ag an, and a just: mse 17 | 35 een east lots. 51 (The same had not ee : ted | des he people stood behold-| the counsel and deed of ikem > : e m>5 é@ Maw-27.a./ing. And the frulers also wi s of Ari derided him, saying, He lps een eae apsiog: arrears let him save hi Beare ed others; | Jews: ‘who also hi wal e the pele oe i if he be Christ, | the kingdom of G ‘aah iaitiiiid Nee of Go ? saan =| ods —— ries : 52 This ma i a poet ge _ mocked | begged the body of Tose our him vinegar, him, and offering 53 ™Andhet it down, : ook it down 37 And sayi ped it in li P ra | ata of the pee oe a the king | chre that sea mgidioee cept 4 rene ye vee tye never man before im stone, wherein 9.) written over him in ieftchs : oa, Na geet a as | written over maiof Greele, Kinian. ; at day was ‘the prepa-|* IL amd Latin, and Hebreve, THIS TS yao and the sabbath drew oa | _ B KING OF THR JEWS Ba And the women also, + whi h | teh _ < ©. ame i hi . : : — ne with him from Galilee, fulton: “ _— ee J Matt 27.37.

Christ's resurrection. St. LUKE xxqqy Anno DOMINI 33 —_ —_— ® Mark 15. 47. » Mark 16.1. y Exod. 20. 10. = Matt. 23.1. Mark 16. 1. John 20. J, ’ ch. 23, 56. « Matt. 28. 2. Mark 16. 4. ¢ ver. 23. Mark 16. 5. ¢ John 20. 12. Acts 1, 10. Or, him that liveth ? Matt. 16. 21, & 17. 23. 6 John 2. 22. h Matt. 28. 8. Mark 16. 10. ‘ch. 8, 3, & Mark 16.11, ver. 25. 1John 20. 3, 6, ™ Mark16, 19, ed after, and "beheld the sepulchre, and how his body was laid. 56 And they returned, and * preed spices and ointments; and rested the sabbath day ¥ according to the commandment. CHAPTER XXIV. 1 Christ's resurrection is declared by two angels to the women that come to the seulchre. 9 These report it to others. 3 Christ himself appeareth to the two disciples that went to Emmaus: 36 afterwards he anpecrell to the apostles, and reproveth their unbelief: 47 giveth them a charge: 49 promiseth the Holy Ghost: 51 and so ascendeth into heaven. OW upon the first day of the week, very early in the morning, they came unto the sepulchre, >bringing the spices which they had prepared, and certain others with them. 2 ¢And they found the stone rolled away from the sepulehre. 3 “And they entered in, and found not the body of the Lord Jesus. 4 And it came to pass, as they were much perplexed thereabout, *behold, two men stood by them in shining garments : 5 And as they were afraid, and bowed down their faces to the earth, they said unto them, Why seek ye "the living among the dead ? 6 He is not here, but is risen: ‘remember how he spake unto you - |when he was yet in Galilee, 7 Saying, The Son of man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the third day rise again. 8 And Sthey remembered his words, 9 » And returned from the sepulchre, and told all these things unto the eleven, and to all the rest. 10 It was Mary Magdalene, and ‘Joanna, and Mary the mother of James, and other women that were with them, which told these things unto the apostles. 11 ‘And their words seemed to them i oe tales, and they believed them es ‘Then arose Peter, and ran unto . € sepulchre ; and stooping down, ; : beheld the linen clothes laid by themselves, and departed, wondering in himself at that which was come to pass. Bestel And, behold, two of them at same day to a village these thin whj 0 they ae And i wy i ney commu: 8, that, wp wee ae them, ©" Rear, ang ut ° thei 17 And he said Mow him, mann unto them, WI | that - - communications gry 442 ave one to anot} walk, and are sad? ihe 18 And the one of name was Cleo; . Whos unto him, Art ¢

aE ae said in Jerusalem, and hast not es the things which are come to pass : nd he said unto them, Wh: Hae a said unto him oncerning Jesus of Nazareth, ‘which was 4 prophet * mighty in SMa, deed and word before God and all i the people: 20 *And how the chief priests and|:a'? our rulers delivered him to be con-| 3°" demned to death, and have crucified him. 21 But we trusted that it had been he which should have redeemed Js-| '* rael: and beside all this, to days the third day since these things weredone. 22 Yea, and “certain women also of our company made = erty which were early at the sepulicir’: 23 And when they found ree body, they came, saying, that md had also seen a vision of ange’ which said that he was alive: |, 24 And *certain of them bi . were with us went to car at Hey and found it even S0 pen wt had said: but him ae a 0 fools f 25 Then he said unto sen a that| and slow of heart to Laat : : ts haye Spoken suf eee eaatat not Ohrst 0 Dae fered these things, and to Ai his glory? |. a Moses 2M) : oy ree beginning a expo fl 9 . an bere opi the seri unto them in a” by nself. shel ey things concerning OY y unto Ti) se 2 they drew ng} and “De| 28 And . y they went: # one | 58% whither 7° id pave BO) ty 6 those T, ag yo them, » Whosa |i, iy toh, Aah a | «Mati | Markit engl diol village, \ ae made as though he ee | further. os eee

——< ———— 9 heaven. t ascondeth ant . . A A pis reser” anil for 7 nd wondered, He said unto] )oxcrnt i nstrained him, say- for Joy, 2 here any meat ? 33 —) 99 But “they hus: for it is toward them, 'Have ye 00" njm a piece of 8] Gen. 45. 26: noun! ng) Anide i’ ‘ay is far spent. 42 on ae eer = honeycomb- 1 John a . ad 1 a ss ac aaa an § m Acts 10. 41. oye? went in to tarry with them. are an a he took #, aD did eat 3 0 pass, as he om Fe ean , with them, “he took bread, | betore ve ae These | "2a AES asqatt ne weg? and brake, and gave 44, And he gaid unto . 7 veto 7; : ; and blessee are the words which ris be hat ak 8,3 | AS i d, | you, while T was yet with you 7. a 3 1 ae. al a a things must be fulfilled, which | ver. & rt 3i were written jn the law of Moses, Want! i heir sight. N hae ee a ae to rinigri unt im Lae Lava and in the ohn #8 |? + heart burn within us, | Po. ms, ¢ x Negasseae ee talked with us by the way, 45 Then ° opened he a cael and while he opened to us the scrip- | standing, that they ™g tures? stand the scriptures, ea 46 And said unto them, ? Thus it 18 |" ps9. Isai. 50. 6. & 33 And they rose u the same hour, : 7 a eed Tomales, andfound | written, and thus it behoved Christ | 1s,°% 0" the cleven gathered together, and | to suffer, and to rise from the dead | Acts'17. 5. them that were with them, the third day: 34: Saying, The Lord is risen in-| 47 ‘And that repentance and ‘re-|* Dan 9 3% ie..&|deed, and ‘hath appeared to Simon. mission of sins should be preached 35 And they told what shin were in his name *among all nations, bedone in the way, and how he was ginning at Jerusalem. kmown of them in breaking of bread. 43 And ‘ye are witnesses of these aaa ls 36 {8And as they thus spake, Je- | things. jam%-¥8-| 1 himself stood in the midst of| 49 “And, behold, I send the pro- | them, and saith unto them, Peace | mise of my Father upon you: but tarry ye in the city of Jerusalem, be unto you. . _ re, a Laces pyiad on ae with power from xe is 16, 88 And he said unto them, Why are a ee tee he el ae Te roe aoe do thoughts ee Tree them. . ‘a 0, a pot eye ths ee = = ay “hem, he wr panty pee panes see; for a spirit hath not flesh and ere eee eae Ler an 2 wee bones, as ye see me have ir Pi ‘faut when he hag thus spoken, i aie Ra gs e shewed them his hands and his) 53 And were continually 7in th : el" feet. 41 And while they yet believed not poy praising and blessing God.

® Prov. 8. 22, ch, 17. 5. 1 John 1.2. © Phil. 2. 6. 6ch. 8.12.6 9. 5. & 12. 35, 46. uch. 3. 19. Anno Dominr 26 {Mal. 3. 1. Matt. 3. 1. Luke 3. 2. ver. 33. & Acts 19. 4. l ver. 4. Isai. 49. 6. 1John 2. 8. y & 11. 3, " Luke 19, 14. @ Matt. 1. 16, 20. Luke 1. 31, 35. & 2. 7. 1 Tim. 3. 16, © Rom. 1. 3. ;, |Teceived, and THE GOSPEL ACCORDING Sr. JOHN. CHAPTER I. , divinity, humanity, and office of Jesus : a The testimony of John. 39 The calling of Andrew, Peter, &c. N the beginning *was the Word, and the Word was Pwith God, -|¢and the Word was God. 2 4The same was in the beginning with God. . 3 ˚All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made. 4 fIn him was life; and the life was the light of men. 5 And "the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not. 6 {iThere was a man sent from God, whose name was John. 7 kThe same came for a witness, to bear witness of the Light, that all men through him might believe. 8 He was not that Light, but was sent to bear witness of that Light. 9 ' That was the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world. 10 He was in the world, and ™the world was made by him, and the world knew him not. 11 "He came unto his own, and his own received him not. 12 But ˚as many as received him, to them gave he 'power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: 13˚ Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God. 14 %And the Word "was made ‘flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father, ) aa of grace and truth. = HA ohn bare witness of him, whitn “I aS This was he of after me ae He that cometh iowa hen pre erred before me: for 16 - : ore me. nd of his Seay have all we Srace for prace. “the law a given by For | sayest thou of thyself? TO Moses, bud Yor grace oo eS Christ. : © man hath seen G ; 0 time; Nae only begotten Son, whiel 18 in the bosom of the Fath mah hath declared him, meets he 19 4 And this is ‘the John, when the Jews Sent priest and Levites from J erusalem to a him, Who art thon? = 20 And £he confessed not; but confessed, I Christ. 21 And they asked him, What and *tryth came dl at an » and denied am not the then? Art thou "Elias? And he |i Art thou itthat) iu saith, I am not. prophet? And he answered, No, 22 Then said they unto him, Who art thou? that we may give an an. swer to them that sent us. What 23 *He said, I am the voice of one crying in the wilderness, Make straight the way of

the Lord, as ‘said the prophet Hsaias, 24 And they which were sent were of the Pharisees. . 25 And they asked him, and said unto him, Why baptizest thou then, if thou be not that Christ, nor Ehas,| neither that prophet ? — 26 John answered them, saying, 1 baptize with water: "but there standeth one among you, whom ye know not ; fo amoein 27 ˚He it is, who conung after m record of!’ 101, apes met Matta Markt Lukel | hd | Noid. zylsthl aMll even! Aes lit is preferred before me, whose cal latchet I am not worthy gene os 28 These things were ee Bethabara beyond Jordan, John was baptizing. 29 4 The next day o Jesus coming unto a Behold athe Lamb © Hoe would Itaketh away the sin = : 30 ®*This is he of eae . After me cometh a ™@ preferred before me: fore me. . put thal 31 And I knew him not to Ie n_ seetll d saith, manlest eng ee he should be made ppaptizing | 5 ˚ come rael, t therefore am I with water. . ‘ ryyhic WARE 1 pJuit! | be aE 1s? | ty } aot? Held | pert! f. ! J Sly] 918! ich 8) 4 e- | 3" rhe was rey for he was

yer. 2. 101, abides! | Thal was tio hours before night + Matt. 4.18, 1 Or, the Anointed. * Matt. 16.1 1 Or, Peter. Yeh, 12. 91, , Peter, $¢hn bare record, saying, ¢ Spirit descending from a dove, and it abode “T knew him not: but he me to baptize with baa gaid unto me, Upon whom eaest gee the Spirit epee emaining on him, *the same aoe deh baptizeth with the Holy Cae a1 4 An that this is the Son of God. aa 35 7 Again the next day after ohn stood, and two of his disciples ; 36 And looking upon Jesus as he walked, he saith, ° Behold the Lamb God ! . "7 ‘And the two disciples heard him speak, and they followed Jesus. 33 Then Jesus turned, and saw them following, and saith unto them, What seek ye? They said unto him, Rabbi, (which is to say, being iterpreted, Master,) where ' dwellest thou} 39 He saith unto them, Come and see. They came and saw where he dwelt, and abode with him that day : for it was ! about the tenth hour. 40 One of the two which heard John speak, and followed him, was Andrew, Simon Peter’s brother. 4 He first findeth his own brother Simon, and saith unto him, We have found the Messias, which is, being interpreted, 'the Christ. 42 And he brought him to Jesus. And when Jesus beheld him, he said, Thou art Simon the son of Jona: *thou shalt be called Cephas, which is by interpretation, 'A stone. 43 {The day following Jesus would go forth into Galilee, and findeth Phihp, and saith unto him, Follow me. 44 Now Philip was of Bethsaida, the city of Andrew and Peter. 45 Philip findeth ‘Nathanael, and saith unto him, We have found him of whom @Moses in the law, and rt. t. 8 %.§::0|the ° prophets, did write, Jesus ‘of Nazareth, the son of Jose 5 ph. 46 And Nathanael said unto him, nls C4 et *Can there any good thing come out of Nazareth? Philip sai areth 2 t '|him, Come and see. ee 47 Jesus saw Nath: i ‘ Sa athanael coming t him, and saith of him, Behold han. Te raclite indeed, in whom is no guile! Christ turneth water fa into wine. a aoe Anno =) unto bim,| pomint 48 Nathanael ee ee? Jesus pom Whence knowes to hist Before wered and sal un a Philip called thee, wast under the fig tree, 49 Nathanael apswere to him, : Cad thou art ‘the King of I 50 Jesus answere a liom ee : és am him, Because said un aan thee under the fig tree, thou? thou shalt see greater things than these. i to him, Verily, 51 And he saith unto poate and the and deverily, I say unto you, ye shall see heaven open, angels of God ascending scending upon the Son of man. CHAPTER II. 1 Christ turneth water into wine, 12 departeth into

Capernaum, d to Jerusalem, here he purgeth f Lea salices. PG He foretelleth his and resurrection. 23 Many believed because of his miracles, trust himself with them. ND the third day there was a marriage in *Cana of Galilee ; and the mother of Jesus was there : 2 And both Jesus was called, and his disciples, to the marriage. 3 And when they wanted wine, the mother of Jesus saith unto him, They have no wine. 4 Jesus saith unto her, > Woman, ewhat have I to do with thee? 4mine hour is not yet come. 5 Hismothersaith untothe servants, Whatsoever he saith unto you, do #7. 6 And there were set there six waterpots of stone, *after the manner of the purifying of the Jews, containing two or three firkins apiece. 7 Jesus saith unto them, Fill the waterpots with water. And they filled them up to the brim. , 8 And he saith unto them, Draw out now, and bear unto the governor of the feast. And they bare it. 9 When the ruler of the feast had tasted ‘the water that was made wine, and knew not whence it was: (but the servants which drew the water knew;) the governor of the feast ealled the bridegroom, at the sparen ae pee Every en ginning doth set forth good oe ~~ when men havewelldrunk, er hat which is worse: dut thou hast kept the good wine until now. the temple of buyers e, death but he would not i Matt. 14. 33. k Matt. 21. 5, & 97. 11, 42: ch. 18. 37. & 19. 3. 1 Gen. 23. 12. Matt. 4. il. Luke. 9,13& 22.43, & 24. 4. ‘Acts 1. 10. « SeeJosh. 19. 28. bch. 19. 26. ˚So2Sam. 16. 10, & 19. 22. ach. 7. 6. 2 Mark 7. 3. f ch. 4. 46.

e——— | Christ purgeth the temple. St. JOHN I. —_ Anne | DOMINI 30 11 This beginning of miracles did Jesus in Cana of Galilee, "and manifested forth his glory; and his disciples believed on him. 12 § After this he went down to Capernaum, he, and his mother, and hhis brethren, and his disciples: and they continued there not many days. 13 94And the Jews' passover was at hand, and Jesus went up to Je«. |rusalem, 14 'And found in the temple those that sold oxen and sheep and doves, and the changers of money sitting : 15 Andwhenhehad made a scourge of small cords, he drove them all out of the temple, and the sheep, and the oxen; and poured out the changers' money, and overthrew the tables ; 16 And said unto them that sold doves, Take these things hence; eee Jech 1.14. y sam night, and wil poe 4 we know that thou ant. come from Goq: for » these miracles that th in cept ˚God be oe & Matt. 12.46 CaN dolby, | est, oy.| Aina! | | | le i Exod. 12.14. Deut. 161, esus bar : $ alswered an ae Verily, verily, I = into the - xcept a man be born ta, ee | ue see the kingdom of f ' 1 | ety = icodemus saith unto hin i h : = . man be born when he ig alt Un an he enter the second ting int | i" his mother's womb, and be ar | 5 Jesus answered, Verily, verily, | say unto thee, ˚Excepta man be a of water and of the Spirit, he caeash enter into the kingdom of God, 4.& | Matt. 21. 12. | Mark 11. 15. Luke 19. 45. Mat Att ty | Luke 2, 49. m Ps, 09. 9. make not 'my Father's house an house of merchandise. 17 And his disciples remembered that it was written, ™ The zeal of thine house hath eaten me up. 18 Then answered the Jews and .|said unto him, " What sign shewest thou unto us, seeing that thou doest these things ? 19 Jesus answered and said unto : 6 That which is born of th is flesh ; and that which is ee the Spirit is spirit. 7 Marvel not that: I said unto thee Ye must be born "again. 8 'The wind bloweth where i list" eth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whenes it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spinit. them, "Destroy this temple, and in} 9 Nicodemus answered and said unto him, How can these things he! © Matt, 26. 61. &%. 40. hsb Mark 14-00, | three days I will raise it up. ; ' | 90 Then said the Jews, Forty and| 10 Jesus answered and said unto six years was this temple in building, | him, Art thou a master of la and wilt thou rear it up in three days? | and Imowest not these things! | rool2-9. | 21 But he spake Pof the temple of) 11 Verily, verily, 1 say unto ye i So 1¢or. 3. |his body. We speak that we do eee 4 ?émo'16.

{ 22 When therefore he was risen| testify that we have sem; andy ie | + Luke %.2, |from the dead, ‘his disciples remem- | receive not out witness. shin hered that heladea‘d this untothem; | 12 JT have tld youeartti” and they believed the scripture, and | and ye believe not, how “ sings! ; the word which Jesus had said. lieve, if I tell you of heaver Yel up ait 93 {Now when he was in Jerusa-| 13 And *no man ha ; en down] 2 lem at the passover, in the feast day, | to heaven, but he that on of ra many believed in his name, when | from heaven, coon the ie they saw the miracles which he did. which is in heaven. lifted uP the)?" 24 But Jesus did not commit him-| 14 4 ‘And as een yor SP) tt! riacien self unto them, because he knew all | serpent 1m the aa ifted. up| yite, 28.8. | men, | ™pmst the Son 0 ahs iev thin wt Mark 3 25 And needed not that any should | 15 That anys + "have eta : oe testify of man: for "he knew what should not perish, we) fer. 3%, |Was in man, life. eq the wor)” cH 16 {°For God 8° Pat SoM APTER III. that he gave his MN i be wl 1 Christ teacheth Ni u icodemus the necessity of Were 14 Of faith in his death. 8Con great love of God towards the world. ike, pein for unbelief. 23 The bapcerning Ch doctrine of John conthat whosoever Ot ha should not pets?» lasting life. 17 ?For Go pto pis 50"? d sent not

Py Yh yay Si] z of John concerning Chr a | ° = atj—- Anno ved his testi-] )gMiNt gr. JOHN Ill. doctrine and mene isi witness, 9 hat hath al mm ya orld to condemn the worlds but 33 path set to his seal that God yy the W / rough him mgt"). Bom. 3. 4 “aus! that the world throug? °" |is true. hom God hath sent ‘Toh 5. 10. beeals Sqarle thatbelieveth onhim isnot be tie gon of God: for GC) | oa 16. sist | 3 1; but he that believeth speaketh he Spirit aby measure : ie condemn dened already, because giveth not the Sp not th not believed in the = mae rene Father loveth the sat; oe | the only begotten Son of Gor hath given all things into his hand. d this is the condemnation, ngs into “the Son 4,10 D Aiaht is come into the world, oe re peers a abe wae ana — Geta nee! aa toreth pot the Son shall not see lite; rf ause their deeds were ev?" s a ra agit ge corey one that doeth evil but the wrath of God abideth on 4 “fi hateth the light, neither cometh to CHAPTER 1 light, lest his deeds should be ; s anttls areoomunts af Cer ieproved | ON erate Bi self unto her. 27 His onaiseo- |! yeprovec. and_revea eth himse cat | repel sath rathcometh to| es ging “Sy Alan sar the light, that his deeds may be made tans believe on him. fy He departeth init ile hat they are wrou ht in| Galilee, and healeth the ruter 's son tha or il = : 5 sick at Capernaum. we therefore the Lord knew how the Pharisees had heard that Jesus made and “baptized more r rod. 99 7 After these things came Jesus and his disciples into the land of Ju(lea; and there he tarried with them, a.42 |tand baptized. disciples than John, 93 §{ And John also was baptizing 2 (Though Jesus himself baptized usms4 in Enon near to "Salim, because not, but his disciples, ) vat.25,6|there was much water there : xand| 3 He left Judea, and departed ach. 3. 22, 26. \ they came, and were baptized. again into Galilee. wats. | 24 For? John was not yet cast into| 4+ And he must needs go through prison. Samaria. 95 { Then there arose a question) 5 Then cometh he to a city of between some of John’s disciples and Samaria, which is called Sychar, the Jews about purifying. near to the parcel of eround > that 26 And they came unto John, and | Jacob gave to his son J oseph. Tosh. 24. 32. said unto him, Rabbi, he that was| 6 Now Jacob's well was there. Je*h. 1.7, 15, | at 7,34, ~ beyond J ordan, “to whom | sus therefore, being wearied with his ha ao witness, behold, the same | jouney, sat thus on the well: and it wigan ptizeth, and all men come to him. | was about the sixth hour. ina | 27 John answered id, * i q

7 ie lia male ae set ae 7 There cometh a woman of Samatake a A . xcep’ 1 = = , ad 7 Mitt. [given him from he es 1 e | ria to draw water: Jesus saith unto Haha hate es . " her, Give me to drink. Seu on 9p yc es bear me witness,| S (For his disci Mal. 7) that I said, Iam not the Christ, es unto tl ae te Marc, 2, but that I am sent before him , Tae pe eee } . 9 Then saith the woman of Samaria 29 "Ve that hath the bride i : jira e bride is the | unto him, How is it tha ‘ ridegroom : but °the friend of the | a Jew, askest erg - : mou, Feta > ham Fs | brideg: ‘oom whi hs 2 J Hey, 91, 9, gy 3 vhich st leth ‘ amar M1 "Cant 6.1, = andeth and} a woman of Sai i c 0 @ maria? for *the W : ews Eyhes. 9.38 heareth him, rejoi » rejoiceth greatly be-| 1 i i apne cause. .of Be anal =e have no dealings wi ri i dice at he ees s voice:| 10 Jesus a pron 30 He Oey eae fulfilled. her, If thou knewest re if ioe aa. ase, but 1 mest | and who it is that saith se th . ie 31 ‘He that cometh fr lea ee ee uldest He steve alls Shon rom above Sis | asked of him, 9 L ee oP carthly,and speaketh ale rere ee “ving " nen that ati reearth: ‘he | 11 The w S Water. pride : 32 ay “~ from heaven is above all. | tho ve woman saith unto him, Sir un Are ae what he hath seen and u hast nothing to dr: ith, and a 1 Sal hean Lge eg elon Gets an the well is deep: fro a4 with, and| «140i i 1a fate ’ : 3 (4 Si rom Ww) . cee pea receiveth his testimony, " _ re hat living water — ae 2 3 5 a . -- =o ‘Art thou greater than our father Luke 9. 52, fn 53, Acts 10. 2i. 66

| Christ's disciples marcel. Sr. JOHN ty. — Amo pOMINI 3u ——— | | | | | | ' Luke 7. 16. & 24.19. oh. 6, 14, & 7.40, i Judy. 9. 7. & Deut. 12. 5, iM 1 Kings9. 3, 2Chro.7. 12. 1 Mal. 1.11. 1 Tim, 2, 4. n Kings 17. 2.3, 4.47. 2.4, 5. 2 m J I Rom, © Phil. 3.3, veh. 1.17, 42 Cor. 3.17. F yer, 29, 39, *ch. 9, 37, Matt. 26. 63, ti. Mark 14.61, 2, ‘ver, 25, Jacob, which gave us the well, and drank thereof ao and his chilren, and his cattle ¢ . _ Jesus answered and said unto her, Whosoever drinketh of' this water shall thirst again : 14 But *whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst ; but the water that I shall give him ‘shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life. 15 ®The woman saith unto him, Sir, give me this water, that I thirst not, neither come hither to draw. 16 Jesus saith unto her, Go, call thy husband, and come hither. 17 The woman answered and said, I have no husband. Jesus said unto her, Thou hast well said, I have no husband : 18 For thou hast had five hushands; and he whom thou now hast is not thy husband: in that saidst thou truly. 19 The woman saith unto him, Sir, "I perceive that thou art a prophet. 20 Our fathers worshipped in ‘this mountain ; and ye say, that in *Jerusalem is the place where men ought to worship. 21 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, believe me, the hour cometh, ‘when ye shall neither in this mountain, nor yet at Jerusalem, worship the Father. 22 Ye worship "ye know not what: we know what we worship : for ™salvation is of the Jews, 23 But the hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in ˚spirit ?and m truth: for the Father seeketh such to worship him. 24 9God is a Spirit : and they that Worship him must worship Aim in spirit and in truth, 25 The woman saith mto him, I know that Messias cometh, which 18 called Christ: when he is come, "he will tell us all things. 26 Jesus saith unto her, *I that Speak unto thee am he. 27 T And upon this came his disciples, and marvelled that he talked By the woman : yet no man said, hat seekest thou? or, Why talkest thou with hey 2 - sy Woman then left her water» and went her Way into the city, and saith to the men, 9 6 “a, 0) ~, ˚ Ome, Seo a man, ‘which told me all thin # this the Cet 30 Then they. € Went out ito him, meat to eat that Bi Therefore sai iscipleg © another, Dles ong him ought er MY Man broag 34 Jesus saith meat is to do the will on *My\: sent me, and to finish his mm that]! 35 Say not ye, There are Work, months, and then cometh jet fo behold, I say unto you, Lift se eyes, and. look on the felds, iy erie

i ae Fash to harvest, 36 And he that reaneth peoein, wages, and pathereth fut ie te eternal: that both he that soweth and he that reapeth May rejoice together, 37 And herein is that saying tne, One soweth, and another reapeth, 38 I sent you to reap that whereon | ye bestowed no labour: other men | laboured, and ye are entered into their labours. 39 VT And many of the Samaritans of that city believed on him “for the ee saying of the woman, which testified, He told me all that ever I did. 40 So when the Samaritans were come unto him, they besought hin | that he would tarry with them: and he abode there two days. 41 And many more helieved hecause of his own word; Now 42 And said unto the woman, ri we believe, not because of thy vi sa ing: for *we have heard beh . selves, and know that we sell the Christ, the Saviou “ nepal 43 T Nowafter two days i im thence, and went into Ga sake J tat 44 For Jesus havent hisov a prophet hath no 20 untry. oe come “ Phen when he we a Galilee, the Galileans 7°" at he} +0 haying seen all did at Jerusalem the feast: ., they also went unto arn into 46 So Jesus came #5" “Mat Lilet Muay t vist ss Jul? Capernaum. Se ad

Anno Domryt “lo a nobleman’s S01, ong naire and an impote ci he I d that Jesus was re heard : 1184 [le of Judea into ee be wy com anto him, and P sous ‘ ee ine maa yould come down, and hea Hi he * for he was at the point of deat. : 18 Phen said Jesus unto him, x— ye see signs and wonders, y@ ‘ot believe- . : vn The nobleman saith unto him, Sir come down ere my chil die. 50 Jesus saith unto him, Go thy gon liveth And the man bi oe word that Jesus had spohe went his wayng down, ts met him, and told Aim, ing, Thy son liveth. Pe! on enetained he of them the hour when he began to amenc. And Yesterday at the the fever left him. father knew that it was 53 So the in the which Jesus at the same hour, said unto him, Thy son liveth : an himself believed, and his whole house. 54 This is again the second mirace that Jesus did, when he was come out of Judea into Galilee. CHAPTER V. 1 Jesus on the sabbath day cureth him that was diseased eight and Mirty years. 10 The Jews therefore cavil, and persecute him for for himself, and Te~ shewing by the testimony of 39 and of the scriptures, who he is. FTER *this there was a feast of the Jews; and Jesus went i. {up to Jerusalem. % Now there is at Jerusalem by the sheep !market a pool, which is called in the Hebrew tongue Bethesda, haying five porches. _3 In these lay a great multitude of impotent folk, of blind, halt, withered waiting for the moving of the water. 4A F or an angel went down at a certain season into the pool, and troubled the water: whosoever then first after the troubling of the water stepped in was made whole of whatROW a disease he had. ae ‘ certain man was there, righ em infirmity thirty and 5 When Jesus saw him lie = that he had been now a hee ty in that case, he saith unto him, i thou be made whole ! , let he impotent man answered him, d| being in that vater Annoy as man. when the water! pour a sailed o put me into the 8 ; 31 r . pik while Tam coming, other step fore Mm ; Matt. 9. 6 35 aoe unto b cRise, take Mark 2 tie thy bed and wal "9 Aga immediately the man made whole, and took up his ‘ ical and walked : and on the same day was the sabbath. 10 7 The Jews therefore said unto him that was cure, Tt is the sab-| i onto. path day: ˚it is not lawful for thee Neh is er. Lj. <0 to carry thy bed. ae j1 He answered them, He that | Matt $?o: made me whole, the same said unto is te Ess i thy bed, and walk. me, Take up thy ae nak 12 Then 2 kked they man is that which said unto thee, Take up thy bed, and wall? 13 And he that was healed wist not who it was: for

Jesus had conveyed himself away, "2 multitude }' place. —_ [4 Afterward Jesus findeth him in thetemple, and saiduntohim, Behold, thou art made whole: fsin no more, lest a worse thing come unto thee. 15 The man departed, and told the Jews that it was Jesus, which had made him whole. 16 And therefore did the Jews persecute Jesus, and sought to slay him, because he had done these things on the sabbath day. 17 1 But Jesus answered them,'My Father worketh hitherto, and I work. 18 Therefore the Jews 4sought the more to kill him, because he not only had broken the sabbath, but said also that God was his Father, imaking himself equal with God. 19 Then answered Jesus and said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, * The Son can do nothing of him- |* Or, from the multitude that was. f Matt. 12. 45. ch, 8 11. sch, 9. 4. & 14. 10. heh, 7. 19. ich. 10. 30,33. Phil. 2. 6. self, but what he seeth the Father] 2? 4, 8 12. do: for what things soever he doeth mae tee also doeth the Son likewise. : 20 For 'the Father loveth the Son, |? Matt. 3.17. and sheweth him all things that him- Spee. 17. —. ie ue will shew him reater works than the: 7 may marvel. eee 21 Foras the F: i a e Father raiseth up th © = e = dead, and quickeneth them ; i a ease se aay quickeneth whom he will. aad, ee the Father judgeth no » but™hath committed all judgement unto the Son: 1 Pet. 4.5. 662

Christ's testimony concerning John. Str. JOHN y, Anno 23 That all men should honour 38. And ye have vomIN) |the Son, even as they honour the ing in you: for —.— |Father. ˚He that honoureth not j *Mekn= =\)the Son honoureth not the Father| 39 qxg which hath sent him. them ye | 24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, | and 'the -Cternal jity | Bite reh.a.16,1t. |? He that heareth my word, and be- | me. vhich testy op} ll | SANeiat |ieveth on him that sent me, hath| 49 m And ye will not itt everlasting life, and shall not come | that ye might haye if Come to me et siJohn3.14./jnto condemnation ; 'but is passed| 4] "J receive not ane ; ae from death unto life. 42 But I know vou ~ from men, ki 25 Verily, verily, I say unto you, | not the love of God in at ye Haye}! The hour is coming, and now 3s,| 43 lam come in my Father "yets. 1, | When "the dead shall hear the voice | and ye receive me not: if Sname, s «3.14 |of the Son of God: and they that shall come in his own name, te hear shall live. will receive. AM ye] | 26 For as the Father hath life in) 44 ˚How ean ye believe, whi himself; so hath he given to the | receive honour one of pen Son to have life in himself ; _ |seek not the hoot thetic — "Wh. a, | 27 And Shath given him authority from God only ? sh Si731, |to execute judgment also, 'because | 45 Do not think that I Will accuse 4." |he is the Son of man. you to the Father: 'there js ong|*on2y 28 Marvel not at this: for the hour | that accuseth you, ¢ ; larvel u wen Moses, in is coming, in the which all that are | whom ye trust. in the graves shall hear his voice, 46 For had ye believed Moses, ye "THe osG, | 29 "And shall come forth ; *they | would have believed me: * for he |* Gat | {Cor 15.62. | that have done good, unto the resur- | wrote of me. Wika Matt. 25.22, |rection of life ; and they that have| 47 But if ye believe not his wit- tek {feces done evil, unto the resurrection of ings, how shall ye believe my words? an damnation. \ . m| evar 1D, 30 YI can of mine own self do no- CHAPTER VI. i 7 ist leth five thousand men with fire hing: ast hear, I Judge : and my : aloe Hes: yee "fishes. 16 Thereupon the i judgment is just ; because 7I seek people would have made him king. \6 Bui ch. 4. 34 : a By A eee . ked on the sea 6. 38. not mine own will, but the will of} wi anrind Mansel poe the people the Father which hath sent me. Slocking after Ate one a depen nae *See ch, 8, 14. Fi * o Phe "ds reth himsey ens See) Bile I bear witness of myself, my of po oe fe w believers. 6G Many di witness is not truc. nles depart from him. . Peter coufesse b - A a ; il. e175 | 32 [There

is another that beareth | him. 70 Jidasis « ume Jesus went| i {ohne g, | Witness of me; and I know that the FTER “these pe which] 2, 7,9. witness which he witnesseth of me over the sea of Galilee, pte is true. is the sea of Tiberias. itude followed ene ech. 1. 1 " 27°33, ™ %| 33 Ye sent unto John, cand he} 2 And a great multi 7 s sabi bare witness unto the truth. him, because they saw 4 at were 34 But I receive not testimony | which he did on them tha from man: but these things I say, | diseased. cl Q moulthat ye might be saved. 3 And Jesus went up intoame ith his disa) He was a burning and 4a shin- | tain, and there he sat W pail ; ang light: and *ye were willing for a | ciples. vor, a feast of the bet "1gonn sg, |Sca80N to rejoice in his light. 4» And the passovers . dt Weh.3, 5. 36.1 But ‘T have greater witness | Jews, was a iifted upA'8) ts 4 2 & Vs, than ehaz of John: for Sthe works} 5 4/¢When Jesus tet mpany eau . ; wiih the Father hath given me to | eyes, and saw a ara to zip, msh, the same works that I do,}unto him, he eo buy pread, tha pear witness of m | aR shall w' * ate ay, hath sent me e, that the Father | Whence ah. a 7.&| 87 And the Father i Deut. fk lotme yn these may eat! aig to pro'e jim himself, which] 6 And this he fn rat howl hath borne witness | forhe himself knew" apwo 1Tim, or ny ‘4 3 ae ‘ed Jum, +. not 1 Som 4. 1 Se. Ye have neither heard his} 7 Philip answeret f pread 1 ST ee at any ti 0 i : nvortl me, 'nor seen his shape. | dred penny wort - eee

veth the people Anno poMIN! 29 Christ repre Sr. JOHN vi. ousand. 3s whereint Se" and that Jesus well disciples into disciples were gone away 93 (Howbeit therecame° 'or them, that every one may take little. . o one of iis disciples, 'Andrew, SiP saith unto him, ers prother, : h hath i a lad heres yee | from Tiberias Tg: and two smal z andl parley loaves, an here they di 'J eat bread, eae a Neciaeli the Lord ad given so 24 When sus said, Make the men in pa cae there was much grass cae 7 cage 5 e isciples: eae ion aie and ye to Capernaum, Cc. out five Leon Aen the loaves; am esus. . bees thanks, he dis- 25 And when they had found 1 and the dis- | 0? the other side of the sea, they hat were set down ; said unto him, Rabbi, when camest the fishes as much thou hither ? 26 Jesus answere Verily, verily, I sa seek me, not because y miracles, but because ye the loaves, and were illed. 27 ' Labour not for the meat which perisheth, but hfor that meat which endureth unto everlasting life, which the Son of man shall give unto you: ifor him hath God the Father sealed. 28 Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God ? pking " when he tributed ciples to them t and likewise of ng they would. ; 13 When they were filled, he said unto his disciples, Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing he lost. 13 Therefore they gathered them together, and filled twelve baskets with the fragments of the five barley loaves, which remained over and above unto them that had eaten. 14 Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jesus did, said, This is of a truth 'that prophet that || Or, Work not. bh ver. 54. eh. 4. 14. i Matt. 3. 17. & 17. 5. Mark 1. 11. co. 7. x (Gen. 49. 10. Deut. 18.15, Ws yy.q Should come into the world. 29 Jesus answered and said unto drake | 15 4 When Jesus therefore per- them, 'This is the work of God, that LM 3% | ved that they would come and} ye believe on him whom he hath sent. take him by force, to make him a| 30 They said therefore unto him, king, he departed again into a moun- 'What sign shewest thou then, that | '3h 2 3% aingieee tain himself alone. we may see, and believe thee ? what Mark 11, uti) 16 And when even was nov come, dost thou work ? ce ca m Exod. 16. 31 ™Our fathers did eat manna in the desert; as it is written, "He gave : them bread from heaven to eat. Teor, 10. 32. Then Jesus said unto them, 7 Verily, verily, I say unto you, Moses gave you not that bread from heayen; but my Father giveth you the true bread trom heaven. 33 For the bread of God is

he which | cometh down from heaven and giveth life unto the world , 34°Then said they unto him Lord ey | us this bread. > : 5 And Jesus said unto them, PT the ife: aici bread of life: “he that cometh to his disciples went down unto the sea, 17 And entered into a ship, and wentover the sea toward Capernaum. And it was now dark, and Jesus was not come to them. 18 And the sea arose by reason a great wind that blew. a So when they had rowed about hs and twenty or thirty furlongs or fad Jesus walking on the sea. and drawing nigh unto the ship: i | ney she afraid. ae | 20 But he saith unto the i I 3 be not afraid. ie 21 Then they willingly received of oSeech. 4, 15. P ver. 18, 58. ach. 414. & 7. 37. him into the shi 1 ship: and immedi: rate e umediately oo was at the land whither they 22 {The da 1 e day following, when t ra eg which stood on the other Side he sea saw that there was none Gthas- Thnk ther boat there, save that one me shall never hunger : er on me ue Gee eae de i oa unto you, That ye per Cis : ri and believe not. shall come en m elie ane e; and thim that com* ver. 26, G4. eth ill i to me I will in no wise cast out 2Ti 1 John 2.19: ee

‘ Christ declareth himself to be Sr. JOHN yy. Anno DOMINI 32 * Matt. 26. 39. . * ver. 27, 47, 5 ch. 3. 15, 16. ei. * Matt. 13. 55. Mark 6, 3. Luke 4. 22. © Cant. J. 4. ver. G5. « Isaf. 5A. 13, Jer. 31.34, Mic. 4. 2. Hebr. 8. 10. & 10.16. 4 ver. 37. ech. 1.18. & 5.37. f Matt. 11, 27. Luke 10, 22. eh. 1.18.47. 29. & 8.19, sch, 3. 16, 18, 36. ver. 40. 4 ver, 33, 35. iver, 31, ¥ ver, 51, 58. Veh. 3,13, ™ Hebr. 10.5, 10, ache 7, 43, & 9.16.810.19, o ch. 3, 0 a P Matt, 9 ay, 25: 26, "ver, ty 2 40, 38 For I came down from heaven, |"not to do mine own will, *but the will of him that sent me. 39 And this is the Father’s will which hath sent me, ¥that of all which he hath given me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day. 40 And this is the will of him that sent me, “that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, ma have everlasting life: and I will raise (him up at the last day. 41 The Jews then murmured at: him, because he said, I am the bread which came down from heaven. 42 And they said,*Is not this Jesus, the son of Joseph, whose father and mother we know? how is it then that he saith, I came down from heaven? 43 Jesus therefore answered and said unto them, Murmur not among yourselves. 44 »No man ean come to me, except the Father which hath sent me draw him: and I will raise him up at the last day. 45 °It is written in the prophets, And they shall be all taught of God. ‘very man therefore that hath heard, and hath learned of the Father, cometh unto me. 46 °*Not that any man hath seen the Father, ‘save he which is of God, he hath seen the Father. 47 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life. 48 "T am that bread of life. 49 ‘Your fathers did eat manna in the wilderness, and are dead. 50 *This is the bread which cometh down from heaven, that a man may eat thereof, and not die. 51 I am the living bread !which came down from heaven : if any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and ™the bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world. 52 The Jews therefore strove among themselves, saying, How can US man give us Ais flesh to eat 2 z 3 Then Jesus said unto them, Vepo? Verily, T say unto you, Except | Ye eat the flesh of the Son of man, ee ak his blood, ye have no life y | that eateth me, OW aay hi _. ! “Whoso eateth my flesh, and { the bread sai e. . ve i m Oink a . to bine eo F 2) Kor my i and my bloody tee ie 56 He that €ateth my flog” drinketh ny blood td h and Tinhim. 57 As the livin me, and I live by Father bn th s ’ the Father: 99 he even

he shall live by me, thers did eat manna, and are dead: he that eateth of this Dread shall live for ever. . 59 These things said he in the gynagogue, as he taught in Capernaum, 60 'Many therefore of his disciples, when they had heard #his, said, This is an hard saying ; who can hear it! 61 When Jesus Inew in himself that his disciples murmured at it, he said unto them, Doth this offend you? "62 u What and if ye shall see the Son of man ascend up where he was before ? ; 63 *It is the spirit that Sa eth ; the flesh profiteth nothing : : | words that I speak unto you, #4 are spirit, and they are re ‘i 64 But there are some 0 uae believe not. For “Jesus det the beginning who they would be believed not, and who § tray him. . ; G5 And he said, Therefore sh) | gman ¢an unto you, sean wo give unto | to me, except 10% him of my Father. many of wis" | 66 1" From that one walked no} | disciples went back, am more with him. unto the tells 67 ‘Then said pa . J Will ye also g° pa fer answe™ 68 ‘Then Simon g spa ye 2 , whom onal ble him, Lord, to ete |} L "yer. Matti veh tlt Mur Ads). Fy r9 (arnt sv ied? rar agaid J that thou art © ‘ of the living OO 70 Jesus ansy on not I chosen yo of you is a devil : 71 He spake i bet 3 os of Simon: for he nie tek y him cing oF etra’ A

aveth his Kinsmen. Sr. JOHN VII. He teacheth in the temple. Anno pss VP er nn GHAPTER VII. ost the ambition and boldness “Mark 3,21, Heh A ely ver Toh, 15.19, eh. 1.19, ‘ch. 29, Ver, 6 eh I og, ch. q ir it I& "Matt, O15 uke7. 6. Ty, Ver, 40, Me uM Sch. 9, 99, reth en 1 desis ie sen: 10 yoeth up from Galilee rnacles: 14 leacheth in to the fete et ere opuan of him among Hae fa 4h The Pharisees are angry tho Tihelr ‘afcers took him nol, and chide wilh Nicodemus for taking his part. FTER these things Jesus walked in Galilee: for he would not lwalk in Jewry, “because the Jews sought to kill him. "a Now the Jews’ feast of tabernacles was at hand. : 3 His brethren therefore said unto him, Depart hence, and go into Judea, that thy disciples also may see the works that thou daest. 4 For there is no man that doeth any thing in seeret, and he himself seeketh to be known openly. If thou do these things, shew thyself to the world. 5 For ‘neither did his brethren believe in him. 6 Then Jesus said unto them, * My time is not yet come: but your time is alway ready. 7 ‘The world cannot hate you; but me it hateth, Sbecause I testify of it, that the works thereof are evil. 8 Go ye up unto this feast: I go not up yet unto this feast ; "for my time is not yet full come. 9 When he had said these words unto them, he abode stild in Galilee. 10 {| But when his brethren were gone up, then went he also up unto the feast, not openly, but as it were In secret, 11 Then ‘the Jews sought him at the feast, and said, Where is he? _ 12 And ‘there was much murmury18 among the people concerning um: for 'some said, He is a good man: others said, Nay ; but he deceiveth the people. 13 Howbeit no man spake openly &is,| Of him ™for fear of the Jews. ooo about the midst of the st Jesus went up i e, nt ee 1p into the temple, 5 "And the Jews mar eae S marvelled, saying, How knoweth this man ! rete ‘vine never learned 2 esus answered them, and said. . 1S not mine, but hig rit any man will do his wilt he ; ee Cec KNOW of the doctrine i ? ee whether it be of God, or whether L speak of} |, Mint 32 rself. . : mye! He that speaketh of himself ee seeketh his own glory: but he pe 8. 50. seeketh his glory that sent him, the same is true, and no unrighteousness js in him. + Exod. 24. 3. 19 ‘Did not Moses giveyou the law, |‘ Beha John 1. 17. Se. and yet none of you keepeth the law? *Why go ye about to kill me? “4 20 The people answered and said, Thou hast a devil: who goeth about to kill thee ? 21 Jesus answered and said unto them, I have done one work, and

ye all marvel. 22 "Moses therefore gave unto you circumcision; (not because it is of Moses, *but of the fathers ;) and ye on the sabbath day cireumcise a man. 23 If aman on the sabbath day re- ; ceive circumcision, ' that the law of |" drcakizna the Moses should not be broken; are ye angry at me, because »I have made aman eyery whit whole on the sabbath day? 24 2 Judge not according to the ap- | * out 116 pearance, but judge righteous judge-| !roy. 24.23. ment. Jam. 2. 1. 25 Then said some of them of Jerusalem, Is not this he, whom they seek to lall? 26 But, lo, he speaketh boldly, and they say nothing unto him. *Do the |***" rulers know indeed that this is the very Christ ? 27 > Howbeit we know this man whence he is: but when Christ eometh, no man knoweth whence he is. 28 Then cried Jesus in the temple as he taught, saying, ˚ Ye both know | ˚ See eh. 0.14. me, and ye know whence I am: and {T am not come of myself, but he that |" oh, 8.43, sent me is true, fwhom ye know not. . 12, 29 But =I know him: for Iam from him, and he hath sent me, 30 Then they sought to take him: « Matt. 11, 27. u Lev. 12. 3. = Gen. 17. 10. : y ch. 10, 15, but ino man laid hands on him, be- Mark 11.28, : ; alt Ks oe . cause his hour was not yet come £2010. 31 And "many of the p : J i eople believed on him, and said, Whew Christ cometh, will he do more miracles : 32 The Pica thisman hath d arisees heard that ae ard that the P nie ened such things conne a Fey nae the Pharisees and . res i him, Pests sent officers to take one? 33 T r Ss Then said Jesus unto them ’

Divers opinions concerning Christ. St. JOHN VIL. _ ™ Anno DOMINI 32 2 SS Ich. 13. 33, & © Ley. 23. 36. P Isai. 55. 1. ch, 6, 35. Rey, 22. 17. 4 Deut. 18.15. ® Prov. 18. 4. Isai. 12. 3. & 44. 3. ch. 4. 14. "Tsai. 44. 3. ch. 12.16, & 16. 7. “ Deut. 16.15, 18. ch. 1.91, & 6. *1Sam. 16. 1, 4. “ver, 19, ch. 9, 16, & 10,19, © ver. 30. 4 Matt. 7. 20, 1Yet a little while am I with you, and then I go unto him that sent me, 34 Ye ™shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am, thither ye cannot come. 35 Then said the Jews amon themselves, Whither will he go, that we shall not find him? will he go - |unto "the dispersed among the 'Gentiles, and teach the Gentiles ? 36 What manner of saying is this that he said, Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am, thither ye cannot come ? 37 °In the last day, that great day of the feast, Jesus stood and cried, saying, PIf any man thirst, let him come unto me, and drink. 38 1He that believeth on me, as the scripture hath said, ‘out of his belly shall flow rivers of living water. 39 (‘But this spake he of the Spirit, which they that believe on him should receive: for the Holy Ghost was not yet given; because that Jesus was not yet ‘glorified.) 40 ‘I Many of the people therefore, when they heard this saying, said, Of a truth this is "the Prophet. 41 Others said, * This is the Christ. «| But some said, Shall Christ come Yout of Galilee? 42 *Hath not the scripture said, That Christ cometh of the seed of David, and out of the town of BethIehem, * where David was? 43 So there was a division among the people because of him. 44 And *some of them would have taken him; but no man laid hands on him. : 45 Then came the officers to the chief priests and Pharisees; and they said unto them, Why have ye not brought him? 46 The officers answered, “ Never man spake like this man. 47 Then answered them the Pharisees, Are ye also deceived ? 48 *Have any of the rulers or of aa” | the Pharisees believed on him 2 49 But this people who knoweth not the Jaw are cursed. 50 Nicodemus saith unto them, ("he that came tto Jesus by night, pang one of them,) 51 §Doth our Jaw judge any man, he doeth? before it hea» him, and Imow what ee -‘S| Own house, re LOU algo Search, and look: | ariseth 53 A of Gal 0 Galtlen Q . k very man Went mtg ii May Nis, for u NO prophet, nde CHAPTE 1 Christ delivere a He 12 He the world, and jn Sswereth the Fee Ne 59 and cony Vu 1 lal ae in aly), hen Uf the tight 7 wring \9, C1 Of Abrahi EB SU S m heir mn c. Went unto the mont of ives, 7 aod carly in the Morning he came

again into the temple, and al} the people came unto him; and he sat down, and taught them, 3 And the scribes and Phatisces brought unto him a woman taken in adultery; and when they had sot her in the midst, 4 They say unto him, Master, this woman was taken in adultery, in the very act. 5 “Now Moses in the law commanded us, that such should be stoned: but what sayest thou! 6 This they said, tempting ea that they might have to accuse him. But Jesus stooped down, and ie his finger wrote on the ground, a though he heard them not. jodi 7 So when they continue f al him, he lifted up oem ras se : b He that is without si) nc: unto them, < +m first cast a stone among you, let him firs at her. 8 And again he stooped down at") wrote on the ground. it, being ia 9 And they which pops convicted by their 0” A went out one by on oven W the eldest, ¢v ye, it Jesus was left alo on rae nidst. standing 1n the - bod lifted : 10 When J - mut the wo self, and saw aw oman, where a he said unto her, 'Y hath 20? those thine ed 3, An ee . rd. 2 ys cone, No mate iol ya 5 ini unto er ogin 10" on ae thee: go: 2n° i “Ta, a hen spake Jer sito “ ° {Ta gall hem, say1ng; Jowett “yy han’ veld: he that fori ball not wallc in darkn ‘ i] the light of i. 13 The Phas Ler, dil Dads and the d the wou” | up hu fore ™ ees there!

. Christ justificth his doctrine. Anno DOMINI 2 * See ch. 7. 21. £9. Sch. 7. 24 Beh 27k 1247. & 18. * tower. 29, eh, 1622, = Deut. 17. 6. & IN Matt. 1.16. 2Cor. 13,1. Hebr. 10. 2i. ech. & 37, * ver. SS. ch. 16. veh 14.7. a Mark 12. 41. wv. oO. ech. | ech. 7. toch. 7. H.& 13. 33. = ver. 24. sch. 231. yh. 15.19. & 17.16. 1 John 4. 5. « ver. 21. « Mark 16. 16. beh. 7. 20. ech, 3.32. & {as a5. ech 1a & * Roum 14 ch. 5.19, lech. 311 sr. JOT unto him, ® Thou bearest record of thyself; thy record is not true, 14 Jesus answered and said unto them, Though I bear record of myself, yet my record is true: for I know whence I came, and whither I go; but "ye cannot tell whence I come, and whither I go. 15 ' Ye judge after the flesh ; *I judge no man. 16 And yet if T judge, my judgement is truce: for !T am not alone, but I and the Father that sent me. 17 "It is also written in your law, that the testimony of two men is true. 18 Tam one that bear witness of myself, and "the Iather that sent me beareth witness of me. 19 Then said they unto him, Where is thy Father? Jesus answered, ° Ye neither know me, nor my Father: Pif ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also. 20 These words spake Jesus in “the treasury, as he taught in the temple: and fno man laid hands on him; for shis hour was not yet come. 21 Then said Jesus again unto them, I go my way, and ye shall seek me, and "shall die in your sins: whither I go, ye cannot come. 22 Then said the Jews, Will he kill himself? because he saith, Whither I go, ye cannot come. | 93 And he said unto them, *Ye are from beneath; I am from above: *ye | are of this world; I am not of this world. 24 21 said therefore unto you, that ye shall die in your sins: “for if ye, believe not that I am fe, ye shall) die in your sins. N VIII. True freedom promised to believers. 25 Then said they unto him, Who art thou? And Jesus saith unto them, Even the same that I said) unto you from the beginning. 26 I have many things to say and to judge of you: but "he that sent me is true; and*I[ speak to the world those things which I have heard of him. 27 They understood not that he spake to them of the Father. 28 Then said Jesus unto them, When ye have ‘lifted up the Son of man, *then shall ye know that [am he, and ‘that L do nothing of myselt’; but 8as my Father hath taught me, | L speak these things. 29 And" he that sent me is with Anno me: 'the Father hath not left me ea alone ; “for I do alwaysthose things that please him. 30 As he spake these words, 'many believed on him. 31 Then said Jesus to those Jews which

believed on him, If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed ; 32 And ye shall know the truth, and ™the truth shall make you free. 33 9 They answered him, " We he Abraham’s seed, and were never in bondage to any man: how sayest thou, Ye shall be made free? 34 Jesus answered them, Verily, verily, [ say unto you, ˚ whosoever |? committeth sin is the servant of sin.| 2Pet 2.19. | aL 2. Matt. 3. 9. | ver. 30. 2 Rom. 6.16, | 35 And ? the servant abideth not |?! + in the house for ever: buf the Son | abideth ever. | 36 [f the Son therefore shall make | * 727"; 4.* you free, ye shall be free indeed. 37 I know that ye are Abraham's seed; but "ye seek to killme, because "5,74," my word hath no place in you. 38 ‘I speak that which I have seen "$s" withmy Father: and ye do that which +» ye have seen with your father. | “39 They answered and said unto | him, ‘Abraham is our father. Jesus ‘™! saith unto them, "If ye were Abra- *! ham’s children, ye would do the) ¢ works of Abraham. | +0 *But now ye seek to kill me, a] ‘"* * man that hath told you the truth, | ¥which I have heard of God: this} ‘** did not Abraham. | +1 Ye do the deeds of your father. | Then said they to him, We be not born of fornication; ‘we have one |*')% = Father, geen God. Mal | 42 Jesus said unto them, * If God “94 were your Father, ye would love me: | | >for [ proceeded forth and came from | Soh, et God; ‘neither eame I of myself, but | he sent me. 43 ¢Why do ye not understand my | ** speech! eeve beeause ye cannot hear my word. 44˚ Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer trom the | beginning, and ‘abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a he, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it. * Matt. Mk ah j Idohn dt ‘Sule a

Christ's authority and dignity. Sr. JOHN vitp Anno DOMINI 32 Ss 1John 4. 6. Woh. 7.20, & 10.20, ver, 52, ‘ch. 5.41. & 7.1. Koh. 6. 24. & 11. 26. 1 Zech. 1, 5, Hebr. 11.13. och. 7. 28, 2, ? Luke 10, 24, 4 Hebr. 11.13, | 31, 39. 811, i), ‘Luke 4, ‘39, # ch.10.26, 27. i. | myself, my honour is nothing: "it is my Father that honoureth me; of ‘i |ham was, *T am. a4 7) is Lie | Chrisy enlighteneth. Vho they are whom 45 And because I tell you the truth, ye believe me not. 46 Which of you convinceth me of sinf And if I say the truth, why do ye not believe me / 47 &He that is of God heareth God's words: ye therefore hear them not, because ye are not of God. 48 Then answered the Jews, and said unto him, Say we not well that thou art a Samaritan, and "hast a devil ? 49 Jesus answered, I have not a devil; but I honour my Father, and ye do dishonour me. 50 And ‘1 seek not mine own glory: there is one that seeketh and Judgeth. 51 Verily, verily, I say unto you, “If a man keep my saying, he shall never see death. 52 Then said the Jews unto him, Now we know that thou hast a devil. Abraham is dead, and the prophets; and thou sayest, If a man keep my saying, he shall never taste of death. 53 Art thou greater than our father Abraham, which is dead? and the prophets are dead: whom makest thou thyself? 54 Jesus answered, ™If T honour whom ye say, that he is your God: 55 Yet ˚ye have not known him ; but I know him: and if T should say, I know him not, I shall be a liar like unto you: but I know him, and keep his saying. 56 Your father Abraham rejoiced to see my day: “and he saw zt, and was lad. 57 Then said the Jews unto him, Thou art not yet fifty years old, and hast thou seen Abraham ? 58 Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abra59 Then * took they up stones to cast at him: but Jesus hid himself, and went out, of the temple, * going through the midst of them, and so passed by, CHAPTER IX. 1 aie man that was born blind restored to iy HY 8 Ie ts brought to the Pharisees. . alley are offended al it, and evcommunieale him : 35 but he is i . ed eB is 1 Jesus and confesseth him, 3 1 ee eahieh ests cei Net ee ening Re born, Ui ) ND as Jn A a 3s Jesus Passeq ~~. Man which by, Ne sq his birth, Meh was pina this man sinne but that the works of « _ made Manifest in him, ‘ Must work the woo : that sent me, while it aot ral night cometh, when n ie 5 As long as Lam in the am the light of the world. 6 When he had spat on the ground, and made ¢ of the spittle, and he ‘anointed ¢ eyes of the blind man with the cla 7 And said unto him,

Go, w: » Nor hig Parents. av seeing. 8 4 The neighbours therefore, and they which before had seen him that he was blind, said, Is not this he that sat and begged ? 9 Some said, This is he: others said, Ee is like him: Jut he said, 1) am he. all 10 Therefore said they unto him, : 2 How were thine eyes opened ! reat 11 He answered and said, MA oe that is called Jesus made ger anointed mine eyes, and su ’ me, Go to the pool of sare : wash: and I went and wasiet, I received sight. 12 Then ‘said a ee cf) Where is he? He sai af hanes 13 4 They brought to t oh ' him that aforetime yas sabbath day 14 And it was nace chy, when Jesus made t opened his eyes. ios 5 Then aga Y ooivel Hi asked him ie he had oc e put) ci ht, He said unt? en 1 washell : ine eyes, al clay upon mune and do see. ; nto him, And * there was ” them. 17 They say u cl shoul Shay 10 Man canwoy}, | “| World, &]| eh. 144 i, thus spoken, *he| Mota a he | ! Or ave thed AY | eile a ‘Ash | tine, fin the pool of Siloam, (which is by/!42u interpretation, Sent.) § He went his fSetkiy way therefore, and washed, and came iy "a ay

—~estion the miracle. Sr. JOHN IX. Christ the door, and good shepherd. — coos quest pee What sayest thou of him, | not heard that any man opened the) | Anno | {ns [AE : hath a ened thine eyes?| éyes of one that was born blind. 32 pout that u He is : prophet. 33 ‘If this man were not of God, hee ag Ge ar the Jews did not believe | he could do nothing. sch ¢ 34 They answered and said unto him, "Thou wast altogether born in sins, and dost thou teach us? And they 'cast him out. 35 Jesus heard that they had cast him out; and when he had found him, he said unto him, Dost thou . believe on *the Son of God? tet ae 36 He answered and said, Who is| 3"haa" he, Lord, that I might believe on that he had he i is sight, unti ind, and received his sight : ee ‘called the parents of him that had received his sight. ; 19 And they asked them, saying, Js this your son, who ye say was born blind? how then doth he now see $ ' 90 His parents answered them and said, We know that this is our son, concerning him, 8 ver. 2. 1 Or, excommunicated him, ver. 22. 1 John 5. 13. and that he was born blind : 21 But by what means he now seeth, we know not; or who hath opened his eyes, we know not : he is of age; ask him: he shall speak for himself. 22, These words spake his parents, because ™they feared the Jews: for the Jews had agreed already, that if any man did confess that he was Christ, he should be put out of the synagogue. _23 Therefore said his parents, He is of age; ask him. 24 Then again called they the man that was blind, and said unto him, ˚Give God the praise: Pwe know that this man is a sinner. 25 He answered and said, Whether he be @ sinner or no, I know not: one thing I know, that, whereas I was blind, now I see. - Then said they to him again, Vhat did he to thee? how opened he thine eyes? 27 He answered them, I have told you already, and ye did not hear: Wherefore ‘would ye hear i again? wall ye also be his disciples ? = 28 Then they reviled him, and said, Hou art his disciple; but we are } Toses’ disciples, ra We know that God spake unto OSes: as for this fellow, “we know Pat from whence he is. he man answered and said him ? 37 And Jesus said unto him, Thou hast both seen him, and ‘it is he that talketh with thee. 38 And he said, Lord, I believe. And he worshipped him. 39 {And Jesus said, *For judge-|"¢ ment I am come into this world, “that they which see not might see ; and that they which see might be made blind. 40 And some of the Pharisees which were with him heard these words, and said unto him, Are we blind also ? 41 Jesus

said unto them, *If ye were blind, ye should have no sin: but now ye say, We see; therefore your sin remaineth. CHAPTER X. 1 Christ is the door, and the good shepherd. 19 Divers opinions of him. 24 He proveth by his works that he is Christ the Son of God: 39 escapeth the Jews, 40 and went again beyond Jordan, where many believed on him. ERILY, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber. 2 But he that entereth in by the door is the shepherd of the sheep. 3 To him the porter openeth; and the sheep hear his voice: and he calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth them out. un baer ‘pe Why herein is a marvetting thing, that ye know not a money ence he is, and yet he hath ,, |\OPened mine eyes. J \g ete ie we know that *God hear. eet sinners: but if any man be will Supper of God, and docth hig ua, him he heareth ra pars ince the world began was it + And when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him: for they know his voice. : 5 Anda stranger will they not follow, but will fee from him: for they know not the voice of strangers. 6 This parable spake Jesus unto them: but they understood not what

"ch 14. G, % Tsai. 40. 11. Ezek. 34.19, 23. & 37. 24, Hebr. 13. 20, 1 Pet. 2, 95, & 5.4, » © Zech. 1. 1G, 17. |" 2Tim. 2.19, * Mau. 11, 97, oh. 15.13, A Isal. 56, 0, w Tack. 37. X 22, phew. 2.14, Pet. 2, 25, ‘ Tani, 53, 7,0, 12, Nebr. 2, 9, oh. 2, 19, "ch. 6, oi & 15. 10, Acts 2, 94, 4 m oh. 7. 43, & 9.16, “eh. 2.20, & 8. 46, 52, Divers opinions of Christ. eee Ephes. 2. 18, things they unto them. 7 Then said Jesus unto them again, Verily, verily, I sa: unto you, te the a of the hoe is ? 8 All that ever came before me are thieves and robbers : but the sheep did not hear them, 9 "I am the door: man enter in, he shall be Saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture, 10 The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to lll, and to destroy: [ 2m come that they might haye life, and that they might have i more abundantly, 11 *I am the good shepherd sheep, 12 But he that is an hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, sceth the wolf coming, and © leaveth the sheep, and fleeth: and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth the sheep. 13 The hireling fleeth, hecause he is an hireling, and careth not for the sheep. 14 T am the good shepherd, and Were which he spake good shepherd: the giveth his life for the “know my sheep, and am known of d mine, 15 “As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father : fand I lay down my life for the sheep. 16 And Sother sheep T have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; “and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd. 17 Therefore doth my Father love me, ‘because I lay down my life, that T might take it again, 18 Noman taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down, and I «have power to take it again. ! This commandment have T received of my Father. 19 {™ There Was a division therefore again among the Jews for these sayings, Winter, 20 And m: hath a devil ye him ? 21 Others said, These are not the Words of him that hath a devil. ˚Can a devil open the eyes of the blind ? And it was at Jerusalem the feast of the dedication, and it was any of them said, " He » and is mad; why hear a2 a Sr. JOHN xX. by me if any | ¢ AY Voice, ay life; and “th neither shall rial Ywhich gave then! 1 me, Is greater than all; and no mata 30 *T and my.Father ave one, | 31 Then “the Jews took up stones)" again to stone him. 32 Jesus answered them, Many good works have I shewed you from my Father; for which of those works 0 ye stone me? a 33 The Jews answered him, ke ing, For a good work we stone i not; but for blasphemy; and rh ‘ that thou, being a man, ®makest

thy f God. ; "th Jesus answered ae in i written in your law, Isai , ods 2 P35 If he called a ee . whom the word - - token the scripture canno 36 Say ye of an : ther hath sanctified, » she-|, ji Jasphemest ; nn the world, Thou blasp’ ie ey 0) a the Son 1 cause I said, I ar works ° 37 ‘Tf I do not the , ot. revel ye me NOW ier vet Father, believe hy ae ye| orks: th Thais the Worms at the him [sat toil “p thoug © But if I do, paces t me ahieve, | no ’ nd beli i y, a may know, Aye’ | Father is in ™ Pees ete ae 39 ™ Therefore HS ro to take him bu ' their hand, a “10 And went ane ee dan into the Pa”) nv ehes oe baptized: “ ate Wis many Te8 mie i oid John did ne and said, Jon! © pode le: _ a ! dynto shom the = toes into)! . von! > 1 4 agall hi gar ge 30 jis HO pu . "thay | Nuisiy M4) thin Mah ide Wg chile ch ke ee Cates oh RS beh lt | ee eyo! (39 = & rt 20) ne, an _

st. JOHN XI. death of Lazarus. called Didymus, unto his fellow-| , Myiw1 33 disciples, Let us also go, that we 33 andl 16 sick ; ; ings that John sp — ‘all th jnno | : WIN! | man were true. . . e 4 s mis ber pAnd many believed on him | may die with him. aoe - 17 Then when Jesus came, he found a. ee OHAPTER XI that he had dain in the grave four Christ paiselh Lazarus, Sour days buried. days already. ‘ol t To} Ne Many Jews believe. 47 The h igh priests 18 Now Bethany was nigh unto « srielete hurisces yuther @ council against rusalem, ‘about fifteen furlongs off: That is, | and en Caiaphas prophesieth 54 Jesus Le yi. Ag Can p re ee iles| Clisial fi oh the passover they enquire 19 A nd many of the Jews came to} mer id himself. 5 $ did himeel L lay wait for him. Martha and Mary, to comfort them _— » ' OW a certain man was sick, | concerning their brother. ake of this —— named Lazarus, of Bethany, | 20 Then Martha, as soon as she cugom.at, {the town of "Mary and her sister | heard that Jesus was coming, went a Martha. land met him: but Mary sat still in syatang. | 2 ("It was that Mary which an- | the house. [wk | tod the Lord with ointment, and| 21 Then ch 123 said Martha unto Jesus, wiped his feet with her hair, whose | Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother Lazarus was sick.) brother had not died. 3 Therefore his sisters sent unto 22 But I know, that even now, him, saying, Lord, behold, he whom |iwhatsoever thou wilt ask of God, thou lovest is sick. God will give i thee. 4 When Jesus heard that, he said,| 23 Jesus saith unto her, Thy bro‘aaa |'This sickness is not unto death, °but | ther shall rise again. i eh. 9. 31. for the glory of God, that the Son of| 24 Martha saith unto him, *I know a i God might be glorified thereby. that he shall rise again in the resur- —_— 5 Now Jesus loved Martha, and | rection at the last day. her sister, and Lazarus. 25 Jesus said unto her, I am 'the 6 When he had heard therefore that | resurrection, and the life : "he that n a t " ob. }- 6. he was sick, “he abode two days still | believeth in me, though he were dead Col * >| 1Jonn 1.1.2. | Ich. 5. 21.&639, 40, 44. ch. 10, 40, oe same place where he was. yet shall he live : & 5.11. aes io after that saith he to Ais| 26 And whosoever liveth and be- “Jona. 20, pag bee us go into Judea again. | lieveth in me shall never die. Be-| “* I leminw, |ters . oe say unto him, Mas- lievest thou this? | | a _ : ews of late sought to stone 27 She saith unto him, Yea, Lord: | ge goest thou thither again? |°I believe that thou art the Christ, |" 2m ie | sus answered, Arc there not | the Son

of God, which should come a "ehh. 9.4. ~ sa sn in the day? ‘If any man | into the world. | a ee cay, - — not, 28 And when she had so said, she eae world, seeth the light of this Vent her way, and called Mary her : sister secretly, saying, The Master 10 P . 2 he bd ; man wall: in the night, | is come, and ealleth for thee ieht in ee because there is no| 29 .As soon as she heard that, she ae . _ |arose quickly, and cam in 7 neh ect hee mart he . a after| 30 Now es esus was oe road in, Pete. | Taye h hem, Our fri i in tl ata ne ye ea into the town, but was in that place tay oie te ee 8 , that I} where Martha met him. 12 Th eae Ont, OF Bleep; 31 ?The Jews then which w Py if hie To _ a disciples, Lord, | with her in the es ae ee ale 13 ee a hall do well. i |forted her, when they a ase: Seika rhinied spake of his | that she rose up hastily and seat snaking fred wee ra he had | out, followed her, saying. ies ice 14 7T hen ng of rest in sleep. unto the grave A een the tas r et yee nt grave to weep there. plainly, ena a them} 82 Then when i tied 15 A where J é nd la ‘ any ° tere Jesus was, 7 saw hi that I was aoe Sa for your sakes | fell down at iis pe pale eclets , Sark ; 4 p =) ] ye may believe ; seit the intent him, “Lord, if tl ip ier be Sean go unt hin ¢; nevertheless let us | my brother h leak — sea) laid nk * (ty brother had not died. —~]_ 16 Then said Thomas, w ae When Jesus theretore saw her a reeping, and 's abies ig, a the J ews also Weeping t © | Mary was come | | | hich is) w

Jesus raiseth Lazarus to life Sr. JOHN xy. Anno DOMINI 3g ee) Uled himself. * Luke 19, 41. rch. 9.6. ‘ver. 4, 23, «ch. 12. 30, Xeh. 2 7. _ + Gr. he trouwhich came with her, he groaned in the spirit, and twas troub. ed, 34 And said, Where have ye laid him? They said unto him, Lord, come and see. 35 "Jesus wept. 36 Then said the J ews, Behold how he loved him ! 37 And some of them not this man, ‘which opened the eyes of the blind, have caused that even this man should not have died 2 38 Jesus therefore again groaning in himself cometh to the grave. It Was a cave, and a stone lay upon it. 39 Jesus said, Take ye away the stone. Martha, the sister of him that was dead, saith unto him, Lord, by this time he stinketh: for he hath been dead four days. 40 Jesus saith unto her, Said I not unto thee, that, if thou wouldest believe, thou shouldest ‘see the glory of God? 41 Then they took away the stone Jrom the place where the dead was laid. And Jesus lifted up his eyes, and said, Father, I thank thee that thou hast heard me. 42And I knewthat thou hearest me always : but “because of the people which stand by I said i, that they may believe that thou hast sent me. 43 And when he thus had spoken, he cried with a loud voice, Lazarus, come forth. 44 And he thatwasdead came forth, bound hand and foot with graveclothes: and “his face was bound about with a napkin. Jesus saith unto them, Loose him, and let him rO. 45 Then many of the Jews which came to Mary, ¥and had seen the things which Jesus did, believed on am, 46 But some of them went their Ways to the Pharisces, and told them what things Jesus had done. 47 9 * Then gathered the chief : |Prests and the Pharisees a council, and said, “What do we? for this man doeth many miracles. ' we let him thus alone, all men will believe on him: and the / ~omans shall come and take away both our Place and nation. 49 And one of them, named »Caiasaid, Could |} he had been de Same year, said : nothing at all, Unto them, Y, ing Consid self: but being high ie prophesied th or that nation; 52 And pot for that nation | “ul g he should ig s ; Js | 0h, gether in one the children of Gil ie that were scattered abroad, "7 53 Then from that day forth they ie re together for to put hin 0 death. 54 Jesus ‘therefore walked No more openly among the J ews ; but went thence unto a country near to the wilderness, into a city called #Eph. tei raim, and there continued with his disciples. 55 4 * And the Jews’ passover was nigh at hand: and many went out of the country up to J erusalem

before the passover, to purify themselves. 56 Then sought they for Jesus, and spake among themselves, as “il stood in the temple, What ye, that he will not come to the | eae a. ; Now both the chief pee | the Pharisees had given : peg | ment, that, if any man inet he were, he should shew %, they might take him. CHAPTER XU. 5 1 Jesus evcuseth Mary anon” sce Lazarus, 9 9 The people flock to see in. 9 Christ high priests consult to hin Gere ni fe to Jerusalem. = hath his rideth into Jer Fe joneteleth his tg Jesus, 23 He iy ined iy a7 ihe evs are arate Jil do ndl co (ly Pa hief 7 s beliewes earnes!y ny, ahi colt Tests ealeth tone Ad tlt ed ie confession of faith. nh JLEN Jesus eo d T the passover on oy awhere Lazarus ed a dead, whom ae ie 2 »'There they ™ te and Martha server” ye one of them that s@ him. 3 Then | "hd ki saute! SLGEL ighlht that 5 rf anys sal! ‘ Atal a t jas? fy took * f spi vas fi ? a ee : : tment. ——_|Phas, being the high priest that | of the oint™ —

Christ rideth into Jerusalem. Anno DOMINI 83 ———————— 4 ch, 13, 29, * Matt. 26.11, Mark 14. 7. toh. 1. 45,44, s Luke 16.31. bch, 11. 45. ver. 18, ' Matt. 21, 0. Mark 11, 8. Luke 19. 35, 36, &e. & Ps, 118. 25, 26. 1 Matt. 21. 7. = Zech. 9. 9. 4 Then saith one of his disciples, Judas Iscariot, Simon's son, witch should betray him, 5 Why was not this ointment sold for three hundred pence, and given to the poor? 6 This he said, not that he cared for the poor ; but because he was a thicf, and "had the bag, and bare what was put therein, 7 Then said Jesus, Let her alone : against the day of my burying hath she kept this. 8 For the poor always ye have with you; but me ye have not always. 9 Much people of the Jews therefore knew that he was there: and they came not for Jesus' sake only, but that they might see Lazarus also, 'whom he had raised from the dead. 10 41 But the chief priests consulted that they might put Lazarus also to death ; 11 "Because that by reason of him many of the Jews went away, and believed on Jesus. 12 4'On the next day much people that were come to the feast, when they heard that Jesus was coming to Jerusalem, 13 Took branches of palm trees, and went forth to meet him, and eried, * Hosanna: Blessed és the King of Israel that cometh in the name of the Lord. 14! And Jesus, when he had found a young ass, sat thereon; as it is written, 15 ™ Fear not, daughter of Sion: behold, thy King cometh, sitting on an ass's colt. «tuket.31.| 16 These things "understood not nO. ech. veh. 14. 26. Sver. 1. his disciples at the first: °but when Jesus was glorified, * then remembered they that these things were written of him, and that they had done these things unto him. 17 The people therefore that was with him when he called Lazarus out of his graye, and raised him from the dead, bare record. 18 "For this cause the people also met him, for that they heard that he had done this miracle. 19 The Pharisees therefore said ren.11.47,4 | among themselves, "Pereeive ye 'Aco I7-4 | 20 And there *were certainGrecks | how ye prevail nothing ! behold, the world is gone after him. Sr. JOHN XI. He praycth to his Father'. = a Se among them 'that came up to worship at the feast : Sir, we would see Jesus. lip tell Jesus. Son of man should be glorified. cept a corn of wheat fall into the ground and die, it abideth alone: but if it die, it bringeth forth much fruit. 25 *He that loveth his life shall lose it; and he that hateth his life in this world shall keep it unto life eternal. 26 If any man serve me, let him follow me: and "where I

am, there shall also my servant be: if any man serve me, him will my Father honour. 27 »Now is my soul troubled; and what shall I say? Father, save me from this hour: ‘but for this cause came I unto this hour. 28 Father, eloriy thy name. “Then came there a voice from heaven, saying, I have both glorified it, and will glorify if again. 29 The people therefore, that stood by, and heard if, said that it thundered: others said, An angel spake to him. 30 Jesus answered and said, *This voice came not because of me, but for your sakes. 31 Now is the judgment of this world: now shall ‘the prince of this world be east out. 32 And L, sif [ be lifted up from the earth, will draw "all men unto me. 33 |'This he said, signifying what death he should die. have heard out of the law that Christ abideth for ever: and how sayest thou, The Son of man must be lifted up? who is this Son of man { 35 Then Jesus said unto them, Yet a little while ‘is the light with you. darkness come upon you: for "he that walketh in darkness knoweth not whither he goeth. Mache 36 While ye have light, believe in 22 Philip cometh and telleth Andrew: and again Andrew and Phi23 9 And Jesus answered them, saying, *The hour is come, that the * ch 1.98 34 The people answered him, *We | ¢f ™Walk while ye have the light, lest}. Anno DOMINI 21 The same came therefore to] —.— Philip, "which was of Bethsaida of |‘ ik Galilee, and desired him, saying, |< <" 24 Verily, verily, Isay untoyou,?Ex- |”1* 1%. & Lf, 25. ach. 1H. 3k | 17.2. | 4. 1 Thesa.4.17. > Mate. 26. 28, m9, 4 Matt. 3.17. ech. 11. 42. f Matt. 12. 29. Luke 10. Ut JD, a | * Matt. 10.39.

The Jews are' generally blinded. Sr. J OHN xq es ˚ Luke 16. 8. Ephes. 5. 4, 1h @ Isai. 53. 1. Rom. 10. 16. * Tsai. 6.9, 10, Matt. 13, 14, * Isai. 6. 1. oh. 7. 14, & 9. 22, veh. 5, 44. * Mark 9, 37, 1 Pet. 1. 2), yeh. 14. 9, * ver. 35, 36, ch, 3.19, & ® ch. 5, 45, & 8.15, 26. Soh. 3,17, © Luke 10.16, "Deut. 19.19, Mark 16.16. ech. f. 38, & 14.10, 'Deut. 19,10, the light, that ye may be ˚the children of light. "These things spake Jesus, and departed, and Pdid hide himself from them. 37 (But though he had done so many miracles before them, yet they believed not on him: 38 That the saying of Esaias the prophet might be fulfilled, which he spake, 1Lord, who hath believed our report! and to whom hath the arm of the Lord been revealed 2 39 Therefore they could not believe, because that E'saias said again, 40 *He hath blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they should not see with their eyes, nor understand with their heart, and be converted, and I should heal them. 41 *These things said Esaias, when he saw his glory, and spake of him. 42 Nevertheless among the chief rulers also many believed on him ; but 'because of the Pharisees they did not confess him, lest they should be put out of the synagogue : 43 "For they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God. 4+ T Jesus eried and said, * He that believeth on me, believeth not on me, but on him that sent me. 45 And Yhe that secth me seeth him that sent me, 46 *I am come a light into the world, that whosoever believeth on me should not abide in darkness. 47 And if any man hear my words, and believe not, *] judge him not: for "I came not to Judge the world, but to save the world. 48 ˚He that, rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath one that Judgeth him: "the word that I have Spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day. 49 Tor ˚T have not spoken of myself; but the Father which sent me, he pave mea commandment, 'what I should say, and what I should speak. 50 And I know that his commandment is life everlasting: whatsoever I Speak therefore, even as the Father said unto me, so I speak. CHAPTER XIII. 1 Jesus washeth the disciples' feet: exhorteth ily and ¢ harily. 18 LHe foreScovereth to John by a token, that Judas should betray him: 31 commandOVE One another, 36 and forewarneth Petey of his denial. SUS 4 , ™ eth, hig, gg: pl "before the fea *Sehplys In a p *Ssover, When Jo 1 ke the) > : Our Was come ihe eid that} ang, epart out of th; worl Should! "ather, having loved hig gyi th ata were in the World, | 1 Which niet unto the end,

Ved the 2 And Supper hej : Supper hein, nd na ae now put iy the the wa | Ot Judas Iscay t, Simon’g may . betray him ; mt 3 Jesus knowing @ : ng “that the Tat had given all things into his ae Re and that he Was come from God Me and went to God; i 4 ‘He riseth fj ny TOM supper Q Peay aside his garments ; pe seta t towel, and girded himself, " 5 After that he poureth water into a bason, and began to wash the dis. ciples’ feet, and to Wipe then with the towel wherewith he was givded, 6 Then cometh he to Simon Peter; and Peter saith unto him, Lord, ® dost thou wash my feet? 7 Jesus answered and said unto him, What I do thou knowest not} now; "but thou shalt know hereafter, 8 Peter saith unto him, Thou shalt never wash my feet. Jesus answerel " him, ‘If I wash thee not, thou hast iat art with me. ’ "9 yo Peter saith ee ne Lord, not my a aay but also mi) ands and my head. ; ne saith to him, one ° ; save to wash Ae) washed needeth not sav sits ano feet, but is clean at mo oo "ye ot are chap should ' For ‘he : Te at ga him; therefore said he, ) , not all clean. d washed their 12 So after he ha his garments fect, and had ieee re said unl and was set down agar Thaw them, Know ye W!" ae to you?! 13 ™Ye cal and ye say well to wash one 2” 5 ht en YOU ave) ts oug For py hav 1 10 28 J have) fi 15 e should ¢ aid ample, that y nto 3] BO done to YOu rly, J a tha | qVer veate! oath) th bist ‘js not gree sont gr 1e serve the ither he lord; neither than he that sen

r ey, iraitor sr, JOHN XIII. - the Wate'. H teth out _ E ow Anno Hf pore ae I go, ye cannot come; son I Laas I 47 If ye know these things, happy eee 2 ao ; Da pantt! | are yo if ye i Fae pe all: [know] 34 A new commandment I give) 75. w_| 18 {1 speak "Sean . but that the | unto you, That ye love one another; | ch.15.1217. 'im |hom F May be fulfilled, *Hle that|as I have loved you, that ye also| Tines-3-5 rele gg | Seripeure ' ifted up | love one another. 1 Pet. 1. 22. sa eateth bread ses ig hath lifted up 35 «By this shall all men know] 1oh"?- 3, a ' ainst me. ae tant . 4.21." gi beet tell you before it come, | that ye are my disciples, if ye have | , 1 John 2 5. rae 19 hen it is come to pass, ye love one to another. _ : eee be tir ee that I am he 36 {Simon Peter said unto him, jc ay Di id * inl: . 2 att 10.44. "0 "Verily, verily, I say unto you, Lord, whither age ns : te w Matt. 10. #1 we ints. | He that receiveth whomsoever I send answered him, Whither 8%, eh iene 8:18: as reeciveth me; and he that receiveth | canst not follow me now; but !thou] 2 Pet. 1.14. me recciveth him that sent me. shalt follow me arene a cnataa:| 21 * When Jesus had thus said,| 37 Peter said unto him, ort ab lester as) awwkit! |y 14 wag troubled in spirit, and tes- | cannot I follow thee now? I will May | "as, ri tifed and said, Verily, verily, I say | down my life for thy sake. a rast? Junto you, that *one of you shail| 38 Jesus answered him, Wilt thou} Fike? Meine.) tray me. lay down thy life for my sake ? 92 Then thedisciples looked one on | Verily, verily, I say unto thee, The another, doubting of whom he spake. cock shall not, crow, till thou hast 'amare! 23 Now *there was leaning on | denied me thrice. #2. "| Jesus' bosom one of his disciples, , ener whom Jesus 1 ' CHAPTER XIV. ˚4 Si gehen refore becl 1 Christ comforteth his disciples with the hope : amon. eter therelore beckon- of heaven: fi professeth himself the way, the ed to him, that he should ask who truth, and the life, and one with the Father: it should be of whom he spake 13 assureth their prayers in his name to be 9, i . pe pe effectual: 15 requesteth love and obedience, 15 He then lying on Jesus' breast | iti promiseth the Holy Ghost the Comforter, saith unto him, Lord, who is it 2 97 and leaveth his peace with them. 26 Jesus answered, He it is, to ET ®not your heart be troubled: | * {°",2";, 29 1 Or, morsel, . . y . . ch. 16.3, 22. '|whom I shall give a 'sop, when I ye believe in God, believe also have dipped ##. And when he had | in me. dipped the sop, he gave it to Judas| 2 In my Father's house are many Tatas ga

omy Lau ) ee ecanot, the son of Simon. mansions : if /¢ aeve not so, I would cuz.” | 27 » And after the sop Satan en-|have told you. I go to prepare a » gh. 13. 33. tered intohim. Then said Jesus un-| place for you. y him, That thou doest, do quickly.| 3 And if I go and prepare a place : 8 Now no man at the table knew | for you, °I will come again, and re- “ver 18 oe hen what intent he spake this unto | ceive you unto myself; that “where |“ {> z 29 ; Lam, there ye may be also. Thess. 4.17, ch. 12. 6, cat ey, some of them thought, be-| + And whither I go ye know, and at oules had the. bag, that Je-| the way ye know. . shinge th bigs ane him, Buy those 5 Thomas saith unto him, Lord, we the ce we have need of against know not whither thou goest ; and somuthin hee rik he should give how can we know the way? 30 He S ot I, poor, 6 Jesus saith unto him, I am *the|*#er 9% | sop avant es re 3 received the | way, and ‘the truth, and Sthe life: "no | ‘eh. 17 | was night mediately out: and it = cometh unto the Father, but seh. 9 : by me : 4h, 19, 31 Wherefore, w — ya ch. 1. § 2 223 | out i he was gone) 7 ‘Tf ye had known me, ye should|'“™ ® 1. Pde may eine ho ; ad is the Son of have known my Father also: and eu. | rified, 2 ont E Eo + . = 8 then in hie, d, and *God is glovitied eee henceforth ye know him, and ; is ; ca God be glorified in him, God "3 Philip citi unt hi 12, 95, 8h: aso glorify him in himself, and | us the Father an him, Lord, shew all straightway glorify him. ather, and it sufficeth us. 88 Little childear yet © little 9 Jesus saith unto him, H. bg ittle children, yet a little while | been s a unto him, Have I peeps | 2M with you. Ye shall seek me: |] cen so long time with you, and yet —_[tand as I said unto the Jews, Whi- ‘ast thou not known me, Philip? | «en EERE ee E_—lltstst— Christ comforteth his disciples. k he that hath seen me hath seen| ‘@ el 67

Christ's unity with the Father. St. JOHN XIv. ˚ Matt. 21. 21. Luke 10. 17. P Matt. 7. 7. & 21. 22, Mark 11. 24. Luke 11. 9. eh, 15. 7, 16. & 16, 23, 24. am. 1. 5. 1 Sohn 3. 22. & 5.14. 4 ver, 21, 23, eh, 15.10, 14. 1 John 5. 3, Fh, 15, 26. & 1G. 7. Rom. 8. 15, 26. * ch. 15. 26. & 16. 13 1 John 4. 6, t1 Cor, 2. 14. “1 John 2, 27. = Matt. 28, 20, (| Or,orphans. ¥ ver. 3, 20. rch. 16, 16. “1 Cor, 15,20, » ver. 10, ch. 10, 38, & 17.21, 23, 96. © ver. 15, 23, 1 John 2, 5, & 5.3, 4 Luke 6. 16, “ver, 15, 1John 9, 9, F Rev. 9, 30 Mark 16.17. ia, [HOt my q which ye the Father; and how sayest thou then, Shew us the Father? 10 Believest thou not that !I am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I ‘speak unto «| you ™I speak not of myself: but the ’| Father that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works. 11 Believe me that I am in the Father, and the Father in me : "or else believe me for the very works’ sake, 12 ˚Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do ; because I go unto my Father, 13 "And whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will Ido, that the Father may be glorified in the Son. 14 If ye shall ask any thing in my “|name, I will do i. 15 ‘4If ye love me, keep my commandments, 16 And I will pray the Father, and The shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever ; 17 Even *the Spirit of truth; ‘whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, “and shall be in you. 18 *I will not leave you 'comfortless : YI will come to you. 19 Yeta little while, and the world seeth me no more ; but ye see me: “because I live, ye shall live also. 20 At that day ye shall know that "I am in my Father, and ye in me, and I in you, 21 ˚He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and ‘will manifest myself to him, 22 “Judas saith unto him, not Iscariot, Lord, how is it that thou Wilt manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the world? =? vesus answered and said unto him, *If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my I‘ather will love him, ‘and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him. 24 He that loveth me not keepeth Sayings: and the word hear is not mine, but the Which sent me. Father's 25 These va eee y et Bera yore un the Holy @ pd will ae se ipa teach you © shall . » ANd by 1 t ings to your remembran all soever I have said unto you 27 *Peace T leave with peace I give

unto you: world giveth, give T unto you. ', not your heart be troubled, neit : let it be afraid, aes 28 Ye have heard unto you, I go awa again unto you. If ye loved me ye would rejoice; because | said "I go unto the Father: for omy Ta. ther is greater than I. 29 And Pnow I have told you before it come to pass, that, when itis come to pass, ye might believe, 30 Hereafter I will not talk much with you: for the prince of this world cometh, and hath nothing in me, 31 But that the world may know how ™J said y, and come Father gave me commandment, even so Ido. Arise, let us go hence. branch that beareth fruit, h it, that it may bring ~ yine; jnme. le ‘hie ppranc! can ye, except ye ve are 5 Tam the vine, } fruit : hing. +15 Di "G Ifa man abide } is cast forth as "er 12, -| 1h "Ph gs y | cathe | COL "en, yOu. olen unto yor") Ang >| Oy, D Lahey . this a thay, ’ M int , any "yer It ch Tbe M1, M1, *Seech by ey fe Phikze Poh Mek \ vchleaLt 1,1 rob Ie Phe that I love the Father ; and ‘as the|’fiss: Hela st |

ee Olwist and his members. ae ——\g Herein is my Father glorified, pout! |that ye bear much fruit; "so shall 3_, | ye be my disciples. Sacili: |" 9 Ag the Father hath loved me, so smd have I loved you: continue ye in ne my love. vaauts2| 10 If ye keep my commandments, * ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's command- | ments, and abide in his love. 11 These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy might remain in seu. i0a4) you, and “that your joy might be full. Fiat 14 12! This is my commandment, That “Tes. ye love one another, as I have loved john ie you. & 4.2L, ach, 101, E Votn 3. See Matt.) a *Sce Gen. I YN. | ch. 17. 96, 4 Matt. on, 1 "yer, 7, . a tg, on : that "whatsoever ye shall ask {the Father in my name, he may | New |8IVe it you, Pil ® These things I command you, Mohna. me ye love one another. ; th me "If the world hate you, ye know “ohn 4.5, af a me before it hated you. "tnt | ond f ye were of the world, the : ne would love his own: but *bei he are not of the world, but I < 1osen you out of the world, 7 verelore the world hateth you. isttn2.| ants ‘emember the word that I said mie | ey, you, ¥ The servant is not greater e Paso pe lord. If they have persePek. a 9, yo me, they will also persecute ' thes ‘if they have kept my saying, AME 10 90, Y will keep yours also. ˚ ea | ag ie i "all these things will they cae for my name’s sake, Kea sent fe ney know not him that . 22 Tr Ty} had not come and c ais unto e and spoken Ree but naam, they had not fia sin: ekCuse i re Lact | thee ain they have no "cloke for 34 Le ~_| Father ee hateth me hateth my 15, Rom. 6.7, 9. hes. 5.2. ech 14,15, 93. Acts 20, 27, teh. 6. 70, & ae {dohn $,10, Mark 15. cng St. JOHN XV. Christ comforteth his disciples. | = 13 ™Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends. 14 "Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you. 15 Henceforth I call you not serv6. 2. : what his lord doeth: but I have that I have heard of my Father I have made known unto you. 16˚ Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and 4ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should re9, ants; for the servant knoweth not | called you friends; ˚for all things | ~ 24 If I had not done amohg them ethe works which none other man did, they had not had sin: but now me and my Father. 25 But this cometh to pass, that the word might be fulfilled that is written in their law, ‘They hated me without a cause. 26 But when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father,

even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, "he shall testify of me: 27 And ‘ye also shall bear witness, because “ye have been with me from the beginning. CHAPTER XVI. 1 Christ comforteth his disciples against tribulation by the promise of the Holy Ghost, and by his resurrection and ascension : 23 assureth their prayers made in his name to be acceptable to his Father. 33 Peace in Christ, and in the world affliction. HESE things have I spoken unto you, that ye be offended. 2 >They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service. | 3 And “these things will they do, unto you, because they have not known the Father, nor me. + But *these things have I told you, that when the time shall come, | ye may remember that I told you of unto you at the beginning, because I was with you. 67-2 have they both seen and hated both : 2 Pet. 1. 16. « Luke 1.2. 1John I. 1,2. « Luke 24. 49. ch. 14.17, 26. & 16.7, 13. Acts 2. 33. b 1 John 5. 6. | i Luke 24. 46. as » Matt. 11. 6. should not * Mate 1. & 26. 31. > ch. 9. 2H. & 12.42. © Acts 8.1. & 9.1. & 26. 9, 10, 11. ach. 1 Rom. 1 Co} 1 Tim. 1.13 lech. 13. 19. & | them. And ‘these things I said not |‘ $e Mate 9. 5 But now $1 go my way to him | * ye that sent me; and none of you ask-| 13 sit eth me, Whither goest thou ? = 6 But because I have said these things unto you, "sorrow hath filled | * ver. =. your heart. oe 7 Nevertheless I tell you the truth; | It is expedient for you that I oo away: for if I go not away, ithe ich. 7.9. Comforter will not come unto you; ae but "if T depart, L will send him un..| * Acts 2. 21. to you. Ephes. 4 9. z : ee eae 3 orld of sin, and of| | Or conrighteousness, and of judgment : ee 9 'Of sin, because they believe not |! Aes 2. 2— on me ; : me 10 ™ Of righteousness, "because [| * Acts 2. 39, go to my Father, and ye see me no "ye more 3; .

The Holy Ghost promised. Anno DOMINI 33 —S>—» Acts 26. 18. Pv Luke 10. 18, ch. 12. 31. Ephes. 2.2. Col. 2. 15. Hebr. 2. 14. 4@ Mark 4. 33. 1 Cor. 3, 2. Hebr. 5.12. reh. 14.17. & 15. 26, ®ch. 14. 26. 1 John 2. 20, 27 ‘ Matt. 11. 27, eh. 3, 35, & 13. 3. & 17, WW. ver. 28, eh 13, 3, * Isai, 26, 17, ¥ ver, 6, s like 24.41, ch. & 2), Me|you, Wh 11 ˚Of judgment, because ? the prince of this world is judged. 12 I have yet many things to say unto you, ‘but ye cannot bear them now. 13 Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, *he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come. 14 He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of mine, and shall shew it unto you. 15 ‘All things that the Father hath are mine: therefore said I, that he shall take of mine, and shall shew ## unto you. 16 "A little while, and ye shall not See me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me, “because I go to the Father. 17 Then said some of his disciples among themselves, What is this that he saith unto us, A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me: and, Because I go to the Father ? 18 They said therefore, What is this that he saith, A little while ? we cannot tell what he saith. 19 Now Jesus knew that they were desirous to ask him, and said unto them, Do ye enquire among yourselves of that I said, A little while, and ye shall not see me: and a little while, and ye shall see me? 20 Verily, verily, I say unto you, That ye shall weep and lament, but the world shall rejoice: and ye shall be sorrowful, but your sorrow shall be tmned into joy. 21 * A woman when she is in travail hath sorrow, because her hour 18 come: but as soon as she is delivered of the child, she remembereth no more the anguish, for joy that a Man is born into the world, * * And ye now therefore have Sorrow : but I will see you again, and “your heart. shall rejoice, and again, . "your joy no man taketh from you. 23 And in ¢] hat day ye shall ask me nothing. «Vv day ye shall ask me erily, verily, I say unto atsoever ye shall ask the Pai in my name, he will give it you. _ 24 Hitherto have ye asked nothing > ask, and ye shall reENS "that your Joy may be full. ee ae ‘at, | Ain Downs, i Proverbs cometh, when I shall No unto you in 'Droverhs ed you plainly 26 ˚At that da ye sh jaml name: and I a a : vs 'Y Not unto y, will pray the Father f 12th hat 27 ˚F Te g » but | of the Pathor a 10, ual “hina | God. wh | 28 ‘I came forth from th ‘i and am come into the worl leave the world, and go to the Father, 29 His

disciples ‘said unto him, | Lo, now speakest thou plainly, and) speakest no "proverb, 10m 30 Now are we sure that #thoilsar lmowest all things, and needest not that any man should ask thee: hy this "we believe that thou camest forth from God. 31 Jesus answered them, Do ye now believe? 32 ' Behold, the hour cometh, yea, is now come, that ye shall he sea tered, “every man to ‘his own, and shall leave me alone: and 'yet I am not alone, because the Father is with me. 33 These things I have eon unto you, that "in me eT "Tn the world ye st) 3 have peace. f goo! have tribulation: ° but yal cheer; PT have overeome the HAPTER XVI ame his Father fa pri hi @ Father, dl: again, | Fh Maur f, dude ‘Nat SL Mak senatlt pr, Aa] Christ prayeth to. are 6 to reserve his ph them &! 17 and truth, 20 to glorily heat other believers with him t | and) | fst words spake ests ee a ee lifted up ane and said, Father, glorify thy Son, that may glorify thee: 2°» As thou has ie over all flesh, that ec eternal life to as ™* y iven him. |, °3 And “this _ they might kno ist true God, ave ft. . ° wees loi ath sath ny have iwhieh thou ge 5 me WI { give est MO aril x ners & Fatl call r

TT ‘ause they are not of the world, ea as I am not of the world. ts i, I pray not that thou shouldest ‘ke them out of the world, but *that cc shouldest keep them from the "er. 1g, 16 They are not of the world, ee ly hs * 1 am not of the world. Wha Sn wa Sanctity them through thy as be 1: “thy word is truth. i 8 'As thou hast sent me into the \. Wor! r eat 2, lint ld, even so have I also sent them Mor 1 0 the world, 7 1 th a Kf . i (tes sz ae rie “for their sakes I sanctify OF tpt 2 uy that they also might be 20 Meet through the truth. te ; either pray I for these alone, Seve or them also which shall beManetivigt, ou me through their word ; him, knew the place: ‘for Jesus |ofttimes resorted thither with his disciples. 3 ‘Judas then, having received a_j* Matt 36.47. band of men and officers from the aevare Acts 1. Ii chief priests and Pharisees, cometh thither with lanterns and torches and weapons. + Jesus therefore, Knowing all things that should come upon him, went forth, and said unto them, Whom seek ye? 5 They answered him, Jesus of Nazareth. Jesus saith unto them, Tam ve. And Judas also, which betrayed him, stood with them. 6 As soon then as he had said unto them, Lam he, they went backward, 5 3 j and for all believers. | ayoth for his apostles, Sr. JOHN XVI ical He re ea I had with thee before| 2] ! That they all may be one; as Guu Jory ‘whic ™thou, Father, at in me, and lin 33 the world manifested thy name un- thee, that they also may be one in| = . one mwhich thou gavest me | us : that the world may believe that 2. sabe waite. | 10 . thine they were, | thou hast sent me. Rom. 12. 5. at, lout : the an me; A they| 22 And the glory which thou gav- | «39 i, 35. EL anal es Pi word est me I have given them; "that they |, G'43!50, wit Moe ped have known that all| may be one, even as we are one: roto: 3 F things whatsoever thou hast given| 23 Lin them, and thou in me, ˚that | ˚ Col. 3.15 me are of thee. they may be made perfect in one ; 8 For I have given unto them the and that the world may know that sana. [words "which thou gavest me ; and| thou hast sent me, and hast loved peek: they have received them, ˚and have | them, as thou hast loved me. ‘vet m.|known surely that I came out from| 24 ?Father, I will that they also, ree thee, and they have believed that | whom thou hast given me, be with | ! Thess 4.17. thou didst send me. me where I am; that they may berlohn0..| 9 T pray for them: PI pray not for | hold my glory, which thou hast ; the world, but for them which thou | given me: ‘for thou lovedst me be-|***"* hast given

me; for they are thine. | fore the foundation of the world. sqatine 10 And all mine are thine, and| 25 O righteous Father, ‘the world ‘fr's""" 1.1615. "thine are mine; and I am glorified | hath not known thee: but sT have |" seats in them. known thee, and these haye known |' 5; 57 ‘ie! 11*And now I am no more in the | that thou hast sent me. world, but these are in the world,| 26 %And I have declared unto them | * 3$")% js, eet and T come to thee. Holy Father, | thy name, and will declare it: that | : ie keep through thine own name those | the love *wherewith thou hast loved | * eb. 15: 9 ee ia thou hast given me, ‘that | me may be in them, and I in them. ee CHAPTER XVIII. Gh 6.00, hile I was with them in the 1 Judas betrayeth Jesus. 6 The officers fall | world, sI kept them in thy name : to the ground. 10 Peter smiteth off Mal. “2.13. | those that tl ‘ a chus’ ear. 12 Jesus is taken, and led unto Teh. 18, 9, la nou gavest me I have Annas and Caiaphas. 15 Peter's denial. enna, kept, and Ynone of them is lost, | 19 Jesus examined before Caiaphas. 28 His | sie [‘but the son of perdition; *that the| Gint\t0'The owe ask Barablus to be Le Acsi.9, |SCripture might be fulfilled. loose. a And now come I to thee; and \ \ 7 HEN Jesus had spoken these a things I speak in the world, words, *he went forth with his | * tt 7¢ 3 hat they might have my joy ful-| disciples over *the brook Cedron, |, buke™ © ‘ver. o, a themselves. where was a garden, into the which | a “Seana, cand ¢ have given them thy word ; | he entered, and his disciples. ca ne world hath hated them,| 2 And Judas also, which betrayed Luke 21. 37. ew. and fell to the ground.

Christ is apprehended. Sr. JOHN xyqqy. Anno DOMINI 33
—SS—/’ ech. 17. 12, £ Matt. 26. 51. Mark 14. 47, Luke 22, 49, 5. & Matt. 20, 29, & 26. 39, 42, " See Matt.26, 57. ' Luke 3. 2. I And Annas sent Christ 1 Matt. 26, 58. Mark 14, 54. Luke 22. 54. ™ Matt. 26,69, Mark 14. 66. Luke 22, 54. " Matt, 90. 45, tke 4.15, ch. 7.14, 96 2H A hg 7 Then asked he them again, om seek ye? And they said, Jesus of Nazareth. 8 Jesus answered, I have told you that I am he: if therefore ye seek me, let these go their way : 9 That the saying might be fulfil. led, which he spake, °Of them which thou gavest me have I lost none, 10 ‘Then Simon Peter having a sword drew it, and smote the high priest’s servant, and eut off his right ear. Theservant’snamewas Malchus. 11 Then said Jesus Put up thy sword into the sheath : ;|Sthe cup which my Father hath given me, shall I not drink it? 12 Then the band and the captain and officers of the Jews took J esus, | F and hound him, 13 And "led him away to} Annas first; for he was father in law to Caiaphas, which was the high priest that-same year. | 14 * Now Caiaphas was he, which " | gave counsel to the Jews, that it was expedient that one man should die for the people. 15 {1 And Simon Peter followed Jesus, and so did another disciple : that disciple was known unto the high priest, and went in with Jesus into the palace of the high priest. 16 ™But Peter stood at the door without. Then went out that. other disciple, which was known unto the high priest, and spake unto her that kept the door, and brought in Peter. 17 Then saith the damacl that kept the door unto Peter, Art not thou also one of this man’s disciples? He saith, I am not, 18 And the servants and officers stood there, who had made a fire of Coals; for it was cold: and they warmed themselves: and Peter stood with them, and warmed himself. te high priest then asked 19 97) esus of his disciples, and of his doctrine, 20 Jesus answered him, "I spake openly to the world; I ever taught in hp agogue, and in the temple, whither the Jews aly, es Secret have T said nothing. oe h hy askest thou me? ask them wen heard me, what J have said ays resort ; “nto them: je] : * behold, they y wha 1 said. » they now what unto Peter, | f 22 And when ] }, one of the o ne Tad Jesus answer spoken evil, be evil: but if w me? 24? Now bound unto G 25 And ed him mi i} have ‘A Witness ell, why of the ; t SMuUlest thoy | Anas had Maphas the high yi "hays 0 | Mary, il Mery ae ore unto him, Art of his disciples? said, I am not, 26 One of the serv, priest, being dis kin lan = i=) 2

B‘ants of the high SMan whose car Peter cut off, saith, Did not I see thee in the garden with him? 27 Peter then denied again: and : immediately the cock crew, ets 28 4 *Then led they Jesus from) | Caiaphas unto ' the hall of judge- | ment: and it was early ; ‘and they \ themselves went not into the judge- | ment hall, lest they should be de leet filed ; but that they might cat the) ila assover. P39 Pilate then went out unto them, and said, What accusation bring ye against this man? ; 30 They answered and said spol him, If he were not a malefactor, 7 would not have delivered him nto thee. ; "31 Then said Pilate Lad Take ye him, and judge el ing to your law. The Jews fil for v8 said unto him, It is not lave o toppat any ma dees niel hue 32 "That the saying # oC" ih. be fulfilled which he spake, St | yet ing what death he it into the 33 * Then Pilate ¢ ed Je: . again, ane ™t thou igen ua unto him, Art Bug; ane 8 he Jews! Sayest the King of the 1 wee answered him id Ling of thys® oO p 34 Jesus thou this th ye of me! Jew! others tell it thee ' mie! 35 Pilate answer" ihe “a0 mm: yn nattOM eo unt? eben fave delivered! y priests 11a’ e! ainwd : at hast thou done vty aay wha i g answerel +. int 36 ‘Jesus ap 1) oun ih po my ld ot WY i ‘alia world: youl is not of this WON jen) ju of this wo! vy ehoutl were ' servants fight,

——_—_——— ged, mocked, sr, JOHN XVIII. condemned, and crucified. vist i SCOUTS | delivered to the Jews: but now Is | wis! | my kingdom not from hence. fe u_,| 97 Pilate therefore said unto him, LArt thou a king then? Jesus an|awered, ‘Thou sayest that I am a king. To this end was IT born, and for this cause came T into the world, that T should hear witness unto the that “is of the wena, truth. [very one t ul th heareth my voice. |" ee Pilate saleanke him, What is itruth? And when he had said this, he went out again unto the Jews, vwinatland saith unto them, "IT find in him | Lake 2h : Joteui no fault at ad. «Mut aS 39 ¢ But ye have a custom, that. T (Liew. should release unto you one at the pace will ye therefore that I reease unto you the King of the Jews? | 40 “Then eried they all again, sayling, Not this man, but Barabbas. ‘uke. ¢ Now Barabbas was a robber. » | CHAPTER XIX. Christ is scourged, crowned with thorns, | and beaten. A Pilate is desirous lo release him, but being overcome with the outrage of the Jews, he delivered him to be crucified. 28 They cast lots for his garments. 26 He commendeth his mother to John. 2% He dieth. $1 IHis side is pierced. 38 Ie is buried by Joseph and Nicodemus. HEN *Pilate therefore took Je- | Acta | | | | * Matt 90,19 Ao a, i Mark 15, ark 1.15, Loke 1h Whence art thou? f But Jesus gave him no answer. 10 Then saith Pilate unto him, Speakest thou not unto me? knowest thou not that I have power to crucify thee, and have power to release thee ? 11 Jesus answered, * Thou couldest have no power at all against me, except it were given thee from above : | therefore he that delivered me unto thee hath the greater sin. 12 And from thenceforth Pilate | sought to release him: but the Jews! cried out, saying, " If thou let this man go, thou art not Cesar’s friend: i whosoever maketh himself a king | speaketh against Cesar. 13 4 When Pilate therefore heard | Anno DOMINI 33 —$—" f Isai. 53.7 oe 27. 12, 4. « Luke 22. 53, ch. 7. A). | » Luke 23. 2. ‘ Acts 17. 7. that saying, He brought Jesus forth, and sat down in the judgment seat | lina place that is called the Pave-! ment, but in the Hebrew, Gabbatha. 14 And *it was the preparation of the passover, and about the sixth hour: and he saith unto the Jews, Behold your King ! 15 But they cried out, Away with | him, away with him, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Shall 1 eru-| > on and scourged him. | cify your King? The chief priests - FA nd the soldiers platted a crown answered, ' We have no king but horns, and put z¢ on his head, | Cesar. ‘and they

put on him n t a purple robe, | : And said, Hail, King of the a Ws! and they smote him with |their hands. | wee therefore went forth again, bam | saith unto them, Behold, I bring | «him forth you, » ; Ww ieee to you, *that ye may know nat T find no fault in him. * the ‘en came Jesus forth, wearing | i crown of thorns, and the purple * “ And Pilate saith unto them. rs old the man ! ee ata the chief priests therefore ace : cers saw him, they cried out, Pilat ss Crucify him, crucify him. © saith unto them, Take ye him, and crucify J, - ¢ 2 in his. him for I find no fault 7 The Jews ar “Asad iy, hg, heen uswered him, 4! We : Vv, and by our law he ought Sto die, | . > Decause “he a * . Son of God, he made himself the S 8 When pi that Saying, he And went Ment hall) and late therefore heard was the more afraid; Minto the judye16 ™Then delivered he him thare-| fore unto them to be crucified. And they took Jesus, and led him away. | 17 *And he bearing his cross ˚went |* forth into a place called the place of a skull, whieh is called in the Hebrew Golgotha : 18 Where they crucified him, and two other with him, on either side one, and Jesus in the midst. 19 42 And Pilate wrote a ttle, and put i¢ on the cross. And the writing | was, JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS. 20 This title then read many of the Jews: for the place where Jesus was crucified was nigh to the eity : and it was written in Hebrew, and Greek, and Latin. | 21 Then said the chief priests of | the Jews to Pilate, Write not, The King of the Jews; but that he said, Lam Wing of the Jews. 22 Pilate answered, What | have saith untu Jesus, Written L have written. * Matt. 27. 62. 1 Gen. 49. 10. # Matt 27. 33, ah. Mark 1 7 Luke 23 4 Luke a » Num. Henr, p Matt Mark Luke

Christ's death, buri 5 al, Sr. J ee 23 §1°Then the soldiers, wl sae) : 's, When t! = 3B had crucified Jesus, took his od ae For these thi ne * Matt 97.35 ete and made four parts, to every © scripture g] MES Worden; kes i - joie part; a also his coat: ed one of him shall he fal : torough, ‘oat was without seam, | - fi ne pain Lot be broke from the top arta Woven saith, ® The rae anothe Oken, tg hee thereforéamongthem. ol picreed, All look on, hin ves, Let us not rend it, b | 988 FT And af ™ lots for it, whose it shall he: that fhe | Aimathea bo To eit pe eas be fulfilled, vilish Se Secretly Hye fe Seipe of I, amon, a parted my raiment sought Pilate that, rt they Ged ba. wee ee ee i y cast lots. The : ave him leave. Tp US! nll Pilate bie therefore the soldiers did se things and took the L He came thor’ Tike at : ay there stood by the 39 And ifione dy of Joss oy ie esus his 0d by the cross mus, whi came algo kN; 10%, Ciopas. onl mother, and | 8, which Uso! Nj 105, Copas | ther’s sister, Ma; » and lis mo-| J. Hat the firs ode}! 5 ry the wi “ of It esus by night. ; Tt can i aoe Mary Magd Ke oo Cleo- | ture of ie brought a te “gr2° 23" | mother engi ee saw his “a tL ee a About an 7,20 4 > an e disciple 5 en took they th «ch. by ee - loved, he ith a he Sus, and ieee haa of Jer, * Woman, beh S| with the spi tm Tinen clothes| 4 97 man, behold thy he spice: Otes| ae tek re saith he to the phe) the Jows 3 to iy the mamer of ven : i 8 F . 2.3: &| hour that Tiss ! a from that ea the place where he was own home, ook her Yunto his | the par ere was a parden; and hates garden a new n TAfter this, J ‘ was never Sepulchre, wherein ar things a esus knowing that} 42 mT man yet laid. 2. | that the aciatame i accomplished, | fore "bee ere laid they Jesus there-|"""! saith, [anette might be fulfilled, | tion day eee ey * Matt. 97.48, Ra Now there was set at hand. iil aaa) “of vinegar: and a a vessel full : | +) Pe the fy oy ie Vimegar, and chiens 1 Mar: une ees p, and put 4 out 7 upon hys- ‘ary cometh to the sepulchre: 490d igs 30 W en pd to his mouth. y Pelee and John, ignorant of the cant 217. 4, ceived Jesus therefor es I Jesus apptareth to Mary Magda: the Vinee: re had re- €, 19 and to his disciples. 24 The infinished - gar, he said, »It j credulity, and confession of Thomas, 30 The * ver, 49, and gave fe he bowed his he Fi scripture is sufficient to salvation. ‘ ver, 49, a 5 ayut S) “HSicao| 31 "he dome foe ad, | [VILE *fnst day ofthe wk om "Sit was the 8 therefore, ° hecartse | j eth Mary Magdalene early, when : bodies shor Preparation, “that ause | it was yet dark, unto the

sepulelire, cross on th, d not remain upo the and seeth the stone taken avay io" eabbat le sabbath da pon the] the sepulchre. sough i day Was an hi y, (for that] 2 Then she runneth, and cometh to ght Pilate tha igh day,) be-| Si op othor dist | Bs! he broken their legs mi imon Peter, and to the ?other Ps alen ay', 2nd that the might | ple, whom Jesus loved, and saith w | 39 Then: Y might he| to them, They have taken away He brake the] came the soldier Lord out of the sepulehre, ¢ : other wh; €gs of the firgt ae) and know not where they have Jail Mt) 33 But ch was tele a the} 3 Peter therefore went forth, a io Saw that ] ey came bia aay that other disciple, and ca to they } he Wac esus, | Sepulchre ral _ Was dea, aie acne ral 4 But , a oe legs : ' already, | 1 So they ran a tage ia "Wohn 5,64 Spear pie y of the soldicy . the other disciple did ou et re. | Hl Je ame 4 Teed his side mye with a| and came first to the sepulehy ok ge 4 ete out »and forthwith] 5 nee toy owl Ge [ot 5 And] blood and w, 1] 5 And he stooping OP. ies lyin and his » He that say it | water, | ing in, saw "the Jinen clothe' et] ecord ire b bare record, | y se an s not ] "Mave! h that he 18 true: and } , | yet went he not mn. P sor fallo® —_elioye Sth true, th: he know- |" G'Then cometh Simo" oe elt _[eieve, e, that ye mi Maarts . » sept ye might | ing him, and wen i tl hie es and seeth the linen ¢ 0 _

to his disciples. oii appeareth ! napkin, that was about 7 And the — a | lhe head, not lying with the linen a ie but wrapped together in a self. “a ae eit in also that other disciple, which came first to the sepulchre, and he saw, and believed. 9 Kor as yet they knew not the fgeripture, that he must rise again ‘from the dead. 10 Then the disciples went away again unto their own home. 11 {But Mary stood without at the sepulchre weeping ; and as she wept, she stooped down, ant, looked into the sepulchré, 12 And seeth two angels in white sitting, the one at the head, and the other at the fect, where the body of Jesus had lain. 13 And they say unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? She saith unto them, Because they have taken away my Lord, and I know not where they have laid him. 14 "And when she had thus said, she turned herself back, and saw Jesus standing, and ‘knew not that it was Jesus. 15 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, why weepest thou! whom scekest thou? She, supposing him to be the gardener, saith unto him, Sir, if thou have borne him hence, tell me where thou hast laid him, and I will take him away. rh Jesus saith unto her, Mary. ae turned herself, and saith unto m, Rabboni; which is to say Master, cf : es fat saith unto her, Touch me my i ean aria yet ascended to and say vii FS go to my brethren, ity Fe rem, 'T ascend unto apa ather, and your Father; and 1 Pha God, and your God. told teiaty Magdalene came and the L a that she had seen these th; > and that he had spoken ngs unto her. 19 Gor ing, b pyar li & ‘Matt 2 9, Mark lig, "Luke 24 16, a ere *'Then the same day at evenw hen the — - day of the week, isciples bcieniy were shut where the the Tews heals assembled for fear of | the tes a Jesus and stood in | Peace b¢ ua ~ saith unto them, 2A A ie you, S| rewed a when he had so said, he Unto them Ais hanebs aad his Sr. JOHN XX. The incredulity of Thomas. aide. ?7 2 " isciples Anno side. ?'Then were the disciples glad, | Anno when they saw the Lord. : 33 2) Then said Jesus to them again, | Peace be unto you: 1as my Father "Matt 1, i hath sent me, even so send I you. eae rie il 22 And when he had said this, he) * ee ae breathed on them, and saith unto) them, Receive ye the Holy Ghost : 23 "Whose soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whose soever sins ye retain, they are retained. 24 | But Thomas, one of the twelve, ®called Didymus, was not with them when Jesus came. 25 The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the Lord. But he said unto them, Except I shall see in his hands the print of the

nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, I will not believe. 26 Andafter eight days again his disciples were within, and Thomas! with them: then came Jesus, the, doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, Peace 4¢ unto you. 27 Then saith he to Thomas, Reach | hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and treach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my side: and be not faithless, but believing. | 23 And Thomas answered and said | unto him, My Lord and my God. 29 Jesus saith unto him, Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: "blessed ave they that have *7 not seen, and yet have believed. 30 “/* And many other signs truly |* did Jesus in the presence of his dis- | | ciples, which are not written in this book : 31 But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; ‘and that believine yemight have life through his name. CHAPTER NNI. + Matt. 16, 19. é& IH, 1b. «ch. 11. 16. tl John 1.1 ° ch. 21. ha y Luke fo seed his him of his death = iy touching John, | | : Wi for vbuketh his "he conclus A PTERthesethings Jesusshewed +A himself again to the disciples’ aut the sea of Tiberias ; and on this wise shewed he Adused7: 2 There were toyether Simona Pe-| ter, and Thomas called Didymus, a

Christ's repeated St. JOHN xxy, Anno DOMINI 33 — ®ch. 1. 45, » Matt. 4. 21. ech. 20. 14. 4 Luke 24, 41. 1 Or, Sirs. © Luke 6. 4, 6, 7. f ch.13, 23, & 20. 2, © Acts 10, 41, © See ch, 99, 19, 26, “.* and * Nathanael of Cana in Galilee, and "the sons of Zebedee, and two other of his disciples. 3 Simon Peter saith unto them, I goa fishing. They say unto him, We also go with thee. They went forth, and entered into diately; and that night they caught nothing. 4 But when the morning was now come, Jesus stood on the shore: but the disciples “knew not that it w Jesus. 5 Then ‘Jesus saith unto them, "Children, have ye any meat? They answered him, No. 6 And he said unto them, ˚Cast the net on the right side of the ship, and ye shall find. They cast therefore, and now they were not able to draw it for the multitude of fishes. 7 Therefore ‘that disciple whom Jesus loved saith unto Peter, It is the Lord. Now when Simon Peter heard that it was the Lord, he girt his fisher’s coat unto him, (for he was naked,) and did cast himself into the sea, 8 And the other disciples came in a little ship; (for they were not far from land, but as it were two hundred cubits,) dragging the net with fishes. 9 As soon then as as they were come to land, they saw a fire of coals there, and fish laid thereon, and bread. 10 Jesus saith unto them, Bring of the fish which ye have now caught. 11 Simon Peter went up, and drew the net to land full of great fishes, an hundred and fifty and three: and for all there were éo many, yet was not the net broken, 2 Jesus saith unto them, §Come and dine. And none of the disciples durst ask him, Who art thou? Mowing that it was the Lord. esus then cometh, and taketh bread, and giveth them, and fish likewise. 14 This is now "the third time that J esus shewed himself to his disciples, after that he was risen from the dead. ‘i So When they had dined, JeSus saith to Simon Peter, Simon, son a ship imme-_ ] a } Chay of Jonas, lovegt thon m hry uy by, | these? Ho saith y He re thay) Lord; thou knowogt ee ee Ven, ify To saith unto Him, Boog yo" thee,| Se 16 He saith to him a MY Tamils) cond time, Sim neat pi Ste ovest thou me? ] nit} 7 | ree NOU Inowes, tha | Ove thee. 'T]g saith unto him, my sheep, Nee yyata 17 He sai ; ; What time, ‘St th unto hin the thing) *"!" ins, "Whine thou knowest that I love thee, a ms sus saith unto him, Feed my sheep, 18 Verily, verily, I say unto thee, "x When thou wast young, thon git." edst thyself, and Walkedst Whither) thou wouldest: but when thou shalt be old, thou shalt stretch forth thy hands, and another shall gird thee, and carry

thee whither thou wouldest not. ; (fer 19 This spake he, signifying =by what death he should glorify God. And when he had spoken this, he saith unto him, Follow me. 20 Then Peter,turning ay reat the disciple "whom Jesus loved 7 BH lowing ; which also leaned ae breast. at supper, and ry ia which is he that betrayeth a 4 21 Peter seeing him saith - at | Lord, and what shall this man [rill ge 22 Jesus saith unto ne int that he tarry ˚till 1 ae that to thee? follow thou te 23 Then went ts hat that dist among the age ‘a esus Sut ple should not - all not die: not unto him, He sha "y till 1 If I will that he ery what is that to ee 24 This is the a vat fieth of these ea tha things: and ?we kn ris true. ; mos 4 And there are things which - sa if they shal DY r] suppose t self cond not should be wnitte 3, | 8, 9 but. ] comes ple which test meet a2 + his test A lies | yp Ss ery Ol 3 ton eve’. yritte! ren hat even | tain cont ‘Ann!

CHAPTER I. naring his apostles to the beholding of his ASCENSION, gathereth them together into the mount Olivet, commandeth them to a veel in Jerusalem the sending down of the Holy Ghost, promiscth after Jew days to sem its by virtue whereof they should he witnesses Unto him, even lo the ulmost parts of the carth, ) After his ascension they are marned by lwo angels to depar's and lo set their minds upon his second coming. 12 They accordingly return, and, giving themselves lo prayer, choose Matthias aposile in the place of Judas. thee former treatise have I made, 0 * Theophilus, of all that Je| sus began both to do and teach, pwexiiy.! 2% Until the day in which he was taken up, after that he through the Holy Ghost Shad given commandments unto the apostles whom he 1 Christy pre? Lobe hd wer | 1m. 2M, eSatt, 2m. 19, Mack 1. 15. Jain %, 21, einai | had chosen : "uit.| 34 'To whom also he shewed himself alive after his passion by many - infallible proofs, being seen of them forty days,and speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of God: | + *And, 'being assembled together with them, commanded them that they should not depart from Jerusalem, but wait for the promise of the Father, 'which, saith he, ye have heard of me. ˚ 5 *For John truly baptized with water; "but ye shall be baptized With the Holy Ghost not many days lence, . Like 94,43, 10 at rm | (uth then, Pa When they therefore were come | ogether, they asked of him, saying, Paitin) wilt thou at this time kvestore . 'gain the kingdom to Israel? an rie he said unto them, 'It is Pica fo to know the times or the ae ns, which the Father hath put - Us own power. . ater ye shall receive ! power, Reh iat the Holy Ghost is come pat you: and ˚ye shall be witand , pe me both in Jerusalem, anf aC 2 udea, and in Samaria, cath, © the uttermost part of the € Nag antes he had spoken these te e they beheld, "he was out of ps. and a cloud received him Of their sieht, 1 ? ) And while they looked sted' que ACTS OF THE APOSTLES. 1 Anno OMINI ue fastly toward heaven as he went up,| ,, behold, two men stood by them "in| white apparel ; 11 Which also said, * Ye men of Mark 16. 5 Galilee, why stand ye gazing up in-| John to heaven? this same Jesus, w ch is taken up from you into heaven, t shall so come in like manner as ye | have seen him go into heaven. 12 "Then returned they unto Jerusalem from the mount called Olivet, which is from Jerusalem a sabbath day's journey. 13 And when they were come in, they went up * into an upper room, "2 0 where abode

both’ Peter,and James, ¥ Matt, 10. 2, | and John, and Andrew, Philip, and” 7 Thomas, Bartholomew, and Matthew, James ¢he son of Alpheus, and “Simon Zelotes, and *Judas the brother of James. 1 + ˚ These all continued with one accord in prayer and supplication, with ‘the women, and Mary the mo- * ther of Jesus, and with “his brethren. 15 {And in those days Peter stood up in the midst of the disciples, and said, (the number ˚ of names together were about an hundred and twenty, ) | 16 Men and brethren, this serip- | ture must needs have been fulfilled, ‘which the Holy Ghost by the mouth * of David spake before concerning Judas, *which was guide to them * that took Jesus. 7 17 For "he was numbered with * Mati} | us, and had obtained part of ‘this vera | nunistry. 18 "Now this man purchased a field = © Matt. 24. 3. Mark 16. 5. 1 Thess. 1.10. 6. * Luke 6. 15. » Jude 1. >ch. 2.1, 46 | eRev 2a Pe dl 2 John 12.32 | Luke Jona} falling headlong, he burst asunder in the midst, and all his bowels gushed out. 19 And it was known unto all the) dwellers at Jerusalem; insomuch as | that field is called in their proper| | tongue, Aceldama, The field of blood. 20 Por it is written in the book of | Psalns, "Let his habitation be de-) =. @ 2: solate, and let no man dwell there-| in: and "his ‘bishoprick let another that is to say, ~ | sR. Wa i Lor ‘ take. | or, = = iach |

Matthias is chosen by lot. THE ATs 1, Anno DOMINI 33 a) ° Mark 1.1. P ver. 9. a John 15. 27, ver. 8. eh. 4. 83. Fh. 15. 22. "I Sam. 16.7. 1 Chron. 28. 9. & 29. 17, Jer. 11. 20. 17.10. ch, 15. 8. Rey. 2. 23. ver. 17. « Lev, 23.15, Deut. 14. 9, ch, 20, 16, beh. 1 14. ech. 4. 31, Soh, 5 © Mark 14,17, ch. 10, 46, & 19, 6. 1 Cor. 12. 10, 2H, W, & 13, : 9 { Gr. tonen Ue Uoice Was nae, V On, troudtey mind, 21 Wherefore of these men which have companied with us all the time that the Lord Jesus went in and out among us, 22 ° Beginning from the baptism of John, unto that same day that Phe was taken up from us, must one be ordained ‘to be a witness with us of his resurrection. 23 And they appointed two, Joseph called "Barsahas, who was surnamed Justus, and Matthias. 24 And they prayed, and said, Thou, Lord, * which Imowest. the hearts of all sen, shew whether of these two thou hast chosen, 25°*That he may take part of this ministry and apostleship, from which Judas by transgression fell, that he might go to his own place. 26 And they gave forth their lots; and the lot fell upon Matthias; and he was numbered with the eleven apostles. CHAPTER II. 1 The apostles, filled with the Toly Ghost, and speaking” divers languages, are admired by some, and derided by others. 14 Whom Peter disproving, and shewing that the apostles spake by the power af the Holy Ghost, that Jesus was risen from the dead, ascended into heaven, had poured down the same TToly Ghost, and was the Messias, a man known, to them to be approved of God by his miracles, wonders, and signs, and not crucified without his delerminate counsel and foreknowledge: 37 he baptizeth a great number that were converted. 41 Who afterwards devoutly and charitably converse together: the apostles working many miracles, and Goa daily mereasing his church, ND when *the day of Pentecost was fully come, they were all with one accord in one place. 2 And suddenly there camea sound from heaven as of a rushing mighty wind, and °it filled all the house where they were sitting. 3 And there appeared unto them cloven tongues like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them, 4 And “they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began ¢to Speak with other tongues, as the Spirit fave them utterance, 5 And there were dwelling at Jerusalem Jews, devout men, out of every nation under heayen, ow ‘when this was noised abroad, the multitude came together, and were 1 confounded, heCause that every man heard them —_|Speak in his own

language, 7 And the Mnarvelled Behold, Speake ' Galile; 8 And } Y Were , sayin 9 Parthians, And Medes ites, and the Awellers i mia, and in Judea, in Pontus, and Asia 10 Egypt, about umphylia, in ats of Libyn and Strangers ‘of and Proselytos, 11 Cretes and Axabians, we da hear them speak in our tongues the wonderful works of God. 12 And they were all amazed, and were in doubt, saying one to another, What meaneth this? 13 Others mocking said, ‘These men are full of new wine. 14 5 But Peter, standing up with the eleven, lifted up his voiee, and| said unto them, Ye men of Judea, and all ye that dwell at Jerusalem, be this cane! unto you, and hearken to my words: 15 For these are es wenn ye suppose, ‘seeing 1 third hour of the day. ‘ch was 16 But this is that — a spoken by the prop he : “ass in|’ 17 "And it shall na Wi ee oe nee gral flesh: pour out of may opt aang and your sons an) d your young me hall prophesy, and yours” ay nen 5 prop aie d your 0! shall see visions, ane ) shall dream pom ue as es Tall pour oul” handmaidens * WM" Py and the) days of my Spirit; Pee aa I will she f an plood, : s1Tecs!! on my g and onl) : pin those) shal i y wonder ons heaven above, earth beneath ne mu 2 + of smoke - purne b map sun shall on to Moot Fe and the one le rlmess, : i that great a" whosoever the Lord she of Israt 92 Ye men yf Naw vat ds; Jesus ¢ words 5 of God approved aed

| the day of Pentecost. TILh ACTS II. Many are converted.
miracles and wonders and signs, which God did by him in the midst of you, as ye yourselves also know: 23 Tim, “being delivered by the determinate counsel and. foreknowledge of God, "ye have taken, and hy wicked hands have crucified and slain: 24 * Whom God hath raised up, having loosed the pains of death: heeause it was not possible that he should be holden of it. 25 Wor David speaketh concerning him, ‘I foresaw the Lord always before my face, for he is on my right hand, that T should not be moved: 26 Therefore did my heart rejoice, and my tongue was glad; moreover also my flesh shall rest in hope : 27 Because thou wilt not leave my soul in hell, neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. 28 Thou hast made known to me the ways of life; thou shalt make me full of joy with thy countenance. 29 Men and brethren, 'Iet me freely spealc unto you “of the patriarch Dayid, that he is both dead and buried, and his sepulchre is with us unto this day. Anno DOMINI 338 —_—_ «Mate, i. 24, Lake 22. 22. a “ re o ‘ * -. Rev & 1 & 2 Oe 17h Hebe. 3% 20 1 tet. 1. 20. he 1h fOr, Linay. +E Kings 2.10. che 1A. 5. +2san-7-12,! 30 Therefore being a prophet, *and rie ut. | knowing that God had sworn with Luke 1. 32, Py a . 2 . m. an oath to him, that of the fruit of Koen. 1. 3. - . : Pfin.2& | his loins, according to the flesh, he | would raise up Christ to sit on his throne ; } 31 He sceing this before spake of (a 36. 20, the resurrection of Christ, ¥ that his eh. 13. 35. soul was not left in hell, neither his flesh did see corruption. 322This Jesus hath God raised up, awhereof we all are witnesses. 33 Therefore "being by the right hand of God exalted, and * having hear. 34 For David is not ascended into the heavens: but he saith himself) eThe Lorv said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, 35 Until L make thy foes thy tootstool. : }Isracl know assuredly, that Codd Foose | hath made that same Jesus, whom | ye have crucified, both Lord and Christ. 36 Therefore let all the house of 37 4 Now when they heard this,| — Anno *they were pricked in their heart, DOMINI and said unto Peter and to the rest| —~— of the apostles, Men and brethren, | "fit 3:10. what shall we do? oh. 9.06 16. 38 Then Peter said unto them," Re- |" Zuke2 47. pent, and be baptized eyery one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost. 39 For the promise is unto you, and 'to your children, and to all that are afar off, exenas many as the Lord our *;?- |} God shall eall. | 14.

27. 40 And with many other words did px he testify and exhort, saying, Save | yourselves from this untoward generation. 41 {Then they that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same day there were added wnato them about three thousand souls. 42 'And they continued stedfastly i in the apostles' doctrine and fellow-| foro i | ship, and in breaking of bread, and} Col 42 | c ebr. 1U. 25. in prayers. | 43 And fear came upon every soul: and ™many wonders and signs were done by the apostles. 4-4 And all that believed were to-_ ecther, and "had all things common; 45 And sold their possessions and goods, and "parted them to all men, as every man had need, 46 ? And they, continuing daily **!* with one accord "in the temple, 'sse2** and 'breaking bread. ! from house to rch 2. 7. house, did eat their meat with glad-|'°°'"'*"* ness and singleness of heart, 47 Praising God, and *having fa- * 3 your with all the people. And 'the Lord added to the church daily such as should be saved. CHAPTER Ll. Peter preaching yee um fame man Pre xt fesseth the cure aot tohave dee his or Joha'y own power, or by God, and his Son Jesus, ane faith in his name: La with m for ™ Mark 16.17. ch. a che Siz. a ch, 4. 32, He ® Isai. 58. 7. t rucifying J cause they db that theredy were , nate counsel, and the evhurteth them by repentunes seek vemission of ther sina, aad salva in the sume Jesus. N together "inte the temple ac the hourot prayer, "betas the ninth dow. 2 And ©a certain man lune from his mother's was carried, sermpinr, OW Peter and John went up | aa «ch. 2 ap ech. 14 womb

ST Peter and John heal q lame man. THE AQT ech. 4. 10, ‘ Isai. 35. 6, sch. 4, 16,21, » Like John 9. 8 ‘John 10. 93, ch. 5, 12, ‘ch. 5. 30, ‘John 7, 39, fR1G& b ™ Matt. 97, 9, " Matt, 97, 20, Mark 16,11; Luke 23.1, 20, 21, John 18, 40, & 10,15 4 ny Author, er. 2, . wh 10, Jo 4 chy gM. "ch, 9 Ha! 5 And he gave h eed unto them, expecting to receiv & something of them. 6 Then Peter said, Silver and gold have I none; but such as ] have give I thee: *In the name o f Jesus Christ of Nazareth rise up and wall. 7 And he took him by the right hand, and lifted im up: and immediately his feet and ancle bones received strength, 8 And he ‘leaping up stood, and walked, and entered with them into the temple, walking, and leaping, and praising God. 9 8 And al walking and 10 And th which "sat fo at that wh: him, 11 And as the Jam. was healed held Peter and J ohn, all the people ran together unto them in the porch ‘that ig called Solomon’s, greatly Wondering, 12 4 And when answered unto th of Israel, wh why look ye eé man which Peter saw it, he € people, Ye men Y marvel ye at this? or 80 earnestly on us, as though by our own power or holiness we had made this man to walk? 13 ©The God of Abraham, and of Saac, and of J. acob, the God of our athers, ‘hath glorified his Son Jeass Whom ye ™ delivered up, and "denied him ‘in the presence of Piate, when he Was determined to let Lim, pro, 14 But ye denied ˚the Holy One and the » and desired a murgranted unto you ; 15 And killed the i Prince of life, “whom God hath raised from the cad; "whereof we are witnesses, * . we . ) Ss Name through faith in n his name hath made this man strong, S lr. pouty, | Whom they laid daily at the gate of whom ye seg = Peter Coen 33 | the temple which is called Beautiful, faith which is by aoe Yea, eT Stoman |˚to ask alms of them that entered | him this erfect ea hath Biven vii "” linto the temple ; Presence of you all 'indnesg in th) ao 3 Who seeing Peter and John | 17 And now bret ™~y about to go into the temple asked ‘through ignor nee . Wot that | an alms, . ; © your rulers 2˚ id it, ag did 4 And Peter, fastening his eyes But "th upon him with J ohn, said, Look on us. O8e things, yy: 1 before had sheweg het eed ye all his Prophets, that hist should ie suffer, he hath So fulfilled, stad pont ye therefore and be! 1 Converted, that” your en.” blotted o freshing Sence of the Lord: 20 And he which before was preached unto yo 21 *Whom the heaven Must receive until the times of “vestitution of all things, » which God hath spoken by “ the mouth of all his holy prophets

since the would began, 22 For Moses truly said unto the fathers, ¢ A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear in all things whatsoever he shall say unto you. 23 ren it shall come to pass, that i ill not hear that every soul, which will no royed from prophet, shall he destroy the people. Fi “Ot ne a all the prophets / A 7 3 hat follow after) Samuel and those have like a teen ee wise foretold of these day n of the|‘ist 25 “Ye are the emule vich| {he prophets, apn : bas tothe sys ate God made with al in thy io i unto een of the eat) s? shall all the preMi: teh Mall } Dent Mh BB, oi vig be blessed. sat God, ja f vou firs! gent hl _ pigs Yon Tesus, * + every fi raised up tis 8 turning away °°" to bless you, “10 Ut iniquitics ne of you from his . . TER I wy peur’ HAP pended wih gol Jers of the Jews ‘Bris iy) 1 The rulers “ough (hots ihe 004) a seraion, 4 " Pn that hears ler he fun were converte ‘ohn. 8 Ce ychllll si a“ son him and « boldly Cee af dee ation Peter vd by he ty We pin at rman to be heale pr dess Or ant | wit that by the iat they, rat neu pay | pet ‘yg more ae oll hs ttf John 1 Penings 2 He Go nid patentits “ay ste teil also threa Prt ger Oe ca yh , prayer ney were ies CO fee ince td i pee ‘fold / p hearen ift l ily Hae rg nie ‘i

S| EaeeE——_S—ti ‘_ et THE ACTS IV. , The church prayeth to God. ye vl afonded a = ; i 1 they spake unto the peo- them to go aside out of the council, | | ANY; ec AN rf ; jie and the "captain they conferred among themselves, 8B a“ Pt me and the Sadducees, 16- Saying, ' What shall we do 0) youn‘. 47. of the temple, @ these men { for that indeed a notable them : ‘ ns ang arieved that they taught miracle hath been done by them 2s ‘the people, and preached through manifest to all them that dwell im surrection from the | Jerusalem; and we cannot deny it. ot es 17 But that it spread no further | 3 And they laid hands on them, | among the people, let us straitly | and put them in hold unto the next threaten them, that they speak | day: for it was now eventide. henceforth to no man In this name. | { Howbeit many of them which| 18 ® And _ they called them, and, heard the word believed; and the commanded them not to speak at number of the men was about five | all nor teach in the name of Jesus. 19 But Peter and John answered thousand. 5 {And it came to pass on the | and said unto them, °Whether it be|*e% a ! | m ch. 3.9, 10. | 2 Again, ch.5. Ww. morrow, that their rulers, and elders, right in the sight of God to hearken | and scribes, unto you more than unto God, judge ‘wies2,| 6 And » Annas the high priest, | yeJohn 1. 49, kW 1S. and Caiaphas, and John, and Alex- 20 ? For we cannot but speak the *gh-h8«? |ander, and as many as were of the! things which 1 we have seen and *¢h. 2.15 | kindred of the high priest, were ga- | heard. — thered together at Jerusalem. 21 So when they had further threat- | \ eset - And when they had set them in | ened them, they let them go, finding | | Ma sei midst, they asked, *By what nothing how theymight punish them, | aha ie by what name, have ye | "because of the people: for all men *j 8 Then P. : glorified God for sthat which was Holy Ghost eter, filled with the done. ne “ , said unto them, Ye| 22 For the man was above forty si he people, and elders of'| years old, on whom this miracle of 9 Tf we ‘ead ; : healing was shewed. die dood de : el be examined of 23 4 And being let go, ‘they went Ponca man, by wh one to the impotent | to their own company, and reported aha: hat means he is made | all that the chief priests and elders Bea Be it im had said unto them. 85,16. |to all the gotta unto you all, and| 24 And when they heard that, they focny, (the name 5 ? e of Israel, ‘that by lifted up their voice to God with one | ““ |reth, whom y esus Ohrist of Naza- |

accord, and said, Lord, “thou art /*j;"°* raised from rae ae ‘whom God God, which hast made heaven, and " dead, even by him | earth, and the sea, and all that in | \doth thi is man st: ; | whole, man stand here before you | them is: | ¢ Luke, L 12,1, ‘Ps 100, 99, | sal, og liem,; 25 W F whe | 11 §'Phisis ¢ ; 25 Who by the mouth of thy serv- I he stone which was set | ant David hast said, * Why did the | * 21 | at nouo! . ight of y i ‘ \ bec you buil vhich is | hed i ott 1 a, | Pecome the head of nee which is | heathen rage, and the people imagine | itin's, | 12" Neither is th avetinn rear, : 6, © Wer: for there nie ones inany | 26 The kings of the earth stood up inder none other nz ¢ . as 2 ju der linen ates ther name | and the rulers were gathered torether whereby wy, given among men, |against the Lord. “and against hi : y we must be saved. Crist , and against his | a ow wher Weare th : | ira of Peter oe hal meee 27 For’ ofa truth against “thy hol |€eived t} : ohn, ‘and per- | child Jesus, " Foul Oy k unt they wer , l child Jesus, “whom thou hast anoint-|. © |'Snorant men x aes unlearned and | ed, both Herod and Saar Pilate, Luke ley to » they marvelled ; and | wi tentil mas fates Fale i ok knowhe ; and | with the Gentiles, : p] fohe to. 36, f vk : : : eS. ante . ohn lo 30. ley had been ledge of them, that | Israel, were aathete 7 the people'ot | li And on with Jesus. 28 »Por a ered together, {Was he; eholding the man which | and Bo whatbolver thy ise’ Sigand thy counsel determined ‘betore baa to be done. atled Ksgty 29 And now, Lord, behold their ‘Say roe 3 . they could sae uniding with them, | 15 ut vi ne against it. | — hen they had commanded jad threatenings : and grant unto thy

The unity of the church. them that lacked : Were possessors 9 sold them, and br the things that were sold, 35 ? And laid the | apostles' feet: 4 and |made unto he had need, Was surnamed 2 eng interprete » and of the CHAPTER Vv. 1 After that Ananias and Sa or Lheir hypocrisy al P fallen dow d + 2) when, Gecordingly in council, 34 through, Counselloy among the alive, 40 and are but be glorify God ing, "anid cease 7. Bt 4 certain m: nias, with S sold 2 Possession, 2 And kept bac| US wife also bein brought a certai 0 *ch, 4.37, & privy to "Numb. 30, 2, Deut. 95. 1: But P eter said, Anani S there any among ˚for as many as f lands or houses ought the prices of ho by the apostles amabas, (which is, d, The son of consoation,) a Levite country pphira his wife "eters rebuke had > Ofler their teaching efore the ™m danger lo be killed ; the advier Gamaliel, a great Tews, they be kept alens for which they no day from preachan named Anaapphira his wife, * part of the price, it, "and n part, and laid it at the apostles? fect, as, why THE ACTS Ty. Saey (Servants, *that with all boldness hath ¢ Sat: sara. they may speak thy word, lie to the I —— | 30 By stretching forth thine hand back Part of and ete |to heal; "and that signs and won-| 4, Whil the Ser ders may be done *by the name of| thine own? W ah. 26. & 28, "thy holy child Jesus. Was it no Was 59 th a GPSS 6.19. 31 TAnd when they had prayed, hast thou Conceived Tower! Why| ile gag, | Sthe place was shaken where they thine heart? thou hy rity in (rer at" | | were assembled together; and they | men, but unto Gog "ed unt "tage * were all filled with the Holy Ghost, } 5 And Ananiag hear "yer 29. | Mand they spake the word of God |a fell down, ang gave the aes with boldness. and great fea, came onal th mth 32 And the multitude of them that heard these things Pin that Veh. 5.12, believed 'were of one heart and of | 6 And the young men ®XOSC, Wound on '4 /90€ soul: 'neither said any of thom him up, and carried din out en Tha.a.4, {that ought of the things which he buried hin, een od Possessed was hig own; but they had 7 And it Was about the Space of al things common, hree hours after, when his wife, hot eh. 1 fh 33 And with 'great power gave the knowing what was done, came in, meh. 1, 22, Apostles " witness of the resurrection 8 And Peter answered unto her, "eh.2.47. | of the Lord Jesus: and» great grace | Tell me Whether ye sold the land Was upon them all. or $0 much? 34 Neither was och. 2. 45, And she said, Yen, for so much, 9 Then Peter ga id unto her, How 1s it that y

e have agreed together to tempt the Spirit of the Lord? behold, the feet of them which have buried thy hushand ~ the door, and shall carry thee out. seal 10 * Then fell she down rd way at his feet, and suicarle _ 4 en came i, | ghost : and ood young - on and found her iar sil her forth, buried es by sia upinall te 11 And great fear e¢ pais ont the church, and upon as maty heard these things. 12 {1 And ‘by oe vere many signs apostles were se Big the pet ‘| B ders wrought 1 eh one ace? (and they were : " ’s porch. in Solomon 8 porch 13 And ' of the on join himself to = , a ple magnified the +s were the in 14 And lene multitudes ? added to the a) nd women) prought of men ai hnthatthey broug 15 aan the streets, nilat at wi z a jas and coue peter ne adtie shady a qoN 0 ae by might overs nae : te ee e came also unt in ‘hy > There ca | : ner yound i js, a0 ns)" ae pringing "sI °* 4, uncle salem, }r ne axed Wi det? which er Cy were het rits: an tret hands of they j von nd \ at i in durst n° = if mput the pe i

They are beaten, and dismissed. "Luke g. 4, <!lright ] 23 Saying, The prison truly found we shut with all safety, and the keepers standing without heforethe doors: but when we had opened, we found no man within. 24 Now when the high priest and “the captain of the temple and the chief priests heard these things, they doubted of them whereunto this would grow. 25 Then came one and told them, saying, Behold, the men whom ye put in prison are standing in the temple, and teaching the people. hen went the captain with the "Matt 21,09, officers, and brought them without Violence: *for they feared the people, est they should have been stoned. th nd when they had brought wel, they set zhem before the couna ar the high priest asked them, coi Saying, YDid not we straitly fence you that ye should not iyo this name? and, behold, ye tina led J crusalem with your docne, “and intend to bring this man’s 00d upon us. 2 115, Bate, Then Peter and the other ip re answered and said, » We 36 ty obey God rather than men. sup Je. he God of our fathers raised : and “hang— a en ‘obeyed him, were scattered, and brought to nought. 37 After this man rose up Judas of Galilee in the days of the taxing, and drew away much people after him : he also perished; and all, ecen as many as obeyed him, were dispersed. 38° And now I say unto you, Refrain from these men, and let them alone: "for if this counsel or this work be of men, it will come to nought : 39 ° But if it be of God, ye cannot overthrow it; lest haply ye be found even to fight against God. +0 And to him they agreed: and when they had ‘ealled the apostles, er: THE ACTS V. rae 3 imprisoned = — = catanee 60) Aas Tis sate high priest rose up, Saviour, "for to give oF ai pene gota [gf al hoy ‘th p vere with him, | Israel, ang a co witnesses of |, 5, a7 a hey tha . 2 And iwe are his Oss » Luke 24. 47pot! land all t Sadducees,) | 32 Anc¢ ; he Holy | souk © wae sect of the Sadducees, perce «9 ig also the Holy | eh. 4 8 (which 18 the “ vith "indignation, these things; and dag fT ave is. rien and were ae 1 their hands on the | Ghost, kwhom God hath §1 Sah toate 1g And laic them in the com- | them that obey him. iheylOee ce 7 apostles, and put the 33 { ! When they heard eng y eh. 2 4 ison. f, and took coun- | ch. 2.37.67. jae on mut the angel of the Lord by — - peers an ch. 2.57 rch 12% f A ; sel to sla : : 4M 20, night opened the prison a and 34 Thex stood there up one in the aie ae brought them ee ak jn. the council a Pharisee, named ™Gama- oheee ae a een de i loc f the Jaw, had in re» people

» words | liel, a doctor of the ; ie ak : ad people apes putation among all the people on {olin 6.21. “ol rey when they heard that, they —— to put the apostles fo red i » temple carly in the | a little space; Vel 4.6, Os ent arene ad ‘But the high | 35 A aa said unto them, Ye oe i | riest, came, and they that were with Israel, take heed to zoonee : ie hn and called the council together, | ye intend to do as touching th d all the senate of the children of | men. " Terudl and sent to the prison to have| 36 For before these days rose up| he Hin, them brou tht. Theudas, boasting himselfto besome- the Account | 22 But a i the officers came, and | body; to whom a number of men, a-| Anno | found them not in the prison, they bout fourhundred, joined themselves: returned, and told, who was slain; and all, as many as 1 Or, believed. 1 Cor. 1. 25. teh. 4.1K rand beaten them, they commanded that they should not speak in the name of Jesus, and let them go. +1 41 And they departed from the presence of the council, ‘rejoicing that they were counted worthy to suffer shame for his name. ~ _ 42 And daily tin the temple, and in every house, “they ceased not to teach and preach Jesus Christ. CHAPTER VI. 1 The apostles, desirous to hav garded for their bodily suster careful themselves to’ dis God, the Sood of the soul, or deaconship £0 seven chosen men. 3 OF iu tom Stephen, aman full of faith, and of ily Ghost, is one. 12 Who is taken A aed ean he confounded in disputing, ‘ d after se seus ij agntinet the lato and the tomplod BEY e the poor re~ nance, as also pense the word of 3 appoint the office 68 F Mate. 10.17. 2h Se. Mark 1. 9. * Mate. 5. 12. *

Seven deacons appointed. Anno DOMINI 33 SS *ch.2.41.& 4, 4&5 & yer. 7. beh. 9. 99, & 11. 20. © ch. 4. 35, *Exod. 19.17, * Deut. 1.13, ch. 1.21. & ech. 11. 25, ‘ch. 8, 5, 26. & 21. 8, | iRev. 2.6, 15, keh. 1,94, ‘eh. 6.17.89, 17. & 13, 3. 1Tim, 4.14, & 5, 22, 2 Tim. 1, G, ™ ch. 12,94, & 19, 20, Col. 1. 6, ® John 12. 42, ° Luke 21, 15, ch. 5. 39, Sce Exod, 4, 12, Tsai. 54, 17. P 1 Kings 91, 10, 13, Matt. 26, 69, 0, Veh. 95, u, S| A™ in those days, “when the isciples was @ Taurmuring >Grecians against the He. Ir widow: les unto them, and on that we should 3 Wherefore, out amon, you seven Teport, full of the H wisdom, whom w this business. But we fyil] give ourselves continually to Prayer, and to the minis. d brethren, *look ye men of honest oly Ghost and © may appoint over tephen, &a man full of fait the Holy Ghost, a proselyte of Vhom they set before the apostles: and * when they had prayed, ‘they laid their hands on them. nd™the word of God increased 3 and the number of the disciples multiplied in Jerusalem greatly ; and a Sreat company "of the priests were obedient, to the faith nd Stephen, full of faith and power, did great wonders and miracles among the people. hen there arose certain of the synagogue, Which is called the synagogue of the Libertines, and i Alexandrians, and and of Asia, disen, Y Were not able to reom and the spirit by le spake, hen ed up the people, 8, and the scribes, and came upon him, and caught him, and brought hin, to the council, 13 And set up false Witnesses, which i 1 Ceaseth not to speak blasphemous Words against this holy place, and the law: 441 For we have heard him say, at sat looking Stedf; tly face ag it had been ¢] angel. him to death, who commendath hi esus, and humbly Prayeth for them, (THEN said the high Priest, Are these things so? 2 And he said,*Men, brethren, and|*2 fathers, hearken; The God of gy appeared unto our father Abraham, when he was in Mesopotamia, before he dwelt in Charran, 3 And said unto him, ° Get thee out of thy country, and from ty kindred, and come ae the lan which I shall shew thee. t Then *came he out of the cal the Chaldeans, and dwelt o on yan: and from thence, secon ther was dead, he cat this land, wherein ye now ( at 5 And he gave him wand self e in it, no, not so mul mised rae ‘his foot on: “yet ie 4 5: sve it to hit , that he would ee oe seed alte possession, an Veal geld kill d: strange land; — i ndage, bring them into bondag them evil ‘four _ 7 And the na see shall be Dae ee tod: and afte n ! oh om epee : {prethe i | av i; 8 “And he gr ‘and 8 f circumcision + of circun ey

to whom th il it «chs, BO archs. Oo Dee iH atria 9 And rei int envy, sold th him, God was “!

Stephen's apology. THE ACTS VII. Stephen's apology. DOMINI 33 10 And delivered him out of all his, afflictions, ˚and gave him favour and Anno -— | wisdom in the sight of Pharaoh king o Gen, AL. 37. 7 . «3.6. Jof Mgypt; and he made him governor over Egypt and all his house. jrGen. 41.54.) J] P Now there came a dearth over all the land of Egypt and Chanaan, and great affliction: and our fathers found no sustenance. 1Gen.42.1, | 12 But when Jacob heard that there was corn in Egypt, he sent out our fathers first. ‘Gen. 45.4, | 13 * And at the second time Joseph was made known to his brethren ; and Joseph’s kindred was made known unto Pharaoh. *Gen. 45.9 | 14 ®Then sent Joseph, and called ‘Gen, 46.27, his father Jacob to Aim, and ‘all his| "| kindred, threescore and fifteen souls. | |= Gen. 46.5. | 15 "So Jacob went down into E= Gen, 49.33. | gypt, “and died, he, and our fathers, | » Exod. 1, 22. . 6. 9. .| 16 And *were carried over into, 33,16. | Sychem, and laid in ‘the sepulchre | that Abraham bought for a sum of money of the sons of Emmor the father of Sychem. 17 But when “the time of the promise drew nigh, which God had sworn to Abraham, *the people grew and multiplied in Egypt, | 18 Till another king arose, which knew not Joseph. 19 The same dealt subtilly with our kindred, and evil entreated our fathers, so that they cast out their young children, to the end they might not live. Gen. 15. 13. ver. 6. Exod. 1. 7, 8, 9. Ps. 105. 24, 25, «Exod.2.2 | 90 In which time Moses was Aeteany born, and “was exceeding fair, and nourished up in his father’s house three months: 21 And “when he was cast out, Pharaoh’s daughter took him up,and nourished him for her own son. 22 And Moses was learned in all the wisdom of the Egyptians, and was ‘mighty in words and in deeds. 23 8And when he was full forty years old, it came into his heart to visit his brethren the children of God. * Exod. 2, 3— Ww. "Luke 24. 19. Exod, 2. 11, 12, Israel. 24 And seeing one of them suffer wrong, he defended Aim, and avenged him that was oppressed, and smote the Egyptian: 101, Now. | 25 ' or he supposed his brethren would have understood how that God by his hand would deliver them: but they understood not. Anno DOMINI 33 26 "And the next day he shewed himself unto them as they strove, and would have set them at one again, saying, Sirs, ye are brethren; why do ye wrong one to another? 27 But he that did his neighbour wrong thrust him away, saying, | iWho made thee a ruler and a judge over us? 28 Wilt thou

kill me, as thou diddest the Egyptian yesterday ? 29 ‘Then fled Moses at this saying, *; and was a stranger in the land of| ™ Madian, where he begat two sons. 30 'And when forty years were expired, there appeared to him in the ~~ 4 Exod. 2. 13, i See Luke 12, M4. | oh. 4.7. | & 7 | | lExed 3.2. | wilderness of mount Sina an angel of | the Lord in a flame of fire ina bush. 31 When Moses saw it, he wondered at the sight: and as he drew near to behold i#, the voice of the) } Lord came unto him, | 32 Saying, ™1 am the God of thy fathers, the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. Then Moses trembled, a durst not behold. | 33 »Then said the Lord to him, . 3 Put off thy shoes from thy feet: for the place were thou standest is holy | ground. 34 °I have seen, I have seen the ° sot +7 affliction of my people which is in Egypt, and I have heard their groaning, and am come down to deliver them. And now come, I will send thee into Egypt. 35 This Moses whom they refused, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge? the same did God send to | be a ruler and a deliverer "by the “8th It hand of the angel which appeared to him in the bush. 36 He brought them out,after that ‘Rebate he had ‘shewed wonders and signs in ‘= q the landof Egypt,*and in the Redsea, | tand in the wilderness forty years. 37 { Thisis that Moses, which said unto the children of Israel, "A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, "like unto me; *him shall ye hear. 38 YThis is he, that was in the chureh in the wilderness with ‘the angel which spake to him in the mount Sina, and with our fathers : ‘who received the lively "oracles to vive unto us: 39 'To whom our fathers would not = Matt. 22.32, Hebr. 11. 1 ib. o Deut. Wh 15, 1. oh. 2 | | Or, as mty- | Seif. : * Matr. 17. 3. y Exod. 19. J, VW. a Tsai, aS Gal. Nebr. 2. 2 + Exod. 2h Deut. a. 27, ah © Wom, ib 2 68—2

Stephen's apology. Anno DOMINI 33 o_o * Exod. 32. 1. 0G, 19. © Ps, 81. 12, Ezek. 20.25, 39. Rom. 1. 24. 2Thess.2.11, { Deut. 4.19. & 17. 3. 2 Kings 7. 16. & 21, 3, Jer, 19, 13, g Amos 5, 25, Or, who spake, nTbeod 25.40, & 26, 30, Hebr. 8. 5. ‘ Josh. 3, 14, H Or, having received, * Neh. 9. 24, Ps. 44, 2, & 78, 65, ch, 13, 19, ch. 17. 25, P Tsai. 66, Lg, Matt. 5. 34, 35, & 23. 99, 4 Deut. 9. 16, Ps, 106, 1 of |as saith the ‘build me? :| they have slain obey, but thrust him from them, and in their hearts tumed back again into Heypt, 40 °Saying unto Aaron, Make us gods to go before us: for as Sor this Moses, which brought us out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him. 41 “And they made a calf in those days, and offered sacrifice unto the idol, and rejoiced in the works of their own hands, 42 Then ¢God turned, and gave them up to worship ‘the host of heaven; as it is written in the book of the prophets, sO ye house of Israel, have ye offered to me slain beasts and sacrifices by the space of forty years in the wilderness ? 43 Yea, ye took up the tabernacle of Moloch, and the star of your god Remphan, figures which ye made to worship them: and I will carry you away beyond Babylon. 44 Our fathers had the tabernacle of witness in the wilderness, as he had appointed, ‘speaking unto Moses, "that he should make it according to the fashion that he had seen, 45 ‘Which also our fathers ' that came after brought in with Jesus into the possession of the Gentiles, ‘whom God drave out before the face of our fathers, unto the days of David ; 46 Who found favour before God, and "desired to find a tabernacle for the God of Jacob. 47 "But Solomon built him an house. 48 Howbeit the most High dwelleth not in temples made with hands; prophet, 49? Heayen is my throne, and earth is my footstool : what house will ye saith the Lord: or what is the place of my rest ? 50 Hath not my hand made all these things ? 51 4 Ye %stiffnecked and uncircumeised in heart and ears, ye do — always resist the Holy Ghost: as ‘a’? | your fathers did, 80 do ye. 52 ®Which of the prophets have not your fathers persecuted? and them which shewed oming of ‘the Just m ye have been now and murderers : before of the C ne; of who the betrayers THE AOQTS VIL. 53° Ww the dj ° the Heart, | li D hin My Oly and 56 And said, Behold, T see th heavens Opened, and the *Son of atitt fee Standing on the ight hand of{"™!4 od. 57 Then they cried outwith aloud voice, and stopped thei tan upon him with one accord, 58 And Yeast him out of the city, ‘and stoned him: and the

witnesses laid down their clothes at a young): man’s feet, whose name was Saul. 59 And they stoned Stephen, ‘calling upon God, and saying, Lord Jesus, ‘receive my spirit. Hen 60 And he &kneeled down, and '@ii! cried with a loud voice, "Lord, lay i" not this sin to their charge. And 1 when he had said this, he fell asleep. OHAPTER i i tionin yem, 1 By occasion of the persecu in 5H ihe church being planted I ii Philip the deacon, who pre heres ‘. cles, and baptized many, amoi yop the pa 2 the sorcerer, @ greut seduce! Yim nd ple 6 14 Peter andJohn Pata nal . i e the church: where ly pr Ghsl, imposition of hands giorne fought the i ; 4 ’ h pint 18 when Simon Nealon sharp ani tp ray ‘and coveleausnetss ‘ei John} ng he en i : ; , of Mm hi preaching he ae esate sents eunttel| op anal bupliae the APS og unto) ns" to leach, ating w ND *Saul was gr that tint his death And at i a1 . 7 erse there was a gt eat P + was fl rch which was the church whi all scatter an and they were or Jude! | throughout the regio apostle nl at a, except the # ried Ste? aie Sepa yout men ae grat ny 9 And e' Al and ema i 2 “ial, 2 a to his burva ver him. Wav |, a 21 ye mentation ¢r" ) éhe mas to eve} . ‘ 1) afl | Go) 3 As for h enter ng m youl jaureh, al of the ¢ : i nen % house, and hi i a set committed ie 4 Therefore : ed abroad we ord. . ie W ‘or ing tl "Ea Mito a CO) at a i] EEQ Qe a8 Oot oo.” ee as ae Be, pgs B ie 5 of a. = > i— sw 2 PsSeo _ Ee at = gs So.55 22 as. a BOum os ss Bes = 8 Ps Ex SBS — zs 3 as 2Be = BEE s= er

- C——— THE ACTS VIII. An Lthiopian eunuch converted. 21 Thou hast neither part nor lot in this matter : for thy heart is not right in the sight of God. hone accord | 22 Repent therefore of this thy ; h| wickedness, and pray God, sif per-| "2 Ti haps the thought of thine heart may be forgiven thee. . 23 For I perceive that thou art in tthe gall of bitterness, and in the bond of iniquity. : 24 Then answered Simon, and said, "Pray ye to the Lord for me, that 7 none of these things which ye have spoken come upon me. 25 And they, when they had _testified and preached the word of the Lord, returned to Jerusalem, and preached the gospel in many villages of the Samaritans. 36 And the angel of the Lord spake unto Philip, saying, Arise, and go toward the south unto the way that goeth down from Jerusalem unto Gaza, which is desert. 27 And he arose and went: and, behold, *a man of Ethiopia, an eunuch of great authority under Candace | | queen of the Ethiopians, who had the | | charge of all her treasure, and *had | come to Jerusalem for to worship, | 28 Was returning, and sitting in| | his chariot read Esaias the prophet. | ‘ino the soreorer baptized. 1 ne to the = = t vent down I — | 5 Then Philip _ eached Christ Anno Py . . d 1 ast | city of Samaria, and P: a hem. unto th — ¢ And the teh ave heed unto Philip spake, eople wit I noes things whic hearing and seeing the miracles which he did. . 7 For ® unclean spirits, eryng with loud voice, came out of many that were possessed with them: and many taken with palsies, and that were lame, were healed. g And there was ¢ Hebr. 12. 15. Mark 16.17 great joy in that city. 9 But there was a certain man, called Simon, which beforetime in the same city "used sorcery, and bewitched the people of Samaria, ' giving out that himself was some great one : 10 To whom they all gave heed, from the least to the greatest, saying, This man is the great power of God. 11 And to him they had regard, because that of long time he had bewitched them with sorceries. 12 But when they believed Philip preaching the things * concerning the kingdom of God, and the name’ of Jesus Christ, they were baptized, both men and women. 13 Then Simon himself believed bch. 13, 6. teh. 5, 36, » Zeph. 3. 10. keh. 1. 3, y John 12. 20. | 1Gr. signs and great miracles, Veh. 2.20, “eh 19, 9, ‘ “thou hast = God tay |) Ie and when he was baptized, os continued with Philip, and wondered, beholding the tmiracles and ee which were done. . . Now when the apostles which Ma at Ji erusalem heard that Samaoe iad received

the word of God, if or unto them Peter and John: dow ho, when they were come bee on prayed for them, 'that they Be Pies the Holy Ghost : Fe (For ™as yet he was fallen upon : teal of them : only "they were bap1, oH the name of the Lord Jesus.) i a rae they their hands on @ ve | they received the Holy 1s hice a when Simon saw that hand ne on of the apostles' ae 1¢ Holy Ghost was viven 5 tered them money. no nt "ying, Give me also on whomsoeve ay receive the 20 But Pe Money pe also this power, r I lay hands, he Holy Ghost. is - said unto him, Thy Ish with thee, because thought that tthe gift of e purchased with money. 29 Then the Spirit said unto Philip, Go near, and join thyself to this chariot. 30 And Philip ran thither to Aim, and heard him read the prophet Esaias, and said, Understandest thou what thou readest ? 31 And he said, How ean I, except some man should guide me? And he desired Philip that he would come up and sit with him. 32 The place of the scripture which he read was this, *He was led as a sheep to the slaughter; and like a lamb dumb before his shearer, so opened he not his mouth : i 33 In his humiliation his judoment _ ee away: and who shall declare his generation? for his life is taken from the on Na ss dat 34 And the eunuch answered Philip, and said, I pray thee, of whom speaketh the prophet this? of himself, or of some other man? ae? Chen Philip opened his mouth and began at the same scripture, and preached unto him Jesus. a Tsai. 3.7, u

The conversion of Saul. bch. 10. 47. © Matt. 28, 19, e 1 Kings 18, 2 Kings2.16. Ezek 3, 12, 14. *ch, Gal, 1. 13. 1 Tim. 1.13. * Matt, 95. 40, &e, "oh, 5, 39, * Luke 3,0, CW. 2.97. ke MG. 30, Mark 16, 16; 4 Matt. 16.16, iM. ‘| to stand still 36 And as they went on their way, they came unto a certain water : and the eunuch said, See, here is water ; *what doth hinder me to be baptized? 37 And Philip said, ˚If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, “I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God. 38 And he commanded the chariot and they went down both into the water, both Philip and the eunuch ; and he baptized him. 89 And when they were come y out of the water, Lord caught away Philip, that the eunuch saw him no More: and he went on his way rejoicing. 40 But Philip was found at Azotus: and passing through he preached in all the cities, till he came to Cesarea, CHAPTER Ix, 1 Saul, going towards Damascus, 4 is stricken down to the carth, 10 is called to the apostle. ship, 18 andis Saptized by Ananias. 20 He preacheth Christ boldly." 23 The Jews lay twait lo kill him + 29 so do the Grecians, but 31 The church having rest, Peter healeth Eneas of the palsy, 36 and restoreth Tabitha to life, ND “Saul, yet breathing ont threatenings and slaughter against the disciples of the Lord, went unto the high priest, 2 And desired of him letters to Damascus to the Synagogues, that if he found any tof this way, whether they were men or women, he might bring them hound unto Jerusalem, 3 And ag he journeyed, he came near Damascus: and suddenly there shined round about hin a light from heaven : 4 And he fell to the earth, and heard a voice saying unto him, Saul, Saul, ‘why persecutest thou me? 5 And ‘he said, Who art thou, Lord? And the Lord said, Iam Jesus whom thou persecutest : ‘4 7s hard for thee to kick against the pricks. nd he trembling and astonished said, L, ord, what wilt thou have me todo? And the Lord said unto him, Arise, and go into the city, and it shall he told thee what thou must do, 7 And ‘the Men w With him stoo 4 Voice, but se nd Saul and when his 4@ escapeth both, hich journeyed d speechless, hearing eng no man. arose from the earth ; eyes were opened, he THE ACTS yyy ias sae ne th hin the baad ie they leq hin x, Taseug, y ought hin into ™ ; N P | the house “the Spirit of the| § * 15 But the Lord said unto him, Go na. "hay : ord said 2nse, and go into the 1s called Straight, ang aul, » prayeth, 12 And hath Seen in a vision 4 man named Ananias coming in, and putting Ais hand on

him, that he might receive his sight. 13 Then Ananias answered, Lord, I have heard by many of this man, "how much evil’he hath done to thy|'=" saints at Jerusalem: ; 14 And here he hath authority from the chief priests to bind all ‘that call on thy name, One called , behold, hig| tetas ear : for "he is a chosen vessel) ne gag ote me before unto me, to bear my na vo ™the Gentiles, a kings, a children of Israel: eval 16 For °I will shew him ~ in things he must suffer for my | eee ; is Ways)" “I PAnd Ananias — Fi and entered into ean ai “putting his hands om on ts Brother Saul, the Lord, @ ms that appeared ae as thou camest, xi thou mightest eT is ct The filled with the oF ofl in 18 And immediate’) os 1s eyes a i Biel sight arose, and bE a ie , 19 And wh athenel: * vat, he was streng vg with ae: ertain ay" qmasel® cll af was Saul ¢ eat Dames los which were Oe hee +e ciples straightway 7° gh 299 And str oe Christ in the sy i is the Son of God. 91 But al amazed, and 8 that destvoyt this ea sntents hither for = 2 3 ad 5

o™ +S Joslt.& I 1sam.19.12. beh, 22.17. Gal 1.1710. ech d. 3G & 2 4 yer, 20, 22 Gal. 1. 18. § See ch. 1 Anno Yonge eng ‘ whe g — to kill Saul. ver, 93, 2Cor, 11.96, 6, eG, Ne Sh LIS. “a _~T . Peter raiseth Tabitha to life. ae T HE ACTS IX. chief a — them pound unto the 2 pee 1 increased the more in . an oe confounded the Jews stre : F which dwelt at Damascus, proving A ry Christ. - ene that many days were fulfilled, ythe Jews took counsel to ill him: : at their laying await was known of Saul. And they watche the gates day and night to kill him. 95 Then the disciples took him by night, and “let Aim down by the wall in a basket. 96 And ¥ when Saul was come to Jerusalem, he assayed to join himself to the disciples: but they were all afraid of him, and believed not that he was a disciple. 97 ©But Barnabas took him, and brought iim to the apostles, and declared unto them how he had seen the Lord in the way, and that he had spoken to him, ¢and how he had preached boldly at Damascus in the name of Jesus. _28 And *he was with them coming in and going out at Jerusalem. 29 And he spake boldly in the name of the Lord Jesus, and disputed against the ‘Grecians: * but they went about to slay him. es Which when the brethren knew, hey brought him down to Cesarea, and sent him forth to Tarsus. Pe Peng had the churches rest ate hout, all Judea and Galilee walla amaria, and were edified ; and Ha thee in the fear of the Lord, and ic comfort of the Holy Ghost, ae qultiplied. oe ia it came to pass, as Peter eee throughout all quarters, he by at Lan to the saints which a fai there he found a certain lis lepine Ineas, which had kept the palsy years, and was sick of We suid Peter said unto him, Eneas, arise, ; wrist maketh thee whole : dros and make thy bed. And he : co y. and ao that dwelt at Lydda - . to ‘ Lord aw him, and ™ turned ‘| Now there was Un diseiple n at Joppa a ceraumed Tabitha, which t: d| sent unto him two men, js called ' Dorcas: rie this woman was full " of good works 38 and almsdeeds which she did. 37 And it came to pass in those days, that she was sick, and died: whom when they had washed, they laid her in ° an upper chamber. 38 And forasmuch as Lydda was nigh to Joppa, and the disciples had heard that Peter was there, they desiring him that he would not ‘delay to come to them. . 39 Then Peter arose and went with them. When he was come, they brought him into the upper chamber: and all the widows stood by him weeping, i by interpretation 1 Or, Doe, OF, Roe. a1Tim.2 10. Tit. 3. 8. ach. 1. 13. Or, be grieved. and shewing

the coats and garments which Dorcas made, while she was with them. 40 But Peter ? put them all forth, and ‘kneeled down, and prayed ; and turning him to the body ‘said, Tabitha, arise. And she opened her eyes: and when she saw Peter, she sat up. 41 And he gave her his hand, and \ lifted her up, and when he had called the saints and widows, presented | her alive. 42 And it was known throughout | all Joppa; ‘and many believed in| *30}3 ir | the Lord. | 43 And it came to pass, that he tarried many days in Joppa with one t Simon a tanner. CHAPTER X. 1 Cornelius, adevout man, 5 being command-= ed by an angel, sendeth for Peter: 11 who by a vision 14, 20 is taught not to despise the Gentiles. 34 ls he preacheth Christ to Cornelius and his company, 44 the Holy Ghost falleth on them, 48 and they are buplized. H HERE was a certain man in ; Cesarea called Cornelius, a centurion of the band called the Italian | band, 24.4 deyout man, and one that be 1 * ‘ a feared God with all his house which gave much alms to the people, and prayed to God alway 9. ¢ . = ° F <8 3 3 He saw in a vision evidently about the ninth hour of the day an sae Soe <a angel of God coming in to him, and saying unto him, Cornelius. a And when he looked on him, he se varie! and said, What is it, oe ¢ And he said unto him, Thy he ae and thine alms are come up or « memorial before God. ? Matt 9. 25. | ach. 7. 60. + Mark 5. 41, | 42. | John 11. 43. | i | | tech. 1G | € ver. 30. eh. TL La.

Cornelius sendeth for Peter. Anno DOMINI dl SY teh, 9. 43. teh. 114, foh. 11.5, &e. &ch. 7. 56, Rey. 19. 11, SLev. 11, 4. & 20, 95, Deut.14. 3,7. ‘ek. 4.14, Meh. 11, 12, Veh. 15, 7, 5 And now send men and call for one Simon, name is Peter: . 6 He lodgeth with one tanner, whose house is side: ®he shall tell thee ughtest to do. a And when the angel which spake unto Cornelius was departed, he called two of his houshold sery. ants, and a devout soldier that waited on him continually ; 8 And when he had declared all these things unto them, he sent them to Joppa. 9 4 On the morrow, as they went on their journey, and drew nigh unto the city, ‘Peter went up upon the ousetop toprayahoutthe sixth hour: 10 And he became veryhungry, and would have eaten : but while they made ready, he fell into a tranee, 11 And &gayy heaven Opened, and a certain yesge] descending unto him, as it had been a Sreat sheet knit at the four corners, and let down to the earth : 12 Wherein ourfooted bea: wild beasts, and fowls of 13 And there came a voice to him, Rise, Peter ; kill, and cat. But Peter said, Not so, Lord; "for T have never eaten any thing that is common op unclean, And the yoice sp ‘Simon a y the seawhat thou were all manner of Sts of the earth, and and creeping things, the air, q 16 This wa: vessel wag y, heaven, 17 Now while Petey himself what. thig Visio had seen should me Men which S done thrice : and the eceived up ag: ‘ain into doubted in m which he Arise therefore, and get thee own, and 20 with them, doubting r 1 have sent them. eter went down to the of them | and © Catigg Onelus the + Uito his house O hear words of thee, 7 gether his kinsmen and near friends, 25 And as Peter Was coming in, Cornelius met him, and fell down at his feet, and worshipped him, 26 But Peter took him up, saying, Stand up; I myself also am aman, 27 And as he talked with him, he went in, and found many that were come together. 28 And he said unto them, Ye knowhow’that it is an unlawful thing for a man that js a nll ny, or come unto o i Ba ea but ™God hath oe ed me that I one not call any mmon or unclean. me "99 Therefore came I ye en, out gainsaying, as soon as hat intent for: I ask therefore for whe ye hay for me? : Bd hol elie said, in sie ago I was fasting ame us and at the ninth ee man stoo! before me ‘in bright clothing, j i call hither Simon, ‘ va Peter; he is lodges : one Simon a i ty who, when he ¢o “al ' ei See therelor? that re ei thou has . therefor’ * hee; a el F a's prayed ral prayer) uthy | in| i Any, Mish {| ay WL re ul I Rey ILM eet Orel res child GLilth

rebels Al! Fytst! ait 3 Peat He Wi i La i kee w J, oy “ + come. efore al nape ent .- coum" 2 ings that é hear all thing thee of God.

Cornelius i Anno poMINt dl a y Deut 10.17. 0, & 10.12, M. 1 Cor, 12. 1. Gal, 5. 28, Epes. 2 13, it & 3.6. Isai, 7, 19, Epes. 2.14, 16,17. Col. 1, 29, » Matt, 28, 18. 4 Tuke 4. 18, ch. 2, 92, & Hebr.1. 9. * John 3. 2, ch, 2. 32, Bch. 5, 30, eh 2 2b 1 igen, ch. 13, 31, k Luke 9. o '¢ 24.30, John 21,13, ‘Matt. | Mate 20.19, ch. 1. 8, * John 5, 29, het. a1, 16. |feareth him, D I "| ness, 18 accepted with him. | 30 whic THE ACTS X. Peter maketh his defence. and his company. Mien —-eajen Peter opened his mouth 4. Then Peter open i ; waa said, Of a truth I perceive that (jod is no respecter of persons : 35 But *in eve nation he that and worketh righteous36 The word which God sent unto "\the children of Israel, * preaching peace by Jesus Christ ; ("he is Lord of all:) 37 That word, J say, ye know, which was published throughout all Judea, and *began from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached ; 38 How ‘God anointed Jesus of | Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing i |good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil ; ©for God was with him. 39 And ‘we are witnesses of all things which he did both in the land of the Jews, and in Jerusalem; ®whom they slew and hanged on a tree : 40 Him " God raised up the third day, and shewed him openly ; 41 ‘Not to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before of God, even to us, *who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead. 42 And 'he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify ™ that it is he which was ordain; ed of God n 7 a phe to be the J udge of quick 1 43 °To him give all the prophets . |Witness, that through his name "whosoever believeth in him shall 41. |¥ecelve remission of sins. 44 | While Peter yet spal ake thes Words, ‘the Holy Ghost Trell on all »-|them which heard the word. 45 Ree they of the circumcision . 1 believed were astonished, as thee as came with Peter, * because on he the Gentiles also was poured re on gift of the Holy Ghost. triesicn pene heard them speak with ’s, and magnify G The snared se venity God. Then d ., . ‘ Can any man forbid water, that Leh these s . it Mtn g ein Soule ya be baptized, which On. 10, 4a received thi Ghost ‘as an oe well as wes e@ Holy Ghost ‘as veh. age Bh & 48 "And he bei commanded them to aptized xt ; aptized *in the name of the ord. ‘Then p i ates, 2 prayed the tarry certain days, ey him to CHAPTER XI. 1 Peter, being accused for going in lo the Geni is rence, 18 which is ace oepied. ye ie lieing spread into Phenice, and Cyprus, and Antioch, Barnabas is sent to confirm

them. 26 The disciples there are first called Christians. 27 They send relief to the brethren in Judea in lime 9, famine. ND the apostles and brethren that were in Judea heard that the Gentiles had also received the word of God. 2, And when Peter was come up to Jerusalem, *they that were of the circumcision contended with him, 3 Saying, ° Thou wentest in to men uncircumcised, ‘and didst eat with them. 4 But Peter rehearsed the matter from the beginning, and expounded it 4by order unto them, saying, 5 °I was in the city of Joppa praying: and in a trance I saw a vision, Anno DOMINI 41 —>—>~E—’ ‘A certain vessel descend, as it had been a great sheet, let down from heaven by four corners; and it came even to me: 6 Upon the which when I had fastened mine eyes, I considered, and saw fourfooted beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the air. 7 And I heard a voice saying unto me, Arise, Peter; slay and eat. 8 But I said, Not so, Lord: for nothing common or unclean hath at any time entered into my mouth. 9 But the voice answered me again from heaven, What God hath cleansed, that call not thou common. 10 And this was done three times: and all were drawn up again into heaven. ~ 11 And, behold, immediately there were three men already come unto the house where I was, sent from Cesarea unto me. 12 And ‘the spirit bade me oo with them, nothing doubting. Moreove Sthese six brethren accompanied aes and we entered into the man’s house: 13 "And he shewed us how he had seen an angel in his house, which le ary unto him, Send men surname a Peters for Simon, whose +t Whoshall tell thee words, whereb P ee and all thy house shall be 15 And as I began to speak, the * John 16. 13 eh. 10. 19. 13. 7. sch. 10. 23, 4 ch. 10. 30. ach. 10. 45. Gal. 2. 12. > ch. 10. 28. «Gal. 2. 12. 4 Luke 1. 3. *ch. 10.9, &c. a

The gospel preached at Antioch.’ THE ACTs XI. jin | Holy Ghost fell on them, ‘as on us Dour at the eginning, 16 Then remembered I the word : wf 13a Sa. of the Lord, how that he said, ¥ John T © dice: V ao ndaad baptized with water; but lye accordi 0 hig pe Fer mag] a ** |ghall be baptized with the Holy | to Send ereliog fro determing "ysl 4 Ghost. Which dwelt in Jn dent brethney ny “‘stisga| 17 "Forasmuch then Zid oS |_80 “whet also they gj a "| them the like gift as he did unto US, | it to the elders the Md, an Sent ty, who believed “on the Lord Jesus bas and Say). > ‘be hands of tbs = ch. 10. 47. Christ ; "what was I, that [ could i withstand God 2 Cc APTRER XI 18 When they heard these things, | 1 King, Herod ne Aneel the Christin they held their Peace, and glorified iy rae doling 2th vannatneth Petr th “edt 2 | Go » Saying, ˚ Then hath God also aureh In his arid taking to the Gentiles Sranted repentance angel, ane miscrates ten y ii unto life, death, the ord of God prasperag fe " Poh. 8.1 19 1? Now they which were scat- No about that ti tered abroad upon the Persecution the king " stretched forth isto that arose about Stephen travelled hands to Vex certain of the church, as far as Ph Nice, and (i us, and] 2 And e kille Tames "the brother ‘iu Antioch, Preaching the word to none | of John with the swor ut unto the Jews only. nd because he Saw it pleased nd some of them were men of| the J, ews, he proceeded further to : 'Yprus and Cyrene, which, when they | take Peter also, (Then were *the)¢!! Were come to Antioch, Spake unto days of unleavened bread, iad 4g BA & ‘the Grecians, preaching the Lord 4 And ¢when he had apprehended |*!** esus, him, he put him in prison, and de*Gue ¥o* | 21 And "the hand of the Lord wag livered Lim to four quaternions of with them: and a great number be- | soldiers to keep him; intending after ee my ieved, and “turned unto the Lord. Easter to bring him forth to the! Bowe: 22 9" hen tidin S of these things | peo le. fs tl 42 came unto the a of the chuith f° —_ therefore was kept ‘that nie which was in erusalem : and they | son: but "prayer was made (lod fon Pt "08% | ont forth ‘Barnabas, that he should ceasing of the church unto il £9 as far ag Antioch, him, 1 would have} !*" 23 Who, when he came, and had] 6 And when Hero par night Seen the prace of God, was glad, and brought him forth, eit tivo sol “eh ds.ag, |g > ta] betiveen retieey exhorted them all, that with pur- | Peter was sleeping vo chains: al Pose of heart they would cleaye un- | diers, bound with door kept te to the Lord. the

keepers before the oli wat! 24 For he Was a po an, and | prison. el of He) “eh. 6. 5, “full of the Holy Ghost andre, on PM And, behold, pi ge a light| "asta Yan much people Was added unto| Lord came upon and he = he Lord, shined in the Mide, and raised il Dont 25° Then departed Barnabas +o Peter on the ae quickly. " “ane, | AtsUs, for to seek Saul: UP» Sayings cae from Ais han hint 26 And When he had founa him, | his chains fe 3 el said a si he brought him unto Antioch. And| § And =H and bind 0 OY ih 10r, mime |e CAME to Pass, that a whole year | Gird pe 0 he did. a abot eniivene® | they Assembled themselves twit] > the } dals. An C t thy garme chureh, and taught much people. | unto him, f low me lore And the disciples Were called Christ- | thee, and fo went out, tit was . lans first in ntioch, 9 And he ist not that? eel; ee REE 27 And in these days came a ro- | him ; ann am by ki fit| \Cor. 12: 4, | Phets from J Usalem unto Antioch, | which . saw a visi vat the ‘| Hynes 411.1" 98 And there stoog “P one of them | thought ‘h Yeh, 21, 19, named >Agabus, and si th Signified by here Should be great re pi oul were Pr ame T they py ca 1 : sie ward, the! a and the s'

sch, tel 15, 37. myer. t, who was Mere. Or, 1 hare hosting tend Ny) tear, "| the thing, “he came to the house 0 11, foasls "Gen. 48. 16, | Matt. 10.10, Mit in. Grn eve thes THE ACTS XII. « Barnabas and Saul set apart. 12 And when he had considered Mary the mother of ! John, whose surname was Mark; where many were gathered together ™pray!ng. 13 And as Peter knocked at the door of the gate, a damsel came 'to hearken, named Rhoda. 14 And when she knew Peter's voice, she opened not the gate for gladness, but ran in, and told how Peter stood before the gate. 15 And they said unto her, Thou art mad, But she constantly affirmed that it was even so. Then said they, "It is his angel. 16 But Peter continued knocking: and when they had opened the door, and saw him, they were astonished. 17 But he, *beckoning unto them with the hand to hold their peace, declaved unto them how the Lord had brought him out of the prison. And he said, Go shew these things unto James, and to the brethren. And he departed, and went into another place. 18 Now as soon as it was day, there Was no small stir among the soldiers, lint was become of Peter. ie And when Herod had sought for ed ti and found him not, he examin‘i he keepers, and commanded that key should be put to death. And he went down from Judea to Cesarea, md there abode. > "a I And Herod !was highly dis\ sed with then of Tyre and Sidon: hitn pee came with one accord to ene's ah having made Blastus tthe sine chamberlain their friend, devag etn beeause *their country 31 pene by the king's country. rayed i val sneh day Elst Ae Hirose yal apparel, sat upon his one, and made an oration unto lem, f|them "John, yer ance. _ Anno_ viraculons dein _—~ to the| 22 And the people gave a Cee poMINI -— she iron gate that Jeade f his | saying Tt ig the voice of a god, an _4 [anna ti swhich opened to them : ais say a ia mit 5 n . . we oy accord: and they went out, @ 23 And immediately the angel of a1Sam. 25. —— | 1 through one street ; anc B site him, because rhe|"35 1638 | passed OT he angel departed from the Lord ‘smote 11m, d he was |, 22724)" forthwith the ang gave not God the glory: and 1 sae + Ps. 115. 1. ee d when Peter was come to | eaten of worms, and gave up n | : said, Now J know of a| ghost. ji + Isal. 55. 11 himeelt tthe Lord hath sent his "O44 But ‘the word of God grew ch. 6 7. & i aul thath delivered me out of | and multiplied. Saul returned Col. 1. 6: te hand of Herod, and from gi Ftd An : eee inay had ful. ‘ é _|from Jerusalem. y : . 1 easel ofthe people ot sai

filled their ministry, and ‘took with |' Oe en oe. | Mark. CHAPTER XIU. 1 Paul and Barnabas are chosen Gentiles. 7 Of Sergius Paulus, and Elymas the sorcerer. 14 Paul preacheth at Antioch, that Jesus is Christ. 42 The Gentiles believe: 45 but the Jews gainsay and blaspheme = 46 whereupon they turn lo the Gentiles. 48 As many as were ordained lo life believed. I that was at Antioch certain prophets and teachers; as >Barna-| bas, and Simeon that was called Niger, and * Lucius of Cyrene, and Manaen, !which had been brought up with Herod the tetrarch, and Saul. 2 As they ministered to the Lord, and fasted, the Holy Ghost said, 4Separate me Barnabas and Saul for the work ¢whereunto I have called them. 3 And ‘when they had fasted and prayed, and laid their hands on them, they sent them away. 4 So they, being sent forth by the Holy Ghost, departed unto Se- ‘*° leucia: and from thence they sailed to Cyprus. 5 And when they were at Salamis, “they preached the word of God in|"** the synagogues of the Jews: and they had also ‘John to ¢heiy minister. 6 And when they had gone through the isle unto Paphos, they found *a certain sorcerer, a false prophet, a Jew, whose name was Bar-jesus : 7 Which was with the deputy of the country, Sergius Paulus, a pruot a who called for Barnabas and Saul, and desir ar a Gre lesired to hear the _S But 'Elymas the sorcerer (for so is his name by interpretation, ) withstood them, seeking to turn away the deputy from the fhith. . whose surname was to go to the OW there were *in the church | Anno Domtnt 45 ach. 11 14. 5. bch. 11. 22—26. ¢ Rom. 16. 21. | Or, Herod's | Sfosterbrother. 4 Numb. 9.14. ch. 2 Rom. 1. 1. Gal. LL. & of Exod. 7.11. 2Tim. wa o™ £ 9 Then Saul, (who also is called

Elymas smitten, with pany loosed fro Poh. 15, 3g, i 144 But when the: Perga, they came io Antioch in Pj “rag € /Sidia, and “went into the Synagogue on the sabbath day, and sat down, “alk. 6, And "afte, the Yeading of the Prophets the rulers of the *pisogue sent uy ing, * Hebr, 13,29, |g y departed from ] r rif ye have any word of exhortation for the People, Say on, ‘eh. 19, 17, he 1 sto Up, and ‘heck “B52, |oning with his hand, id, Men of at. 0 a Srael, and “ye that fear G d, give y Exod, audience, at ‘ ol ay The God of this people of Israel “Ext ba chose ou, fath *S, and exalted the “Exod tgs People whe hey dwelt a8 strangers mem, | the land of Gypt, “and with an a, 32,040. Neh arm brought he them out of it. Gr. érag. nd 4, W the time of forty orp yearg suffer d he heir Mannerg ip for érpo. | the Wildernegg, fate. And when "heh d destroyed se. ag em n Nations he land of Chanaan pear er, Ne divided heir land to ¢ tem by lot ait, i Pi nd, after that he Gave unto REO to hun Ges abo ' the space of four and 50 Chry- ct any S0stom, Y years, *unti] SaProphet, *Fosh..1 9 Qf , Hos. 13.1), hy isimigh | 22 And “when he hady : emoved him, ham, 2 4 he "alse up unto then David to he LES Ithein king, to whom al ™Uso he gave blindness. THE ag T iS) XI, Anno |Paul,) ™Allea with the Holy Ghost, Daatony, POMINI | ot hi eyes on hi avid the gq el aye said, O fill of all subtilty | ming: ¢° Mate 9p, and all mischief, "Zhoy child of the my will Ton devil, thou enemy of all nighteous- 23 "Or th Ness, wilt thou not Cease to pervert, according the right Ways of the Lord? nto Israe] a *Feod.o.3. | 17 nd now, behold, °the hand of} 24 OW} pene Ge the Lord js upon thee, and thou efore hi shalt be blind, Not seei fou Written in the second pee Degota art my Son, this day hay 0 : ten thee. Hl ‘tLke ta are read every ay, ‘they haye fulfilled then 2 a in condemning han, 28 "And though they found no Cause of death jn him, *yet desired i they Pilate that he should be shin, ra 29 ¥ And when they had fulfilled all Fd that was written of him, “they i. him down from the tree, and lai | im in a ge ulchre, ; it "30 * But God raised him from | t : ty a And he was seen many days sit: : HL vith him) Sie! of them which came up with } dyho | 4 i alem, "who 3 “from Galilee to J ser nk a are his witnesses unto ls vail 82 And we declare unto you ear b tidings, how that *the pong was made unto the So _ 33 God hath fulfilled re rat to us their children, “i . st iaaho raised up Jesus again; 4 8 Jota ais ing that he cerning t » 10) 4 as concer yor 2 M1 in from the ach ey ys ed him up nn to corr sak

more ee s] will gi al aid on this v se, * Tanids ite sure tmercies of | so inal ith also refore he sa not 5 35 Where , rll fee! thie \ 4 Dy \ is or ration YD} his own genere Ss aul ys UC” ¢c. and We ‘ion — i, on sleep, “ai Bs i ih ers. and saw Cor ] = athers, ee id

, and said, [i]I have found
*son* of Jesse, [k]a man after
heart, which shall fulfil
ill.

his man's seed hath God
[m]to *his* promise raised
el [n]a Saviour, Jesus:
en John had first preached
coming the baptism of re-
to all the people of Israel.
as John fulfilled his course,
Whom think ye that I am?
*he*. But, behold, there
ne after me, whose shoes
I am not worthy to loose.
*and* brethren, children of
of Abraham, and whoso-
ng you feareth God, [q]to you
rd of this salvation sent.
they that dwell at Jerusa-
their rulers, [r]because they
not, nor yet the voices of
ets [illegible]

Anno DOMINI 45

i Ps. 89. 20.
k 1 Sam. 13. 14. ch. 7. 46.
l Isai. 11. 1. Luke 1. 32, 69. ch. 2. 30. Rom. 1. 3.
m 2 Sam. 7. 12. Ps. 132. 11.
n Matt. 1. 21. Rom. 11. 26.
o Matt. 3. 1. Luke 3. 1.
p Matt. 3. 11. Mark 1. 7. Luke 3. 16. John 1. 26, 27.
q Matt. 10. 6. Luke 24. 47. ver. 46. ch. 3. 26.
r Luke 23. 34. ch. 3. 17. 1 Cor. 2. 8.
s ver. 14, 15. ch. 15. 21.

> THE ACTS XIU. Paul healeth @ cripple at Lystra. bas, and expelled th sts. “el 7 But they shook off the dust of their feet against them, and came nto Iconium. "52 And the disciples “were filled with joy, and with the Holy Ghost. CHAPTER XIV. 1 Paul and Barnabas are persecuted from Tconium. 8 Al Lystra Paul healetha cripple, whereupon they are reputed as gods. 19 Pau is stoned. 21 They pass through divers churches, confirming the disciples in Saith and patience. 26 Returning to Antioch, they report what God had done with them. AY it came to pass in Teonium, that they went both together into the synagogue of the Jews, and so spake, that Anno DOMINI 4d l erted. at ans t ised again em out of their J 37 Buthe, whom God raised agai” : ae y Matt. 10. 14. Mark 6. 11 Luke 9. 5. ch. 18. 6. « Matt. 5. 12. John 16. 22. ch. 2. 46. : n. MINI vy no corrupio: s ar i¢ known unto you theremenand brethren, that*through is preached unto you the forgi gg of sins: ; fore Ipy him all that believe 39 And 1 are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by he law of Moses. wr) Beware therefore, Jest that come upon you, which is spoken of in ™the prophets ; 41 Behold, ye despisers, and wonder, and perish : for I work a work in your days, a work which ye shall inno wise believe, though a man declare it unto you. 42 And when the Jews were gone out of the synagogue, the Gentiles besought that these words might be preached to them tthe next sabbath. 43 Now when the congregation was broken up, many of the Jews and religious proselytes followed Paul and Barnabas: who, speaking to them, "persuaded them to continue in ˚the ee of God. 44 { And the next sabbath day came almost the whole city together to hear the word of God. 45 But when the Jews saw the multitudes, they were filled with envy, and Pspake against those things which Were spoken by Paul, contradicting and blaspheming. hi Then Paul and Barnabas waxed and said, 4It was necessary that en word of God should first have peut 2 2. een spoken to you: but ‘seeing ye Hate 31-43, put it from you, and judge yourselves “sh Mo anhy of everlasting life, lo, ‘we . urn to the Gentiles. fore, 7. | this man Heal, 63. 1. bth 9. 20 «8,3. Heb. 7 19. | a [eal 2. 14 Hab. 1. 6. ‘a oreat multitude both of the Jews and also of the Greeks believed. 2 But the unbelieving Jews stirred up the Gentiles, and made their minds evil affected against the brethren. 3 Long time therefore abode they speaking boldly in the Lord, which | + Mark 16. 20. gave testimony unto the

word of his} ""** | : sate: and granted signs and woners to be done by their hands. 4 But the multitude of the city was divided: and part held with the Jews, and part with the Papostles. 5 And when there was an assault made both of the Gentiles, and also of the Jews with their rulers, *to use them despitefully, and to stone them, . 6 They were ware of i¢, and “fled | ¢ Mate. 10.23. | pacers mea Derbe, cities of | nia, an i | lieth round atonke: aes 7 And tk gospel. here they preached the {Gr in the tweek betieeen. ach, 11.23, & M4, 22. Tit. 2.11, Hebr. 12.15, Pet. 5, 12. Poh. 10, 6. 1 Pet. 4. 4, Jude 10, e °2 Tim. 3.11. «Matt. 1 ch, 3, 20 %. 4 fom. 1. "Bxod, 2, 10, “Tsai, 49, wat.” Luke 2: 9 ‘che 47 *2 Tim. 3.11 Pil For so hath the Lord command- ee saying, tT have set thee to be ah eit nd i Gentiles, that thou est be for salvation unto t ends of the earth. i And when the Gentiles heard : Is, they were glad, and glorified on word of the Lord: “and as nany as were ordaine a i life Peer rdained to eternal 0 ee the word of the Lord was I rs ae throughout all the region, a ut the Jews stirred up the deeee ae women, and the ef men of the city, and *raise _| persecution against Paul and ae 84 *And there sat a certain man “ Lystra, impotent in his feet, beine a cripple from his mother’s womb, bs bike had walked : : he same heard Paul speak hed stirs beholding hin’ and ercelyin, at ad faith i ie g@ that he had faith to be 10 Said with a lo i ) ud voie upright on thy feet, AG eee and walked. - Sih se Pad toa Sen the people saw what — ad done, they lifted up their eee saying in the speech of Ly»"The gods are come down ech. ae ¢ Mare. 8 10. se 2, 20, s Isal. 35. @ tenis: us in the likeness of men heh. Oh 10. a 6, ie

Paul is stone a 24 An throughout amphylia, 25 And when they haq preached d. [ juee, | 12 Ana they Deacs piter. —~— |he Was the chief s : 13 Then th Piter, which Was before their city, brought Oxen ‘Dan. 2, 4g, and garlands unto the ates, land Would have done Sacrifice with the people. 14 Whi hen the apostles, Bay *Matt.26.65, | nabas and > Reard of * they rent theip clothes, and ran in among the People, crying out, ‘eh 10.26, | 7 5 And say} g, Sirs, "why do ye “Rr | these things? my, Iso are men of ike passions with y, and preach nto you that Ye should tury fro “a | thoes Vanities unto the living Gog, 1 ings 16, Pwhich ma eaven, and earth, anes | and the sea, and all things that are 1Cor, 9. 4 erein : Gente 8 16 *Whoin ¢j “* ast suffered al] 15.38: O & nations to walk in theiy Own ways, aPe at 17° ertheless he left not himTear self without Witness, in that he did "So? /S00d, an US rain from hea"Becht, ven, and fy Seasons, fillin our Joby 2, | hearts With food and gladness. s- GB. 1M, & nd with + Se sayings Scarce a 47 restrained they the People, that the tate 1ad not done Sacrifice unto them. “ch. 13,45, 19 qt ere came thither cep. tain Jows from Antioch and Teonium, who Persuaded the people “3,Cor 11, and, hayj Stoned Paul, drew hin, 2 tim, 3.11, out of th been de d » Supposing he had arnabas to Derbe A had preached + ont 2, | the Lospel + ity, *and "had wise taught » they retuned again to Lystra, and to leonium, and Antioch, 22 irming the souls of the dig"eid ag “iples, ang ‘exhorting them to con *Ma i the fait] 1 much tribulation enter into om of Gog ordained uy netY church, and fasting, they comthe ord, on whom after they Pisidi tl had passed a, ley came to omman cumcise them, and to ¢ Men which came Own from Judea taught the)" brethren said, » > Except ye belt! % © manner of > Ye cannot be saved, hen therefore Pau] and Bar} nabas had dissension and) i them, they deter d that “Paul and Barnabas, and certain other of them, should go Up to Jerusalem unto the apostles and elders about this question. i els nd “being brought on rs etl by the church, they passed - Bt att henice and Samaria, Sia ra Conversion of the ca rs “ Caused great joy unto a thren, " me to 4 And when they were come t0 ived of vere recelV -| Jerusalem, they wer stlos and the church, and of the apes ings elders, and Sthey pean . ] t God had done with rtain of the 1" | .s re !yose up certs lieved, 5 But pare igees which belie. sect of the Phar: 0 iI vl : dfuul to eh si saying, "That it was need A then | saying, of Moses. elders :

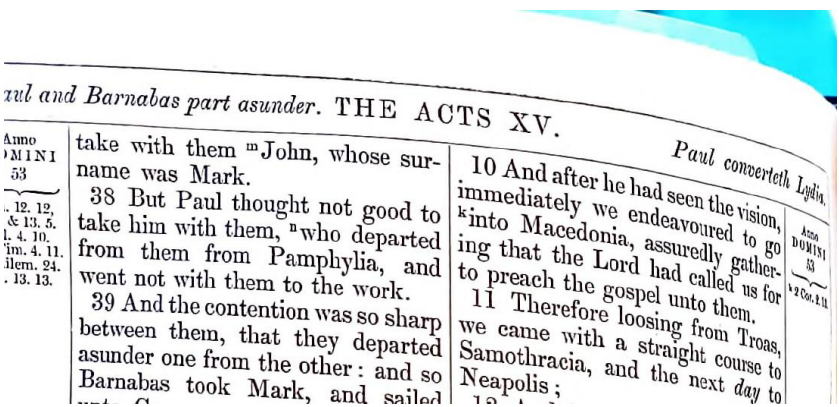
a4 aie. apostles ‘i d of this) Pei topetiise for to cons . | been m ‘| 9! matter. there had and sil. 7 And vin rose Pech a} eating, 1Men and bret unto ’

arts decided. THE ACTS X V. Letters are sent to th e churches. pho 6088 of Gentile con” f é mi as oe nearts, bare them, witness, k giving posts them the Holy Ghost, eve id unto US 5 ; rer a m And put no difference bebwrens ren : us and them, »purifying their iets a, 9, (by faith. | yk to Now therefore why tempt ye the neck asatt, 23) 4 Gal, 5. 1s ach. 1. 27. 1h, 12.17. "yen 7. "Amos 0, 2, 511, «|the grace of “See ver, 99, *1Thess.1.9, eh. 1. 93 ‘1 is, he 1s $15.5, God, ˚to put a yoke upon of the disciples, which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear? 11 But ? we believe that through the Lord Jesus Christ we shall be saved, even as they. 19 { Then all the multitude kept silence, and gave audience to Barnabas and Paul, declaring what miracles and wonders God had ‘wrought among the Gentiles by them. 13 { And after they had held their peace,"J ames answered, saying, Men and brethren, hearken unto me: 14 SSimeon hath declared how God at the first did visit the Gentiles, to takeout of them a people for his name. 15 And to this agree the words of the prophets ; as it is written, 16 ‘After this I will return, and will build again the tabernacle of David, which is fallen down; ani I will build again the ruins thereof, and I will set it up: 17 Th nesta ‘ hat the residue of men might seek after the Lord, and all the Gentiles, upon whom my name is called, saith the Lord, who doeth all these things, : Res Known unto God are all his sro, from the beginning of the ae Ac rhigede umy sentence is, that le not them, which from ‘od ig the Gentiles *are turned to 29 20 But that we write unto them, th in fi , oh ney abstain * from pollutions eee ‘I and *from fornication, and ; lings strangled, “and from blood. 9 my 21 For Moses of old time hath in ., |every ci _ {every city them that preach him, eing read i ig read in the synagogues every ‘\sabbath day. 22 T i pds yea te it the apostles and : ee i ithe whole church, to send cae a their own company to ae vith Paul and Barnabas ; ely, Judas surnamed ¢ Barsabas, aus, and Silas. chief las, chief men g Ithren : » chief men among the bre23 And they wro after this manner; The apostles an elders and brethren send greeting which are of the Syria and unto the brethren Gentiles in ‘Antioch and Cilicia : 24 Forasmuch as we have heard, that certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, su yerting your souls, saying, be circumcised, and keep the law: to whom we gave no such commandment : . 25 It seemed good unto us, being assembled with one accord, to send chosen men unto you with our beloved Barnabas and Paul, 26 ˚©Men that have

hazarded their lives for the name of our Lord Jesus Christ. 27 We have sent therefore Judas and Silas, who shall also tell you the same things by tmouth. 28 For it seemed good to the Holy Ghost, and to us, to lay upon you no greater burden than these necessary things 7 29 ‘That ye and from things strangled, and from fornication: from which it ye keep yourselves, ye shall do well. Fare ye well. 30 So when they were dismissed, | they came to Antioch: and when they had gathered the multitude to- | gether, they delivered the epistle : | 31 Which when they had read. they rejoiced for the ! consolation. | 32 And Judas and Silas, being prophets also themselves, bexhorted | the brethren with many words, and confirmed then. 33 And after they had tarried there a space, they were let ‘go in peace from the brethren unto the apostles. 34 Notwithstanding it pleased Silas to abide there still. 35 *kPaul also and Barnabas continued in Antioch, teaching and preaching the word of the Lord with many others also. , 36 4 And some days after Paul said unto Barnabas, Let us go again and) visit our brethren ‘in every city |" where we have preached the word of the Lord, aud see how they do. te letters by them Ve must abstain from meats acre d| offered to idols, and from blood, dyer. IGal. 2.4. © 5. 12. Tit. 1-10, 13. ech. 13.50.& 14. 1. 1Cor. 15. 32Cor. 11. 23, Ww. + Gr. word. a. s Lev. 17.14 | Or, evhortation. ach. 14. 2. & Mh 23. +1 Cor 16.11. Hebr. 11.31. keh. 1D. 1. Anno Domint ary 37 And Barnabas determined to

Paul and Barnabas part asunder. THE ACTS XV. Amo [take with them =J ohn, whose gur- 10 And afte: Sout name was Mark. etal diately: w'® badseen soi, | 38 But Paul thought not 00d to | kj he “meine, | take hin with them, "who departed ing that the Les fas, ! °Tim-d'u.| from them from Pamphylia, and | to Preach the gog, fl eal och wig | Went not with them to the work. herefoy . ae w 39 And the contention was So sharp str between them, that they departed amothracia and He At cou asunder one from the other : and so |W oligs; © Next dy Barmabas took Mark, and sailed] 19 And from 4 Ippa unto Cyprus ; ; Which is 'the chief city tht TL 40 And Paul chose Silas, and de- of Macedonia, and a ep ty parted, °being vecommended by the | we Were in that city ony : and brethren unto the grace of God, days. a 41 And he went throu h Syria and 13 And on ; lies, Cilicia, confirming feds Path Wve went bes) a river side, where] “ CHAPTER XVI prayer was wont to be made; and ye Al ! Vd. sat down, and Spake unto the women 1 Paul having circumcised Timothy, 7 and hich y rted thi | being called by the Spirit from one Country witeh resorte thither, Lydia, 16 casteth| 14 | _ | And a certain Woman named) Forwhich cause Lydia, a er of purple, of the city are opened. 31 The | of Thyatira, which Worshipped God, -|heard us: whose “heart the Lord |= *eh 6. TIEN came he to “Derbe and Opened, that she attended unto the | : A. Lystra : and, behold, a certain things which were spoken of Paul, Satie » named Timo- 15 And when she was baptized, and & certain woman, | her houshold, she besought us, sayL » and believed ; ing, If ye have judged me to be faith < 3 %m.1-2. | but his father was a Greek : ful to the Lord, come into my house, ai “e638 "| 2 Which dwas well reported of by|and abide there. And "she con- aed the brethren that were at Lystra | strained us. vo build an pconium. 16 4 And it came to ence 3 Him would Paul have to 0 forth | went to rayer, a certain +o fsa oe with him; and *took and ean "possessed. with’ apitit tof divi ier thon cised him heeause of the Jews which Were in th och. 14. 96, Pech. 16.5, the tsab tion met us, which brought ae ee hab ose uarters: foy they knew | ters much gain by sa esi an all that his father was Greek, 17 The capes orcas han men “ind as they went through the|us, and ried, were most high Hirags, cities, they delivered them the de- are the servants of ini the way | Crees for to keep, ‘that Were ordain-| God, which shew wi ed of the apostles and elders which | of salvation. ; many days.) «yal Were at

Jerusalem. 18 And this did she : tured) Te oe ®80 were the churehes esta-| But Paul, ‘being eT eon blished in the faith, and increased |and said to the P iee (hist att! M number daily, thee in the name 0 rAnd he c™ } 6 Nowwhen theyhad gone through-| to come out of her. Are out hrygia and the Tegion of Gala-| out the same hour. her maste! at ‘b tia, and were forbidden of the Holy| 19 { And eg ier gai aye hos; to preach the word in Asia, |that the hope wht aul and myer ve 7 After they were come to Mysia, | gone, ‘they caug into the "m=" they assayed to 80 into Bithynia:|and "drew im Jie mi Kies but the Spirit Suffered them not. place unto the Jt them , pein ys" 2tim.4iia} S And they Passing by Mysia"came| 20 And broug These ae owt at own to Troas. gistrates, SayIB> 1 trouble ©" | haivinim nd a yision ay ceeding?) | ; é Ppeared to Paul| Jews, *do exceeding in the night; There Stood aiman of city, } custo acedonia, and prayed him, saying,| 21 And teac Ome over into us, e 1 fy as tol acedonia, and help | not Jawful for us Romans. S iy e . art vpich a eile? ce to observe, being



*ul and Barnabas part asunder.* THE ACTS XV. *Paul converteth Lydia.*

Anno Domini 53
. 12. 12, & 13. 5. l. 4. 10. 'im. 4. 11. ilem. 24. . 13. 13.

take with them [m]John, whose surname was Mark.
38 But Paul thought not good to take him with them, [n]who departed from them from Pamphylia, and went not with them to the work.
39 And the contention was so sharp between them, that they departed asunder one from the other: and so Barnabas took Mark, and sailed

10 And after he had seen the vision, immediately we endeavoured to go [k]into Macedonia, assuredly gathering that the Lord had called us for to preach the gospel unto them.
11 Therefore loosing from Troas, we came with a straight course to Samothracia, and the next *day* to Neapolis;

Anno Domini 53
[k] 2 Cor. 2. 12.

las imprisoned. THE ACTS XVI. Paul preacheth at Thessalonica. | | pant and Si Anno poMINI na Car, 4. f. ree a, 25. [phess. 22 + toh 4.31. ech. 6.19. & 12.7, 10. ‘Luke 3. 19, | ch. 2. 37, a i a *John 4, 3.8 8 I Totn5. 10, "ch, 29, 96 Jed, titude rose up to92 And a ocaat and the aa gether agaI* «their clothes vand gtrates rent off their clothes, “ane commanded to beat them. | 93 And when they had Jaid many stripes upon them, they cast, them into prison, charging the jailor to keep them safely . 94 Who, having received such a charge, thrust them into the inner prison, and made their feet fast im the stocks. 25 7 And at midnight Paul and Silas prayed, and sang praises unto God: and the prisoners heard them. 26 “And suddenly there was a great earthquake, so that the foundations of the prison were shaken: and immediately “all the doors were opened, and every one’s bands were loosed. 27 And the keeper of the prison awaking out of his sleep, and seeing the prison doors open, he drew out Zs le and would have killed himself, supposing that the prisoners had been fled. ˚ 28 But Paul cried with a loud voice, saying, Do thyself no harm: for we afe all here. 29 Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas, 30 And brought them out, and said, ’Sirs, what must I do to be saved ? ae And they said, ‘Believe on the a” Jesus Christ, and thou shalt ef gaa and thy house. A ot nd they spake unto him the ord of the Lord, and to all that Were in his house. 33 And he took them the same sf of the night, and washed their lie and was baptized, he and a : us, straightway. Site And when he had brought them rege ee “he set meat before lem, and rejoiced, believing in G With all his house, mamubeD 35 i 35 And when it was day, the maristr: + i g pee sent the serjeants, saying, oe those men 20. 7 an ike the keeper of the prison us saying to Paul, The magi Strates haye sen rouge Eee Moc ave sent to let you go: now po re depart, and go in peace. ire ‘ aul said unto them, They awe beaten us y i = F i Pi openly uncondemnSeng Romans, and have east 1) us into prison ; and now do they thrust us out privily ? nay verily 5 but let them come themselves and fetch us out. 38 And the serjeants told these words unto the magistrates : and they feared, when they heard that they were Romans. 39 And they came and besought them, and brought them out, and fdesired them to depart out of the city. . 40 And they went out of the prigon, £and entered into the house of Lydia: and when they had seen the

brethren, they comforted them, and departed. CHAPTER XVII. 1 Paul preacheth at Thessalonica, 4 where some believe, and others persecute him. 10 Te is sent lo Berea, and preacheth there. 13 Being persecuted at Thessalonica, 15 he cometh to Athens, and disputeth sand preacheth the living God to them unknown, 34 whereby many are converted unto Christ. OW when they had passed through Amphipolis and Apollonia, they came to Thessalonica, where was 2 synagogue of the Jews: 2 And Paul, as his manner was, awent in unto them, and three sabbath days reasoned with them out of the scriptures, 3 Opening and alleging, ?that Christ must needs have suffered, and risen again from the dead; and that this Jesus, 'whom I preach unto you, is Christ. 4¢And some of them believed, and consorted with Paul and “Silas; and of the devout Greeks a great multitude, and of the chief women not a few. 5 % But the Jews which believed not, moved with envy, took unto them certain lewd fellows of the baser sort, and gathered a company, and set all the city on an uproar and assaulted the house of ˚Jason, Anno OMINI 53 ——— D € Matt. 8. 34. 5 ver. 14. a Luke 4. 16. | | Or, whom, said he, J preach. ech. 28, 24 ¢ Rom. Id. 21. and sought to bring them out to the people. : 6 And when they found them not they drew Jason and certainbrethren unto the rulers of the city, eryine These that have turned the world upside down are come hither also ; 7 Whom Jason hath received: and these all do contrary to the decrees a Jesup. § 7 I of Cesar, Ssaying that there is an-|s Luke 2; other king, one Jesus. feh. 1 20.

“Paul preacheth at Berea, &e. THE ACTS XVII. Some mock 8 And they troubled the people and the rulers of the city, when they heard these things. 9 And when they had taken security of Jason, and of the other, they let them go. Anno DOMINI 53 » ch 9. 25 10 {1 And "the brethren immedi—— ately sent away Paul and Silas by night unto Berea: who coming thither went into the synagogue of the Jews. those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and ‘searched the scriptures daily, whether those things were so. 12 Therefore many of them believed; also of honourable women which were Greeks, and of men, not a few. 13 But when the Jews of Thessalonica had knowledge that the word of God was preached of Paul at Berea, they came thither also, and stirred up the people. 14 And then immediately the brethren sent away Paul to go as it were to the sea: but Silas and Timotheus abode there still. 15 And they that conducted Paul i Tsai. 34. 16. Luke 16, 29. John 5. 39. & Matt. 10, 23, Veh. 18. 6. brought him unto Athens: and !recelving a commandment unto Silas ae php for to come to him with all speed, they departed. panne, | 16 Tf Now while Padl waited for ee ee them at Athens, ™his spirit was stiries aes red mm him, when he saw the city arf wholly given to idolatry. 17 Therefore disputed he in the Synagogue with the J ews, and with the devout persons, and in the marae daily with them that met with Fee ia certain philosophers of ¢ picureans, and of the Stoicks, Or, tase | [pcountered him. And some said lion tat will this "babbler say? other har He scemeth to be a setterae Retiree: gods: because he eeu them Jesus, and the Or, Afars 19 And they took him and brought thehithat' lwo Lame “AtCOpagus, saying, May ite | Whee te : 11 These were more noble than] I time in nothin else : tell, or to hear come nent ithe to 22 | Then Pa, hing, ul stood j f of "Mars’ hill, and a hs Athens, I perceive that in all th; ye are too superstitious, 23 For as I passed by, and beheld your "devotions, J found an altar with this inscription, TO THE KNOWN GOD. Whom theoe® fe, ye ignorantly worship, him an unto you. 24 "God that made the wor all things therein, seeing aabion °Lord of heaven and earth, ? dwelleth notin temples made with hands; 25 Neither is worshipped with men’s hands, ‘as though he needed any thing, seeing the giveth to all life, and breath, and all things ; 26 And hath made of one bloodall nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth, and hath determined the times before appointed, and ‘the bounds of

their habitation; 27 *That they should seek the Lord, if haply they might feel after him, and find him, “though he be not far from every one of us: . op {200 28 For *in him we live, and move, Bs Yas certain also and have our being; f of your own poets have said, For we are also his offspring. a 29 Forasmuch then as we a 7 offspring of God, *we Lae think that the Godhead is se ' gold, or silver, or stone, g™ art and man’s device. 30 And = God winked at; bu oan eth all men every x nil 31 Because he hat : “Pr jue? 7, in the which ‘he ‘hat day, in the wh ani the world in righteos ad; wer man whom he hath ordain oll of he hath "given assuram ised um men, in that ‘he hath ra! ? from the dead. heard of a 32 { And when they e moe" resurrection of the - We will he : and others SUG oo 2 ‘ann of this mater unos oe So Paul departe vo to him, and) which was Dion? ite, and a wom a and others with : ig jonorance the times of this jgnoren i} bpow commane | i ie. —— » oer Win | Fol | . Mattie Poh jt | APs | Geni} | Nuk Ibu SAD PIRES Fb Beith

Apollos preacheth at Ephesus. : aia, the Jews made in“trection with one accord against ae », . ] aul, and brought him to the JudgeMent seat, —— “knowing only the baptism of John. 26 And he began to speak boldly in the synagogue: whom when Aquila = “ THE ACTS XVIII. “paul preacheth at Corinth. a Paul p — 18 Saying, This fellow persua thy srr a t 4 es “Anne CHAPTER = ‘preach. | men to worship God contrary to the 5 nOwtINT 3 Paul Iubowreth with, ro hands, ae ‘his aril re - ending. i ath at Corinth fo in a vision. a 14 And when Paul was pe 9 cused before ane er ve city | to open his mouth, Gallio said un ‘ rel leg ors peer the disciples. 24 Apol- the Jews, ˚If it were a matter of |˚53 iy" 19: fnsbeing more perfectly instrivctd by Aquila wrong or wicked oe y ys ua essliisy eh greasy © AS reas ud that I show Jews, reason wou great efficacy. » I : ] ings de-| bear with you: : elie Png kone 15 But if it be a question of words “A parted from Athens, and came ; Tua and oF pode ne, (ok re i ve t re for I will be no judge of 2 And found a certain Jew named | ye ig i g i i 3 such matters. “ton. 16.4 | Aquila, born in Pontus, lately come | § : ian Mata dia ptt 10 | from Italy, with his a oa ie o as E ; com- | jud; . / Ln eri hig te teed from ; 17 Then all the Greeks took PSos- |?!" !! Rome:) and came unto them. thenes, the chief ruler of the syn3 And because he was of the same | agogue, and beat him before ne *eh. 20.34, craft, he abode with them, 'and| judgment seat. oe alle care 1h 2.8 wrought: for by their occupation |for none of ae ae ar oe they were tentmakers. 18 { And — oh [ . bie ‘t1Z2 | 4˚¢And he reasoned in the syna-| there yet a ee . oa Pa ae gogue every sabbath, and persuaded took his leave of the bre ‘ Berk the Jews and the Greeks. sailed thence into rien aa vi *171435.1 5 And 4when Silas and Timotheus|him Priscilla and Aquila; having ware were come from Macedonia, Paul |‘%shorn Ais head in ‘Cenchrea: for ee i 1 * Rom. 16. 1. “he Je was “pressed in the spirit, and tes-| he had a vow. - 4 WOrisine |tified to the Jews that Jesus '2cas| 19 And he came to Ep lesus, ani Girt. | Christ. : left them there: but he himself enited, 6 And ‘when they opposed them-| tered into the synagogue, and rea“Natt Selves, and blasphemed, She shook |soned with the Jews. is _ ta: \iis vaiment, and said unto them, |_ 20 When they desired ~ to tarry |"Your blood be upon your own| longer time with them, he consentiia, |heads; §T am clean: ‘from hence-| ed not ; ; . Say, | forth T will go unto the Gentiles. 21 But bade them farewell, saying, Pere | 7 9 And he

departed thence, and |*I must by all means keep this feast |*¢- 18-2
*/entered into a certain man's house, | that cometh in Jerusalem +
but I mee named Justus, one that worshipped | will return again
unto you, 'if God ag God, whose house joined hard to the | will.
And he sailed from Ephesus. Jam. 4.15. "eor.1,14, | YPAGOBUe. .
22 And when he had landed at Ce- pine "| 8 "And Crispus, the chief
ruler of sarea, and gone up, and saluted the it the Synagogue,
believed on the Lord | church, he went down to Antioch. With all
his house; and many of the! 23 And after he had spent some
Orinthians hearing believed, and| time there, he departed, | and
went ; "choy, | Wee baptized, over ad] the country of " Galatia and
|" Gal, Lace 9 Then "spake the Lord to Paul in Phrygia in order,
*strengthening all "eh th 2. the night by a vision, Be not afraid, |
the disciples. ; "Yer.1. 19,19 but Speak, and hold not thy peace: | 24
{f¥And a certain J ew named | Ler 1 2 29,1 10 "For Tam with thee,
and no| Apollos, born at Alexandria, an elo-) i)" a shall set on thee
to hurt thee : | quent man, avd mighty in the serip"Gr. say or TL
have much people in this city. | tures, came to Ephesus. ; wy _~ >
And he teontinued there a year) 25 This man was instructed in the
and six months, teaching the word way of the Lord; and being
"fervent | *Rom.12. 1. yAnno of God among them, in the spirit, he
spake and taught i ~ 1 And when Gallio was the de- diligently the
things of the Lord, ending, puty of Ach ' if and Priscilla had heard,
they took 692

& 4.5, 6. beh. th 1G. Soh. 18.95, 4 Matt. 3,11 John 1,15, 27, 30, eel. RG, Fol. 6.6. 6g, yy. fh. 24, & VW. AG. "ch. 17.9, & Me 4, ™ See ch, 90, 31, See] Sum. 3, 7. ‘|, © And when P Anno |him unto them, and expounded unto D on T him the way of oo age — | 97 when he was disp fs ae the brethren wrote, exhorting the disciples to receive *1Cor. 3.6. | him: who, when he was come, “helped them much which had believed rough grace : 8 oe mightily convinced the “ch. 9.228 | Jews, and that publickly, ‘shewing Cred by the scriptures that Jesus "Was ‘Git | Christ. CHAPTER XIX, 6 The Holy Ghost is given by Paul's hands, 9 The Jews blaspheme his doctrine, which is confirmed by miracles, 13 The Jewish evorcists 16 are beaten by the devil. 19 Con. juring books are burnt. ~ 24 Demetrius, Sor love of gain, raiseth an uproar against Paul, 35 which is appeased by the townclerk, AO it came to pass, that, while *1Cor. 1. 12. aA. pollos was at Corinth, Paul having passed through the u er Coasts came to Ephesus: and ia ing certain disciples, He said unto them, Haye ye received the Hol y Ghost since ye believed? And they said unto him, We have not 80 much as heard whether there he any Holy Ghost. And he said unto them, Unto what then Were ye ); they said, *Unto Joh ‘| 4 Then said Paul, 4 baptized with the nto the people, ddlieve on him after him, that esus. 5 When they heard this, they Were baptized ein the name of the Lord Jesng, aul had ‘laid his » the Holy Ghost em; and &they spake nt Ss, and prophesied, ? And all the men were about 8" Andhe Went into the synagogue, and spake boldly for the space of three Months, disputing and perSuading: the things ‘concerning the kingdom of God. : 9 But hw hen divers w, eve hardened {and believed Not, but i spake eyil lof that way hefore ‘the multitude he departed from them, and Separated the disciples, disputing daily in the School of one Tyrannug : OAnd "this continued of tio Years ; gq that by the space Asia hear “esus, both J ey Nd *God wr UU racles by 12 >So that from hi brought unto the sic Lord i "S Q 1Se@q, from them, and the evil out of them, 13 VT? Then certai Jews, exorcists, at call over them which had ey the name of the Lord J, ce adjure you by Jesus wh preacheth, 14 And there Were seven one Sceya, a Jew, and said, Jesus Ilmow; but who are ye? 16 And the man in whom Spirit was leaped on them, an y came them, and prevailed against them, so that they fled out of that house naked and wounded. 17 And this was known toall the Jews and Greeks

also dw Ephesus; and "fear fell on them il and the name of the Lord Jesus ws| magnified. 18 And many that: believed vies and ‘confessed, and shewed thei deeds. 19 Many of them alan whi wa curious arts brought their se my gether, and burned them be cae men: and they counted eee them, and found i fifty pieces of silver. : ; vordl of 20 ‘So mightily grew the w God-and prevailed. « vere \ 21 SI"After these things We" | in th ed, Paul ‘purposed ba when he had ota . donia and ge 4 p salem, saying, A aa there, »I must also cme 22 So he sent me ta e mini : of “them that rast Timotheus and “Hrast™ e me tim 23 And Pthe sat . no small stir abou = tit De 24 Tor a certain man | ilyersmith metrius, a silvers i lor alts! silyer shrines 10 the erat 1 toot ain unto “no small gain ' » called 'o 25 Whom he all they which 1 ; a Wer ‘s K hand Ketchiigfs| thin . v . 4 oF aprons, and the q Ses lepactel x spir N Of the yg ook upon t] and chief of the vil spirit answered T know, and Pat have Leet), st! Rome. . ‘its Wop | pion Ay hem ty)" il Tite | PM i r MAUL a U spirits 'Se Y) Lubea uu SONS of the evi ct over: elling at ntl h Mace’ to Jen onia {wo to hit it he C > ht ail = eS

| which Anno poMINI | id oPs, 1h 4 Isai, 44, 10— 2, Jer. 10. J Col. 4. 10, Philem, 24. *1 Tin. 1.90 2 Tim. $214, ‘ch. 19, it 1 Gr Ple Keep is with dificulty appeased. he lem. per, THE ACTS XIX. Paul preacheth at Troas. —| Anno the workmen of like occupation, and gaid, Sirs, craft we have our wealth. 26 Moreover ye sce and hear, that not alone at Iuphesus, but almost throughout all Asia, this Paul hath persuaded and turned away much people, saying that ˚they be no ods, which are made with hands : 27 So that not only this our craft is in danger to be set at nought ; but also that the temple of the great goddess Diana should be despised, and her magnificence should be destroyed, whom all Asia and the world worshippeth, 28 And when they heard these sayings, they were full of wrath, and cried out, saying, Great is Diana of the Ephesians. 29 And the whole city was filled with confusion: and having caught - \fGaius and SAristarchus, men of Macedonia, Paul’s companions in travel, they rushed with one accord into the theatre. 30 And when Paul would have entered in unto the people, the disciples suffered him not. 31 And certain of the chief of Asia, which were hisfriends,sent unto him, desiring Zim that he would not adventure himself into the theatre. 32 Some therefore cried one thine, and some another : for the assembly was confused; and the more part knew not wherefore they were come together, . 33 And they drew Alexander out of the multitude, the Jews putting him forward. And "Alexander ‘beckoned with the hand, and would have made his defence unto the people. 34 But when they knew that he hoe a Jew, all with one yoice about the space of two hours cried out Great is Diana of the Ephesians. ; 35 And when the townclerk had appeased the people, he said, Ye ta of Ephesus, what man is there knoweth not how that the city fh the Ephesians is ta worshipper of ; © great goddess Diana, and of the mage which fell down trom Jupiter? cane then that these things tab o be spoken against, ye ought 2 Le quiet, and to do nothing rashly 37 For ye have brought hither these me vhi i cn, which we neither robbers of ye know that by this | y churches, our goddess. . 38 Wherefore if Demetrius, the craftsmen which are with him, have a matter against any man, ‘the law is open, and there are deputies: let them implead one another. 39 But if ye enquire any thing concerning other matters, it shall be determined in a "lawful assembly. 40 For we are in danger to be called in question for this day’s uproar, there being no cause

whereby we may give an account of this concourse. 41 And when he had thus spoken, he dismissed the assembly. CHAPTER XX. 1 Paul goeth to Macedonia. 7 He celebrateth the Lord’s supper, and preacheth. 9 Eutychus having fallen down dead, 10 is raised to life. 17 At Miletum he calleth the elders together, telleth them what shall befall to himself, 28 committeth God's flack to them, 29 rarneth them of false teachers, 32 comnor yet blasphemers of and | —~— mendeth them to God, 36 prayeth with them, and goeth his way. a D after the uproar was ceased, Paul called unto Lim the disciples, and embraced them, and *departed for to go into Macedonia. 2 And when he had gone over those parts, and had given them much exhortation, he came into Greece, 3 And there abode three months. And when the Jews laid wait for him, as he was about to sail into Syria, he purposed to return through Macedonia. ‘ + And there accompanied him into Asia Sopater of Berea; and of the Thessalonians, *Aristarchus and Secundus ; and “Gaius of Derbe, and °Timotheus; and of Asia, ‘Tychicus and ®Trophimus. : 5 These going before tarried for us at Troas. 6 And we sailed away from Philippi after "the days of unleavened bread, and came unto them ‘to Troas in five days; where we abode seven days. 7 And upon "the first day of the week, when the disciples eame toxether 'to break bread, Paul preached : unto them, ready to depart on the morrow ; and continued his speech until midnight. S And there were many lights “in the upper chamber, where they were £1Cor, Wi, 2 @eho Lik DOMINI 59 | Or, the court days | are kept. | Or, or- | dinary. +1 Cor. 16. 5. 1 Tin. 1.3 Anno Domint 60 Rev. 1. lu. gathered together.

Eutychus restored to life. THE ACTS xx. _—_, ch, 7 ch. ¥ Mark 1 Luke Pwd and al: 2. 38, Auno DOMINI 60 V—_— » 1 Wings 17. 21. 2 Kings 4.31. © Matt. 9. 24. Poh, 16.21, & 19, 21, & 9), 4, 12. Aceh, 24,17, 7 eh, 2,1, 1 Cor. 16. 9, *ch. 10.19, & | § 19.1, 10, ‘ver. 3, Svar 27: *ch. 18. 5, 19. 21, ve sat in a window a cerFes tee man named Eutychus, being fallen into a deep sleep : an as Paul was long preaching, he sunk down with sleep, and fell down from the third loft, and was taken up ao a Paul went down, and "fell on him, and embracing him said, ˚Trouble not yourselves ; for his life is in him. 11 When he therefore was come up again, and had broken bread, and eaten, and talked a long while, even till break of day, so he departed. 12 And they brought the young man alive, and were not a little comforted. 13 {1 And we went and sailed unto Assos, there intend_ ing to take in Paul; for so had he appointed, minding himself to go afoot. 14 And when he met with us at Assos, we took him in, and came to Mitylene. 15 And we sailed thence the next day over against the next day we arrived and tarried at Ty next da 16 Fo by Eph spend before to ship, , and came Chios; and at Samos, ogyllium ; and the Y Wwe came to Miletus, ¥ Paul had determined to sail esus, because he would not the time in Asia: for Phe hasted, if it ww, cre possible for him, ‘to be at Jey ‘usalem * the day of entecost, , tf 17 TAnd from Mi Ephesus, and calle the church, 18 And when letus he sent to d the elders of 0 y that I came into Sia, after what manner I have been with you at all Seasons, 19 Serving the Lord with all humiof mind i > and with man. tears and temptatio r . Profitable unto you, but ; " you, and ve taught you Publickly, and from howe i, Ouse, 21 x Testify pentance toward our nd now, behold, “T go bound y or gold, or apparel. Pauls charge 0 the i in the Spirit unto Je ~ k ; Tusalem, knowing the thin, net | ae SS that shal] befall a 3 Save that the Holy Ghost wit aT nesseth in every city, Saying that bonds and afflictions "abide : me, neither count Y life deay unto myself, ˚so that I might finish my course with Joy, “and the mie nistry, “which I have received of the| +f Lord J esus, to testify the gos of) the grace of God, iia: iat 25 And now, behold, ‘1 know that ye all, among whom I h: preaching the kingdom of see my face no more, 26 Wherefore I take you to record this day, that I am s pure from the blood of all men. 27 For "I have not shunned to declare unto you all ‘the counsel of God. 28 «Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which

the Holy Ghost ' hath made you overseers, to feed the , church of God, ™ whieh he hath pur- Wk chased "with his own blood. | tet 29 For I know this, that after my} |" departing °shall grievous wolves ite ter in among you, not sparing th flock. 30 Also Pof your own ie ba men arise, speaking perverse hk to draw away disciples after ee 31 Therefore watch,and comme that ‘by the space of aig vg ceased not to warn every 0 and day with tears. nent] - ‘And now, brethren, i his!" you to God, and "to the Wry sau! grace, which is ae inheritance ¢ up, and to give ae m are sanctl} sp among all them wie 7 J] have coveted nom | ‘ern om. I$. ave gone God, shall toh ibe oe TL bye 3) ‘Tukey. Jobo ) Eph LL |e Ufa dt | Past 1Oen b2 i a Selle) Ww Lib eit iol "feal?| saul att p's ssilveh)"icet; reg knows” 7 7 ourselves OO tee ae minister = or af cee ci and to them é ¥ ou allt "Ge T have shewed es ce Yhow that so labour! gy support the meal, . 2 the words of ie 7 he said, It is mo ] to receive. : 36 And when he}!

“Paul qwill no Anno point 60 b yer. 2% "ver, 12, ch. 90,99, beh, 40. 36, * John 1, 11, "Joel 9. 9 che Fh AL, 99, t be dissuaded THE ACTS XX. he #knecled down, and prayed with them all. 37 And they all wept sore, and fell on Paul’s neck, and kissed him, 38 Sorrowing most of all for the words "which he spake, that they should see his face no more. And they accompanied him unto the ship. CHAPTER XXI. 1 Paul will not by any means he dissuaded from going to Jerusalem. %) Philip's daughters prophetesses. 17 Paul cometh to Jerusalem: 27 where he is apprehended, and in great danger, 31 but by the chief captain is rescued, und permitted to speak to the people. a ties it came to pass, that after we were gotten from them, and had launched, we came with a straight course unto Coos, and the day following unto Rhodes, and from thence unto Patara : 2 And finding a ship sailing over unto Phenicia, we went aboard, and set forth. 3 Now when we had discovered Cyprus, we left it on the left hand, and sailed into Syria, and landed at Tyre: for there the ship was to unlade her burden. 4 And finding disciples, we tarried there seven days: *who said to Paul through the Spirit, that he should not ge up to Jerusalem. 5 And when we had accomplished those days, we departed and went our way; and they all brought us on our way, with wives and children, till we were out of the city: and "we Inecled down on the shore, and prayed. 6 And when we had taken our leave one of another, we took ship; and they returned ‘home again. And when we had finished our course from Tyre, we came to Ptolemais, and saluted the brethren, and abode with them one day. 8 And the next day we that were of Paul's company departed, and _|Same unto Cesarea: and we entered “| nto the house of Philip “the evanMall case : gelist, “which was one of the seven ; and abode with him. 2 And the same man had four aughters, virgins, ‘which did prophesy, - 0 And as we tarried there many days, there came down from Judea a ater prophet, named §Agabus. And when he was come unto us Sy he took Paul’s girdle, and bound his own hands and feet, and said, Thus saith the Holy Anno DOMINI 60 Jews at Jerusalem bind the man} ch. 2.23 that owneth this girdle, and shall deliver him into the hands of the Gentiles. 12 And when we heard these things, both we, and they of that place, besought him not to go up to Jerusalem. 13 Then Paul answered, ‘What mean ye to weep and to break mine heart? for I am ready not to be bound only, but also to

die at Jerusalem for the name of the Lord Jesus. 14 And when he would not be persuaded, we ceased, saying, *The will of the Lord be done. 15 And after those days we took up our carriages, and went up to Jerusalem. 16 There went with us also certain of the disciples of Cesarea, and brought with them one Mnason of Cyprus, an old disciple, with whom we should lodge. 17 'And when we were come to Jerusalem, the brethren received us gladly. 18 And the day following Paul went in with us unto "James; and all the elders were present. 19 And when he had saluted them, "he declared particularly what things God had wrought among the Gentiles ˚by his ministry. 20 And when they heard i, they glorified the Lord, and said unto him, Thou seest, brother, how many thousands of Jews there are which believe ; and they are all zealous of the law: 21 And they are informed of thee, that thou teachest all the Jews which are among the Gentiles to forsake Moses, saying that they ought not to cireumeise their children, neither to walk after the customs. 22 What is it therefore? the multitude must needs come together: for they will hear that thou art come. 23 Do therefore this that we say to thee: We have four men which have a vow on them; 24 Them take, and purify thyself with them, and be at charges with them, that they may “shave their heads: and all may know that those ich, 20. 24. & 2. 42. Luke 11. 2. & 2. 42. Veh. 15. 4. ach. 15. 4,12. Rom: 15. 18, och. 1.17, ch. 20. 24. Poh. D2 Rom, 10, 2 Gal. 1. 14. «Num. (i. 9, A Uk eb. LW « Matt. 6. 10. from going to Jerusalem. Ghost, So shall the} —~7—~

a — _—— THE ACTS XXI. Paul %s assaulted anno |things, whereof th N i ‘e nothing ; but pom INI | concerning thee, are DO t 2 | that thou thyself also walkest order: 1 keepest the law. . ve jouakiog the Gentiles which -eh.15.20,20. | believe, "We have written and con, cluded that they observe no suc - 1. save only that they keep themae from singe offered to idols, and from blood, and from strangled, and from fornication. 26 Then Paul took the men, and the next day purifying himself with -en.24.1, |them Sentered into the temple, * to CNumb. 6.13. signify the accomplishment of the days of purification, until that an offering should he offered for every one of them. 27 And when the seven days were veh. 24.18. | almost ended, "the Jews which were of Asia, when they saw him in the temple, stirred up all the people, and xeh. 26.21. |*Jaid hands on him, eee 28 Crying out, Men of Israel, help : -245,6.) This is the man, ¥ that teacheth all men every where against the people, and the law, and this place: and further brought Greeks also into the a and hath polluted this holy 29 (For they had seen before with him in the city # Trophimus an Ephesian, whom they supposed that Paul oe had brought into the temple ) yee | And *all the city am ‘moved, th, the people ran together: and ley took Paul, and drew hi of the temple: ae ad um. out dare ware nhl orthwith the BL Ad a him, tidines pig Bpent:t all captain of the bat die mG eluet - salem was in an upro iat all JeruS281 890 Whoimmodheon and immediately took soldiers Centurions, and y them: and when tl an down unto captain and the sai ore cee beating of Paul Soldiers, they left © ver. 1], 3 Then the al i ch. 20.'9, | Near, and took } ee ed Aim to be bo ey were informed * ch, 20, 4. ¢ captain came oy and *commandihe np with two chains ; Ke et re 10 he was, and what ome ey} i ey ea one thing, some when he pee So a multitude: and or the ¢ eee ; umult. | e certaint “ Ut, he ¢o i : ‘~ at into the aa aes = d wh ne jo a eet he came upon the Pe, _ stairs, so it was, that he w. of the soldiers for few the people. eal followed after, crying, @A uP him. pooner aie 37 And as Paul was to be led into the eastle, he said unto the chiof cay. tain, May I speak unto thee? W ho said, Canst thou speak Greek? 88 © Art not thou that Egyptian which before these days madest an uproar, and leddest out into the wilderness four thousand men that were murderers ? 39 But Paul said, ‘I ama man which am a Jew of Tarsus, a city in Cilicia, a citizen of no mean city; and, I beseech thee, suffer me to speak unto the people.

40 And when he had given him licence, Paul stood on the stairs, and £ beckoned with the hand unto the people. And when there was made a great silence, he spake unto them in the Hebrew tongue, saying, CHAPTER XXII, 1 Paul declareth at large, how he was converted to the faith, 17 and called to his apostleship. 22 At the very mentioning of the Gentiles, the people exclaim on him, 24 He should have been scourged, 25 bul ela ing the privilege of @ Itoman, he escapeth. EN, “brethren, and fathers, |'* hear ye my defence awhich make now unto you. 2 (And when they heard that . spake in the Hebrew tongue i them, they kept the more silence and he saith,) Jew, born in Tarsus, @ city yet brought up in this cit ny feet of 4Gamaliel, and taug’ ie! cording to the perfect manny the law of the fathers, A yealous toward God, "as yeu! this day. 4” And I persecuted ti ing it the death, binding an a to prisons both men an 5 As also the highpu" me witness, and ‘all the nel elders: “from whom also eet letters unto the bret wen, yhich to Damascus, to bring Fst were there pound unto for to be punished. hat, # co est: doth me I ss, t ; 6 And Tit came 1 rd ‘yas COWL as a os conn L made my journey, © oe was are|! t 1 of the | aoe mM te tony ty, This ome Ate | Dou, i "Secksy "eh itt 21 shy | i J, aun al sll? 3? ily a man which an a) 36 3 »T am verily an hich i , eat the)’ J eac

[paul declareth his conversion, THI ACTS XXII. and call to the apostleship. anno |nigh unto Damascus about noon, point suddenly there cee from heaven a “— | creat light round about me. a, Aad I fell unto the ground, and heard a voice saying unto me, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? 8 And I answered, Who art thou, Lord? And he said unto me, I am Jesus of Nazareth, whom thou persecutest. 9 And ™they that were with me saw indeed the light, and were afraid; but they heard not the voice of him that spake to me. 10 And I said, What shall I do, Lord? And the Lord said unto me, Arise, and go into Damascus; and there it shall be told thee of all things which are appointed for thee to do, 11 And when I could not see for the glory of that light, being led by the hand of them that were with me, I came into Damascus. 12 And “one Ananias,’a devout man according to the law, °having a good report of all the "Jews which dwelt there, 13 Came unto me, and stood, and said unto me, Brother Saul, receive thy sight. And the same hour I looked up upon him. 14 And he said, “The God of our 216" © | fathers "Cor. 9, 1,8 moh. 9.7 Dan, 10. 7. ch. 9.17, ®ch. 10, 92. P1Tim. 3.7, and " shouldest hear mouth. , rie “ic “Junto all men of what thou hast Seen and heard. ‘cheq, | 16 And now why tarriest thou? sAaelO w.|@rise, and be baptized, “and wash Now..10/g, | @Way thy sins, “calling on the name ‘eho, |Of the Lord. *Corn 22.) 17 And it came to pass, that, when Was come again to Jerusalem, even while I prayed in the temple, "ven ty, Was In a trance; ‘Matty 28 And saw him saying unto me, Make haste, and get thee quickly Out of Jerusalem: for they will not *ecelve thy testimony concerning me. 19 And I said, Lord, * they know hat ] imprisoned and ‘beat in every fnasogue them that believed on “Ver 4. che gy, "Mate. 16, W. [Feb 7, oy lee : I tude 20 ©And when the blood of thy | ede} | martyr Stephen was shed, L also Mae |Wwas “o i i hea | Was Standing by, and " consenting unto his death, and kept the raiment of them that slew him. 21 And he said unto me, Depart: ifor J will send thee far hence unto the Gentiles. 22 And they gave him audience unto this word, and ¢hen lifted up their voices, and said, ‘Away with such a fellow from the earth: for it is not fit that 'he should live. 23 And as they cried out, and cast off their clothes, and threw dust into the air, 24 The chief captain commanded him to be brought into the castle, and bade that he should be examined by scourging; that he might know wherefore they cried so against him.

25 And as they bound him with thongs, Paul said unto the centurion that stood by, ™Is it lawful for you to scourge a man that is a Roman, and uncondemned 2 26 When the centurion heard that, he went and told the chief captain, saying, Take heed what thou doest : for this man is a Roman. 27 Then the chief captain came, and said unto him, Tell me, art thou a Roman? He said, Yea. 28 And the chief captain answered, With a great sum obtained I this freedom. And Paul said, But I was free born. 29 Then straightway they departed from him which should have 'examined him: and the chief captain also was afraid, after he knew that he was a Roman, and because he had bound him. 30 On the morrow, beeause he would have known the certainty wherefore he was accused of the Jews, he loosed him trom jis bands, and commanded the chief priests and all their council to appear, and brought Paul down, and set him Anno | DOMINI { = ch. 16.37. 1 Or, torturhim. before them. CHAPTER XNI. 1 aly Paul pleadeth his commandeth them to smit, among his accusers. | him. 1A The Jew cause, 2 Atnanias ehim. 7 Dissension . L God encourageth him, lat 7 a laying wait for Paul 20 isdevlared unto the chief captain, 27 He sendeth him to Peli the governor. ND Paul, earnestly beholding |, the council, said, Men and brethren, “I have lived in all good conscience betore God until this day. whos 2 Tim. La Hebron |

Paul brought before the comcil. THE ACTS Xxtq. Anno DOMINI 60 —_—_——_ b 1 Kings 22. Ter. 20. 2. ¢ Lev. 19. 35. Deut. 25.1, John 7. 51. ach. 24. 17. «Exod, 22, 28. Eccles. 10, a 2 Pet. 2. 10. Jud fch. 26. 5. Phil. 3. 5. 8 ch. 24. 15, 21. & 26. 6. & 28. 20. h Matt. 22, 23, Mark 19. 18. Luke 20. 97. fch. 25.25, & 26. 31. k eh. 22.7, 17, 18. Veh. 5, 99, ™oh. 18.9, & 27, 24, 94, "ver, 21, 710, ch. 25, 4, 4 Or, with an Oath Of ececration, John 18, 22. 2 And the high priest Ananias commanded them that stood by him >to smite him on the mouth. 3 Then said Paul unto him, God shall smite thee, zhow whited wall : for sittest thou to judge me after the law, and °commandest me to be smitten contrary to the law? 4 And they that stood by, said, Revilest thou God's high priest? thren, that he was the high priest : for it is written, °Thou shalt not speak evil of the ruler of thy people. 6 But when Paul perceived that the one part were Sadducees, and the other Pharisees, he cried out in the council, Men and brethren, {I am a Pharisee, the son of a Pharisee: Sof the hope and resurrection of the dead I am called in question. 7 And when he had so said, there arose a dissension between the Pharisees and the Sadducees: and the multitude was divided. 8 "For the Sadducees say that there is no resurrection, neither angel, nor spirit: but the Pharisees confess both. 9 And there arose a great ery: and the scribes that were of the Pharisees' part arose, and strove, saying, 'We find no evil in this man! but 'Gf a spirit or an angel hath spoken to him, let us not fight against God. 10 And when there arose a great dissension, the chief captain, fearing lest Paul should have been pulled in pieces of them, commanded the soldiers to go down, and to take him by force from among them, and to bring Ain into the castle. 11 And ™the night following, the Lord stood by him, and said, Be of good cheer, Panl: for as thou hast testified of me in J erusalem, so must thou hear witness also at Rome. 12 And when it was day, "certain of the Jews banded together, and bound themselves 'under a curse, Saying that they would neither eat nor drink till they had killed Paul. He And they were more than forty ie had made this conspiracy. 4 And they came to the chief Priests and elders, and said, We ave bound ourselves under a great le that we will eat nothing unUwe have slain Paul 5 Then said Paul, ¢I wist not, bre- | Paul : gh ye woul ' something more Perfectly o ening him: and We, or ever ho cone are ready to kill him, ome near, 16 And when Pants sister' heard of their lying in wait Te aul and

entered into the cast ll aul. 17 Then Paul called one of the centurions unto him, and said, Brin this young man unto the chief cay tain: for he hath a certain thing to tell him. 18 So he took him, and Drought him to the chief captain, and said,| | Paul the prisoner called me unto him, and prayed me to bring this young man unto thee, who hath something to say unto thee, 19 Then the chief captain tock him by the hand, and went anh him aside privately, and asked hin, What is that thou hast to tel me? 20 And he said, “The Jens a agreed to desire thee that ke wouldest bring down Paul : het row into the council, as though ™ Gi awhat of him mote would enquire somew loyal of them more than! have bound themselves : that they will neither = and 108 till they’ have killed maa are they ready, Jooking #9 : r hee. +n then © roe" so the bie capa et the young man depar" ie that thet him. See thow tell ny ome hast shewed these thing? use to jin i 93 And he calle fake real . centurions, 84995" to gl hundred soldiers 1˚ ote and te ind horsemen threes qreds at on spearmen w itt re ia of the Dory aasts: © third how vovide hem Y2 q bene 24 And ae Pal 00% they sane Jrelix oe © after him sale ale 95 And he’ nanner: ,, gias Bh : 96 Olaudivs Ly ot ells cecllent gover” exce grecting- _ Ne {bs yrote #

Ifo is 90” Anno | pom INT \ fl eh 21,89. eh | ¢eh, 92, 00. ‘yeh 1 15. | 35.19. \ech. ath 3h ‘yer, 20. | wh SB de 6.6. | *ch. 9). a9, Teh wage 10. * Mate. 97, 97, | 1 to [relia the governor. THE AOTS XXIII. Paul is accused before Felia. 97 PThis man was taken of ae Jows, and should have been killec of them: then came I with an army, and rescued him, having understood that he was a Roman. 98 ‘And when I would have known the cause wherefore they accused him, [ brought him forth into their council : . 29 Whom I perceived to be accused tof questions of their law, ‘but to have nothing laid to his charge worthy of death or of bonds. 30 And ‘when it was told me how that the Jews laid wait for the man, Isent straightway to thee, and “gave commandment tohis accusers also, to say before thee what they had against him. Farewell. ° 31 Then the soldiers, as it was commanded them, took Paul, and brought him by night to Antipatris. 32 On the morrow they left the horsemen to go with him, and retuned to the castle : 33 Who, when they came to Cebefore him. 84 And when the governor had read the letter, he asked of what province he was. And when he understood that he was of * Cilicia ; 35 *T will hear thee, said he, when thine accusers are also come. And he commanded him to be kept in Herod’s judgment hall. 7 >xrT1r CHAPTER XXIV. being accused by Tertullus the orator, petableG “pas life and doctrine. Heal A heth Christ to the governor and dis wise. 26 The governor hopeth for abribe, vain, 27 1t last, goin t of hi ice, he leaveth Paul in meth: pee eed oe after “five days, *Ananias i the high priest descended with te elders, n 7 ps rae Tertullus, who informed the Sov ernor against Paul. Teun when he was called forth, i P us began to accuse Aim, saymead ceing that by thee we enjoy ‘ eed tictness, and that very worthy done unto this nation by 1 Paut 0 «a 9. thew’ are 1Y providence, © accept it always, and in all > Most noble Felix, with all fulness, fat otwithstanding, that L be not — ier tedious unto thee, 1 pray Places thank r sarea, and delivered the epistle to | the governor, presented Paul also | and with a certain orator thee that thou wouldest _ us of = fone ‘ thy clemency a few words. 60 2 For we a found this man 4) o> pestilent fellow, and a mover of sedi- | ch. 6.13. tion among all the Jews throughout 6. 21 28, | * q et. 2. 12, the world, and a ringleader of the} is, sect of the Nazarenes : a 6 4Who also hath gone about to| ‘°°! profane the temple : whom we took, : and would *have judged according | “7m 30:3, to our Jaw. 7

‘But the chief captain Lysias came | ‘¢®- 21. % upon us, and with great violence took him away out of our hands, | 8 *Commanding his accusers to *" 7% | come unto thee: by examining of| whom thyself mayest take knowledge of all these things, whereof | we accuse him. | 9 And the Jews also assented, saying that these things were so. 10 Then Paul, after that the govern-| or had beckoned unto him to speak, answered, Forasmuchas I know that) ,42"°, 53 Felix made procurator over Judea. thou hast been of many years a judge unto this nation, I do the more cheerfully answer for myself : 11 Because that thou-mayest un|derstand, that there are yet but twelve days since I went up to Jerusalem "for to worship. ye 12 ‘And they neither found me in |: the temple disputing with any man,| ~ neither raising up the people, neither | in the synagogues, nor in the city: | | 13 Neither can they prove the things whereot they now accuse me. 14 But this I confess unto thee, | that after "the way which they call heresy, so worship [ the 'God of my fathers, believing all things which are written in ™the law and in the|*¢ prophets : 15 And "have hope toward God, which they themselves also allow, that there shall be a resurrection of the dead, both of the just and ca unjust. 16 And Pherein do I exereise my-|* eh 211. self, to have always a conscience void of offence toward God, and “ward men. 17 Now after many years “I eame to bring alms to my nation, and ot ferings, 18 “Whereupon certain Jews from Asia found me puritied in the temple, neither with multitude, nor with tumult. veh. 11.30. a 2 th ria > Gal. rch. 2

Who ought to have been here before thee, and object, if they had ought against me. 20 Or else let these same here say, if they have found any evil doing in me, while I stood before the council, 21 Except it be for this one Voice, that I cried standing among them, ‘Touching the resurrection of the dead I am called in question by you this day. 22 And when Felix heard these things, having more perfect knowledge of that way, he deferred them, and said, When “Lysias the chief captain shall come down, I will know the uttermost of your matter, 23 And he commanded a centurion to keep Paul, and to let him have liberty, and *that he should forbid none of his acquaintance to minister or come unto him. 24 And after certain days, when Felix came with his wife Drusilla, which was a J. ewess, he sent for Paul, and heard him concerning the faith in Christ, 25 And as he reasoned of righteOusness, temperance, and judgment to come, Felix trembled, and answered, Go thy way for this time ; when I have a, convenient season, I will call for thee, 26 He hoped also that ¥ money should have heen given him of Paul, that he might loose him : wherefore he sent for him the oftener, and communed with him, 27 But after two years P Festus came into Felix? room: and Felix, “willing to shew the J ews a pleasure, left Paul bound. CHAPTER Xxy, 2 The Jews accuse Paul before Festus. 8 He answereth for himself, “11 and appealeth unlo Cesar, 14 Afterwards Festus openeth his matier to ling Agrippa, 23 and he is brought Sorth, 26 Festus cleareth him to have done nothing worthy of death. OW when Festus was come into the province, after three days he ascended from Cesarea to erusalem, 2 “Then the hi chief of the against Pan, a, 3 An orelus gh priest and the ews informed him nd besought him, desired favour against him, that he Would send for him to Je. Tusalem, “laying Wait in the way to kil him, 4 But Fosty ‘ should be ke ae he himself thither, 5 Let them 7 which among y a with me, and accuse th; there be ay Wicked 6 And when he ha them 'more than ten day: down unto Cesarea : ay, day sitting on the % Sate, would depart sho Shor ludement, sopg| fave commanded Paul ‘ et i © Drought, 7 And when he Was come, the Jews which came down from J ern salem stood round ab ; out, “and Ini manyand grievous complaintsagainst Paul, which they could not

prove, 8 While he answered {or himself, * Neither against the lay of the J ews, neither against the temple, nor yet against Cesar, have I offended ay thing at all. 9 But Festus, ‘willing to do the Jews a pleasure, answered Paul, aud said, ®Wilt thou go up to Jerust lem, and there be judged of these things before me? 10° Then said Paul, I stand at sar’s judgment seat, aiao I to be judged: to the Tews ~ done no wrong, as thou vey knowest. 11 "For if I be an offender 9 o worthy “die: but things have committed any ve of death, I refuse ane if there be none of = whereof these accuse M¢ hem. |) ap may deliver me unto th peal unto Cesar. spon he bad cn 12 Then Festus, W vy seh ferred with the ai into est u appea (el 5 = Tet thou 8° jing unto Cesar shalt U in day i 13 And after cert® ane wo 2 ip d Bernice ¢4 oe 2 te Fests | on there ore gine they had be paul \ ) tip ag days, Festus pe iB py . unto the king, 54 sy bonds © a tain man Je : is a certa ast Felix: ‘ i hom 15 1 About regs * od the chi .) forme Jerusalem, “3 no mal) xe ‘Makita lake n ch AS | eile ILA (hil 7, é ret 2h Jews J + ydgine” elders of ne J desiring 7 / him. Ja 1¢ "Lo whom yO not the manne!

ma THE AOTS XXV. to see Paul. Paul's defonce before A grippeae an to die, before that, Anno deliver any eee have the secipot he Me - ee ‘and have licence 9 ac ay : — to ansiver for Hue ee the «me laid against him. v7 Therefore, when they were come hither, without any delay on the morrow TL gat on the judgmentgeat, and commanded the man to be brought forth. 1g Against whom when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusation of such things as I supposed : 19°Buthad certain questionsagainst him of their own superstition, and of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive. 20 And because "I doubted of such manner of questions, I asked him whether he would go to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these matters. 21 But when Paul had appealed to be reserved unto the "hearing of Augustus, I commanded him to be kept till I might send him to Cesar. 22 Then ? Agrippa said unto Festus, T would also hear the man myself, To morrow, said he, thou shalt hear him. 23 _ And on the morrow, when Agrippa was come, and Bernice, with great pomp, and was entered sie Poe place of hearing, with the t uef captains, and principal men of le city, at Festus’ commandment zal was brought forth. ot on Festus said, King Agrippa, with a men which are here present acer the yesce this man, about whom nals © multitude of the Jews have and Pac me, both at Jerusalem, "not t alas erying that he ought 9] (on 4 ive any longer. lag comn dut when I found that *he had TM, [tea uitted nothing worthy of death, “(that he himself hath appealed ° Augus 3 Sustus, [ hay a Seuddtin, determined to on AO Sheed Of whom I have no certain thi ° Write ain thing: unto my lord. Wherefore 1 pate him forth before you, Agrippa,thar before thee, O king might hae after examination had, 27 “Boy it . Somewhat to write. able to se semath. to me unreasonWithal to Peo iv prisoner, and not ®ainst hin ny the crimes laid Agrippe desireth veh MDS. a), 10r, Twas fall, dove fo enquirehereaf. 10r, fudge. meiit. FSeech. 9.15, 1AVE by and Anno DOMINI 62 CHAPTER XXVI. 2 ul, in the presence of Agrippa, declureth his ia from Tis childhood, 12 and how miraculously he was converted, und called to his apostleship. 24 Festus chargeth him to he mad, whereunto he unswerelh modestly. 28 Agrippa is almost persuaded to be a Christian. 31 The whole company pronounce him innocent. he Agrippa said unto Paul, Thou art permitted to speak for thyself. Then Paul stretched forth the hand,

and answered for himself : a4 2 1 think myself happy, king) Agrippa, because I shall answer for | myself this day before thee touching all the things whereof I am ac-| cused of the Jews : 3 Especially because I know thee to be expert in all customs and) questions which are among the | Jews: wherefore I beseech thee to hear me patiently. 4 My manner of life from my youth, which was at the first among mine own nation at Jerusalem, know all the Jews ; 5 Which knew me from the beginning, if they would testify, that after ? the most straitest sect of our religion I lived a Pharisee. oe 6 ©And now I stand and am judged > e for the hope of ˚the promise made ˚¢¢n.3 5S of God unto our fathers : so. to. 7 Unto which promise ‘our twelve tribes, instantly serving God t*day and night, ‘hope to come. For which ’ hope’s sake, king Agrippa, I am ae-| 237; cused of the Jews. 1 8 Why should it be thought a thing incredible with you, that God should raise the dead 2 9 SI verily thought with myself, that I ought to ‘do many things contrary to the name of Jesus ‘of, Nazareth. 10 ® Which thing T also did in Te rusalem: and many of the saints did | shut up in prison, having received authority ‘trom the chief priests ; and when they were put to death a gave my voice against them. ˚ IL : And I punished them oft in every synagogue, and them to blaspheme; t Gr. night and da ¢ Luke 2 37. 1 Tim. & 5. 1 Thess.1.10, ¢ Phil. 21. aJohn 1a 2 1 Tim. b In Scha a Gab Lia ich. & 14, 21. & 22 5. ech, B19 compelled ceedingly mad sabe Apu: ented éhone even unto strange ed 12 'W heveupon as L went to DatMascus with authority and commisSion from the chief priests,

vw “ss m ch, 22. 15. "ch, 22, 21. o Tsai. 35, 5. & 42. Luke 1, 79. John 8, 12. 2 Cor. 4, 4. Ephes. 1.18, 1 Thess. 5. 5. P 2 Cor. 6, 14. Ephes. 4.18. &s Col. 1. 13. 1 Pet. 2.9,25. 4 Luke 1. 77. © Ephes, 1.11. Col. 1, 12, ch. 20, 32. & iis “ Matt, 4,9, = ch. 21, 30, 31, ¥ Luke 24, 44. 4.27, Paul's defence before Agrippa. THE AOTS XXVI. Agripna declan r eth 13 At midday, O king, I saw in the way a light from heaven, above the brightness of the sun, shining round about me and them which journeyed with me. 14 And when we were all fallen to the earth, I heard a voice speaking unto me, and saying in the Hebrew tongue, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? if ¢s hard for thee to lick against the pricks. 15 And I said, Who art thou, Lord? And he said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest. 16 But rise, and stand upon thy feet: for I have appeared unto thee for this purpose, ™to make thee a minister and a witness both of these things which thou hast seen, and of those things in the which I will appear unto thee ; 17 Delivering thee from the people, and from the Gentiles, ?unto whom, now I send thee, 18 °To open their eyes, and ?to turn zhem from darkness to light, and from the power of Satan unto God, ‘that they may receive forgiveness of sins, and "inheritance among them which are ‘sanctified by faith that is in me. 19 Whereupon, O king Agrippa, I was not disobedient unto the heavenly vision : 20 But tshewed first unto them of Damascus, and at Jerusalem, and throughout all the coasts of Judea, jand then to the Gentiles, that they should repent and tun to God, and do "works meet for repentance. 21 For these causes *the Jews caught me in the temple, and went about to ldll me. 22 Having therefore obtained help of God, I continue unto this day, witnessing both to small and great, Saying none other things than those = ‘which the prophets and * Moses did and to the Gentiles, a nh self id wi i ie Festus said with a loud voice, most noble Festus; jy, 1 inten | the words of truth and pak forth] ja 26 For the king kn gt _| mn things, before hon ee Of these ft freely: for I am en Speak none of these things i nt tla from him; for this thin e Aiken done in a corner, B Was not 27 King Agrippa, belicyest thoy ba pees: T know that thoy elievest. 28 Then Agrippa said unto P, Almost Hon peru Pate Christian. 29 And Paul said, °L would tol'!0«1; God, that not only thon, but alo all that hear me this day, were both almost, and altogether such as I am, except these bonds, 30 And when he had thus spoken, the king rose up, and the governs, and Bernice, and

they that sat with them: 31 And when they were gone aside, they talked between them- Tr selves, saying, ‘This man doeth no-)"tsz thing worthy of death or of bonds. 32 Then said Agrippa unto FR sal This man might have been baat liberty, Sif he had not appealed Cesar. OHAPTER XXVI. 1 Paul shipping toward Rome, Walt of the danger of the voyiley + iid fro will heved. 9, 1,44 au, hea ral re tossed 10 14 They are tossed so. 3 tempest, 41 and suffer agile i yet all come safe lo land. ND when “it was to ltl that we shou sail ae other they delivered Pa ae f prisoners unto 0n¢ a tat Ld centurion of Augustus "ship ˚ 2 And entering sete red, meu” . jum, we 2 p Asi) u? Aceamny tet ” she coasts ae if" ing to sail by O, Macedo! one » Avistarchus; ¢ with US Thessalonica, bes, toud 3 And the next — ; * Sidon, And wave hilt a rapt va) =e = = = a HS sy should eome tented Pa ston he ele ‘ine Christ should suffer, and | go unto era had spr AnGinansy Velie he should be the first that} 4 And a sailed und aa Py Wot Seah nse from the dead, and| thence, we , were 07 iled ot igt.ij6, |*should shew light unto the people, | cause the win! pad Se yylis yhen we pap ne on of Cilicia am of Yh

(aa shipping toward Rome, 7 And when we had sailed slowly many days, and scarce were come over against Cnidus, the wind not suffering us, we sailed under "Crete, over against Salmone 5 8 And, hardly passing it, came unto a place which is called The fair hayens; nigh whereunto was the city of Lasea. 9 Now when much time was spent, and when sailing was now dangerous, “because the fast was now already past, Paul admonished them, maith, | 10 And said unto them, Sirs, I per"\% \eeive that this voyage will be with Vo, iyur | Shurt and much damage, not only of the lading and ship, but also of our lives, 11 Nevertheless the centurion believed the master and the owner of the ship, more than those things which were spoken by Paul. 12 And because the haven was not commodious to winter in, the more part advised to depart thence also, if by any means they might attain to Phenice, and there to winter; which is an hayen of Crete, and lieth toward the south west and northWest, 13 And when the south wind blew softly, supposing that they had obtained their purpose, loosing thence, they sailed close by Crete. 14 But not long after there ' arose ‘gainst it a tempestuous wind, called uroclydon, He And when the ship was caught, ‘ne could not bear up into the wind we let her drive. , ; nd running under a certain ap which is called Clauda, we sd = work to come by the ‘ 12 Which when they had taken up, ship es! helps, undergirding the fall tat ie fearing lest they should ai i ie quicksands, strake sail, 18 A vee driven, ed with a ed ee cespioae ea lightened the ane ee wank oe the third day ewe east out the hie own hands the tackling of 2% .*9 And w . inns ud when neither sun nor stars Many da tempecr j 2 > *Ppeared, and no small shoud lay on ws, all hope that we Saas ne Saved Was then taken away. Anno noMINt 2 yor Candy. (The fast was on thetenth day of the seventh V0r, teat, y | Oban, 2) Tut after long abstinence Paul stood forth in the midst of them, and said, Sirs, ye should have hearkened unto me, and not have loosed from Crete, and to have gained this harm and loss. 22 And now I exhort you to he of | ood cheer: for there shall be no, oss of any man’s life among you, but of the ship. | 23 ‘For there stood by me this night the angel of God, whose I am, and *whom I serve, eon ae 24 Saying, Fear not, Paul; thou 27.1.3. must be brought before Cesar: and, lo, God hath given thee all them | that sail with thee. 25 Wherefore, sirs, be of good cheer: Anno DOMINI 62 f ch. 23. 11, = Dan, 6. 16. “for I believe God, that it

shall be, * juke: 4% even as it was told me. ee 26 Howbeit ‘we must be cast upon ‘eh. 2. 1. a certain island. 27 But when the fourteenth nicht was come, as we were driven up and down in Adria, about midnight the shipmen deemed that they drew near to some country ; 28 And sounded, and found if twenty fathoms: and when they had gone | a little further, they sounded again, and found i¢ fifteen fathoms. 29 Then fearing lest we should have fallen upon rocks, they cast | four anchors out of the stern, and wished for the day. | 30 And as the shipmen were about to flee out of the ship, when they had let down the boat into the sea, under colour as though they would have cast anchors out of the foreship, 31 Paul said to the centurion and to the soldiers, Except these abide in the ship, ye cannot be saved. 32 Then the soldiers cut off the ropes of the boat, and let her fall off. 33 And while the day was coming on, Paul besought them all to take meat, saying, ‘his day is the tourteenth day that ye have tarried and continued fasting, having taken nothing. 7 | 34 Wheretore I pray you to take |) sings. som neat: for this is for your health: | & TIIE AOTS XXVII. foretelleth the danger of the voyage. —_—— ok aaa A | Macr. la. 30. for ®there shall not an hair fall from | Luke 12.7 the head of any of you. [4 Sanu. 9, ta. Or = Man i. 35 And when he had thus spoken, ) wari dota ti he took bread, and 'gave thanks to} Vnimo.h.

Paul is shipwrecked. THE AOTS XXVIII. A. viper fastencth on his hand Anno DOMINI 62 ue' m ch. 2. 41. & 7-14. Rom. 13. 1. 1 Pet. 3. 20: N Or, cut the anchors, ey left Mem in the sca, §c. * 2Cor. 11.25. @ ver. 22. God in presence of them all: and when he had broken it, he began to eat. 36 Then were they all of good cheer, and they also took some meat. 37 And we were in all in the ship two hundred threescore and sixteen ™ souls. 38 Andwhentheyhadeatenenough, they lightened the ship, and cast out the wheat into the sea. 39 And when it was day, they knew not the land: but they discovered a certain creek with a shore, into the which they were minded, if it were possible, to thrust in the ship. 40 And when they had "taken up the anchors, they committed themselves unto the sea, and loosed the rudder bands, and hoised up the mainsail to the wind, and made toward shore. 41 And falling into a place where two seas met, "they ran the ship aground; and the forepart stucl fast, and remained unmoyeable, but the hinder part was broken with the violence of the waves. 42 And the soldiers' counsel was to lall the prisoners, lest any of them should swim out, and escape. 43 But the centurion, willing to save Paul, kept them from their purpose ; and commanded that they which could swim should east. themseloes first. into the sca, and get. to land: 44 And the rest, some on boards, and some on broken pieces of the ship. And s0 it came to pass, ˚that they escaped all safe to land. CHAPTER XXVIII. 1 Paul after his shipwreck is kindly enter5 The viper on = ch. 27. 26. b Rom. 1, 14. 1 Cor. 14.11. Col, 3. 11. tained of the barbarians. his hand hurteth him not. ®& He healeth many diseases in the island. 11 They depart towards Thome. 17 Ie declareth to the Jews the cause of his coming. 24 After his preaching some were persuaded, aid some believed not. 30 Yet he preacheth there two years. ND when they were escaped, then they knew that "the island was called Melita. 2 And the "barbarous people shewed us no little kindness: for they kindled a fire, and received us every one, because of the present rain, and because of the cold. 3 And when Paul had gathered a bundle of sticks, and laid them on the fire, there came a viper out of Am. the heat, and fastened on his hand. |" 5; 4 And when the barbarians saw the | — ~— venomous beast Se on his hand, they said among themselyes, No doubt this man is a murderer, whoin, though he hath escaped the sea, yet vengeance suffereth not to live, 5 And he shook off the

beast into the fire, and ¢felt no harm. Fh 6 Howbeit they looked when he should have swollen, or fallen down dead suddenly: but after they had looked a great while, and saw no harm come to him, they changed their minds, and “said that he was} ¢e& ii a god. 7 In the same quarters were possessions of the chief man of the island, whose name was Publius; who received us, and lodged us three days courteously. 8 And it came to pass, that the father of Publius lay sick of a fever and of a bloody flux: to whom Paul entered in, and ‘prayed, and ‘laid his hands on him, and healed him. Mhack t1t 9 So when this was done, others} i=: also, which had diseases in the island,| fe= i came, and were healed: 10 Who also honoured us with many "honours ; and when we de |! %# ¢! parted, they laded ws with such things as were necessary. 11 And after three months we de parted in a ship of Alexandria, which had wintered in the isle, whose sign was Castor and Pollux. 12 And landing at Syracuse, we tarried there three days... 18 And from thence we fetched a compass, and came to Rhegium: and after one day the south wind blew, and we came the next day to Puteoli: 14 Where we found brethren, and were desired to tarry with them seven days: and so we went toward Rome. 15 And from thence, when the brethren heard of us, they came to meet us as far as Appii forum, and The three taverns: whom when Paul saw, he thanked God, and took courage. 16 And when we came to Rome, the centurion delivered the prisoners to the captain of the guard: but "Paul was suffered to dwell by himeJem ik Ww 4 self with a soldier that kept. him.

Pants Anno pos int 6a sh, 24.12, MU wD. 8 beh. 21, teh 22. 24, fe 94, 10, & 25, te 20,3). ach 25, Il. "ch, 26.6, 7. 3, 20. Ephes.9.1.d 4.1, & 6, 90, 2Tim. 1. 16, a0, 'hilein, Phe, 1 Luke 9, ch sh 1 Peto" 19" ee ‘Luke 9s, 97 ange wg && ' See on ct Evi ) 17 And it cam _—— rival at Tome. THE AGT S XXVIII. He preacheth there two years. e to pass, that after three days Paul called the chief of the Jews together : and when they were come together, he said unto them, Men and brethren, ‘though [ have committed nothing against the people, or customs of our fathers, yet "was I delivered prisoner from Jerusalem into the hands of the Romans. 18 Who, ! when they had examined me, would have let me go, because there was no cause of death in me. 19 But when the Jews spake against it, "I was constrained to appeal unto Cesar; not that I had ought to accuse my nation of. 20 For this cause therefore have I called for you, to see you, and to speak with you: because that "for the hope of Israel I am bound with *this chain. 21 And they said unto him, We neither received letters out of Judea concerning thee, neither any of the brethren that came shewed or spake any harm of thee. 22 But we desire to hear of thee what thou thinkest : for as concerning this sect, we know that every where Pit is spoken against. ae ee when they had appointed inte Ene there came many to him 0 his lodging ; 4to whom he exof God, persuading them concerning Jesus, "both out of the law of Pounded and testified the kingdom | Moses, and out of the prophets, from morning till evening. ; 24 And *some believed the things which were spoken, and some believed not. 25 And when they agreed not among themselves, they departed, after that Paul had spoken one word, Well spake the Holy Ghost by Esaias the prophet unto our fathers, 26 Saying, ‘Go unto this people, and say, Hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and not perceive : 27 For the heart of this people is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes have they closed; lest they should see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with ¢hezr heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them. 28 Be it known therefore unto you, that the salvation of God is sent “unto the Gentiles, and that they will hear it. 29 And when he had said these words, the Jews departed, and had | great reasoning among themselves. sch. 14.4. & 17.4. 19.9. t Isai. 6. 9. Jer. 5. 21. Ezek. 12. 2. Matt. 13, 14, 5. Mark 4. 12. Luke 8. 10. John 12. 40. Rom. 11. 3

> Matt. 21.41, 43. Rom. Wl. 30 And Paul dwelt two whole years | in his own hired house, and received | all that came in unto him, 31 *Preaching the kingdom of God, and teaching those things which con-_| cern the Lord Jesus Christ, with all confidence, no man forbidding him. Anno | Dominr 65 ® ch. 4. 31. Ephes. 6. 19.

Amo DOMINI 60 eer) 4 Acts 22. 21. 1.1. 2Tim. 2. 0. f John 1. 14. Gal. 4. 4. 1 Gr. determined. 8 Acts 13, 33, h Hely ich. L 15, 15, 1Cor. 15.10. Gal. 1.15, & 2.9. Ephes. 3. 2. 11 OF, fo the Poh. 16, 19, 1 Thess, 1.8. you, 1,4. 2Pet. 1.1, I Or, in ¥ Tit, * ch. 15, 99, , be Acts 16, Thess, “Phiteaiy Or, in you, © 1 Cor. 9.16, _|rated unto the gospel of God, 2 |God with power, according "to the », |ther, and the Lord Jesus Christ. 344, whole world. 3, | his Son, that ‘without ceasing I make *./a Prosperous journey "by the will of ROM CHAPTER I. 1 Paul commendeth his calling to the Romans, 9 and his desire to come to them. 16 What his gospel is, and the righteousness which it sheweth. 18 God is angry with all manner of sin, 21 What were the sins of the Gentiles. AUL, aservant of Jesus Christ, ‘called to be an apostle, »sepa2 (“Which he had promised afore*by his prophets in the holy scriptures, ) 3 Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, ‘which was ‘made of the seed of David according to the flesh; 4 And t&declared to bc the Son of spirit of holiness, by the resurrection from the dead : 5 By whom ‘we have received grace and apostleship, 'for ‘obedience to the faith among all nations, 'for his name : 6 Among whom are ye also the called of Jesus Christ : 7 To all that be in Rome, beloved of God, "called Zo be saints: "Grace to you and peace from God ow Fa8 First, °I thank my God through Jesus Christ for you all, that ?your faith is spoken of throughout the 9 For 1God is my witness, "whom I serve 'with my spirit in the gospel of mention of you always in my prayers ; 10 ‘Making request, if by any means now at length I might have God to come unto you. 11 For I long to see you, that *I may impart unto you some spiritual gift,to the end ye maybe established ; 12 That is, that I may be comforted together !with you by ¥the mutual faith both of you and me. 13 Now I would not have you ignorant, brethren, that “oftentimes I Pwposed to come unto you, (but was let hitherto,) that I might have Df Some "fruit ‘among you also, even aS among other Gentiles, THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THRE APOStiy TO THE ANS. and to the Barbarians. wise, and to the aoe tothe realy 6) preach ames Im Sospel to yon that are at Rome also, } 16 For “I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ : for *it is the power of God unto salvation to ey that believeth; ‘to the Jew also to the Greek. 17 For ®therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, The just shall live by faith. 18 For the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodlness and

unrighteousness of men, who hold the truth in unrighteowsness 5 19 Because * that which may be Imown of Giod is manifest 'in them; for 'God hath shewed # unto thom. 20 For ™the invisible things of him from the ereation of the —_ rf clearly seen, being anager 2 the things that are ee i 150 eternal power and Lot that they are without they new 21 Because that, when , first, and neither were thank ; vain in their imagination' foolish heart was darken' a 22, ˚ Professing themes wise, they became foo 93 And changed Lat uncorruptible " ˚ made like to corru 8 to birds, and fourfoo creeping things. 4 94,9 Wherefore up to uncleanness ? their own hear 8 2 own bodies spetween 25 Who change i - vo. and wor's) nore tha! a 9 be "Tam debtor both to the Greeks, ery one)' : . tas (0%) , God, they glorified him npecall? and thie!" and J "=∼ Atna Douyy i} "∼∼ "Pedy Mukt i i oe sehd dL Hib 24, John. Gala PALS. Heb. 12) Was. Fybs Calas | )kAGGIL Th 1 01,00 1Joha LB afi lhl, ke, Ads ltl ght jot my

me corruption — of the Gentiles. ROMANS JI. God's iinpartial judgment. | 97 And | likewise also the men, leav| out ing the natural use of the woman, |_| burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompence of their error which was meet. ; 98 And even as they did not like toni |tto retain God in their knowledge, judgnient. Fighies. 6.4. 10r, unsocialle, God gave them over to 'a reprobate mind, to do those things ¥which are not convenient ; 29 Being filled with all unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness ; full of lenvy, murder, debate, deceit, malignity ; whisperers, 30 Backbiters, haters of God, de|spiteful, proud, boasters, inventors of evil things, disobedient to parents, 31 Without understanding, covenantbreakers, "without natural affection, implacable, unmerciful : “cua. 32 Who “lmowing the judgment of | a God, that they which commit such ea ; things *are worthy of death, not vai in only do the same, but !” have pleateary, \SWe in them that do them. ; CHAPTER II.° They that sin, though they condemn it in oilers, cannotexcuse themselves, 6 and much a escape the judgment of God, 9 whether “ey be Jews or Gentiles. 14 The Gentiles theirs fseape, 17 pes yet the Jews, 25 whom meision sh it profit, i, "1,99, cep not the law, SME BO they HEREFORE thou art *inexcusable, O man, whosoever thou ‘ fie shee » for wherein thou another, + thyself, fee » thou condemnest thou that jud it tec, thine Judgest doest lor Ga We are sure that the judgment tie 3S according to truth against 1 Which commit such things. nd thinkest thou this, O man, Judgest them which do such ee and doest the same, that thou €seape the that thin, shal “the riches of fen nd “forbearance and gs ‘not knowing that |, © Soodness of ito repentannes - God leadeth thee 5 But t Penitent n casurest up unto Against the day of and vevelati y Hg Cous iu revelation of the rightrs Sment of God; 0 will render to every man § to his deeds : 7 To them who by patient continuanee in well doing seek for glory and honour and immortality, eternal life : 8 But unto them that are contentious, and ‘do not obey the truth, but obey unrighteousness, indignation and wrath, 9 Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of the Jew ‘first, and also of the t Gentile ; 10 'But glory, honour, and peace, to every man that worketh good, to the Jew first, and also to the ‘Gentile : 11 For ™there is no respect of persons with God. 12 For as many as have

sinned without law shall also perish without law: and as many as have sinned in the law shall be judged by the law ; 13 (For "not the hearers of the law are just before God, but the doers of the law shall be justified. 14 For when the Gentiles, which have not the law, do by nature the things contained in the law, these, having not the law, are a law unto themselves : 15 Which shew the work of the law written in their hearts, ' their conscience also hearing witness, and their thoughts 'the mean while aceusing or | ' else excusing one another;) 16 ˚In the day when God shall judge the secrets of men ® by Jesus Christ ‘according to my gospel. 17 Behold, "thou art called a Jew, and ‘restest in the law, tand makest thy boast of God, 18 And "Iknowest Ais will, and a ‘Sapprovest the things that are more excellent, being instructed out | of the law ; 19 And Yart confident that thou thyself art a guide of the blind, a light of them which are in darkness, 20 An instructor of the foolish, a teacher of babes, “which hast the form of knowledge and of the truth in the law. 21 *Thou therefore which teachest | another, teachest thou not thyself? thou that preachest a man should not steal, dost thou steal? 22 Thou that sayest a man should hot commit adultery, dost thou commit adultery? thou that abhorrest idols, "dost thou commit sacrilege 2 Anno DOMINI 60 ad i Job 24. 13. ch. 1, 18. 2 Thess. 1.8. 48. 1 Pet. 4. 17. t Gr. Greek. '1 Pet. 1.7. + Gr. Greek. ™ Deut. 10, 17. 2Chro. 19. 7. 1 John 3. 7. | Or, the con, a themselves. » Eccles, 12. Me Matt. 25, 31. John 12. 48. AWA teh. t. ke. Matt, 23. 3, xe Mal god. 23 Thou that *makest thy boast of = yer 17. 702

a Acts 10. 34, 35. © Matt. 12, 4) 42, ‘1 Pet. 3. 4. k Col. 2.11, Phil. 3. 3, leh. 7. 6. = Deut, 4.7, 8, Ps, 147, 1g, 20, ch. 2.10, & 9. 4. Ych, 10.16, Hebr. 4, 2, © Numb, 93, 19, ch. 9, 6, & 11,29, 2 Tim, 2.13, 4Tob 40. 4, * John'3, 33, FP s, 62.9, & 116. 14, © Ps, 61,.4, “ch. 6.19, Gal. 3,15, ‘Gen. 19, 25, Job 8. 3, & 34.17, The Jews? Prerogative, *| eth, if thou keep the law: the law, through breaking the Jaw ishonourest thou God? or the name of God is blasphemed among the Gentiles through YOu, as it is “written, 25 °For cireum, bea breaker of the law, thy gj cision is made i 27 And shall not uncireumcision which is by nature, if it fulfil the law, Sjudge thee, who by the letter and circumeision dost transgress the law? 28 For "he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither isthat civeumcision, which is outward in the flesh 29 But he isa Jew. i ? Whose praise is not of od. CHAPTER Ir. 1 The Jews ut all, withou and yet the law’ is not aboHAT advantage then hath the Jew? or what profit 7s there of circumcision? 2 Much every way: chiefly, hecause that "unto them were committed the oracles of God. 3 For what if “some did not believe? ¢shall their unbelief make the faith of God without effect 2 4 "God forbid: yea, let *God he true, but ‘every man a liar; as At Is Written, That thou mightest be justified in thy Sayings, and mightest Overcome when thou art judged. ut if our unrighteousness commend the righteousness of God, what shall we say? Is God unrighteous who taketh vengeance? ("1 speak as a man) 6 God forbid : for then tod judge the world ? 7 For ifthe truth of God hath more abounded through my lie unto his Slory; why yet am T also judged as a sinner? 8 And not rather, {as we be slanderously ‘how shall Teported, and as some aft 'm that We say,) 'Let us do evil, ROMANS I. 12 "They are ONE Out of the ether become yn, : Tone that dct isan Open sepulOngues they hare © Poison of asps i chre ; with their ¢ used deceit; o¢h under their lips : 14? Whose mouth és ull of cursing and bitterness : 15 * Their feet are swift to shel blood: 16 Destruction and misery ave it their ways : 2 17 And the way of peace have they not known: 4 i their eyes. Hull) Yall the world may become '6) before God. "20 Therefore *by the bia wl law there shall no a ee in his Beet *by edge of sin. per ; we ag mane God without the - as aw (io i ¢ jftet 0 or Athere 18 10 lieve: for “ther ed, a! 23 For Call have sited hi rt of the glory mel 9 Being justifie eon ce e Sthrough the race *thi : tm in Christ J ee "35 Whom = ‘ ropitiatio! hg ee fi decla? Mor the Hemiss!0 f through tie

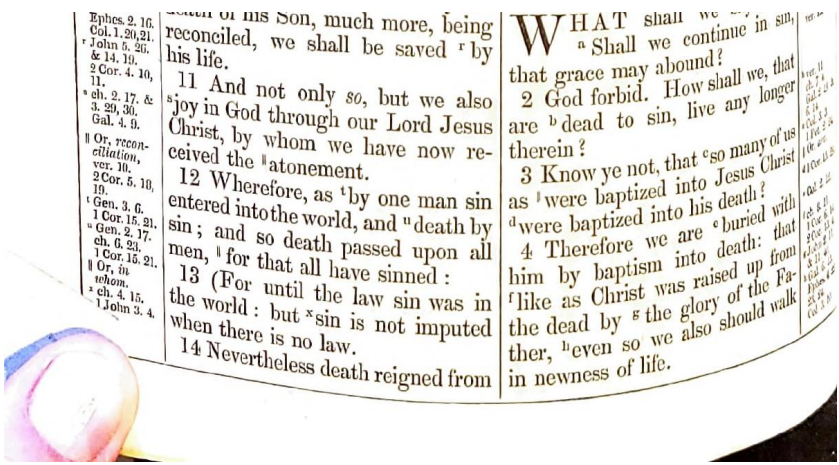
Po declares pia spess* Spy Mm te \ past, 26 his righteo nteousiess | Pra mt Lit a 18 * There is no fear of God befor | Bl 19 Now we know that sigh a soever *the law saith, it sath )*),, re that eu them who are under el * ‘every mouth may be stopp * cult Js of the i yy as HE) a hh N : rear ea Mtiieg that 800d ma come? yj — Mh tog nation is just, 8 dan Fy Whai then? ay We het iy ‘4y* No, in uo Wise: fap” laa) efore t proved both J, eg Hes bie tiles, that "they ar all under gS 10 Asitis Written, "Dhan set [teil righteous, NO, Not one. 11 There jg One ¢] eth, there ig None th God on | deri ialiky rly |

— Abraham Anno pow INE i, er 9.1723 Feo 2% Holes, 2! + pets Uh iH, anal 22. ch. 3 Gal, 2 10. { och. 10.12, 14. Gal. 3. 8, 20, 20. %, ' ae nt 22, ch, 3, oy , 27, eee seee-———i ‘i emt Fjith imped ROMANS TIT. just, and ae sete of him which ‘heli jn Jesus. ; bale here is boasting then? It is excluded. By what law of works ? Nay ; but by the law of faith. 98 Therefore we conclude "that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law. 29 Is he the God of the Jews only? is fic not also of the Gentiles? Yes, of the Gentiles also: : 30 Sceing ˚it is one God, which ghall justify thecircumcision by faith, and uncireumcision through faith. 31 Do we then make yoid the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law. CHAPTER IV. 1 Abraham's faith was imputed to him for righteousness, 10 before he was circumcised. 13 By faith only he and his seed received the promise. 16 Abraham is the father of all that believe. 24 Our faith also shall be imputed lo us for righteousness. \ THAT shall we then say that YY “Abraham, our father as pertaining to the flesh, hath found ‘ ue oh if — were ” justified y works, he hath ewhereo 3 but not before God. eer 3 For what saith the scripture? fecha. “Josh, 24. 9, "T5.32.1, 2, *Abraham believed God, and it was one unto him for righteousness. Psst a him that worketh is the rd not reck ¥ pice reckoned of grace, but -e to him that worketh not, but - ma aa « him that justifieth *the ngodly, his faith i for viticalenen, 1 is counted for a en as Dayid also describeth ra oo of the man, unto vit ‘od imputeth righteousness i hout works, 7 . © Saying, ‘Blessed are they whose Iniquitie: ‘ : S are forgiy mea en, a yhos "8 Ble covered, eters les is a mares is the man to whom the not impute sin. Con i ie sick this blessedness then upon Ohtani only, or upon the aa heision also? for we say that s a auth we 3 as recko tighteousne ned to Abraham for Tow was j when aes Jt then reckoned 2 doesn circumcision, or na nese Ma ectson Not in cireum1. uncircuncision. M ungi . elreun, Cision {Seung nd &], ~. tO receive: si : cision, ved the sign of to him for righteousness. ames of the faith which /e had| amr i i : that hhe 60 yet being uncircumcised : : Il them that| 27.5. might be the father of a : 2 believe, though they be not circum- ver, 12,16. cised; that righteousness might be imputed unto them also : 12 And the father of circumcision to them who are n0 I cision only, but who also walk in the steps of that faith of our father A braham, which he had being 2 uneircumcised. 13 For the promise, that he should be the

their of the world, as not to|'@z Abraham, or to his seed, through the Gal. 3. 29. law, but through the righteousness of faith. 14 For *if they which are of the law de heirs, faith is made void, and the promise made of none effect : 15 Because !the law worketh wrath: for where no law is, there is no transgression. 16 Therefore it is of faith, that it might be ™by grace; "to the end the promise might be sure to all the seed: not to that only which is of the law, but to that also which is of the faith of Abraham; ˚who is|*})˚k? | the father of us all, ial 17 (As it is written, PI have made thee a father of many nations.) 'before him whom he believed, even God, ‘who quickeneth the dead, and |* gyn. 2.1,s | « Gal. 3. 18. p Gen. 17. 5. 1 Or, like unto him. ; i Ephes. 21,9. ealleth those "things which be not oh 3 as though they were. 1 Bee 210, 18 Who against hope believed in hope, that he might become the father of many nations; according to that which was spoken, *So shall thy | * "5 5 seed be. . Ps And being not weak in faith, he considered not his own body |‘ Ge, !% 1. r as | m <3 eal ope when he was about an Heb. 1211, undred years old, neither yet the) ~ deadness of Sarah’s womb : © 20 He staggered not at the promise of God through unbelief ; but was strong in faith, giving ; God; te 9): . . ve being fully persuaded that what he had promised, “he was able | * Ps, % also to perform, . : Luke 1.37, 22 3 . : ie 22 And therefore it was imputed Hebr. U1. er for righteousness 23 Now “it was i ‘ ow “it was not written for his | * eh. 15.4. sake alone . - u ‘ e, that i ie Tear. Wu. 6, im » that it was imputed to} uglory to ® seal of the rightD4 . 2 & But for us also, to whom it shall

—— = The advantages and extent ROMANS IY. amo |be imputed, if we believe *on him | Adam to Moses, pom NT | that raised up Jesus our Lord from | had not sinned after the sini the dead ; of Adam’s transgressj Muda} May 4 eSsion, Sho: 25 “Who was delivered for our of- | figure of him that Was ty ies "fences, and *was raised again for our) 15 But Not as the offence « justification. ˚ ts the free gift. For ip he alo offence of throug th CHAPTER V. Tre one Many be dead, meh 1 Being justified by faith, we have peace with | More the grace of God, and the it 91Gor.15.17.| God, 2 and joy in our hope, 8 that sith we by grace, which is ly one my io 1Pet.1.91. | were reconciled by his blood, when we were Christ, hath abount 1, J esis enemies, 10 we shall much more be saved 1st, hath abounded "unto any, 348) being reconciled. 12 As sin and death came} 16 And not as if was by one that| et? by Adam, 17_so much more righteousness sinned és th if: 7, One at] ia and life by Jesus Christ. 20 Where sin » 80 2s the gift: for the judge. abounded, grace did superabound. ment was by one to condemnation, * Iai 22 17, HEREFORE *being justified | but the free gift 2s of man L l ne mee gi Y offences oh 25 by faith, we have »peace with | unto justification. col 1.0. | God through our Lord Jesus Christ:| 17 For if "by one man’s offence is ¢ John 10. 9. Jolin 1 2 ˚By whom also we have access | death reigned by one; much mae Enhes.2.18.| by faith into this grace “wherein we they which receive abundance of v-10.19.| stand, and rejoice in hope of the grace and of the gift of righteous. 1. Bk eG glory of God. ness shall reign in life by one, Je ‘Matt. 3.11, | 3 And not only so, but fwe glory | sus Christ.) Aes, Th in tribulations also : knowing that | 18 Therefore, as "by the offence of} ye 19 17. Phil. 2. 17.’ | tribulation worketh patience ; one judgment came upon all men to 4 sie '| 4 "And patience, experience ; and condemnation; even so 'by theright ne experience, hope : eousness of one the free gift came up| sus 5 ‘And hope maketh not ashamed; | on all men unto justification of he. |" “because the love of God is shed] 19 For as by one man’s apse abroad in our hearts by the Holy | ence many were made sinnels, 89 i Ghost which is given unto us. the obedience of one shall many % 6 For when we were yet without | made righteous. fered ea ‘iajtone” Strength, "in due time ‘Christ died} 20 Moreover » the law | “4 ib Gus, | for the ungodly, that the offence might abou’ «uti ‘ver, 8, ‘1 muel ws, | 7 For scarcely for a righteous man | where sin abounded, grace dil) will one die:

yet peradventure for a|°more abound : joned unto good man some would even dare to} 21 That as sin hath reign oa die. death, even so might Caen * 8 But ™God commendeth his love through righteousness ioe ; ® toward us, in that, while we were | life by Jesus Christ out ° yet simners, Christ died for us. CHAPTER VI. are deal 9 Much more then, being now jus-|) we may not live in silt a ur lap ,, | tified "by his blood, we shall be| unto it, 3 as app rp mores TO ied - Saved fron: d ry ‘ouch hi 12 Let not sin reign any Me yhy sortie, aE TO Roe sr Be through him, we have yielded ours al death i pense 10, or Pif, when we were enemies, | righteousness, 23 and 4 ; : soil 7 “pe 18, Mee ao aed by thes) oe ae hall we say, sit) ‘| reco : i ; ms Son, mach more, being y aul on continue ~Oneiled, we shall be saved * ‘poe ! his life, aved * by abound er t] that grace may hall Wo Aly soy And not only so, but we also] 2 Gol forbid. How 8" Jon! ™ John 15, 13, 1Pet. 3 8 . we a 0 nl sip, live dhiie < through our Lord Jesus |are dead to si val ceived 4). Whom We haye now re-| therein ? , that °6 ma, . le "atonement, 83 Know ye no! into Jes! to. lerefore, as th 7 » Iwere baptize . entered : Yy one man sin | as 'we , ‘ ws 2 a tothe world, and "death by | ‘were baptized i eT is | men in 80 death passed upon all] 4 Therefore, Wy? into dea ' E > Tor th, all late ci : a by baptism ised uy ave sinned : him_ by wp was 2a he glory ould vill H va also 8 S no Jaw, ther, "even a, f Q : : « of life. cless death reigned from | in newness of everth



Ephes. 2. 16. Col. 1. 20, 21.
[r] John 5. 26. & 14. 19. 2 Cor. 4. 10, 11.
[s] ch. 2. 17. & 3. 20, 30. Gal. 4. 9.
‖ Or, *reconciliation*, ver. 10. 2 Cor. 5. 10, 19.
[t] Gen. 3. 6. 1 Cor. 15. 21.
[u] Gen. 2. 17. ch. 6. 23. 1 Cor. 15. 21.
‖ Or, *in whom*.
[x] ch. 4. 15. 1 John 3. 4.

death of his Son, much more, being reconciled, we shall be saved [r] by his life.

11 And not only *so*, but we also [s] joy in God through our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom we have now received the ‖ atonement.

12 Wherefore, as [t] by one man sin entered into the world, and [u] death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, ‖ for that all have sinned:

13 (For until the law sin was in the world: but [x] sin is not imputed when there is no law.

14 Nevertheless death reigned from

WHAT shall we [a] Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?

2 God forbid. How shall we, that are [b] dead to sin, live any longer therein?

3 Know ye not, that [c] so many of us as ‖ were baptized into Jesus Christ [d] were baptized into his death?

4 Therefore we are [e] buried with him by baptism into death: that [f] like as Christ was raised up from the dead by [g] the glory of the Father, [h] even so we also should walk in newness of life.

pliged to holiness. ROMANS VI. Death the wages of sin. onus pil, 3: 10, | m1 Vet. 4.1. | OF, tweay a anons. we shall be also an the likeness of his resurrection : 6 Knowing this, that "our old.:man iy lig crucified with him, that the body ‘lof sin might be destroyed, that henceforth we should not serve sin. 7 For ™he that is dead is * freed as tinstruments of unrighteousness unto sin: but *yield yourselves unto [ + ANS ee frui then in those! | Anno _ eee 5 For if we have been planted to- 21 pl iis ve a a ea| ea poxtN! | aother in the likeness of his death, | things whereot y i) for ‘the end of those things 2s death. 22 But now “being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness, and the end everlasting life. 23 For *the wages of sin 7s death; but ‘the ‘eu’ | from sin. . : through Jesus Christ our Lord. vatm2.1.| 8 Now "if we be dead with Christ, CHAPTER VII. | we believe that we shall also live |1 wo taw hath power over aman longer than 1 i he liveth. 4 But we are dead to the law. with him : ; ‘ ‘ 7 Yet is not the law sin, 12 but holy, just, ener..10, | 9 Knowing that ‘Christ being raised oot, 16 as I acknowledge, who am grieved \ from the dead dieth no more; death | Jlecause I cannot keep it. : hath no more dominion over him. NOW ye not, brethren, (for I nitcwr.9.27,! 1Q For in that he died, Phe died speak to them that know the 7 unto sin once: but in that he liveth, | law,) howthat the law hath dominion ‘Luke 20.38. | dhe liveth unto God. over a man as long as he liveth? 11 Likewise reckon ye also your-| 2 For *the woman which hath an 'v.2_|selves to be ‘dead indeed unto sin, | husband is bound by the law to her ‘Gal2.19. ‘but *alive unto God through Jesus | husband so long as he liveth ;_ but if) - Christ’ our Lord. the husband be dead, she is loosed Tid *| 12 *Let not sin therefore reign in | from the law of he husband. your mortal body, that ye should| 3 So then if, while her husband learns obey it in the lusts thereof. liveth, she be married to another | toi3.s | 18 Neither yield ye your "members | man, she shall be called an adultertGr, arms, ess: but if her husband be dead, she is free from that law; so that gift of God as eternal life | , 1 in. VPet, 9.04, . eta" | God, as those that are alive from the she is no adulteress, though she be | dead, and your members as instrumarried to another man. | rai ments of righteousness unto God. + Wherefore, my brethren, ye also | G2, | 4 For’sin shall not have dominion | are become ‘dead to the law by the |* thea you: for ye are not under the | body of Christ; that ye should be "Leon, 9, 9),

| AY but under grace, married to another, ever to him who 15 What then? shall we sin, *beCause we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid. yiela now ye not, that *to whom ye Sa Peal servants to obey, his whether ye are to whom ye obey *. obetie : of sin unto death, or of ce unto righteousness ? eae God be thanked, that ye " obeyed bee vants of sin, but ye have wl doce rom the heart "that form of "ne twhich was delivered you. | ye been' ie "made free from sin, 16. | hess, "ine the servants of righteous19 ] spe Men becau is raised from the dead, that we} should "bring forth fruit unto God. 5 For when we were in the Hesh, the tmotions of sins, which were by the law, *did work in our members 'to bring forth fruit unto death. 6 But now we are delivered from the law, 'that being dead wherein we were held; that we should serve Sin newness of spirit, and not in the oldness of the letter. 7 What shall we say then? Js the law sin? God forbid. Nay, "I had not known sin, but by the law: for I had not known "ust, except the law had said, 'Thou shalt not covet. 8 But sin, taking oceasion by the commandment, wrought in me all manner of concupisvence. For 'without the law sin wus dead. 9 Por L was alive without the law once: but when the commandment cane, sin revived, and I died. : LO And the commandment, "which 4Gal. 3. 22. "Mate. g Joly wee 2Pet. 9, 1, 7 Gr. passions. doh. 2 1 Or, coneuauc after the manner of Hosh: Ren neh the infirmity of your Member, Sent have yielded your | to iniguit *vants tounclеanness and how yiela., Unto iniquity ; even so tighicous yon members servants to 20 Ie 8ess unto holiness. =Y Bory raw : * |sin, ye we hen ye were "the servants of 29 * Were free from righteousness. : — 3. 20.

servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness?

17 But God be thanked, that ye were the servants of sin, but ye have obeyed from the heart [b] that form of doctrine [†] which was delivered you.

18 Being then [c] made free from sin, ye became the servants of righteousness.

[f] to bring forth fruit unto death.

6 But now we are delivered from the law, [‖] that being dead wherein we were held; that we should serve [g] in newness of spirit, and not *in* the oldness of the letter.

7 What shall we say then? *Is* the law sin? God forbid. Nay, [h] I had not known sin, but by the law: for I

[b] 2 Tim. 1. 13.
[†] Gr. *whereto he were delivered.*
[c] John 8. 32. 1 Cor. 7. 22. Gal. 5. 1. 1 Pet. 2. 16.
[f] ch. 6. 21. Gal. 5. 19. Jam. 1. 15.
[‖] Or, *being dead to that,* ch. 6. 2. ver. 4.
[g] ch. 2. 29. 2 Cor. 3. 6.
[h] ch. 3. 20.

=; The law of sin in our members. ROMANS VII. — 5. 1, 6. P Gal. 5. 17. 49Gen, 6, 5, & 8 2), TDs, 1,9, *2Cor. 4, 16, Or, this body PS death, *1 Cor. 15.57, was ordained to life, I found zo be unto death. eel 11 Ber sin, taking occasion by the commandment, deceived me, and by it slew me. = Ps.19.0.&| 12 Wherefore "the law is holy, and Ttin'1 6. | the commandment holy,and just,and good. eee 18 Was then that which is good made death unto me? God forbid. But sin, that it might appear sin, working death in me by that which is good; that sin by the commandment might become exceeding sinful. 14 For we know that the law is spi*) Kings 21. | yitual: but I am carnal, ˚sold under 2Kings 17. | gin. tGrjnow, | 15 For that which I do I tallow not: for ?what I would, that do I not; but what I hate, that do I. 16 If then I do that which I would not, I consent unto the law that é¢ is good. 17 Now then it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me. 18 For I know that 4in me (that is, in my flesh,) dwelleth no good thing: for to will is present with me; but how to perform that which is good I find not. 19 For the good that I would I do not: but the evil which I would not, that I do. _ 20 Now if I do that I would not, it 1s no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me. 21 I find then a Jaw, that, when I would do good, evil ispresent withme. 22 For I "delight in the law of God after 'the inward man: 23 But I see another Jaw in "my members, warring against the law of my mind, and bringing me into captivity to the law of sin which is in my members, 24 O wretched man that Lam! who shall deliver me from 'the body of this death? Ge thank God through Jesus 'iia ie Lord. So then with the ibut ih ee serve the law of God; 1th the flesh the law of sin. 1 They CAP TER VI. fl 0 the Spirit, S18 What) nd wha of the flesh, 6, 14 4 sting God's chili ; Spirit: 17 and what } 19 whose glorious deliONY for, 4 was beforeth fren, Cad for, 2s te om God. 3 What can sever Works of the sh (PERE is then demnation to them wi: Christ Jesus, who wall be flesh, but after the Spirit, 2 For the law of : in Christ Jesus ha' from "the law din, | efore now No Anny | h Are in| POM n M | after the "the Spinit of ip ath Made me freo| th of sin and death, |! 3 For ˚what the law could not aera do, in that it was weak through the "hay flesh, 'God sending his own Son in ii the likeness of sinful flesh, and 'for nin! sin, condemned sin in the flesh: [24st 4 That the righteousness of the lay might befulfilled in us, *whowalkenot | after the flesh, but after the Spirit. 5 For "they that are after the

flesh do mind the things of the flesh; but} they that are after the Spirit ‘the|"'** things of the Spirit. |. 6 For *tto be carnally minded is'<'° death; but to be spiritually minded is life and peace. a (4 Basins +!the carnal mind ts enmity against God: for it is not subject to the law of God, "neither indeed can be. ; 8 So then they that are m the cannot please God. _ ' 9 But ye are not in the He in the Spirit, if so be ae a of God dwell in you. ? # ius, man have not ˚the Spiit 0 a he is none of his. re : . + wou, the tt 10 And if Christ be mee : guint is dead because of sins ae is life because of age ma tal 11 But if the Spit ae 1 raised up Jesus from the i in you, “he that, raise! clon) Br from the dead shall als? , Spit 5 ies ‘og !by his your mortal gs ; relleth in you. ve ate er die. preter debtors not to the flesh, | ney ter the a y the Hes 13 For 1 ye ˚ thn ye shall die: but 3 deeds “4 Spirit do tmortily # Ate body, ye shall liv ie a 14 For "as many ™ the § Spirit of God, the? cine A yet" i For *ye have oh to fa ; spirit of bondage mA t piri oF ve have received t a Abba hee whereby We ral pew’ 1G b Phe Spirit o tbat ™ ness with our sp children 0 “ohn | ieo.dt esh but | ag | 1.8 init "see p S ort live afte

ma The a Anna poMInt 0 2 9 Cor de I. 1 Pet. 1.6, 7 wai 1aPet 13, | 1 John 3. 2 |b vor, 22, Gen. 3, 19. 10r, every creature, Mark 16. Eyles. 1. 14, '20Cor. 5.2.4, = Luke 20, 36, * Luke), 98, Hebr. 11, 1. P Mate. 9 ain. 4. 122, ound and assurance -|ereation igroaneth and travaileth in Ephes. 4. 30, | "2Cor.s.7, | A % ri, | "hope that is seen is not hope: for 2. | the Spir 17 And if children, then heirs: cheirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ ; aif go be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together. 18 For [ reckon that *the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed in us. 19 Wor ‘the earnest expectation of the ercature waiteth for the *manifestation of the sons of God. 20 For "the creature was made subject to vanity, not willingly, but by reason of him who hath subjected the same in hope, 21 Because the creature itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the glorious liberty of the children of God. 22 For we know that 'the whole pain together until now. 23 And not only they, but ourselves also, which have *the firstfruits of the Spirit, even we ourselves groan within ourselves, ™ waiting for the adoption, to wit, the "redemption of our body, 24 For we are saved by hope: but what a man seeth, why doth he yet hope for 2 25 But if wehope for that we see not, Fy i we with patience wait for it. nan ‘ikewise the Spirit also helpeth iy utfirmities : for ?we knownot what should pray for as we ought: but rial e itself maketh intercession vith groanings which e: © uttered, g ngs which cannot i Pa he that searcheth the . $ <noweth what is the mind of me Pint, "because he maketh inic paar for the saints a! will of God. Work teen nne, Know that all things love God oe for good to them that ed nootelin ne ‘who are the call29 Pop ve to his purpose. *he also ai 10m. he did foreknow, ’ id predestinate ¥ to be conaccording 30° Mor roe reover whi tinate, them he boo did pred ae lw | Whom he called uso “called: and ed: and win’ — he also "justW also eng LOM he justified, t also “glorified, : oe ROMANS VIII. of the Christian's hope. 31 What shall we then say to these} | Anno, things? “If God be for us, who can ae be against us ? ; ingecabe 32 °He that spared not his own Ps. Tio, 6. Son, but ‘delivered him up for us all, ace how shall he not with him also freely give us all things? 33 Who shall lay any thing to the charge of God’s elect? © ¢ is God | *1si. 9.8.9. that justifieth. i” 34 "Who is he that condemneth ? | * Job 34. 29. Jt is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, ‘who is

even at‘ Mark 1¢ 19. the right hand of God, ‘who also) Hebr.1,3.6 maketh intercession for us. _U Pet. 35 Who shall separate us from the |" s9°3s, love of Christ? shaJ/ tribulation, or| 17°"? * distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword? 36 As it is written, 'For thy sake ' P+. . | ‘or. 15. 20, we are killed all the day long; we are) 31. accounted as sheep for the slaughter.) ~ mare 37 ™Nay, in all these things we | *2Co.15.57are more than conquerors through | John him that loved us. | Rev. 38 For I am persuaded, that nei-| ther death, nor life, nor angels, nor "principalities, nor powers, nor * Ephes.}-21. things present, nor things to come, | de 39 Nor height, nor depth, nor any 1 Pe 3 2. other creature, shall be able to sepa-, rate us from the love of God, which | is in Christ Jesus our Lord. CHAPTER IX. tiles and r ing of the 32 The cause why so few J righteousness of faith. if aSAY the truth in Christ, I lie brethren, my kinsmen according to. , the flesh : pe 4 Who are Israelites ; °to whom || ¢r, fs pertaineth the adoption, and ‘the *!s2 glory, and the 'covenants, and "che | « Ae viving of the law, and ‘the service of God, and *the promises ; ini 5! Whose ave the fathers, and “of seh whom as concerning the Hesh Christ | * fer 2h cane, "who is over all, God blessed for ever, Amen. ehe ck Ejlies. 2 12. o Num, 2 eh. kk 6 Not as though the word of God

Ft x God hath mercy ROMANS IX. OF who ho Anno DOMINI 60 ee > Gal. 4. 28. t Gen. 18. 10, 14. u Gen. 25. 21. eh. 4. 17. & 8, 28. ¥ Gen. 25. 23, 4 Or, greater. 0) Or, lesser. «Mal. 1. 2, 3. See Deut.21. 15, Prov. 13, 24. Matt. 10, 37. Luke 14. 26, John 12, 25, = Deut. 32, 4. 2Chro. 19.7. Job §. 3, & H. 10. Ps, 92. 15. vExod. 33, 19 See Gal. 3. 4 Exod. 9, 16. *8Chro, 20.6, ob, 12, ar 3.13, Dan. 4. 35 i} Or, answeyfat anain, Ty disp toil cies fob. 1, Trai, of pJohn 8, 39. 90, 4 & 45,9) whe |t hath taken none effect. For ?they are notall Israel, which are of Israel : 7 ‘either, because they are the seed of Abraham, are they all children: but, In ‘Isaac shall thy seed be called. : . 8 That is, They which are the children of the flesh, these ave not the children of God: but *the children of the promise are counted for the seed. 9 For this is the word of promise, tAt this time will I come, and Sarah shall have a son. 10 And not only this; but when "Rebecca also had conceived by one, even by our father Isaac ; 11 (For the children heing not yet born, neither haying done any good or evil, that the purpose of God according to election might stand, not of works, but of *him that calleth ;) 12 It was said unto her, ¥The "elder shall serve the "younger. 13 As it is written, *Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I hated. 14 What shall we say then! "Js there unrighteousness with God ? God forbid. 15 For he saith to Moses, ?I will have merey on whom I will have mercy, and I] will have compassion on whom I will have compassion. 16 So then i is not of him that willeth, nor of him that runneth, but of God that sheweth mercy. 17 For ‘the scripture saith unto Pharaoh, “Even for this same purmight shew my power in thee, and that my name might be declared throughout all the carth. 18 Therefore hath he mercy on whom he will have mercy, and whom he will he hardeneth, ee Thou wilt say then unto me, Why doth he yet find fault? For who hath resisted his will ? an Nay but, O man, who art thou th os against God? ‘Shall © thing formed say to him that formar: tine it, Why hast thou made me Prov. 6,4.) OY H der ig 4 | 41 Hay : me ann Ke th id the ®potter power oyer ‘i ma.20 loo y, of the same lump to make 5 © vessel unto honour, and another nto Cishonour? , ° hat if (1 “ie hig to : God, willing to shew a ani x } _| kmown, ¢, to make his power a endur . 5 ured with much longpose have I raised thee up, that I wil a suffering ‘the vessels of yy to destruction : 23 And that he might mat 'the riches of his alory aloha sels of mercy, which he fu He prepared unto glory, Mot 24 Even us,

whom he hath "not of the Jews only, but the Gentiles? , 25 As he saith also in Oseo, °T yj call them my people, which were ng my people; and her beloved, which was not beloved. 26 PAnd it shall come to pass, that in the place where it was said unto them, Ye ave not my people; ther shall they be called the children ci) the living God. 27 Hsaias also crieth conceming Israel, *Though the number of the children of Israel be as the sind af the sea, "a remnant shall be savell: 98 For he will finish 'the work, and cut if short in righteousness: shecause a short work will the Lovl make upon the earth. |, 29 fe as Esaias said before, Bs cept the Lord of Sabaoth had ze aah a seed, “we had been 3% So - det and been made like unto ee 30 What shall we say then! ae the Gentiles, which follow al ; righteousness, have atta ts OF fret eousness, gic the ng” hich is of faith. vodaftt ac Israel, “which follor® sell ‘ath MFttod fa VOury 4 "egy 10h as! i I ‘ea calle, algo afl ory Med p My, SE Ms Lit spill In? ath not the law of righteousneoust | | attained to the i ne "ay i 32 Wherefore? Becai™ by tlt! uxt it not by faith, but works of the law. 7 ne; bled at that stumbling 0 i" 33 As it is wi! bens one ane in Sion a stumblingsto” 4 oher of offence: an dwhoset ; as on him shall no ¢ t were i y they amet le {his ww pce mud

e necessity of preaching ROMANS X. to the Gentiles. 3 Tor they being ignorant of >God's | all the earth, "and their words unto pares panini righteousness, and going about to | the ends of the world. 60. _""_ | establish their own 'righteousness, | 19 But I say, Did not Israel know? —have not submitted themselves unto | First Moses saith, *I will provoke 18-10. ee the righteousness of God. you to jealousy by them that are no| pi 4%, | Anno ( veh LT & 4.90. a Pnil, 3. 9. xDeut. 32. 21. | anes | 4 Tor "Christ 7s the end of the law people, and by a 'foolish nation I poh De. | 2" | for righteousness to every one that | will anger you. believeth. 20 But Esaias is very hold, andsaith, 5 or Moses describeth the right- | *I was found of them that sought me uie.ii,5, |eousness which is of the Jaw, ˚That not; I was made manifest unto them taSou,|the man which doeth those things | that asked not after me. tira. [shall liye by them. 21 But to Israel he saith, *All day 6 But the righteousness which is long I have stretched forth my hands 'neut.20.2, | of faith speaketh on this wise, ' Say | unto a disobedient and gainsaying not in thine heart, Who shall as- people. an ei heaven ? aos is, to bring CHAPTER XI. ist down from above : h ; z 7 7 Or, Who shal esoond into te|? Slt sof lel 7 Son deep! (that is, to bring up Christ| 18,Phre if tp of ter concern. again from the dead.) 26 for there is a promise of their salvation. 8 But what saith it? &The word is nigh thee, even in thy mouth, and 33 God's judgments are unsearchable. r SAY then, "Hath God cast away in thy heart: that is, the word of faith, which we preach ; * Isai. 65. 2. 'Deut. 30, 14, his people? God forbid. For >[|»3%<41˚3 'Matt.10, 2, also am an Israelite, of the seed of yuk 9 That "if thou shalt confess with Abraham, of the tribe of Benjamin. — thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt} 2 God hath not cast away his peo- | lieve in thine heart that God hath ple which che foreknew. Wot ye | ech. 8 29. raised him from the dead, thou shalt | not what the scripture saith tof Elias? | +r in | @ saved, how he maketh intercession to God 10 For with the heart man beliey- against Israel, saying, nt Unto righteousness; and with| 3 "Lord, they have killed thy pro- 41 Kings 19. © mouth confession is made unto | phets, and digced down thine altars; | **"* Nah ia Ei ; . and I am left alone, and they seek | se a ts Scripture saith, 'Who-| my life. veth on him shall not} + But what saith the answer of God | chag, | ashamed, A 2 For "there : . unto him ? *I have reserved to myself' +} Kings 19. i Oe lire ai i is no difference be- seven thousand men,

who have not aug the ae ew and the Greek : for bowed the knee to the image of Baal. Boe “Ee | unto all ¢} ord over all "is rich 5 ‘Even so then at this present |‘ «9. said 2, ; oT that call upon him, time also there is a remnant acPt tl the slate ee shall call ˚upon | cording to the election of grace, | 47 patho ae shall be saved.| 6 And if by grace, then ts if no) sh 4 45 in whom the t Shall they call on him | more of works : otherwise grace is | See Deut LOW shall the reli net believed? and|no more grace. But it it be of "Tita, s ley haye ae face him of whom works, then is it no more grace : eard 2 ie q and how shall ey hear "without a preacher ? : LOW shall they preach, ex© sent? as it is written, are the feet of them - lp of peace, and tee : Jut ry. U8 Of good things |! ir mney have not all obeyed ~ Hor Esaias saith, *Lord, tu "report 2 veth by hearing, Ss by the word of God. otherwise work is no more work, 7 What then? "Israel hath not ob- seh. a dL. tained that which he seeketh for:| “* but the election hath obtained it, and the rest were "blinded 1:08 hareeen 8 (According as it is written, ‘God |, hath given them the spirit of 'slumber, Feyes that they should not see, and ears that they should not hear ;) unto this day. 9 And David saith, 'Let their table 1. Say” Ty. be made a snare, and a trap, and a LESS verily, ‘thee they not heard? stumblingblock, and a recompence sound went into | unto them : 1 the UPL USL. 24

The Gentiles are cautioned ROMANS XI. a Not to insul | Or, decay, or, loss. ˚ Acts 9. 15. & 13.2.8 22, aL. P1 Cor. 7. 16. &9, ). 22, 1 Tim. 4. 16. Jam, 5, 20, a Ley, 23, 10. Num. 15. 18, 19, 20, 21. r Jer. 11. 16. * Acts 2. 39, Ephes. 2.12, 4 1 0r, for them, 1Cor. 10, 12, ® eh, 19, 1G, * Prov, 20, 14, Asai, 66.2. Phil. 2, 12, ¥1 Cor. 15, 2, Hebr. 3, 6, M4, *Jobn 15, 9, "2 Cor. 3. 16, 0 " 2" olive tree 2 ae er ae Ski riches of the world, and the 'diminishing of them the riches of the Gentiles; how much more their fulness? 13 For I speak to you Gentiles, inasmuch as ˚J am the apostle of the Gentiles, I magnify mine office : 14 If by any means I may provoke ; |to emulation them which are my flesh, ‘{. |and Pmight save some of them. 15 For if the casting away of them be the reconciling of the world, what shall the receiving of them be, but life from the dead ? 16 For if ‘the firstfruit b¢ holy, the lump 7s also holy: and if the root dz holy, so ave the branches. 17 And if some of the branches be broken off, ‘and thou, being a wild olive tree, wert graffed in ' among them, and with them partakest of the root and fatness of the olive tree; 18 ‘Boast not against the branches. But if thou boast, thou bearest not the root, but the root thee. 19 Thou wilt say then, The branches were broken off, that I might be graffed in. 20 Well; because of unbelief they were broken off, and thou standest by faith, "Be not highminded, but *fear : 21 For if God spared not the natural branches, take iced lest he also spare not thee. 22 Behold therefore the goodness and severity of God: on them which fell, Severity ; but toward thee, goodness, Yif thon continue in his goodness: otherwise “thou also shalt be cut off, a ca ba also, *if they hide not fee - on shall be graffed in: 34 More ng to graff them in again. dhe ae : se Wert cut out of the and wert ee 1s wild by nature, into a ivy ed contrary to nature G00d olive tree: how much More ghe 3 shall these, which he aa. tural Jog, ral }y anches, Ie graffed into their th ‘Anno 10 ™Let their eyes be darkened, | 25 For T would Dot, brethren, Ny 7G \that they may noe Be and BON ye should be ignorant of this ny ntl —— | down their back alway. lest ye should be "wise in tn my, hy Ps 02.23 | 17 I say then, Have they stumbled conceits ; that “I blindness m mh ‘nae that they should fall ? God forbid : | happened to Tsrael, “until the hhh is nat » Acts1s.46 | but radker "through their fall salva- | of the Gentiles be come in, hic si o8«|tion is come unto the Gentiles, for 26 And 80 all Israel shall he nas May a9. |to provoke them to jealousy. as it is written,

˚There shall aah i 12 Now if the fall of them de the | out of Sion the Deliverer, and shal Ia tum away ungodliness from Jaca): 27 'For this is MY covenant unto ‘win them, when I shall take ayay their sins. Td 28 As concerning the gospel, they wre enemies for your sakes: but as) touching the election, they are the mat loved for the fathers’ sakes, i 29 For the gifts and calling of Go are *without repentance. 30 For as ye ‘in times past have) ¢ not "believed God, yet have now obtained mercy through their unbe ie! 31 Even so have these also nov not "believed, that through your mercy they also may obtain me, 32 For *God hath ‘concluded thet all in unbelief, that he might hat mercy upon all. . 33 5 ihe depth of the riches » ofthe wisdom and knowledge" "5 i udgments, Thowunsearchable are his jucgn'™ and ™his ways past finding [ a 34 "For who hath known A 3) | of the Lorn? or ˚who hath b ne counseller ¢ «on tohih 35 Or Pwho hath first ane jain and it shall be recompense again ¢ oe 1 throug bint) 26 For dof him, an tyhol| 12 36 For of | Ml things: 10 wh i Amen. 2 2 and to him, a7'¢@ be glory for ever. CHAPTE cies st moO 1 God's mercies Us, - oo We 3 No man must , 6 but attend every oe atts an nila in he ts SAE ood ar tse 1! : ies, are ™ mbes ereially forbidden. rol na M BESEBOH you Hr o a H ‘ 4 A, ie’ thren, by the mere, ; ‘ott! bthat ye “prese? yor ep ing sacrifice, holy, _ easoml” God, which yout vice. may ®prove we noceptable, and p 3 For I says

{a exhortation 10 holiness. Ane _— Anno point 0 Feeles. oh, U0 (Gt. fa 40 brielys 4} Cor. 12.75 i Bphes. 4. 7 1 Cor, 12 12. Byles. 4 10, ef Cor. 10.17. TPet. 4. 10, I ever. 3, 8, 1Tim. 5.17, Webs. 13, ia 13.7, Pet. 6,2, *2 Cor. 9, "1 Tim, x i, the same mij seis tit |another, kM me mind one toward .|body in Christ, and every one mem\\cording to the grace that is given to -{us, whether Pprophecy, e¢ us pro7. faith ; : \¢leave to that which is 7 another 5 | Saints ; fo} ,\You: bless #2 |JOice, vi : {Sondescend 12, for evil, bOssible. - . » {in you, lived Ossible, as much as lieth . q tlie? early ’ Yourselves y | Wato Wrath . iyen unto me, to every man that is among you, ‘not to think of himself more highly than he ought to think; but to think tsoberly, according as God hath dealt, Kto every man the measure of faith. 4 For 'as we have many members in one body, and all members have not the same office : 5 So ™we, being many, are one hers one of another. 6 "Having then gifts differing ˚acphesy according to the proportion of 7 Or ministry, Jet us wait on our ministering: or “he that teacheth, on teaching ; 8 Or the that exhorteth, on exhortation: che that "giveth, let him do i !with simplicity ; the that ruleth, with diligence; he that sheweth mercy, “with cheerfulness. 9 *Let love be without dissimulation. YAbhor that which is evil ; ‘ood. 10 * Be kindly eee one to ‘with brotherly love; *in Nonour preferring one another ; Not slothful in business; ferae spirit ; serving the Lord; a Rejoicing in hope; ‘patient in bulation ; “continuing instant in Prayer ; = e 4 o . 13 a » the necessity of Yen to hospitality. 14 © Bless them whi i. ~ ‘s, and curse not. 15 “Rejoice with them that do reand weep with them that weep. € of Ind not high things, but to men of low estate, M1 your own conceits, compense to no man evil rovide things honest in all men, © Not wi 17 mp Vise the Si . Sight. of 18 Hithe peaceably with all men, ? avenge not ’ give place Or it is written, « Ven > L will repay, saith with mean t ae 29, ings. \ Prov M ROMANS XII. hich persecute | | prehended in this saying, namely, KN rea Of subjection to magistrates. Anno 20 "Therefore if thine enemy hun- ae ger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head. Prov. 25.1 21 Be not overcome of evil, but| Sats. 41. overcome evil with good. CHAPTER XIII. 1 Subjection, and many other duties, we owe to the magistrates. % Love is the fulfilling of the law. 11 Gluttony and drunkenness, and the works of darkness, are out of season in the time of the gospel.

ET every soul *be subject unto | * Tit. 3.1. L the higher powers. vr >there oboe 4.15, is no power but of God: the powers Dan. 2, 21 that be are ‘ordained of God. Sohn 19. 11. 2 Whosoever therefore resisteth |'0˚7%"~ *the power, resisteth the ordinance |: Tit. 3. 1. of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation. | 3 For rulers are not a terror to good | works, but to the evil. Wilt thou! then not be afraid of the power? ‘do | ¢1 Pet 2.4. that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the same : + For he is the minister of God to | thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger to execute wrath upon him that doeth evil. 5 Wherefore *ye must needs be |+ Feces 8 2 subject, not only for wrath, but) 1 Pet. 219 also for conscience sake. 6 For, for this cause pay ye tribute also: for they are God's ministers, attending continually upon this very thine. 7 5 Render therefore to all their dues: tribute to whom tribute js due; custom to whom custom; fear to whom fear; honour to whom honour. 8 Owe no man any thing, but to love one another: for "he that loyMark Luke 2). S ver. 10. . Gal 3. l4. eth another hath fulfilled the law. Gat wt 9 For this, ‘Thou shalt not eom- 2 mit adultery, Thou shalt not lll, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet; and if there be any other commandment, it is briefly com&e. Mart. 19. Lh —_ —~ + Exod.23.4,5. | | Chou shalt loye thy neighbour as |* fev. thyself. . aes i 10 Love worketh no ill to his neigh- | Jam! 0: bour: therefore Uove és the fulfilling: |! Mate 29. 40. ver. uh of the law, LL And that, knowing the time,

Against uncharitable judgment. ROMANS XIIil. Christ's hvist's "alt to oyy bout g Anno DOMINI 60 “—2J@2 m] Cor.15. 34. Bpbee 5.14, 1 Thess, 5. 5, 6. » Ephes, 5. 11. 1. 3, 8. 1 Pet. 2. 12. fl Or, decent4 Prov. 23, 20. Luke 21. 34. u Gal, 5.16. 1 Pet. 2. 11. ach. 15.1, 7. judge his doubl ful Uroughts. byer. 14. 1Cor. 10, 25. 1 Tim, 4. 4. Tit. 1. 15. Col. 2. 16. d Jam, 4.12, Gal. 4. 10. Col. 2. 16, O Or, fully assured. £ Gal. 4. 10, W Or, obseryeth, ©1 Cor. M1, 31, Tim. 4. 3, hy Hs 6.19, Gal. 2. 90, 1 Pet. 4.9," "2.Cor. 5.15, * Acts 10, 36, 1 Hes. Acts 10, 49 that now it is high time ™ to awake out of sleep: for now is our salvation nearer than when we believed. 12 The night is far spent, the day is at hand: "let us therefore cast off the works of darkness, and “Jet us 13 | put on the armour of light. 13 PLet us walk "honestly, as in "|the day; ¢not in rioting and drunkenness, "not in chambering and wantonness, ‘not in strife and envying. 14 But ‘put ye on the Lord Jesus : i Christ, and “make not provision for 2. |the flesh, to fulfil the lusts thereof. CHAPTER XIV. 3 Men may not contemn nor condemn one the other for things indifferent: 13 but take heed that they give no offence in them : 15 for that the apostle proveth unlawful by many reasons. IM that *is weak in the faith receive ye, but ‘not to doubtful disputations. 2 For one believeth that he ’may eat all things: another, who is weak, eateth herbs. 3 Let not him that eateth despise him that eateth not; and ‘let not him which eateth not judge him that eateth: for God hath received him. 4 ?Who art thou that judgest another man’s servant? to his own master he standeth or falleth. Yea, he shall be holden up: for God is able to make him stand. 5 *One man esteemeth one day above another: another esteemeth every day alike. Let every man be "fully persuaded in his own mind. 6 He that ‘yegardeth the day, regardeth i¢ unto the Lord; and he that regardeth not the day, to the Lord he doth not regard it. He that eateth, eateth to the Lord, for “he giveth God thanks ; and he that eateth not, to the Lord he eateth not, and giveth God thanks. 7 For "none of us liveth to himself, and no man dieth to himself. 8 For whether we live, we live unto the Lord; and whether we die, we die unto the Lord: whether we live Pp ney: or die, we are the Lord’s. died pare this end Christ both et and rose, and revived, that he tie Naas both of the dead eu a 2 Cor, 5 ule Te aaa ta Ss Cl 10 But why d : ] «) ‘ZY dost thou judge thy other! op why dost thou al A Nough vent thy brother? for twe shall all stand before th, of Christ. 1 For it

is written, saith the Lord, every lenes aka bow to me, and every ton rae confess to God. Bre shal 12 So then "every one of ve give account of himself alae 13 Let us not therefore jndge one another any more: but judge this rather, that ˚no man put a stim. i blingblock or an occasion to fall jn his brother's way. 14 I know, and am persuaded by the Lord Jesus, ?that there is no© Judgment Seat 5 thing tunclean of itself: but to him it that esteemeth any thing to be tun- i clean, to him i¢ is unclean. 15 But if thy brother be grieved) 1.” ; with zly meat, now wallest thou not th tcharitably. "Destroy not him with |té thy meat, for whom Christ died. 16 *Let not then your good be evil oet spoken of: au 17 ‘For the kingdom of God is not meat and drink ; but righteousness and peace, and joy in the Holy Ghost. 18 For he that im serveth Christ "4s acceptable to Goll, d approved of men. if “19 Tet us therefore follow ved the things which make for peas and things wherewith dify another. ok : 30.2 For meat destroy not ont of God. *All things indee My ett bbut it és evil for that man h with offence. , «fe “1 has good neither % i ‘id nor to drink wine, 20 brother 5 k ris made werk, Poa? have if he ea ‘ faith: for ˚w2? is sin. \ cr Cy or y ¢ ust (he cong must 06 1 The strong" ourstlt ha both oe orill D As T liye |! P Ao 1CL| these things) 3 yone muy) | ere Ary. OMI Ny i) om 7 me Nath ns ting | Wns Vor. Wainy, “us fl ; A le. rouse his ener f 40 an

“a — ‘Anno poMINt @ heh, 12. 10, 1 Cor, 1. 10, Phil, 3, 16. 10r, after the cxaniple of. ‘Acts 4. 24, Q teh 1, 3, Veh. 5.9, Matt. 15,94, John. 1 Acts 3, “John 10, ch. 9, me ?Ps18, 49, "Deut.29, 45, Teh, ‘chp. lb Wa yz Ok 4 TPet a. yo Noha, 12, 21 ig,| WAS a min | for the tru “Isit1.14,,|¥° People Staded 2 , with car with the weak. ROMANS XV. The extensiveness of Paul's preaching. The stn en 9 Let every one of us please neighbour for his good “to edifica—— Ition. 3 ˚Tor even Christ pleased not 6. himself; but, as it is written, ‘The ), 7 reproaches of them that reproached iat | thee fell on me. 6. I, 4 For whatsoever things were . | written aforetime were written for i, | our learning, that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope. 5 "Now the God of patience and consolation grant you to be likeminded one toward another "according to Christ Jesus : 6 That ye may ‘with one mind and one mouth glorify God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ. 7 Wherefore ‘receive ye one another, 'as Christ also received us to the glory of God. 8 Now I say that ™ Jesus Christ ister of the circumcision th of God, "to confirm the Promises made unto the fathers : 9 And ˚that the Gentiles micht glorify God for his Mercy ; as it is hee "For this cause I will con< S to thee among the Gentiles, and Sing unto thy name, again he saith, 4 ye Gentiles, with Ep ll And again, all ye Gentiles ; Rejoice, ople. "Praise the Lord, and laud him, all Penh again, Esaias saith, * There shall © & root of Jesse, and he that ti hae: to reion over the GenShall the Gentiles 13 Noy i mt all Sera oe the d® may pound T of the H Mt Ang uy see ope fill you ‘ace in believing, in hope, through oly Ghost. Myself also am perYou, my brethren, that of goodness, ¥ filled know F Owledge, able also to adNe another, Vertheless 1e more © also ap With Monis 15 be acceptable, being sanctified by the Holy Ghost. 17 I have therefore whereof I may glory through Jesus Christ *in those things which pertain to God. 18 For I will not dare to speak of any of those things which Christ hath not wrought by me, *to make the Gentiles obedient, by word and deed, 19 * Through mighty signs and wonders, by the power of the Spirit of God; so that from J erusalem, and round about unto Illyricum, I have fully preached the gospel of Christ. 20 Yea, so have I'strived to preach the gospel, not where Christ was named, ®lest I should build upon | another man’s foundation : 21 But as it is written, ‘To whom he was not spoken of, they shall see: and they that have not heard shall understand. 22

For which cause also 81 have been 'much hindered from comin s to you. 5 * fe 3 23 But now having no more place | ene in these parts, and © haying a great, desire these many years to come unto you; | 24 Whensoever I take my journey into Spain, I will come to you: for [| trust to see you in my journey, ‘and to be brought on my way thitherward by you, if first 1 be somewhat filled twith your company. 25 But now “I go unto Jerusalem | to minister unto the saints. 26 For 'it hath pleased them of Macedonia and Achaia to make a certain contribution for the poor saints which are at Jerusalem. 27 It hath pleased them verily ; and their debtors they are. For ™if the Gentiles have been made partakers of their spiritual things, "their duty is also to minister unto them in earnal things. 28 When therefore T have performed this, and have sealed. to them ˚this fruit, 1 will come by you into Spain. 29 ¥ And Lam sure that, when I come unto you, L shall come in the fulness of the blessing of the gospel of Christ. 30 Now I beseech you, brethren, for the Lord Jesus Christ's sake, Anno DOMINI 60 ee * Hebr. 5. 1. 5 Acts 21.19. Gal. 2. 8. ech. 1.5. & 16. 26, | 4 Acts 19. 11. 2Cor. 12.12. *2Cor. 10. 13, 15, 16. f Tsai. 52.13, sch. 1. 13. 1 Thess. 2, 17, 18, 1 Or, many ways, or, 4 Acts 19. 21, ver. d ch. 1 U1. * Acts 15.3. 1 Gr. with you, m ch, 11. 17. #1Cor 1. Gal a » Phil. 4. 17. Pehl Le v DHL 2.1, Favor 11 and "for the love of the Spirit, ‘that Col kL

— Paul requesteth their prayers. ROMANS XV. He Sendeth Anno DOMINI 60 eH 2 Thess. 3. 2. obedient. 2 Cor. 8. 4. Jam. 4. 15. ¥ 1 Cor. 16. 18. « Acts 18. 18. » Phil. 2. 29. 3 John's, 6. « Acts 19. 2, 18, 26. 2 Tim. 4. 19. 41 Cor. 16.19, Col. 4. 15. Philem. 2. ©1Cor. 16. 15, Gal. 1. 22, 1 Or, friends, fOr, friends, *2John 1, el |) Or, are disprayers to God for me; 31 * That I may be delivered from them that 'do not believe in Judea; and that ‘my service which I have 10, |for Jerusalem may be accepted of . | the saints ; 32 "That I may come unto you 1é.| with joy *by the will of God, and may with you be ‘refreshed. 33 Now “the God of peace be with ; you all. Amen. CHAPTER XVI. 3 Paul willeth the brethren to greet many, 17 and adviseth them to take heed of those which cause dissension and offences, 21 and after sundry salutations endeth with praise and thanks to God. COMMEND unto you Phebe our sister, which is a servant of the chureh which is at #Cenchrea : 2 >That ye receive her in the Lord, as becometh saints, and that ye assist her in whatsoever business she hath need of you: for she hath been a succourer of many, and of myself also. 3 Greet ° Priscilla and Aquila my helpers in Christ Jesus: 4, Who have for my life laid down their own necks: unto whom not only I give thanks, but also all the churches of the Gentiles. 5 Likewise grect ‘the church that is in their house. Salute my wellbeloved Epenetus, who is *the firstfruits of Achaia unto Christ. 6 Greet Mary, who bestowed much labour on us. kinsmen, and my fellowprisoners, who are of note among the apostles, who also ‘were in Christ before me. 8 Greet Amplias my beloved in the Lord. 9 Salute Urbane, our helper Christ, and Stachys my beloved. 10 Salute Apelles approved Christ. Salute them which are Aristobulus’ "'oushold. il Salute Herodian my kinsman. Greet them that be of the "Lousehold of Narcissus, which are in the Lord. oe Salute Tryphena and Tryphosa, Who labour in ‘the Lord. Salute the in in of belov F 3 reer ae which laboured much 13. Salute ord. Rufus & chosen in the » and his mother and mine. ye strive together with me in your'| 7 Salute Andronicus and Junia, my | y Hermas, Patrobas, Hey id brethren which are ea = 15 Salute Philologus and J i Nereus, and his sister, and Oe pas, and all the saints which with them. 16 "Salute one another with an ’ ymare holy kiss. The churches of Christ | 1 salute you. 17 Now I beseech you, brethren mark them ‘which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have leamed; and K avoid them. 18 For they that

are such serve not! § our Lord Jesus Christ, but'their own] ? belly; and ™by good words and fair) speeches deceive the hearts of the) simple. . : Th 19 For "your obedience is come ie abroad unto all men. I am gla therefore on your behalf: but yet I would have you ˚wise unto that which is good, and 1 simple concer ing evil. 90 And Pthe God of peace ashall ' ipruise Satan under your feet vie! The grace of our Lord Jesus Ui" be with you. Amen. 9] *Timotheus my Wor aie tTucius, and "Jason, and *Soslpé : you. i my kinsmen, salute J shis opislles is q 92, I Tertius, who wrote salute you in the Lord. 23 ¥ Gaius mine host, whole church, sal the chamberlain © rou, and Quartus : 94 *The grace of ot et Christ Je with you al mee 25 Now 'to him that? to stablish you a gospel, an P ing: to yy daccording © Christ, ¢accor’ be nich Wa of the mysterY > 4 beget, al He: jets) nifest ret since the * “36 But fnow sm" ie pol by the scripture’ of BY game ˚Y arding to the ok according % ¢ the everlasting, to all nations ; ith : , wises M7 to neo ont fo through men. written 0 ip , ani sent DY phebe a at Conchre™ divers say ellos, ad] A and of the} utethyou- brat d ity galutet| 2 vi anit a bro Jest j titiony 14 Salute Asyneritus, Phie a Anny Dowty) fo “Nw "As Tint St IE 1 ot, 43 hart his ' ta alk 4, rod

Anno DOMINT it) —— "Rom. 1. 1. 42Cor 1.1. ‘Jude ), "John 17, 19, Acts 15. 9, |P 1.9, | sai . |tiched by hi .|the day C ye may be bh CHAPTER I. After his salutation and thanksgiving, 10 he evhortelh them lo unity, and 12 reproveth their dissensions, 18 God destroyeth the wisdom of the wise, 21 by the foolishness of preaching, and 26 calleth not the mighty, and noble, but 27, 28 the Foolish, weal, and men of no account, AUL, *called to be an apostle of Jesus Christ >through the will of God, and *Sosthenes our brother, tified in Christ J. esus, ‘called to be nts, with all that in every place reall upon the name of Jesus Christ */"our Lord, ‘both theirs and ours : trace be unto you, and peace. from God our Father, a1 i : re Jesus Christ, eee ‘I thank my God behalf, for ica. 1S given you by Jesus 5 That in always on your of God which Christ ; every thing ye are enm, ™in all utterance, ‘Mowledge 7 “the testimony of Christ ed in you: ; wait ye Come behind in no t Lon) ats for the coming of and tn all | so confirm you unto ameless in esus Christ, » by whom ye he fellowship ‘of o°6 : ow Lord J, ’ faithful ha Unto 5¢ Son 4 " CSUs Chrigt our Lord, cae You, brethren, by Yeast 40rd Jesus Christ, there Pet the same thing, and {visions amono but 4 Hi “ttt Ye be perfectly joined in the 2 7 Same mind i a 1 ; nd in ath hig, YOU, my been declared unto there”? of thy jrcthven, by them 19° conte, ous of Chloe, that of Now thteations Anone ye : ‘ : a * You. of ‘Al mit : ees » “that every one “ADOllne Lof p. Loe Christ and I a and : ephass anc 71 ~ THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE CORINTHIANS. _2 Unto the church of God which | sat Corinth, “to them that “aresanc- | 18 *Is Christ divided? was Paul Anno crucified for you? or were ye bap- ae a tized in the name of Paul? ppm gaesd 141 thank God that I baptized none | “phes 4: of you, but *Crispus and Gaius ; Acts 18. 8. 15 Lest any should say that I had baptized in mine own name. 16 And I baptized also the household of *Stephanas: besides, I know not whether I baptized any other. 17 For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel: ‘not with wisdom of ' words, lest the cross of Christ should be made of none effect. 18 For the preaching of the cross is to *them that perish ‘foolishness: but unto us *which are saved it is the "power of God. 2 Pet. 1. 16. | Or, speech. 19 For it is written, ‘I will destroy |: Job. the wisdom of the wise, and will bring to nothing the understanding of the prudent. 20 * Where 2s the wise? where is the scribe? where is the disputer of this world? ‘hath not

God made foolish the wisdom of this world ? 21 ™ For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe. 22 For the "Jews require a sign, and the Greeks seek after wisdom: 23 But we preach Christ crucified, unto the Jews a stumblingblock, and unto the Greeks "foolishness ; 24 But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ ‘the power of Gad, and ‘the wisdom of God. 25 Because the foolishness of God is wiser than men; and the wealmess of God is stronger than men. 26 For ye see your calling, brethren, how that ‘not many wise men after the Hesh, not many mighty, not many noble, ave called: 27 But God hath chosen tho toolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the © 161. ech. 16.15, 17. 4ch, 2.1, 4, 13. k Isai 1B, Job 12.17, 2D. Luke 10. 21, @ Matt. 12. 38 Mark & 11. Luke 11. 16. | John 4.48, | oy John ti, 60, tia. | Rom. 4 2 | dl if Ts ver, Ik Col. 2b + John 7. 4. © Matt, UH, 25. |

Paul declareth the J. CORINTHIANS I. Anne POMINI av —— seh. 2.6 Ephes. 2. 9. * ver. 24. * Jer. 23. 5, 6. Rom, 4. 25. 2 Cor. 5, 21. Phil. 3. 9. & John 17, 19. © Ephes. 1. 7. “Jer. 9. 23, 24. 2Cor. 10. 17. ach. 1,17. ver. 4, 13, 2 Cor. 10. 10, & 11.6, veh. 1. G, © Gal, 6, 14, Phil. 3. 8, 4 Acts 18.1, 6, 12, *2Cor. 4.7, & 10.1, 10. £11, 30, & 19. 5, 9, Gal. 4. 13, f ver. 1, ch. 1, 17, 2 Pet. 1. 16, I Or, persuasible, © Rom. 15, 19, 1 Thess, 1, 5, + Gr. be, © Rom, 4. 17. y Rom. 3. 27_|them ‘that are I weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty; 28 And base things of the world, and things which are despised, hath God chosen, yea, and "things which are not, *to bring to nought things at are: ; “9 yJThat no flesh should glory in his presence. . 30. But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us “wisdom, and *righteousness, and ‘sanctification, and ‘redemption : 31 That, according as it is written, ‘We that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord. CHAPTER II. Me dectareth that his preaching, 1 though it bring not excellency of speech, or of 4 human wisdom : yet consisteth in the 4, 5 power of God: and so far excelleth & the wisdom of this world, and 9 human sense, as that 14 the natural man cannot understand it. A I, brethren, when I came to you, “came not with excellency of speech or of wisdom, declaring unto you "the testimony of God. 2 For I determined not to know any thing among you, ˚save Jesus Christ, and him crucified. 3 And ¢T was with you ˚in weal ness, and in fear, and in much trembling, _& And my speech and my preaching ‘was not with | enticing: words of man’s wisdom, ®but in demonstration of the Spirit and of power : _5 That your faith should not tstand in the wisdom of men, but "in the power of God. Owbeit we speak wisdom among: perfect: yet not ‘the $ world, nor of the world, 'that come to wisdom of thi Princes of this nought : -| Unto us by qa we speak the wisdom of wisd the: Mhystery, even the hidden wsdom, ™ which God. ordained” before the world ; 2rd unto our elory : 8 " Which none amy iB, this World knew “ the princes of for ˚had they ?* | cified re they would not have eruord of m. God hath revealed ¢hem his Spirit: for the Spirit 10 But « searcheth all things ,, things of God. Bh ea, thy deep 11 For what man : hinge of» man nt man which is in him? pri th é things jof God Inoweth no man, ne “eit, the Spirit of God. : 12 Now we have received, not the spirit of the world, but ‘the spirit which is of God; that we might know wy rey that are freely given to us of God. 13 "Which things

also we speak, not in the words which man’s wisdom teacheth, but which the Holy Ghost teacheth; comparing spiritual things with spiritual. 14 *But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: Yfor they are foolishness unto him: “neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned. | am 15 *But he that is spiritual "judg: "sss eth all things, yet he himself s ‘judged of no man. : 4 For who hath known the ee f of the Lord, that he *may ery him? ¢But we have the mm Christ. Ma | 1 rr dk OHAPTER I. @ Ori d divi2 Milk is fit for children. 3 Strife an bys ind. sion, arguments of a fleshy iy ie nos that planteth, and he that w nil's fll thing. 9 The ministers are "onli workmen. 11 Christ the only fer 7 ml 16 Men the temples of Got, @ if this worl be kept holy. \ The wisdom 0 : } ni od. is foolishness with Gor . ok not sp ND I, brethren, reser Pint unto you as unto pro bil as unto ” carnal, even as a in Christ. ; 2 LT have fed you w! Mid not with meat: *for hit ea i not able ¢o bear tt, nel | are ye able. saa for whe ir | carnal: ™ al a voryoery. yyings é as suetore among you wei ye not strife, and ! divisions, 2 i iY . carnal, and walk tas a [am i 4 For while 0 . Sei of Ap) ; and another, ~ | : rs ae t carne sho she los; are ye not ¢ “ ale 5 Who then 38 Pau by whom) oe, Jlos, but "ministers on gave | ‘ lee ieyen as the Lo 2 $ Jos W* every man? a spol re planted, fap fists ease ed;

| (hristians are God’s temple. Anno DOMINI id 1Pot. 2.5. ve ch. 4. 15. Rev. 21. 14, ‘1 Pet. 4. 11. ‘Tsai, 28, 16, Gal. 1.7, *Ephes. 2.20, Teh. 4.5, "1 Pet. 1.7, &4. 19, "Luke 9, 35, t Gr. is re. vealed, beh, 4.5, ® Jude 99, Yoh. g, 19, Heer 6.1, ofltes.2. 21 "Prov. 6 Isai 5 a fod 26." 90. Job 5. 19, "Vs ona), Toh 1 ag) he ver. 4, 5, 6, *2 Cor. 4! 5, ig eS I, CORINTHIANS III. How to esteem ministers. watereth; but God that giveth the increase. 3 Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: ˚and every man shall receive his own reward ' laecording to his own labour. 9 For ?we are labourers together with God: ye are God’s "husbandry, .| ye ave God's building. 10 "According to the grace of God which is given unto me, as a wise .|masterbuilder, I have laid * the foundation, and another buildeth thereon. But tlet every man take heed how he buildeth thereupon. 11 For other foundation can no .}man lay than "that is laid, * which ' is Jesus Christ. 12 Now if any man build upon this foundation gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, stubble ; 13 ¥ Every man’s work shall be made manifest: for the day “shall declare it, because *it t shail be revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every man’s worl of what sort it is. 7 f any man’s work abide which hath built thereupon, "he shall recelve a reward. f any man’s work shall be urned, he shall suffer loss: but he nmself shall be saved : yet so as y Be : “Know ye not that ye are th temple of God, an hat the Spirit aap » and that t' y of God dwelleth in woul? ci ay f any man ! def of God, hiva shall efile the temple the terapl ! God destroy ; for temple fo a God is holy, which ˚ If ee man deceive himself. si i ; among you seemeth to ato a Ms world, let him become 10 & hat he may be wise. . ie the wisdom of this world Shness with God. For it is written, § THe ty ise i isles hic tateth the wise in their 20 And again the thoughts of are vain. ae Lord knoweth the wise, that they Tot no thi ‘Rom. 14. 8, cho ML. : r life, or t, or things 23 And! "ts God's, year Christ’ 83 and Christ Ti~2g fos, CHAPTER IV. 1 In what account the ministers ought to be had. 7 We have nothing which we have not received. 9 The apostles spectacles to the world, angels, and men, 13 the filth and offscouring of the world: 14 yet our fathers in Christ, 16 whom we ought to follow. ET a man so account of us, as of *the ministers of Christ, ’and stewards of the mysteries of God. 2 Moreover it is required in stewards, that a man be found faithful. 3 But with me it is a very small thing that I should be judged of you, or of man’s tjudgment: yea, I judge not mine own

self. 4 For I know nothing by myself; cyet am I not hereby justified: but he that judgeth me is the Lord. 5 "Therefore judge nothing before the time, until the Lord come, who both will bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will make manifest the counsels of the hearts : and ‘then shall every man have praise of God. 6 And these things, brethren, SI have in a figure transferred to myself and to Apollos for your sakes ; ‘that ye might learn in us not to think of men above that which is written, that no one of you ‘be puffed up for one against another. 7 For who tmaketh thee to differ from another? and ‘what hast thou that thou didst not receive? now if thou didst receive it, why dost thou glory,as if thou hadst not received wt? 8 Now ye are full, ‘now ye are rich, ye have reigned as kings without us: and I would to God ye did reign, that we also might reign with you. 9 For I think that God hath set forth "us the apostles last, "as it were appointed to deathz for "we are made a tspectacle unto the world, and to angels, and to men. 10 °We are P fools for Christ’s sake, but ye ae wise in Christ ; ‘we are] ,° weak, but ye ae strong; ye are honourable, but we ave despised. 11 "Even unto this present hour}, we both hunger, and thirst, and ‘are naked, and tare buffeted, and have no certain dwellingplace ; 12 "And labour, working with our own hands : *being reviled, we bless ; being persecuted, we suffer it : 13 ‘Being defamed, we intreat: Ywe Anno DOMINI 59 ——S Matt. 24. 45. ch. 3,5. & 9. 17. 2 Cor. 6. 4. Col. 1. 25. > Luke 12. 42. Tit. 1. 7. 1 Pet. 4. 10. t Gr. day, ch. 3. 13. ech. 3 13. £ Rom. 2. 20. 2 Cor. 5. 10. seh. 1. 12.& 34. 4 Rom. 12. 3. ich. 3. 21. & 5.2, 6. + Gr, distinquisheth Chee. k John 3. 27. Jam. 1. 17. 1 Pet. 4. 10. 1 Rev. 3. 17. 1 Or, us the List apostles, 31. 2Cor. 4. 11. & 6.9. = Hebr. 10.33, t Gr. theatre. ech. 2.3. P Acts 17, 18. are made as the filth of the world,

DOMINI \—— ‘4 scandalous incest reproved. I. CORINTHIANS Ty, Anno 5g © 1 Thess. 2. 1. * Acts 18. 11. Kom. 15. 20. ch. 3. 6. Gal. 4. 19. Philem. 10, Jam. 1. 18. beh. 11.1. Phil. 3. 17. 1 Thess. 1. 6. 2 Thess. 3.9. © Acts 19, 22, ch. 16, 10. Phil. 2. 19, ch. 7.17. ech. 14. 33. heh. 5. 2, ' Acts 19, 2). ch. 16, 5. 2 Cor. 1. 15, 23, k Acts 19, 21, Rom. 15. 32, Hebr. 6. 3. Jam, 4. 15, Yoh. 2, 4, 1 Thess, 1. 5, ™ 2Cor. 10, 2, & 13. 10, Deut. 29, 30, & 97, 2), «2 Cor, 7. 19, 4 BS 4. 18, *2 Cor, 7, 10." ua ‘Col. 2, 5, Or, deter. mined, | of ou Lora J 0 this day. : ie write at these things to shame you, but “as my beloved sons I warn 115 For though ye have ten thousand instructers in Christ, yet have ye not many fathers: for *in Christ Jesus I have begotten you through the gospel. 16 Wherefore I beseech you, ®be ye followers of me. 17 For this cause have I sent unto you *Timotheus, “who is my beloved son, and faithful in the Lord, who shall bring you into remembrance of my ways which be in Christ, as I ‘teach every where in every church. 18 "Now some are puffed up, as though I would not come to you. 19 ‘But I will come to you shortly, ‘if the Lord will, and will know, not the speech of them which are puffed up, but the power. 20 For 'the kingdom of God is not in word, but in power. 21 What will ye? ™shall I come unto you with a rod, or in love, and in the spirit of meelness ? OHAPTER yv. sluous se 1 shame unto them, than of rejniei old leaven. is lo be commonly ¢hat there In the name of oy Lord Jesus n ye are gathered togeY Spirit, “With the power R hrist, ‘Satan for Wer such an one unto destruction of the ti pa the spirit may be saved 6 ae ele © Lord Jesus rying 47, d. Know y ot that’) little een ho lump 2 ay and are the offscouring of all things 7 Purgeout therefore the old that ye may be a new lump, as ye eavened. For even uf ioe *passover "is sacrificed for us: m 8 Therefore Jet us keep Ihe feast Pnot with old eaven, but with the unleayen cerity and truth, 9 I wrote unto “not to company 10 *Yet not ‘altogether with the 7 fornicators tof this world, or with} | the covetous, or extortioners, or with! idolaters; for then must yeneeds go} | “out of the world. “Tn, 11 But now I have written unto you | not to keep company, *if any man pe that is called a brother be a fori cator, or covetous, or an idolater, * or a railer, or a drunkard, or au extortioner ; with such an one ‘no not to eat. , 12 For what have I to do to judge) “them also that are yogi tbe not judge *them that are LE ae "3 But them that are without Oe i judgeth. Therefore fey eles

amongyourselyesthat wicked p CHAPTER i ial 1 The Corinthians must not vew ‘especial ren, in going to law with Lana i under infidels. 9 The uunrighite 1 lt inherit the kingdom of God. oor mpls re the members of Christ, fs vast of the ‘Holy Ghost. 16,17 7 | therefore be defiled. ARE any of yom matter against —er law before the unjus 5 J Aa ‘a fore the saints * athe saint y that Palit 2 Do ye not knov at wl if t be shall judge ae ae : world shall be judges ye unworthy to Jues' . matters ? oe shall i f 3 Know ye not th we things eels? how much pertain to this life? ertain to this =e V4 elf then ye pt die ines pertaimng ine F dge who are them to judg ; ed in the church. : 5 I speak to he that there 1s not « you £ : to judge bet 6 But brothe’ brother, and believers. You in an episto|'d with fornicators: rode having * her, 20 19 not beshame: wise mal

“a Against going 1 lao. 7 Now therefore there is utterly a MINT | fault among you, because ye go to law _" | one with another. “Why do ye not 2! ther take wrong? why do ye not rather suffer yourselves to he defrauded? 8 Nay, ye do wrong, and defraud, I. CORINTHIANS VI. Duties of the married state. Anno DOMINI a] a) f body, and in your spirit, which are no :) poMINI God’s. CHAPTER VII. 2 Te treateth of marriage, 4 shewing it to be a remedy against fornication: 10 and that the bond thereof ought not lightly to be dis- | solved. 18, 20 Every man must be content with his vocation. 25 Virginily wherefore to be embraced. 35 And for what respects 40, : Janke B20. Rom, 12.17, 19. IThess. 6.16. «1 Thess. 4, 6. fol. 15, 50, Gal. 5. 21. Ephes. 6. 6. 1 Tim. 1.9. eld Rev, 22, 15. ‘ch. 10. 23, 10r, profit ali! uf K Matt. 15. Rom: 14; 1 14. Col, 2, 99, : 1 ver. 15, ver. 15,19, i Thess, 4, Hebr. 12. 14. ‘|"but ye are washed, but ye are Hebr. 10, 22, 7. 7. 4 23, “ Iphes, 5.93, | "Rom. 6,5, & t. ta Bo 2 Cor, 4, ch © ph Eyes. 1.19, cand that your brethren. 9 Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: ‘neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers lof themselves with mankind, 10 Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God. 11 And such were ®some of you: sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God. 12 ‘All things are Jawful unto me, but all things are not "expedient: all things are lawful for me, but I will not be brought under the power of jany. 18 *Meats for the belly, and the belly for meats: but God shall destroy both it and them. Now the hody és not for fornication, but !for the Lord; ™and the Lord for the body. 14 And "God hath both raised up the Lord, and will also raise up us \˚by his own power. “| 15 Know ye not that "your bodies "\are the members of Christ? shall I then take the members of Christ, and make them the members of an harlot? God forbid. 16 What? know ye not that he which is joined to an harlot is one body? for ty. : oad tar Wo, saith he, shall be we may either marry, or abstain from marrying. OW concerning the things whereof ye wrote unto me: «Jt is good for a man not to touch a woman. 2 Nevertheless, to avoid fornication, let every man have his own wife, and let every woman have her own husband. 3 >Let the husband render unto the wife due benevolence: and likewise also the wife unto the husband. 4 The wife hath not power of her own body, but

the husband: and likewise also the husband hath not power of his own body, but the wife. 5 ¢Defraud ye not one the other, except i¢ Je with consent for a time, that ye may give yourselves to fasting and prayer; and come together again, that “Satan tempt you not for your incontinency. 6 But I speak this by permission, ®and not of commandment. 7 For ‘I would that all men were Seven as I myself. But "every man hath his proper gift of God, one after this manner, and another after that. 8 I say therefore to the unmarried and widows, ‘It is good for them if they abide even as I. 9 But ‘if they cannot contain, let them marry: for it is better to marry than to burn. 10 And unto the married I com = ver. 8, 2. > Exod. 21. 10. 1 Pet. 3. 7. ‘ver. 1, 26 &1 Tim. 5. 1 mand, 'yet not I, but the Lord, ™ Let not the wife depart trom her husband : 11 But and if she depart, let her remain unmarried, or be reconciled 1 See ver. 12, 25, 40. m™ Mal. 2. 14, “Tt. Matt. 5. 12. & 19. ff, 9 Mark 10.11, 17 "But he that is joined unto the ord is one spirit. fa *Flee fornication. erie man doecth is without the ody; but he that committeth forHebe, a3, 4, Ivery sin Luke 1b. 1a, ‘Kom. 1, 94 VMhes. dy hication sir i i amneth tag: Ss OW body, against his own 19 What? & ody is the te , |which és in tod, x 9 know ye not that your ‘ple of the Holy Ghost ; you, which ye have of and ye are not your own? “ye me bought with a ‘erefore glorify God in your pees _[bhee: th to her husband: and let not the husband put away his wife. 12 But to the rest speak I, "not the Lord: Ifany brother hath a wife that believeth not, and she be pleased to dwell with him, let him not put her away. 13 And the woman which hath an husband that believeth not, and it ® ver. G.

ie. Directions concerning J. CORINTHIANS VII. the Marri Anno pOMINI as ˚ Mal. 2. 15. & 1. 19. ch. 14, 33. Hebr. 12. 14. Gr. in peace. al Pet. 3.1. { Gr. whal. reh. 4. 17. 2Cor. 11.28, * Acts 15. 1, 5, 19, 24, 28. Gal. 5. 2. tGal. 6. 6. & 6. 15, «John 15. 14. 1 John 2. 3, & 3.24. x John 8. 36. Rom. 6. 18, 99. Philem. 16. + Gr. made Sree, See Lev, 25, 42. * ver, 20, bver. 10, 40. 2Cor. 8.8,10. ©1Tim. 1.16, NOr,necessity, “ver. 1, 8. p Rom. 12.18. he be pleased to dwell with her, let her not leave him. . 14 For the unbelieving husband is sanctified by the wife, and the unbelieving wife is sanctified by the husband: else ˚were your children unclean; but now are they holy. Fe 15 But if the unbelieving depart, let him depart. A brother or a sister is not under bondage in such cases: but God hath called us ?tto eace. 16 For what knowest thou, O wife, whether thou shalt ‘save thy husband? or, thow knowest thou, Oman, whether thou shalt save thy wife ? 17 But as God hath distributed to every man, as the Lord hath called every one, so let him walk. And ‘so ordain [ in all churches. 18 Is any man called being circumcised? let him not become uncireumeised. Is any called in uncircumcision? §let him not be circumcised. 19 ‘Circumcision is nothing, and uncixeumcision is nothing, but "the keeping of the commandments of God. 20 Let every man abide in the same calling wherein he was called. 21 Art thou called being a servant ? care not for it: but if thou mayest he made free, use ¢f rather. 22 For he that is called in the Lord, being a servant, is *the Lord’s tfreeman: likewise also he that is called, being free, is ¥Christ’s servant. 23 * Ye are bought with a price ; “6. be not ye the servants of men. 2h Brethren, “let every man, wherein he is called, therem abide with God. 25 Now concerning virgins ® I have no commandment of the Lord: yet I give my judgment, as one * that hath obtained mercy of the Lord mate to he faithful. 26 1 suppos fis : is good ppose therefore that. this ae: wy hy present "distress, ) nat at 7s ne to be, good for a man so 27 Art tho Seek not to loosed from wife, 28 i But and if thou marry, thou hast u bound unto a wife? be loosed. Art thou a wife? seek not a Not sinned - i she ina ts and ifa virgin marry, 1 not sinned. Nevertheless such shall have troub] but I spare you. 29 But ‘this I say, brethr time 7s short: it remaineth 4" hoth they that have wives 1 vs though they had none; — ile 30 And they that weep, as thoy | they wept not; and they that i as though they rejoiced not; and they that buy, as though they possessed not; 31

And they that use this world as not abusing #: for "the fashion of this world passeth away. e in the flesh: 32 But I would have you vithout} i He that is unmarried) jicnoy, carefulness. careth for the things tthat belong to the Lord, how he may please the Lord : 33 But he that is married careth for the things that are of the world, how he may please his wile, 34 There is difference also between a wife and a virgin. The unmaried woman eareth for the things of the Lord, that she may be holy both in but she that 1s body and in spirit: she | married careth for the i of ie world, how she may please Aer band. i ; 35 And this I speak i profit ; not that | may en upon you, but for that — ae ly, and that ye may attend Up Lord without distractir™ shat le B if any man t 36 But if a ve rnconnely for your own her age, do what them marry. tot 37 Nevertheless . ang no Ne stedfast in his hear " eessity, but hath pow? : rise will, and hath so decree 2 . o that he will keep his ig ivet % 10 then he a a marriage docth WY ying? 1 he ny : é hut her husban¢ to be marriec ve of thoping doct! jer not wl" "om, ret a Mah Fe MP kLuheld4 be nonly in the, ord. | 40 Butshe is ha ie oafter MY also that | have

i ved to idols. 1. CORINTHIANS VIII. Pauls Christian liberty. | ofeating meats off? Anno 1 = Anno ‘HAPTER VIII. CHAPTER IX. _ | DomiNnt postNd CHAPT 1 He sheweth his liberty, 7 and that the minis- 5Y i) Lstain from meats offered to idols. 8, 9 : ! aye nual pie abuse our Christian liberty, to the offence of our brethren: aut but must bridle our knowledge with charity. ler ought to live by the gospel: li yet that) —~~— himself hath of his own accord abstained, 18 lo be either chargeable unto them, 22 or offensive unto any, in matlers indifferent. John 13, Acts Ne i “ch. 10.94, yo "8 oie, ‘ yom, Wis, ’ | defiled. “Mate o agitt 2s, 40, and we "in him ; and 'one Lord Jesus Christ, ™by whom are all things, |and we by him. 7 Howheit there is not in every man that knowledge: for some "with Conscience of the idol unto this hour eat it as a thing offered unto an idol; and their conscience being weak is Re But Pmeat commendeth us not od: for neither, if we eat, "are : we the better; neither, if we eat not, are we the worse. . ut Stake heed lest by any Means this ‘liberty of yours besors * stumblingblock to them that are Weak, i vies if any man see thee which idols knowledge sit at meat in the oa, temple, shall not *the connee of him which is weak be t @ » e mboldened to eat those things ; vie are offered to idols; a Pris ‘through thy knowledge ~< the weak brother perish, for tom Christ died 2 | 2 But “when ve cin eo amine 13 *Do ye not know that they | brethren, and abe el Soe ip ee ge about holy things Be ‘How tea, |Seience, ye sin me cl t me Weal: con- |" live of the things of the temple ! weit | SRM) 13 lereli SNGUINSE Christ. and they which wait at the altar} Tati. | brother re fen if meat make my | are partakers with the altar? . In To while the = fend, 1 will eat no Hesh| 1-4 ven so hath the Lord ordain- * Malet 1,10, = © world standeth, lest L make ene a. rother to offend fruit thereof? or who 'feedeth a flock, and eateth not of the milk of the flock ? 8 Say I these things as a man? or saith not the law the same also ? 9 For it is written in the law of Moses, ™Thou shalt not muzzle the mouth of the ox that treadeth out the corn. Doth God take care for oxen ? ; 10 Or saith he i¢ altogether for our sakes? For our sakes, no doubt, this is written: that "he that ploweth should plow in hope; and that he that thresheth in hope should be partaker of his hope. 11 °Lf we have sown unto you spiritual things, is da great thing if we shall reap your carnal things ? 12 If others be partakers of this power over you, ae not we rather ? ? Nevertheless we have not used this

power ; but suffer all things, “lest we should hinder the gospel of Christ. a vineyard, and eateth not of the|],s+ m Deut. 25. 4. 1 Tim. 5. 18 a2Tim. 2. © Rom, 15, 27. Gal. 6.6. vets 15. 20, OW “as touching things offered 24 Our life is like unto a race. oer 101. unto idols, we know that we|* A M I not an apostle? am I not |*A˚s˚338 stom.4.4,{all have "knowledge. ¢ Knowledge free? "have I not seen Jesus] 3%, 19 19. «tun. 43, | puffeth up, but charity edifieth. Christ our Lord? ‘are not ye my| Pii0 2% o,| 2 And if any man think that he| worl in the Lord? 52Zim, VL. Gal knoweth any thing, he knoweth no-| 2 If I be not an apostle unto} £19, <˚ ‘tm 4 | thing yet as he ought to know. others, yet doubtless I am to you:| 21˚ ‘yots.12,! 3 But if any man love God, *the | for ‘the seal of mine apostleship are eh, 36. Natum 1.7. |Same Is known of him. ye in the Lord. Galas | 4 As concerning therefore the eat-| 3 Mine answer to them that do *™."/ing of those things that are offered | examine me is this: in sacrifice unto idols, we know that| 4 *Have we not power to eat and “ial \fan idol 2s nothing in the world, |to drink? tat.39 / Sand that there is none other God| 5 Have we not power to lead about Sid's, | but one, a-sister, a 'wife, as well as other|' "7m" | me A 2 For though there be that are| apostles, and as ‘the brethren of the ps ea i “called gods, whether in heaven or | Lord, and *Cephas ? Take 28. in earth, (as there be gods many,| 6 Or I only and Barnabas, "have |; 3a 2 4. iis and lords many,) not we power to forbear working? | &9. vlthes, 6 But ‘to us there is but one God,| 7 Who ‘goeth a warfare any time | 73g ik sia the Father, *of whom are all things, | at his own charges? who *planteth H : ed 'that they which preach the gospel should live of the gospel. Gal ith Lim. 5.17.

< | Paul's self de nial for the gospel. I. CORINTHIANS IX. qq, we oe estiang MUSE flop 4 ola , Anno 15 But "I have used none of these CHAPTER x | DOMIN? things: neither have I written these 1 The sacraments of the Jews _ wore oe. things, that it should be so done ours 7 ahs their punishmes i Mees in| 3 . . . e Se € must ,: am i sver 2 |unto me: for *it were better forme] “Fre just not mate nee idolatry. 0.34 |to die, than that any man should | sable of devils : 24 and in thie’ lle the 2 Thess a x 2Cor. 11.10. y Rom. 1. 14. + ch. 3. 8, 14. veh. 10. 33. 2Cor. 4. 5. & 17. ech. 7. 31. dyer. 1. © Gal. 5. 15. £ Matt. 18. 15, 1 Pet. 3. 1. # Acts 16.3. & 1B. 18, & 21. 23, &e. n Gal, 3,'2. i Rom. 2. 12, 14. keh. 7. 22. ‘Rom, 15. 1, 2Cor. 11.29, ch, 10. 33. » Rom. 11. 14, ch. 7. 16. 427i. 4, p, jam. 1, 12, et. fgt la. Re ‘|make my plorying void. 16 For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for Ynecessity is laid upon me; yea, woe is unto me, if I preach not », | for - 6.12, 2Tim, 2, 5, & 4, . the gospel ! ac 17 For if I do this thing willingly, J have a reward: but if against my will, “a dispensation of the gospel is committed unto me. 18 What is my reward then? Verily that, "when I preach the gospel, I may make the gospel of Christ without charge, that I ‘abuse not my power in the gospel. 19 For though I be “free from all men, yet have °I made myself servant unto all, ‘that I might gain the more. 20 And Sunto the Jews I became as a Jew, that I might gain the Jews; to them that are under the law, as under the law, that I might gain them that are under the law ; 21 "To ithem that are without law, as without law, ("being not without law to God, but under the law to Christ,) that I might gain them that are without law. 22 '1To the weak became I as weak, that T might gain the weak : ™T am made all things to all men, “that I might by all means save some. 23 And this I do for the gospel’s sake, that I might be partaker thereof with you. 24 Know ye not that they which run ma race run all, but one receiveth the prize? ¢So run, that ye May obtain. 25 And every man that Ystriveth = ag maniery is temperate in all ine ‘bie, fe . it to ohtatn a corruptible. wn; but we ‘an in26 I therefore so run, "not as unCertainly; so fieht I e beateth the age — 9) 8 27 *But I keep under my body, and ¢ bring ¢ that by he into subjection: lest means, when I have 's, I myself should arr we must have regard of our jag ebiren Ty mney ER, brethren, Twould not that ye should he ignorant how that all our fathers were under “the cloud, and all passed throuch Le) “Erol lug >the sea ; re 2 And were all baptized

imto Mo- ie P Dea Deut Te lab | Nut | Beat KUL. Peis Tan dt Judes Gr. our fra. | tNumb.ll Ra. yaa ave lt sBiol 26) think|* ses in the cloud and in the sea; pel) a) Numbat 1 "7 dict 4 And did all drink the same spi- Ea and that Rock was Christ. overthrown in the wilderness. lust after evil things, as ‘they ako jdolaters, as “2? 5 to play. ial and rose up play anit foro and fell in one day three an PAs . nted, 20! some of them also tempit of them also murmuree, * ¥ sqpples: # unto them for tensamples: | the woul come. mye 3 And did all eat the same ‘spirit. Fotis al meat ; aH : al ritual drink : for they drank of that rN spiritual Rock that ! followed them:| 3 5 But with many of them God was ii not well pleased: for they ‘wer 6 Now these things weretour examples, to the intent we should not lusted. 7 ®Neither be ye 3 | some of them; as it is written, tl people sat down to eat and dunk, 8 iNeither let us com ‘ d nitte tion, as some of them papel thousand. et. 98 9 Neither let us tempt Christ, Mwere destroyed of serpents. me ; 10 Neither murmur ye over?) | destroyed of "the destroy’ onoll Si 11 Now all these thing® | sthey)) jon, MPO are written for our admon ad ae} i whom the ends 0 12. Wherefore eth he standeth sJet him that ake heed take? fall. »miptat i ails oc hath no te ya 13 ease 8 as is comm | not Joe aed as faithful 0 ove tht but ‘God 2s * d? ee suffer 5 & foe ‘ ait be a Jae ie xa ke a hi ae itl i eye a ee from _ 4 ny wise ells jue 5 I speak a 151 ens ye what 1

Conce Anno poMINnt i ™ Ezek, 99, M4. * ch. 6, 12, rning things indifferent. J. CORINTHIANS X. Rules for divine worship. —— ‘ Matt 26, 26, 7, 2. » Aels 2, 42, 46. hel 25,24 Rom. 12. 5 ch, 12. 27. '2Cor. 6.15, 16. © Deut. 92,38, ' Deut, 32, 2), 16 "The cup of blessing which we bless, is it not the communion of the blood of Christ? ’The bread which we break, is it not the communion of the body of Christ? 17 For ‘we being many are one bread, and one body: for we are all partakers of that one bread. 18 Behold “Israel *after the flesh: fare not they which eat of the sacri2.| fices partakers of the altar? 19 What say I then? Sthat the idol is any thing, or that which is offered in sacrifice to idols is any thing ? 20 But I say, that the things which 1, |the Gentiles "sacrifice, they sacrifice 3 to devils, and not to God: and I would not that ye should have fellowship with devils. 21 * Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and “the cup of devils: ye cannot be partakers of the Lord’s table, and of the table of devils. _22 Do we 'provoke the Lord to Jealousy? ™are we stronger than he? 23 "All things are lawful for me, but all things are not expedient : all things are lawful for me, but all things edify not. 4. 6, , | Why am Tey 24 ˚Let no man seek his own, but .| very man another's wealth. 25 ? Whatsoever is sold in the shambles, that eat, asking no question for conscience sake : 26 For athe earth és the Lord’s, and the fulness thereof. 27 If any of them that believe not bid you to a feast, and ye be disPosed to go; "whatsoever is set beore you, cat, asking no question for Conscience sake. 28 But if any man say unto you, : his is offered in sacrifice unto idols, cat not "for his sake that shewed it, and for conscience sake: for tthe earth is the Lord’s, and the fulness thereof’; D " Re Conscience, I say,not thine own, il of the other: for “why is my erty judged of another man’s conScience ? 30 For if I by "grace be a partaker, which T os il spoken of for that *for BL yy give thanks @ ; drink Vhether therefore ye eat, or a ie whatsoever ye do, do all i le glory of God. 94 bs . . ˚= “Give none offence, neither to ‘J even so is the man also by the wothe Jews, nor to the tGentiles, nor to *the church of God: 33 Even as ˚I please all men in all things, “not seeking mine own profit, but the profit of many, that they may be saved. CHAPTER XI. 1 He reproveth them, because in holy assemblies 4 their men prayed with their heads covered, and ( women with their heads uncovered, 17 and because generally their meelings were not for the better but for the worse, as 21 namely in

profaning with their own feasts the Lord’s supper. 23 Lastly, he calleth them to the first institution thereof. BB. “ye followers of me, even as I also am of Christ. 2 Now I praise you, brethren, ’that ye remember me in all things, and °keep the "ordinances, as I delivered them to you. 3 But I would have you know, that ‘the head of every man is Christ ; and *the head of the woman is the man; and ‘the head of Christ is God. 4 Every man praying or *prophesying, having his head covered, dishonoureth his head. 5 But every woman that prayeth or prophesieth with her head uncovered dishonoureth her head: for that is even all one as if she were ‘shaven. 6 For if the woman be not covered, let her also be shorn : but if it be a shame for a woman to be shorn or shaven, let her be covered. 7 For a man indeed ought not to cover his head, forasmuch as "he is |‘ & the image and glory of God: but) : the woman is the glory of the man. 8 For ™the man is not of the woman; but the woman of the man. 9 "Neither was the man created for the woman; but the woman for the man. 10 For this cause ought the woman °to have | power on ev head "because of the angels. 11 Nevertheless ‘neither is the man without the woman, neither the woman without the man, in the Lord. 12 For as the woman is of the man, man; "but all thines of God. 13 Judge in yourselves : is it comely that a woman pray unto God uncovered ? Lt Doth not even nature itself teach you, that, if'a man have long hair, it Is a shame unto him? * Rom. 11. 36 Anno DOMINI 5Y hay +Gr. Greeks. ech.7.17. | | Or, traditions, 2 Thess 15. & 3. 6. } 4 Ephes. 5. 25. * Gen. 3. 18. 1Tim. 2. 11, 2. 12. ] Pet. 3.1, 5, 6. f John 14. 28. ch. : “ 15. Ph: 9. sch. 12. 10, 28. & 14.2, ke. & Acts 21. 9. + 8, i Deut. 21. 12. «Num. 5. 18. | Deut. 2. 5. ® Gen, 2. 19, 21, 3. » Gen, 2 ( That coverin sign . she | is under the noeer uf her

Of the Anno DOMINI “ch. 1. 10, 11, 12. & 3. 3. l) Or, schisms. x Matt. 18. 7. Luke 17. 1. Acts 20. 30. 3. I Or, ye cannot eal. = 2 Pet. 2.13, Jude 12, *ch. 10. 32, b Jam, 2. 6, Ml Or, them that are poor. eeh, 15.3, Gal.1.1, 11, 12, 4 Matt. 26, 26, Mark 14, 22, Luke 22, 19, Or, for axe. membrance, Or, shew ye, © John 14, 4 & QI. se ba N Or, 5, - meri (9e™. 13, 9, «| this bre 3 and 80 let him 15 But if a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her: for her hair is iven her for a ‘covering. 16 But ‘if any man seem to be contentious, we have no such custom, tneither the churches of God. 17 Now in this that I declare wnto you I praise you not, that ye come together not for the better, but for the worse. 18 For first of all, when ye come together in the church, "I hear that there be "divisions among you; and I partly believe it. 19 For *there must be also "heresies among you, Ythat they which 1,2. are approved may be made manifest among you. 20 When ye come together therefore into one place, "this is not to eat the Lord’s supper. 21 For in eating every one taketh before other his own supper: and one is hungry, and “another is drunken. 22 What? have ye not houses to eat and to drink in? or despise ye “the church of God, and ’shame ‘them that have not? What shall I say to you? shall I praise you in this? I praise you not. 23 For ˚I have received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you, “That the Lord Jesus the same night in which he was betrayed took bread : 24 And whe he brake at, is my body, n he had given thanks, and said, Take, eat: this 1 ly, which is broken for you: this do "in remembrance of me. 25 After the same manner also he took the cup, when he had supped, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood: this do ye, as oft rt drink at, in remembraneec of 26 For as often and drink this ec ord's death tj as ye eat this bread, up, 'ye do shew the “till he come. herefore whosoever shall cat ad, and drink this cup of the aw saworthily, shall be guilty of : Ae blood of the Lord. et aman examine himself, rink of than . in of that bread, and or he that i <i q eateth a rink 1 h "2Worthily, eateth mie tek aa ord ation sale i ing the Lor a nn not discern30 For thiscausemany,, sickly among you, and mek 31 For "if wewould jud Z Y sleep, we should not be judged Ouse, 32 But when we | chastened of the Lord that not be condemned wit rien ; 33 Wherefore, my brethren, 7h ye come together to eat. tarn, for another. Sa 34 And if any man hunger let}; eat at home; that ye one a gether unto ! condemnation, And the rest ™will I set in order

when "T come. CHAPTER XII, 1 Spiritual gifts 4 are divers, 7 yet all toprofil withal. 8 And to that end are diversely be stowed: 12 that by the like proportion, as the members of a natural body tend all to the 16 mutual decency, 22 service, and 2 sue. cour of the same body ; 27 so we should da one for another, to make up the mystical body of Christ. OW “concerning spiritual gifts, brethren, I would not have you ignorant. 2 Ye know "that ye were Gentiles, |’ f Piritua) i; p are judged, hip at ! J. CORINTHIANS XI. 6 Lord's supper. ih, Nye, | Vem | 10s at. | ml, | BAT | wR HIS. carried away unto these ˚ dumb ie idols, even as ye were led. tena 3 Wherefore I give you to we nats stand, “that no man speaking ty ws the Spirit of God calleth Tests 10 a ˚ o man can say joa? | cursed: and ˚¢hat n i that Jesus is the Lord, but by the Holy Ghost. Pra sp a 1s,|" 4 Now ‘there are diversities of gilt | but the same Spirit. 5 ™ And there are diffe ministrations, but the sam , 6 And there are dives God rations, but it is the saul iwhich worketh all in all. 7 k But the manifesta ua Spirit is given to every ™ fit withal. e Lord. 1 =| 6 Ee yences of lative , of thls, the Spin oe r ‘on 8 For to one 1s iam by anol gt * \yisdon 5 » thi ‘the word of wis¢ Jodge PY te ™ the word of know same Spirit ; e ; 5 = To another faith an Spirit; to another th e t ing by a ‘ 10 P To another 2“ srophee iyacles: to another "I its} miracles; sp another discerm2s ol on guess other *divers kin “ ‘on of t0 other the interpre the sa rats of het yal soe f pit > ang Ol the same S] worki5 ro} 11 But all these work p Spin and the selfsame i a every man severa

eRom, 12.4 1Or, ‘qvistians one mys 12 For *as the body is one, and division, final body. I. CORINTHIANS XII. The preference of charity. hath many members, and all the members of that one body, being ‘|many, are one body: ¥s0 also is i ; Hptes. 44s | Christ. 13 For “by one Spirit are we all baptized into one body, awhether we be Jews or t Gentiles, whether we be bond or free; and "have been all |made to drink into one Spirit. 14 For the body is not one member, but many. 15 If the foot shall say, Because Tam not the hand, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body ? 16 And if the ear shall say, Because 1 am not the eye, I am not of the body ; is it therefore not of the body 2 17 If the whole body were an eye, where were the hearing? If the whole were hearing, where were the smelling ? Sverg8, 18 But now hath ¢God set the ; members every one of them in the au body, “as it hath pleased him. 19 And if they were all one member, where 2ere the body ? 20 But now are they many members, yet but one body. 21 And the eye cannot say unto the hand, I have no need of thee: nor again the head to the feet, I lave no need of you. +4 Nay, much more those memhers of the body, which seem to be more feeble, are necessary : 283 And those members of the body, 105, put on, Which we thinkto be less honourable, Upon these we '!bestow more abundant honour; and our uncomely parts eye more abundant comeliness. 24 For our comely parts have no need: but God hath tempered the ab y together, having given more undant honour to that part which acked: Kr yo a mists should be no 'schism should ody ; but that the members Ud have the same care one for another, Sa a ane whether one member suf oe, al the members sufler with it; One member be honoured, all the , men $ Yejoi ith i are 1bers rejoice with it. an 16 Ow “ye are the body of Christ, 1 28 ps in particular. ij chu ne 8God hath set some in the | eh, first “apostles, secondarily : i hi fter| _ Anno prophets, thirdly teachers, ai : that ‘miracles, then 'gifts of heal- ise ings, ™ helps, " governments, ' diver- | —~— he i Acts 13. 1 sities of tongues. Rom, 1 29 Are all apostles? ae all pro-|iver.9. = Numb. 11. phets? are all teachers? are all!" "workers of miracles ? “oe 30 Have all the gifts of healing ?| Hebr¥.17, do all speak with tongues? do all | 1 Or, kinds, interpret ? 1 Or, powers. 31 But ˚covet earnestly the best |?‘ 1*)* gifts: and yet shew I unto you a more excellent way. CHAPTER XIII. 1 All gifts, 2, 3 how excellent soever, are nothing worth without charity. 4 The praises thereof, and 13

prelation before hope and faith. ruecee I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, and have not charity, I am become as sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal. 2 And though I have the gift of * prophecy, and understand all mys- | teries,and all knowledge; and though | I have all faith, *so that I could) + yate17. 20. remove mountains, and have not| Matk}-2% charity, I am nothing. 3 And ‘though I bestow all my |: at 61.2 goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing. 4 * Charity suffereth long, and is ‘Py. 0.1. kind; charity envicth not; charity am 'yaunteth not itself, is not puffed up, | ! 9%,'s 24 5 Doth not behave itself unseemly, . *seeketh not her own, is not easily | ° $10.24 provoked, thinketh no evil ; | ae 6 f Rejoiceth not in iniquity, but} * R's. Syejoiceth "in the truth ; Foe ats 7 "Beareth all things, believeth all) eww. * things, hopeth all things, endureth | “Ga't.'s: all things. 8 Charity never faileth: but whether there be prophecies, they shall fail; whether there be tongues, they shall cease; whether there be knowledge, it shall vanish away. 9 + For we know in part, and we|‘e™ 02 prophesy in part. 10 But when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away. 11 When IT was a child, £ spake as a child, | understood as a child, T"thought as a child: but when [| or run became aman, 1 put away childish | ““ things.

I. CORINTHIANS X11 | Prophecy preferred Anno | DOMINI | ov f) seam oy | 82 Cor. 3.18. « Vh 12. +Grinariddle. 1 Matt. 1, 10, | 1 John 3. 2. «ch. 12. 31. © Numb. 11. 25, 29. © Acts 2. 4. & lu. 46. 1Gr. heareth, Acts 22. 9, 4 ver. 96, 4 Or, Lunes, 1 Gr. signin cant. Meaning of Sel § of the y, tt 12 For ‘now we see through a glass, ‘darkly; but then se to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known. . . 13 And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three ; but the greatest of these ¢s charity. CHAPTER XIV. 1 Prophecy is commended, 2. 3, 4 and preJerred before speaking with tongues, 6 by a comparison drawn from musical tnstruments, 12 Both must be referred to edification, 22 as lo their true and proper end. 20 The true use of each is taught, 27 and the abuse taved, 34 Women are forbidden lo speak in the church. Follow after charity, and *desire spiritual gifts, »but rather that ye may prophesy. 2 For he that “speaketh in an wnknown tongue speaketh not unto men, but unto God: for no man ‘ understandeth him; howheit in the spirit he speaketh mysteries, 3 But he that prophesieth speaketh unto men %o edification; and exhortation, and comfort, 4 He that speaketh in an waknown tongue edifieth himself; but he that prophesicth edifieth the church, 5 [would that ye all spake with tongues, but rathér that ye propheSicd: for Sreater 7s he that propheSieth than he that Speaketh with tongues, except he interpret, that lay receive edifying, Now, brethren, if 1 Cue unto you Speaking with tongues, what shall T profit You, except I shall 3 Sasa you either by “revelation, ie 4 cma or by prophesying, f And even things without life Siving sound, whether pipe or harp, rXcept they give a distinetion in the Sounds, how shall it be known what 38 piped or harped ¢ Protechag if the trumpet give an unhime? 20224, who shall prepare “self to the battle 2 by the likewise ye, except ye utter > tongue words + i understood, hey res easy to be shall it be known for ye shall speak : we, it may be, so many kinds of Voices in the world, and none 1out signification. leretore if know not the oice, I shall be unthe nif to him that s tif eae ; and he that ares ae Marian, barian unto me Ca Dap 12 Even so Ye, forasmy i Zealous * of spiritual IRS, seek ye may excel to the edifin «it church. 13 Wherefore leth in an unknown to’ may interpret, 14 For if I Pray in an who tongue, my Spirit prayeth, hut wy understanding is unfruitfal, 15 What is it then? I wil pray with the spirit, and [ will pray with the understanding also: ¢] vil sing with the spirit, and I

will sing ‘vith the understanding also. 16 Else when thou shalt bless with the spirit, how shall he that ocev pieth the room of the unleamed say Amen £at thy giving of thanks, see ing he understandeth not what thou sayest ? 17 For thou verily givest thanks well, but the other is not oat 18 I thank my God, : speak rues more than ye all: i a in the San T had a speak five words with ep ‘| standing, that by my yo oa teach others also, than ten thols e. words in an wnrknown tongu , im that speak Due pray that he vient “ren il 20 Brethren, "be not children 1) x *¢ jn malice Ky . mbeit in 0 understanding : howb i + understan ‘be ye children, but mw | ing betmen, With 2 «Tn the law it 1s paren ips men of other tongues ee ant will I speak unto ate P yet for all that they ne, saith the Lord. ‘as "3 Wherefore a 0 ar . tie not to them that be' i nn that believe not: oat i serveth not for then pele, but for them whic , ehurelt "33 It therefore the who’ * , and all ah together into one y ‘i re col mk with tongues, ome . of . # i se that are v say that) aoe myyil] they 2° are mad! 24 But if all come in aS one unlearned, there props ot f hat beliove wince! o aut tlie: f hy | Any Voi, i) Uphat) Clik | TA | sok all, he is judge 25 And thus é “ost; and gates gnuecsts heart made map" \ “%

” of spirit Anno poMINI i 4. vat AD Tech. over 0. oh, 12.8,9, Wo, ach, 12. 10, +1 Thess. 5. 19, 20, "TJohn 4.1, + Gr, fumutt, Or, unguiet. ‘ness, gue “choy. y te 12. oh, 1 Tihs, todg “Ver. ay, 12. |done unto edifying. ual gifts. 7 down, on his face God, and report ou of a truth. 96 How is it then, brethren? when e come together, every one of you hatha psalm, *hath a doctrine, hath a tongue, hath a revelation, hath an interpretation. ? Let all things be he will worship that God is in 27 If any man speak in an unknown tongue, let it be by two, or at the most by three, and that by course ; and let one interpret. 28 But if there be no interpreter, let him keep silence in the church; and let him speak to himself, and to God. 29 Let the prophets speak two or three, and “let the other judge. 30 If any thing be revealed to another that sitteth by, ‘let the first hold his peace. 31 For ye may all prophesy one by one, that all may learn, and all may be comforted. 32 And § the spirits of the prophets are subject to the prophets. ee For God is not the author of confusion, but of peace, tas in all churehes of the saints. 84 "Let your women keep silence in the churches: for it is not perMitted unto them to speak; but x .|“they ave commanded to be under obedience, as also saith the ‘law. = And if they will learn any thing, @ ‘them ask their husbands at home: ‘Or it is a shame for women to speak m the church. ioe av hans came the word of God rom you? or came i y only? y or came it unto you | fet any man think himself to be ae or spiritual, let him accr edge that the things that I © unto you are the commandrae of ‘the Lord. a But if any man be ignorant, jet him be ionorant ” | 89 Wherefore. Inratl lerefore, brethren, “covet to pro Raia erie a cs and forbid not to speak ngiues, LQ b fT 0 Let all things be done decentand in order, Sibve CHAPTER XV Y Chrisp . nieeonintte S resurrection, 12 he proveth the as den Whee or resurrection, againstall such , fhe resurrection of thy body. 21 The ruil, 85 UIUG, 85 an op ry : chunying (l manner thereof, dL and of the ly atthe fast eae that shall be found alive an aoe — I. CORINTHIANS XIV. Of the resurrection. OREOVER, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and bwherein ye stand ; ; 2 By which also ye are saved, if ye ‘keep in memory t what I preached unto you, unless “ye have believed in yain. 3 For °I delivered unto you first of all that ‘which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins £according to the scriptures ; 4 And that he was buried, and that he rose again

the third day haccording to the scriptures : 5 i And that he was seen of Cephas, then ‘of the twelve: 6 After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep. 7 After that, he was seen of James; then 'of all the apostles. 8 ™ And last of all he was seen of me also, as of ! one born out of due time. 9 For I am "the least of the apo-| | stles, that am not meet to be called an apostle, because ˚I persecuted the church of God. 10 But "by the grace of God Tam]; | x what I am: ‘and his grace which zas bestowed upon me was not in vain ; but 41 laboured more abundantly than they all: ‘yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me. + Mate. 10.90, 11 Therefore whether it were I or} RR ™ | they, so we preach, and so ye be-| 69˚35 | lieved. Epes 27 | hil, 2.13 12 Now if Christ be preached that he rose from the dead, how say some among you that there is no resurrection of the dead? 15 But if there be no resurrection of the dead, *then is Christ not risen: 14 And if Christ be not risen, then és our preaching vain, and your faith is also vain. 5 15 Yea, and we are found false : eS witnesses of God; because twe have |‘ A¢2. testified of God that he raised up Christ: whom he raised not up, if so be that the dead rise not. _16 For if the dead rise not, then is not Christ raised : ays And if Christ be not raised, your faith is vain; “ye are yet in your sins, Anno DOMINI 59 ——>, * Gal. 1. 1. » Rom. 5. 2. ¢ Rom. 1. 16. ch. 1. 21. ) Or, hold fast. f Gr. by what + speech. 4 Gal. 3. 4. ech. 11. 2, 23. € Gal. 1. 12. 46. Acts3. 18. & 26, 23. 1 Pet. 1. 11. i Luke 24. 34. & Matt. 28. 17. Mark 16. 14. Luke 24. 36. John 20. 19, 28. Acts 10, 41. Li 3. a1 Thess. 4. | oh * Rom. 4. 95,

—_—_—_ °°» Anno pOMINI ay ee x2 Tim. 3. 12. yl Pet 1.3. + Acts 26. 23. ver. 23. Dan. 7. 14, 7. * Ps, 110. 1. Acts 2. 34, 35. Ephes. 1. 22. Hebr. 1. 13. & 10, 13. £2 Tim. 1. 10, Rev. 20, 14. 6 Ps, 0. 6. Matt. 28, 18. Hebr. 2, 8. 1 Pet. 3, 22, ‘Phil. 3. 21. oh. 3, 93, & 1. 3. ¥2Cor, 11. 2 Gal. 5, Fa N Some reaa, our, ‘1 Thess.9, 19, I Or, to speak after the manner af men,” 18 Then they also which are fallen asleep in Christ are perished. 19 *If in this life only we have hope in Christ, we are of all men most miserable. ae 20 But now *is Christ risen from the dead, and become zthe firstfruits of them that slept. 21 For since by man came death, .|*by man came also the resurrection ' | of the dead. 22 For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive. 23 But ‘every man in his own order: Christ the firstfruits ; afterward they that are Christ’s at his coming. 24 Then cometh the end, when he shall have delivered up “the kingdom to God, even the 'ather; when he shall have put down all rule and all authority and power. 25 For he must reign, ° till he hath put all enemies under his feet. 26 ‘The last enemy ¢hat shall be destroyed is death. 27 Vor he Shath put all things under his feet. But when he saith all things are put under him, it is manifest that he is excepted, which did put all things under him. 28 "And when all things shall be subdued unto him, then ‘shall the Son also himself be subject. unto him that put all things under him, that God may be all in all. ' 29 Else what shall they do which are baptized for the dead, if the dead "| Lord, ™ J Nications corru _y, |Your shame. rise not at all? why are they then Panes for the dunt nd Fwhy stand we in j rdy Bb tt y stand we in jeopardy 31 I prote st: by iligauw entata: which I h y "your rejoicing ave in Christ Jesus our i die daily. me "after the manner of men I hte ought with beasts at Ephesus, pes ee it me, if the dead ; : “let us eat rink ; for to morrow we die, and drink ; for ¢ not deceived: Peyil commupt good manners. 34 Awake to righteousness, and “)8in not: * or i 3 Some have not the nowledge of God: s] speak zhis to at some 7 0, are the d an What body a eey will say, * How ad raised up? and with do they come ? 36 Thou fool, "that yh; est is not quickened, se Ws. 37 And that which th 2 dig: thou sowest not that body dar 1) be, but bare grain, it may rae shall wheat, or of some other grain: . 38 But God giveth it a body ac: hath pleased him, and to pa He his own body. veel 39 All flesh és not the same flesh: but there ts one kind of flesh of men, another flesh of beasts, another of fishes, and

another of birds, 40 There are also celestial bodies, and bodies terrestrial: but the glory of the celestial is one, and the glory of the terrestrial zs another. 41 There is one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars: for oe star differeth from another star m glory. dry Doviy) uf . Of the resurrection. I. HIANS p.4 V "© Mhannep fi be | Msi, rpm lt yu ti 42, *So also is the resurrection of |e the dead. It is sown in corruption; it is raised in incorruption: 43 ¥ It is sown in dishorow; its raised in glory: it is sown in welt ness; it is raised in power: 44 Tt is sown a natural ody t raised a spiritual body. | epee natural body, and there is a spirits ocee so it is written, The first man Adam “was mac “the last Adam was 4 ening spirit. 4G Trewbeit that was an is spiritual, but that whic eS ‘itu and afterward that which is oat 47 ©The first man %5 ˚ ant dearthy: the second man ˚from heaven. aie the) 48 As is the earthy, such g is the}? also that are earthy: heavenly, oa are th ar avenly. 19 re rane havens : of the earthy, "We a a image of the heaven ly: 50 Now this I s2y> “i iflesh and blood eee kingdom of ne 3 1 rupti ner’ : mea ehold, 1 shew Y°" k We shall not all sie ee all be changed, - the twi t yethre!s a inherit r + doth ee t whieh} fist jie Lord) Jing art i niet de a living 91 ae nacde Ya ques jr 1 52 Ina momen, t of an eye, at t 1 oust A the trumpet sha (rum the}!

Brhortation to stedfastness. I. CORINTHIANS XV. Seasonable admonitions. ‘Anno poMINT ot) 1 9Cor. bd. olsai, 25. 8. Iebr, 2. 4, 15, Rev, 20, 14. Pifos. 13, 14, 10r, hell. aRom. 4.15, &519087, Tlom. 7. 25. *VJohng,4,5. 12 Pet. 3.14, “oh, 3,8, * Acts 90, Hoy. 1a): come, dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed. 53 For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and "this mortal must put on immortality. 54 So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, ˚ Death is swallowed up in victory. 55 ˚O death, where is thy sting? O "grave, where is thy victory ? 56 The sting of death is sin; and ithe strength of sin is the law. 57 *But thanks be to God, which giveth us *the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. 58 ‘Therefore,my beloved brethren, be ye stedfast, unmoveahle, always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know "that your labour is not in’vain in the Lord. CHAPTER XVI. 1 He exvhorteth them to relieve the want of the brethren at Jerusalem. 10 Commendeth Timothy, 13 and after friendly admonitions, 16 sh Y shutleth up his epistle with divers salutations, Now concerning “the collection for the saints, as I have given order to the churches of Galatia, even so do ye. 2” Upon the first day of the week et every one of you lay by him in Store, as God hath prospered him, that there be no gatherings when I 3 And when I come, ‘whomsoever Ye shall approve by your letters, Kom, a, | Uso, they shall tea |YO%s cea, | MAY “bring them will I send “to bring your iberality unto J erusalem. And if it be meet that I go hall go with me. r Now I will come unto you, ‘when Shall pass through Macedonia: for .˚, bass through Macedonia, nd it may be that I will : abide, and winter ww ith you, that ye me on my journey whiCoe a roe I go. : ne : : the or T will not see you now by ety, an, with ays but I trust to tarry a while van ie, 1’ you, Sif the Lord permit. Brine 8 Sut I “ill nN . 2 Gory 82 | aS Wu tarry at Ephesus until ‘Ol. 1 1 entecost, % 1 9 Roy h & great door and effectual is opened unto me, and ‘there are many adversaries. 10 Now "if Timotheus come, see that he may be with you without fear: for ‘he worketh the work of the Lord, as I also do. 11 ™Let no man therefore despise him: but conduct him forth "in peace, that he may come unto me: for I look for him with the brethren. 12 As touching our brother ˚A pollos, I greatly desired him to come unto you with the brethren: but his will was not at all

to come at this time; but he will come when he shall have convenient time. 13 P Watch ye, ‘stand fast in the faith, quit you like men, "be strong. | 14 *Let all your things be done| Anno DOMINI 59 eS 5 Acts 19. 9. k Acts 19, 22. ch. 4. 17. ' Rom. 16. 21. Phil. 2. 20, 22. 1 Thess. 3.2. =] Tim. 4.12. = Acts 15. 33. ech. 1.12.& 3. 5. with charity. 15 I beseech you, brethren, (ye know tthe house of Stephanas, that it is "the firstfruits of Achaia, and| that they have addicted themselves! to *the ministry of the saints,) 16 That ye submit yourselves unto such, and to every one that helpeth with ws, and “laboureth. 17 Iam glad of the coming of Stephanas and Fortunatus and Achaicus: “for that which was lacking on your part they have supplied. 18 ’For they have refreshed my spirit and yours: therefore ‘acknowledge ye them that are such. 19 The churches of Asia salute you. Aquila and Priscilla salute you much in the Lord, “with the church that is in their house. Philem. 2. 20 All the brethren greet you. ˚Greet ye one another with an holy | * Rom. 16. 16. kiss. 21 ‘The salutation of me Paul with “Sok 1B mine own hand. are 22 If any man £love not the Lord | *Ephes. 0. 24, Jesus Christ, "let him be Anathema |" Gat. 1. a, 9. ' Maran-atha. ‘Jude 14, 15, 23 "The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ Je with you. 24 My love de with you all in Christ Jesus. Amen, q The first epistle to the Corinthians was written from Philippi by Stephanas, and Fortunatus, and Achnicus, and Tinothous, | ¥2 Cor. & 4. a Bom. 16. 5, 3. | * Rom, 16. 20. 2 Thess. 2.15. t Ephes. 6. 10, Col. 1. 11. tch. 14. 1. 1 Pet. 4. 8. tech. 1. 16. » Rom. 16. 5. &ol Hebr. 6. 10, y Hebr. 13.17. > Hebr. 6. 10. *2Cor. 11. 9. Phil. 2. 30, Philem. 13. > Col. 4. &

Anno DOMINI 60 | «1 Cor. 1. 1. Ephes. 1. 1. Col. 1.1, 1 Tim. 1 oh 9 Tim. 1.1. © Acts 9, 4, ch. 4,10, Col. 1. 24. foh. 4.15. || Or, és wrought. Rom. 0.17. 2 Tim. 9.19, § Acts 19, 93, 1 Cor. © 16.9, 1 Or, angina, ‘Jer. 17, 5,7. *2 Pet o.g ie CHAPTER I. 3 The aposile encourageth them against (rou. bles, by the comforts and deliverances which God had given him, asin all his afflictions, 8 so particularly in his late danger in Asia. 12 And calling both his own conscience and theirs lo witness of his sincere manner of preaching the immutable truth of the gospel, 15 he excuseth his not coming to them, as proceeding not of lightness, but of his lenity towards them. AUL, “an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, and Timothy owrbrother, unto the church of God which is at Corinth, with all the saints which are in all Achaia: 2 °Grace be to you and peace from Jesus Christ. 3 “Blessed be God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort ; 4 Who comforteth us in all our tribulation, that we may be able to comfort them which are in any trouble, by the comfort wherewith we ourselves are comforted of God. 5 For as ‘the sufferings of Christ abound in us, so our consolation also aboundeth by Christ. _§ And whether we be afflicted, ‘it is for your consolation and salvation, which "is effectual in the enduring of the same sufferings which we also suffer : or whether we be comforted, it 2s for your consolation and salyation. c And our hope of you is stedfast, of the that fas ye are partakers he sufferings, so shall ye be also of the consolation, . For we would not, brethren, have yOu jionor: q . YOU ignorant of our trouble which es Beas fe pe ie be in Asia, thatwe were presseae ee strength, inSomuch that we ir ee despaired even of is We had the 'gentence of a — ourselves, that we should i : i Nn ourselves, but in God which yai nich raiseth the dead : 10 delivered us from so great HE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE apognyp TO THE CORINTHIANS. God our Father, and from the Lord. a death, and doth deliver: in whoy we trust that he will yet deliver es 1l Ye also "helping together by prayer for us, that "for the gift de stowed upon us by the means of many persons thanks may be given by many on our behalf. ° 12 For our rejoicing is this, the testimony of our conscience, that in simplicity and * godly sincerity, *not with fleshly wisdom, but by the grace] of God, we have had our conversation in the world, and more abundantly to you-ward. | 13 For we write none other things unto you, than what ye read ot

acknowledge; and I trust ye shall acknowledge even to the end; 14 As also ye have acknowledged us in part, Pthat we are your ay ing, even as “ye also are ows | the day of the Lord ee oy 15 And in this confidence : minded to come unto you : a that ye might have ®a secon aa to pass by you into Mace 1 ol donia, and ‘to come * Macedonia unto you © ann be brought on my way dea. > was this Te When 1 therelor Sy minded, did I use light things that I purpose, “Jey cot) that with Sohal Beh 2 4a Vout, 1 ph dle Aime bal ines? | 2, | Ata walt pongnt ; sh Unecording to te fles a me there should be ye* y «bya : mi ath 1 js true: ou dis trUCs yay, 1g But as Go rum ond toward you Was not vr Gots ee Ror *the 500 7 ts ta Se was preach sie na 3, ever by me om von vou by us; ae’ and Pimotheus, was an si in um 20 nay, ‘but 1 a j oni so 20 *For ¢ men hi in him ave YO" - ott unto the glory which sta e 21 Now? si andl : si (OD with you 39 “aod;

10. 11 Cor. th. 5. 3. (Cor, 15. 1. of the eucommunt a your joy: for Sby faith ye stand. %.|1 Having shewed the reason why he came cated person. II. CORINTHIANS I. Of the gospel ministration. ou I came not as yet unto Corinth. 24 Not for ‘that we have dominion over your faith, but are helpers of CHAPTER II. not to them, 6 he requireth them to forgive and lo comfort that excommunicated person, 10 even as himself also upon his true repentance had forgiven him, 12 declaring withal why he deparled from Troas to Macedonia, 14 and the happy success which —— Tesiven the earnest of the Spirit in Troas to preach Christ’s gospel, and | : poutINT | oc hearts. 'a door was opened unto me of the 60 le 93 Moreover “I call God for a re- | Lord, ; ala 11 60n 16.9. va 66 4 | eord upon my soul, ˚that to spare! 13 ™I had no rest in my spirit, be-| = cn. 7. cause J found not Titus my brother: but taking my leave of them, I went from thence into Macedonia. 14 Now thanks d ¢ unto God, which always causeth us to triumph in savour of his knowledge by us in every place. 15 For we are unto God a sweet Christ, and maketh manifest "the | * ©}? savour of Christ, ˚in them that are |?! Co © 18. God gave to his preaching in all places. | saved, and Pin them that perish : papas Be I determined this with my-| 16 To the one we are the savour of | *fuxe?: 3 | tabaci self, *that I would not come | death unto death; and to the other! ! Pe-27% 3.10, again to you in heaviness. the savour of life unto life. And ' 2 For if | make you sorry, who is |" who 7s sufficient for these things? |‘ {C˚r}5”he then that maketh me glad, but| 17 For we are not as many, which the same which is made sorry by me? |'*corrupt the word of God: but as|, a 3 And I wrote this same unto you, ‘of sincerity, but as of God, in the 1281. test, —_ I came, ®I should have | sight of God speak we 'in Christ. ch. ' Sorrow from them of whom I ought ; 10r, of ; a to rejoice; *having i es CHAPTER II. ‘ou . . - 1 Lest their false teachers should charge him y all, that my joy 1s the Joy of with vainglory, he sheweth the faith and you all. graces of the Corinthians to be a sufficient | 4 For out of much affliction and commendation of his ministry. 6 Where- | : upon, entering a comparison heliween the ‘ovnag, |2guish of heart I wrote unto you| minis ‘ gospel. we’ with many tears; ¢not that ye should ministers of the law and of the gospel, 12 he proveth that his ministry is ‘so fur be grieved, but that ye might know the more excellent, as the gospel of and t 1 . liberty is more glorious than the law of conna

ove which I have more abun“eon 6, antly unto you. demnation. But ˚if any have caused grief, he lath not £ that I O *we begin again to commend |* fh iF | ourselves ? or need we, as some) !2!grieved me, but in part : | others, epistles of commendation to >! may not overcharge you all. | you, or deters of commendation from -| "punish cient to such a man is this you? : : ; ; |. i. mary a iment, which eas inflicted Sof| 2˚Ye are our epistle written in our 7 Rg 1 a hearts, known and read of all men: | athe we contrariwise ye ought 3 Forasmuch as ye are manifestly him, lea. orgive him, and comfort declared to be the epistle of Christ | be weal ae such a one should “ministered by us, written not with estat Owed up with overmuch sor- ink, but with the Spirit of the living 8 Wher ‘ God ; not ˚in tables of stone, but © woul i. ore I beseech you that | fin fleshy tables of the heart. sf “th confirm your love toward} + And such trust have we through oF on tt f _ | Christ to God-ward : ; that 1 ibis wn end also did I write,| 5 * Not that Wwe are sufficient of whether es know the proof of you, | ourselves to think any thing as of 10 'To a ie obedient inall things. ourselves ; but “our sufficiency is of forging ig A forgive any thing, | God ; | 10s tn te ting, to hea 2 if I forgave any-|_ 6 W ho also hath made us able vi, sakes fo om T forgave it, for your} ‘ministers of *the new testament ; Chris. gave I it \m the person of | not ‘ot the letter, but of the spirit : 11 Lest Sate foe “the letter killeth, "but the spirit tage of oo ri should get an adyan-| ' giveth life. hi . (Or we are not ignorant ces, “wthermore, when L came to ‘Gal. 4,19, i. 5. 1. Phil. 2.1. ———————— ‘eho. yp WEF Me © Rom. 7. 10, 7 But ifthe ministration of death, | "2˚: "written and engrayen in stones, | R&® 4 was glorious, “so that the children (2

ne _ Il. CORINTHIANS II. Ts faithful diligence . Paes bi Preaching iy amo |of Israel could not stedfastly behold 3 But if our gospel be jj gen po MINI the face of Moses for the glory of hid to them that are Io hid, ee 4 —_ |his_ countenance ; which glory was| 4 In whom the god arid DON, to be done away: _ _ |*hath blinded the mi this worl] + Gal. 3. 5. 8 How shall not ‘the ministration | which believe not, lest ith of them Nery of the spirit be rather glorious ? the glorious gospel of C his bight of ist 9 For if the ministration of con-|is the image of God, s .; who nh demnation be glory, much more doth | unto them. > Should shine sien +xom.1.17.|the ministration Sof righteousness | 5 ‘For we preach ni ; ait “92! |exeeed in glory. Christ Ji he the ie ah *) ver, 10 For even that which was made | selves your servan , we glorious had no glory in this respect, | 6 a God, an beta ry : tat by reason of the glory that excelleth. | light to shine out of darkness ih i Pie 11 For if that which is done away | ˚shined in our hearts, to ine a ra was glorious, much more that which | light of the knowledge of the fae a ' remaineth ¢s glorious. of God in the face of Jesus Chest ny 12 Seeing then that we have such} 7 But we have this treasure in ite nape use great 'plainness of bicplan vessels, "that the excel- uh ness. spect ency of the power may be of God,|i2!#! «Brod. 34.9, 13 And not as Moses, "which put a eels of on ee bet vail over his face, that the children| 8 We are *troubled on every site ris — of Israel could not stedfastly look to | yet not distressed ; ze are perplexGang the end of that which is abolished : | ed, but "not in despair; pe Tei 1 14 But ’their minds were blinded: 9 Persecuted, but not forsaken; Q Mean for until this day remaineth the same teast down, but not destroyed ; Acts 2,26, | Vail untaken away in the reading of | 10 "Always bearing about in the rs toh. 7. 4. Ephes. 6.19. 1 Or, boldRom. 11.7, Led 7 \the old testament; which vai? is| body the dying of the Lord Jesus, na done away in Christ. xthat the life also of Jesus might be)'sr: 15 But even unto this day, when | made manifest in our body. That? Moses is read, the vail is upon their| 11 For we which live Yare alvay|'ste heart. delivered unto death for Jesus sake,} Ie Kom. it | 16 Nevertheless “when it shall turn | that the life also of Jesus mg" 23. 95,7, |to the Lord, *the vail shall be taken | made manifest in our mort er at » ver. 6, away. 12 So then zdeath worketh aah 1Gseis.45.| 17 Now the Lord is that Spirit : | but life in you. and where the Spirit of the Lord| 13 We having “t he

same spirit of sig yriltelh), 5, wh is, there is liberty faith, according as i Hr . ? wo pave rei eee we all, with open face be-|” I believed, and therefore tom ot aa. 8 ra the Led 2 um a glass “the glory of spoken ; we also believes ~ aget 4 Col 3.10, : ei - are changed into the same | fore speak 3 ¢] which raised] 1 Lerdiie’ lie Sh Gun glory to glory, even as| 14 Knowing that °he co up tS Spirit, by the Spirit ofthe Lord. up the Lord Jesus abet ‘reset 18 2 " ¥ i CHAPTER Iv. also by Jesus, ane § ss ut 1 Hed with you. F and fae bsg used oe sincerily 15 “For d all things spel. nce in preaching the go= atid bhiah Peig! the troubles ent céteonn sakes, that Mod *hanksai™ di redound to daily saoghe fer ihe same might through the of 2 tot ined raise of God's power, { peed je benefit of the church, \6 and to the | MANY redound own eternal glory, 16° For which call TE : a T EREFORE seeing’ we haye | but though our po is renew’ se we “ch. 3.6 “1 Cor, 7, 95, @thi cary s % Vim. ag ceived oe ministry, as we have re- | yet ‘the mwa? «hic i cy, we fai j B a 2 But i : faint not ; by day. ight afflict Rom tG things of +4; marta the hidden| 17 For se nails work ters P 6. yo ls 2 Ishones i . * ‘or am A ne ¢ ch.217, 10 craftiness, c ty, not walling | 1s but fo oat a a “Bi ! 1 Thess, 3, 3 nor handlin ae ‘sy yore © a |of God Bis ndling the word | a far 1 as at oh 6.4, 7.8 fostation ieee 3 but by manit weight of glory > Jook not “2.0. ourselves the truth *commending | 18 » shear 94 cells bu for . 0 ever > . . hic! y ar eel : X . ry Taan Ww n the sight of Goa S$ conscience nee Which a2

Paul's hop things which are seen but “ile things which are not seen are eternal. ‘Anno pomINI v0 sJob 4. 19, ch. 4 7. 2Pet. 1, 13, it ' Rom, 8. 23. © Rev, 3. 10, & 16, 15, ‘ Efe: 15,53, 10r, On Your, een. ' lalso ‘hath -)of the Spirit. Accepted of him, 5 of immortal glory. Tl. CORINTHIANS V. Christ died for all. are temporal ; CHAPTER V. 1 That in his assured hope of immortal glory, 9 and in expectance of it, and of the general judgment, Ke laboureth to keep a good conscience, 12 not that he may herein boast of himself, 14 but as one that, having received life from Christ, endeavoureth to live as a new creature to Christ only, 18 and by his ministry of reconciliation Lo reconcile others also in Christ to God. OR we know that if “our earthly house of this tabernacle were dissolved, we have a building of God, an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens. 2 For in this >we groan, earnestly desiring to be clothed upon with our house which is from heaven : 3 If so be that being clothed we shall not be found naked. 4 For we that are in this tabernacle do groan, being burdened: not for that we would be unclothed, but clothed upon, that mortality might be swallowed up of life. 5 Now the that hath wrought us for the selfsame thing 7s God, who given unto us the earnest 7. Therefore we are always confient, knowing that, whilst we are at home in the body, we are absent from the Lord : (For swe walk by faith, not by ‘1g, [Sight :) sie are confident, I say, and o pg rather to be absent from 0 a i ioe rey, and to be present with Ps Wherefore we labour, that, whe®r present or absent, we may be “or we must all appear before | the Judgment seat of Christ; *that ever rece! : Me Y one may receive the things done n Lis body, ¢ dome eo iecording to that he hath » Whether it be good or bad. the Lord ne therefore ‘the terror of ™We are ed persuade men 3 but and I trust manifest unto God ; ih your uso are made manifest aT consciences, . pain a We commend not ourselves Sion ˚to ‘, you, but give you oceaMay aeg ory on our behalf, that ye Which et Somewhat to answer them i Slory tin appearance, and not m heart, 13 For ? whether we be beside ourselves, i¢ 73 to God: or whether we be sober, 7¢ 7s for your cause. 14 For the love of Christ constrainethus; because we thus judge, that if one died for all, then were all dead: 15 And that he died for all, ‘that they which live should not henceforth live unto themselves, but unto him which died for them, and rose again. 16 *Wherefore henceforth know we

no man after the flesh: yea, though we haye known Christ after the flesh, ‘yet now henceforth know we him no more. 17 Therefore if any man Ye in Christ, 'he is *a new creature: Yold things are passed away ; behold, all things are become new. 18 And all things are of God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation ; 19 To wit, that *God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them ; and hath tcommitted unto us the word of reconciliation. 20 Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as ˚though God did beseech you by us: we pray you in Christ’s stead, be ye reconciled to God. 21 For the hath made him #o de sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made ‘the righteousness of God in him. CHAPTER VI. 1 That he hath approved himself a faithful minister of Christ, both by his exhortations, 3 and by integrity of life, 4 and by patient enduring all kinds of affliction and disgraces Sor the gospel. 10 Of which he speaketh the more boldly amongst them, because his heart is open to them, 13 and he expecteth the like affection from them again, 14 exhorting to Jlee the society and pollutions of idolaters, as being themselves temples of the living God. V E then, as “workers together with him, ™ beseech you also ‘that ye receive not the grace of God in vain. _ 2 (For he saith, “T have heard thee in a time accepted, and in the day of salvation haye I succoured thee : behold, now 7s the accepted time ; behold, now zs the day of salvation.) 1 » u . . 3 ˚Giving no offence in any thing, that the munistry be not blamed : 4 But in all ¢hings tapproving ourselves fas the ministers of God, in Anno DOMINI 60 —S——v/ P ch. 11. 1, 16, a7 & 12. 6, 4 Rom. 5. 15. t Rom. 6. 11, 12.& 14.7, 8. 1 Cor. 6. 19. Gal. 2. 20. 1Thess. 5.10. 1 Pet. 4. 2. » Matt. 12. 50. John 15. 14. Gal. 5. 6. 7 a 2 is} 41Cor 3.9. beh. 5. 20, ¢ Hebr. 12.15, Tsai. 49. 0, «Rom. 14.13. 1 Cor. 9.1,

Pauls faithful ministry. IJ. CORINTHIANS VI. Good effect of godly zorrov. Anno DOMINI bu —-+ «ch. 11. 23, ce Tt Or, tnt fosstnos Co and Jro. ech, 7. 3. p ch, 12. 15, a1 Cor, 4. 14. *1Sam. 6. 2,3, 1 Kings 18. 21. 1Cor. 10. 21. Ephes. 5. 7, ll. much patience, in afflictions, in necessities, in distresses, 5 *In stripes, in imprisonments, in tumults, in labours, in watchings, in fastingss ; 6 By pureness, by knowledge, by longsuffering, by kindness, by the Holy Ghost, by love unfeigned, 7 "By the word of truth, by ‘the power of God, by “the armour of righteousness on the right hand and on the left, 8 By honour and dishonour, by evil report and good report: as deceivers, and yet true ; 9 As unknown, and !yet well known; ™as dying, and behold, we live; "as chastened, and not killed ; 10 As sorrowful, yet alway rejoicing; as poor, yet making many rich; as having nothing, and yet possessing all things. 11 O ve Corinthians, our mouth is open unto you, “our heart is enlarged. 12 Ye are not straitened in us, but Pye are straitened in your own bowels. 13 Now for a recompence in the same, (“I speak as unto my children,) be ye also enlarged. I4 "Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for *what {ellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness ? and what communion hath light with darkness ? 15 And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part. hath he that believeth with an infidel ? 16 And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for tye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, "I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people. 17 *Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you, 18 ¥And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and danghters, saith the Lord Almighty. CHAPTER VII. 1 He proceedeth in exhorting them to purily of life, 2 and to bear him ‘tike affection as he doth to them. 83 Whereof lest he might seem to doubt, he declareth what comfort he took in his afflictions, by the report which Titus gave of their godly sorrow, which his former epistle had wrought in them, 13 and of their lovingkindness and obedience <owards Titus, answerable to his former boastings of them. Atns | 2 Gaeee *therefore these pro- Soe mises, dearly beloved, let us w — cleanse ourselves from all filthiness oe ri ech 617.01 of the flesh and spirit, perfecting | Pryor. holiness in the fear of God. 2 Receive us; we have wronged no man, we have corrupted no man, / b - . 1 d

b Actes T we have defrauded no man. pehactar 3 I speak not zhis to condemn you: for ‘I have said before, that ye are in |* «hoe our hearts to die and live with yov. | 4 4Great 7s my boldness of speech chop | toward you, ‘great 7s my glorying of | 1Cei« you: ‘I am filled with comfort, Tam jem 14 = . e . . . Phil 2 F, | exceeding joyful in all ourtribulation.) car1s | 5 For, *when we were come into «ch. Macedonia, our flesh had no rest, but "we were troubled on every side; |< +# iwithout 2ere fightings, within were ' Peer 8s, fears. | 6 Nevertheless * God, that comfort- *= +4 eth those that are cast down, com-| forted us by !the coming of Titus; 7 And not by his coming only, but | | by the consolation wherewith he was | | comforted in you, when he told us. your earnest desire, your mourning, your fervent mind toward ime; so that I rejoiced the more. | 8 For though I made you sorry with | a letter, 1 do not repent, ™though [/=@-2¢ | did repent: for I perceive that the | same epistle hath made you sorry, | though 7 were but for a Season, * 9 Now I rejoice, not that ye were made sorry, but that ye sorrowed to | repentance : for ye were made sorry | "after a godly manner, that ye might 1 Or, acme | receive damage by us in nothing. 10 For "godly sorrow worketh ye-|*2se=. 2 pentance to salvation not to be re-| dies a pented of: but the sorrow of the|*? Pmeru= world worketh death. 11 For behold this selfsame thing, that ye sorrowed after a godly sort, what carefulness it wrought in you, yea, what clearing of yourselves, yea, what indignation, yea, what fear, yea, what vehement desire, yea, what zeal, | q 'See eb.2 11) yea, what revenge! In all things ye haye approved yourselyes to be clear in this matter. 12 Wherefore, though I wrote unto you, J did i not for his cause that had done the wrong, nor for his ' cause that suffered wrong, Pbut that}r®2* our care for you in the sight of God might appear unto you. | 13 Therefore we were comforted in A

the liberality of II. CORINTHIANS VII. the Macedonians. Anno poMINt (i) a qRom. 15.32. { Gr. bowels, chi. 6. 12, teh, 2.9, Phil. 2. 12. *2Thess. 3. 4. Philem, 8, a. “Mark 19, 44, tGr, sin. mieity,, ohhh, your comfort: yea, and exceedingly the more joyed we for the joy of .|Titus, because his spirit “was refreshed by you all. : 14 For if I have boasted any thing to him of you, I am not ashamed ; but as we spake all things to you in truth, even so our boasting, which J made before Titus, is found a truth. 15 And his tinward affection is more abundant toward you, whilst he remembereth ‘the obedience of you all, how with fear and trembling ye received him. 16 I rejoice therefore that *I have confidence in you in all things. CHAPTER VIII. 1 He stirreth them up to a liberal contribution for the poor saints at Jerusalem, by the example of the Macedonians, 7 by commendation of their former forwardness, 9 by the ewample of Christ, 14 and by the spiritual profit that shall redound to themselves thereby: 16 commending to them the integrity and willingness of Tilus, and those other brethren, who upon his request, eahortation, and commendation, were purposely come to them for this business. OREOVER, brethren, we do you to wit of the grace of God estowed on the churches of Maceonia; 2 How th fliction the at in a great trial of afpe pre abundance of their joy and their deep poverty abounded unto the riches of their tliberality. he or to their power, I bear record, yea, and beyond their power they were willing of themselves; that 2B us with much intreaty ve would receive the gift, and ce ad A de us » the fellowship of the : tie: to the saints. ‘ a this they did, not as we sities ,. ee first gave their ownhe ee aa and unto us by rat omueh that ‘we desired Titus, as he had begun, so he would also finish : nis also. ish in you the same ! grace Las © Therefyy A thing es ©, as “ye abound in every J» tn faith, and utterance, and knovy! : in Bi “ge, and iw all diligence, and bound in thin to us, see “that ye aS orace + speak er © also. but by oc. not by commandment, of Othe sion of the forwardness Of vou? 2d to prove the sincerity 9 Ou love, ) ‘or y “| Lord g nee Know ie evane of our —_“esus Christ, * that, though he was rich, yet for your sakes he| _ Anno -_| DOMINI became poor, that ye through his 60 poverty might be rich. _—_—— 10 And herein "I give my advice: |*!°™ 7 2 for ‘this is expedient for you, who}! frov- 19-17. have begun before, not only to do,| 17.6. 16, but also to be t*forward a year ago. eee

11 Now therefore perform the doing | « eh. 9.2.” of it; that as there was a readiness to will, so there may be a performance also out of that which ye have. 12 For 'if there be first a willing | '}{"* 1? ® mind, i# 7s accepted according to} Luke 21. 3. that a man hath, and not according to that he hath not. 13 For J mean not that other men be eased. and ye burdened : 1 + But by an equality, that now at this time your abundance may be a supply for their want, that their abundance also may be a supply for your want: that there may be equality : 15 As it is written, ™He that had | "Bx * gathered much had nothing over ; and he that had gathered little had no lack. 16 But thanks Je to God, which put the same earnest care into the heart of Titus for you. 17 For indeed he accepted "the ex-|**** © hortation; but being more forward, of his own accord he went unto you. 18 And we have sent with him ˚the brother, whose praise és in the |°* ! 1% gospel throughout all the churches ; 19 And not that only, but who was also chosen of the churches to tra-|?} Cor 16 3, vel with us with this "grace, which | is administered by us “to the glory] eh. of the same Lord, and declaration |'“” of your ready mind: 20 Avoiding this, that no man should blame us in this abundance which is administered by us: 21 *Providing for honest things, not only in the sight of the Lord, but also in the sight of men. 22 And we have sent with them our brother, whom we have oftentimes proved diligent in many thines, but now much more diligent, upon the great confidence which ! J fave in| !On Hehatn, you. 23 Whether any do enquire of Titus, he is my partner and fellow helper concerning you: or our brethren be enquired of, they are the messengers of the churches, and the glory of Christ.

Almsgiving recommended. Il. CORINTHIANS VIL. The apg Anno DOMINI 60 —S—’4 teh. 7. 14 & 9.2. « Acts 11. 29. Rom. 15, 26. 1 Cor. 16, 1. ch, 8. 4, Gal. 2. 10, uch. 8. 19. ech, B. 24. ach. 8. 10. *ch. 8. 6, 17, 18, 22. t Gr. blessing, Gen, 33, 11. 1Sam, 25.27. 2Kings5.15, | Or, which hath been so much spoken of before. ' Prov. 11, 24, & 19,17. & 22, 9, Gal. 6.7, 9. 8 Deut. 15, 7, Exod, 96, 2, & 45. 5, «Ps. 119, 9, "Tsai. 85, 19, 24 Wherefore shew ye to them, and before the churches, the proof of your love, and of our ‘ boasting on your behalf. CHAPTER IX. Te yieldeth the reason why, though he knew Z ce eroandhaa yet he sent Titus and his brethren beforehand. 6 And he proceedeth in stirring them up to a bountiful alms, as being but a kind of sowing of seed, 10 which shall return a great increase to them, 13 and occasion a great sacrifice of thanksgivings unio God. Foe as touching *the ministering to the saints, it is superfluous for me to write to you: 2 For I know ?the forwardness of your mind, ¢for which I boast of you to them of Macedonia, that “Achaia was ready a year ago; and your zeal hath provoked very many. 3 ˚Yet have I sent the brethren, lest our boasting of you should be in yain in this behalf; that, as I said, ye may he ready: 4 Lest haply if they of Macedonia come with me, and find you unprepared, we (that we say not, ye) should be ashamed in this same confident boasting. 5 Therefore I thought it necessary to exhort the brethren, that they would go before unto you, and make up beforehand your tbounty, "whereof'ye had notice before, that the same mightbe ready, as a matter of bounty, and not as of covetousness, 6 ‘But this say, He which soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly ; and he which soweth bountifully shall reap also bountifully. 7 Every man according as he purposeth in his heart, so let him give 5 ‘not grudgingly, or of necessity: for ‘God loveth a cheerful giver. — 8 'And God is able to make all grace abound toward you; that ye, 7.) always having all sufficiency in all things, may work : 9 (As it is written, * He hath disaise a abroad; he hath given to the poor: his nghteousness remaineth for eyer, 10 Now he that? " “ a both minister bread for ts ood, and multiply your seed sis and increase the’ fruits of NB "ighteousness ;) abound to every good ministercth seed Spur ‘ = ‘Fhountfulness = 2 "Hl Day through us thanksgivin 12 For the administe Service not only supp); ilies of the saints, bit ee ieee by many thanksgivings unto Gul, oe 13 Whiles by the experiment of ‘si | this ministration they "alorify Goa vi i for

your professed subjection ini ri the gospel of Christ, and for your liberal 4 distribution unto them, aud unto_all men ; 14 And by their prayer for you, which long after you for the exceeding * grace of God in you. 15 Thanks J¢ unto God ‘for his unspeakable gift. CHAPTER X. Against the false aposiles, who disgraced the weakness of his person and bodily presence, he setteth out the spiritual might and autho. rity, with which he is armed against all adversary powers, 7 assuring them that at his coming he will be found as mighty in word, as he is now in writing being absent, 12 au withal taxing them for reaching out Le selves beyond their compass, and vaunliig themselves into other men’s labours. OW ®I Paul myself beseech! you by the meekness and gen tleness of Christ, 'who 'in pre i am base among you but being @ t am bold toward you: fj of But I beseech yo, e¢hat Tmay| &! not be bold when Lam p! Ch cay Beth] 4 to Gog, Dinh ‘ation of t} ia| Men jny , sit that confidence, wherewith ib fi to be bold against some, slaw of | of us as if we walked acel'™? | the flesh. «she fests 3 For though we walk a wel we do not war after he 0 war- ‘the 4. (4For the weapor* fare are not camne> ‘through Gee ‘ the pr ] of strong holds;) . vations! 5H Casing down mag th itl! every high thing : against the know! bringing into capt ; of edience, to the obedie’ an put Hing iby on 7 "Do ye 100k vt outward appa that trust to hims¢ yf thin . P himse ih eres Christ § ° nat, as nye Christ 7 sou ty 8 For thougk a gut" 0 ct] what more | emg enriched in every thing to

| | | II. CORINTHIANS X. forced selfcommendation. Paul exouseth his pound en and not for your destruction, i |r] should not be ashamed : rev) 9 That I may not seem as if I would ™"~ |terrify you by letters. ineinte.| 10 For his letters, tsay they, are vico,2.34.| weighty and powerful; but 4 his ver. veh, 3, 1 8 12, 10r, under10r, tine, *Rom. 15, 10r, maw z0.|hodily presence 4s weak, and his *.. \"speech contemptible. atand itnol. ‘ver. 15, Fed in you. @ Lord hath given us for edifica11 Let such an one think this, that, such as we are in word by letters when we are absent, such will we be also in deed when we are present. 12 *For we dare not make ourselves of the number, or compare ourselves with some that commend themselves: but they measuring themselves by themselves, and comparing themselves among themselves, ‘are not wise. 13 ‘But we will not boast of things without ow measure, but according to the measure of the 'rule which God hath distributed to us, a meaSure to reach even unto you. 14 For we stretch not ourselves beyond our measure, as though we reached not unto you: “for we are Come as far as to you also in preachig the gospel of Christ : 15 Not boasting of things without 4 measure, that is, *of other men’s Py ey but having hope, when your 7 faith 18 increased, that we shall be enlarged by you according to our rule abundantly, 16 To preach’ the gospel in the reMike beyond you, and not to boast me scotia man’s 'line of things 17? ready to our hand. Naat But he that glorieth, let him ret in the Lord. himeeee “not he that commendeth 1S approved, but *whom the ord commendeth, ' ‘a 1 Out of CHAPTER XI. who & his Jealousy over the Corinthians, Sulse « ait f0 make more account of the « vredd pid hid than of him, he entereth into equadig, mmendation of himself, 5 of his Dreachin with the chief apostles, 7 of his without I the gospel to them freely, and te was not, their charge, 13 shewing that ers in a eener to those deceitful workService OF Che prerogative, 23 and in the ings for his trist, and in all kind of suffurS Mis ministry, fur superior. peo to God ye could bear ang :,.) 1th me a little in “my folly: 1», ‘deed "bear with me. . 6 20, you to one husband, “that I may present you ˚as a chaste virgin to Christ. 3 But I fear, lest by any means, as ‘the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds #should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. 4 For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or "another

gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear ‘with him. 5 For I suppose I ‘was not a whit behind the very chiefest apostles. 6 But though *J d¢ rude in speech, yet not 'in knowledge; but ™we have been throughly made manifest among you in all things. ’ 7 Have I committed an offence *in abasing myself that ye might be exalted, because I have preached to you the gospel of God freely ? 8 I robbed other churches, taking wages of them, to do you service. 9 And when I was present with| you, and wanted, °I was chargeable to no man: for that which was lacking to me ?the brethren which came from Macedonia supplied: and in| all things I have kept myself ‘from being burdensome unto you, and so will I keep myself. 10 ‘As the truth of Christ is in| me, t*no man shall stop me of this) boasting in the regions of Achaia. 11 Wherefore? ‘because I love you not? God knoweth. 12 But what I do, that I will do, "that I may cut off occasion from them which desire occasion; that wherein they glory, they may be found even as we. 13 For such ‘w+ false apostles, *deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ. 14 And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into *an angel of light. 7 15 Therefore 2 is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the “ministers of righteousness; ‘whose end shall be according to their works, 16 *L say again, Let no man think mea fools if otherwise, yet as 2 fool “or Lam Yjeal an ee ical jealous over you with Jevlousy : for ¢L have espoused | vodl ‘yeeeive me, that L may boast my4 Gal. 1.7, 8. Or, with me. 41 Cor. 15. 10. ch. 12. 11. Gal. 2. 6. ©1Cor. I. 17. | & 2.1, 13. Thess. 2. p Phil. t.10, . 15, 16 { ach.12.14,16. | * Rom. 9. 1. t Gr. this boasting shall not be stopped ins me. *1 Co: 41 Cor. 9. 12. * Acts 15, 4. Rom, lt. Lit Gall. 7. iL Phil 1. 1A 2 Pec 21 A John + 1 ye Phil. 23. Tit. 1. Wd. Gab Lok ach. 2 oo. ® Phil 1. ever 1. | ch 12 G1. 1 Or, starter. | self a little,

II. CORINTHIANS XI. His ve | Paul's sufferings, Se. 0 ready | Anno | poMINI 60) 44.Cor.7. 6012. ech. WA. (phil. 3.3, 4+ | 51 Cor. 4. 10. h Gal. 2.4. & 4. Ye ich. 10, 10. x Phil. 3. 4. m] Cor. 15, 10. n Acts 9. 16.& o), 23, & 21. Il. 6.9. P Deut. 25. 3, 4 Acts 16, 22. ¥ Acts 14. 19, * Acts 27. 41. = Acts 20, 31. ch. 6,5, ¥1 Cor. 4,11. * See Acts 91 16, &e. 0. Rom, 1. 14, “1 Cor. 8.13, & 9, 22, heh. 12.5 39, 2 2 | foolishly, "int mts ‘Seeing that many glory after the flesh, I will glory also. 19 For ye suffer fools gladly, &seeing ye yourselves are WISC. . 30 For ye suffer, ‘if a man bring you into bondage, if a man devour you, if a man take of you, if a man exalt himself, if a man smite you on the face. 21 I speak as concerning reproach, ‘as though we had been weak. Howbeit «whereinsoever any is hold, (I speak foolishly) I am bold also. 22 Are they Hebrews? 'so am I. Are they Israelites? so am J. Are they the seed of Abraham! so am I. 23 Are they ministers of Christ ? (I speak as a fool) I am more ; ™in labours more abundant, “in stripes above measure, in prisons more frequent, ˚in deaths oft. 24 Of the Jews five times received 1 forty stripes save one. 25 Thrice was I ‘beaten with rods, Tonce was I stoned, thrice I *suffered shipwreck, a night and a day I have been in the deep ; 26 In journeyings often, in perils of waters, in perils of robbers, ‘im m perils hy sine own countrymen, “in -|perils by the heathen, im perils in the city, in perils in the wilderness, in perils in the sea, im perils amon, false brethren ; nF ‘ at In weariness and painfulness, in watchings often, Yin hunger and thirst, in fastings often, in cold and nakedness. 28 Beside those things that are er that which cometh upon me aly, “the care of all the churches. oe Who Is weak, and I am not - a. who is offended, and I burn S If T must needs glory, ˚I will glory of the things which concern mine infirmities en 1 i a ti God and Father of our a sii Christ, Iwhich is blessed of ore, knoweth that I lie 32˚] n Damascus the governor uner Ay ; the tine the king kept the city of ea ascenes with a parrison Us to apprehend me: i a[ speak it} 33 And through a wi hay, 17 That which I speak, “1 sp ; gh a window: " set after the Lord, put as it were | basket was 1 let down by th i 1) 0a his confidence of boast- | and escaped his hands, all, Mh S\0 1 For commending of his apostleshi he might glory of his wonder ain 9 yet he rather chooseth to glory of his firmities, blaming them For forcing hig to this vain. boasting, 14 He promis i come to them again: but yet alleges the affection of a father, 20 alitough he

feareth he shall to his grief find many a fenders, and publick disorders there, we T is not expedient for me doubt. less to glory. +I will come toltt.1 visions and revelations of the Lord, |", 2 I knew a man *in Christ about) fourteen years ago, (whether in the body, I cannot tell ; or whether out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth ;) such an one ? caught up to the third heaven. 3 And I Imew such a man, (whether in the body, or out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;) 4 Tow that he was caught up itt). * paradise, and heard unspeakable nat words, which it is not Wayvful for a)" man to utter. 5 Of such an one will I glory: dyet of myself I will not glory, but in mine infirmities. fl 6 For °though I would glory, I shall not be a fol | will say the truth: but a vi bear, lest any man should 2 me above that which he s¢ to be, or that he heareth of DY: CHAPTER X11, | | he ndance ° measure through the abu the revelations, there : she me me a ‘thorn in the fess °F est G q puffet me senger of Satan to ae J above meas . mM should be met ar g For this thing, © at de Lord thrice, that x, igh from me. 9 And he said unt is sufficient for thee: : feet wea iwyill D2 gladly : m ny Christ may rest uP mee Mi Ake 10 Therelore iy “cues 1 infirmities, a. sn dist sities, in persecutie” for her uJ . ; i ket for Christ’s 5° “on ‘ot weak, then a oe fo | in fot some 1e* 11 Lam become ied me ed ° ing; ye have compe” | ich ought ¢ have bee od

_— Anno poMINt 00 i, Me 5, *Gal.2.6.7,0 ng 7 k . Fphes. 3. & «ftom. 15. 10. 1Cor, 0. 2. 4. @ 11. 6. 1) Cor 1 7 +1.Cor, 0, 12 ch. MW. toh 7 ach, 1b. ¥ Acts 20,33. 1 Cor, 10, 33. Phil. 2.17. Paul threatencth i, ch. 4, 2. &G, y1 Cor. 4. 14, 15, +1 Thess, 2. 8. “John 10. 11, ch. 1.6, II. CORINTHIANS XII. unreclaimed offenders. the very chiefest apostles, though rT be nothing. 12 ‘Truly the signs of an apostle were wrought among you in all patience, in signs, and wonders, and mighty deeds. . 18 'For what is it wherein ye were inferior to other churches, except it -|be that *I myself was not burdensome to you? forgive me ‘this wrong. 14 "Behold, the third time I am ready to come to you; and I will not he burdensome to you: for *I seek not yours, but you: ¥for the children ought not to lay up for the parents, but the parents for the children. 15 And *I will very gladly spend and be spent *for tyou; though >the more abundantly I love you, the less ie I be loved. va wis! 16 But be it so, °T did not burden jyou: nevertheless, being crafty, I ee caught you with guile. e* | 17 “Did I make a gain of you by : oe s any of them whom I sent unto you? 2 16) 18 °T desired Titus, and with him O18. | sent a ‘brother. Did Titus make a gain of you? walked we not in the Same spirit? walked we not in the tea, |Same steps ? Race 19 ®Again, think ye that we exia, Cuse ourselves unto you? "we speak “1-8. before God in Christ: ‘but 20¢ do all fine dearly beloved, for your ediying. 20 For I fear, lest, when I come, “1 Cor, 4, 91 I shall not find you such as I would, jee [and that *T shail be found unto you * |Such as ye would not: lest there be : ehates, envyings, wraths, strifes, backbitings, whisperings, swellings, tumults: = ‘he ig 21 And lest, when I come again, ny God 'will humble me among “eing, |YOUs and that T shall bewail many which haye sinned already, and “Vor, 5.1, lave not repented of the uncleanhess ¢ % . . Pr less and "fornication and lasciviousness which they have committed. on CHAPTER XIIL. hic threateneth severity, and the power 5 dang stleship against obstinale sinne Fain 7 tilulsing them to a trial of their before i sand 40 @ reformation of their sins iss iho coming, UL he concludeth his episvith «@ general ewhortation and a prayer, ou; for °in nothing am J behind | .|“the communion of the Holy Ghost, HIS is *the third time I am coming to you. »In the mouth of two or three witnesses shall every word be established. 2 °I told you before, and foretell you, as if I were present, the second time; and heing absent now I write to them ‘which heretofore have

sinned, and to all other, that, if I come again, ˚I will not spare : 3 Since ye seek a proof of Christ ‘speaking in me, which to you-ward is not weak, but is mighty #in you. through weakness, yet ‘he liveth by weak ‘in him, but we shall live with him by the power of God toward you. 5 ‘Examine yourselves, whether ye be in the faith; prove your ownselves. Know ye not your ownselves, ™how that Jesus Christ is in you, except ye be " reprobates ? 6 But I trust that ye shall know that we are not reprobates. 7 Now I pray to God that ye do no evil; not that we should appear approved, but that ye should do that which is honest, though ˚we be as reprobates. 8 For we can do nothing against the truth, but for the truth. 9 For we are glad, ? when we are} weak, and ye are strong: and this) also we wish, “even your perfection. | | being absent, lest being present * I the power which the Lord hath given me to edification, and not to destruction. 11 Finally, brethren, farewell. Be! pertect, be of good comfort, “be of one mind, live in peace; and the 12 Y¥Greet one another with an holy kiss. 13 All the saints salute you. 14 *The grace of the Lord Jesus| ‘ Christ, and the love of God, and de with you all, Amen. 1 The second epistle to the Corinthians wis written trom Philippi, a city of Macedonia, by ‘Titus and Lucas. 4" For though he was crucified s the power of God. For ‘we also are | | 10 *Therefore I write these things |‘ |should use sharpness, ‘according to |‘ t « Rom. 12.36, 5. 5. . = Phil. 2. 2 God of love *and peace shall be with | #18 | lPee2a | you. * Rom, 13. = «Phil 21. Anno DOMINI 60 —~_—_’ *ch. 12. 14. b Num. 35. 30. Deut. 17. 6. & 19, 15. Matt. 18.16. John 8. 17. Hebr. 10.28. ech. 10), 2. 4 ch. 12, 21. ech. 1. 23. f Matt. 10. 20. x 2. hb Phil. 2.7, 8. | 1 Pet. 3. 18. 3, 4. 4 Or, with Aim. 11 Cor. 11.28. = Rom. 3. 10. Gal, 4. 19. = 1 Cor. 9. 27. och. 6 9. P 1 Cor. 4. 10. eh. 11. 30. & | 12. 5, 9, 10. 41 Thess.2.10. 1a 15. 5. 1 Cor. 1. 10. Rom. li 1a 1 Cor. 16. 2. 1Thess_5, ti, 1 Pet. 3. M4. Rom. 16. 23. |

Anno DOMINI 58 ——>, * ver. 11, 12, b Acts 9. 6. & 22. 10,15, 21. & 26. 16. Tit. 1. 3. © Acts 2. 24. 4 Phil, 2. 22. & 4, 21. ©1 Cor. 16. 1. £ Rom. 1. 7. 1 Thess. 1.1. 2 Thess, 1.2. 2 John 3. # Matt. 20, 28, Rom. 4. 25, ch. 2. 20, 'Tit. 2, 14. 4 Isai. 65. John 15. 19. & 6.5. 1John 5, 19. eh. 5. 8, & 2Cor, 11. 4, 1 Acts 15, 1, 24. 2 Cor, 2. 17. & 11.13, eh. 5, 10, 12. ™1Cor. 16, 22, © Deut. 4. 2, & 12, 32. Prov. 30. 6. Rev. 22.18. ˚ 1 Thess, 2. 4, P1Sam. 24.7. Matt.28, 14. 1 John 3.19, "1 Thess, 9, 4, Jam. 4. 4, *1Cor. 15. 1. *1Cor,15, veri. 1,3. THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APostzy TO THE GALATIANS. CHAPTER I. 6 Me wondereth that they have so soon left him and the gospel, 8 and accurseth those that preach any other gospel than he did. ll He learned the gospel not of men, but of God: 14 and sheweth what he was before his calling, 17 and what he did presently after it. pee an apostle, not of men, neither by man, but 'by Jesus Christ, and God the Father, 'who raised him from the dead ;) 2 And all the brethren ¢which are with me, 'unto the churches of Galatia : 3 'Grace be to you and peace from God the Father, and from our Lord Jesus Christ, 4 ®Who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us "from this present evil world, according to the will of God and our Father : 5 To whom Ze glory for ever and ever. Amen. 6 I marvel that ye are so soon removed 'from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel : 7" Which is not another; but there be some !that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. 8 But though ™we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. 9 As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you "than that ye have received, let him be accursed. 10 For ˚do I now Ppersuade men, -|Teligion, how th ' God? or 4do I seek to please na for if I yet pleased men, I 8 hould not be the servant of Christ. ed 'oe I certify you, brethren, ba the gospel which was preached eee 1s not after man. Be Por 'I neither received it of 5 7 neither was | taught it, but y the ah lo of Jesus Christ. agro Y@ have heard of my conVersation in time past in the 'i ews' I persecuted the church of God, and *wasted it : Dowty 14 And profited in the Jews' rdlj.| S~ gion above many my t equals in ming| own nation, * being more exceeding-| 2 ly zealous *of the traditions of my! fd fathers. Hes 15 But when it pleased God, "who separated me from my mother's is womb, and called me by his gra, sss 16 »To reveal his Son in me,

that) Hos ¢I might preach him among the hea-| ii then ; immediately I conferred no ttc with ‘flesh and blood: f 17 Neither went I up to Jerusalem) ; to them which were apostles before me; but I went into ‘Avabia, and returned again unto Damascus. eJ Nwent 18 Then after three yeas up to J erusalem to see Peter, aM abode with him fifteen days. all 19 But fother of the Caecer ! none, save *Jamesthe Lord $ oe 20 Now the things which! vie at to you, behold, before Got; Mail 211 ‘Afterwards I came into gions of Syria and Cilicia tut 22, And was unknown ich lyere to the churches of J udea W | in Christ : The 33 ‘But they had heard only, - aa he which persecute now prexsliat the ie destroyed. : od in D4 “And they glorified G OHAPT : se nm he Ww ae ' . pod hacer) og hat purpesy aul Hf Titus was not resisted Peter, So why he and others | ¢ by S@ tified 4 areal hey Christ to be Jus works: 20 ane who are so justified HEN fourteen yous yusa communicatet on 1e which I preac? re t but i privately ie of reputatioDs i should run, OF

Of justification by faith. Anno pomMINt ath a pets 15. 1, 130 oh 4. 5, 9 ever. 14. ee ae 1G. bch. 6, 3, ' Acts 10, 34. Rom, 2. 11. *2Cor.12.11. \or. 15, aT 9 And when James, Cephas, and | sivae |John, who seemed to be P pillars, P Matt. 16, WW 129 Hor 11.20. ,/we have in Christ Jesus, 'that they 'Acts 13, 46, "9,7, |Saw that the gospel of the uncireumseh _ [in Peter to the apostleship of the jes. 2.20, ev. 21, 14, 'Rom, 53 Mor. 15, . hes. 3, y, az. \Yemember the poor; 'the same which . cal's enpostulation with Peter. GALATIANS II. 3 But neither Titus, who was with me, being a Greek, was compelled to be circumcised : 4 And that because of "false brethren unawares brought in, who came in privily to spy out our "liberty which might bring us into bondage : 5 To whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour; that Sthe truth of the gospel might continue with you. 6 But of those "who seemed to be somewhat, whatsoever they were, it maketh no matter to me: iGod accepteth no man's person: for they who seemed to be somewhat *in conference added nothing to me: 7 But contrariwise, 'when they cision ™was committed unto me, as the gospel of the circumcision zwas unto Peter ; 8 (For he that wrought effectually circumcision, "the same was °mighty m me toward the Gentiles :) perceived 9the grace that was given i |unto me, they gave to me and Bar.\nabas the right hands of fellowship ; w,|that we should go unto the heathen, | and they unto the circumcision. 10 Only they could that we should also was forward to do. 11 *But when Peter was come to ntioch, I withstood him to the face, ecause he was to be blamed. 12 For before thatcertaineamefrom ames, the did eat with the Gentiles: ut when they were come, he withew and separated himself, fearing them which were of the cireumcision. 13 And the other Jews dissembled iXewise with him; insomuch that arnabas also was carried away with ten dissimulation, med But when I saw that they "ths uk of eee gospel, Said uw cter before them all, ¥ Lf thou, being x Jew, livest after the man"er of Gentiles, and not as do the .eWs, why compellest thou the Gentiles to live as a the Jews ¢ 15 *Wo who are Jews by nature, 16» Knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law, but *by the faith of Jesus Christ, even we have believed in Jesus Christ, that we might he justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of the law : for by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified. 17 But if, while we seek to be justified by Christ, we ourselves also are found 'sinners, is therefore

Christ the minister of sin? God forbid. 18 For if I build again the things which I destroyed, I make myself a transgressor. 19 For I ‘through the Jaw am unto God. 20 I am ‘crucified with Christ : nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh *I live by the faith of the Son of God, ! who loved me, and gave himself for me. 21 I do not frustrate the grace of God: for ™if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain. CHAPTER III. 1 He asketh what moved them to leave the Saith, and hang upon the law? 6 They that believe are justified, 9 and blessed with Abraham. 1 And this he sheweth by many reasons. O FOOLISH Galatians, * who hath bewitched you, that ye) should not obey » the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you 2 "3 This only would I learn of you, | Received ye °the Spirit by the works | of the law, “or bythe hearing of faith? | | 3 Are ye so foolish? *having be~ gun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by ‘the flesh ? + ©Have ye suffered 'so many things in vain? if i¢ de yet in vain. 5 He therefore "that ministereth to you the Spirit, and worketh miracles among you, @oeth he it by the works | of the law, or by the hearing of faith? 6 Even as ‘Abraham believed God, and it was 'aecounted to him for righteousness. 7 Know ye therefore that ™they which are of faith, the same are the children of Abraham. S And 'the scripture, foreseeing #14 not “sinners of the Gentiles, through faith, preached betore the that God would justify the heathen dead to the law, that I might "live |, Anno DOMINI 58 a » Acts 13. 28, *1John3. 8,9. cActs? Bk B15. & 10. 47. 15. @ ver. 14. Ephes. 1.13. Hebr. ti. 4. 4 Rom. 1. 16, 7. ech. 4.9. * Hebr. 7. 16. & 9. Ley < Hebr. 10. 35, U6. 2 John 8. 0 Or, so great. s2Cor 2 oh ‘Gen. 15. Rom. 4.41, 9, a, 3 Jam, a Or, fue puled. * John 8, 29, Rom, 4.11, 12, 16, Rom. 9. ver. 2.

ification by faith. GALATIANS III. gospel unto Abraham, saying, ™ In thee shall all nations be blessed. ; 9 So then they which be of faith Anno DOMINI ary Lg . “Scr iee {are blessed with faithful Abraham. Fee's. 25, | 10 For as manyas are of the works of the Jaw are under the curse: for it is written, " Cursed zs every one 5 Deut. 27. £6. ve "S| that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them. ech2.16 | J] But °that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, it zs vib. 2-4. fevident: for, ? The just shall live by i. | faith. 12 And ‘the law is not of faith : woes but, "The man that doeth them t Lev. 18, 5. . e Neh. 9.99. |Shall live in them. Ronin | 13 *Christ hath redeemed us from 1. the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is written, ‘Cursed is every one that hangeth on a tree: 14 "That the blessing of Abraham might come on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ; that we might receive « Rom. 4. 9, 16. *"EG.3.% |*the promise of the Spirit through Jer, 5. 33 faith. Broke. iro. 15 Brethren, I speak after the Joel 3.25,29, | Manner of men ; ¥Though 7 be but Zeeh. 12, 1 ¢ ‘|a man’s "covenant, yet if it be conyHebr. 917, | firmed, no man disannulleth, or add1 Or, testa- | eth thereto. “ei 27) 16 Now *to Abraham and his seed ver. were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, And to thy seed, which “1 Cor. 12.12. 1ig @ Christ. 17 And this I say, that the covenant, that was confirmed before of God in Christ, the law, which was four hundred and thirty years after, canndt disannul, ¢ that it should make the promise of none effect. 18 Por if “the inheritance be of the law, “tt ts O more of promise: but God pave it to Abraham by promise. Vherefore then serveth the law? 6. It Was added because of transores*|Sl0ns, till the seed should come to whom the promise was made ; and it was ™ ordained by angels in the hand ‘of a mediator 20 N nediator. + Exod. 12. 40, 41, a © Rom. 4.1; 14, % ver, 21, * Rom. 8. 17. * Rom. 4.14, erily righte been by the aw. the faith which should revealed. 24 Wherefore Pthe Jaw was ayy! schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ ithat we might be justified by faith! 25 But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster, 26 For ye ‘are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus, 27 For ‘as many of you as have been baptized into Christ thave put on Christ. 28 "There is neither Jew norGreek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all *one in Christ Jesus. 29 And ¥if ye be Christ’s, then are], ye

Abraham’s seed, and “heirs according: to the promise. CHAPTER IV. 1 We were under the law till Christ ret 2] the heir is under his guardian till alent age. 5 But Christ freed us from ts ‘oil. 7 therefore we are servants n0 danger him, 14 He remembereth their good it ft we are and his to them, 22 and sheweth om the sons of Abraham by the freew heir, as OW T say, That the eae long as he is a child, - ae nothing from a. servant, though Be}; be lord of all; al 2 But is under tutors sen ors until the time appo” father. 3 Even so we, when We 1 dren, “were in bondage ‘elements of the world ae 4 But > when a pete ‘od Si time was come, coger Son, ‘made ‘of under the law, 5! To redeem them the law, & that we ™S' "John it Rom th, Be tha, Mobo Rom 6 3 | "Rom. M1 "Toc 10.1] Teor is chat Cail + John Ih | Ram Helv ILI yer f the}! wl] ro were chil shee hen we We lie|« der that were! . rece! adoption of sons. gre $005 6 And because yr spit hath sent forth enyings arts. Son into your hearts, Father. i 1 7 Wherefore a servant, but 2 oe : +a 1 then an heir 0 a 8 Howbeit the! nie tod, lye did § not God, ') ( art } ot mol nee somh|, yyi8lal aw | ve throus™ joe | ) es Ny «p are ON which by nature ay Ne

a \ Anno poMINT af a 1 Cor | a aT ach Col, 2. 20. 101, backs toh. 1. 6. ¥2Sam. 19, Mal. 2.7, SeeZech. 12, Matt. 10.40. Luke 10, 1 | ica 19. 20. hess, 2.13, (9 0r, What seas then ? eh. 2, 5, 1 al _ — \ rhe allegory : ran" | Ava bap | ba tren that bearest not eect ay Agar and Sara. _— of GALATIANS IV. The liberty of the gospel. 7 9 But now, ™ after that ye have known God, or rather are known of God, "how turn ye ‘again to ˚the weak and heggarly "elements, where| untoye desireagain to be in bondage? 10 ? Ye observe days, and months, and times, and years. 11 Lam afraid of you, “lest I have bestowed upon you labour in vain. {2 Brethren, I beseech you, be as ‘Tt am; for | amas ye are: ‘ye have "\not injured me at ail. 13 Ye know how *through infirmity 3. of the flesh I preached the gospel unto you ‘at the first. 14 And my temptation which was in my flesh ye despised not, nor rejected; but received me "as an angel of God, * even as Christ Jesus. 15 ' Where is then the blessedness &.|ye spake of? for I bear you record, that, if i¢ had been possible, ye would have plucked out your own eyes, and have given them to me. 16 AmI therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth? ren 3 | 17 They “zealously affect you, but f0s'es not well; yea, they would exclude Si that ye might affect them. : ee is good to be zealously ehcive _ in @ good thing, and eon sas, 9\8 y hen Iam present with you. me lteewast a little children, of whom I ‘avail in birth again until Christ be formed in you, - Rad os to be present with you Or tan y and _to change my voice ; for forget | 1 Stand in doubt of you. under ig cr ye that desire to be ae @ law, do ye not hear the D) a. 6 lag : 1 a re : 1s written, that Abraham “* Tmaid, the ec , of 7 ve ea ‘tom. 0,9 F D) hak lie tks po i e. i aa Wed? ty, {Man “was por oe the boncwoWath |he of 4] 48 born after the flesh; ˚ but 10s tn oy V1 freewoman was by promise. nce Vow y hich things are an allegory : Dents | one i are the two '!covenants; the wend fa Ad mount tf Sinai, which OF tiny 25 For "a 0 ondage, which isAgar. wee Pani . us Agar is mount Sinai in bi : tic He bora answereth to Jerusalem OW Is, and is i eal chi in bondage with ter children. ondage . +6 But « eaune 1S free e poerusalem which is above 27 which is the mother of us all. OV it is written, "Rejoice, thou ; break forth wh and ery, thou that travailest not: for the desolate hath many more children than she which hath an husband. 28 Now we, brethren, as Isaac was, are the children of promise. 29 But as then «he that was born after the flesh persecuted him that was born after

the Spirit, ‘even so it is now. 30 Nevertheless what saith ™the scripture? "Cast out the bondwoman and her son: for ˚the son of the bondwoman shall not be heir with the son of the freewoman. 31 So then, brethren, we are not children of the bondwoman, ?but of the free. CHAPTER V. 1 He moveth them to stand in their liberty, 3 and not to observe circumcision: 13 bus rather love, which is the sum of the law. 19 Fe reckoneth up the works of the flesh, 22 and the fruits of the Spirit, 25 and ewhorteth to walk in the Spirit. TAND fast therefore in *the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage. 2 Behold, I Paul say unto you, | that cif ye be circumcised, Christ shall profit you nothing. 3 For I testify again to every man that is circumcised, ‘that he is a debtor to do the whole law. 4˚Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ‘ye are fallen from grace. 5 For we through the Spirit #wait for the hope of righteousness by | faith. 6 For "in Jesus Christ neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncireumeision; but ‘faith which worketh by love. 7 Ye “did run well; " who did hinder you that ye should not obey the truth ? . 8 This persuasion cometh not of him "that calleth you. 9 "A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump. 10˚ Lhave confidencein you through the Lord, that ye will be none otherwise minded : but Phe that troubleth you ‘shall bear his judgment, whosoever he be. 11 ' And L, brethren, if I yet preach cireunicision, *why do T yet suffer persecution ? then is ‘the offence of Anno DOMINI 58 a 1 Acts 3. 24. ). Be m ch. 3. 8, 22. = Gen. 21. 10, 12. 2 John 8, 35. ? John 8. 36. eb. 5. 1, 13. a John 8. 32 Rom. 6. 18. 1 Pet. 2. 16. > Acts 15. 10. ch. 2. 4.& 4. cs = Acts 15. 1. See Acts 16. 3. dich. 3. 1M, * Rom. 9. 31, eh. 2. 21. ¢ Hebr. 12. 15, s Rom. & 24, 3. 2 Tim. 4.& 41 Cor. 7. 19. ch.

ee —_—_-_-_— | The fruits of the Spirit. GALATIANS V. Paul olovieg, ‘8 Anno 12 "I would they were even cut off DOMINI |x which trouble you. 58 —— « Josh. 7. 25. 1 Cor, 5. 13. ch. 1. 8, 9. x Acts 15.1, 2, 24. y1Cor. 8. 9. 1 Pet. 2. 16. 13 For, brethren, ye have been called unto liberty; only “use not liberty for an occasion but “by love serve one another. to the flesh, 14 For all the law is fulfilled in 2 Pet. 2.19. ˚ . i one word, even in this; »Thou shalt Sude 4. *1Cor. 9.19. | 1 thy neighbour as thyself. ch. 6. 2. * Matt. 7. 12. & 22. 40. » Lev. 19. 18. Rom.]3.8,9. © Rom. 6. 12. ver. 25. 1 Pet. 2.11. | J Or, fudsit not. ‘John 15, 2. Ephes. 5, 9. 15 But if ye bite and devour one Jam. 28 | another, take heed that ye be not Matt. 22.9. | eonsumed one of another. 16 This I say then, ˚Walk in the fiat Spirit, and "ye shall not fulfil the ust of the flesh. 17 For ‘the flesh lusteth against *Bem.7,*-|the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: and these are contrary the one *Rom. 7. 15,/to the other: ˚so that ye cannot do the things that ye would. 18 But ‘if ye be led of the Spirit, ye are not under the law. 19 Now Sthe works of the flesh are manifest, which are these; Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, 20 Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies, 21 Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that "they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God. 22 But ‘the fruit of the Spirit is k Col. 3, j . jan.4J%, |love, joy, peace, longsuffering, *gen˚ Rom, 6, 6, & 1314, eh, 2, 90, amt . ˚ Pe 2n, crucified the flesh with the affections 1 pas- “)and lusts. sions, P Rom. 8, 4, 5, ver. 16, 4 Phil, 2, 3, : a i Spiritual, ry : | Spirit of mieekness ; tleness, ! goodness, ™ faith, 23 Meekness, temperance: "a gainst such there is no law. 24 And they that are Christ’s ˚*have 25 PIf we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit. 26 4 Let us not be desirous of vainglory, provoking one anothe r, envying one another. = CHAPTER VI. 1 ‘ He moveth them to deal mildly with a broth 5 Hie oy sale slipped, 2 and to bear one role lh qurcens 6 to be liberal to their 19 Hoke, bee not weary of well doing. crue h. 1 ae thee intend that preach se ne rae Cnr iat in nothing, H } rae ao “lifa man be overnina fault, ye »which are estore such an one ¢in the considering thySelf, 4 > “lest thou also be tempted. Qe y 2 ˚ Bear ye one another’s }) and so fulfil ‘the law of hy Sst, 3 For ®if a man think hi j : c himself in something, when "he ig nothing, : “hay deceiveth

himself, 4 But ‘let every man prove his ov. |' prove his ow, work, and then shall he haye si ing in himself alone, and ‘not jq\!i24t another. = : ‘ily 1) Aling 1 5 For ‘every man shall bear hig‘?! own burden. 6 ™ Let him that is taught in the/'s word communicate unto him that teacheth in all good things. 7 2 Be not deceived ; ° God is not} mocked: for? whatsoever aman sov-| ii ; eth, that shall he also reap. 8 4 For he that soweth to his flesh| #0 shall of the flesh reap corruption; "Pu but he that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting. 9 And ‘let us not be weary in well-| 8.) doing: for in due season we shall reap, °if we faint not. 10 tAs we have therefore opporttnity, “let us do good unto all my especially unto them who are of *the houshold of faith. 11 Ye see how large a letter Thave written unto you with mine ova hand. 12 As many as de: fair shew in the flesh, you to be circumcised; should *suffer persecu eross of Christ. selves 13 For neither bg any who are circumcised Keep ameisth but desire to have you ar mn your hat they may glory, ; it > But Gnd forbid that I elory oe eo? 3 Jesus Christ, "by ee eerucified unto me, # world. . 15 For ‘in Christ Jes circumcision av sire to make & ythey constrain only lest they tion for f° ghoul ur Lon q I unto the uncireumcision, wi Ai ye fAnd as many asa A ae to this rule, atc? she Israel “ yn cae a “rencefort rs my pod’) trouble me: for ’ the marks of the 18 Brethre®, : 1088 0 i save in the ¢ ist the world 18,6 12.88 a] Thess Unt it | Hebe 46 yeh ts! phil ach Sh Lord Jesus Christ spirit. Amen. | Unto the @

aS Anno DOMINI O4 Sa eed «2Cor. 1.1. b Rom. 1. 7. 2 Cor. 1.1. © 1 Cor. 4. 17. ch. 6. 21, Nom. 8. 28. 2Thess. 2.13. 2 Tim. 1. 9. Jam. 2. 5. 1Pet. 1.2.& 2. 9. 51 Pet. 1. 2, 20. » Luke 1. 75. THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE EPHESIANS. CHAPTER I. 1 After the salutation, 3 and thanksgiving for the mn peNaTbe 4 he treateth of our election, 6 and adoption by grace, 11 which is the true and proper fountain of man's salvation. 13 And because the height of this mystery cannot easily be allained unto, \h he prayeth that they may come 18 to the full knowledge and 20 possession thereof in Christ. AUL, an apostle of Jesus Christ 4by the will of God, to the saints which are at Ephesus, ° and to the faithful in Christ Jesus: 2 "Grace be to you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ. of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath ch. 2. 10. & 6. 27. Col. 1, 22. 1 Thess. 4. 7Tit. 2.12, ' Rom, 8. 29, 20. ver. 11. k John 1. 12. Rom. 8. 15. 2 Cor. G. 18. Gal. 4. 5. 1 John 3. 1. 1 Matt. 11. 26. Luke 12. 32. 1Cor. 1. 21. & 5.15. = Matt. 3. 17. & 10.17. * Acts 20. 28. 1 Pet. 1. 18; 8, 16. Phil. 4. 19. a Rom. 16. 25. 23. 3. 15. " Phil. 2.9,1 Col. 1. 20. + Gr. the he & ch. 2. 15. & blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly "places in Christ : 4: According as 'he hath chosen us in him &before the foundation of the world, that we should "be holy and without blame before him in love: 5 iHaving predestinated us unto k the adoption of children by Jesus Christ to himself, !according to the ood pleasure of his will, . 6 To the praise of the glory of his grace, myyherein he hath made us accepted in "the beloved. 7 ©In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of » | sins, according to rthe riches of his YACE 5 8 Wherein he hath abounded toward us in all wisdom and prudence; 9 'Having made known unto us the mystery of his will, according to his good pleasure * which he hath purposed in himself : 10 That in the dispensation of *the fulness of times the might gather together in one "all things in Christ, both which are in theaven, and which are on earth; even in him: 11 *In whom also we have obtainoO. ke * Acts 20. 32. « 26.1, |ed an inheritance, ¥ being predesticol. i-12-&| nated according to "the purpose of phar . ae Tit. 3.7, | him who worketh all things atter the iret. i. 4 | counsel of his own will: y ver. 5 . . + 1s. 4-10, 11. 12 "That we should be to the praise 2'Thess.2.13. his glory, " who first | truste Bthess 219 of his glory, ® who first "trusted in 1 Or, hoped. Christ. 3 Blessed be the God and Father | p 13 In whom ye also

trusted, after that ye heard ˚the word of truth, the ospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ve believed, “ye were | , sealed withthat holy Spirit of promise, 14 ©Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption. of the purchased possession, "unto the praise of his glory. 15 Wherefore I also, ‘after I heard of your faith in the Lord Jesus, and love unto all the saints, 16 * Cease not to give thanks for you, making mention of you in my srayers ; J7 That 'the God of our Lord Jesus Christ,the Father of glory, "may give untoyou the spirit of wisdomand revelation 'in the knowledge of him: 18 "The eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that ye may know what is ˚the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the glory |: ¢ of his Pinheritance in the saints, 19 And what is the exceeding greatness of his power to us-ward who believe, ‘according to the working t of his mighty power, 20 Which he wrought in Christ, when The raised him from the dead, and ‘set Aim at his own right hand in the heavenly places, 21 'Far above all “principality, and | power, and might,and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that whieh is to come: 22 And *hath put all clings under * his feet, and gave him ¥¢o be the head over all ¢hings to the church, 23 * Which is his body, *the fulness of him "that filleth all in all. CHAPTER II. 1 By comparing what we were by 3 nature, with what we are d by grace: W he dectareth, that we are made for goud works ; and 13 being brought near by Christ, should not live as UL Gentiles, and 12 foreigners in time pust, but as WY citizens with the saints, aud the family of God. A ND *you hath he quickened, ‘who were dead in trespasses and sins ; 2 © Wherein in time past ye walked Anno DOMINI Hd ¢ John 1. 17. 2 Cor. 6.7. 2 Thess. 1. 3. 1 John 20. 17. i Col. 1. 9. | | 1 Or, for Ue acknowledlgech, 2. 12k | 2.12. + Gr. of the might of his poicer. F Acts 2. 24, 3B « Rom. & 3& Col. 1. 16. 2. 15. Col. be «John 5. 4. Col. 2. We 17. 1 John 5.

————_-”_— The salvation of the EPHESIANS II. Anno pDOMIN! 64 1 Or, by whose grace: See Acts 15. 11. ver. Tit. 3, 5. m ch. 1. 20. o Tit. 3 4. © ver. 5. Rom. 3. 24. 2 Tim. 1. 9. » Rom. 4. 16. 4 Matt. 16. 17. John 6. 44, 2 Cor. b. 5, 17. eh. Tit, 2, pared. "1 Cor, 12, 2, yeh. 4. 18 Col. 1. 21. * See Ezek. 13.9. John 10, 16. “Rom, 9. 4,8, 61 Thess. 4.13, © Gal. 4. 9. I Thess, 4. 5. 4 Gal. 3. 28. © Acts 2, 39, ver. 17, Mie. 5. 5. sonn 16, 33, ets 10. 36, Rom. 5, 1. Col. 1. 20. # Joby 10. 16, ” Isai. 57. Zech, 9, a Acts 2.99," £10.5 Rom, oh 1 ag, Vs 14, according to the course of this world, according to “the prince of the power of the air, the spirit that now worketh in the children of disobedience: 3 ‘Among whom also we all had our conversation in times past 1n ’the lusts of our flesh, fulfilling ‘the desires of the flesh and of the mind; and # were by nature the children of wrath, even as others. 4 But God, ‘whois rich in mercy, for his great love wherewith he loved us, 5 © Even when we were dead in sins, ‘|hath 'quickened us together with Christ, (" by grace ye are saved ;) 6 And hath raised us up together, and made ws sit together ™in heavenly places in Christ Jesus: 7 That in the ages to come he might shew the exceeding riches of his grace in "Ais kindness toward us through Christ Jesus. 8 ˚For by grace are ye saved ® through faith; and that not of yourselves: %7¢ is the gift of God: 9 *Not of works, lest any man should boast. 10 For we are ‘his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, t which God hath before 'or.|dained that we should walk in them. 11 Wherefore "remember, that ye being in time past Gentiles in the flesh, who are called Uncircumcision by that which is called *the Cireumcision in the flesh made by hands ; 12 ¥That at that time ye were without Christ, *being aliens from the commonwealth of Israel, and strangers from *the covenants of promise, "having no hope, ¢and without God in the world: 13 But now in Christ Jesus ye who sometimes were ˚far off are made nigh by the blood of Christ. 14 For the is our peace, who hath made both one, and hath broken down themiddlewall of partition betweenus; 15 "Having abolished ‘in his flesh _| the enmity, even the law of commandments contained in ordinances; »|for to make in himself of twain one *new man, so m on that he might'reconcile both a 0 God m one body by the cross, sing slain the enmity ‘thereby : ie es nd came "and preached peace you which were afar off, and to aking peace ; z=, ˚ them that were nigh. 18 For Pthrough him we access "by one Spirit

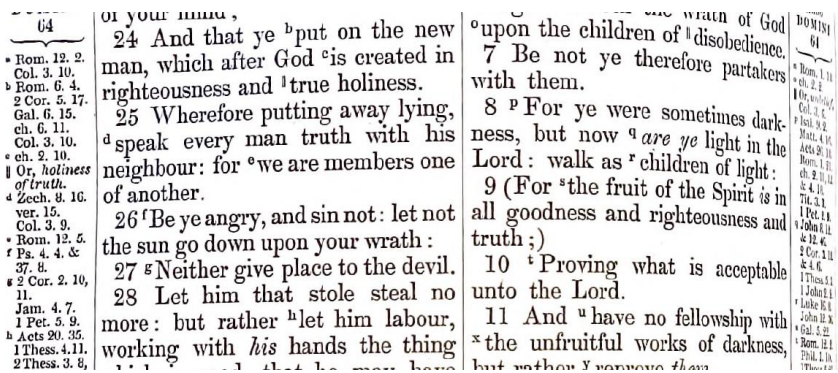
untot 19 Now therefore ye are Se strangers and foreigners, bet jn Zs citizens with the saints, and Pa houshold of God; Of the 20 And are ‘built “upo dation of the *apostles aa a ii Jesus Christ himself being the he corner stone; 21 *In whom all the building gi. framed together groweth = os holy temple in the Lord: 22 »In whom ye also are builded together for an habitation of God through the Spirit. CHAPTER III. 5 The hidden mystery, 6 that the Gentiles should be saved, 3 was made known to Paul|,? by revelation: 8 and to him was that grace given, that 9 he should preachit, 13 Ie desireth them not to faint for his tribulachic es? cht dat lion, 14 and prayeth 19 that they may per- Bs ceive the great love of Christ toward them, Pu) OR this cause I Paul, *the prsoner of Jesus Christ for you| & Gentiles, iit 2 If ye have heard of ethe dispen-| » sation of the grace of God dyhich is * ‘iven me to you-ward : 3 ¢How that ‘by re made known unto me t hag I wrote ‘afore in few 4 Whereby, when ye read, understand my ae mystery of Christ He > Which in other ages oar made known unto the sons 0 las it is now revealed w ost apostles and prophets by. ! é 6 That the Gentiles s fellowheirs, and "of the game, and ° partakers of is Christ by the gospe a 7» Whereof I was m@ . . daccording to the gift . : God given unto me Py F working of his powe" shanthele™ gUntome,*whoa™ aii ov Ny that of all saints, is ths on he cienti® ‘T should preach Mes oF et ble " man? e 5 yelation ®he) he mystery: words 5 ye may in the i race 0 ttl eff ywhich from world hath been }] thing® the princi yenly places church the ™ Sin, Sah mg ano: oe

yy prtations 10 unity, EPHESIANS III. holiness, mutual kindness, &c. Exh ils ——| 4] 4According to the eternal purnants ose which he purposed in Christ | Jesus our Lord: vat | 12 Inwhom we have boldness and vain. |faccess with confidence by the faith cet 18 | OF him, . van] 13 *Wherefore I desire that ye Tr i faint not at my tribulations "for you, iwhich is your glory. 14Forthiscause I bowmy knees untothe Father ofour Lord Jesus Christ, 15 Of whom *the whole family in heaven and earth is named, 16 That he would grant you, !according to the riches of his glory, "to be strengthened with might by {his Spirit in "the inner man ; }| 17 ˚That Christ may dwell in your .|hearts by faith; that ye, "being rooted and grounded in love, teh. 1.10, Phil. 29,10, I. ‘118 | 18 4May be able to comprehend i*."% | with all saints "what is the breadth, and length, and depth, and height ; 19 And to know the love of Christ, which passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled swith all the fulness 0.) of God, 20 Now tunto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly “above all that we ask or think, ‘according to the power that worketh in us, a Pod *Unto him Je glory in the ee by Christ Jesus throughout a” ages, world without end. Amen. CHAPTER Iv. 1 : Gefthorteth to unity, 7 and declareth that men, tha efore giveth divers 1 gifts unto and yh his church might be 13 edified, them tongue up in Christ. 18 He calleth 0 pub Tom the Unpurity of the Gentiles, 24 and a9 the new man, 25 to cast off lying, re erie communication. . lof ¢] EFORE, *the prisoner ye ¥w, hk Lord, beseech you that . Wherewit} worthy of the ‘vocation ih ye are called. 2 ˚With . 7 Bari all lowliness and meek| Ness, with j , Ongsuflering, forbearing a ong ongsutfering, forbearing “temas | 3 quater in Tove; : org & ndeavouri i lof the ge outing to keep the unity © Spirit 4in the bond of peace. one body, and fone ye are called in one i * calling ; ord, ‘one faith,*one baptism, @ Hod and Vather of all, who al, and “through all, and e Sp; ‘There is Sp ght, even as Lope of y, su of you — Unto every one of us is ce ’ccording to the meaitt of Christ. 73 | heavens, *thathemight' fillallthings.) Anno DOMINI OL ey ˚ Ps 1 ? Jud. 5. | CoL 2 1Oram 8 Wherefore he saith,˚ W hen he ascended up on high, Phe led ' captivity captive. and gave gifts unto men. 9 4(Now that he ascended, what is it but that he also descended first | i into the lower parts of the earth? | [fear 10 He that descended is the same |? also ‘that ascended up far above all | 1] ‘And he gave some, apostles ; . andsome, prophets;

and some, "evan-_; gelists; and some, *pastors and ‘ ¥ teachers ; : 127 For the perfecting of the saints. * A°*: for the work of the ministry, *for the =! C7 edifying of ®the body of Christ : 13 Till we all come !in the unity of the faith, ‘and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto 4a perfect man, unto the measure of the 'stature of the fulness of Christ : 14 That we henceforth be no more *children, ‘tossed to and fro, and carried about with every ‘wind of} Sate hz. | doctrine, by the sleight of men, and ch. C 4. ] Or, info the unity. © Col. 2. 2. 41 Cor. 14. 20, cunning craftiness, "whereby they lie | "320. 217 in wait to deceive ; 15 But ‘speaking the truth in love, | ‘2%. * 8: | may grow up into him in all things,| {55755 19 | ‘which is the head, even Christ : Or being | 16 ™From whom the whole body fitly joined together and compacted | : by that which every joint supplieth, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh | increase of the body unto the edity- | ing of itself in love. 17 This I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that "ye henceforth | walk not as other Gentiles walk, °in the vanity of their mind, 18?Having the understanding darkened, “being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the ™blindness of their heart : 19 ‘Who being past feeling thaye given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness. 20 But ye have not so learned Christ ; 21 "If so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by him, as the truth is in Jesus: 22 That ye ‘put off concerning the former conversation ‘the oli! > man, which is coreupt according to the deceittul lusts ; ach. 212. Gal. 4. 1 Thess. 4. 5, © Rom. 1. 21. ) Or, hardness. st Tim. 4.2 * Rom. 1. 25, ai 1 Pet. 4.3 seh ih rCok lt at Hebr. 12.1. 1Pen 21 \ + 1, «Rom. 6. i

——" To avoid fornication, Se. EPHESIANS IV. The duties of win es, Iida amo | 23 And “he renewed in the spirit | vain words: for heeayse of teal DOMINI of your mind ; things "cometh the wath af Pe in aul | HOtty 24 And that ye »put on the new | ˚upon the children of 1¢; man, which after God *is created in| 7 Be not ye therefor py: righteousness and 'true holiness. with them. 35 Wherefore putting away lying,| 8 ? For ye were somet} dspeak every a frath with his| ness, but now ‘are 5 ae bi neighbour: for *we are members one Lord: walk as * children of light: of another. 9 (For ‘the fruit of the Spvit iin St 26 ‘Be ye angry, and sin not: let not all goodness and righteousness an |e! the sun go down upon your wrath: | truth ;) ai tL 97 ©Neither give place to the devil.) 10 ‘Proving what is acceptable euy 98 Let him that stole steal no| unto the Lord. ae more: but rather "Jet him labour,| 11 And “have no fellowship with dak working with Ais hands the thing |*the unfruitful works of darkness, “a i, |which is good, that he may have| but rather ¥ reprove thera, si Or, todistri-| I to give ‘to him that needeth. 12 *For it is a shame even to speak +1": hae, q ; os ia i Hake 3.21, 29 *Let no corrupt communica-| of those things which are done of} sts: eh2.4,|tion proceed out of your mouth, but| them in secret. eee that which is good 'to the use of 13 But #all things that are !relor teairy | edifying, ™that it may minister grace | proved are made manifest by the), isi oeaiahy | unto the hearers. light: for whatsoever doth male, a “Isi.7.13.6| 30 And "grieve not the holy Spirit manifest is light. vaver 7 Ezek. 16. 43. | of God, ˚whereby ye are sealed unto) 14 Wherefore ! he saith, E bee ah och Tia. | the day of Predemption. thou thatsleepest, and ‘ariseftor* he Puke?! 2%.) 31 Let all bitterness, and wrath, | dead, and Chnist shall give thee lg \ vfisihig [and anger, and clamour, and "evil-| 15 “See then that ye wall ecum 2 Col. : as wise, | 2 Ti-32 /speaking, be put away from you, | spectly, not as fools, but { cause Pete. |*with all malice : 16 ¢Redeeming the tne, £2 Cor. 82 And ‘be ye kind one to another, | the days are evil. «not unvist} 13, « Matt 6.14, ; Uf poriyy x g vefore be y ay of Natt. 6.14, | tenderhearted, ; forgiving one an wh Wher ding ‘what the will of): other, even as God for Christ’s sake | but "understanding hath forgiven y the Lord is. ‘given you. 18 And *be not drunk Ww CHAPTER V. sieenneen 2 After general exhortations, to love, 3 to fly wherein a one fornication, 4 and all uncleanness, 7 not to | the Spirit 3 converse with the wicked, 15 lo walk warily,

ing to J’ and to be 18 filled wilh the Spirit, 22 he 19 Speaking e dsp 7 f Ss * Matt, 6. 45, plein to td particular duties, how psalms and hymnal . wives ought to obey their husbands, 25 and . inging anc te. ae Ausbands ought (0 love their wives, 32 even ria ee et to the Lord; » John 1g 34,| 4&8 Christ doth his church. in your hear t} nks alway a b, a ¥ fivi na Be “ye therefore followers of God, | 20 ™ oe d and the fi as dear children ; things unto Got wT site 2 And wall in love, as Christ also | the name of our 10! at ow sol¥ is 4 Urast also | B ting you ! . |hath loved us, and hath given himself} 21 mie he fod: sunt t rae Us an offering and a sacrifice to | another in t submit y God “for a sweet smelling savour. 22, » Wives, bands, * s.| 3 But *fornication, and all un-| your ow hu .|cleanness, or coyetousness, ‘let it| Lord. ;|not be once named among you, as if becometh saints ; of the silts "| 48Neitherfilthiness,norfoolish talk- | head of the #4. | INg, Nor jesting, "which are not con- | saviou! on .| venient: but rather giving of thanks. 1 Bt 5 For this ye know, that ‘no whore- | ject unto C : .{Monger, nor unclean person, nor their ow? ee io man, "who is an idolater,| 7° — . dom of Gh ope pee in the king- a re é us st and of God. and a t emia ct no man deceive you with 96 Tha



64

of your mind;

24 And that ye [b]put on the new man, which after God [c]is created in righteousness and [‖]true holiness.

25 Wherefore putting away lying, [d]speak every man truth with his neighbour: for [e]we are members one of another.

26 [f]Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath:

27 [g]Neither give place to the devil.

28 Let him that stole steal no more: but rather [h]let him labour, working with *his* hands the thing

[o]upon the children of [‖]disobedience.

7 Be not ye therefore partakers with them.

8 [p]For ye were sometimes darkness, but now [q]*are ye* light in the Lord: walk as [r]children of light:

9 (For [s]the fruit of the Spirit *is* in all goodness and righteousness and truth;)

10 [t]Proving what is acceptable unto the Lord.

11 And [u]have no fellowship with [x]the unfruitful works of darkness,

DOMINI 64

[a] Rom. 12. 2. Col. 3. 10.
[b] Rom. 6. 4. 2 Cor. 5. 17. Gal. 6. 15. ch. 6. 11. Col. 3. 10.
[c] ch. 2. 10.
[‖] Or, *holiness of truth.*
[d] Zech. 8. 16. ver. 15. Col. 3. 9.
[e] Rom. 12. 5.
[f] Ps. 4. 4. & 37. 8.
[g] 2 Cor. 2. 10, 11. Jam. 4. 7. 1 Pet. 5. 9.
[h] Acts 20. 35. 1 Thess. 4. 11. 2 Thess. 3. 8,

[o] Rom. 1. 18.
[‖] Or, *unbelief.* Col. 3. 6.
[p] Isai. 9. 2. Matt. 4. 16. Acts 26. 18. Rom. 1. 21. ch. 2. 19, 21. & 4. 18. Tit. 3. 3. 1 Pet. 2. 9.
[q] John 8. 12. & 12. 46. 2 Cor. 4. 6. 1 Thess. 5. 5. 1 John 1. 5.
[r] Luke 16. 8. John 12. 36.
[s] Gal. 5. 22.
[t] Rom. 12. 2. Phil. 1. 10.

* Gon. 2. 23. Nom, 12. 5, "Gen. 2. 24. Matt, 19, 5, Mark 10.7,0, £1 Cor. 6,16, ‘ver, 95, Col. 3, 19, "1 Pet. 3. 6, children, parents, 0, o . «| YOur childva niti P 9.8. ao of th 43, 4, servants, & ¢. EPHESIANS V. The Christian warfare. | Tanne ib with the washing of wa‘Anno : pom INT Ue ¢ ter *by the word, 97 "That he might present it to himself a glorious church, * not hay2 ling spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; “but that it should be holy .|and without blemish. 28 So ought men to love their wives as their own bodies. He that loveth his wife loveth himself. 29 Forno manever yethatedhisown flesh ; but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as the Lord the church: 30 For *˚we are members of his hody, of his flesh, and of his bones. 31 ‘For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall be joined unto his wife, and they &two shall be one flesh. 32 This is a great mystery: but I spealc concermng Christ and the church, 33 Nevertheless * let every one of you in particular so love his wife even as himself; and the wife see that she “reverence je husband. CHAPTER VI. 1 The duty of children towards their parents, 5 of servants towards their masters. 10 Our ife is a warfare, 12 and blood, but also *€ complete armour NOW i ought to be commented, 4 HILDREN, a the Lord 2» Honour (which js 4 with Promise hat it ma hou May And, not only against flesh spiritual enemies. 13 r of a Christian, 18 and used. 21 Tychicus is “obey your parents : for this is right. thy father and mother ; he first commandment 3 y be well with thee, and est live long on the earth. “ye fathers, provoke not n to wrath: but “bring the nurture and admoe Lord. ateyouynn sree obedient tothemthat ‘with eee ersaccording tothe flesh, eas gre and trembling, Sin single6 h No our heart, as unto Christ ; pleasers. Ww “ eyeservice, as_mending th: My bas. theservantsof Christ, «te will of God from the heart ; 7W tem up in . Ith py . : P [to the 7 800d will doing service, as 8 Kn ae and not to men: thing 2 Ving that whatsoever ee ey man doeth, the Ve of the Lo ecg) 2 \yq . 9 Od or tree. And, yet good same shall rd, "whether he masters, do the same unto Lie them, iim forbearing ts] : knowing that "" your ge Tbe Master also is in heaven; ˚neither Anno is there respect of persons with him. eae 10 Finally, my brethren, be strong ao in the Lord, and Pin the power of |’ Ga"353" his might. o_o 11 ‘Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. 12 Forwewrestle notagainst t'flesh | and blood, but against * principalities, | * : are powers, against ‘the

rulers|> Jom. 8.38. of tle darkness of this world, against |_ Ct. 2.1: ‘spiritual wickedness in 'high places. 13 "Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand *in the evil day, and "having done all, to stand. 14 Stand therefore, ¥ having your loins girt about with truth, and “having on the breastplate of righteousness ; 15 *And your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace ; 16 Above all, taking >the shield of Gr. blood and flesh. Matt. 16. 17. 1Cor. 1 Or, wicked irits. Ty, asch. 1.3. #2 Cor. 10. 4. ver. 11. x ch. 5. 16. 1 Or, having | Rom. 10. 15. 1 Or, heaven- | faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked. 17 And ‘take the helmet of salvation, and “the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God: 18 ° Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and ‘watching thereunto with all perseverance and ‘supplication for all| 43X12 * | saints ; Pha 21, 19 "And for me, that utterance er erenaa may be given unto me, that I may| ?Thes a1. open my mouth ‘boldly, to make |‘? | known the mystery of the gospel, 20 For which *I am an ambassador "in bonds : that ‘therein ™I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak. 21 But "that ye also may know my affairs, and how I do, °Tychieus, a beloved brother and faithful minister in the Lord, shall make known to you all things : 22 "Whom I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that ye might know our affairs, and that he might comfort your hearts. . 23 'Peace dv to the brethren, and love with faith, trom God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ. 24 Grace de with all them that love a Pew a la our Lord Jesus Christ "in sincerity. | (TM! 2.3 ” Amen. verre aii 1 Written from Rome unto the Ephesians by ‘lyechivus.

Anno DOMINI 64 —S—" *1Cor. 1.2. > Rom. 1. 7. 2Cor. 1, 2. 1 Pet. 1. 2. © Rom. 1.8,9. 1 Cor. 1. 4, Ephes. 1.15, 16. 5.1 I Or, mention. 4 Rom. 12.13, & 15. 26, 2 Cor. 8.1. eh, 4. 14, 15. ¢ Jolin 6, 29. 1 Thess, 1,3, W Or, wit finish it. ver, 10, 1 Or, ye have me in your koh. 4. 14, Or, partaners wilh ane af grace, 1 Rom. 1.9, & 91 Gal. 1, 20, Thess, 2,5, ™ ch, 2, 26, & 4.1, 1 Thess, 3,12 Philem. 6, Or, sens CHAPTER I. He testifieth his thankfulness to God, and Ae eoaed them, for the fruits of their faith, and fellowship in his sufferings, 9 daily praying to him for their increase in grace: 12 he sheweth what good the faith of Christ had received by his troubles at Rome, 21 and how ready he is to glorify Christ either by his life or death, 27 exhorting them to unily, 28 and to forlitude in persecution. AUL and Timotheus, the seryants of Jesus Christ, to all the saints “in Christ Jesus which are at Philippi, with the bishops and deacons : 2 Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ. 3 °T thank my God upon every "yemembrance of you, 4 Always in every prayer of mine 3,| for you all making request with joy, 5 “For your fellowship in the gospel from the first day until now; 6 Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun °a good work in you 'will perform 7¢ until the day of Jesus Christ: 7 Even as it is meet for me to think this of you all, because "I have you "in my heart; inasmuch as both m "my bonds, and in ithe defence and confirmation of the gospel, * ye 18, ul all are ' partakers of my grace. 8 For 'God is my record, ™how greatly I long after you all in the bowels of Jesus Christ. 9 And this I pray, "that your love may abound yet more and more in Imowledge and jn all | Judgment; eu That °ye may "approve things ae fern that ye may be re and wi ‘ i 2 ee Ove out offence ‘till the vy cng filled with the fruits of righteousness, * which are by Jesus hris : a “unto the glory and praise of ad. ioe co I Would ye should underwhich J rethren, that the things oe “happened unto me have fallen Cut rather . . the gospel hia the furtherance of THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE Apog TO THE PHILIPPIANS. TLE 13 So that my bonds tin Chirist are manifest tin all 'the palace an "in all other places ; i. 14 And many of the brethren in the Lord, waxing confident by my/t bonds, are much more bold to speak the word without fear, 15 Some indeed preach Christ even of envy and "strife ; and some also|" of good will: 16 The one preach Christ of contention, not sincerely, supposing to add affliction to my bonds:

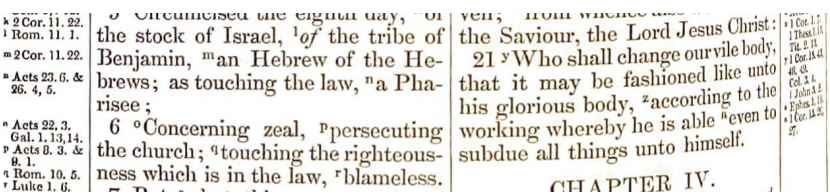
17 But the other of love, knowing that I am set for *the defence of the gospel. 18 What then? notwithstanding, every way, whether in pretence, of in truth, Christ is preached ; and | therein do rejoice, yea, and will reice. ; 19 For I know that this shall va to mysalvation ¥ through your ar) | and the supply of *the Spirit 0 sus Christ, 20 According to my tation and my hope, tl T shall be aged, : B Jdness, as always," frat shall be magnified inmy boty whether it be by life, 21 For to me to live F eee flesh is more neem'. 25 And 'having t abide hor know that I shay ee our fi : sees tinue with you a 0 and joy 9" faith ing ma) "26 Phat € your 740, Cs 2 é . su more abundant 1» Je me by my commng nn for Bs 'y! } "etion be r The ou agail 27 Only "let your as it becometh pes that whether come a

| J Anno | poMINT i r | teh, 41. 4 Cor, 1s 10. ‘Jule 4. w2Thiess. 1.0, o Rom. 0. 17. 9TIm, 211. Col, 2.1. + Acts 16. 10, &c, 1 Thess. 2 2. *2Cor, 13.14, *Col. 3, 12. John 3, 29, Rom. 12, an 2.18. Jam. 3.14, ‘Rom 19, Firhortation to 3, “thought x2 | With God: union, love, Se. PHILIPPIANS I. Timothy, &¢. commended. alse be absent, I may hear of your affairs, ‘that ye stand fast in one spirit, k with one mind 'striving together for the faith of the gospel ; 98 And in nothing terrified by your adversaries: ™which is to them an evident token of perdition, "but to you of salvation, and that of God. 29 For unto you °it pel ale in the ‘1, | behalf of Christ, ®not o y to believe on him, but also tosuffer for his sake ; 30 “Having the same conflict "which ye saw in me, and now hear ¢o de in me. CHAPTER II. 1 He exhorteth them to unity, and to all humbleness of mind, by the ewample of Christ's humility and exaltation: 12 to a careful proceeding in the way of salvation, that they be as lights to the wicked world, 16 and comforts to him their apostle, who is now ready to be offered up to God. 19 He hopeth to send Timothy to them, whom he greatly commendeth, 25 as Epaphroditus also, whom he presently sendeth to them. [Rites be therefore any consolation in Christ, if any comfort of love, *if any fellowship of piri .| love, p of the Spirit, :|if any » howels and mercies, c 2 © Fulfil ye my joy, “that ye be keminded, having the sani love, ong of one accord, of one mind. 3 ° Let nothing be done through 4, Strife or vainglory; but ‘in lowliness . Of mind let each esteem other better -|than themselves, 4 Look not every man on his own lungs, but every man also on the things of others. 5 "Let this mind be in you, which i also in Christ Jesus: Who, ‘being in the form of God, it not robbery to be equal i tio : But made himself of no reputamo, - os took upon him the form see pk and "was made in the men: ie mane found in fashion as a ae a rpg himself, and ° beah eee unto death, even the 9 W 1e cross. éxalte oe God also "hath highly which fap and “given him a name 10 =m above every name : ‘\overy nied at the name cof J esus a ee arn bow, of things in things” and things in earth, and 98 under the earth ; nd that every tongue should to the of te _ | COnfes. 4 Hess that Jesus Christ is Lord, ory of God the Father. 12 Wherefore, my beloved, tas ye have always obeyed, not as in my presence only, in my absence, work out your own salvation with "fear and trembling. 13 For *it is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure. 14 Do all things ’

without murmurings and * disputings : 15 That ye may be blameless and ‘tharmless, *the sons of God, without rebuke, »in the midst of ˚a crooked and perverse nation, among whom ‘dye shine as lights in the world; 16 Holding forth the word of life; that ˚I may rejoice in the day of Christ, that ‘I have not run in vain, neither laboured in vain. 17 Yea, and if I be offered upon the sacrifice "and service of your), faith, ‘I joy, and rejoice with you all. |‘; 18 For the same cause also do ye joy. and rejoice with me. 19 'But I trust in the Lord Jesus to send * Timotheus shortly unto you, that I also may be of good comfort, when I know your state. 20 For I have no man |" likeminded, who will naturally care for your state. 21 For all ™seek their own, not the things which are Jesus Christ's. 22 But ye know the proof of him, | "that, as a son with the father, he hath served with me in the gospel. 23 Him therefore I hope to send presently, so soon as I shall see how it will go with me. 24 But ˚I trust in the Lord that I also myself shall come shortly. 25 Yet I supposed it necessary to send to you ® Epaphroditus, my brother, and companion in labour, and “fellowsoldier, "but your messenger, and ‘he that ministered to my wants. 26 ‘For he longed after you all, and was full of heaviness, because that ye had heard that he had been sick. 27 For indeed he was sick nigh unto death: but Godhadmerey onhim; and not on him only, but on me also, lest T should have sorrow upon sorrow. 28 I sent him therefore the more carefully, that, when ye see him again, ye may rejoice, and that I may be the less sorrowful. 29 Reeeive him therefore in the Lord with all gladness ; and "hold such in reputation : but now much more| —~ —~ Anno DOMINI 64 tch. 1.5. 3 Ephes. 6. 5. =2Cor. 3. 5. Hebr. 13, 21. y 1Cor.10. 10. 1 Pet. 4. 9. * Rom. 14.1. | J Or, sin @ Matt. 5. Ephes. >I Pet. 2. 12. ¢ Deut. 32. 5. 1 Or. shine ye. 4 Matt 5. i4, 16. 52Tim. 4.6. + Gr. poured Sorth. \ ae | 1 Or, Iore| over. | * Rom. 16, 21. 1 Thess. 3. 2. TP. SIR ] Or, so dear unto me. | ech. 1. 35. Philem, 2 poh. 4. 18, 4 Philem. 2 r2Cor. & 2a *2Cor, UL eh. 4. toh 18 | Or honor such “1Co 1 Phes: 1 Tim. LS

—_—_—_——SS—‘( _ His Conversation, 1 13 Brethren, I count all for Christ. PHILIPPIANS II. | Paul giveth up 1 the work of Christ not my, poner 30 Leeann’ death, not regard- | have apprehended: but his Bel to a | 64 he was nig > ly your lack of | Z do, ‘forgetting those thin Kit ce seo. | 3S his inte, ; ane PPy y are behind, and “reaching aN ~~ dn 410. | | service towar' . those things which are ian We CHAPTER III. 14 °I press toward the mark Ie 1 He warneth them to beware of the false rize of ‘the high calli Kc Or the Thine) teachers of the circumcision, 4 shewing that Pari J § uling of God in aia himself hath greater cause than they to aid rist esus. ait MW in the righteousness of pitigert ; Ble “| 15 Let us therefore, as many as be eT epi and his righteousness, Sperfect, “be thus minded: and if in| 1ees 12 therein acknowledging his own imperfec- any thing ye be otherwise minded ue tion. 15 He evhorteth them to be thus mind- Godiahall: Leow hi ’ oF 17 and to imitate him, 18 and to decline | God s. reveal even this unto you, the ways of carnal Chrislians. 16 Nevertheless, whereto we haye *2Cor. 13,11. INALLY, my brethren, *rejoice | already attained, ‘let us wall "by the|!ton.21 Hinges 6.16. in the Lord. To write the same | same rule,'let usmindthe samething, ra things to you, to me indeed is not| 17 Brethren, ™be followers together “iti grievous, but for you fis safe. | of me, and mark them which walk) 3.3 »Isal. 26.10. | 2 » Beware of dogs, beware of ‘evil | so as ™ye have us for an ensample, |»1ns1| 22 0r il 13 workers, ‘beware of the concision. 18 (For many walk, of whom I Fam; 7,°0 | 3 For we are *the circumcision, | have told you often, and now tell Stil *Peut.10.16./t which worship God in the spirit, | you even weeping, that they are °the ae iso, |and Srejoice in Christ Jesus, and | enemies of the cross of Christ: ein «4.1112 |hayve no confidence in the flesh. 19 ? Whose end is destruction,) srt John 4.23, | 4 Though "I might also have con-|‘ whose God is their belly, = ee ,22m,7,9 | fidence in the flesh. If any other | Pawhose glory és in their shame, ‘who He »2or. 11.19, / man thinketh that he hath whereof | mind earthly things.) eo gue : he might trust in the flesh, I more:| 20 For ‘our conversation is re Beat 1Gen.17.12, | 5 ‘Civeumcised the eighth day, "of | yen; "from whence also we ’ re . sit ‘Rom. 11.1. |the stock of Israel, 'of the tribe of | the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Chins ofa m2Cor.11.22. Benjamin, ™an Hebrew of the He-| 21 ¥Who shall change ourvile bot; ’ “pets 22.6.& | brews; as touching the law, "a Pha-| that it may be

fashioned like ia risee ; his glorious body, “according vat ol! | 6 °Concerning zeal, Ppersecuting | working whereby he 1s able *~ a the church; ‘touching the righteous- | subdue all things unto himsell. 10,5. | Mess which is in the law, "blameless. CHAPTER IV. «Matt. 13.44.| 7 But *what things were gain to - aatar admonitions A he proce me, those I counted loss for Christ. |! 477" Pier hortations, 10 a ners hi aig, [ohne artless, and T count all] fe reed ot ey Sek || qe as bei 7 ee for the excellency ar hie aig wants, as for ie Tih prayer 1.Cor, 22 ee an edge of Christ Jesus my | tem. 1) And so he cor 2, 2, : for whom I have suffered the | @@ sa/utations. , | loss of all things, and do count them HEREFORD, lon but dung, that I may win Christ, dearly beloved o4 Veiiing Sei be found in him, not having *my joy and cen oy *Rom.1.17.6| the | om righteousness, which is of | in the Lord, “uodias, 4.2 23.9, ti aw, put ; that which is through | 2 I beseech Jt be o' Bote 20,0. he faith of Christ, the righteousness | Syntyche, athat they which is of God by faith : mind in the Lor d thee That I may know him, and the| 3 And I intrea v meh bea of his resurrection, and ¥the ean ellowship of his sufferings, being Pesan male conformable unto his death : va by any means I might “attain unto the resurrection of the dead. 2 2, io Not as though I had already a Pearse either were already ?perseen fer tha ay > 5 or which al r » apprehended of Christ Jeno’ | <efellow. eae with me J} with Clement also, ey my fellowlabourers, y in ‘the book of lile. 4 8Rejoice in the again I say, 5 Let you unto all men. 6 iBe carelu n ay ice, be kno" eatin me pant put w



k 2 Cor. 11. 22.
l Rom. 11. 1.
m 2 Cor. 11. 22.
n Acts 23. 6. & 26. 4, 5.
o Acts 22. 3. Gal. 1. 13, 14.
p Acts 8. 3. & 9. 1.
q Rom. 10. 5.
r Luke 1. 6.

the stock of Israel, l of the tribe of Benjamin, m an Hebrew of the Hebrews; as touching the law, n a Pharisee;

6 o Concerning zeal, p persecuting the church; q touching the righteousness which is in the law, r blameless.

the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ:
21 y Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, z according to the working whereby he is able a even to subdue all things unto himself.

CHAPTER IV.

s 1 Cor. 1. 7. 1 Thess. 1. 10. Tit. 2. 13.
t 1 Cor. 15. 42, 43. Col. 3. 4. 1 John 3. 2.
u Ephes. 1. 19.
x 1 Cor. 15. 25, 27.

aa 7 . Bo te ee : waren to all. goodness. PHILIPPIANS IV. The Philippians' liberality. | Joa eos oss . ˚ . | |= thing by prayer and suppli-| 14 Notwithstanding ye have well| Anno | gaurd abel with thankegiving let your | done, that *ye did communicate with as ee | i be . made known unto God. | my affliction. —_— A— | requests be C y a Ee snieet| 7 And kthe peace of God, which| 15 Now ye Philippians know also, |“ *“ Rom. ra. i passeth all understanding, shall keep that in the beginning of the gospel, your hearts and mindsthrough Christ | when J departed from Macedonia, ' Jesus. 'no church communicated with me }*2?¢e. 1.8, 8 Finally, brethren, whatsoever as concerning giving and receiving,| — q things are true, whatsoever things | but ye only. irre' |are "honest, whatsoever things are| 16 For even in Thessalonica ye sent ™ \just, whatsoever things are pure, | once and again unto my necessity. umes.s.2 | whatsoever things ae lovely, 'what-| 17 Not because I desire a gift: but soever things are of good report ; if| I desire "fruit that may abound to | *Rem. 18.73 there be any virtue, and if there be) your account. | any praise, think on these things. 18 But 'I have all, and abound: |!0r 7 a0, | 9™Those things, which yehaveboth | I am full, having received *of Epa-|*¢- 2. 25. learned, and received, and heard, and | phroditus the things which were sent “ton.15.33. seen in me, do: and "the God of | from you, Yan odour of a sweet smell, | * #e>*-19-19deer itay | Peace shall be with you. \”a sacrifice acceptable, wellpleasing | *? “or 1 +i23.| 10 But I rejoiced in the Lord great-| to God. rege ly, that now at the last ˚your care of| 19 But my God *shall supply all | PeForq, vied” =|mMe "hath flourished again ; wherein your need ¥ according to his riches |˚ nbes. 1.7. | ye were also careful, but ye lacked |in glory by Christ Jesus. ls opportunity. : | 90 'Now unto God and our Fa-|* 727 11 Not that I speak in respect of|ther be glory for ever and ever. 'ewes Meat for I have learned, in what- | Amen. ee : \80ever. state I am, Prherewith to be| 21 Salute every saint in Christ | 'eae 43, | Content. Jesus. The brethren ¢which are |'! | eis 12 9T know both how to be abased, | with me greet you. and I know how to abound: every! 22 All the saints salute you, ˚chiefly | *s + Where and in all things I am instruct- \they that are of Cesar's houshold. ee to be full and to be hungry,| 23 'The grace of our Lord Jesus] '%™ #2 "Yon, 5 gu! to abound and to suffer need: | Christ Je with you all. Amen. Christ bien do all things * through |© Tt was written to the

Philippians from | St which strengtheneth me. | Rome by Epaphroditus. =ch.3.17. THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE COLOSSIANS. Ann —— | oath i CHAPTER I. 4 ©Since we heard of your faith in} | Aane | Sa Felten salutation he thanketh God for their Christ Jesus, and of ‘the love which GL 4 Praveth further fe octein y japhras, ye ha re to all the sants. . . rar a | ean gseribeth the tone Christ, 2 enemy. | ,2 or the hope swhich is laid up Ephes 1.23. | | Phe mendeth ce jdesus Christ, and com- for you in heaven, whereot ye heard «Hebe. 1, L AULs tistry. . before in the word of the truth of |*7pevs ' oe > &M apostle of Jesus Christ | the gospel 3 "Won, g theus 2 bb will of God, and ‘Timo- G Which is come unto you, "as it} * Mate 24.14, Metal | 2 To he rother, is in all the world; and ‘bringeth| tem.te us “Cu, \thren jy oo *and faithful bre-| forth fruit, as it doth also. in VOU, | * Marks. Ose: ©. wist which are at Co-| since the day ye heard of it, and} Phi. 1. : race be unto you, and peace, | knew ‘the grace of God in truth : our Father and the Lord| 7 As ye also learned of 'Hpaphras > Bt our dear fellowservant, who is for © give thanks to God and the you a faithful minister of Christ ; Lord Jesus Christ,|° 8 Who also declared unto us your] 3 oth ays for you, “love in the Spirit. ee:

—— Re, Paul describeth the true Christ. ON COLOSSIANS I. Anno DOMINI 64 SS — o Ephes. 1. 15, 16. ver. 3, 4. p1 Cor. 1. 5. 4 Rom. 12. 2. Ephes. 5. 10, qj. t Ephes. 1. 8. « Ephes. 4. 1. Phil. 1. 1 Thess. 4. 1. ® John 15. 16. = Eph ae 3, 15. b Acts 26. 10. Ephes. 1.11. ¢ Ephes. 6. 12, Hebr. 2. 14. ] Pet. 4) Thes: 2, 2 Pet. 1.11. + Gr. the Son of his love, Matt. 3. 17. Ephes. 1. 6. ¢ Ephes. 1. 7£2 Cor. 4. 4. Hebr. 1. 3. & Rey. 3, 14. 4 John 1. 3. 1 Cor. Ephes. . Hebr. 1. 2. 1 Rom. 8 38. Ephes. 1. 21. ch, 2.1 1. John 1.1, 3, & 17.5, 1 Cor. 8. 6. ™ 1 Cor, 11, 3, Ephes. 1.10, Pea 15.” & 4 Or, among an ne «John 1.16. & 3, | Or, marking eae. P Ephes, 2, 14, 19, 16. 92 Cor. 5. 18, * Ephes, 1. 1, * Ephes, 2, 1 2,19, 19. & 4.10 4 Or, by your nind in wicked works. out. 15,16, Fohes, 2.15, ® dike 1.75, he Pp 4. . John 5. 6. 1Thess. 2.12. 1" | sight : yEphes. 3 a 185,3.17, 9 °For this cause we also, since the day we heard i, do not cease to pray for you, and to desire ?that ye might be filled with ¢the knowledge of his will Tin all wisdom and spiritual understanding ; 10 *That ye might walk worthy of the Lord tunto all pleasing, "being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God : 11 *Strengthened with all might, _jaccording to his glorious power, ‘|¥ unto all patience and longsuffering 2 !@with joyfulness ; 12 *Giving thanks unto the Father, ”|which hath made us meet to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light : 13 Who hath delivered us from °the power of darkness, ‘and hath translated ws into the kingdom of this dear Son: 14 °In whom we have redemption through his blood, even the forgiveness of sins : 15 Who is ‘the image of the invisible God, Sthe firstborn of every creature : 16 For "by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether-¢hey dc thrones, or ‘dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created *by him, 2. . .} and for him: 17 'And he is before all things, and by him all things consist. 18 And ™he is the head of the hody, the church: who is the beginning, "the firstborn from the dead; that 'in all things he might haye the preeminence. © 19 For it pleased the Father that °in him should all fulness dwell; 20 And, 'Phaving made peace through the blood of his cross, 4 by him to reconcile ‘all things unto himself; by him, Z say, whether they be things m earth, or things in heaven. 21 And you, ‘that were sometime alienated and enemies "in yous mind by wicked works, yet now hath he reconciled . ate in the body of his flesh through tin 1, *to present you holy and unheable and

unreproyeable in his 23 If ye conti , : Ton imue in the faith grounded and settled, and de “not ee away from the | gospel, which ye have heap which was preached il an ture which is under heaven eg of I Paul am made a m 24 4Who now ferings ˚for you, and fill ˚ . : U f which is behind of the aflisteng 4 inister ; sake, which is the church: 25 Whereof Tam made a minister. according to "the dispensation of Christ in my flesh for this body's} God which is given to me for you, t ‘to fulfil the word of God; 26 Lven ‘the mystery which hath been hid from ages and from generations, *but now is made manifest to his saints: 27 ‘To whom God would make > Where. |} Tejolee in my syf.| & Exhortatign to lela Masti, »| hope of the) ~~~ wo! Yoho a prea earl if God, known what 7s ™the riches of the i : H glory of this mystery among the)! Gentiles; which is Christ 'in you,) ? "the hope of glory: . ye 28 Whom we preach, warming): every man, and teaching every maa) in all wisdom; ?that we may present every man perfect in Christ Jesus: 29 4Whereunto I also labour, "striting ‘according to his working, whidl worketh in me mightily. CHAPTER i 1 He still exhorteth tier oso Pa sail i nels, 20 ar fh eel in Chriss ve knew wi ‘eat conflict I have for yous and for them at as many as haye no in the flesh ; . 9,» That their hearts mi me forted, ‘being knit toget and unto all yiches OF ; derstanding, surance of undersit’ 5 acknowledgement patho os ; 1 of God, and 0 Christ ; 3 teJn whom at sures of wisdom ay a? 4 And this I say: ; ale you should begule yo words. [be absent in 5 For sthough ith you in ce id a jedi? }now nd avy spirit, joying ae arstness °° oa os the istedlas civ iat, 2 eat yore, faith n Chri qaorlO™ alk ce ta the Lom ta in him:

q | eee abolished. COLOSSIANS II. Exhortation to godliness. viqual bare _ —__—-—— eG iad and built up in him,| 21 (‘Touch not; taste not; handle 7am yout and stablished in the faith, as ye| not; 64 i lave heen taught, abounding therein with thanksgiving. : g ™Beware lest any man spoil you itt | through philosophy and vain deceit, "| after "the tradition of men, after the * \toyudiments of the world, and not ter Christ. a For in him dwelleth all the ful4% | nogs of the Godhead bodily. 10 ‘And ye are complete in him, ‘which is the head of all *principality and power : 11 In whom also ye are ‘circum‘\cised with the circumcision made without hands, in "putting off the body of the sins of the flesh by the |cireumcision of Christ : 12°*Buried with him in baptism, wherein also Yye are risen with him through “the faith of the operation of God, *who hath raised him from the dead. 13 »And you, being dead in your sins and the uncircumcision of your flesh, hath he quickened together with him, having forgiven you all trespasses ; . 14 “Blotting out the handwriting of ord} . ordinances that was against us, which was contr \ ‘vary to us, and took It out of the way ; cross ; » hailing it to his 15 An Teh. 3,1, *Rphes. 1. 19, &47. * Acts 2, 94, SEphes, 2, 1 Sou? a2) } hes. 2.15, d “hay; F a E) a havin, © princi"2 |palities and & spoiled princi | shew oft] powers, he made a hem o mo ae : "}Over them I jn sey es you | act no man therefore judge respect, h Meat, or in drink, or in New mo GE at holyday, or of the 17 Whe or of the sabbath days : to com, hich are a shadow of things 1g kp? but the body is of Christ. n10 man "beguile you of “es rd m a voluntary huintruding . Worshipping of angels, Ae hath nor: those things 'which rie Seen, vainly fe y his fleshly ana, y puffed up ~ Not holding "the Head, ands ety the body by joints and a hs nd} fib as though living in the et to ordinances, 22 Which all are to perish with the using ;) "after the commandments and doctrines of men ? Tit. 1. 14, 23 *Which things have indeed a*!T™. 4% shew of wisdom in ‘will worship, |‘ ¥# and humility, and "neglecting of the |! 9. punis. body ; not in any honour to the sa-) sparing. tisfying of the flesh. CHAPTER III. | 1 He sheweth where we should seek Christ. | 4 He evhorteth to mortification, 10 to put Off the old man, and to put on Christ: 12 exhorting to charity, humility, und other several duties. F ye then *be risen with Christ, + Rom. 6,5. . . phes. i. seek those things which are, ch.2i above, where »Christ sitteth on the ° Fon right

hand of God. 2 Set your "affection on things 10: minu. above, not on things on the earth. 3 °For ye are dead, “and your life = Rom is hid with Christ in God. ; ; + ¢When Christ, eho is ‘our life, “a ° 5 i Rom. 6 1 inordinate | « Ephes 5.3. affection, ‘evil concupiscence, and \'! Tex +5. covetousness, "which is idolatry: | * Ephes s. 5. 6 "For which things’ sake the» Rom.1.18 wrath of God cometh on °the chil- Bee dren of disobedience : acacia 7 ?In the which ye also walked *Rem.s A & some time, when ye lived in them. Tepe 1 8 ‘But now ye also put off all te: these; anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, ‘filthy communication out of your mouth, 9 *Lie not one to another, ‘seeing + Lev. 1: that ye have put off the old man :Epia with his deeds ; 7 10 And have put on the new man, which “is renewed in knowledge *®om. 12 2 ‘after the image of him that ¥created him: 11 Where there is neither * Greek nor Jew, cireumcision nor uncireumcision, Barbarian, Scythian, bond aur free: “but Christ és all, and in all. * Ephes. 1. 2t 12 Put on therefore, ¢as the eleet * of God, holy and beloved, “bowels| ‘1? of mercies, kindness, humbleness of | «< mind, meekness, longsutlering ; 13 *Forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a "quarrel against any: even phes. 4, +. | * Ephes. 4.23, | 2. » Ephes. 210 * Rom, I, 12 Ephes. i. at 1 Or, comaint. as Christ forgave you, so also du ye.

The duties of the married state. COLOSSIANS III. Divers pr Anno DOMINI h Ephes. 4.3. i Rom. 14.17 ver. 17. 9 Rom. 1. 8. Ephes. 5. 20, ch, 1. c 2.7. 1 Thess. 5. 18, Hebr. 13.15. Ephes. 5. 22. Tit. 2. 5, 1 Pet. * Ephes, 5. *Ephes. 5. 25, 28, 33, 3. 7. « Ephes, 4. 31. * Ephes. 6 ¥ Ephes. Tit. 2.9. * Ephes. 6. 4. * Ephes, 6, 5, &e 4 Ephes. 6. 6, ie * Ephes. 6. 8, 41 Cor. 7. 22, 6 Rom, 2. 11, Ephes, 6, 9; 1 Pet. 1.97. See Deut, 10.17. *Ephes, 6.9, “Luke 14, 1, Rom, 9. . . . |an the same ewith hese things 14 fAnd above all t ‘hing eput on charity, which is the bond rfectness. a ithe peace of God rule in your hearts, kto the which also ye are called Jin one body ; ™and be ly, kful. : 4 : eam Tyas aie CRE awl in you richly in all wisdom ; teach‘Jing and admonishing one ae ;/"in psalms and hymns and spiritua songs, singing ˚with grace in your _|hearts to the Lord. 9. 17 And P whatsoever ye do in word -|or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Jesus, ‘giving thanks to God and the Father by him. 18 * Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, ‘as it is fit in the Lord. ; 19 *Husbands, love your wives, and he not "bitter against them. 20 *Children, obey your parents |in all things: for this is wellpleasing unto the Lord. 21 *Fathers, provoke not your children to anger, lest they be discouraged. 22 Servants, obey ¥in all things your masters ‘according to the flesh ; not with eyeservice, as menpleasers; but in singleness of heart, fearing God: 23 4 And whatsoey heartily, as to the Lord, and not unto men ; 24 ˚ Knowing that of the Lord ye shall receive the reward of the inheritance : ‘for ye serve the Lord Christ. 25 But he that doet receive for the w done: and &the persons, er ye do, do it h wrong shall rong which he hath re 18 No respect of CHAPTER Ivy, 1 Te eaharteth them to be fer 5 lo walle wisely toward the Yet come to the true know, 10 THe saluteih them, Prosperity, ASTER "rive unto your seryants that which is just and equal ; knowing that-ye also have a Master in heaven, 2 »Continue in vent in prayer, m that are not ledge of Christ. and wisheth them alt prayer, and watch thanksgiving 3 “Withal praying alee fe | oven ying also for us, that ould “open unto us a door of utterance, speak ‘the mystery of "st, §for which I am also in bonds: 4 That I may make it Manifest — I ought to speak. nay 5 ™ Walk in wisdom that are without, iredeg 6 Let your speech de alway k grace, !seasoned with sal may know how ye oug] every man. 7 "All my state shall Tychieus declare unto you, who is a beloved brother, and a faithful minister and fellowservant in the

Lord : 8 ˚ Whom I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that he might know your estate, and comfort your hearts ; 9 With P Onesimus, a faithful and beloved brother, who is one of you, They shall make known unto you all things which are done here, 10 4Aristarchus my fellowprisoner saluteth you, and "Mareus, sister's son to Barnabas, (touching whom ye received commandments: if he come unto you, receive him ;) 11 And Jesus, which is called Justus, who are of the circumcision. These only are my pak agen unto the kingdom of God, whie have been a comfort unto me. ; 12 *Epaphras, who is one of vy a servant of Christ, saluteth you ways ! Jabouring fervently " , prayers, that ye may will afl fect and ' complete in all the God. 13 For I bear him record, ae hath a great zeal for you, beta in that are in Laodicea, and . ea the beloved physica and ¥ Demas, Breet yore which are 15 Salute the brethren and *the in Laodicea, and Nympbas* ehurch which is in his ee read 16 And when wage) it be sd among you, cause | he Laodiceal®: also in the church of the and that ye likewise re@ Ht from Laodicea. Jjppuss Lae Vase heed to ˚ the minis 'ord, that th hast received in the fulfil it. 18 *The salutat 1e pan ion by ponds Ccepts ang sal * toward them| ning thetime, |" er- | d the eps" an oS * Epheat #Thilem. 9 Acts 1.2. &aGk Re ? Acts 15.51. 2 Tim ll h hi "Milea al | pr atee ing 1 1 On fie aggiat ui pati} pyle te ye Mit Cot: aysies? ay WN) eRemembe of me Paul. pau Ameo 'Grace be with you. ne cows" Panne, it: tHe y. I Written from Rome 1h oxime hy 'Tyehicus an' one

Anno DOMINT iy —— *2Cor. 1,19. 2Thess. 1, 1. 1 Pet. & 12, © Ephes, 1. 2. “Rom, 1, 0. Bohs, 1.16. Philem, 4. ch, 2.13, "John 6, 99, | Gal. 5.6, Jam, 2, 17. Rom. 16, 6, Hebr, 6.10, 10r, bitoved of Gon, Your cleeHon, ai." |J0Y of the Holy Ghost : Jyou in word only, but also in power, | 6 | . . and of the Lord, having received chaia, .4./¢edonia and Achaia, but also ¥ in| THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO TIE THESSALONIANS. CHAPTER I. 1 The Thessalonians are given lo understand both how mindful of them Saint Paul was at all times in thanksgiving, and prayer: hand also how well he was persuaded of the truth and sincerity of their faith, and conversion to God. ° AUL, and*Silvanus, and Timotheus, unto the church of the Thessalonians which is in God the Father andin the Lord Jesus Christ: | “Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus | Christ. 2 °We give thanks to God always for you all, making mention of you M our prayers ; 3 ° Remembering without ceasing “your work of faith, fand labour of love, and patience of hope in our | Lord Jesus Christ, in the sight of God and our Father ; 4 Knowing, brethren ! beloved, *your election of God. ‘s 5 Tor "our gospel came not unto and ‘in the Holy Ghost, “and in much assurance ; as ‘ye know what | manner of men we were among you for your sake. 6 And ™ye became followers of us, roy] 3. far: Aral | the Word in much affliction, " with “ So that ye were ensamples to all that believe in Macedonia and A8 For from you °sounded out the Word of the Lord not only in Maevery place your faith to God-ward 1S spread abroad ; so that we need hot to speak any thing. 9 For they themselves shew of us ut Manner of entering in we had Unto you, Tand how ye turned to God from idols to serve the living and true God : 10 And *to wait for his Son “from leaven, “whom he raised from the “wha Cead, even Jesus, which delivered us from the wrath to come. -€ven so we speak; ‘not as pleasing & 1 Q) Anno CHAPTER II. ee 1 Jn what manner the gospel was brought and 54 preached to the Thessalonians, and in what | —~—~ sort also they received it. 18 A reason is rendered hoth why Saint Paul was so long absent from them, and also why he was so desirous to see them. *ch. 1. 5,9. | ‘OR *yourselves, brethren, know our entrance in unto you, that it was not in vain: 2 But even after that we had suf- | | > Acts 16, 22. fered before, and were shamefully entreated, as ye know, at ® Philippi, *we were bold in our God “to speak unto you the gospel of God * with| much

contention. 3 ‘For our exhortation 2as not of | | ver. deceit, nor of uncleanness, nor in| Phil. 1. wy, Col. 2.1. £2 Cor. 2 Pet. 1.16. guile: | + But as Swe were allowed of God |« i Co | “to be put in trust with the gospel, 12. 55 ‘ ¢ T men, but God, * which trieth our hearts. 5 For 'neither at any time used we flattering words, as ye know, nor a cloke of covetousness; ™Ciod ts witness : | 6 "Nor of men sought we glory, neither of you, nor yet of others, when ˚we might have ! been ? bur-/˚} Cer 4 densome, “as the apostles of Christ. | 7 But "we were gentle among vou, | even as a nurse cherisheth her children : ‘t 8 So being affectionately desirous | * of you, we were willing *to have im-| parted unto you, not the gospel of) God only, but also tour own soul: because ye were dear unto us. 9 For ye remember, brethren, our, labour and travail: for “labouring night and day, *beeause we would not be chargeable unto any of you, We preached unto you the gospel of God. 10˚ Ye are witnesses, and God! 5 ts. also, *how holily and justly and un-| +2 co" 7 blameably we behaved ourselves among you that believe : LL As ye know how we exhorted and comforted and charged every

—_— 14. 2 Tim. 1.9. ech. 1. 3. aMatt. 10. 40. Gal. 4. 14. 2 Pet. 3. 2. © Gal. 1, 22. £ Acts 17. 5, 13. g Hebr. 10.33, Hu 52. i Matt. 5. 12. & 23, 34, 37. Luke 13, 33, 34. Acts 7. 52. 1] Or, chased us oul, k Esth. 3, 8, i Luke 11. 52. Acts 13, 50, & 14. 5, 19. &17.5, 13, & 18,12. & 19. 9, & 22. 21, 22, ™ Gen. 15. 16. Matt. 23. 32. = Matt. 24. 6, 14. °1Cor, 5, 3. Col. 2. 5. ch. 3, 10, 4Rom. 1. 13, & 15, 22, 72Cor, 1. 14, Phil. 2,16, ae 1, * Proy. 16,31, Or, gtorymg. 1 Cor. 15.23, ro 3,13, Ve 1.7, & 22, 12, i “ver. 5. ‘Acts 17, 15, © Rom. 16. 91, 1Cor. 1 2Cor 6.10. | Paul's great love for &, | these afflictions I: THESSALONIANS I. one of you, asa father doth his chilone That ye would walk worthy of God, *who hath called you unto his i and glory. aor tis ae also thankwe God ewithout ceasing, because, when ye received the word of God which ye heard of us, ye received i “not as the word of men, but as itis in truth, the word of God, which effectually worketh also in you that believe. 14 For ye, brethren, became followers cof the churches of God which in Judea are in Christ Jesus: for ‘ye also have suffered like things of your own countrymen, "even as they have of the Jews: 15 »Who both killed the Lord Jesus, and ‘their own prophets, and have ! persecuted us; and they please not God, *andarecontrary toall men: 16! Forbidding us to speak to the Gentiles that they might be saved, mto fill up their sins alway: *for the wrath is come upon them to the uttermost. 17 But we, brethren, being taken from you for a short time °in presence, not in heart, endeavoured the more abundantly "to see your face with great desire. 18 Wherefore we would have come unto you, even I Paul, once and again; but ?Satan hindered us. 19 For ‘what is our hope, or joy, or Scrown of "rejoicing! Ave not even ye in the presence of our Lord Jesus Christ ‘at his coming? 20 For ye are our glory and joy. _. CHAPTER 111. Saint Paul testifieth his great love to the Thessalonians, partly by sending Timothy unto them to strengthen and comfort them : partly by rejoicing in their well doing: i and partly by praying for them, and string @ safe coming unto them. ne ee “when wecould . no longer forbear, "we thought roe to be left at Athens alone : a nd sent °"Timotheus, our broaan ee minister of God, and our Wlabourer in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort you en concerning your faith : é a 3°That no man should he moved by és for yourselves now ae - eed thereunto. rly, when we were with 0 you, wetoldyou before that we should that ¢ suffer tribulation; even

asj see and hs know. 5 For this cause, &wh no longer forbear, 1 ee b he your faith, "lest by some meang the tempter have tempted you ‘ iour labour be in vain, * ee 6 *But now when Timotheus came from you unto us, and brought us good tidings of your faith and charity, and that ye haye good remem. brance of us always, desiring greatly to see us, !as we also to see you: 7 Therefore, brethren, ™we were comforted over you in all our affliction and distress by your faith: 8 For now we live, if ye "stand fast in the Lord. 9 ˚For what thanks can we render to God again for you, for all the joy wherewith we joy for your sakes Defore our God ; t came to 10 Night and day apraying ex |") ceedingly "that we might see yours; face, Sand might perfect that whieh is lacking in your faith ? 11 Now God himself and ther, and our Lord Jesus It direct our way unto you. 12 And the Lord umake you to increase and aboun toward another, and to even as we do toward yo our FaChrist, yu: y y stablish d in love *one) ; ward all 172M, | ˚ = the Desai | 20m Ay ll eras | . Cal,9, aye Tika, ‘Acti 5 IThILAA | POCO 1d | &7.0,i01 8 Phi AL, och). . 13 To the end he may (Py | aia, your hearts unblameable 10 ees eel before God, even our i ait 2h 4 coming of our Lord es aa awith all his saints. ; CHAPTER y war in all 1 He exhorteth them to go on al wally oN manner of godliness, 6 lo TL and quell justly, 9 lo love one anothers Vy dat to fallow their own business eats isdn allto sorrow moderate Us neared a 07 unto this last exhortation or and second description. of the tah i“ ’ coming of Christ to jug on We wut? URTHERM , ethrems \peseech yous ee ‘exhort you by the Late . ceive ; 0 f ea Fj nor? 7 al so yo would abound more ante 2 For ye know whale se vat we gave you by “a . 3 Por this 3 “4 eh nist) ficaue”, ’ even eyour sap rfificatlO,, | + {yom 10 should abstain from i ty «CH the Lo in at Gjods | , of) : 4 § That every oe his / nose 5 en know how to ra jon 5 sanctification @

—— “pehortation to please God. I. THESSALONIANS Iv. Of Christ's second coming. “s | 5 "Not in the lust of coneupiscence, UT of *the times and the sea- ian pontNt ieyen as the Gentiles "which know sons, brethren, ye have no ad —4_. | not God: need that I write unto you. aes. FA ol 9% | 6! That no man go beyond and| 2 For yourselves know perfectly an xe |tdefraud his brother tin any matter: | that *the day of the Lord so cometh| ,4¢4,7oo heeause that the Lord ™is the aven-| as a thief in the night. eee ig eon ger of all such, as we also haye fore- 3 For when they shall say, Peace Tuke 12. 30, ta | warned you and testified. and safety; then ‘sudden destruc- 2 Pet 3. 10. ian, | 7 For God hath not called us unto | tion cometh upon them, ˚as travail 15, ows. |uncleanness, "but unto holiness. | upon a woman with child ; and they Vow | 8 ˚He therefore that "despiseth, | shall not escape. . Iininte |Cespiseth not man, hut God, >who| 4 ‘But ye, brethren, are not in dark- h Wer hath also given unto us his holy | ness, that trey day should overtake , Horn, BD 4. | Spirit. you as a thief. 1 fona'aa 5 But as touching brotherly love " Ye are all %the children of light, | # Ephes. 5. 4. | t ‘ye need not that I write unto you: | and the children of the day : we are | Luke. 16. | for "ye yourselves are taught of God not of the night, nor of darkness. | e310: |®to love one another. | 6» Therefore let us not sleep, as do * Mate. 25.5. hin’ 10 ‘And indeed ye do it toward all | others; but ‘let uswatchand besober. |‘ Matt. 24.42 the brethren which are in all Mace7 For ‘they that sleep sleep in the donia: but we beseech you, brethren, | night; and they that be drunken !are _ “that ye increase more and more ; drunken in the night. 11 And that ye study to be quiet, 8 But let us, who are of the day, our own business, and be sober, ™putting on the breasth and love; and for an helmet, the hope of salvation. walk honestly to-| 9 For "God hath not appointed us Without, and that to wrath, *but to obtain salvation by ye may have lack "of nothing. our Lord Jesus Christ, i. ut I would not haye youtobe 10”Who died for us, that, whether ˚ _| @norant, brethren, concerning them | we wake or sleep, we should live -|Which are asleep, that ye sorrow together with him. 1 ‘|not, “even as others which have| 114 Wherefore ‘comfort yourselves ˚ no hope, | together, and edify one another, even wie, | t* For cif we believe that Jesus as also ye do. 3.0, |ied and rose again, even so “them, 12 And we beseech you, brethren, : 5.13 |@80 Which sleep in Jesus will God "to know them which

labour among ing with him. you, and are oyer you in the Lord. 5 For this we say unto you *by and admonish you; .| the Word of the Lor i ft + Hebr. 12 13. * Rom. 14.1, d, that ‘we which) 13 And to esteem them very highly 5 -|Are alive and vemain unto the comin love for their work’s sake. = nd” 8 of the Lord shall not prevent be at peace among yourselves. "Hate 24 ap them Which are asleep. 14 Now we ‘exhort you, brethren, | « Sets, 4), “A Bor “the Lord himself shall de-| twarn them that are ‘unruly, “eom- : “1-7,/Scend from heaven with a shout, with | fort the feebleminded, ‘support the) “+ =. 160% 15.59, |), 1° VOice of the archangel, and with | weal, ¥be patient toward all men, ees, | the trump of God: iand the dead in} 15 *See that none render evil for| Wonas, 5 wrist: shall rise first: evil unto any man; but ever “follow |. ‘Then we which are alive and | that which is good, both among your-| . ies 1g Femain Shall be caught up together selves, and to all men. . ry With them tin the clouds, to meet the! 16 "Rejoice evermore. Ephes. ctr Pa m the air: and so "shall we 17 *Pray without ceasing. at e Lz ina With the Lord. 1S “In every thing give thanks : | oh} re Wherefore "comfort one an-| for this is the will of God in Christ “Ths eae | other with these words. Jesus concerning you, an . CHAPTER y. 19 “Quench uot the Spivit. ane Ch yroceedeth in the former deseviption af y 20 'Despise not prophesyings, dinne’ 8 Coming fo Judgment, Wand giueth 21 &Py, "7 1 s: “ho As ~ ou Precepts, 23 ail snennetudeth the| = Prove all things; “hold fast | enistt, t that whieh is good. oe "1 Car ta, aN sl Cor 2 11, 15, don 41 “Phil aa,

—_ I. THESSALONIANS y, he ord, and "from the was yet with you, things Divers precepts and Sian | Hal} amo | 22 ‘Abstain from all appearance of | 25 Brethren, *pray for ys, Sti DOMINE | ay 26 Greet all the brethren yy; ing se 23 And *the very God of peace | holy kiss. with an aut iB Bs, |sanctify you wholly; and I pray 27 T 'charge you by the Lord th hor” "e318. | God your whole spirit and soul and | ‘this epistle be read unto all the} H ele =1¢or.1.8.| body “be preserved blameless un- | brethren. my Meng to the coming of our Lord Jesus} 28 *The grace of our Lord Jo ‘Tht Christ. Christ be with you. Amen, Sus an a sion ts | 24 * Faithful is he that calleth you, |< The first epistle unto the Thessalon Ts. 2thess.3.3.} Who also will do at. was written from Athens. THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE THESSALONIANS. ia CHAPTER I. Jo °* When he shall come to be glo- sot basi 1 Sain Paul certifieth them of the good opi- ified in his saints, ‘and tobeadmired| ai which fe dad of due, Jaith, dove, and | in all them that believe (because our) 53 feasons for the comforting of ‘hem in ee testimony among JOurwas believed) nae cution, whereof the chiefest is taken from | 10 that day. the righteous judgment of God. 11 Wherefore also we pray always *2Cor. 1. 19. AUL, *and Silvanus, and 'Timo-| for you, that our God would 'eount |" theus, unto the church of the you worthy of zis calling, and fulfil/*“** "1Thes.1.1.) Thessalonians ¥in God our Father | all the good pleasure of is goodness,| and the Lord Jesus Christ: and *the work of faith with power:} “1Cor.1.3. | 2 *Grace unto you, and peace, from| 12 That the name of our Lord Je-|'s" God our Father and the Lord Jesus | sus Christ may be glorified in you,and aise Christ. ye in him, according to the grace ea i ae are pol to thank God |our God and the Lord Jesus Chnist. oath always for you, brethren, as it i: meet, hiccatse that your faith pry : CHAPTER Ud in the eth exceedingly, and the charity of ; reesei showeth that there shal every one of you all toward each| «“eparture from the faith, a te Lo other aboundeth ; of antichrist, before the dey Th jis o©20or, 7.1 aS come. 15 And thereupon repe them. waa | 4 So that “we ourselyes glory in you| mer ewhortation, and prayeth for ™ "an the churches of God for your pa-| TOW we beseech you, brethte am! a. tlence and faith ®in all your persecu- “by the coming of ei cm vauas sSiitsia: ea and tribulations that ye endure: | Jesus Christ, ?and by our gathe ie 1 3 Which is "a manifest token of the | together unto him, ken in iat righteous judgment of

God, that ye| 2 °That ye be not soon sire et i Thes.2.14 ie : counted worthy of the king-|mind, or be troubled, care 0 Rey. 6, 10, Bec ar whic yealso suffer: | rit, nor by word, m0 At isa with God : » a Nighteous thing us, as that the day toitlesn dhe fale aa tribulation | hand. jeceive you hy am) ‘And 4 ouble you ; 3 "Let no man ( shall not ents ' wey 8 Hest with © you who are troubled| means: for that day nth i Ishall be aia when "the Lord Jesus|* except. there =. sin be (1ttean. | This myj } es led from heaven with | first, and ‘that may ition; gels a his 8 4] ig oe angels, ed, § the son of per di i ‘hex "Hebe da, ids on ene fire | taking venge-| 4 Who opposetn valled aPet a st “that know not God, | himself ‘above all that so that ° our | or that is worship a nple ° : God sitteth in the bs 5 Goll all be punished with | shewing himself tha nat, struction from the pre-| 5 Remember ye nots 5

a \ | Paul prayeth for them, Il. THESSALONIANS II. and desireth their prayers. 6 And now ye know what 1 with‘Anno Pp posIN! |foldeth that he might be revealed id ee aes ge : n his time. ah Prete "7 For “the mystery of iniquity ‘via |doth already work : only he who now letteth will det, until he he taken out of the way. ; g And then shall that Wicked be ‘nu.7.10, |revealed, !whom the Lord shall conoty4o, sume ™with the spirit of his mouth, foal, Hd and shall destroy " with the brightHos, i. 5 tev2.l, | ness of his coming : 11), 15, 20, 21. a : a rit tt | 9 Bven him, whose coming is ˚after voimt4 | the working of Satan with all power and ?signs and lying wonders, 10 And with all deceivableness of :|tnrighteousness in ‘them that pe.|rish ; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved, 11 And ‘for this cause God shall ‘Rom, 1, 24, ke, 2) Xings | send them strong delusion, *that they Jz. 9.|should believe a lie: ae 4 12 That they all might be damned ‘Tom.1.32, | Who believed not the truth, but thad tl — pleasure in unrighteousness. : si 13 But “we are bound to give thanks alway to God for you, breiis thren beloved of the Lord, because “fies. God *hath Yfrom the beginning cho"We i/2? |Sen you to salvation *through sanctification of the Spirit and belief of | the truth : Mawes 14 Whereunto he called you by Mh 2.) Our gospel, to *the obtaining of the Mose gia glory of our Lord Jesus Christ. a sa 15 Therefore, brethren, stand fast, ae"*/and hold ¢ the traditions which ye have been taught, whether by word, ‘thiq,9, [OF Our epistle. 16 “Now our Lord Jesus Christ “Lunn 4, 19, himself, and God, even our Father, jis" which hath loved us, and hath Slven ws everlasting consolation and good hope through grace, ce 17 Comfort your hearts, £and staish you in every good word and Work, CHAPTER ILL. 4 th their prayers for himself, 3 testiSeth what confidence he huth in them, 9 mukdi 4 act to God in their behalf, ti giveth | - ~ m divers precepts, especially to shun idleress, and ill company, Wand last of all _ Coneludeth with prayer and salutation. LY INALLY, brethren, “pray for us, that the word of the Lord Jay have fre course, aud be glorited, even as i¢ is with you: 2 And » i ~ And’ that we may be delivered Lie crave. as from t unreasonable and wicked men: Anno 7 DOMINI ˚for all men have not faith. ar 3 But ‘the Lord is faithful, who ae shall stablish you, and *keep you): Acts 21,24. from evil. 41 Cor. 1.9. 5 4 And ‘we have confidence in the Lord touching you, that ye both do and will do the things which

we command you. 5 And the Lord direct your hearts into the love of God, and ! into the patient waiting for Christ. % 1 Chron. 29. 18. 1 Or, the palicence of Christ, I Thess. I. 3. 6 Now we command you, brethren, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, hthat ye withdraw yourselves ‘from. * Rom: 16.17. every brother that walketh *disor-| }Tim.6s. derly, and not after 'the tradition |'1 Cor. 5.11, which he received of us. 7 For yourselves know ™ how ye ought to follow us: for "we behaved not ourselves disorderly among you; 8 Neither did we eat any man’s | bread for nought; but ° wrought with labour and travail night and} day, that we might not be chargeable to any of you: 9 P Not because we have not power, but to make ‘ourselves an ensample unto you to follow us. 10 For even when we were with you, this we commanded you, * that if any would not work, neither should he eat. | 11 For we hear that there are some ‘which walk among you disorderly, | ‘working not at all, but are busybodies. 12 "Now them that are such we command and exhort by our Lord | Jesus Christ, ‘that with quietness they work, and eat their own bread. | 13 But ye, brethren, ¥!be not weary in well doing. 14 And if any man obey not our word !by this epistle, note that man, |! 05,17" and *have no company with him, | that he may be ashamed. 15° Yet countiim not as an enemy, | »but admonish 4i asa brother, ~ |» ties iw 16 Now ‘the Lord of peace himself ues give you peace always by all means. | rem The Lord de with you all. | 1Thess, 17 "The salutation of Paul with | 1.cor. 2. | mine own hand, whieh is the token) * | in every epistle : so I write. 1S *The grace of our Lord Jesus Ohvist be with you all. Amen. I ‘Lhe second epistle to the Thessalonians Was writteu trom Athens. * Gen. 3. 19. ihess. 4.11. * Ephes 4 27. Y Gal 6.9. § Or, yuing not. Le’ 1 * Hom, 1. a4.

| Anno DOMINI G5 — « Acts 9. 15. Gal. 1. 1,11. beh, 2.3, ¢ Tit. 1. 4. I, 1 Pet, 1. 2, € Acts 20, 1, 3. Phil. 2. 24. 4 Gal. 1. 6, 7. ch. 6. 3, 10. Poh. 4. 7. & 6.4, 20, 2Tim. 2. 14, 16, 23, Tit 1. 14. & 3.9, kh. 6. 4. ‘Rom, 13. 8, 10. Gal, 5. 14, m2'Tim. 2.29, | Or, not aiming al. "ch. 6 4, 20, och. 6. 4. » Rom. 7, 12, 9Gal. 3.19, & 5, 23, BHooHe.N FHS BOP LE tote 3 a i.|that | THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THRE APOSTLE TO TIMOTHY. CHAPTER I. oe ‘imothy is put in mind of the charge which ; eros nto him by Paul at his going to Macedonia. 5 Of the right use and end of thelaw. 11 Of Saint Paul's calling to be an apostle, 20 and of ITymeneus and Alexander. AUL, an apostle of Jesus Christ P *by the commandment ¥ of God ;/our Saviour, and Lord Jesus Christ, ‘which is our hope ; 3.4. 2 Unto ? Timothy, ¢my own son in the faith : ‘Grace, mercy, and peace, 7\from God our F ather, and Jesus -2.| Christ our Lord. 3 AsI besought thee to abide still at Ephesus, ‘when I went into Macedonia, that thou mightest charge some “that they teach no other doctrine, 4 ‘Neither give heed to fables and endless genealogies, * which minister questions, rather than godly edifying which is in faith: so do. 5 Now 'the end of the commandment is charity ™out of a pure heart, and of a good conscience, and of faith unfeigned : 6 Fromwhichsome ! having swerved haveturnedasideunto” vain Jangling ; 7 Desiring to be teachers of the law; ° understanding neither what they say, nor whereof they affirm. 8 But we know that ? the law is good, if a man use it lawfully ; 9 ‘Knowing this, that the law is not made for a righteous m lawless and disobedient, for the ungodly and for anslayers, for them hemselves with mankind, . tars, for perif there be any ntrary ‘to sound 1 According to the pel of ‘the blessed Goq. t yhich was committed to my trust, aoe 12 And I thank Christ Jesus our ord, “who hath enabled me, * for he counted me faithful, » putor whoremongers that defile th pr glorious gos| | 13 * Who was before a blasphemer,| amy. and a persecutor, and injurious: but, I obtained mercy, because 9] did ig — ignorantly in unbelief. 14 > And the grace of our Lord was exceeding abundant ‘with faith dand, love which is in Christ Jesus. eee 15 °This is a faithful saying, and £34. worthy of all acceptation, that ‘Christ I: Joon Jesus came into the world to save lateig sinners ; of whom I am chief. ; 16 Howbeit for this cause §I obtained mercy, that in me first Jesus Christ might shew forth all Jongsuffering, “for a pattern to them which should

hereafter believe on him to life everlasting. : 17 Now unto ‘the King eternal, *immortal, ‘invisible, ™the only wise God, "de honour and glory for ever and ever. Amen. ; 18 This charge °I commit unto thee, son Timothy, ? according * the prophecies which went an x on thee, that thou by them might! 2 est 4 war a good warfare ; : 19 Holdiag faith, and a good she science; which some hav mae away, concerning faith hav shipwreck : and 2 Of whom is eT ie a 4 Alexander ; whom I eae + Jearn| ed unto Satan, that they ma) not to ¥blaspheme. 4g Tm LIL Tak Mott gb 52Cor. tL | BActs LL & ips nee! | 45.14 all men, and the should be attired. He § 5 withstanding the testimonie pin “fall that, fi ers, Mr made for all oa . 2 * For kings, am in " authority ; ean a quiet and peaceab e ness and honesty3 For this is #00 in the sight “ol 4 4, 2 W bo will lia ‘ye may we saa ting me into the ministry ; SSS a ee ee

Jlow bishops and deacons I. TIMOTHY II. should be qualified. saved, fand to come unto the knowledge of the truth. : 5 &For there is one God, and "one ‘on 13, | mediator between God and men, the com. 2! man Ohrist Jesus ; 6! Who gave himself a ransom for Anno pomMINe 65 a, & Gal. 3. 20. hTlobr, Hl. 0. etl lal, "Ito be testified 'in due time. a Tat 7 m™ Whereunto I am ordained a i's.” | preacher, and an apostle, ("I speak ‘msi the truth in Christ, and lie not ;) °a 2Tim. 1. 0. teacher of the Gentiles in faith and verity. 8 1 will therefore that men pray Pevery where, “lifting up holy hands, without wrath and doubting. ° 9 In like manner also, that "women ‘Jadorn themselves in modest apparel, with shamefacedness and sobriety ; not with "broidered hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array ; 10 *But (which becometh women professing godliness) with good works. 11 Let the woman learn in silence with all subjection. 12 But ‘I suffer not a woman to teach, "nor to usurp authority over : the man, but to be in silence. £o4% | 18 For *Adam was first formed, 1Cor.11.8,9. | then Eve. "Tori, | 14 And ¥ Adam was not deceived, but the woman being deceived was in the transgression. 15 Notwithstanding she shall be saved in childbearing, if they continue in faith and charity and holiness with sobriety. CHAPTER III. 2 Tow bishops, and deacons, and their wives should be quatified, 14 and to what end Saint Paul wrote to Timothy of these things. 15 Of the church, and the blessed truth therein taught and professed. HIS *is a true saying, If a man desire the office ofa bishop, he 1 Or, a lestlmony. ‘Nom. 6 Ge = Eph. 3.7, 8. 2m, Je "1 Cor. 14. 34, “Ephes. 5,24. “chad 15, b Acts 20, 99 ehh ‘ie 2 é “TiL1.6, &e, desireth a good ¢work. G,&e,| ¢ : “oh. 9, 2 “A bishop then must be blame0r, mores | Joos? the husband of one wife, vigiant, sober, 'of wood behaviour, given "|to hospitality, “apt to teach ; ; 3 5" Not given to wine, "no striker, not greedy of filthy luere ; but Kpatient, not a brawler, not coyetous ; 4 One that ruleth well his own touse, thaving his children in subJection with all gravity ; 5 (For if a man know not how to rule his own house, how shall he take care of the church of God %) i | 6 Not "a novice. lest being lifted up with pride ™ ae into the con- went demnation of the ; 65 7 Moreover he must have a good} [7 7, report " of them which are without ; |= Acts 22 12 lest he fall into reproach °and the Tes. 412, snare of the devil. atin. , 2. 8 Likewise must ? the deacons be aed . ave, not doubletongued, ‘not given | "7. 4, 9, a much wine, not

greedy of filthy) Ezek.44.21Iucre 5 say | ech. 1.19. 9 ‘Holding the mystery of the faith in a pure conscience. 10 And let these also first be proved; then let them use the office of a deacon, being found blameless. , 11 *Even so must their wives be|*T?* grave, not slanderers, sober, faithful in all things. 12 Let the deacons be the hus- 2 bands of one wife, ruling their chil-|*3°***dren and their own houses well. 1 Or, minis13 For ‘they that have ‘used the office of a deacon well purchase to themselves a good degree, and great | boldness in the faith which is in Christ Jesus. Ma 14 These things write I unto thee, | hoping to come unto thee shortly : 15 But if I tarry long, that thou mayest know how thou oughtest to behave thyself “in the house of God, | J Or, stay. * John 1. 14. 1 John 1.2. which is the church of the living) ¢3fi'* God, the pillar and ‘ground of the) #222 }2 truth. a heel a a 16 Andwithout controversy great is) £15.36, 48 the mystery of godliness : *God was Epes & 5, ‘manifest in the flesh, justified in| the Spirit, *seen of angels, *preached | F unto the Gentiles, "believed an in the je world, ‘received up into glory. CHAPTER IV. 1 Fe foretelleth that in the latter times there shall be a departu re from the faith. dnd to the end that Timothy mighé not fail in doing his duty, he furnisheth him with divers precepts belonging thereto. NO the Spirit *speaketh ex~* pressly, that "in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed ‘to seducine Spirits, “and doctrines of devils = _ 2 °Speaking lies in hypoerisy; ‘having their conscience seared with a hot iron; 3 *Porbidding to m mending toabst t arry, "and vom-|* 7 auntrom meats, which i Cor. may lod he i . iG A God hathereated ‘tobe received “with | 9°!" thanksgiving: of them which believe | “fyb Vor Wea, and know the truth. Von. Bet, au, tT . “or ‘every creature of God Lear. 10, a5, 74 Sy) tetas, et ES |

Ris. Directions given to Timothy. J. TIMOTHY Ivy. of tie oe : : : ding 0 od, and nothing to be refused, if| their parents : 4foy that j : poMINt A be received with thanksgiving: _ | acceptable before God, 18 good ani din = 5 For it is sanctified by the word] 5 *Now she that is a widow j a of God and prayer. ; deed, and desolate, trusteth in Goi, 6 If thou put the brethren in re- | and fcontinueth in supplicat} H 1a membrance of these things, thou | prayers ‘night and a ations and) "ah shalt be a good minister of Jesus| 6 "But she that liveth | »2tin.3. | Christ, “nourished up in the words |is dead while she liveth, ws J of faith and of good doctrine, where-| 7 ‘And these things giv unto thou hast attained. that they may be blameless, veh.i.4.& | 7 But*refuse profane and old wives’| 8 But if any provide not for his m pleasure yan @ in charge, |'«. {24 2iim.2.15,|fables, and °exercise thyself rather | own, ‘and specially for those of his "sim, Teiia /unto godliness. own "house,'he hath denied the faith, {idviiet set fa | § For Pbodily exercise profiteth | ™and is worse than an infidel, || 24! iorjgre |'little: Shut godliness is profitable | 9 Let not a widow be 'taken into the| in?" tutié tine. Tnto all things, "having promise of | number under threescore years old, ach. 6. 6. 5 : . : a "ts. 37:4 < |the life that now is, and of that |"having been the wife of one man, |Z?" 2,8. 1s, which is to come. 10 Well reported of for good works; Matt g.33.| 9 *This is a faithful saying and |ifshe have brought up children, ifshe| irk wo. |worthy of all acceptation. have “lodged strangers, if she have] "iii: tom. 8. 2b. sh.1-15. | 10 Hor therefore ‘we both labour |? washed the saints’ feet, if she have], gmt ‘2°"*™Jand suffer reproach, because we |relieved the afflicted, if she have dili-| ‘#5 iene G.i7. .\"trust in the living God, *who is | gently followed every good work. Sar 107.2,6,&e. /the Saviour of all men, specially of | 11 But the younger widows refuse:| ¥ those that believe. for when they have begun towax wal- \ ich. 0.2. 11 ¥These things command and |ton against Christ, they will many; teach. 12 Having damnation, because they 1¢or,16.1.! 12 * Let no man despise thy youth; |have cast off their first faith. otis: “te27., |but *he thou an example of the be-| 13 4And withal they learn to en *” lievers, in word, in conversation, in wandering about fromhousel i < charity, in spirit, in faith, in purity. ]and not only idle, but al things 18 Till T come, give attendance to|and busyhodies, speaking : reading, to exhortation, to doctrine. | which they ought not. om ; : at etm 16)

14 Neglect not the gift that is in| 14 "I willtherefore that alee: el ‘118 | thee, which was given thee ‘by pro-| women marry, bear childrens 2 |a.¢t 4 Acts 6, 6, & § YP p to the) m7 ainets.s,|Phecy, “with the laying on of the | the house, *give none occasio 5 epyoachfully. | ver” ae 6 \hands of the presbytery. adversary tto speak canon ing. 2mm 16 | 15 Meditate upon these things; | 15 Jor some are alreacy oninan [GNC thyself wholly to them; that|aside after Satan. that eae thy profiting may appear 'to all. 16 If any man or woman” pe tl ‘i 16 *Take heed unto thyself, andun-|lieveth have widows, 4 rch (Taek, 99.9 to the doctrine; continue in them: | lieve them, and let n . : . it may Fao for in doing this thou shalt both ‘save | be charged; that cee ior, 9,22,| thyself, and §them that hear thee. | ‘them that are widows 1° Jam. 5, 2), 17 "Let the elders th CHAPTER V. sthy of ¢0 x unted worthy i 1 Rules to be obs ‘sat piashainsltwte, 2 : be co : who dows, 17 ofeen ait reproving. 3 Of wi- nour, especially they 4 , i h A preceptfor Timothy's ie etrine- ) yqpholl).4 ol aoe men’s sins go before unto | the word and doc ure SaitDy ** life Lev. 19.99, | 77 pen come men's do follow after. | 18 For the SCMipin shat treat | yah. N| ras ‘at sr EBUKE "not an elder, but in-| shalt not muzzle bs phe Jabow ie a! treat him as a father ; and the| out the corn. Andy aia] eb younger me as brethren ; worthy of his era: seceiv? en 196; . le elder wome < ainst an elder’ af “ll! younger as sister, enas mothers; the) 19 Aga’ put ‘before dit eeliat sisters, with all purity. | accusation, bu poll? po", | Vor, tina | ind : ie Widows "that are widows | witnesses. { sin rebuke sa bal a i. : : 20 >'Them tha may fe god ii ¢ Gen, 45, ut if a) ) 10, 11, ny Y Widow have children | all, °that others als efor Goh a let them learn first to] 21 @1 charge the ; Matt. 15, 4, “a nephews, ost shew !p; ‘jst, ¢ ew "piety at home, and ¢t, o requite | the L ord Jesus Christ Ephes.6.1,3,

gy A charge to the rich. Tho end of covetousness. I. TIMOTHY V. Anno [a0] rida queer Magia ag a cue pally men in destruction pati : poMIN! lt without preferring one before an-|and perdition. , . 15 2? _ | other, dhe nathing by partiality. | 10 "For the love aoa plan: Leni. 1 Or anon 22° Lay hands suddenly on no man, | root of all evil: whic > i * Exod, 23, 9. /kas6. 6. & | tyeither be partaker of other men's coveted after, they have 'erre 1 Or, teen aeail | | sing : keep thyself pure. the faith, and pierced themselves dnmii.' | 23 Drink no longer water, but use| through with many sorrows. eae | |ers.104.15 | little wine *for thy stomach's sake] 11 *But thou, ¥O man of God, flee|; Deut ai. 1° and thine often infirmities. these things ; and follow after right-| ?7™-%17| | aa1.5.19. | 24 "Some men's sins are open be-| eousness, ea faith, love, paforchand, going before to judgment; | tience, meekness. : takes | and Bennie een iby follow see 12 *Fight the good fight of faith, a s ne | | 'until the appearing of our Lord |' Koma, 34, | Masters worthy of all honour, *that|Jesus Christ: | 1.2.5, |the name of God and his doctrine be| 15 Which in his times he shall not blasphemed. shew, who is the blessed and only eh} 1.17. 2 And they that have believing| Potentate, "the King of kings, and * 2%; ey masters, let them not despise them,| Lord of lords ; : : 7 "1 | Checanse they are brethren; but ra-} 16 ! Who only hath immortality, | '°} 17. 'puss, ther do them service, because they| dwelling in the light which no man te, [are "faithful and beloved, partakers| can approach unto ; "whom no man ; of the benefit. *These things teach| hath seen, nor can see: !'to whom ens and exhort. ; be honour and power everlasting. teh, {3 Hany man *teach otherwise, and Amen. ae es, 2 Tint 13,,COnsent 'not to wholesome words,| 17 Charge them that are rich in this lie even the words of our Lord Jesus | world, that they be not highminded, "11 |Christ, fand to the doctrine which|™nor trust in uncertain riches, but | "». | Or, ajng, |18, ¢¢ording to godliness ; in the living God, "who giveth us | ures | 4 Ho is "proud, "knowing nothing, | richly all things to enjoy ; I gr fet, but "doting about 'questions and 18 That they do good, that 'they | sa, Strifes of words, whereof cometh en-| be rich in good works, "ready to disMoe 1 sa. vy, strife, railings, evil surmisings, | tribute, "Swilling to communicate ; lor 6. 25 Likewise also the good works of some are manifest beforehand; and they that are otherwise cannotbe hid. CHAPTER VI. 1 Of the duty of servants.

3 Not to have fellowship with newfangled teachers. 6 Godliness is great gain, 10 and love of money the root of all evil. 11 What Timothy is to fly, and what to follow, 17 and whereof to admonish the rich, 26 To keep the purity of true doctrine, and to avoid profane janglings. LS as many servants as are under the yoke count their own 5 ka Perverse disputings of men of Corrupt minds, and destitute of the truth, "supposing that gain is godli“lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses. 13 ˚I give thee charge in the sight of God, ‘who quickeneth all things, and before Christ Jesus, ˚who before Pontius Pilate witnessed a good ‘confession ; 14 That thou keep ¢iis commandment without spot, unrebukeable, 19 ‘Laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may Slay ness: “from such withdraw thyself, -| 6 But ˚godliness with contentment _ [1S great gain. 7 For ?we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can %.44,| €arry nothing out. 8 And “having food and raiment let us be therewith content, 9 But ‘they that will be rich fall 22, into temptation Sand a snare, and tuto many foolish and hurtful lusts, hold on eternal lite. 20 O Timothy, *keep that which is committed to thy trust,y avoidine profane and vain babblings, and oppositions of’ science falsely so talled 21 Which some protessine “have erred concerning the faith. Grace ée with thee, Amen, 4 The first to Timothy was written from Laodicen, Si ccc Phrygia Pacatiana, which is the chietest city of 2 Ti Te * Phil. 3, 12, 14. ver. 19, 13. 23, > Hebr. | tH I 2Tim. ou

Anno DOMINI 66 —— a) *2Cor. 1.1. » Ephes. 3. 6. Tit. 1. 2, &3.1 ech. 4, 9, 91, § Acts 16.1, Je] Thess, 5, 19. 1 Tim. 4,14, 1 Rom, 6, 15, Luke 24, 49, Acts 1, 8, > Rom. 1, 16, °1 Tim, 2, 6, Rey, 1 rE -|me Phis prisoner : é, | us with an holy 4. | Was given us the world began, i the appearing of our § Jand | CHAPTER I. 1 Paul's love to Timothy, and the unfeigned faith which was in Timothy himself, his mother, and grandmother. | He is exhorted to stir up the gift of God which was in him, 8 lo be stedfust, and palient in persecution, 13 and to persist in the form and truth of that doctrine which he had learned of him. 15 Phygellus and Hermogenes, and such like, are noled, and Onesiphorus is highly commended. AUL, “an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, according to "the promise of life which . |is in Christ Jesus, 2°To Timothy, my dearly beloved son: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father and Christ Jesus our Lord. 3 4] thank God, *whom I serve 2, : from my forefathers with pure con%. science, that ‘without ceasing I have remembrance of thee in my prayers a night and day ; 4 #Greatly desiring to see thee, being mindful of thy tears, that I may be filled with joy ; 5 When I call to remembrance "the unfeigned faith that is in thee, which dwelt first in thy grandmother Lois, and 'thy mother Eunice; and I am persuaded that in thee also. 6 Wherefore I put thee in remembrance "that thou stir up the gift of God, which is in thee by the putting on of my hands. 7 For 'God hath not given us the spirit of fear; ™but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind. 8 "Be not thou therefore ashamed of °the testimony of our Lord, nor of “but be thou partaker of the afflictions of the gospel according to the power of God : 9*Who hath saved us, and ‘called Q calling, ‘not accordne to our works, but "according to nis own Purpose and grace, which in Christ Jesus “before But "is now made manifest by : aviour Jesus mst, “who hath abolished death, hath brought life and immortality to ght th THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE Apogryy TIMOTHY. 11 *Whereunto I am appointed a preacher, and an apostle, and a teacher of the Gentiles, | these things : nevertheless I am not "believed, and am persuaded that he is ableto ‘keep that which I hayecommitted unto him °against that day, 13 ‘Hold fast the form of "sound words, ‘which thou hast heard of me, *in faith and love which is in Christ Jesus. 14 'That good thing which was committed unto thee keep by the Holy Ghost ™which dwelleth in us. 15 This thou knowest, that "all they which are in

Asia be turned ‘away from me ; of whom are Phy| gellus and Hermogenes. 3 16 The Lord "give mercy unto i house of Onesiphorus; ‘for he : refreshed me, and *was not ashame of ‘my chain: : 7 But, when he was in nae : sought me out very diligently, ° found me. him" 18 The Lord grant unto” he may find merey that day: and in h he Yministered unto thou knowest very We 1. 17) ER Il. z, 1 He is Pe eret to consianel hf i 1 to do the duly ‘ Lord in dividing #4 i la vi ul ofane 1 ea Of Zymencis cure, The foundation of mid 1 is taught whereof ae follow afler, and in what XN olf the Lord ought to behave ad HOU therefore, © a bat strong in the gr Christ Jesus. syste iio 2 © And the thing heard of me !among ™ éthe same commit men, who sha others also. 3 §Thou therefore en 12°For the which cause I also suffer! |ashamed : *for I know whom J have|' 5 Jean . soldier ° 4®No man that Wa" affair’ himself with the affan “1 Tin. 694, | ‘ver 18, Tit. 1.9, Hebr.10.8 Rey, 9. 35 = Hom. & I. 2 Aets 10.14 och £16 p Mat 57. sch tt + Philew / sven & tts BH Epbes 62 + stl er es ‘e I

——— Bwhortations to Timothy. I. TIMOTHY II. that he may please him who hath chosen him to be a soldier. 5 And tifa man also strive for masteries, yet is he not crowned, except he strive lawfully. 6 *" The husbandman that Jaboureth must be first partaker of the fruits. 7 Consider what I say; and the Lord givethee understanding in all things. 8 Remember that Jesus Christ 'of the seed of David ™was raised from the dead "according to my gospel : 9 °Wherein I suffer trouble, as an {evil doer, ?even unto bonds; ‘but the word of God is not bound. 10 Therefore ‘I endure all things for the elect’s sakes, ‘that they may ‘also obtain the salvation which is in '|Christ Jesus with eternal glory. 11 ‘it is a faithful saying: For "if we be dead with him, we shall also live with him : 12 *If we suffer, we shall also reign with him: Yif we deny him, he also will deny us: 13 7If we believe not, yet he abid. | eth faithful: *he cannot deny himself. 14 Of these things put them in re‘|membrance, ” charging them before the Lord ‘that they strive not about words to no profit, bué to the subverting of the hearers. 15 Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth. 16 But ‘shun profane and vain babblings: for they will increase unto more ungodliness. 17 And their word will eat as doth a "canker: of whom is * Hymencus and Philetus ; "eon a8 2 18 Who concerning the truth have erred, saying that the resurrection 1s past already; and overthrow the faith of some. 19 Nevertheless "the foundation of God standeth 'sure, having this seal, -|'The Lord iknoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity. 20 ‘But in a great house there are not only vessels of gold and of silver, but also of wood and of earth; ‘and some to honowr, and some to dis“See Isl. 6 honour, ets 21 "Ifa man therefore purge him———. Anno poMINI 66 ee 11 Cor. 9 25, 26. ¥1 Cor, 9. 10. fOr, The husbandman, labouring first, must be partaker onthe sruile. « Kom W Acts 2, 31. Ephes. 6, 19, 20, *2Cor.1 6. ‘1 Tim. 1.15. “Rom. 6.5, 8, 2Cor. 4. 10, * Rom.8. 17. 1 Pet. 4. 13, 7 Matt. 10. 33, Mark 8. 38. Luke 12, 9: «Rom. 3. 3, & 3 ree Numb, *1tin.g. 15, ‘Rom, 9, 21 self from these, he shall he a vessel ae unto honour, sanctified, and meet 66 for the master’s use, and ™ prepared a unto every good work. Tit 3. 1. 22 Flee also youthful lusts: but % ° follow righteousness, faith, charity, paige 6. 11peace, with them that Pcall on the}? A¢f1913: Lord ‘out of a pure heart. al tere. 23 But ‘foolish and unlearned |’!

Tm.1.4questions avoid, knowing that they yer 16, do gender strifes. ; 24 And *the servant of the Lord |*T*? must not strive; but be gentle unto all men, ‘apt to teach, "patient, gar ae | Or, forbearing. 2 Gal. 6. 1. 1 Tim. 6.11. 25 "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; *if God peradventure will give them repentance | | ¥to the acknowledging of the truth ; | » 26 And that they may ¢ recover themselves “out of the snare of the | + Gr. aueke. ®1 Tim. 3. 7. devil, who are ‘taken captive by him |‘ jn” at his will. CHAPTER III. | 1 He adcvertiseth him of the limes to come, 6 describeth the enemies of the truth, 10 propoundeth unto him his own example, 16 and commendeth the holy scriptures. HIS know also, that *in the last *},7.+1 days perilous times shall come. | 2 For men shall be lovers of their| | own selves, ˚covetous, “ boasters, | * proud, ‘blasphemers, disobedient) -i to parents, unthankful, unholy, pate 3 "Without naturalatiection,‘trucebreakers, ! false accusers, “inconti-| nent, fierce, despisers of those that |: are good, 4 ‘Traitors, heady, highminded, "lovers of pleasures more than loy-| *. ers of God; &e. 5 Having a form of godliness, but see "denying the power thereof: ˚ from such turn away. 6 For of this sort are they which ¥2 Pera P Mate. 23 La creep into houses, and lead captive | ™*! silly women laden with sins, led away with divers lusts, 7 Ever learning, and never able “to |11 Tim. 2. +. come to the knowledge of the truth. 8 "Now as Jannes and Jambres |: ksot. 7.11. withstood Moses, so do these also re. sist thetruth: “menof corrupt minds, | +1 Tim. «. 5. “reprobate concerning the faith. 9 But they shall proceed no fur ther: for their folly shall be manifest unto all wen, “as theirs also was. 10 * But "thou hast fully known my | doctrine, manner of life, purpose, | ˚ faith, longsutlering, charity, patience, | LL Persecutions, atllictions, whieh Evil characters described.

The holy scriptures commended. I. TIMOTHY III. Pauls Anno DOMINI 66 a y Acts 13, 45, 50. » Acts 14. 2, 5. + Acts 14, 19, Acts 1A. Matt. 1! John 17. 4, ech. 1. 13.& 22. f John 5, 39, 62 Pet. 1. 20, 1 4 Rom. 15. 4. !1 Tim. 6.11. I Or, perJecled. keh. 2 21, eUtim. 5.20, Tit 1.13. & 2. 15 47 Tim. 4.13, ech. 3.1, £1 Tim 1.10. beh 3. 6. “1 Tim 1.4 a 7 4. Phil. g, 1 1 Tim. 6.13, Hebr, 19,7) Ld i a 9.) endure afiliction, came unto me Yat Antioch, 7at Iconium, “at Lystra; what persecutions I endured: but *out of ¢hem all the Lord delivered me. ra 12 Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer - | persecution. 13 ¢But evil men and seducers shall |. 22, ee 16.24 | wax worse and worse, deceiving, and 9.| being deceived. 14 But continue thou in the things ‘|which thou hast learned and hast been assured of, knowing of whom thou hast learned them ; 15 And that from a child thou hast known ‘the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvationthrough faith which is in Christ Jesus. 16 # All scripture 7s given by inspiration of God, "and 4s profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: 17 ‘That the man of God may be perfect, "throughly furnished unto all good works. CHAPTER IV. 1 He eahorteth him to do his duly with all care and diligence, 6 certifieth him of the nearness of his death, 9 willeth him to come speedily unto him, and to bring Marcus with him, and certain other things which he wrote for, 14 warneth him to beware of Alevander the smith, \6 informeth him what had beFallen him at his first answering, 19 and soon afler he concludeth, ; I “CHARGE thee therefore before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, ' "who shall judge the quick and the dead at his appearing and his kingom ; 2 Preach the word; be instant in 7 out of season; reprove, ˚repuke, “exhort with all lonesufferin and doctrine, ˚ 3 ˚ For the time will come when they will not endure ‘sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, haying ite’ hing ears ; ‘i 4 And they shall turn away their cars from the truth, and "shall be | turned unto fables, 5 But watch thou in all things, an evangelist Im ~ the work of a make : ‘ Y ministry, » make full proof of or 1] am now ready to he offermy departure ELT" T have fought a good fight, I — chan 9 to Tin have finished my cour . the faith. mes Tate gt 8 Henceforth there ig laid up for te me ˚a crown of righteous the Lord, the righteous give me Pat that day: Ness, which| *! ce, Judge, shal] in : and Nera it only, but unto all ties alk ee ie

revi his appearing. Ne 9 Do thy dili unto me: 10 For *Demas hath forsaken me, | "C0. gence to come shortly | “having loved this present world, and | «fuient is departed unto Thessalonica: Ces. cens to Galatia, Titus unto Dalmatia, 11 * Only * Luke is with "Mark, and bring him with thee: for Fiem 3 he is profitable to mefor the ministry. Sia, ; 12 And * Tychicus have I sent to|=iesin4 Ephesus. 13 The cloke that I left at Troas| ™** with Carpus, when thou comest, bring with thee, and the books, cially the parchments. 14% Alexander the coppersmith did a. me much evil: “the Lord reward him) ‘pas according to his works : 15 Of whom be thou ware also; for| he hath greatly withstood " ourwords.| grads 16 At my first answer no with me, * but all men forsook va v pas “T pray God that it may not he to their charge. _ 17 ¢Notwithstanding the « that Paean F : me; "tats ast. with me, and str engthened Te fly Ea Gentiles | al hear : coer it the mouth of the 18 ‘And the Lord shall from every evil work, a serve me unto his heave! Sto whom Je glory for eve Mm ‘ : nly JeingdO™* pon.* FL John, *Seech. 1.18, me, Take {Se but esper Acts 1. 19 Sam.3.2. Rev Ib man stool dull e Matt lt? aih Lordstood Anse d will pre- | «Fahey and ever Gait . i * on We Amen. Aquila, 2°) = Pe 2 2 19 Salute "Prisca and Ad an ithe houshold of Onesiph 90 * Brastus abode ~ !'Tyophimus have sick. fore winter. “Pubulus ee and Pudens, and ae dia, and all the brethre -d Jesus 2 "The Lor . 22, »'The Lo a with you pp any a thy spirit. Grace ) . . 4 ‘The second epistles rt dained the first ae wriltel! ) Ephesians, WO a | Maul was brows the second times 0) ft a me her) 21 ™Do thy diligence? ne eh thees Ons 5, 9% ee) of vat pefors us. ph ea ‘ put Rodd inti: + Miletu ws col a CJaur | be with Amo he © ome Neg {youl (New Cut 7

Anno DOMINI 65 «2 Tim, 2. 25, 1 Tim. 3.16. & 1 Pet, 1. 20, £2 Tim. 1.10, 61 Thess. 2. 4, 1Tim. 1.11. *1 Tim. 1.1, &23&4. 10, 42 Cor. 2,13, ‘Ley things, .| fore the world began ; * Matt. 94, 45, ‘ bs \Cor.4.1,9: | Sthe steward of God; not selfwilled, Or, goo’ ~ temperate ; arealwa liars,evilbeasts, slow bellies. THE EPISTLE OF CHAPTER I. 1 For what end Titus was left in Crete. 6 How they that are to be chosen ministers ought lo be qualified. 1] The mouths of evil teachers lo be stopped: 12 and what manner of men they be. AUL, a servant of God, and| an apostle of Jesus Christ, according to the faith of God’s elect, and “the acknowledging of the truth ‘which is after godliness ; 2 '¢In hope of eternal life, which God, ‘that cannot lie, promised *he3 ‘But hath in due times manifested his word through preaching, Swhich is committed unto me "according to the commandment of God our Saviour ; 4 To ‘Titus, ‘mine own son after 'the common faith: ™Grace, mercy, | and peace, from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ our Saviour. 5 For this cause left I thee in Crete, that thou shouldest "set in order the things that are! wanting, and ° ordain elders in every city, as Thad appointed thee. 6? Ifanybe blameless, ‘the husband of one wile, "having faithful children, not accused of riot, or unruly. 7 Fora bishop must beblameless, as not soon angry, ‘not given to wine, no striker, “not given to filthy luere ; 8 * But a lover of hospitality, a lover of # good men, sober, just, holy, 9 ¥ Holding fast * the faithful word ‘as he hath been taught, that he may be able *bysound doctrine both to exhort and to convince the gainsayers. 10 For "there are many unruly and yun talkers and ¢ deceivers, Uspe cially they of the cireumeision : J1 Whose mouths must be *who subvert whole ing things which they ought not, ‘for filthy lucre’s sake. ° 12 8One of themselves, even phet of their own, said, The stopped, houses, teacha proCretians 13 'This witness is true, © Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be tsound in the faith ; PAUL TO TITUS. 14 ‘Not giving heed to J ewish fables, and !commandments of men, that turn from the truth. _ 15 ™Unto the pure all things are pure: but "unto them that are defiled and unbelieving és nothing pure; but even their mind and conscience is defiled. 16 They profess that they know God; but °in works they deny Aim, being abominable, and disobedient, ? and unto every good work "reprobate. CHAPTER II. 1 Directions given unto Titus both for his doctrine and life. 9 Of the duty of serv-| ants, and in general of all

Christians. Anno DOMINI 65 ——S+.—S— 1 Tim. 1. 4 & 4. 7. 2 Tim. 4. 4. Tsai. 29. 13. x = Luke 11.39, | 40, 41. Rom. 14. 14, DU. judgment. Bu speak thou the things which become *sound doctrine : 2 That the aged men be 'sober,| grave, temperate, sound in faith, in| charity, in patience. 3 ©The aged women likewise, that they be in behaviour as becometh !holiness, not ' false accusers, not zivento much wine, teachers of good things; 4+ That they may teach the young women to be 'sober, ‘to love their husbands, to love their children, 5 To be discreet, chaste, keepers at home, good, ‘obedient to their own husbands, ‘that the word of God be not blasphemed. 6 Young men likewise exhort to be ‘sober minded. 7 *Inall things shewing thyself a pattern of good works: in doctrine skewing uncorruptness, aravity, #sin- | cerity, S ‘Sound speech that cannot be\ condemned ; “that he that is of the contrary part 'may be ashamed, haying no evil thine to say of you. 9 Evhort ™seryants to be obedient unto their own masters, ad to please then well "in all things; not ‘answering again ; 10 Not purloining, but shewine all good fidelity ; “that they may adorn the doctrine of God our Say all things, LL Bor v Saviour in 7 the grace of God ! that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men, t2) Tea ching us "that, deny ine +i Tim. J. 10. & 6.3. | Or, & eh. ¢1 Tim. 2. WS 1 Ur, maxe- | bates, 2 Tim. 3.3 1 Or, tise. 3d. La. | 41 Tim. 1 Tim. 1 1 Ur, lisereet. 1» 3. V Pen 3. 1 1c, chat Ephes. 1. col.

Directions given to Titus. TITUS II. Obstinate heretics to } ey t ; » anno |ungodliness *and worldly lusts, we | washing of regeneration and yr — 2 INT | should live soberly, righteously, and | ing of the Holy Ghost iy Tones pte godly, in this present world ; 6™Which he shed onus ‘abundant re 13 "Looking for that blessed “hope, and the glorious *appearing of the reat God and our Saviour Jesus Christ ; 14 Who gave himself for us, that Hebr. 9. 38. The might redeem us from all iniL John 3.3. quity, “and purify unto himself *a “2*“ Tpeculiar people, » zealous of good Ephes. 5. 2 works. 15 These things speak, and ˚exhort, and rebuke with all authority. “Let no man despise thee. 1 Tim, 2. 6, + Hebr. 9, 14. 9 Exod. 15. 16. CHAPTER III. 1 Titus is yet further directed by Puul, both concerning the things he should teach, and b Ephes. 2. 10. ch. 3. 8. ˚2Tim. 4. 2. 41 Tim. 4. 12. & 19. 5. Deut. 7.6.& 14,2, 26.18. 1 Pet. 2.9. not teach. 10 He is willed also to reject obstinate hereticks: 12 which done, he appointeth him both time and place, wherein he should come unto him, and so concludeth. * Bom. t8. 1 UT them in mind *to be subject to principalities and powers, to “Ptimg'a1,; Obey magistrates, »to be ready to Hebr.13.21.) every good work, ibiim as; | 2˚ To speak evil of no man, “to be «Phin 4,5, |20 brawlers, but ˚gentle, shewing all ‘Ephes. 42. |‘meelness unto all men. *1cor.6-11.! 3 For Swe ourselves also were sometimes foolish, disobedient, deceived, serving divers lusts and pleasures, living In malice and enyy, hateful, and hating one another, 4: But after that "the kindness and "love of ‘God our Saviour toward man appeared, 5 *Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his merey he saved us, by 'the &9,11,811, 6. Ga. 2.16, Ephes, 2, 4, a9, ‘ 2 Tim. 1.9, 1 John 3. j Pphes.§ i. 1 Pot. 3, 21, ly through Jesus Christ on. ¢. 0s oo Th 6) hositn inatticd eaten ˚we should be made heirs? Piet ira to ae ne of eternal life, si som. 8 "This ts a faithful say; "don aa these things I will that fin ne ait constantly, that they which ha Me is lieved in God might be careful "to maintain good works. These things are good and profitable unto men. 9 But ‘avoid foolish questions, and genealogies, and contentions, and strivings about the law; for they are unprofitable and vain. 10 A man that is an heretick, "after the first and second admonition, *reject ; 11 Knowing that he that is such is subverted, and sinneth, ‘being condemned of himself. 12 When I shall send Artemas unto thee, or “T'ychicus, be diligent to come unto me to

Nicopolis: for I have determined there to winter. 13 Bring Zenas the lawyer and “Apollos on their joumey diligently, that nothing be wanting unto them. 14 And let ours also learn ss Imaintain good works for tT uses, that they be ‘not vinfiuitfu’ ; 15 All that are with me salute t ith, Greet them that love us in the fait. Grace be with you all. Amen. dained the e Cretians, Poh. 91 Tin, 1.45, chy, "ven 1 i, ch, 214, "1 Tim, 1, 21m, ey eh ‘2Tim. 2.4, "2Cor, 1.2. y Acts 19.4. # Acts 20.4. Tim, 4.12. « Acts 18. 4. b ver. & 10, pratt Ionest { It was written to Titus, by first bishop of the church of th from Nicopolis of Macedoma.

Anno DOMINI Od = Ephes. 3. 1. 2 Tim. 1. 8 ver. {), > Phil, 2. 25. £ Ephes. 1. 2. eEphes. 1.16. 1 Thess, 1.2. 2 Thess. 1.3. h Ephes, 1. 15. Col. 1. 4. {Phil.1,9, 11. k 2 Cor. 7. 13. 2 ‘Tim. 1.16. ver. 20. 11 Thess. 2.6. m yer. 1. ® Col. 4. 0. +1 Cor, 4. 15, Gal. 4. 10. THE EPISTLE OF PAUL TO PHILEMON. 4 He rejoiceth to hear of the faith and love of Philemon, 9 whom he desireth to Sorgive his servant Onesimus, and lovingly to receive him again. AUL,"aprisonerof Jesus Christ, and Timothy our brother, unto Philemon our dearly beloved, and fellowlabourer, 2 And to our beloved Apphia, and ¢Archippus ‘our fellowsoldier, and to ˚the church in thy house: 3 ‘Grace to you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ. 4 8 thank my God, making mention of thee always in my prayers, 5 “Hearing of thy love and faith, which thou hast toward the Lord Jesus, and toward all saints ; 6 That the communication of thy faith may become effectual ‘by the acknowledging of every good thing which is in you in Christ Jesus. 7 For we have great joy and consolation in thy love, because the bowels of the saints ‘are refreshed by thee, brother. 8 Wherefore, 'though I might be much bold in Christ to enjoin thee that which is convenient, 9 Yet for love’s sake I rather beseech thee, being such an ono as Paul the aged, ™and now also a prisoner of Jesus Christ. simus, ˚whom I have begotten in my bonds: 11 Which in time past was to thee unprofitable, but now profitable to thee and to me: 12 Whom I hayo sent again : thou therefore receive him, that is, mine own bowels : 10 I beseech thee for my son" One-| y 13 Whom I would have retained with me, that in thy stead he might haye ministered unto me in the bonds of the gospel : 14 But without thy mind would I do nothing; ‘that thy benefit should not be as it were of necessity, but willingly. 15 For perhaps he therefore departed for a season, that thou shouldest receive him for ever ; 16 Not now asa servant, but above a servant, a brother beloved, specially tome, but how much more unto thee, thoth in the flesh, and in the Lord ? 17 If thou count me therefore “a partner, receive him as myself. 18 If he hath wronged thee, or oweth thee ought, put that on mine account ; 19 I Paul have written 7¢ with mine own hand, I will repay it: albeit I do not say to thee how thou owest unto me even thine own self besides. 20 Yea, brother, let me have joy of thee in the Lord: *refresh my bowels in the Lord. ; 21 Having confidence in thy obedience I wrote unto thee, knowing that thou wilt also do

more than I say. 22 But withal prepare me also a lodging : for “I trust that *through |” your prayers I shall be given unto you. 23 There salute thee *Epaphras, my fellowprisoner in Christ Jesus ; Anno DOMINI 64 —_—— ? 1 Cor. 16.17. Phil 2. 30. 12Cor. 9. 7. So Gen. 45. 5, 8. * Matt. 23. 8. 1 Tim. 6. 2. Col. 3. 2. 22 Cor. & 23. * ver. 7. 12Cor. 7. 16 +2 Cor. 1. iS ie rd A & > Col. 1. 7. & ce 24° Marcus, “Aristarchus, * Demas, |” :\“ ‘Lucas, my fellowlabourers. 25 8The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ 4 with your spirit. Amen. 4] Written from Rome to Philemon, by Onesimus a servant.

aa: Anno DOMINI G4 » Numb. 12. 6,8 b Deut. 4. 30. Gal. 4. 4. Ephes, 1.10, ¢ John 1. 17. & 15,15, ch. 2. 3, a Ps. 2. 8. Matt. 21, 38, & 28, 18. CHAPTER I. 1 Christ in these last times coming to us from the Father, 4 is preferred above the angels, both in person and office. (fo. who at sundry times and #in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets, 2 Hath "in these last days ‘spoken unto us by his Son, ?whom he hath appointed heir of all things, °by whom also he made the worlds ; 3 ‘ Who being the brightness of his ; |glory, and the express image of his person, and Supholding all things by the word of his power, "when he had by himself purged our sins, ‘sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high ; 4 Being made so much better than "|the angels, as "he hath by inherit:i0, | ance obtained a more excellent name -2 |than they, 5 For unto which of the angels said THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE HEBREWS. but thou art the same, an shall not fail. 13 But to which of the angel he at any time, hand, until Imake footstool ? 14*Are they not all ministering spid thy years S said rits, sent forth to minister for them| ? who shall be ‘heirs of salvation? CHAPTER II. 1 We ought to be obedient to Christ Jesus, 5 and that because he vouchsafed to take our é nature upon him, 14 as it was necessary. T the more earnest heed to the things which we have heard, lest at any time we should ‘let them slip. 2 For if the word *spoken by at) gels was stedfast, and ? every trans: gression and disobedience received | Gai a just recompence of reward ; 3 °How shall we escape, neglect so great salvation ; . ma “Sit On my right]; thine enemies thy} 1 TR HEREFORE we ought to give] jis if wel i a which | § ~~ ver. 2Gen, 1.14) G12 SH 7, NM. Eg,| 99,91, Dan. 2.28 FATROUATD Matt. 1,10, Luke 1.19, E2918, Jam, 2.5. 1 Fet..7. Gr, ren oul asteaking | at the first began to be ae " i the Lord, and was ° confirmed Wm us by them that heard hims Sag 4 God also bearing #hem oe ; sboth with signsand wonders, AT Holy diyers miracles,and!"giftsof ine Ghost, ‘according to his rae ‘s wal 5 For unto the angels hath come, 1a" put in subjection ithe would to ail whereof we speak. 6 But one in a certar” fied, saying, ! What1s man, art mindful of him! f im? man, that thou visitest *; 7 Thou madest him lee than the angels; thou and didst with glory and honow, thy him over the works © me § ™ Thou hast put : ‘ feet. der subjection ins? w ‘|he at any time, 'Thou art my Son, | this day have I begotten thee? And again, ™I will be to him a Father, and he shall

be to me a Son? ‘| 6 "And again, when he bringeth in "the firsthegotten into the world, ‘|he saith, ˚And let all the angels of , | God worship him, 7 And !of the angels he saith, Who maketh’ his angels spirits, and his ministers a flame of fire, 8 But unto the Son he saith, IThy throne, O God, is for ever and ever : a sceptre of trichteousness is the Sceptre of thy kingdom, 9 Thouhast lovedrighteousness,and hated iniquity ; therefore God, even thy God, ‘hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness aboye thy fellows, 10 And, * Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the m28am.7, 14. 1 Chron, 22, 8. 6. 10, & 2 Ps. 97.7. 1 Pet, 3, 22, t Gr. unto, Ps. 104. 4. a Ps, 45. 6,7, ˚ Jace testi- 2 tain p that thot) gon f˚ t Gr. rightness, or, straightness. r Teal, 61.1. ets 4,27, & 10. 38, ane "Bs. 10, 25, under B Bat ee : , nothing fi, Be “But now ; works of thine hands - i vo wes ‘Trai. 34, 4, ee ands : under him. jer umes wae Bab evar (yee ebey shall perish ; but thou yet all things put rane ou ait Peta, |emainest > and they all shall wax| 9 But we 8¢¢ rial be OOF Nye ron pee doth a garment ; : “| made a little lowe death, ‘ie by + And as a vesture sha 14 life the suffering O˚. that 2 thei up re shalt thou fold | ! for the s honours » and they shall be changed: | with glory an‘

_ ee 5 unger of unbelief. Christ more worthy than Moses. HEBREWS II. The danger of 4 al Anno the grace of God should taste death} 5 ‘And Moses verily was nas DOMINt pomtNt 4 a avary man. in all his house, as *a servant, ri 64 i 10 'For it became him, *for whom |a testimony of those things whic an are all things, and by whom are all | were to be spoken after ; . Numb. 12.7. ing Shri 1 his own | Deut. 3. 24. things, in bringing many sons unto| 6 But Christ as ‘a son over if Josh. 1. 2. & i i ;k re we, ‘if we 1 «| plory, to make ‘the captain of their | house ; * whose house are we, 3, 31. h Deut. 18. 15, salvati rf c sufferi ast the confidence and the re-| “19"15, John 2.2 | salyation "perfect through sufferings. hold fas f ‘iil dikes 4 11 Bor Poth he that sanctifieth | joicing of the hope firm unto the end. | .9'¢4;%5, 16. + Rom. 11,6 a tActs id, 16 7 mthe Holy Ghost | ##i% and they who are sanctified are all| 7 Wherefore (as ™t Aeiber 2.Cor. 6. 16. ry ane He for which cause *he is not | saith, "To day if ye will hearhisvoice, | ! 2 *\ashamed to call them brethren, 8 Harden not your hearts, as in| 1 Pee Iver. 4. | 12 Saying, *I will declare thy name | the provocation, in the day of tempt-| Mate. 10. 22. rch, 10. 10, 1 y Ads 7:2 | unto my brethren, in the midst of the | ation in the wilderness : John 20. 17. Join 0.17 | church will T sing praise unto thee. | 9 When your fathers tempted me, +Ps22.22, | 13 And again, I will put my trust | proved me, and saw my works forty Sam 22.2 wy in him. And again, “Behold I and | years. ; see sia: |the children 4which God hath given| 10 Wherefore I was grieved with | - Ps. 95. 7. “eirag.tt, | Me. that generation, and said, They do "| 14 Forasmuch then as the children | alway err in their heart; and they are partakers of flesh and blood, he | have not known my ways. —e ˚also himself likewise took part of} 11 So I sware in my wrath, tThey | | igasnee the same; ‘that through death he | shall not enter into my rest.) might destroy him that had the) 12 Take heed, brethren, lest there io. | power of death, that is, the devil; | be in. any of you an evil heart of 15 And deliver them who *through | unbelief, in departing from the livfear of death were all their lifetime | ing God. . subject to bondage. 13 But exhort one another daily, ‘iinet | 16 For verily the took not on im | while it is called To day; lest any| ftw: | the nature of angels ; but he took on | of you be hardened throu hand | him the seed of Abraham. ceitfulness of sin. hota, 17 Wherefore in all things it be-| 14 For we are made partakers of | Phil. 2.7, Christ, ˚if we hold the beginning

of *‘* hoved him "to be made like unto his D 72 brethren, that he might be ‘a merci-| our confidence stedfast unto the end; | ful and faithful high priest in things| 15 While it is said, ?To day if ye | *** | Pertaining to God, to make recon-| will hear his voice, harden not your) tence ciliation for the sins of the people. hearts, as in the provocation. ; | &52&7,| 18 "For in that he himself hath | _16"Forsome,when they had heard, | ‘4, 14:2, | : suffered being tempted, he is able|did provoke: howbeit not all that, beu.'s to suecour them that are tempted. | came out of Egypt by Moses. . E 17 But with whom was he grieved — CHAPTER IH. forty years? was i¢ not with them 1 Christ is more worthy than Moses, 7 there- , 7. a 5 | fore if we believe not in him, we shall be that had sinned, ‘whose carcases more worthy punishment than hardhearted | tell in the wilderness ? ); x2 Israel, 18 And ‘to whom sware he that) Pe! NEREFORE, holy brethren, 1 Cor, Lu. rs they should not enter into his rest, | wue> partakers of "the heavenly ‘John 1. 14, Re gh the de-| * Numb. 14. 30, Ge A » Numb. Li. ' k but to them that believed not ? Mee ees calling, consider » the Apostle and} 19 'So we see that they could not! .** | High Priest of our profession, Christ enter in because of unbelief, es esus ; CHAPTER Ly 2 vas faithh i OH. N Ty, Slee Who was faithful to him that] 1 ge rest oy Christiang is attained hy faith «i | ‘appointed him, as also Moses was 12 The power of God's ward. lt By our Suithfal in all his house. high priest Sethe Son af God, subject to © . a S Me» 3 Por this man was counted worthy h h sin, LW we Y 3 may go boldly to the thre, i aa "of more glory than Moses, inasmuch Arone of grace. L'T “us. theret fez L erefore fear, lest, a|+eh. 1215 i [28 “he who hath builded the house t oa ‘ hath more honour than the house. coe being lett us of enter. : into his rest, an ‘ For every house is builded by oy ing y of you should Seem to come short of i Kn : u 2 Short of it, a2, some mans Dut She that built ail} 2 For unto us was the _ things is God. gospel as unto them: [ preached, as well but

T 7 The Christian's rest. HEBREWS Iv. Of Ch, 4 Gen, 2.2. } ixod. 20, 11. & IL IZ ech, 3.19, I] Or, the gospel toas first preached. Ps, 95. 7. ch, 3. 7. 1 That Is, Joshud. I Or, keepin, ofasabbalh. f ch. 3,12, 19, 19, I Or, disobedience, Isai, 49, 2. Jer, 23, 29, 2Cor, 10), 4,5, 1 Pet. 1, 23, ' Prov. 5, 4. k Mphies. 6.17. Rev. 1.16, & 2.16, 11 Cor, 14, 24 25, ‘ ™ Ps, 33, 13, 14, & 00, 8,8 139, 11, 12, "Job 26, 6, & 34.21 Prov. 15.11, ech. 3,1. Pech, 7. 26, & 9.12, 24, Veh. 10, 93, "Isai. 53, 3, eh. 2,15, * Luke 29, 99, 2 1.lunto th }May oly ‘ ‘yet without sin, 4 For he spake in a certain place of the seventh day on this wise, 4And God did rest the seventh day |from all his works. 5 And in this place again, If they shall enter into my rest. — 6 Seeing therefore it remaineth that some must enter therein, ‘and they to whom ' it was first preached entered not in because of unbelief : 7 Again, he limiteth a certain day, saying in David, To day, after so long atime; as itis said, ‘To day ifye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts. 8 For if "Jesus had given them rest, then would he not afterward have spoken of another day. 9 There remaineth therefore a "rest to the people of God. 10 For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his. 11 Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall Safter the same example of !unbelief. 12 For the word of God is "quick, and powerful, and ‘sharper than any “twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spint, and of the joints and marrow, and is 1a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart, 13 ™Neither is there any creature that 1s not manifest in his sight: but things are naked “and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do, 14 Seeing then that we have ˚a eat high priest, Pthat is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of ne “Tet us hold fast oun profession. ee : : ik mis have not an high priest \ ot he touched with the ae of our infirmities ; but *was aN points tempted like as ee are, 16 "Let us therefore come boldly é throne of grace, that we . tain merey, and find grace Dm time of need. ˚ PS Dries amo |tthe word preached did not al CHAPTER v. are DOMINI them, 'not being mixed with faith |, The authority and honour of our Sn; vit —— |in them that heard 7. * q, mesthiood. 1 Negligence in. the tae ul 1Gruewort! 9 boy we which have believed do} (dye thereof is reproved, | Sa 1 Ur, wcate | enter into rest, as he said, *As I OR every high Priest taken from nocunited |haye sworn in my wrath, if they L' among men *is ordained hee hai v/s” | shall enter into my

rest: although |in things pertaining to God, «that heey ei lthe works were finished from the |he may offer both gifts and Sacrifices | tik foundation of the world. for sins: ela 2 *Who 'can have compassion 4 on the ignorant, and on them that are out of the way; for that the himself also is compassed with in-|' firmity. 3 And ‘by reason hereof he ought, as for the people, so also for himself, to offer for sins. 4 And no man taketh this honow unto himself, but he that is called of God, as "was Aaron. 5 ‘So also Christ glorified not himself to be made an high priest; but he that said unto him, *Thou art my Son, to day have I begotten thee. 6 As he saith also in another place, 'Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec. 5 eee 7 Who in the days of his flesh, when he had ™offered up = and supplications "with strong — ing and tears unto him °that . able to save him from death, 7 was heard 'Pin that he feared; r 8 9Though he were @ art learned he obedience by the thing which he suffered - , And being made Pp =. tan ane the atte of eternal salt saad unto all them that obey seh a 10 Called of God an high I Melchisedee. a have many He" i ttered, see 0 say, : ; f ing ye are *dull 0 12 For when for the tt to be teachers, ye one ythe a 1 teach you again W : crinoiiles of the a ake seed are become such as ™ *milk, and not of § 13 For every one tis unskilful in the . eousness: for he a ipelone’ fect, he ber} eats | ¢ strong wa pl id of right h i s Tavs $8. I 78 if 16,1. Caen 62 Chron, 9, aly John 3.27, 4 Bod. $8.1.) Numb.JG5, 4M, 1 Chron, 2 1 1 John 8.54. ePS27. ch. 1.5, IPs, 110.4, au dl oat. He. iis 143 a M Joun 7, a Ps. 22.) noitai a ; i 11,40 yer ly 128 | Mies avs je jy t's “ae ui atl oh yah who by reason senses exercise good and evil.

(rie guilt and HEBREWS VI. danger of apostasy. i = en CGHAPTER VI. J5 And so, after he had patiently Sree pOMINI | 776 exhorteth nol to fall back from the faith, | endured, he obtained the promise. 64 (4 11 but to be Seether 16 For men verily swear by the | —-~— pena lus promise. nae ee greater: and *an oath for confirma- “Exod. 22-1: phil, 3. 12, HEREFORE ‘leaving 'the | tion is to them an end of all strife. MN principles of the doctrine of| 17 Wherein God, willing more ee 10% he eer Christ, let us go on unto perfection; abundantly to shew unto >the heirs : See an nul’ | not laying again the foundation of | of promise ˚the immutability of his vc. |xepentance from dead works, and | counsel, t confirmed it by an oath: ee of faith toward God, 18 That by two immutable things, | #7” 2" eacts19.4,5:| 2 ˚OF the doctrine of baptisms, |in which i¢ was impossible for God ‘gauss, \and of laying on of hands, ‘and of | to lie, we might have a strong conso1.8 resurrection of the dead, ‘and of| lation, who have fled for refuge to lay * Acts 17. 31, . eternal judgment. hold upon the hope “set before us: |*°??" (405250 | 3 And this will we do, £if God} 19 Which hope we have as an ange Mio. | permit. chor of the soul, both sure and sted-| seins *Matt.12.31,) 4 For it 7s impossible for those | fast, ˚and which entereth into that |‘ ch’9.7 ch. 10, 26. ch 10, 36, iwho were once enlightened, and | within the veil ; : | a.’ |have tasted of the heavenly gift,| 20 ‘ Whither the forerunner is for ‘sh, 41S 1 John 5.16, fo o “ = leche tee. teh.t0. 32. |and !were made partakers of the|us entered, even Jesus, = made att) eh Ses. ets.” | Holy Ghost, high priest for ever after the order|* sal.3.2,5, | 5 And have tasted the good word | of Melchisedec. a! wat m of God, and the powers of ™the CHAPTER VII. world to come, 1 Christ Jesus is a priest after the order of 6 If they shall fall away, to renew Melchisedec, 11 and so, far more eacellent ch, 10. 29, them again unto repentance; "seeing than the priests of Aaron's order. they crucify to themselves the Son OR this * Melchisedec, king of |*¢e™ '*1* of God afresh, and put him to an Salem, priest of the most high open shame. God, who met Abraham returning | 7 For the earth which drinketh in | from the slaughter of the kings, and the rain that cometh oft upon it, | blessed him ; and bringeth forth herbs meet for| 2 To whom also Abraham gave a tee, | them "by whom it is dressed, ˚re-| tenth part of all; first being by inceiveth blessing from God : terpretation King of righteousness, 8 ’But that which beareth thorns | and after

that also King of Salem, and briers is rejected, andis nighunto | which is, King of peace ; cursing; whose end is to be burned. | 38 Without father, without mother, 9 But, beloved, we are persuaded | f without descent, having neither bebetter things of you, and things that accompany salvation, though we thus speak. 10 9For *God is not unrighteous P Isai, 5,6, ¢ Gr. without ginning of days, nor end of life; but} ?“‘“"* made like unto the Son of God; abideth a priest continually. : 4+ Now consider how great this _|to forget *your work and labour of | man 2cas, » unto whom even the palove, which ye have shewed toward | triarch Abraham gave the tenth of his name, in that ye have ‘minister- | the spoils. 5. |ed to the saints, and do minister. “| 11 And we desire that "every one “|of you do shew the same diligence ‘to the full assurance of hope unto the end: | 12 That ye be not slothful, but ; | eh. a0, gg followers of them who through faith | out of the loins of Abraham’: ’ Jand patience Y inherit the promises. | 6 But he whose # deseent is not] ir, pec | 13 For when God made promise to | counted from them reeeived tithes] ’“” | Abraham, because he could swear : : ! of Abraham, “and blessed Shim that} 4 Gen. 14. 1, by no greater, “he sware by himsell, | had the promises. wie ta ‘Prov, 14,5 Mate. 10, Hy ® Gen, LL 90. 5 And verily ‘they that are of the | + Num». sons of Levi, who receive the offiee| of the priesthood, have a2 commandment to take tithes of the people according to the law, that is, of their brethren, though they come * Gen, 22,16, VS. 105, 4 Oe : . . hike 9, | 1d Saying, Surely blessing I will] 7 And without all contradiction the bless thee, and multiplying 1 will| less is blessed of the better, a multiply thee. S And here men that die receive Galo Wie

———————_

— Christ a priest of a higher HEBREWS VIL. order than that Anno DOMINI tid “— ch. 5.6.8 6. 20. F Gal. 2. 21. ver. 18, 19, ch. 87. h Tsai. 11.1, Matt. 1.3. Luke 3, 33, Rom. 1. 3, Rev. 5, 5, {Ps 110. 4. ch. 5. 6, 10, & 6,20, Rom, A, 3, Gal. 4.9, 1 Acts 13, 39, Rom, 3. 20, 21, 20,8 0,3, Gal. 2, 16, ch. 9.9, Or, beet it pas te bringing in, Gal3.24, 7 ™ ch. G, 18, d 8 6, ch, 10.19, | Or, tuithout swearing 0 an oath is ° Ps, 10, 4, Poh. 8.6. &9 15: & 19,04, « |! with tithes; but there he recetveth them, fof whom it is witnessed that he liveth. 9 And as I may so say, Levi also, who receiveth tithes, payed tithes in Abraham. : : 10 For he was yet in the loins of his father, when Melchisedec met. him. 11 &If therefore perfection were by the Levitical priesthood, (for under it the people received the law,) what further need 2as there that another priest should rise after the order of Melchisedec, and not be called after the order of Aaron? 12 For the priesthood being changed, there is made of necessity a change also of the law. 13 For he of whom these things are spoken pertaineth to another tribe, of which no man gave attendance at the altar. 14 Por ¢¢ ts evident that "our Lord sprang out of Juda; of which tribe Moses spake nothing concerning priesthood. 15 And itis yet far more evident: for that after the similitude of Melchisedec there ariseth another priest, 16 Who is made, not after the law of a carnal commandment, but after the power of an endless life, 17 For he testifieth, ' Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedee, (18 For there is verily a disannulling of the commandment going before for "the weakness and unprofitableness thereof. 19 For 'the law made nothing perfect, "but the bringing in of ™a better hope did; by the which "we draw nigh unto God, 20 And inasmuch as not without me oath he was made priest : 21 (For those priests were made ha an oath ; but this with an n by him that. said unto him 'e Lord sware and will not re. ie Thou art a priest for ever ee ate o Melchisedec :) “* —Y 80 much ?was Jesus made surety ot betise testament, ade a Priests, beni ie ‘age j ered t : re not suf0 oe by reason of death : ut this man, because he eonco tinueth ev reir ie hath tan unchangeable 25 Wherefore he is al them 'to the sitestine a yeas unto God by him, Seeing he ete eth “to make intercession for then, 26 For such an high priest, hea, us, Tewho is holy, harmless undefiled, | #3 separate from sinners, *, | hither than the heavens ; msm 27 Who needeth not daily, as those high priests, to offer UP sacrifice * first for his own sins, “and then for

the people’s : for * this he did once when he offered up himself, ‘\. 28 For the law maketh Ymen high|" priests which have infirmity; but|;4 the word of the oath, which was since the law, maketh the Son, ‘who is t consecrated for evermore, CHAPTER VIII. 1 By the eternal priesthood of Christ the Levitical priesthood of Aaron is abolished. 7 And the temporal covenant with the fathers, by the eternal covenant of the gospel. OW of the things which we have spoken this is the sum: We have such an high priest, yho is set on the right hand of the throne of the Majesty in the heavens ; 2 A minister ' of » the sanctuary, and of ©the true tabernacle, which)’ the Lord pitched, and not man. | 3 For ‘every high priest 1s ordain ed tooffer gifts and sacrifices: wher ), fore °it is of necessity that this ma” have somewhat also to offer. + 4 For if he were on ane iad should not be a priest, sae a ithere are priests that offer gilts ¢ cording to the law: 5 Who serve un and ‘shadow of heavenly Moses was admonished of he was about to make the ‘ r) to the example} things, *% God when i t mye ® for, See, saith he, that "eater fet +c ACCOLUL (0) all things according vane ee shewed to thee in the MO” a a shewed , Wath he obtaine : 6 But now "hath | am g Aan, | John A, "al nytt ky th, 1, “ey, 9, 16 itt Ch, Bk thie, Ba : 49, TGrpem | fetid. 10r (nine. tabernacle} spss hou make) & hes, 41g Lev, 18 ‘om, f, ch.5, 13 he, Wk 4,9, Eptes.1. 3 Cal ade 1,6 122 Or, of holy hyd 88 a all ahd) ty) ANT ore pica wy : 4, at 10 Ue y ghee inistry: ® lh pai more excellent minists. oy of oni much also he is the ae better ' covenant, earn : plished upon better prraat he 7 i For if that first been faultless, then or o sec00 have been sought for “e th ) 8 For finding fault es gomes saith, “pee aa mal pm the Lord, when covenant with and with the house ° vas esta , an the pouse i ee pda inl of mil )

a Tho sacrifices of the law HEBREWS VIII. far inferior to that of Christ. anal) “9 Not according to the covenant poMIN! |¢hat I made with their fathers in _"!_|the day when I took them by the hand to lead them out of the land of Egypt; because they continued not in my covenant, and I regarded them not, saith the Lord. rnt0.16. | 10 For 'this is the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel after those days, saith the Lord; I taro. | will t put my laws into their mind, tor,upn. Jand write them 'in their hearts : n Zech 0.8. and ™I will be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people : “tai. 4.39. | 11 And "they shall not teach every iJon 2.97.| man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for all shall know me, from the least to the greatest. 12 For I will be merciful to their “Yon. 11:27. | unrighteousness, ˚and their sins and * |their iniquities will I remember no more. "2Cor. 5.17.1 13 PIn that he saith, A new covenant, he hath made the first old. Now that which decayeth and waxeth old ¢s ready to vanish away. CHAPTER IX. 1 The description of the rites and bloody saorifices of the law, 11 far inferior to the dignity and perfection of the blood and saerifice of Christ. 1 0r, cere i igor verily the first covenant nies, no had also "ordinances of divine a *.0. service, and *a worldly sanctuary. : tages «| 2»Forthere was a tabernacle made; ea = the first, ˚wherein was ‘the candle"Exod; 3g | Stick, and ˚the table, and the shewLev. 24,5.¢,| bread; which is called ' the sane¥0r, tity. tuary. ae 3 ‘And after the second veil, the a.g.19, | tabernacle which is called the Holiest of all; —- 4 Which had the golden censer, & 96,33 ¢˚ | And Sthe ark of the covenant overlaid Wxod, ie : round about with gold, wherein was Rin . ’|"the golden pot that had manna, 17-10. and? Aayon’s rod that budded, and 0: |* the tables of the covenant ; | 5And toverit the cherubimsof glory shadowing the mereyseat; of which 26 . ‘Ry We cannot now speak particularly. 6 Now when these things were thus ;,}Ordained, “the priests went always .|into the first tabernacle, accomplishy, {ing the service of God. 7 But into the- second went the high priest alone "once every year, "| not without blood, ?which he offered Jor us. 23 for himself, and for the errors of the ~ ane eople : 64 8 ?The Holy Ghost this signifying, that ‘the way into the holiest of all was not yet made manifest, while as the first tabernacle was yet standing: 9 Which 2vas a figure for the time then present, in which were offered both gifts and sacrifices, * that could — Pech. 10.19, 20. a John 14, 6. r

Gal. 3. 21, ch. 7. 18, 19. not make him that did the service] “™% 1 perfect, as pertaining to the conscience ; 10 Which stood only in * meats and | * £5)" 314° drinks, and ‘divers washings, "and | *Xum > -19-7, carnal ' ordinances, imposed on them until the time of reformation. 11 But Christ being come *an high priest ¥ of good things to come, * by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building ; 12 Neither * by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered in °once into the holy place, 4 having obtained eternal redemption | ! &e. « Ephes. 2. 15. Col 20. ch. 7. 16. or, 1 Or, rites, or, ceremonies. 13 For if ¢the blood of bulls and of ch. 10. 10, ° wp a Dan. 0. 24. goats, and ‘the ashes of an heifer)» rev: 3 ev. 16. 14, sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth ‘x fi Numb. 19.2, | to the purifying of the flesh : V7, &e. 1 + How much more £shall the blood | *} $72 of Christ, "who through the eternal, ®Y.4,5,, Spirit ‘ offered himself without 'spot), 4? to God, ‘purge your conscience from | ‘dead works ™to serve the living | 10 +. God? © | at 15 " And for this cause ° he is the |.” mediator of the new testament, ? that | by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions that were °*! under the first testament, ‘they » Rom. which are called might receive the! lve promise of eternal inheritance. Reet 16 For where a testament is, there must also of necessity "be the death he 1. Luke 1. 74, Rom, & ly, 1 Or, ds of the testator. Provan 17 For'a testament is of force after |: Gal. 2. 15. men are dead: otherwise it is of no strength at all while the testator liveth. 18 *Whereupan neither the first] *#xeu. 24. 6, testament was ‘dedicated without | ior, Or, purizied. blood. 19 Forwhen) Loses hadspokenevery precept to all the people according to the law, the took the blood of ealves * Exod. 24. 5, : " K 6, a, : and of woats, “with water, and 'sear Kev. 1. La, ‘i 3, 1, let wool, and hyssop, and sprinkled | "Lev. 4.6 J 7. 49, 31. 30° both the book, and all the people, | 159 aly

The necessity of Christ's death. HEBREWS IX. The weakness of the ly Anno DOMINI (4 ——’ + Exod. 24. 8. Matt. 26. 20. y Exod, 29.12, 36. Lev. 8.15, 19. & 16, 14, 15,16, 18,19. + Lev. 17. 11. seh. 6. 5. beh. 0. 20. ech, 8.2. 4 Rom, 8 34. ch. 7. 25, 1 John 2. 1. ever. 7. f yer. 12, ch. 7. 27. & 10,10, 1 Pet, 3, 18, 81 Cor. 10, 11. 1 3. 18. 11 Pet. 2, 94, 1 John 3. 5, ™ Matt. 26, 20, Rom, 5. 15, » Tit. 913, 2 Pet. 3,12, "Col. 2.17, ch. 8. 6, & 9, 23, beh. 9.1, ech. 9, 9, 4 ver, 14, N Or, they would have ceased to be offered, because, $c, * Lev. 16, ork * 2), every year, the testament which God hath enjoined unto you. . . 21 Moreover "he sprinkled with blood both the tabernacle, and all the vessels of the ministry. 22 And almost all things are by the law purged with blood; and *without shedding of blood is no remission. 23 It was therefore necessary that the patterns of things in the heayens should he purified with these ; but the heavenly things themselves with better sacrifices than these. 24 For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, but into heaven itself, now “to appear in the presence of God for us : 25 Nor yet that he should offer himself often, as *the high priest entereth into the holy place every year with blood of others ; 26 For then must he often have suffered since the foundation of the world: but now ‘once in the end of the world hath he appeared to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself, 27" And as it is appointed unto 9.| Men once to die, ‘hut after this the . | judgment : 28 So *Christ was once !offered to ‘/bear the sins ™of many; and unto them that "look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation. CHAPTER X. 1 The weakness of the law sacrifices. 10 The sacrifice of Christ's body once offered, A for ever hath taken away sins. 19 - An evhorlation to hold fast the faith, wi i yee JSaith, with patience and [Pe the law having “a shadow of good things to come, and not the very Image of the things, ‘can never with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually make the aes thereunto “perfect, ~ *or then "would they not have tess to be offered 2 ue. that e Worehippers once purged should ave had no more conscience of sins, 3 ˚But j : ie = those sacrifices there ts mbrance again made of sins 4 For ‘it is not hen he cometh into saith, Sacrifice and 20 Saying, *This és the blood of | which are the figures of *the true ; | offering thou woulde. body "hast thon pamela but 6 In burnt offerings and i for sin thou hast had no 2 aed ‘ifices 7 Then said I, Lo, I come mes volume of the book it is ae tts me,) to do thy will, 0

God a 8 Above when he said Sac, and offering and burnt offerin 5 i ofering for sin thou wouldest fi neither hadst pleasure therein; which are offered by the law ; 9 Then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will, O God. He taketh away the ik that he may establish the second, 10 "By the which will we are sanctified ‘through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all. 11 And every priest standeth *daily ministering and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices, !which can never take away sins : 12 ™But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins, for ever sat down on the right hand of God; 13 From henceforth expecting “till his enemies be made his footstodl. 14 For by one offering che hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified. 15 Whereof the is a witness to us: had said before, F 16 ?'This is the covenant that A make with them after those ‘ cue saith the Lord, I will put my ‘nds into their hearts, and in thet ™ will I write them ; ite 17 +And their sins and iniquitte will I remember no more. of these 18 Now where remission ( is, there is no more ant 19 Having there’ te the 4 boldness to enter “1? by the blood of Jesus, Holy Ghost also for after that he for 51. rotlvels he hath ! consecrate <4 esh the veil, that is to 89)», 1 ost 0 21 And having an bight a el . sthe house of Gods » with ® 92, y Let us draw sa nit heart “in full aa e mfrom! ing our hearts sprink ries conscience, and ˚ou! yer holiest |B \ > 10 Sten ify Anno Dom N Oy 105, oy ea eg § Johny. 19, ch. 13.12, Veh. 12, kNumb, 42. che 7.95, ‘yer. a Ps. 10,1 jets 2.38 1Cor. 35.55, eh 11d over |. = y pave, penile cit tates ich + ng ways © el 20 By ‘a newand hiv 4 og ii . ’ al et fog3i0P| with pure wale: 93 © Let us 0! # of our faith withou pat 1) dhe is faithful that p of055 | in. d fast erg (lot) 3m

Finhortation to stedfast faith. HEBREWS X. The nature of faith. i oa 4 earereel 94 And Ict us consider one another| 39 But we are not of them kwhodraw] 1 ourrnt poMINI | tq provoke unto love and to good | back unto perdition ; but of them that 64 ft | works : ‘believe to the saving of the soul. io reeien + Aoi 3 25 ˚Not forsaking the assembling CHAPTER XI. Acts 16.2, of ourselves together, as the manner 1 What faith is. 6 Without faith ve cannot of some 7s; but exhorting one an-| please’ Goll. 7 The worthy fruits thereof ‘gom.13.11.| other: and ‘go much the more, as ye} _™% “ke Suthers of ali time. Phil. 4.5, | See &the day approaching. OW faith is the "substance of 27Pet. 3. 0, hi 26 For "if we sin wilfully ‘after things hoped for, the evidence that we have received the know-|*of things not seen. : ledge of the truth, there remaineth| 2 For by it the elders obtained a no more sacrifice for sins, good report. 27 But a certain fearful looking for| 3 Through faith we understand that Exek. 26.5. of judgment and ‘fiery indignation, | ‘the worlds were framed by the word Zeph. 1. 10. nh SVation, ‘ - ree & which shall devour the adversaries. | of God, so that things which are seen ‘| 28 'He that despised Moses’ law| were not made of things which do = Deut. i7.2,| died without mercy ™under two or| appear. — | Satta is, | three witnesses : | + By faith “Abel offered unto God | *7y3,.05"t2. ;.| 29 ˚Ofhow much sorer punishment, | a more excellent sacrifice than Cain, | eee, suppose ye, shall he be thought wor- | by which he obtained witness that thy, who hath trodden under foot the | he was righteous, God testifying of| *1Cor. 11. 29, i ¢rr,11.29.| Son of God, and ˚hath counted the|his gifts: and by it he being dead blood of the covenant, wherewith he | *'yet speaketh. is was sanctified, an unholy thing, "and 5 By faith ‘Enoch was translated Ephes. 4.90. | hath done despite unto the Spirit of | that he should not see death ; and) 22˚33. grace? was not found, because God had! ** 30 For we know him that hath| translated him: for before his trans“Rout §3-%8. | said, “Vengeance belongeth unto me, | lation he had this testimony, that} Sipser I will recompense, saith the Lord.|he pleased (od. | Petia |And again, *The Lord shall judge) 6 But without faith i¢ is impossible , 8.14." \his_ people. ~ |to please Aim: for he that cometh to 31 *J¢ is a fearful thing to fall into) God must believe that he is, and ities the hands of the living God. that he is a rewarder of them that ifotin 32 But ‘eall to remembrance the | diligently seek him. : ; = Pil on former days, in

which, "after ye were 7 By faith * Noah, being warned *s°"°% '* a illuminated, ye endured *a great fight | of God of things not seen as yet,| “21. | of afflictions ; ‘moved with fear, "prepared an ark |! 05.’ 33 Partly, whilst ye were made ¥a| to the saving of his house ; by the |*! Pee a an. He gazingstock both by reproaches and which he condenmed the world, and 414.7 | afflictions; and partly, whilst “ye be-} became heir of ‘the righteousness | cares -|came companions of them that were} which is by faith. ; Phi so used. ? Matt. 12. ba 3), *Luke 19, 5, Phil. . 0 used . 8 By faith * Abraham, when he was *Ge-12.1.4 34 For ye had compassion of me| called to go out into a place which = ;,|"“In my bonds, and ¥took joyfully the | he should after reeeive for an inhe2 |Spoiling of your goods, knowing "in| ritance, obeyed ; and he went out, yourselves that ‘ye have in heaven| not knowing whither he went. a better and an enduring substance.| 9 By faith he sojourned in the land 35 Cast not away therefore your | of promise, as ina stranee country confidence, “which hath great re-|'dwelling in tabernacles wi : .|compence of reward. and Jacob, "the heirs wit 36 ¢For ye have need of patience, | the same promise : : that, atter ye have done the will of| 10 For he looked for ® God, fye might receive the promise. agaa Men. Lik é& th Tsaae i iat h him of) | ch. a city whieh | Yt {t hath foundations, ˚w i Joh. OG ‘ 1 a » whose builder and | * sh. he pone a little while, and "he | maker is God. 1 eens nat Shall come will ¢ ‘ vi Thro i |» Ge at shall come will come, and will 11 Through faith also ?Sara herself’ |" Gen. 17. 19. not tarry. = received strength to conceive s SI a : . ¢ 0 conceive seed ooo the just shall live by faith: | and “was delivered of a child when|" fa any man draw back, my soul] she was past age, because she judged Le shall have no pleasure in him, him *faithtul who had promised. — 75 OO — Mi. * Rom, 4. 31. eh. LO.

The worthy fruits of faith HEBREWS XI. Anno DOMINI tH ee |= Rom. 4. 19. | Gen, 22. 17. Rom. 4. 1. 119. 19. 1 Pet. 1.17. 2.11, teh. 13,14, « Exod, 3. 6, 15, 4 Jam. 2. 21. 1 Or, Ta, © Gen. 21, 12, Rom. 1), 7. f Rom. 4. 17, 19, 21. Gen. 97. # Gen, 97. 97, Gen. 48. 5, 16, 20, ‘Gen. 47. 31. * Gen. 50, 24, 25, Exod. 13.19. {| Or, rememheved, ' Exod. 2, 2, Acts 7. 20, «Bx . Exod. 1.16, * fixed. 2.10, Ts. 4. 10, Yeh ta, 1s WOr fe Christ, = sur —_|Sures ink > = i th 12 Therefore sprang there even of one, and ‘him as good as dead, 30 many as the stars of the sky in multitude, and as the sand which is by the sea shore innumerable. ing seen them afar off, and were persuaded of them, and embraced them, and confessed that they were stran». | gers and pilgrims on the earth. 14 For they that say such things “declare plainly that they seek a country. 15 And truly, if they had been mindful of that country from whence they came out, they might have had opportunity to have returned. 16 But now they desire a better country, that is, an heavenly: wherefore God is not ashamed *to be call».22./od their God: for "he hath prepared for them a city. 17 By faith ‘Abraham, when he was tried, offered up Isaac: and he that had received the promises “offered up his only begotten son, 18 'Of whom it was said, ¢That in Isaac shall thy seed be called : 19 Accounting that God ‘was able to raise him up, even from the dead; from whence also he received him in a figure, 20 By faith sIsaae blessed Jacob and Esau concerning things to come. 21 By faith Jacob, when he was a dying, “blessed hoth the sons of J oseph ; and ‘worshipped, leaning upon the top of his staff, ’ 22 By faith "Joseph, when he died, made mention of the departing of the children of Israel; and gaye commandment concerning his hones. 23 By faith 'Moses, when he was born, was hid three months of his parents, because they saw he was a probe child ; and they were not afraid * he king’s "commandment. 24 By faith "Moses, when he was os to years, refused to he called - ei Pharaoh’s daughter ; fiction ee rather to suffer afwith the people of God, than to enj ; enjoy the ple Bat Sd A asures of § oY a season ; Pleasures of sin 28 Retowt Thigh teeming. Pthe reproach ! of : .Sreater nehes than the trea“8ypt: for he had respect ee e 13 These all died tin faith, "not hav- | "ling received the promises, but *hayunto ‘the recom ward. 27 By faith The forsook fearing the wrath of th he endured, as *see} invisible. 28 Through faith th over, and the sprinklin lest he that destroyed the firstborn should touch thenr, 29 By faith “they passed through

the Red sea as by dry land: vhs : the Egyptians assaying to do wore drowned. 30 By faith *the walls of Jericho|:Je.12 fell down, after they ed about seven days, 31 By faith ¥the harlot Rahab perished not with them 'that believed |! not, when “she had received the spies) with peace. 32 And what shall the time would fail me to tell of *Ge- Ale deon, and 0f? Barak, andof*Samson, |.j: and of “Jephthae; of David also, ti and ‘Samuel, and of the prophets: |"; 33 Who through faith subdued |"5 kingdoms, wrought Sobtained promises, "stopped the | 4s, mouths of lions, 34 ‘Quenched the D; “escaped the edge of the sword, ‘out of weaknesswere made stro Fa the valiant in fight, ™turned to m8 i armies of the aliens. 35 " Women receive raised to life again: tortured, not accepting that they might obtain @ surection : 36 And others ha mockings and scourgingss over Pof bonds and 1 slain with the swore ed about ‘in sheepsk skins ; being destitu mented ; 38 (Of whom the worthy:) they wa? and in mountains, * caves of the earth, having : 39 And these all, a good report throug not the promise: AQ God having" P* ter thing for Us thai yma should not be 78" Ep aeeese Pence of the re.) 1: *they W™" dered } —_, 7 the Fathers of id of ld, = Epypt, not e kin for}'« ng him who is © kept the pass. ths i of blood,| vs 12, a1, "Exoil, 14,0) 4. were compass¥ Josh, 6. 2 Jam. 295, I more say? for righteousness, | violence of fire,| : ng, axel niet i yl, d the dead eth and others were ts deliverances ye" | 98 peter 1°] 2 d trial of ¢ mul ‘ 5 yea, morement : mprisom “avallal y were |< d, they te, au not | ja was ! | wor Jd I gertS: ins in quit nd ti dens ine civ" i y Ja pet} “ ce (he xgoll t us} ut ed 8 jded ** ; ne withew ported’

gp ' Buhortation to constant faith, Anno poMINI tid Col. 3.0. 1 Pet. 2. 1. 61 Cor. 9, 24. Phil, 3. 13, ner. 4 Luke 24. 26. Phil. 2. 8, &e, 1 Pet. 1. 11. © Ps, 110.1. ch. 1.3, 13. &hl 1 Pet. 3, 29. € Matt: 10. 24, 35, John 15, 20. 5 Gal. 6. 9. 41 Cor. 10.13. ch.W, 82, 33, wu. "Job 5.17. Prov. 3. 11. Rev. 3:19, Deut. 0, 2Sam 5 Pri "Pe 03, 15 1 Pel! Pe u Xun, 16,92, 12. 10, BX vA veh. 12, 3, 7 Or, as seem yout, or, meet to? OP CHAPTER XII. 1 An exhortation lo constant Saith, patience, and godliness. 22 A commendation of the new testament above the old. HEREFORE seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of*witnesses, “let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset vs, and let us run ¢with patience the race that is set before us, 2 Looking unto Jesus the "author and finisher of our faith; 4who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and °is set down at the right hand of the throne of God. 3 For consider him that endured such contradiction of sinners against himself, Slest ye he wearied and faint in your minds. 4 "Ye have not yet resisted unto blood, striving against sin. 5 And ye have forgotten the exhortation which speaketh unto you as unto children, ‘My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of him: 6 For "whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth. 7 'If ye endure chastening, God dealeth with you as with sons; for what son is he whom the father chasteneth not ? 8 But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons. 9 Furthermore we have had fathers of our flesh which corrected us, and We gave them reverence: shall we not much rather be in subjection unto “the Father of spirits, and live ¢ 10 For they verily for a few days chastened us “after their own pleasure; but he for ow profit, *that se might be partakers of his holiness. 11 Now no chastening for the preSent seemeth to be joyous, but grievous: nevertheless afterward it yieldeth ?the peaceable fruit of righteoushess unto them which are exercised thereby. (2 Wherefore “lift up the hands which hang down, and the feeble knees ; 13 * And make 'straight paths for m your feet, lest that which is lame be HEBREWS XII. patience, and godliness. turned out of the way; *but let it oe rather be healed. tid 14 ‘Follow peace with all men, and = aan holiness, “without which no man |«ps. 34. 14. Rom. 12. 18. shall see the Lord: & 141. 15 *Looking diligently ‘lest any wate 5B

man 'fail of the grace of God; “lest| ' ; any root of bitterness springing up trouble you, and thereby many be defiled; 16 * Lest there 4¢ any fornicator, or profane person, as sau, ?who for one morsel of meat sold his birthright. 17 For ye knowhow that afterward, ¢when he would have inherited the blessing, he was rejected: ‘for he foundno! place of repentance, though 1 Or. seny to he sought it carefully with tears. mind. 18 For ye are not come unto “the | “Fseg 122. mount that might be touched, and that burned with fire, nor unto black- * ness, and darkness, and tempest, ei is. 7 19 And the sound of a trumpet,| ?™™"* and the voice of words; which voice they that heard ‘intreated that the | ‘Exo word should not be spoken to them] 2 * any more : 20 (For they could not endure that which was commanded, And if so | *28°: 1213 much as a beast touch the mountain, it shall be stoned, or thrust through with a dart: 21 "And so terrible was the sieht, | * Exot 19.16. that Moses said, I exceedingly tes and quake :) : 22 But ye are come ‘unto mount Sion, ‘and unto the city of the living God, the heavenly Jerusalem, '!and to an innumerable company of angels, 23 To the general assembly and chureh of ™the firstborn, "which are ‘written in heaven, and to God *the Judge of all, and to the spirits of | just men Pmade perfect, 24 And to Jesus ‘the mediator of|' the new 'covenant, and to ‘the blood of sprinkling, that speaketh better |! things *than that of Abel. 25 See that ye refuse not him that speaketh. For tif they ese who refused him that spake on earth much more shell not we escape, if we turn away trom him that speaketh from heaven : 26 "Whose yoice then shook the | * seu tot. earth: but now he hath promised, saying, * Yet once more [shake not) * ts the earth only, but also heaven, = | 18, Deut. +. 11. & 5. Or crass oG aped not

i 4 The apostle giveth HEBREWS XII. divers admonjy Anno DOMINI o4 J Or, may be shaken. 1 Or, let us hold fast. Deut. 4. 24. & 9. ). 3. Ps. 50.3. & * Rom. 12.10. 1 Thess. 4. 9. 1 Pet. 1. 2. &e. & 4.7, 20, 21. b Matt. 25. 35, 13. Rom: 12.15. 1 Cor. 12.26. Col. 4. 18. 1 Pet, ©1 Cor, 6,9. Gal. 5.19, 21. Ephes, 5, 5, Col. 3. 5, 6. Rev, 22. 15, f Matt. 6, 25, 34. Phil. 4. 11, 12, 1 Tim. 6.6, 8. @ Gen. 28.15, Deut.31.6,8, Josh. 1, 6. 1 Chroi 20, Ps, 87. 25. Ps, 97.1, & 46.4, 11, 12, & 115, 6. ‘ver. 17, I Or, are the guides. kh. 6, 12. 'John 8. 58. ch, 1. 19. Rev. 1. 4, ™ Ephes, 4,14, es 4.14, Col. 2. 4, 8. ]John 4.1. ” Rom. 14.17. Col. 2. 16. 1Tim. 4.3, £91 & 16 2. 16. Numb, 19, 3, > Exod. 24.17. 12, [have no night to eat wh 27 And this word, Yet once more, sienifieth ‘the removing of those things that 'are shaken, as of things that aremade,thatthosethingswhich ‘|! cannot be shaken may remain. 28 Wherefore we receiving a kingdom which cannot be moved, "let us have grace, whereby we may serve God acceptably with reverence and godly fear : . ; 29 For 7 our God és a consuming 15. i. | fire. CHAPTER XIII. 1 Divers admonitions, as to charity, 4 to honest life, 5 to avoid covelousness, 7 to regard God's preachers, 9 to take heed of strange doctrines, 10 to confess Christ, 16 to give alms, 17 to obey governors, 18 to pray for the apostle. 20 The conctusion. ET *brotherly love continue. 2 Be not forgetful to entertain strangers: for thereby ‘some have entertained angels unawares. 3 4Remember them that are in bonds, as bound with them; and them which suffer adversity, as being yourselves also in the body. 4 Marriage is honourable in all, and the hed undefiled: *but. whoremongers and adulterers God will judge. 5 Let your conversation be without covetousness; and ‘be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, *I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee. 6 So that we may boldly say, "The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me. 7 ‘Remember them which ' have the rule over you, who have spoken unto you the word of God: whose faith follow, considering the end of their conversation. 8 Jesus Christ !the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever, 9 ™ Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines. For it is a ee thing that the heart be esta3 ee grace; "not with meats, ie esis not profited them that ow 1 oceupied therein. e have an altar, whereof the ich serye the tabernacle. 11 For ?the bodies of those beasts, whose blood is brought intothe sana] tuary by the high priest for sin bis burned without the camp. i 12 Wherefore

Jesus also, that h might sanctify the people with his own blood, ‘suffered without the gate 13 Let us go forth therefore into him without the camp, bearing reproach. 14 § For here have weno continuing "Mie, city, but we seek one to come, M 15 *By him therefore let us offer This |'*%, ry che “ath «the sacrifice of praise to God con- «te tinually, that is, *the fruit of our naa lips t giving thanks to his name, | f/f 16 ¥ But to do good and to com 5 ge municate forget not: for *with such sacrifices God is well pleased. 17 *Obey them that "have the mle aa . over you, and submit yourselves: for > they watch for your souls, as they that’ must give account, that they may do it with joy, and not with grief: for that is unprofitable for] * you. : 18 ° Pray for us: for we trust we have a good conscience, In all things willing to live honestly. 19 But I beseech you to do this, that L may be resto you the sooner. ‘a %30 Now ‘the God of peace, = i brought again from the ost afl Lord Jesus, "that great one te the sheep, ‘through = bloot ° verlasting ‘covenant, | : “31 sre you perfect in ap work to do his will, oe a that whichis wellpleasing: 3 at / through Jesus Christ ; pee lory for ever and ever. 22° And I beseech you tion : f0"|0 suffer the word of exhor et youl in 1] haye written a letter unl? , words. prother 3 Know ye that Po i whom ver. 4 ethe rather ed to ’ ’ Wes Pi at libertys VP gu, [imc mothy Pis set at ner yl ee yo Mo inet? if he come shortly, pave Onli te iW he co them athat aint’ qi = nie ne and all the * rule over yOu My ! They of Italy aon , he ll. Ame 95 *r Grace be with ¥ 1 stay’ by 1g fr0 "| Written to the Hebrew pimothyAnni Dow Ts fi q john, Acts. 39, Ted tt Cor. bd Phiten. 2 | prethre Nias hong, ILS, 2. 1f, I, es. i BL a) |

Anno DOMINI about 60 —_————os" ® Acts 12. 17. & 15, 13. © Matt. 5, 12. Acts 5, 41. Hebr. 10.34. 1 Pet, 4. 13, 16. £1 Pet. 1. 6. ® Rom. 5. 3, ‘Mark 11, 2. Vim. 3.0" Pech. 4g. 10s, gory, and "it shall be given him. wayering. For he that wavereth is 3. |Stass he shall pass away. THE GENERAL EPISTLE OF JAMES. CHAPTER I. 2 Weare lo rejoice under the cross, 5 lo ask pulience of Coe, 13 and in our trials not lo impute our weakness, or sins, unto him, 19 but rather lo hearken to the word, to meditute init, and todo thereafter. 26 Otherwise men may seem, but never be truly religious. 2 TAMES, a servant of God and of the Lord Jesus Christ, ˚to the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad, greeting. 2 My brethren, *count it all joy ‘when ye fall into divers temptations ; 3 ® Knowing this, that the trying of your faith worketh patience. 4 But let patience have her perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing. 5 "If any of you lack wisdom, ‘let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not ; 6 'But let him ask in faith, nothing like a wave of the sea driven with the wind and tossed. 7 For let not that man think that he shall receive any thing of the Lord. 8 ™A double minded man is un-| stable in all his ways. 9 Let the brother of low degree "vejoice in that he is exalted : 10 But the rich, in that he is made low: because "as the flower of the 11 For the sun is no sooner risen with a burning heat, but it wither-| eth the grass, and the flower thereof’) falleth, and the grace of the fashion of it perisheth: so also shall the rich man fade away in his ways. 12 ˚Blessed ts the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he shall receive P the crown of life, | ‘which the Lord hath promised to them that love him, 13˚ Let no man say when he is tempted, | am tempted of God: for God ea unnot be tempted with "evil, neither tempteth he any man : 14 But every man is tempted, When he is drawn way of his own lust, and entived. . 15 Then when lust hath conceived, | i their attiction, it bringeth forth sin: and sin, when ae it is finished, * bringeth forth death.| ~ about 16 Do not err, my beloved bre-| _ thren. > Bom. 6. 21, 17 ‘Every good gift and every per- : ohm 3,27 fect gift is from above, and cometh | down from the Father of lights, “with whom is no variableness, nei- "Xu 3 ther shadow of turning. Sal. 3. 6 18 * Of his own will begat he us * John 1. 13. | with the word of truth, ¥that we 1 Cor. 4. 15. . . - » 1 Pet. 1. 23. should be a kind of 7 firstfruits of y Ephes. 1.13. his creatures. Rev its 19 Wherefore, my

beloved brethren, “let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, ‘slow to wrath: * Eccles. 5.1. | > Prov. 10.19. | & 17. 20 For the wrath of man worketh _ Eecles. ae not the righteousness of God. £16 9 21 Wherefore “Jay apart all filthi- ¢ coi ness and superfluity of naughtiness, and receive with meekness the engrafted word, ¢which is able to save your souls. "22 But ‘he ye doers of the word, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves. 23 For Sif any be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like : unto a man beholding his natural face in a glass: 24 For he beholdeth himself, and | goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was. 25 But "whoso looketh into the 32Cor 3 la perfect ‘law of liberty, and continu ‘eh 2.2. eth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, ‘this * John ta 17, man shall be blessed in his ‘deed. 1 Or, woing, 26 Ifany man among you seem to be religious, and ‘bridleth not his Ps. 34. 12. tongue, but deceiveth his own heart, | Yee 10. | this man’s religion is vain, 27 Pure religion and unde fore God and the P ™To visit the fatherle | filed be-| ather is this, ss anid widows | | "and to keep himself unspotted from the world. CHAPTRR 11. Loltis nut Fee al “srecuble to Christian Prafession | ar ted the "eh, and to despise the oor | Wrethvens Uh rather we i ; are tbe loving, a me al Wand noe fu boast of faith wh ie thet ates 7 which is bue a dead fui hi. 5 ile faith af devils, 2 nut af by | 25 und” Rahab. a ene i|

| We must not despise the poor. L JAMES TH. Laith without works is dead. \ an N Y brethren, have not the faith Mabou of our Lord Jesus Christ, *¢he Go Lord of glory, with ’respect of persons. 2 For if there come unto your tas.|sembly a man with a gold ring, in 53'15,| goodly apparel, and there come in also a poor man in vile raiment ; 3 And ye have respect to him that weareth the gay clothing, and say unto him, Sit thou here 'in a good place; and say to the poor, Stand thou there, or sit here under my footstool : 4 Are ye not then partial in yourselves, and are become judges of evil thoughts ¢ 5 Hearken, my beloved brethren, ‘Hath not God chosen the poor of this world “rich in faith, and heirs of 'the kingdom ¢which he hath promised to them that love him? 6 But tye have despised the poor. Do not rich men oppress you, Sand draw you before the judgment seats? + Gr. synagogue. | Or, wet, or, seemly. ¢ John 7. 48. 1 Cor. 1. 26, 28. 4 Luke 12. 21. 1 Tim. 6. 18. { Rey, 2. 9, Or, that. © Exod. 20, 6. rt cor 9, 7 Do not they blaspheme that worfh} 12.,, | thy name by the which ye are called? eacts33.50.| 8 Tf ye fulfil the royal law accord2°") ing to the scripture, "Thou shalt love 9.18, | thy neighbour as thyself, ye do well : '| 9 But ‘if ye have respect to persons, ye commit sin, and are conRom. 9 Gal. 5. 14, & | SC ranean vineed of the law as transgressors. 10 For whosoever shall keep the whole Jaw, and yet offend in one point, *he is guilty of all. 11 For "he that said, !Do not commit adultery, said also, Do not kill. Now if thou commit no adultery, yet if thou Ill, thou art become a transgressor of the law. 12 So speak ye, and so do, as they that shall be judged by ™the law of liberty. 13 For "he shall haye judgment without mercy, that hath shewed no & Deut. 27. 96. Matt. 5. 19, Gal. 3. 10. t Or, Matlaw which said. tT xod, 20. 13, 14, mech, 1, 25, n Job 22, 6, ku, &e, Prov. 21, 13, Matt, 6.15. de lveiotoatt : Dn BE : rey lire ; <1; 6, © |merey; and °mercy!rejoiceth against judgment, : 14? What doth it profit, my brethren, though a man say he hath faith, and have not works? can faith save him ? 15 ‘If a brother or sister be naked, and destitute of daily food, 16 And ‘one of you say unto them, Depart in peace, be ye warmed and filled; notwithstanding ye give them not those things which are needful to the body; what doth it profit ? ©] John 4. 17, 18. Or, qloricth. P Matt. 7. 26. eh. 1. 23, 1 Sce Job 31. 19, 20, Luke 3, 11, ©) John 3. 10. 17 Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being talone. 18 Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me

thy faith ‘without thy works, Sand I will shew thee my faith by my works. 19 Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: tthe devils also believe, and tremble. 20 But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith without works is dead 2 21 Was not Abraham our father justified by works, “when he had offered Isaac his son upon the altar ? 22 'Seest thou *how faith wrought with his works, and by works was faith made perfect ? 23 And the scripture was fulfilled which saith,»Abraham believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness: and he was called “the Friend of God. 24 Ye see then how that by works aman is justified, and not by faith only. 25 Likewise also “was not Rahab the harlot justified by works, when she had received the messengers, and had sent them out another way ? 26 For as the body without the 'spirit is dead, so faith without works is dead also. CHAPTER III. 1 We are not rashly or arrogantly to reprove others: 5 but rather to bridle the tongue, a liltle member, but a powerful instrument of much good, and greatharm. 13 They who be truly wise be mild, and peaceable, without envying, and strife. Y brethren, “be not many masters, "knowing that we shall receive the greater 'condemnation. 2 For ‘in many things we offend all. “Tf any man offend not in word, *the same is a perfect man, and able also to bridle the whole body. 3 Behold, ‘we put bits in the horses’ mouths, that they may obey us; and we turn about their whole body. 4 Behold also the ships, which though they be so great, and are driven of fierce winds, yet are they turned about with a very small helm, whithersoever the governor listeth, 5 Even so *the tongue is a little member, and "boasteth great things. Behold, how great 'a matter a little fire kindleth ! 1 Anno DOMINI 60 f Some copies read, by har works. ech. 3.13, * Matt. & 20. Mark 1, 24. “& 5.7, Luke 4, 44. Acts 16, 17. &19. 15, u Gen. 22. 9, 12 § Or, Tio acest, y Gen. 15. 6. Rom. 4. 3. Gal. 3. GIsai 4). &. sJosh. 2. 1. Hebr. J1-31 § Or, breath. * Matt. Ot a 14. *1Kings&i. 3 SChraG =. Prov. AL sv Eccles 7. IJohn) & 4Ps. 3a. 13 cd 1Pe iT © Matt. 12 57, Ps 3.9 6 Prov. 12.18 & 12 hPsl 1 Or, enaat } about | t Gr.by iter’ | \ | | = Hebr.11.17. 2 2Chro.2) 7. |

pl Anno 1 Or, win Wy 01 rang tis hy of governing the tongue. Rom. 2, a0" 2 17, “1 Cor, 2, 6, 7 JAMES III. 6 And ithe tongue isa fire, a world poMINT | of iniquity : so is the tongue among a“. our members, that "it defileth the ——~ | whole body, and setteth on fire the tire tn teourse of nature; and it is set on Maae7.15, | fire of hell. ‘whet. | 7 Kor every tkind of beasts, and Grier) of dirds, and of serpents, and of things in the sea, is tamed, and tarnature |hath been tamed of t mankind : TaN 8 But the tongue can no man 1Ps.140.3 |tame; i¢ ig an unruly evil, 'full of deadly poison. 9 Therewith bless we God, even the Father; and therewith curse we men, "Gen. 1. 26. |™which are made after the similitude &5.1.&9.6, of God. 10 Out of the same mouth proceedeth blessing and cursing. My brethren, these things ought not so to be. 11 Doth a fountain send forth at Norte. \the same "place sweet water and bitter ? 12 Can the fig tree, my brethren, bear olive berries? either a vine, figs? so can no fountain both yield salt water and fresh. “Gala, 13 " Who isa wise man and endued with knowledge among you? let him *8-218 | shew out of a good conversation °his "e181. | works Pwith meekness of wisdom. Rom. 13,13, 14 But if ye have ‘bitter envying and strife in your hearts, ‘glory not, and lie not against the truth. "eh. 1.17, F Piit’si9, | 15 ®This wisdom descendeth not Bei 4 utes” | from above, but is earthly, "sensual, devilish. 16 For twhere envying and strife ts, there és tconfusion and every evil work. 17 But “the wisdom that is from above is first pure, then peaceable, gentle, and easy to be intreated, full of mercy and good fruits, "without partiality, *and without hypocrisy. _18 And the fruit of righteousness 1s sown in peace of them that make peace, t CHAPTER LY. 1 We are to strive against covelousness, A infemperance, 5 pride, VN detraction, and rash Judgment of others: V3 anil not to be confident in the good success of worldly business, but mindful ever of the uncertainty of this life, lo commit ourselves und ull our afficirs lo God's providence, ROM whence come wars and "fightings tong you? cone they not henee, even of your "lusts “that war in your members 4 ~2Ye lust, and have not: ye "kill, vars about 60 S—/ | Or, envy. & Job 27. 9. & and desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war, yet ye have not, because ye aslc not. 3 Ye ask, and receive not, “because ye ask amiss, that ye may consume 7# upon your "lusts. 4 4Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that *the friendship of the world is

enmity with God? ‘whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God. 5 Do ye think that the scripture saith in vain, *The spirit that dwelleth in us lusteth 'to envy ? 6 But hegiveth more grace. Whereforehesaith, "Godresisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble. 7 Submit yourselves therefore to God. ‘Resist the devil, and he will flee from you. : 8 *Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. ‘Cleanse your| hands, ye sinners; and ™purify your hearts, ye "double minded. 9 ˚Be afflicted, and mourn, and | weep: let your laughter be turned | to mourning, and your joy to heavi- | ness. | 10 "Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up. 1 aSpeak not evil one of another, brethren. He that speaketh evil of his brother, ‘and judgeth his brother, | speaketh evil of the law, and judgeth the law: but if thou judge the law, thou art not a doer of the law, but a judge. 12 There is one lawgiver, ‘who is able to save and to destroy: ‘who art thou that judgest another ? 13 “Go to now, ye that say, To day or to morrow we will go into such a city, and continue there a year, and buy and sell, and get gain : 14 Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what js your life? "Tt is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away. * Matt. 10. 23. Rom. 14. 4, 13, 4 Prov. 27.1. Luke 12 la, we 15 For that ye ought to say, *If the Lord will, we shall live, and do this, or that. 16 But now ye ines: “all such 17 Theretore to do good it is sin, rejoice in your boastrejoicing ts evil. *to him that knoweth >and doeth i not, to him * 1 John2. 15. f John 15. 19. Or, enviously. 4 Job 22. 20. ? Matt. 3. 4. ? Job 2. 29. Mate 23.12. Luke 14. 11. 18 La 1 Pet 3 a Ephes 4 31. 1 Per. 2.1. "Matt. 7.1, Luke 6.37, Rom. 2. 1. 1 Cor. 4. 5, | A guinst pride, detraction, &c. |

a, Luke 6. 24. 1 Tim. 6. 9. b Job 13, 28. Matt. 6. 20, ch. 2.2. Rom. 2. 5. 4 Lev. 19. 13. Job 24. 10, pe Jer. 22. 13, Mal. 3. 5, Deut, 24. 15. f Job 21, 13, Amos 6. 1, 4. Luke 16. 19, 25, tim. 5.6. eh. 2.6. 4 Or, Be long patient, or, Suffer with long palience. "Deut, 11. 14, Jer, 5, 24, 4 Or, Groan, or, Grieve nal. ™ Matt. 5, 19, Hebr.11. 35, ke and Job: 12 to forbear swearing, 13 to pray in adversity, (0 sing in prosperity : 16 to acknowledge mutually our several faults, to pray one for another, 19 and to reduce a straying brother to the truth. 0 4to now, ye rich men, weep and howl for your miseries that shall come upon you. 2 Your riches are corrupted, and ‘your garments are motheaten. 3 Your gold and silver is cankered ; and the rust of them shall be a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. “Ye have heaped treasure together for the last days. 4: Behold, “the hire of the labourers who have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth : and ‘the cries of them which have reaped are entered into the ears of the Lord of sabaoth. 5 Ye have lived in pleasure on the earth, and been wanton; ye have nourished your hearts, as in a day of slaughter. 6 &Ye have condemned and killed the just; and he doth not resist you. 7 "Be patient therefore, brethren, unto the coming of the Lord. Behold, the husbandman waiteth for the precious fruit of the earth, and hath long patience for it, until he receive "the early and latter rain. S Be ye also patient ; stablish your hearts: ‘for the coming of the Lord draweth nigh, 9™! Grudge notone against another, brethren, lest ye he condemned : behold, the judge 'standeth before the door. 10 ™Take, my brethren, the prophets, who have spoken in the name of the Lord, for an example of suffering affliction, and of patience. : T Wicked rich men threatened. JAMES V. Evhortation to pati WNneg. 3 , uno CHAPTER V. 11 Behold, *we count them hg DOMIN |1 picked rich men are to fear God's ven- which endure. Ye haye heard ‘cf uv geance. 7 We ought to be patient in afftic- | othe patience of Job and h; : “— tions, after the example of the prophets, > aVe sean Pthe end of the L Lord is very mercy. 12 But above all things thren, swear not, seller i oa ven, neither by the earth, neither by any other oath: but let your yea be yea; and your nay, nay’; lest yo. fall into condemnation. | 13 Is any among you afflicted? let him pray. Is any merry? ‘let him sing psalms. 14 Is any sick among you? let him call for the elders of the chureh; and let them pray over him, tanointing

him with oil in the name of the Lord : | 15 And the prayer of faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; “and if he have committed sins, they shall be forgiven him. 16 Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that] ye may be healed. *The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous Man) is? availeth much. ; ; 17 Elias was a man Ysubject to like passions as we are, and “he ee ‘earnestly that it might not ran. aand it rained not on the arth by te Lord; that athe|, pitiful, and of tonder q sandy six| «282, the space of three yeal's and Hei otg ld months. . nel agi , cL the | aking! 18 And "he prayed agai, ane tye heaven gave rain, an brought forth her fruit. 19 Brethren, *if any from the truth, and him ; 20 Let him know, converteth the sinner" of his way dshall a : aout de death, and ¢shall hide 4 | of sins. 9 Num fs Va "Matt §, kg * Ephes.s. 10. Col, 3.16 ‘Mark 6.13, ©1618. 8 Js. 9.4. | Matt. rth pra nd the eat yeas vo) Kings | $e, Le It

— a THE FIRST EPISTLE GENERAL | OF PETER. I Anno CHAPTER I 12 *Unto whom it Aen Ageia eee ; 4 ut unto boi pomint | s1e slesseth God for his manifold spirituat| that “not arias yer nl ee about graces: 10 shewing that the salvation in us they did minister the t ings, m0 “Christ is no news, but a thing prophesied . f w reported unto you by them |- pan. 9. 24. of old: 13 and exhorleth them accordingly are no P y y hed thi 1 unto | fens 1%: to a godly conversation, forasmuch as they| that have preached the gospe ‘Hebe. 13, are now born anew by the word of God. you with *the Holy Ghost sent down ETIER, an apostle of Jesus| from heaven ; ‘ which things the John 7. 35. Christ, to the strangers *scat-| angels desire to look into. . ih? | tered throughout Pontus, Galatia,| 13 Wherefore *gird up the loins of | jam-l-1- | Cappadocia, Asia, and Bithynia, your mind, "be sober, and hope f to *Hphes.1.4.! 2 » lect according to the fore-|the end for the grace that is to be «Mtom: 8 29 knowledge of God the Father,| brought unto you ‘at the revelation ates 2.13, “through sanctification of the Spirit, | of Jesus Christ; *Hebr.10.22,/unto obedience and ‘sprinkling of} 14 As obedient children, * not fa| |rtemt7, [the blood of Jesus Christ: Grace as yourselves according to the hude2"* |unto you, and peace, be multiplied. | former lusts'in your ignorance: _| | |f Ber 1:3; | 3 Blessed be the God and Father) 15 ™But as he which hath called | me" of our Lord Jesus Christ, which - * 2 Cor. 7. 1. jyou is holy, so be ye holy in all) ithad4's, +er26, {according to his tabundant mercy | manner of conversation ; ‘John 3.3, 5 16 Because it is written, " Be ye) ,? 23,1). .5.|'hath begotten us again unto a i. \lively hope ‘by the resurrection of holy; for I am holy. “| Jesus Christ from the dead, 17 And if ye call on the Father, | * To an inheritance incorruptible, |° who without respect of persons | and undefiled, !and that fadeth not | judgeth according to every man’s it 2 Tim’ j', | @Way, ™reserved in heaven ! for you, work, ? pass the time of your 4so0-|"Hs° Se 5 "Who are kept by the power of | journing here in fear : ig S17 u, | God through faith unto salyation| 18 Forasmuch as ye know ‘that ye | Jel, | ready to be revealed in the last time. | were not redeemed with corruptible “Hatt 312, | 6 ° Wherein ye greatly rejoice, things. as silver and gold, from your vain conversation *veceived by tradition from your fathers ; 19 But twith the precious blood | of Christ, “as of a lamb without |* blemish and without spot : 20 * Who verily was foreordained |

before the foundation of the world, | Tit 1.24 but was manifest Yin these last times | - #8: for you, HoRes |. 10. 21 Who by him do believe in God, . Sin whom, though now ye see him |* that raised him up from the dead, 3 not, yet believing, ye rejoice with | and “grave him glory; that your faith "Joy unspeakable and full of glory: |and hope might be in God. 0, | 9 Receiving ¥the end of your faith,| 22 ; ecen the salvation of your souls. , 10 *OF which salvation the pro4.\phets have enquired and searched | diligently, who prophesied of the a, grace that should come unto you: 5 11 Searching what, or what manner of time “the Spirit of Cheist which was 5, in them did signify, when it testified t. | beforehand "the sufferings of Christ, , jtnd the glory that should follow, all the iy ‘| though now Pfor a season, if need | e, ‘ye are in heaviness through manifold temptations : 7 That ‘the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though *it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the | appearing of Jesus Christ : | 8 “Whom having not seen, ye love; Seeing ye "have purified your souls in obeying the truth through | = the Spirit unto unfeigned *loye of | {85 leas the brethren, see thaz ye love one| Hebe ut) another with a pure heart fervently: | 3063: 23 4 Being born Again, not of cor- Lain oe seed, but of incorruptible, “Joti AG y the word of God, which liveth | -Jan.t. in and abideth for ever, \ Jobo de (Or, 2 "Por Ca . Ur Naat, I flesh is as grass, and {PSN i lory of man as the flower cine

Sy iJohnl.1,3. i /ed unto you. CHAPTER II. 1 He dehorteth them from the breach of charity: 4 shewing that Christ is the foundation whereupon they are built, ll He lusts, 13 to be obedient to magistrates, Wand teacheth servants how lo obey their masters, 20 patiently suffering for well doing, afler the example of Christ. - yyins 42,| VQ THEREFORE “laying aside Col 3.8 all malice, and all guile, and m1, 21. | hypocrisies, and envies, and all evil speakings, ; 2” As newborn babes, desire the Hom. sincere ˚milk of the word, that ye <3 | may grow thereby : Her. 5.13, 3 If SO be ye have tasted that the «ps. 34.6. | Lord 2s gracious. Hebr-6.5 | 4 To whom coming, as unto a liv“Mat 2i-a9, | ing stone, ˚disallowed indeed of men, Mie 215, | but chosen of God, and precious, 105, nw | 5'Ye also, as lively stones, "are Mal.J. 11. Rom, 12, 1. Hebr. 13.15, 16, & Phil. 4. 18. - 6. Rom, 9, 33. 1 Or, an honour. m Ps, 119, 22, Matt. 21. 49, Acts 4.11, "Tsai, 8, 14, Luke 2. 34. Rom, 9, 33, ©1 Cor. 1, 23, » Exod. 9, 16. Jude 4, 4 Deut. 10. 15, ch. 1,9, t Rx. 19, 6, 6, Rev. 1, G. & 5. 10, .1.9, ‘Deut. 4, 20, &7. 6. &14, 2. & 96. 18, 19, chased people, ad i} me virtues, AGH 35 Tg jets 2 8 “la peculiar people ; \s.|& People, +13.) %ac | 8S strangers ani built up £a spiritual house, "an holy priesthood, to offer up ' spiritual sacrifices, ‘acceptable to God by Jesus Christ. 6 Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture, ! Behold, I lay in Sion achief corner stone, elect, precious: and he that believeth on him shall not be confounded. 7 Unto you therefore which believe he ts "precious: but unto them which he disobedient, ™the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is 74, |made the head of the corner, 8» And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, ˚even to them which stumble at the word, being disobedient: ? whereunto also they were | appointed, 9 But ye are % chosen generation, "a royal priesthood, *an holy nation, that ye should shew forth the ' praises of him who hath called you out of "darkness into his marvellous light : 10 *Which in time past were not God: which had not obtained mercy, ;,|but now have obtained mercy. early beloved, I beseech you d pilgrims, “abstain ts," which war against from flesh] ] he soul ; sa beseecheth them also to abstain from fleshly Pp but are now the people of rify God ‘in the day of visitation 13 ˚Submit yourselves to every ae dinance of man for the Lord’s sake: whether it be to the king, ‘ reme ; 14 Or unto governors, as unto them that are sent by him ‘for the punishment of evildoers, and #for the praise of them

that do well. 15 For so is the will of God, that with well doing ye may put to silence the ignorance of foolish men: 16 ‘As free, and not tusing your liberty for a cloke of maliciousness, but as ‘the servants of God. 17 "Honour all men. ™ Love the brotherhood. "Fear God. Honour the king. 18 °Servants, be subject to your masters with all fear; not only to}: the good and gentle, but also to the froward. : 19 For this is ip thankworthy, if a man for conscience toward God endure grief, suffering wees 20 For ‘what glory is @, one ye be buffeted for your faults, yes take it patiently? but if, when ye ; ya it ye take it pa well, and suffer for t, ve sith God. i ‘i i » this ds ! aeceptab ot oe even erential beat called: because *Chist also si ed for us, ‘leaving us ap ee ple, that ye should follow his steps: 22 "Who did no a ru nd in his mout): ao Who, when he was ¥¢ viled not again; when ! he threatened not; himself’ to him that jues' or ho his own sel in his own body we, being dea untorl ghteousness ; ye were healed. viled, #¢ eres stray ; but are n0\ Shepherd and < 4il CHAPTER auth sive duty of eth the es hor 1 He teuch ting © as su-|' neither Wa), Christ the chief corner stone. I. PETER II. Obedience du, fae pst ree of grass. The grass withereth, and) 12 >Having your conversation veal DOMINT | the flower thereof falleth away : nest among the Gentiles: far | vim 60 25 & But the word of the Lord en- "whereas they speal apiliiet yy hat, itn | some |dureth for ever. "And this is the| evildoers, *they may by pe hae <a 26. yv,y, | word which by the gospel is preach- | works, which they shall behold glo ‘Ten i Vr, oh i Matt 4, Rom, 14.4, 6Rom. 1.9, TL 2g ver. 12, "Gal, 61,10. 4 Gr. haviny, £1 Cor 7.22, ‘Rom. 12.10, 24 ank Or, ta i fr fll 9 ls bal i nil 4 ¢ he others 8 ern ana tbve Jdand tolls declarelh aso the beng the old worl a

—— ; i nity, love. Jixhortation to wnity, ; I. PETER III. sobriety, watchfulness, charity, Sc. 7 ™ Likewise, ye husbands, dwell with them according to knowledge, giving honour unto the wife, ias unto the weaker vessel, and as being heirs together of the grace of life ; “that your prayers be not hindered. 8 Finally,'be ye all of one mind, having compassionone of another,™ love as brethren, "Je pitiful, de courteous: ‘ato\ 2.° Not rendering evil for evil, or vellven. |Yailing for railing: but contrariwise 412. | blessing; knowing that ye are there‘|unto called, ?that ye should inherit a blessing. 10 For the that will love life, and See good days, let him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips that they speak no guile: 11 Let him ‘eschew evil, and do i .| good; "let him seek peace, and en12, ig,| SUC it, 12 Por the eyes of the Lord we over the righteous, “and his ears are open unto their prayers: but the face of the Lord és tagainst them that do evil. 13 * And who és he that will harm you, if ye be followers of that which Is good? 1 + ? But and if ye suffer for righteousness’ sake, happy are ye: and “be not afraid of their terror, neither be troubled; 15 But sanctify the Lord God in | your hearts: and be ready always to - 19, 95 1 Thess, 4, *SeeJob 42,9, Matt. 5. 93, 12h 8 1 19, Anno mo «| Y IKE WISI, *yewives, dc in sub-| give an answer to every man of poe ey Aw * acti : husbands ; | asketh you a reason of the hope t about poMINI | id jection to your own hus! 3 | ask you | 4 ifear- a abet if any obey not the word, "they | is in you with meekness an } J (a 0 oan amen yr! c 16 Having a good conscience ; |) or, reveralso may without the word he won [avi B . g ak ovil of you | teen a by the conversation of the wives; *that, whereas t ey spe oe > Hebr, 13.18. it 2 4While they behold your chaste | as of evildoers, they may be cin wee ctf. . | conversation coupled with fear. that falsely accuse your goo {tor 3 © Whose adorning let it not be| sation in Christ. . ie sh 212 ». |that outward adorning of plaiting} 17 For 7 2s better, if the will o “ne the hair, and of wearing of gold, or| God be so, that ye suffer for well-| of putting on of apparel ; doing, than for evil nee p lienes s.45.13, | 4: But Cet it be ‘the hidden man of} 18 For Christ also hath “once su Hebe 5 ‘72. \the heart, in that which is not cor-| fered for sins, the just for beer a 2 ol & 9Cor. 4.16. ruptible, even the ornament of ameek | just, that he might bring us ae ies | + a = and quiet spirit, which is in the sight being put to death in the esh, Bh de of God of great price. but Squickened by the Spirit : # Rom. 1.4. 5 For after

this manner in the old] 19 By which also he went and ease time the holy women also, who trust- | preached unto the spirits ‘in prison; re ed in God, adorned themselves, be-| 20 Which sometime were disobe- er ing in subjection unto their own| dient, “when once the longsuffering * ¢- | husbands : of God waited in the days of Noah, 6 Even as Sara obeyed Abraham, | while ! the ark was a preparing, iGneidten, | Scaling him lord: whose tdaughters |™wherein few, that is, eight souls , ‘lye are, as long as ye do well, and| were saved by water. wine ae not afraid with any amazement.| 21 "The like figure whereunto even.» Ephes 5.26. "1 Cor. 7. 3, baptism doth also now save us (not ; the putting away of ˚the filth of the > Tit 3. 5. flesh, ? but the answer of a good con- |? Rom. 19.10. | science toward God.) “by the resur-| #13 rection of Jesus Christ: | | 22 Who is gone into heaven, and Fis on the right hand of God; *an- |: gels and authorities and powers be-| ing made subject unto him. CHAPTER IV. 1 He exhorteth them to cease Srom sin by the evample of Christ, and the consideration of the general end that now approacheth : 12 2 and comforteth them against persecution, ORASMUCH then *as Christ hath suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves likewise with the same mind: for "he that hath suttered in the flesh hath ceased from sin; 2 ¢That he no longer “ should liye |‘ the rest of his time in the Hesh to the |: lusts of men, “but to the will of God. 5 3 ‘Por the time past of ovr lite may| Stun Ye | suffice us to haye wrought the will]: of the Gentiles, when We walked in mie cig lusts, exeess of Wine, revelmes, banquetines. ; t i nable idolatriess eat + Wherein they thi *ch2 1a edobn tin , ey ink it strange | " pits Wo as. that ye run not with them to the same} ent {i We excess of riot, speaking evil of you: 5 W ho shall give account to him that is rea, dy ‘to judge the quick and | {f° 9.s1, | the dead. 2 Tin. 4. Ll — dam. 3. ¢

Motives of comfort under persecution. I, PETER IV. Anno DOMINI about 60 k ch, 3. 19. 1 Matt. 24.13, 4. Rom. 13.12. Hebr. 10.25. Jam. 5. 8. 2 Pet.39, 11. 1 John 2. 18. m Matt.2.6.41. Luke 21. 34. 1 Cor. 4. 7. « Matt. 24. 45, & 95. 14, 21Luke 12. 42. 1Cor. 4.1, 2. Tit. 1.7. t1 Cor. 12. 4. Ephes. 4. 11, 4 Jer. 23. 99. x Rom. 12. 6, 7, 8. 1 Cor. 3.10. y Ephes. 5.20. ch, 2. 5, +1 Tim. 6. 16. ch, 5. 11. Rev. 1. 6. *1Cor. 3, 13, ch. 1. 7. b Acts 5. 41. Jam. 1. 2. ¢ Rom. 4, 17. 2 Cor. 1.7. & 4. 10, Bch. 2.20, h1] Thess.4.11. 1 Tim. 5.13, § Acts 5. 41, k Isai, 10, 12, = Luke 10), 12, 4 ® Prov, 11.3). Luke 93. 31, ° Ps. 31, 5, Luke 93, om. Me | 6 For, for this cause ‘was the gospel preached also to them that are dead, that they might he judged according to men in the flesh, but live according to God in the spirit. 7 But! the end of all things is at hand: ™be ye therefore sober, and watch unto prayer. 8 8 And above all things have fervent charity among yourselves: for charity ' shall cover the multitude of sins. 9 Use hospitality one to another ‘without grudging. J0 "As every man hath received the 13.| gift, even so minister the same one 7 |to another, ‘as good stewards of tthe ;, |manifold grace of God. 11 “Ifany man speak, Jet him speak as the oracles of God; *if any man minister, Jet him do it as of the ability which God giveth : that *God in all things maybe glorified through Jesus Christ, *to whom he praise and dominion for ever and ever. Amen. 12 Beloved, think it not strange concerning *the fiery trial which is to try you, as though some strange thing happened unto you: 13 » But rejoice, inasmuch as “ye are partakers of Christ’s sufferings ; 4 that, when his glory shall be revealed, ye may be glad also with exceed“Jing joy. 14°Tfyehe reproached forthe name of Christ, happy are ye; for the spi,, {rit of glory and of God resteth upon you: ‘on their part he is evil spoken of, but on your part he is glorified. 15 But £let none of you suffer as a murderer, or as a thief, or as an evildoer, "or as a busybody in other men’s matters. 16 Yet if any man suffer as a Christian, let him not be ashamed ; ! but let him glorify God on this behalf. 17 For the time is come that Judgment must begin at the house of God: and 'if it first degin at us, ™what shall the end de of them that obey not the gospel of God ? 18 "And if the righteous scarcely be saved, where shall the ungodly and the sinner appear ? ‘ 19 Wherefore let them that suffer according to the will of God ° commit the keeping of their souls to him in well doing, as unto a faithful Teator, CHAPTER y, 1 He ewhorteth the elders ¢ i 5 the

younger to obey , 8 hey H Socks, watchful, and constant in the faith toler, resist the cruel adversary the devil, — Mee fe elders which are among yo T exhort, who am also "an chen and. ba witness of the sufferin of Christ, and also a partaker of th glory that shall be revealed : ° 2 * Feed the flock of God 'which 4 is among you, taking the oversight thereof, *not by constraint, but willingly; ‘not for filthy lucre, but of a a 4 ready mind; 3 Neither as '£ being lords oyer "God's heritage, but ‘being ensamples to the flock. 4 And when *the chief Shepherd ue shall appear, ye shall receive 'a crown of glory ™that fadeth not away. 5 Likewise, ye younger, submit yourselves unto the elder. grace to the humble. 6 4 Humble yourselves therefore|’ under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due fim 7 *Casting all your care upo? nim; for he careth for you. 8 * Be sober, be vigilan ‘your adversary the devi ing lion, walketh abou whom he may devour + 9 "Whom resist 5 ith, *Inowing that is poe are aseomplished a ¥e brethren that are in the 7 . 10 But the God of all aan : hath called us unto his oat a by Christ Jesus, after ene soot suffered “awhile, amake y Jory tle for fame » tablish, strengthens . dominio) 11 To him Je glory ‘ail for ever and ever. muthft 12 “By Silvanus, ® . or unto you, I spl ag, a ewritten bri tilying yu the t it. Yea, "all itr i of you be subject one to another, and) 2tn + ! be clothed with humility: for °God/se.'s resisteth the proud, and ° giveth) 2 t,; because hii ».| H ], as a 70M"), pa ¢, seeking) 71 | tedfast in the] 32 : hat the same 2” Pag y who ; have prathety" have] as Q iefly, exhorting» gree ofl int "Phil, S Takeay Aaslitae i Revo, john ais) 10s, overrut ny, 5 Ezek, 3.4, Matt. 9.85, 2. 1 Cor. 3.4. fom 4 pe me 2 A , Joo) God wherein J 4 isat Baby Pal 13 The chure j tha ou gal |e gt : ther wi hfe ay 50 ae elected toge ‘hs sMarevs ot with) Searle you; and : . a anol, with) ae 14 "Greet yt a kiss of charity: , you all that are Amen. ie The duty of dion, 1 Oe,

Anno DOMINI oh Sw 1 Or, Symeon, Acts 15. 14. «Rom. 1. 12, 2 Cor. 4.13, Ephes. 4. 5. Tit. 1. 4, +Gr. of our God and Sa* John 17, 3. 4VThese 9.19, & 4.7, Be8 10, John 3, 9, ®ch, 2.19, 90, eh. 3.10, "1 Pet. 3, 7, * Gal. 6. 10 1 Thess. 3.7 ESD. VWobn 4. 91, 1 Gr. ia "John 1s, Tit 3.14 “WJobn 2.9, aE Ties 5.25, el “Vohn 3, 19, Poh. 3, 17 CHAPTER IJ. Confirming them in hope of the increase of God's graces, & he exhorteth them, by faith, and good works, to make their calling sure: 12 whercof he is careful to remember them, knowing that his death is at hand: 16 ond) warneth them to be constant in the faith of Christ, who is the true Son of God, by the | eyewitness of the apostles beholding his ma- | Jjesty, and by the testimony of the Father, | and the prophets. "QIIMON Peter, a servant and an apostle of Jesus Christ, to them | that have obtained®like precious faith | with us through the righteousness t of God and our Saviour Jesus Christ : | 2 »Grace and peace be multiplied unto you through the knowledge of God, and of Jesus our Lord, 3 According as his divine power hath given unto us all things that pertain unto life and godliness, ˚through the knowledge of him “that hath called us ' to glory and virtue : 4 *Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises: that by these ye might be ‘partakers of the divine nature, Shaving escaped \the corruption that is in the world | through lust. | 5 And beside this, "giving all dilience, add to your faith virtue; and to virtue ‘knowledge ; 6 And to knowledge temperance ; and to temperance patience; and to patience godliness ; 7 And to godliness brotherly kindness; and ‘to brotherly kindness charity, 8 For abound, neither the kn Christ. 9 But he that lacke "is blind, and ¢ if these things be in you, and they make you that ye shall be + barven "nor unfruitful in owledge of our Lord Jesus| th these things ‘annot see afar off, and hath forgotten that he was " purged from his old sins. 7 10 Wherefore the rather, brethren, give diligence ˚to make your calling and election sure: for if ye do these things, "ye shall never full: UL For so an entrance shall be ministered unto you abundantly into the everlasting kingdom of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. | "there shall be false THE SECOND EPISTLE GENERAL OF PETER. 12 Wherefore 11 will not be negligent to put you always in remembrance of these things, "though ye know them, and be established in the present truth. . 13 Yea, I think it meet, *as lon; as I am in this tabernacle, ‘to stir you up by putting you in

remembrance ; 14 " Knowing that shortly I must put off this my tabernacle, even as *our Lord Jesus Christ hath shewed me. 15 Moreover I will endeavour that ye may be able after my decease to have these things always in remembrance. 16 For we have not followed ¥cunningly devised fables, when we made known unto you the power and coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, but. *were eyewitnesses of his majesty. | 17 For he received from God the | Father honour and glory, when there came such a voice to him from the excellent glory, *This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. 18 And this voice which came from heaven we heard, when we were with him in *the holy mount. 19 We have also a more sure word | of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto ¢a lieht that shineth in a dark place, until the day dawn, and “the day star arise in your hearts: ; 20 Knowing this first, that prophecy of the scripture is of private Interpretation. 21 For ‘the prophecy came not lin old time by the will of man: Sbut holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost. i michel CHAPTER Il. @ foretelle em of false teach ing the paper Hy Ebi ele 7 hen the godly pdom =: | *no any Vlescribeth the ers of sh Me anid blasphemous ducers, aborted Yomuay be the better snown, and UT: ‘there were false also among the prophets People, even as teachers among Anno DOMINI 66 | q | 15. ch. 3.1. 1 John 2. 21. | Jude 5. rl Pet. 5.12. | ch. 3.17. +2 Cor. 5.1, 4. t ch. 3.1. | 2 See Deut. 4. 21, 22. & 31. 1s. Tim 4. 6. ohn 21. 13, 2 J y > Matt. 17.1,2. Mark 9. 2° John 1. 14. | 1John 1.1. | cere * Matt. 3.17. & 175. © Ps 119. 103. John 5. 35. f2Tim 21k 1 Pet tin | 1Or, atany tine, Vonn ai dude ti,

/ ON Il. PETER II. Their w | False teachers foretold. See es False teachers f tched brinciples Weserideg Cribed, amo | you, who privily shall bring in dam- | and that cannot cease from gj DOMINT /nable heresies, even edenying the guiling unstable souls: an heny Pe nate Lord “that bought them, eand bring | have exercised with eovetias hey w rag-| A eer 11 Gor 6,20 upon themselves swift destruction. tices; cursed children : cue Gal 3.8, | 2 And many shall follow their 'per- | 15 Which have forsaken the right Hebr. 10-29. | nicigus ways; by reason of whom the | way, and are gone astray, followi ’ in 1 Pet. 1. 18. 3 ; | way of trath shall be evil spoken of. | the way of ‘Balaam the son of Bo. iMac? | 3° And ‘through covetousness shall | sor, who loved the wages of unvight. i ie a =| Midel), LS WAYS, Os s ef = ow capies | they with feigned words smake mer- | eousness ; some copies Hom. 16.18 | handise of you : whose judgment | 16 But was rebuked for his ini2Cor-12.17.| now of a long time lingereth not, and quity: the dumb ass speaking with 1h. 1Tim. f ® | their damnation slumbereth not. man’s voice forbad the madness of s2Cor. 2-17 | 4 For if God spared not ‘the angels the prophet. tDeut.32:35.| Kthat sinned, but !cast them down to | 17 § These are wells without water, |* 2 1 iJov4.i0.” |hell, and delivered them into chains | clouds that are carried with a tempest; to whom the mist of darkness Toh of darkness, to be reserved unto |] Like’. 31. | judgment ; is reserved for ever. Rev. 2.23." 5 “And spared not the old world, 18 For when "they speak great)‘ » Gen.7-157: | but saved ™N. oah the eighth person, | swelling words of vanity, they allure Hebr. 11,7. |"a preacher of righteousness, °bring- through the lusts of the flesh, through much wantonness, those that ‘were rae 1 Pet. 3,20, | . ni Pet 3-18.) ing in the flood upon the world of : ' |the ungodly ; ‘clean escaped from them who live}, iran. »Gen. 1.24! 6 And Ptumning the cities of Sodom | in error. | Jude7. | and Gomorrha into ashes condemned |_ 19 While they promise them ‘li- soa 1 Pet. 216 berty, they themselves are ‘he sery-| 1 feet ants of corruption : for of whom a} fon.6' man is overcome, of the same 1 he fat 248 aNum.26.10. | hem with an overthrow, ‘making them an ensample unto those that after should live ungodly ; Gen. 19.16. | 7 And "delivered just Lot, vexed | brought in bondage. Al with the filthy conversation of the 20 For if after they "have estap : wicked : the pollutions of the world a ca > 8 (For that righteous man dwelling the knowledge of the Lord oe el * Ps 119. 199, | among

them, *in seeing and hearing, viour Jesus Christ, they are ae Ezk.9.4. | vexed his righteous soul from day to entangled therein, andlor ais day with their unlawful deeds ;) latter end is worse with then rsa417.19. 9 “The Lord knoweth how to deliver the beginning. for them we the godly out of temptations, and to | 21 For Pit had been hotles of right’ rate reserve the unjust unto the day of | not to have known the Tae Inown judgment to be punished: eousness, than,afterthey ’ ge | 10 But chiefly"them that walk after it, to twn fyom the holy the flesh in the lust of uncleanness, | ment delivered unto them: thom 10r, domi | anddespise !government, * Presump92, But it is happor’” vers the true prov ails nion. *Jude8. | tuous are they, selfwilled, they are not according to HC 5 yomitag sua afraid to speak evil of dignities. dog is turned to his ov washed 12 het | a 11 Whereas Yangels, which are | and the sow that W a . . a . 4 a 1re" greater in power and might, bring wallowing 19 the m 7 ome read #15. s poh reread, | not railing accusation ‘agai ppR Le ists anainal ga against them CHAPT ER ings th themselues. before the L ord. He contained © cc * Jor. 12, 3, f cenpeth them of MOC 4 [hose aullts i223 | 12 But these, “as natural brute |! Woyfny to judoment tlh gurl theta _ made to be taken and de- who —_ once of Gull stroy ay] Lae ‘or the long P sort caueit Oa il yed, speak evil of the things that ole mnuttince Te diye destFOH, perth hey understand not; and shall utter- | —_ ner how fi world s the Coenen wee ly perish in their own corruption A horting ner Jinife: gan do ain Sa 3a . > | foall holiness“ cod to ten 13 *And shall receive the reward of the paience ¢f Cay ! wu e ‘seenom, |Untighteousness, as they that count | lio © RS it pleasure to riot in the day time. HIS secon 7 ae they are and blemishes, sport- now vot "| 4¢or.1.09,| NE themselves with their own deceiv- | which ear, it 1 whi 2 zi . ze deta sy ws “they feast with you; way of 1 4 aving eyes full of tadultery, 2 That ye | may , =

— of Christ's second coming. VW. PETER If. Advice to grow in grace. Anno poMINI 6h — h Jude 17. evtim. a 1 9Tim. 3 1 Inde 1b. veh 21 Matt. 24. df, Lake 12, 45. Ps, 38. (6 Hebr. 1). 3. Gr, consist* Matt. 25,41, 2 Thess. 1. fh, :| Perish, but Pthat «| e €pentance, 10 But ‘the day of the Lord will .;Come as a thief in the night ‘|Which 'the heavens sh. words which were spoken hefore by the holy prophets, "and of the commandment of us the apostles of the Lord and Saviour : 3 ¢ Knowing this first, that there shall come in the last days scoffers, 4walking after their own lusts, 4 And saying, ˚ Where is the promise of his coming? for since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as they were from the beginning of the creation. 5 For this they willingly are ignorant of, that ‘by the word of God the heavens were of old, and the earth +8standing out of the water and in the water: 6 " Whereby the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished: 7 But ithe heavens and the earth, which are now, by the same word are kept in store, reserved unto fire adition of ungodly ‘men. 8 But, beloved this one thing, that one day is with the Lor > With a great noise, ai shall melt with fer gainst the day of judgment and per» be not ignorant of das a thousand years, and! a . {thousand years as one day. 2. |, 9 ™The Lord is not slack concern.|ng his promise, as some men count -| Slackness; but "is longsuffering tous_| Ward, ˚not willing that any should all should come to in the all pass away nd the elements vent heat, the earth also and the works that are therein Anno DOMINI shall be burned up. : 66 11 Seeing then that all these things | —~— ~ shall be dissolved, what manner of ere persons ought ye to he *in al/ holy conversation and godliness, | 12 ‘ Looking for and "hasting unto the coming of the day of God, where- | 1/7"; hating in the heavens being on fire shall "be | * P dissolved, and the elements shall ‘melt with fervent heat ? 13 Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look for Ynew heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousness. 14 Wherefore, beloved, seeing that ye look for such things, be diligent “that ye may be found of him in peace, without spot, and blameless. 15 And account that *the longsuffering of our Lord ¢s salvation: even as our beloved brother Paul also according to the wisdom given unto him hath written unto you ; 16 As also in all his epistles, | > speaking in them of these things ; | > Re in which are some things hard to be | | understood, which they that are unlearned and unstable ‘wrest, as they do also the other

scriptures, unto their own destruction. 17 Ye therefore, beloved, ® Mic. 1. 4. ver. 10. © seeing | * Mark 13 23 | | ye know these things before, “beware |* Ephes 414 | lest ye also, being led away with the, £21" error of the wicked, fall from your | own stedfastness. : 18 *But grow in grace, and iz the * Pptes fs knowledge of our Lord and Saviour) Jesus Christ. ‘To him Je glory both | £2,Tim. +12 | now and forever. Amen. ~ ae

— After Anno DOMIN WO «John 1.1. eh. 2. 13, bJohn 1. 14, | ‘Aets9. 32, |Jife, "which was with the Father, rhs 2. |and was manifested unto us ;) ltacts4.2. | 3 ' That which we have seen and heard declare we unto you, that ye also may have fellowship with us: | «tonn7.21./and truly * our fellowship is with en.2.24. | the Father, and with his Son Jesus Christ. 4 And these things write we unto ‘John1s. 1. | you, that your joy may be full. 2jom | 5 ™ This then is the message which °2Cor. 6. 14. ch. 2, 4. P 1 Cor. 6. LI. Ephes, 1. 7. Hebr. 9. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 19. 2. 2Chro.6. 35, Job 9, 2. & 15, 14. & 95, 4 Prov. 20. 9, 9 ‘ver, 7. Ps. 61.2. ———CHAPTER I. 1 | 1 He deseribeth the person of Christ, in whom we have eternal life, by a communion with God: 4 to which we must adjoin holiness of life, to lestify the truth of that our communion and profession of faith, as also to assure us of the forgiveness of our sins by Christ's death. HAT *whieh was from the beginning, which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, . |b whi , , 2 ib which we have looked upon, and ©our hands have handled, of the Word of life ; 2 (For the life *was manifested, s.|and we have seen 7, ‘and bear wit"| ness, Sand shew unto you that eternal we have heard of him, and declare unto you, that "God is light, and in s.| him is no darkness at all. 6 °If we say that we have fellowship with him, and walk in darkness, we lie, and do not the truth: 7 But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and Pthe blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin. 8 “If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, "and the truth is not in us. 9 *If we confess our sins, he is sins, and to ‘cleanse us from all un‘| righteousness. 10 If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us. CHAPTER II. 1 He comforteth them against the sins of in firmity, 3 Rightly to know God is ane his commandments, { to love our brethren 15 and not to love the world. 1% We must bewure of seducers : 20) from whase deceits the godly are safe, preserved by perseverance in faith, and holiness of life. not. And if any man sin, 0 an advocate with the Fa: Christ the righteous : our sins: and not fo calso for the sins of the whole world, we know him, if we keep his eommandments. keepeth not his commandments, *is a liar, and the truth is not in him. Sin him verily is the love of God perfected: "hereby know we that we are in him. ‘ought himself also so to walk, even as he walked. mandment unto you, but an old commandment ™which ye had from the

beginning. The old commandment is the word which ye have heard from the beginning. write unto you, which thing is true in him and in you: ehecause the darkness is past, and rthe true light 2 now shineth. ¢ a a hk and hateth his brother, 18 ™ dar ness even until now. abideth in the light, anc¢ = ai none toceasion of stumbling is in darkness, and ‘walket | 9 ness, faithful and just to forgive us our | goeth, blinded his eyes. because “your sins are for his name’s sake. cause ye have know from the begmning. you, young men, overcome the W unto you, have known the THE FIRST EPISTLE GENERAy, | OF JOHN. x little children, these thi write T unto you, that vee » “we have ther, Jesus 2 And “he is the PYopitiation for| 2.2 r ours only, but 4, 3 And hereby we do know that) 4 *He that saith, I know him, and “th 16.8 5 But ‘whoso keepeth his word, "JohnH, 2, Boh. 4.19, heh. 4, 13, 6 iHe that saith he abideth in him | ‘Jom 45 Matt. 11.99, John 13. 15. 1 Pet. 2.21, vf 1 7 12 John 5, 7 Brethren, 'I write no new commich, 3.11. 2 John 5. 8 Again, "a new commandment I 9 9ffe that saith he is in the light, his brother} sthere 1S 10 *He that loveth and f Gr-seandal 11 But he that hateth his prother | ans hin darkhither 4? and knoweth not W 5 hath because that darknes' ttle childre? |, 9 I write unto you, little ch” 12 I write unto you, forgiven YO") & 13 I write unto you, © because J atl ieked one- : ick pecaus little children, Father.

oe : j warning against false teachers. y ee I, JOHN IL. God's singular love towards us. ater 14 [ have written unto you, fathers, Anno , | because ye have known him that is poate from the beginning. I have written unto you, young men, because “ye are strong, and the word of God abideth in you, and ye have overcome the wicked one. 15% Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. *If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him. 16 For all that 7s in the world, the Just of the flesh, "and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world. 17 And ‘the world passeth away, andthelust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever. 18 “Little children, ‘it is the last pies 6 10. + Rom. 12, 2+ ti. 6. 24, mii i. Jam. 4. ds btecles. 4.11, dJohin 21, 5. ‘Hebr. 1, 2. (athe. time: and as ye have heard that ‘anti) Pe 9 1. | christ shall come, Seven now are there \ cl rat 4,5, |many antichrists ; whereby we know 4. igh “that it is the last time. dims | L9?They went out from us, but they ‘fet.13:13.! were not of us; for *if they had been is?) 9. lof us, they would 20 doubt have con; tinued with us: but they aent out, ‘that they might be made manifest that they were not all of us. 20 But ™ye have an unction "from the Holy One, and˚ye knowall things. 21 I have not written unto you because ye know not the truth, but because ye know it, and that no lie is of the truth. 9. ‘Cor, 11.19, 2Cor. 1. 21. Nebr. 1. 9, Soi, | 22 P Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ ? He is antichrist, that denieth the boa Father and the Son. : ons, | 23 4 Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: [dz] Notmag.7 : 0,"F% |The that acknowledgeth the Son hath 4.15 “415 \the Father also. *2John g. 24 Let that therefore abide in you, “which ye have heard from the beginning, If that which ye have heard from the beginning shall re~|Main in you, tye also shall continue in the Son, and in the Father. 25" And this is the promise that he lath promised us, even eternal life. no lie, and even as it hath taught pn you, ye shall abide in 'him. DOMINI 28 And now, little children, abide 90 in him; that, »when he shall appear, |1 Or, it, we may have confidence, ‘and not be |e gh: 3:17. ashamed before him at his coming. d Acts 22. 14. 29 4If ye know that he is righteous, 'ye know that every one that doeth righteousness is born of him. CHAPTER III. 1 Me declareth the singular love of God towards us, in making us his sons: 3 who therefore onght obediently to keep his commandments, 11 as also

brotherly to love one another. EHOLD, what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that *we should be called the sons of God: therefore the world knoweth us not, "because it knew him not. 2 Beloved, ‘now are we the sons of God,and ‘it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, ‘we shall be like him ; for ‘we shall see him as he is. 3 sAnd every man that hath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as_ he is pure. 4 Whosoever committeth sin transeresseth also the law: for "sin is the transgression of the law. 5 And ye know ‘that he was manifested ‘to take away our sins; and ‘in him is no sin. 6 Whosoever abideth in him sinneth not: ™whosoever sinneth hath not seen him, neither known him. 7 Little children, "let no man deceive you: ˚he that doeth righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous. 8S? He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the || Or, know ye. ech. 3.7, 10. * John 1. 12. & John 15. 18, 19. & 16. 3. 4 Rom. 8. 18. 17. P Matt. 13. 38. Bae a John 8. 44. beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, 4that he}1 pense ts. 4 o . uke . . might destroy the works of the devil. John 15.11. bf ebr. 2. 14. 9 * Whosoever is born of God doth | «eh. 5: 18. not commit sin; for *his seed re-|*! Pet. 1. 23. maineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God. 10 In this the children of God are 26% c ; manifest, and the children of the "gh daa, i, These things have L written unto | devil: ‘whosoever doeth not right-|‘* 222: om? JYOu Sconcerning them that seduce | cousness is not of God, ‘neither he Stee ‘Veg, | YOu. that loveth not his brother oe Jer. an. 27 But *the anointinewhich ye have} 11 For ‘this is the | na , Pele ¥.'S lreceived of iim abideth in you. 2 tae hee te eee that) ,7oynnt Heng. tg fee of him abideth in you, and| ye heard from the beginning, Ythat| * “5h ier Madan that any man teach you: | we should love one another. u : ver ad? ut as the same anointing “teacheth| 12 Not as “Gain, who was of that |: aces Q _|¥ou of all things, and is truth, and is} wicked one, and slew his brother Hebe. ii. 4, cas f el. 7G

& 15. 13, Luke 3. 11 bch, 4, 20, Jam. 2. 15 4a 18 Gr. persuade, 11 Cor. 4. 4. = Job 22, 26. 145, 18, 19. Jer. 29, 12, « John 17. 21 & 4 Matt. 5.21, 22, f John 3. 16. Rom. 5. 0. Ephes. 5. 2, 25, ch. 4.9, 11. 6 Deut. 1.7 i Ezek, 33, 31. Rom. 12, 9, Ephes. * 15, 5. & John 18. 37. = Hebr. 10, 22, ch, 2, 28, & 4.17. o Ps, 34.15, & Prov. 15, 29, Matt, 7.0, & 21, 22, ‘And wherefore slew he him? BeAfter : pouty {cause his own works were evil, and Ty his brother's righteous. ; — . q ” . a sjomiai0,| 13 Marvel not, my brethren, if *the is. 17-14 | world hate you. 2 Tim. 3.12. v2.10. | 14˚We know that we have passed from death unto life, because we love «ch.2.9,11. |the brethren. ˚He that loveth not his brother abideth in death. 15 “Whosoever hateth his brother is a murderer: and ye know that ‘no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him. 16 ‘Hereby perceive we the love of God, because he laid down his Ife for us: and we ought to lay down own lives for the brethren. 17 But ¢whoso hath this world’s good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, "how dwelleth the love of God in him ? 18 My little children, ‘let us not love in word, neither in tongue; but in deed and in truth. 19 And hereby we know “that we are of the truth, and shall tassure our hearts before him. 20 'For if our heart condemn us, God is greater than our heart, and knoweth all things. 21 ™Beloved, if our heart condemn us not, "éhen have we confidence toward God. Mare 1.24 hei *whatsoever we ask, we «ine receive of him, because we keep his Jam.5,15, | Commandments, "and do those things pgs to, | that are pleasing in his sight. oi), | 23 1And this is his commandment, En That we should believe on the name John 1334 of his Son Jesus Christ, ‘and love one Fphes 52 another, sashes gaveuscommandment. 1 Petit 24 And ‘he that keepeth his comPiven mandments “dwelleth in him, and ‘Sahn he in him. And *hereby we know Slt 10, that he abideth in us, by the Spirit ») Which he hath given us. fe, * Rom. 8, 9. ch. 4.13, CHAPTER IV. 1 He warneth them not to Leli ieve all teachers, ie boast of the Spirit, but to try them by he rules of the catholick faith: 7 and by \ Jer ae many reasons exhorteth to brotherly love. ‘att. 24, 4, or 18, BELOVED, “believe not every tela spirit, but try the spirits wheee ae they are of God: hecause “many 20.30. | false propl i 1 Tim. A 2 VE a phets are gone out into the ne Ef 18. 9 i ohn 4 erely ri Spirt P : for ieal goa. y know ye the Spirit of “very spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is

P Pert flesh is of God: ie. the Atter 3 And “every spirit tha Dom not that J soe Christ ogee cm | flesh. 18 not of God: and this ae "2m spirit of antichrist, whereof yeh cs a: heard that it should come; and | eh 17 now already is it in the world oe cn 4 ® Ye are of God, little childver ah and have overcome them : eons, a greater 1s he that is in you, than "ho |» that is in the world. ma ai 5 ! They are of the world: therefore] i ; speak they of the world, and kthe world heareth them. 6 We are of God: "he that knoweth God heareth us; he that is not of God heareth not us. Hereby know we “the spirit of truth, and the sp rit of error. 7 "Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of God; and every one that loveth is born of God, and knoweth God. 8 He that loveth not ˚knoweth not God; for ? God is love. 9 4In this was manifested the love of God toward us, because that God sent his only begotten Son into the world, ‘that we might live through him. 10 Herein is love, snot that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son ‘to be the propitiation for our sins. ; 11 Beloved, “if God so loved us, we ought also to love one another. 12*No man hath seen God at any Isai. 20, Joly 14.17, * ch. 310,11, a, ech. 24. & 3.6. P yer, 16, aJobn 3. 16, Rom. 5.8. 4, 32. chy 3, 1G. rh. 5.11, 3 John 15, 16. Romn.5.0,10. Tit 34 toh. 22 w Matt, 13.33. Join 15.12, yer, 2. time. If we love one another, God dwelleth in us, and his love 1s pet fected in us. ‘cal 13*Hereby know we that we an in him, and he in us, because he ha' i s of his Spint. Oi. Agi *¥e ine seen and do lac tify that *the Father sent the Son be'the Saviour of the world 15 ¢Whosoever sh ar Jesus is the Son of God, Go eth in him, and he in God. ; S that all Bat wal the day of judgment: yeh. 2.5. yer. It, Jolin U4. 2. dh aJohn 1: It oh, Lh vain Me y e pon 10! bb is, so are we 10 this me — 18 There is no fear

——-ll—~—— nerfect love casteth out fear: beAfter I i 1 anno, | cause fear hath torment. e that HOT fearcth "is not made perfect in love. 19 We love him, because he first 12. ~~ loved us. rn. | 20 ‘Tf a man say, I love God, and aM hateth his brother, he is a liar: for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, how can he love God veri |*whom he hath not seen? ryt 22.97,{ 21 And 'this commandment have Pimiaa4|we from him, That he who loveth «15%, |God love his brother also. CHAPTER V. 1 Ie that loveth God loveth his children, and keepeth. his commandments: 3 which to the faithful are light, and not grievous. 9 Jesus is the Son of God, able to save us, 14 and to hear our prayers, which we make for ourselves, and for others. ‘John 1. 12. HOSOEVER*helieveth that bh. 2,92, 29. > Jesus is the Christ is “born John ds of God: “and every one that loveth ohm 15.23, | >. ‘ him that begat loveth him also that is begotten of him. 2 By this we know that we love the children of God, when we love God, and keep his commandments. “spy kis | 3 ˚For this is the love of God, that Wome \We keep his commandments: and Mie. 6.8 | thi . . Mie 6.8. \ ‘his commandments are not grievous. Jong. 33. | 4 For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith. 5 Who is he that overeometh the “frr5.97-] world, but "he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God? ‘Yon 19.34.) 6 ‘This is he that came ‘by water and blood, even Jesus Christ; not by sieiens water only, but by water and blood. © 13.26. ‘And it is the Spirit that beareth I tim.3,16,| Witness, because the Spirit is truth. is 7 Por there are three that bear reTee taj, (cord in heaven, the Father, ' the “Jomi9.3.! Word, and the Holy Ghost: ™and these three are one. , 8 And there are three that bear witness in earth, the spirit, and the water, and the blood: and these three “Jonna. a7, [ABrEE in one. 9 I we receive "the witness of men, the witness of God is greater: ˚for ˚ Matt, 16 W817, 5! Tho witnesses of our faith. I. JOHN IV. Christ is able to save us. this is the witness of God which he Afes hath testified of his Son. DOMINI 10 He that believeth on the Son of] _99 God Phath the witness in himself: |» Rom: 8.16. he that believeth not God ‘hathmade | , Sonn 3.33. him a liar; because he believeth not| ©5-%. the record that God gave of his Son.| ere 11" And this is the record, that God pens : hath given to us eternal life, and ‘this |*eh.'s. 6." life is in his Son. . re 12 ‘He that hath the Son hath life; | 5-01” and he that hath not the Son of

God hath not life. . sdeeraaea) 13 "These things have I written ODD Fess unto you that believe on the name ey of the Son of God; “that ye may |" ""~ know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God. 14 And this is the confidence that | we have ‘in him, that, *if we ask "Snjfimo” any thing according to his will, he PGR Sass heareth us: 15 And if we know that he hear us, whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions that we desired of him. 16 If any man see his brother sin a sin which is not unto death, he shall) ask, and ‘he shall give him life for 779>?,?5, them that sin not unto death. 7 There | * Matt 12.31, is a sin unto death: *I do not say 5 that he shall pray for it. 17 » All unrighteousness is sin: and there is a sin not unto death. 18 We know that ‘whosoever is|? born of Godsinneth not; but he that! ‘3 9 is begotten of God ¢keepeth himself, |°7"-? ° and that wicked one toucheth him not. 19 And we know that we are of! God, and *the whole world lieth in * 9%} + wickedness. 20 And we know that the Son of God is come, and thath given us an ‘Luke 24. 45. understanding, that we may know Jb" 17-3 him that is true, and we are in him | that is true, even in his Son Jesus | Christ. This is the true God, ‘and eternal lite. 21 Little children, "keep yourselves from idols. Amen. . * 1 Cor. 10-14.

© 1 John3.18. 3 John 1. ver. 3. > John 8 32. Gal. 2. 5,14. &3.1N5.7 Hebr. 10. 96. ©1 Tim, 1.2. 4 Gr. shall be. 4ver 1. 3 John 3. ti John'2. 7, 8 & 3.1L 6 John 13. 34. & 15. 12, Ephes. 5..2. 1 Pet 4. 8 1 John 3, 23. h John 14. 15, 21, & 15, 10. 1 John 2 5. & 5.3. 41 John2. 24, After Anno DOMINI 90 «2John 1, 1 Or, truly. 4 Or, pray. > 2John 4, 1 He evhorleth a certain honourable matron, with her children, to persevere in Christian love and belief, 8 lest they lose the reward of their former profession: 10 and to have nothing to do with those seducers that bring not the true doctrine of Christ Jesus. HE elder unto the elect lady and her children, *whom J love in the truth; and not I only, but also all they that have known ° the truth ; 2 For the truth's sake, which dwelleth in us, and shall be with us for ever. 3 °Grace the with you, mercy, and peace, from God the Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of the Father, 'in truth and love. 4 I rejoiced greatly that I found of thy children *walking in truth, as we have received a commandment from the Father. 5 And now I beseech thee, lady, not as though I wrote a new commandment unto thee, but that which we had from the beginning, ®that we love one another. 6 And "this is love, that we walk after his commandments. This is the commandment, That, ias ye have THE SECOND EPISTLE OF JOHN heard fr inn walk a a4 the beginning, ye should 7 For ¥many deceivers into the world, 'who that Jesus Christ flesh. ™ This is a antichrist. 8 "Look to yourselves, °that we lose not those things which we have "wrought, but that we receive a full reward. 9 ? Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, hath not God. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he hath both the Father and the Son. 10 If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed : 11 For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds. 12 * Having many things to write unto you, I would not write with paper and ink: but I trust to come unto you, and speak tface to face, 'that "our joy may be full. 13 *The children of thy elect sister greet thee. Amen. are entered 20 confess not 18 come in the deceiver and an He commendeth Gaius for his piety, 5 and hospitality 7 to true preachers: 9 complaining of the unkind dealing of ambitious Diotrephes on the contrary side, 11 whose evil example is not to be followed : 12 and giveth special testimony to the good report of Demetrius, PPE elder unto the wellbeloyed Gaius, *whom I love 'in

the truth. 2 Beloved, I 'wish above all things that thou mayest prosper and be in health, even as thy soul prospereth. 3 For I rejoiced greatly, when the brethren came and testified of the truth that is in thee, even as thou walkest in the truth. THE THIRD EPISTLE OF JOHN. 4 I have no greater joy Lava hear that ‘my children walle in rE : 5 Beloved, thou doest ~ ‘a whatsoever thou doest to the thren, and to _ 6 Which have borne wine thy charity before the chureh ae if thou bring forward on a i of ney tafter a godly sort, tho do well: ; 7 Because that for his 0 they went forth, ? taling ™ the Gentiles. aceive 8 We therefore ought ele such, that we might be fe to the truth. itness of ame’s gt othing ° Mer uty DOMINy $0 way ohn 4, "yohns.5 5 ™1 John, re 22, ” Mark 13, Ga 4 lebr, 1)), 3h 0. 92, 1 Or, gained, Some Caples, ead, tehich Ye have gained, but ial ye ve. Ceive, He, PL John 9, 93, Rom, 16.17. 1Cor, 611, & 16,22. 10,9. 2 Tim. 3. 5, Tit. 3, 10. +3 John 13, + Gr. mouth toniaulh, s John 17. 13. 1John 1.4. Or, your. ' 1 Pel 5,13. After Anno. poMmin! 40 e1cor 4 i philem: " _gorll 4 Font % ay cor. J.

| 4. comp laint against Diotrephes. Ill. JOHN. ——— After Anno poMIN! 90 —y + Ps. 97. 27. Jal. 1. 16,17. 1 Pet. 3. UL. ¢} John 2. 20. &3. 6,9. Anno DOMINI about. 66 ye “Luke 6. 16, Acts 1. 13. * John 17. 11, 19, 15. 1 Pet). 5. *Rom. 1. 7. 41 Pet. 1. 2, 2Pet. 1,2. eTit 1.4. 2 Pet! 2. 1, ‘ohn 9. 9, hn 8. 44, “Jon 1 Ur, 9 I wrote unto the church: but Diotrephes, who loveth to have the preeminence among them, receiveth us not. 10 Wherefore, if I come, I will remember his deeds which he doeth, prating against us with malicious words: and not content therewith, neither doth he himself receive the brethren, and forbiddeth them that would, and casteth them out of the church. 11 Beloved, ¢ follow not that which is evil, but that which is good. He that doeth good is of God: but he that doeth evil hath not seen God. 12 Demetrius hath good report of all men, and of the truth itself: yea, and we also bear record; >and ye know that’ our record is true. _ 13 iI had many things to write, but I will not with ink and pen write unto thee : 14 But I trust I shall shortly see thee, and we shall speak {face to face. Peace be to thee. Our friends salute thee. Greet the friends by name. THE GENERAL E ITe eahorteth them to be constant in the proSession of the faith. 4 False teachers are crept in to seduce them: for whose damnable doctrine and manners horrible punishment is prepared: 20 whereas the godly, by the assistance of the Holy Spirit, and prayers to God, may persevere, and grow in grace, of the snares of those deceivers. UDE, the servant of Jesus Christ, and * brother of James, to them that are sanctified by God the Father, and »preserved in Jesus Christ, and ¢ called : 2 Mercy unto you, and “peace, and love, be multiplied. 3 Beloved, when T gave all diligence to write unto you ˚ of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort .|yow that fye should earnestly con_|tend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints. + For there are certain men crept in unawares, "who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, ‘turning "the grace -|of our God into lasciviousness, and ‘denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ. 5 T will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye once knew this, how that ™the Lord, having Egypt, afterward "destroyed them that believed not. their "first estate, but left their own and keep themselves, and recover others 022 | saved the people out of the land of | 6 And ˚the angels which kept not | PISTLE OF JUDE. habitation, ® he hath reserved

in everlasting chains under darkness “unto the judgment of the great day. 7 Even as "Sodom and Gomorrha, Demetrius commended. After Anno DOMINI 90 SS — 51 Tim. 3. 7. h John 21. 24. ‘2 John 12. t Gr. mouth to mouth. Anno DOMINI about 66 ee p2 Pet. 2. 4. and the cities about them in like) manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after tstrange flesh, are set forth for an example, , |suffering the vengeance of eternal | fire. 8 ‘Likewise also these filthy dream- | ers defile the flesh, despise dominion, jand tspeak evil of dignities. | 9 Yet “Michael the archangel, when contending with the devil he| disputed about the body of Moses, *durst not bring against him a railing accusation, but said, ¥The Lord rebuke thee. 10 * But these speak evil of those things which they know not: but what they know naturally, as brute beasts, in those things they corrupt themselves. . 11 Woe unto them! for they have gone in the way *of Cain, and ˚ran greedily after the error of Balaam for reward, and perished ¢in the gaunsaying of Core. 12 "These are Spots in your *feasts j of charity, when they feast with you, |feeding themselves without féar : ‘clouds they wre without water, Sear| ried about of winds; trees whose fruit withereth, without fruit, twice dead ; a Rev. 20. 10. + Gen. 19. 24. Deut. 29. 23. 2 Pet. 2. 6. t Gr. other. 22 Pet. 2. 10. t Exod. 22. 28. * Dan. 10. 13. &1 =2 Pet. 2.11. ¥ Zech, 3. 2. =2 Pet. 2 12. 2 > Numb. 22.7, 21, 2 Pet, 2. 15: ¢Numb. 16.1, &e. 2 Pet: 3:13, ˚1Cor. 11. 21. © Prov. 95, 14. 2 Pet. 2.17, & Ephes. 4. 14. * Matt. 15. 13, " plucked up by the roots:

2 7: m Gen, 5. 10. » Deut. 33. 2. Dan. 7. 10. Zech. 14. 5. Matt. 25.31, 2 Thess. 1.7. Rev. 1. 7. 01 Sam. 2. 3. Ps. 31. 18. & oS. 4. Mal. 3. 13. PQ Pet. 2. 18, 4 Prov, 28,21, Jam. 2.1, 9. 2 Pet. 3, 2. «1 Tim. 4. 1. 2 Tim, 3.1.8 4.3 23. 2 Pet. 2.1, & 3.3, An exhortation to persevere — JUDE. in 13 ‘Raging waves of the sea, *foaming out their own shame; wandering stars, 'to whom is reserved the black~ |ness of darkness for ever. 14 And Enoch also, ™the seventh from Adam, prophesied of these, saying, Behold, "the Lord cometh with ten thousands of his saints, 15 To execute judgment upon all, and to convince all that are ungodly among them of all their ungodly deeds which they have ungodly committed, and of all their °hard speeches which ungodly sinners have spoken against him. 16 These are muwmurers, complainers, walking after their own lusts; and Ptheir mouth speaketh great swelling words, Shaving men’s persons in admiration because of advantage. 17 * But, beloved, remember ye the words which were spoken before of the apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ ; 18 How that they told you *there should be mockers in who should walk after godly lusts. 19 These be they twho themselves, "sensual, havin Spirit. 20 But ye, beloved, * buildin yourselves on your most h bial *praying in the Holy Ghost, the last time their own un. § Not the 21 Keep yourselves in the Joye of God, “looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal life 22 And of some have compassion, making a difference : , 23 And others "save with fear > pulling them out of the fire: hating even ‘the garment spotted by the| { flesh. 24 4 Now unto him that is able to keep you from falling, and °to present you faultless before the presence of his glory with exceeding joy, 25 ‘To the only wise God our Saviour, be glory and majesty, dominion and power, both now and ever. Amen. Separate|, oly faith, |» the Sait, ? * Tit. 219, 2 Pet at, *Rom. in Ephe © Col, 1.22

Anno poMINI 6 2 John 9.52.4 t.20. 61240. f Luke 1. 28. ch, 22. 7. eNom. 14, 11. Jam. 5. 1 Pet. 4. 7. ch. 22. 10, 4 Exod. 3, 14. _ Yer. th i John 1.1. & Zech.3.9, & . 10, Acts 1 *Zeeh. 12.10, John 19. 37, Hc ising vii. 2 Tim. 1, * Roy He CHAPTER I. 4 John writeth his revelntion to the seven churches of Asia, signified by the seven golden candlesticks. 7 The coming of Christ. ‘Wd Tis glorious power and majesly. JIE Revelation of Jesus Christ, «which God gaye unto him, to shew unto his servants things which ' must shortly come to pass ; and che sent and signified it by his angel unto his servant John: 24 Who bare record of the word of God, and of the testimony of Jesus Christ, and of all things *that he saw. 3 ‘Blessed 7s he that readeth, and they that hear the words of this prophecy, and keep those things which are written therein: for ?the time 7s at hand. 4 JTOHN to the seven churches which are in Asia: Grace be unto you, and peace, from him "which is, and ‘which was, and which is to come; Kand from the seven Spirits &4.| which are before his throne ; 5 And from Jesus Christ, !icho 2s . the faithful witness, and the™ first be‘| eotten of the dead, and "the prince 2 of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, ?and washed us from our sins in his own blood, 6 And-hath ‘made us kings and priests unto God and his Father ; ‘to him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen. 7 8Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and ‘they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail beeause of him. Tven so, Amen. 8 "TI am Alpha and Omega, the begiming and the ending, saith the Lord, * whieh is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty. 9 1 John, who also am your brother, and *companion in tribulation, and “in the kingdom and patience of Jesus Christ, was in the isle that is called Patmos, “for the word of God, and for the testimony of Jesus Christ. 10 ˚L was in the Spirit on ¢ the Lord’s day, and heard behind me “a great voice, as of a trumpet, THE REV | which thou sawest in my right hand, ELATION St. JOHN THE DIVINE. 11 Saying, ‘Iam Alpha and Omega, ‘the first and the last: and, What thou seest, write in a book, and send it unto the seven churches which are in Asia; unto Ephesus, and unto Smyrna, and unto Pergamos, and untoThyatira, and unto Sardis, and unto Philadelphia, and unto Laodicea. 12 And I tumed to see the voice that spake with me. And being turned, I saw seven golden candlesticks ; 13 "And in the midst of the seven candlesticks ‘one like unto the Son of man, -elothed with a garment

down to the foot, and !girt about the paps with a golden girdle. 14 His head and ™his hairs 2acere white like wool, as white as snow ; and "his eyes 2rere as a flame of fire; 15 ˚And his feet like unto fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace; and Phis voice as the sound of many waters. 16 1And he had in his right hand seven stars: and Tout of his mouth went a sharp two edged sword: ‘and his countenance 7ras as the sun shineth in his strength. 17 And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. And “he laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, Fear not; *I am the first and the last : 18 *ZJ am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, 71 am alive for evermore, Amen; and “have the keys of hell and of death. 19 Write *the things which thou hast seen, ‘and the things which are, “and the things which shall be hereafter ; 20 The mystery ˚of the seven stars fand the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches : and Mthe seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches. _ CHAPTER II. What is commanded to be written to the angels, that is, the ministers of the churches Anno DOMINI 96 ———— « ver. 8. f£ ver. 17. heh. 2. 1. i Ezek. 1. 26. Dan. 7. 13. & 10. 16. ch. 14. 14. * Dan. 10. 5. leh. 15. 6. m Dan. 7. 9. n Dan. 10. 6. ch, 2. + Acts . 1 1. 1. t Ezek. 1. 28. » Dan. 8.18, & 1. lu. 14. a Ps. 68, 20. eh. 20. 1. b ver. 12, &e. ech. 2.1, &e. ach. 4. 1, &e. «ver. 16. f ver. 12. of V Ephe 6s, OU Smyrna, 12 Pergamos. 18 Thyativa: and what is commended, or Sound wanting in them. ,

nae What John was = | Anno poMINI 6 ach. 1. 16, 20 bch. 1.13. |e Ps. 1.6. ver. 9.13, 19. oh. 3.1,8, 195. 2) John 4.1. | ©2Cor 1. 13. 2 Pet. 2. 1. f Gal. 6.9. Hebr.12.3,5. 6 Matt. 21. 41, 43. h yer. 15. 28, 20.& 9.6, ach. 3.9. * Matt, 10. 22, «Matt, 24, 13, ® ver. 7. ch, 13, 9. > ch, 20. 14. & 21. & yeh. 1.16. F ver, 2, 2.11,| will I give ‘to eat of !the tree of life, | “1! tion, and poverty, (but thou art° rich) 5. -|and I know the blasphemy of them NTO the angel of the church of Ephesus write; These things saith *he that holdeth the seven star's in his right hand, >who walketh in the midst of the seven golden cansticks ; 2 T know thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience, and how thou canst not bear them which are evil: and ‘thou hast tried them ° which say they are apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars : 3 And hast borne, and hast patience, and for my name’s sake hast laboured, and hast ‘not fainted. 4 Nevertheless I have somewhat against thee, because thou hast left thy first love. § Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the first works: Sor else I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repent. 6 But this thou hast, that thou hatest the deeds of "the Nicolaitanes, which I also hate. 7 'He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh which is in the midst of the paradise of God. 8 And unto the angel of the church in Smyrna write; These things saith ™the first and the last, which was dead, and is alive ; 9 "I know thy works, and tribulawhich say they are Jews, and are not, Ibut are the synagogue of Satan. 10*Fear none of these things which thou shalt suffer: Iehold, the devil shall cast some of you into prison, that ye may he tried; and ye shall have tribulation ten days: “he thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee ta crown of life. ° 1] “He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; He that overcometh shall “igh be hurt of *the second death, ‘ Ton li es ng e the cated : rite; These things saith he whic a ae oe ae a the sharp sword 13 7 know thy works, and where Wellest, even * where Satan’s seat zs: and thou holdest fas, name, and hast not denied my faith. even in those days wherein Anti : was my faithful martyr, who was slai among you, where Satan dvelleth. 14 But I have a few things against thee, because thou hast there thee that hold the doctrine of » ee who taught Balac to cast a stum. blingblock before the children of Israel, *to eat things sacrificed unto idols, ‘and to commit fornication, 15

So hast thou also them that hold the doctrine ‘of the Nicolaitanes, which thing I hate, 16 Repent; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and ‘will fight against them with the sword of my mouth, 17 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches ; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the hidden manna, and will give him a white stone, and in the stone a new name written, which no man knoweth saving he that receiveth ‘it. 1s And unto the angel of the church in Thyatira write ; These things saith the Son of God, ‘who hath his eyes like unto a flame of fire, and his feet ae like fine brass; 19 ¥I know thy works, and charity, and service, and faith, and thy patience, and thy works ; and the last to be more than the first. 20) Notwithstanding I have a few things against thee, because thou sufferest that woman !Jezebel, which calleth herself a prophetess, to teach and to seduce my servants ™to commit fornication, and to eat things sacrificed unto age 2] And I eave her space pent of her fornication ; and she repented not. F 29 Behold, I will cast her ac bs bed, and them that commit adultery 1 ation, eX with her into great tribulation, © f their deeds. cept they repent 0 : 33 And 1 will kill her children with death; and all the shall know that ˚1 am searcheth the reins and he one 0 arts + for an pas | nto re-|* a commanded to write REVELATION IL. to the angels of the ae Urches, pe Anny | Do MI Ny {1G ~ Nunn, 94 28. & 35. Gah we hea, 2 Peto 15 Jude i, e ey 20, cl8 14, 99, 1Cor.8.9,1 © 10.19/99, "1 Cor, 13, &e, 4 * ver. 6, Tsai, 1, 4, 2 Thess, 2. f, ch. 1. 16, & 19.15, 21, 6 ver. 7, Ll. oh, 3, 12,6 19, 12, igh. 1, 14 1S. k yer. 2. Kings 16. a %6. 2 Kings. 7+ mi Bxod. HIS Acts Vi 2 99. ‘ 1 Cor. 10,14 sain 16.1 sam 4 cit 2.» 94 acts Hy poms ths of Satan | E

Sardis 18 reproved. REVELATION II. Laodicea is rebuked. Anno poMINI 96 q Acts | reh de 2B. + John 6, 29. 1 John 3. 23. + Matt. 19, 28. Juke 22. 29, M0. 1 Cor, @. 3. ch. 3. 21. & 20, 4 uo Ps, 2.9, 9 & 49, 1A. Dan, 7. 22. ch. 12.5, & 1, 15. x2 Pet. 1, 19. oh, 22. 16. rver. 7+ 41 Tim. 6.20. 2Tim. 1, 13. © Acts "Jude 6. |» Acts 3.14. Wl Johns, 20, Ver. 14. ch. Le i “Matt. 16. 1p, ‘Job 1214, as they speak ; 1]. will put upon you none other burden. 25 But "that which ye have aiready hold fast till T come. 26 And he that overcometh, and keepeth *my works unto the end, ‘to him will I give power over the nations : 27 "And he shall rule them with a rod of iron; as the vessels of a potter shall they be broken to shivers : even as I received of my Father. 28 And I will give him *the morning star. 29 YHe that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches. CHAPTER IIT. 2 The angel of the church of Sardis is reproved, 3 cxhorled lo repent, and threatened if he do not repent. % The angel of the chrrch of Philadelphia 10 is approved for his diligence and patience. 15 The angel of Laodicea rebuked, for being neither hot nor cold, \9 and admonished to be more zeulous. 20 Christ standeth at the door and knocketh, ND unto the angel of the church in Sardis write; These things . \saith he *that hath the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars; ?I know thy works, that thou hast a name -|that thou livest, ‘and art dead. 2 Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God. 3 ¢Remember therefore how thou hast received and heard, and hold fast, and repent. ‘If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come on thee as a thief, and thou shalt not know what hour T will come upon thee. 4 Thou hast fa few names eyen in Sardis which have not "defiled their garments ; and they shall wall with me fin white : for they are worthy. 5 He that overcometh, ‘the same shall be clothed in white raiment ; and I will not 'blot out his name out of the ™book of life, but "I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels. 6 °He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches. 7 And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write ; These things \f- |saith Phe that is holy, “he that is true, he that hath "the key of David, she that openeth, and no man shutteth ; and ‘shutteth, and no man openeth ; 8 "I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee *an open door, and no man can shut it: for thou hast a little strength, and hast kept my word, and hast not denied my

name. 9 Behold, I will make ’them of|*?% the synagogue of Satan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie; behold, #1 will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that I have loved thee. 10 Because thou hast kept the word of my patience, *I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon Pall the world, to try them that dwell Cupon the earth, 11 Behold, ¢I come quickly: *hold that fast which thou hast, that no man take ‘thy crown. 12 Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and "I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of] the city of my God, zhich is ‘new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: ‘and J will write upon him my new name. 13 'He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches. 14And unto the angel of the church ‘of the Laodiceans write; ™ These things saith the Amen, "the faithful and true witness, ˚the beginning of the creation of God; 15 ?T know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot. 16 So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth. 17 Beeause thou sayest, “1 am rich, and increased with goods, and have needof nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind; and naked: 18 [ counsel thee "to buy of me gold tried in the tire, that thou mayest be rich; and ‘white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and ¢hat the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see. 19 "As many as [ love, I rebuke and chasten: "he zealous therefore and repent. ; 20 Behold, "I stand at the door, jand knoek: ‘if any man hear my g1Kings Gal. 2 « ch. 22. 4. Ich, 2. 7. Anno DOMINI 96 ey u ver. 1. =1 Cor. 16. 9. 2 Cor. 2. 12. x Isai. 49, 23. & 60. 14. #2 Pet. 2.9. b Luke 2. 1. ¢ Isai. 24. 17. d Phil. 4. 5. ch. 1. 3.& 22. 7, 12, 20. ever. 3. ch. 2. 25. f eh. 2. 10. 7-21. 2.9. | Or, in Laodicea, = Isai neh, 1& ver. 7. © Col. 1. 15. pver. 1. a Flos. 19. 8. 1 Cor. 4. 8. t Job 5. 17. | Prov. 3.11, 12, Hebr, 12.5,6. Jam. 1. 12. “Cant. 5.2 x Luke 12. 37.

?| John’s vision of God's throne. REVELATION III. The book Sealed wi, Anno DOMINI 96 eo y John 14. 23, ach. 1.10. beh 11, 12. ech. 1.19, & 22. 6. ch. 1. 10. & 17. 3. & 21. 10. © Isai. 6. 1. Jer. 17. 1 Ei & Wi Dan. 7. 9. f Ezek. 1. 28. 6 ch. 11, 16, P yer. fl. 4 Numb, 2, 2, ee, Ezek. 1. 10. voice, and open the door, yJ will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me. : 21 To him that overcometh 7will I grant to sit with me in my throne, -!even as I also overcame, and am set ‘| down with my Father in his throne. 22 ®He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches. CHAPTER IV. 2 John seeth the throne of God in heaven. 4 The four and twenty elders. 6 The four beasts full of eyes before and behind. 10 The elders lay down their crowns, and worship him that sat on the throne. FTER this I looked, and, behold, a door sas opened in heaven: and *the first voice which I heard was as it were of a trumpet talking with me; which said, "Come up hither, ‘and I will shew thee things which must be hereafter. 2 And immediately 4I was in the spirit: and, behold, ¢a throne was set in heaven, and one sat on the throne. 3 And he that sat was to look upon like a jasper and a sardine stone: fand there was a rainbow round about the throne, in sight like unto an emerald. 4 ®And round about the throne were four and twenty seats: and upon the seats I saw four and «/twenty elders sitting, "clothed in w/white raiment; and they had on their heads crowns of gold. 5 And out of the throne proceeded “lightnings and thunderings and %.| voices: ‘and there were seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are ™the seven Spirits of God. 6 And before the throne there was '|"a sea of glass like unto crystal : °and in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, were four heasts full of eyes hefore?and behind. 7 1And the first heast was like a & 10. 4. "Isai. 6. 2, "ver. 6, t Gr. they have no lion, and the second beast like a calf, and the third heast had a face as aman, and the fourth beast was like a flying eagle, 8 And the four beasts had each of them "six wings about him; and they were full of eyes “within: and ‘they rest not day and night, saying, ‘Holy, holy, holy, « Lord God Almighty, * which Was, and is, and 1s to come, 9 And when those beasts give glory and honour and tha, F that sat on the throne, vt gin h for ever and ever, 10 * The four and ty, fall down before him that a oo throne, *and Worship him that liveth for ever and ever, and cast th, i crowns before the throne, sayin 2 11° Thou art worthy, O ast "ts receive glory and

honour and ieee 4 for thou hast created all things y and for thy pleasure they are and were created. CHAPTER Vv, 1 The book sealed with seven seals: only the Lamb that was alain is worthy to open. 12 Therefore the elders raise him, 9 and confess that he edeeniod them with his blood. ND I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the throne ae book written within and on the backside, » sealed with seven seals, 2 And I saw a strong angel proclaiming with a loud voice, Who is worthy to open the book, and to loose the seals thereof ? 3 And no man ‘in heaven, nor in earth, neither under the earth, was able to open the book, neither to look thereon. 4 And I wept much, because no man was found worthy to open and to read the book, neither to look thereon. . 5 And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, “the Lion of the tribe of Juda,*the Root of David, hath prevailed to open the howe fand to loose the seven seals thereo!. 6 And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the dont beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had been slain, haying seven horns and" ei which are ‘the “ _ 0 sent forth into all the earth. 7 7 And he came and took the Ki out of the right hand *of him sat upon the throne. ; 8 Andwhen he had taken . at 'the four beasts and four a Lamb, elders fell down before the aaa having every 5 and Plas” vials full of " which are the prayer "Ou 9 And ˚they sung a new Ss ing, ¥ Thou art worthy book, and to open the een rast 1e‘for thou wast slain, an¢ {) which th soy ne book, |" "ON §¢ als, MW che 1,6, | "Ezek, 2,9, 10, b Tsai, 99.11, Dan. 12, 4. © ver. 33, 4 Gen, 499,

— pho open" of the seals in order, REVELATION V. and what followed thereupon. deemed us to God by thy blood *out of every kindred, and tongue, and peo le, and nation ; 10 ‘And hast made us unto our .| God kings and priests: and we shall .6.} reign On the earth. 11 And I beheld, and I heard the voice of many angels "round about the throne and the beasts and the elders: and the number of them was s¢en thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands ; 12 Saying with a loud voice, Y Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing. 13 And “every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, * Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, be unto him "that .| sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever. 14 ¢And the four beasts said, Amen. And the four and twenty elders fell down and worshipped him 4that liveth for ever and ever. CHAPTER VI. 1 The opening of the seals in order, and what followed thereupon, containing a prophecy to the end of the world. ND *I saw when the Lamb opencd one of the seals, and I heard, as it were the noise of thunder, » one of the four beasts saying, Come and see. 2 And I saw, and behold ¢a white 44,5. horse: Sand he that sat on him had *4ech-6, un. la bow; cand a crown was given unto + Ts Oh % pane 7-10. Hebe. 12, 22. yeh. 4 Il. + Phil. 2 10. ver. ‘he «1 Chron, 29, 7.0 ech. 19, 4. ach. 4.9, 10. *ch.5. 5,6, 7. Yoh. 4.7. eho. 14. x “4 \him: and he went forth conquering, and to conquer. eas 3 And when he had opened the - second seal, ‘I heard the second iaaeag: beast say, Come and see. 4 8And there went out another horse that was red: and power was given to him that sat thereon to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another: and there was given unto him a great sword. 5 And when he hadopened thethird seal, 4T heard the third beast say, Come andsee. And I beheld, and lo ablack horse; and he that saton him had a pair of balances in his hand. 6 And 1 heard a voice in the midst of the four beasts say, "A measure of Ys | wheat for a penny, and three mea-| | Qf; sures of barley for a penny; and ¥see 96 thou hurt not the oil and the wine. | 3; 7 And when he had opened the| “"""” fourth seal, !I heard the voice of the fourth beast say, Come and see. 8 ™And I looked, and behold a pale horse: and his name that sat on him was Death, and Hell followed with him. And power was

given ‘unto them over the fourth part of the earth, "to kill with sword, and with hunger, and with death, Cand with the beasts of the earth. 9 And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under ? the altar athe souls of them that were slain ‘for the word of God, and for ‘the testimony which they held : 10 And they cried with a loud yoice, saying, * How long, O Lord, |‘§ “holy and true, *dost thou not judge | *¢p and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth ? 11 And ¥ white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, “that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellowservants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled. 12 And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, *and, lo, there was a great earthquake ; and ® the|* sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon beeame as blood; 13 © And the stars of heaven fell unto the earth, even as a fig tree casteth her "untimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind. lch, 4. 7. m Zech. 6. 3. Il Or, to him. o Lev. 26. 22. a ch. 20. 4. * Hebr. 11. 40. ch. 14. 15. ach. 16. 18. ech. 8.10. & 9.1. || Or, green Sigs. 14 4And the heaven departed as|"f3i73r | a scrowl when it is rolled together; | f˚" '!? and *evyery mountain and island were moved out of their places. 15 And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every free man, ‘hid themselves in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains ; 16 £And said to the mountains and roeks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb : VF "For the great day of his wrath is come ; 'and who shall be able to stand ? e Ser. 3. 23. & 4. 24 ch. 10. 20. € Tsai. 2. 19. & Tos. 10. o" eB. 30. h Isai. 13. 6, ee ke. Zeph. 1. 14, Xe ch. Wi. 4. 1 Ps. 76.7. n Ezek. 14. 21. P ch. 8.3. & 9. 13. & 14, 18.

| The number of the sealed. R EVELATION VII. The angels and elders , Ors}, CHAPTER VI. 3A sealeth the servants of God in their ° ren ener number of them that were ‘sealed: of the tribes of Israel acerlain number, § Of all other nations an innumerable multitude, which stand before the throne, clad in white robes, and palms in their hands. 14 Their robes were washed in the blood of the Lamb. ND after these things I saw four angels standing on the four corners of the earth, *holding the four winds of the earth, ’that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree. ; 2 And Isawanother angelascending from the east, having the seal of the living God: and he cried with a loud voicetothe fourangels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea, 3 Saying, ‘Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have “sealed the servants of our God °in their foreheads. 4 fAnd I heard the number of them which were sealed: and there were sealed £an hundred and forty and four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Israel. 5 Of the tribe of Juda were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Reuben were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Gad were sealed twelve thousand. 6 Of the tribe of Aser were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Nepthalim were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Manasses WEE | Sealed twelve thousand. 7 Of the tribe of Simeon mere sealjed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of ‘Levi were scaled twelve thousand. ' Of the tribe of Issachar were sealed twelve thousand, 8 Of the tribe of Zal sealed twelve thousand, tribe of J. oseph were sealed thousand. Of the tribe of Benjamin were sealed twelve thousand. 9 After this J beheld, and, lo, "a, great multitude, which no man could number, ‘of all nations, and ki ndreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, : clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands ; _10 And cried with a] Ing, | bulon «were Of the twelve Peas oud voice, saySalvation to our God "which sitteth upon the throne the Lamb, eee ul "And all the angels stood round _ ' | about the throne, and gj vA Gog elders and the four beasts Out the ha ‘ . StS, and fell poy” before the throne on their faces ara} a’! worshipped God, re 12 °Saying, Amen: Blessing PY glory, and wisdom, and thanksgivin “hag | and honour, and power, and Might | be unto our God for ever and , Amen. = 13 And one of the elders answered saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in white robes 2|? ver 5 and whence came they? 1 14 And I said unto

him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, "These |*eh.65.4 are they which came out of great tri.) "" bulation, and have * washed theiy | !st.1.1, robes, and made them white in the ea blood of the Lamb. Seis 15 Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne shall *dwell among them. 16 ! They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; "neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat. 17 For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne “shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living founYand God shall wipe tains of waters: away all tears from their eyes. CHAPTER VIII. 1 Af the opening of the seventh 3 angels had seven trumpets 6 Four of them sound their trumpets, and great plaques follon. % Another angel putleth incense to the prayers of the sainis on the golden altar. ND ‘when he had opened the|" seventh seal, there was silence in heaven about the space of half an hour. 2 And I saw the seven angels which stood before God; cand to them were given seyen trumpets. | 3 And another angel came an¢ stood at the altar, having golden censer; and there was given er him much incense, that he shou "offer 7 with “the prayers of ie ‘ saints upon ‘the golden altar which |, was before the throne. . 4 And ‘the stnoke of the incens® which came with the prayers ‘1 ab saints, ascended up before Got of the angel’s hand. : 5 Andtheangeltook the cens¢ : filled it with fire of the altar, ane” it 'into the earth; and # there © rand ere _ al, 2 seven | "Tsai. 4. 5,6 ch. 91,3, ‘Tsai. 49.19, Ps BL H.6.

a aaa ee angels sound their trumpets. REVELATION VIII. The sixth trumpet sounded. me ek a : iy| Aun Pe. | yoices, and thunderings, and light- | furnace; and the sun and - = poMIN! noMINT | nings, "and an earthquake. were darkened by reason o _ 6 ele 6 And the seven angels which had smoke of the pit. oe 7 ngsam: 22-0.) the seven trumpets prepared them-| 3 And there came out of the ee e ew ihe selves to sound. 4Jocusts upon the earth: and unto ; Jus ao Ae. 7 The first angel sounded, ‘and | them was given power, °as the scor- |* ver. 10. there followed hail and fire mingled | pions of the earth have power. ; | ven1-2 |with blood, and they were cast "up-| 4 And it was commanded py Maeiak iai2.13 lon the earth: and the third part 'of | ‘that they should not hurt e Ls eu ltyees was burnt up, and all green | grass of the earth, neither any green ** °grass was burnt up. thing, neither any tree; Nas pele’ sa 8 And the second angel sounded, | those men which have not "the seal | Seethiod. 12 wyer fl. 25 |™and ag it were a great mountain | of God in their foreheads. Fecke Gd Amos 7. 4- burning with fire was cast into the| 5 And to them it was giventhatthey | leis ech. = |gea: "and the third part of the sea | should not kill them, ‘but that they ‘115% oFzek. 14.19. |°hecame blood; \should be tormented five months: | poh, 16,3, 9 And the third part of the crea- and their torment 27as as the torment tures which were in the sea, and had | of a scorpion, when he striketh te life, died; and the third part of the| 6 And in those days *shall men | Jab-s.a1 ships were destroyed. |seek death, and shall not find it ;| Jer 8.3 10 And the third angel sounded, |and shall desire to die, and death alsai, 14.12. |dand there fell a great star from hea- | shall flee from them. | rem To, ven, burning as it were a lamp, 'and| 7 And'the shapes of the locusts '7e:!?-4 it fell upon the third part of the ri- | szere like unto horses prepared unto er vers,anduponthefountainsofwaters; battle; ™and on their heads aere as|* *Ruth1 20 | 11 5 And the name of the star is it were crowns like gold, "and their *Pan.7- 8. ‘Exod. 15.23. |alled Wormwood: tand the third faces sere as the faces of men. Jer. 9. 15, & . . es is 4 = Py f 3.16. part of the waters became worm-, 8 And they had hair as the hair o wood; and many men died of the wa- women. and °their teeth were as the °*Joell-& ters, because they were made bitter. /et/ of lions. : “Ist is. | 12 "And the fourth angel sounded, 9 And they had breastplates. as it and the third part of the sun was were breastplates of iron: and the ; smitten, and the third

part of the sound of their wings 2ras Pas the *Jod? 56 moon, and the third part of thestars: sound of chariots of many horses | so as the third part of them was dark- running to battle. ee ened, and the day shone not fora 10 And they had tails like unto | third part of it, and the night like- scorpions. and there were stings in wise. ~ their tails: "and their power :ras to ***4 rch 14 6 & io -13 And I beheld. *and heard an angel flying through the midst of heayen, saying with a loud voice, 7m-9.12.& |¥ Woe, woe, woe, to the inhabiters voices of the trumpet of the three angels, which are yet to sound ! CHAPTER IX. 1 Alt the sounding of the fifth angel, a star falleth from heaven, to whom is given the key of the bottomless pil. 2 He openeth the pit, and there come forth locusts like sei pions. 12 The jirst woe past. 13 The si trumpet soundeth. 14 Four angels are let loose, that were bound. uke 1,18. ch. 0.10, ND the fifth angel sounded, “and T saw a star fall from heayen unto the earth: and to him was given the key of ?the bottomless pit. ‘on, | 2 And he opened the bottomless “Joel? 2,10.) pit; ‘and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great of the earth by reason of the other | hurt men five months. 11? And they had a king over them, = Ephes. 2. 2. which is *the angel of the bottom- **&!less pit, whose name in the Hebrew tongue 7s Abaddon, but in the Greek tongue hath his name 'Apollyon. | 1 Thatis to = say, A de12 'One woe is past; and, behold, | stroyer. f ? e o “|teh. & 13. there come two woes more hereafter. | 15 And the sixth angelsounded, and Lheard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God, | 1 + Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the four angels whieh are bound "in the great uch. 16. 12. | river Euphrates. 15 And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared "for an hour, |! Or az. and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men. 16 And *the number of the army | * 5-68. 17. Yot the horsemen were two hundred Baek. 384 y Ezek, 38. 4.

An angel appeareth with a book. Anno DOMINI 16 —— reh 7.4 #1 Chron. 12. a Isai. 5.28, 29. b Isai. 9. 15. © Deut. 31. 29. 4 Ley. 17. 7. Deut. 32. 17. Ps. 106. 37. 1 Cor. 10. 20. © Ps. 115.4. & 135, 15. Dan. 5, 23. f ch, 22, 15, + Ezek. 1.98. Matt. 17. 2. ch. 1.16. sch. 1.15. 4 Matt. 28, 18. ech. 8. 5. Dan. 8. 26, & 12.4, 9. 8 Exod. 6. 8. Dan, 12, 7, *Neh. 9. 6. ch. 4.11. & 14.7. thousand thousand: #and I heard the number of them. 17 And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone: *and the heads of the horses were as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone. 18 By these three was the third part of men killed, by the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which issued out of their mouths. 19 For their power is intheirmouth, and in their tails: for their tails were like unto serpents, and had heads, and with them they do hurt. 20 And the rest of the men which were not killed by these plagues ‘yet repented not of the works of their hands, that they should not worship ‘devils, *and idols of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk: 21 Neither repented they of their murders, ‘nor of their sorceries, nor of theirfornication, nor of their thefts, CHAPTER X. 1 A mighty strong angel appeareth with a book open in his hand. 6 He sweareth by him that liveth for ever, that there shail be no more time. 9 John is commanded to take and eat the book. A” I saw another mighty angel come down from heaven, clothed with a cloud: *and a rainbow was upon his head, and his face was as It were the sun, and his feet as pillars of fire: 2 And he had in his hand a little book open: 4and he set his right foot upon the sea, and iis left foot on the earth, 3 And cried with a loud voice, as when a lion roareth: and when he had eried, ˚seyen thunders uttered their voices, 4 And when the seyen thunders had uttered their yoices, I was about to bide and I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, ‘Seal up those ag which the seven dite des uttered, and write them not. 5 And the angel which I saw stand upon the sea and upon the earth Slifted up his hand to heayen 6 And sware by him that liveth for ever and ever, "who created h V eayen, and the things that therein are, and REVELATION Ix. | the earth, and the thin, in are, and the sea, mt that there. which are therein, i be time no longer : 7 But *in the day begin to sound, the a be finished, clared to his servants the pr 8 And 'the voice which Th) from

heayen spake unto me Sian and said, Go and take the little book which is open in the hand of the angel which standeth upon the sea and upon the earth, 9 And I went unto the angel, and said unto him, Give me the little book. And he said unto me, ™Take it, and eat it up; and it shall make thy belly bitter, but it shall be in thy mouth sweet as honey. 10 And I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up; and it was in my mouth sweet as honey: and as soon as I had eaten it, °¢my belly was bitter. 11] And he said unto me, Thou must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings. CHAPTER XI. 3 The two witnesses prophesy. 0 They have power lo shut heaven, thatit rain not. 7 The beast shall fight against them, and kill them. 8 They lie unburied, 11 and after three days and a half rise again. 14 The second woe is past. 15 The seventh trumpet soundeth. ACS there was given me *a ae like unto a rod: and the ange stood, saying, »Rise, and ean the temple of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein. i 2 But ‘the court which is wit ha the temple tleave out, and ns not; “for it is given unto the an oe : and the holy city shall they under foot ‘forty and two mae iw 3 And !I will give power un ro-| | two “witnesses, "and they shall p } phesy ‘a thousand two hundred a threescore days, clothed i 4 These are es ‘eatie and the two candlesticks before the God of the Perey 5 And if any man will hu ‘fire proceedeth ou and b aseegeerrh their eneme if any man will hurt i in this manner be killed. IS: ‘n sackcloth. |s Ktwo olive trees: |. pu, ks standing Hea 43 +» mouth, t of them 2 mand| 3 he must | hut ae aa "ver, 4, ™ Jer. 15, 19, Exek, 2.0.4 3.1,2,3, * Ezek. 3.3. ° Exck, 2 10, a Ezek. 40.3, ke Zech. 2. |. ch, 21. 15 bNum.29.16 «Buek. 40.17, m, Gr castoutl: |, vIn «Dan. 8.10. Fh, 135 reill ony | Or, give 6 These "have power A days ° ven, that if rain not 7 ’

ne ire, —J ba Anno poMINt 96 ay + Exoll. 7. 19. pfarke 13. 32. 7.2: ‘Pech Hs 2 14, 0 & 1 Bs 10. wer. 18.12. ob. If. 24. echt 17. 15. y Ps. 7 2, 3. ech, 12, 12. & 13, Ue aFisth, 9. 19, 22, bch. 16. 10. © ver. 9. 4 Ezek, 37. 5, 9, 10, 14. elsai. 14. 13. ch. 12. 5. teh. 16. 19. + Gr. nanes ofmen, ch. 3. 4, * dosh. 7, 19. ch. 14.7. 15. 4, ve Veh. 0.13, & 9.12, & 15.1, ™ ch. 10. 7, * Asai 27. 13, ch. 16. wg ee *ch, 12. 10, Dan, 2. 44.& 7.44, 1, 87, Veh. 4.4, a5. We 1 4” Teh 14,8, & 40. 1G. 5, “ch. 19, 6, ‘ver. 2, 9 “Dant. 9.19 The seventh trumpet sounded. R EVELATION XI. The dragon cast out of heaven. their prophecy : and ˚have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will. 7 And when they "shall have finishJed their testimony, ‘the beast that ascendeth ‘out of the bottomless pit ‘shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them. 8 And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of ‘the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, “where also our Lord was crucified. 9 «And they of the people and kindreds and tongues and nations shall see their dead bodies three days and an half, Yand shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves. 10 “And they that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them, and make merry, *and shall send gifts one to another ; because these two prophets tormented them that dwelt on the earth. 11 ¢And after three days and an half ‘the spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them. 12 And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, Come up hither. ˚And they ascended up to heaven fin a cloud; fand their enemies beheld them. 13 And the same hour "was there a great earthquake, ‘and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain tof men seven thousand : and theremnant were affrighted, ‘and gaye glory to the God of heaven. 14'The second woe is past; and, behold, the third woe cometh quickly. 15 And ™the seventh angel sounded; "and there were great voices in heaven, saying, ˚The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; Pand he shall reion for ever and ever. 16 And "the four and twenty elders, which sat before God on their seats, fell upon their faces, and worshipped God, 17 Saying, We give thee thanks, O Lord God Almighty, "which art, and wast, and art to come; because thou hast taken to thee thy great power, ‘and hast reigned. 18 ‘And the nations were angry, ch. 69 and thy wrath is come, “and the s time

of the dead, that they should be judged, and that thou shouldest give reward unto thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, and them that fear thy name, Xsmall and eat; Yand shouldest destroy them which 'destroy the earth. 19 And “the temple of God was opened in heaven, and there was seen in his temple the ark of his testament: and *there were lightnings, and voices, and thunderings, and an earthquake, *and great hail. CHAPTER XII. A woman clothed with the sun travaileth. 4 The great red dragon standeth before her, ready to devour her child: 6 when she was delivered she fleeth into the wilderness. 7 Michael and his angels fight with the dragon, and prevail. 13 The dragon being cast down into the earth, persecuteth the woman. At D there appeared a great ‘wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars : 2 And she being with child cried, “travailing in birth, and pained to be delivered. 3 And there appeared another 'wonder in heayen; and behold ¥a great red dragon, ‘having seven heads and ten horns, “and seven crowns upon his heads. 4 And ¢this tail drew the third part fof the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood "before the woman which was ready to be delivered, ‘for to devour her child as soon as it was born. 5 And she brought forth a manchild, ‘who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and ¢o his throne. 6 And 'the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there ™a thousand two hundred and threescore days. 7 And there was war in heayen: "Michael and his angels fought °against the dragon; and the dragon a Anno DOMINI 96 — = ch. 19. 5. y ch. 13. 10. & 18. 6. ll Or, corrupt. «ch. 15. 5, 8. ach. $8.5. & 16. 18. bv ch. 16. 21. Or, sign. 3 Tsai. 66. Gal. 4.1 ‘Ts 9. 4 Or, sign. beh.17 3. © ch.17.9, 10. ach. 13. 1. ¢ ch. 9. 10, 19. f ch, 17. 18. & Dan, 8. 10. h ver. 2. i Exod. 1. 16. ‘ver. 4. m ch. 11. 3. ® Dan. 10, 13, 21. & 12.1. ® ver. ch. 2 fought and his angels, 8 And prevailed not ; neither was their place found any more in heaven. 9 And ?the great dragon was cast out, “that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, ‘which deceiveth the whole world: She was cast out P Luke 10. 14. John 12. 31. a Ger 4 ch. ¥ ch. 20. sch. 9.1. = 7 7

—_ ———————— A beast riseth out of the sea.
‘REVELATION XII. arth, and his angels were anno into the e ee DOMINT | Qost out with him. . . | 49 And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, ‘Now is come salvation, ape and the kingdom of cour God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, uwhich accused them before our God day and night. 11 And *they overeame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony ; Yand they loved not their lives unto the death. teh, 1.15. & 19. 1. vJobl. 9. & 2.5. Zech. 3. 1. = Rom. 6. 33, 34, 37. & 16. 20. y Luke 14. 96. *Ps.96.12, | 12 Therefore “rejoice, ye heavens, th 18,30 , |and ye that dwell in them. *W2e +ch..1© 149 the inhabiters of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, beh.10.6 | bbecause he knoweth that he hath but a short time. 13 And when the dragon saw that he was cast unto the earth, he perver. 5, secuted ˚the woman which brought forth the man child. ‘Exod. 19.4.) 14 4And to the woman were given "ver. 6. two wings of a great eagle, ‘that she feh.17-3 |might fly finto the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished ®for a time, and times, and half a « Dan. 7. 25. & 12.7. q time, from the face of the serpent. “Isai, 59.19. | 15 And the serpent "cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood. 16 And the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth. jee 17 And the dragon was wroth with evi 7s |the woman, ‘and went to make war tha, | With the remnant of her seed, which 116 2 keep the commandments of God, and : ne have 'the testimony of Jesus Christ. . & 20, 4, o CHAPTER XIII. east riseth out of the sca with seven hi es Leal: ane ten horns, to whom the dragon giveth f is power. Ml Another beast cometh ‘up out of of: 14 causeth an image to be made es eformer beast, lb and that men should u fe it, 10 and receive his mark. ope im pated pon the sand of a, an ya 1 Vaiss » and saw *a, | ris i739, |UP out of the sea, Wlintidg seven . seven nd — ten horns, and upon his vas datse, €n Crowns, and upon his envi73.” |heads the "name of }l; 1 : an. 7. 6 2g cAnd th b , asp. hemy ‘Dan7.5. like unt e beast which I saw was “Dan. 7. 4 nto a leopard, “and his feet Were as the feet of a bh ear, “and his |\fthe dragon fand his seat, "and great authority’ 3 And I saw one of his heads iy. it were *wounded to death; and hi deadly wound was

healed : and Kall the world wondered after the beast 4 And they worshipped the dra, on which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, }Who és like unto the beast ? who is able to make war with him? 5 And there was given unto him Ma, mouth speaking great things and blasphemies ; and power was given unto him 'to continue "forty and two months. 6 And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, ˚and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven. 7 And it was given unto him ?to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: ‘and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations. 8 And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, "whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain *from the foundation of the world. 9 *If any man have an ear, let him hear. 10 "He that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity: *he that killeth with the sword must be killed with the sword. ¥Here is the patience and the faith of the saints. 11 And T beheld another beast “coming up out of the earth; an he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon. 12 And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the carth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, “whose deadly wound was healed. 13 And Vhe doeth great wonders, ˚so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men, Il 14 And @deceiveth them that dwe on the earth ‘by the means of age miracles which he had power to is in the sight of the beast ; eayne at them that dwell on the earth, th 7 they should make an image ae nf beast, which had the wou y as Another bons eat ave him his pow.) 5 IS power os Anno DOM, Of fol ig ech 1G i wens "ver, 2, in t Gr, gay tent Teh. 19, Ih, ™ Dan. 7.9, 11,28. & 1] 225.1, 1 Or, Co mak a make ®ch, ihe, " 12.6, . © John 1.1. Col. 2.9, F Dan. 7. 21, 1 ch. 11,7, & 12.17. ach, 11.18, & 17. 15, w Tsai. 39,1. x Gen. 9.6. Matt. 26.82 y ch, 14.12 reh, M7 ayer. 3 b Deut 18h 2,3. Matt, 24.24 Q Thess." ch, 16. I e] Keings!®: 38. Rings! 2, 7 4 at 12.9.5 19, 2 9 4, eg Tness- 2 10. t axings yor peat m ord. f id live. : outh as the mouth of a lion - and 2 ay Oe he soins to give thife he _

— The Lamb standing on mount Zion. REVELATION XIII. The harvest of the world. Anno poM!I NI o6 ue hh. 16, 2. & *40,90.8220.4. oh. 14. 9. & 19.20.820.4. Gr. to give them. seh. 14. 11. koh. 15. 2. toch. 17. 9. meh, 15, 2. ach, 21.17. G ver. 1. "2Cor. 11. 2, Poh. 3.4. & 7.15, 17. & 17. Ma. + Gr. were bought. kehG. 9, ‘Jam. 1.18. m Ts, 32. 9. Zeph. « Ephes, 5.2! Jude 24. ' ech. 8.13, » Ephes, 3. 9, W, 11, Vit 1.9, Acts 14.15, unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, "and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed. 16 And he ecauseth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, "tto receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads : 17 And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or ‘the name of the beast, “or the number of his name. 18 'Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count ™the number of the beast: "for it is the number of a man; and his number 7s Six hundred threescore and six. CHAPTER XIV. 1 The Lamb standing on mount Sion with his company. 6 An angel preacheth the gospel. 8 The fall of Babylon. 15 The harvest of the world, and putting in of the sickle. 20 The vintage und winepress of the wrath of God. ND I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him Pan hundred forty and four thousand, ‘haying his Father’s name written in their foreheads. 2 And I heard a voice from heaven, “as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder: and I heard the voice of * harpers harping with their harps : 3 And ‘they sung as it were a new song hefore the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders: and no man could learn that song*but the hundred end forty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth. 4 These are they which were not defiled with women; "for they are virgins. These are they ‘which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These t*were redeemed from among men, 'deing the firstfruits unto God and to the Lamb. 5 And ™in their mouth was found -jno guile: for "they are without fault before the throne of God. 6 And I saw another angel ˚fly in the midst of heaven, Phaving the everlasting gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, “and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people, : 7 Saying with a loud voice, * Fear God, and give glory to him; for the © 17. 24. hour of his judgment is come: Sand worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters. 8 And there followed another angel, saying, *

Babylon is fallen, is fallen, "that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication. 9 And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, * If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive Ais mark in his forehead, or in his hand, 10 The same ‘shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is “poured out without mixture into athe cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with ‘fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb: 11 And @the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name. 12 *Here is the patience of the saints: ‘here are they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus. 13 And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, * Blessed are the dead " which die in the Lord "from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, ‘that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them. 14 And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud one sat ‘like unto the Son of man, "haying on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle. 15 And another angel ™ came out of the temple, crying with a loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, "Thrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the time is come for thee to rea ; for the harvest ˚of the earth is ‘yipe. 16 And he that sat on the cloud thrust in his sickle on the earth: and the earth was reaped. 17 And another angel came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle. JUS And another angel came out from the altar, Pwhich had power over fire; and eried with a loud ery to him that had the sharp sickle, Anno DOMINI 96 ——_/ t Isai. 21. 9. Jer. 51. 8. ch. 18. 2. u Jer. 5). 7. ch. 11. 8. & 16.19. & 17. 2,5. & 18.3, 10, 18, 21. & 19. 2. x ch. 13.14, 15, 16. y Ps. 75. 8. Isai. 17. Jer. 25. 15. = ch. 18. 6. = ch. 16. 19. Deh. 20. 10. ech. 19. 20. d Tsai. 34. 10. ch. 19.3. ch. 13, 10. f ch. 12. 17. 8 Eccles. 4. 1, 2 ch. 20. 6. h] Cor. 15.18. 1 Thess. 4.16. I Or, From henceforth saith the Spirit, Yea. i 2 Thess. 1.7. Hebr.4.9,10, ch. 6. 11. = ch. 16. 17. n Joel 3. 13. Matt. 13. 39. ch. 13. 12 1 Or, dried. Peoh. Wi. 8,

——_—_"~ Seve n angels with seven last plagues. Anno pOMINI a6 —~_—"' aJoel & 13. reh. 19. 1. + Tsai 63. 3. Lam. 1. 15. t Hebr. 13.12. eh. 11.8 seh. 19. 14. ch, 12, 1, 3. beh. 16. 1. & 21.9. ech, 14. 10. dch. 4. 6. & 21. 18. ¢ Matt. 3. 11. £ ch. 13.15, 16, 17. ech. 5.8. & h Exod. 15. 1. Deut. 31. 30. ch. 14, 3, i Deut. 32. 4, Ps. 111, 2. & 139, 14. k Ps, 145, 17. Hos. 14. 9. ch. 16. 7. I Or, nations, OF, ages. 1 Exod. 15. 14, 15, 16. Jer. 10.7. m sal. 66. 22. uch. 11.19, See Num, 1. 50. © ver. 1. P Exod. 98.6, 8. Ezek. 44.1 nn tA ch. 1. 13. Qeh. 4. 6, 1 Thess. 1.9, ch. 4. 9, & 10. 6. > Exod. 40,34. 1Kings8.10. 2Chro. 5, 14, Isai, (i. 4. ae. «Thrust in thy sharp sickle, a eather the clusters of the vine of the earth; for her grapes are fully att And the angel thrust im his sickle into the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and cast iz into the great winepress of the wrath of God. 20 And ‘the winepress was trodden t without the city, and blood came out of the winepress, "even unto the horse bridles, by the space of a thousand and six hundred furlongs. CHAPTER XV. 1 The seven angels with the seven last lagues. 3 The song of them that overcome the beast. 7 The seven vials full of the wrath of God. AX D #1 saw another sign in heaven, great and marvellous, ’seven angels having the seven last plagues; ˚for in them is filled up the wrath of God. 2, And I saw as it were 4a sea of glass *mingled with fire: and them that had gotten the victory over the beast, ‘and over his image, and over his mark, and over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, Shaving the harps of God. 3 And they sing "the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, ‘Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty; “just and true are thy ways, thou King of ' saints. 4 'Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name? for thow only art holy: for ™all nations shall come and worship before thee ; for thy judgments are made manifest. 5 And after that I looked, and, behold, "the temple of the tabernacle of the testimony in heaven was opened: 6 ˚And the seven angels came out of the temple, having the seven plagues, ?clothed in pure and white linen, and having their breasts girded with golden girdles. 7 And one of the four beasts gave unto the seven angels seven golden vials full of the wrath of God. "who liveth for ever and ever. : 8 And ‘the temple was filled with 2 Thess. 1.9, smoke ‘from the glory of ¢ ; Blory of God, and from his power; and no man ase able to enter into the temple, till the Seven plagues of the 1 were fulfilled. Seven angels

CHAPTER XVI. 2 ditoeg eo pour out their vials wrath. 6 The plagues that follow th 15 Christ cometh as a thief. BereMpon, they that watch. @ are ND I heard a great voice out of the temple saying *to the seven angels, Go your ways, and pour out the vials ’of the wrath of God upon the earth. 2 And the first went, and poured out his vial ‘upon the earth; and there fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men which had the mark of the beast, and upon them fwhich worshipped his image. 8 And the second angel poured out hisvial upon the sea; and "it became as the blood of a dead man: ‘and every living soul died in the sea. 4 And the third angel poured out his vial *upon the rivers and fountains of waters; ‘and they became blood. 5 And I heard the angel- of the waters say, ™Thou art righteous, 0 Lord, "which art, and wast, and shalt be, because thou hast judged thus. 6 For °they have shed the blood Pof saints and prophets, ‘and thou hast given them blood to drink; for), they are worthy. 7 And I heard another out of the altar say, Even so, ‘Lord God AL-| mighty, *true and righteous are thy judgments. : 8 aad the fourth angel poured out his vial tupon the sun; Yand power was given unto him to scorch men with fire. : 9 And men were ‘scorched with great heat, and * blasphemed the aor ce y over name of God, which hath powe ; these plagues: ¥ es they repentec not “to give him glory. 10 yer the fifth angel poured his vial “upon the seat of the et band his kingdom was full of oe ness; andthey gnawed their tons for pain, 11 And “blasphemed the | heaven because of their pa ¢their sores, ‘and repented their deeds. oured out 12 And the sixth angel pow Bue t river 4 God of ns and not of full of —_ REVELATION XIV. The angels pour OUE theip yi. | Vial, Anno DoMIN, 6 "ch. 15.1, veoh] 1i. 7 We Sch. 0.7, «Exod, 10, hee 4 "eh. 13. 16,17 Toh. 13,14, eau 0 * Exod. 7, 24), en el toh. 89, koh. 0. 10, 1Exod. 7. 10. m ch. 15.3. och. 14,08 4.4.0 1117, o Matt. 23. 4, 35. ch. 13. 15. peh. 11, 10.6 rch. 15.3, sch, 13. 10.& 14, 10. & 2 toh. fl 12. uch. 0.17, 18. & MM y Or, durnell. x ver. 11, 2h 1 ach, 13% 9, veh d= ech Ie 10. ayer 2 4 1 Jone ut 3% 2 _

® t Christ cometh suddenly. Anno pom N* |\the dragon, and out of the mouth bea es of the beast, and out of the mouth i, 18. bo. of ™the false prophet. «trim 4.1. | 14 "For they are the spirits of de22am. 3 3, | vils, °working miracles, which go ch.13.13.14. 1 forth unto the kings of the earth pLuke2.1. |Pand of the whole world, to gather ach.17-14.%| them to “the battle of that great 8. day of God Almighty. + Matt. 24. 43. 1 Thess. 5, 2. 2 Pet. 3. 10. 15 * Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed 7s he that watcheth, and «S'éor. 2.3. | eeepeth his garments, ‘lest he walk ch. 34,19 | naked, and they see his shame. ech.19.19. | 16 ‘And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon. 17 And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, «ch. 21.6. |"'IJ¢ igs done. xohi4.5.&0-) 18 And *there were voices, and yeh. 11-13. | thunders, and lightnings; ‘and there «Dan. 12.1. | was a great earthquake, *such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so great. 19 And *the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great Babylon beame in remembrance before God, ¢to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath. 20 And ‘every island fled away, and the mountains were not found. 21 ¢And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, every stone about the weight of a talent: and ‘men blasphemed God because of & the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great. CHAPTER XVII. 3, 4 A woman arrayed in purple and scarlet, with a golden cup in her hand, sitteth upon the beast, 5 which is great Babylon, the mother of all abominations. 9 The internretation of the seven heads, 12 and the ten horns. & The punishment of the whore. 14 The viclory of the Lamb. ND there came “one of the seyen angels which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither; ? I will shew unto thee the judgment of ‘the great whore“thatsitteth uponmany waters : 2 © With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and ‘the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication. ach. 14. 8.& 17. 18. bch, 18. 5. © Isai. 51. 17, 2. Jer. 25. 15, 16. ch. 14. 10. 4 ch. 6. 14. ech, 11. 19. £ ver. 9, 11. « See Exod. 9. 23, 24, 25. *ch. 21. 9. Yoh, 16.19. & 18.16, 17,19. « Nahum # eh. 19. like frogs come out of the mouth of] 3 So he carried me away in the spirit Sinto the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit "upon a scarlet

coloured beast, full of ‘names of blasphemy, having seven heads and 'ten horns, 4 And the woman ™was arrayed in purple and scarlet colour,"and ‘decked with gold and precious stones and pearls, °having a golden cup in her hand Pfull of abominations and filthiness of her fornication: 5 And upon her forehead was a name written, 1 MYSTERY, BABYLON ' THE GREAT, *THE MOTHER OF ! HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH. 6 And I saw tthe woman drunken uwith the blood of the saints, and with the blood of *the martyrs of Jesus: and when I saw her, 1 wondered with great admiration. 7 And the angel said unto me, Wherefore didst thou marvel? I will tell thee the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which hath the seven heads and ten horns. 8 The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and Yshall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and*go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth *shall wonder, » whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet 1s. 9 And ‘here is the mind which hath wisdom. ¢The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth. 10 And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come ; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space. 11 And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, °and goeth into perdition. 12 And ‘the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast. 13 These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast. 145These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: "for he is Lord of lords, and i REVELATION XVI. John’s vision of the great whore. 5 ch, 12.6, 14. ch. 12.3, ich. 13, 1. ver. 9. lver, 12. = ch, 18. 12, 16. = Dan. 11. 38. t Gr. gilded. © Ser. 51. 7. ch. 18. 6. 92 Thess. 2. 7. teh. 11. 8. & 14. 8. & 16. tch. 18. 24. «ch. 13,15. & 16. 6. x ch. 6. 9, 10. & 12, 11. yeh. 1. 7. & 3. 1. = ch. 13, 10. ver. 11. ach. 13. 3. > eh. 13. 8. © ch. 13, 18. 4ch. 13.1. * ver. 8. € Dan. 7. 20. Zech. 1. 18, 19, 21. eh. 13.1. sch. 1G. 14& 19. 19, Deut. 10. 17, 1 Tim. 6.15 eh. 19. 16.

———— — REVELATION XVII. The kings, Se losses OVP hep | | The fall of Babylon. King of kings: with him are calle faithful. f j Anno | poMINI | 96 —— iJer. HL 44, in Jer. 50. 41, 4. ch, 16. 12. | ach. 10.7. ech. 16, 19. sch. 12, 4. ach. 17.1. » Ezek. 43, 2. eTsai. 13, 19, & 21.9, Jer. 51. 8. ch. 14. 8. 4 Tsai. 13. 21. & IB. & ®Jsai. 14, 23, & 4. 11. Mark 5. 9, 3. feh. 4.8 & 7.2. & ver. 11, 15, Tsai. 47. 15, U Or, power. N Isai. 46. 20, & 62.11. Gi Gen. 10, 20, Jer. 51. 9. Jonah 1. 9. koh. 16, 19, 1 Ps 127. 8, Jer. 50. 15, 99, & 51. 24, 49. 2 Tim. 4. 14, ch. 13, 10. meh. 14. 10, 4 ch. 16, 19, ˚ Ezek, 20, 2, &e, a. 2, waters which thou sawest, whore sitteth, ‘are peoples, titudes, and nations, an iand they that are d, and chosen, and me, *The where the and muld tongues. horns which thou east, ™these shall 15 And he saith unto 16 And the we sawest upon the inte he aos and shall make her desolate "and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and ˚burn her with fire. 17 >For God hath put in thei hearts to fulfil his will, and to agree, and give their kingdom unto the beast, ‘until the words of God shall be fulfilled. 18 And the woman which thou sawest is that great city, ‘which reigneth over the kings of the earth. CHAPTER XVIII. 2 Babylon is fallen. 4 The people of God commanded to depart out of her. 9 The kings of the earth, \L with the merchants and mariners, lament over her. 20 The saints rejoice for the judgments of God upon her. ND “after these things I saw another angel come down from heaven, having great power ; »andthe earth was lightened with his glory. 2 And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, ‘Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and ‘is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and ˚a ee of every unclean and hateful bird. 3 For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the carth have committed fornication with her, Sand the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the 'abundance of her delicacies. i _ ny abe voice from = » Saying, "Come out. of her, ® people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and ‘that ye receive not baad plagues. 5 'For her sins have reac hears, ake a eeched unto fet inigiiise remembered 6} y : - hea her even as she rewardoa Pe oak unto her double " & to her works: "in t] which she ] fink @e ee dounle. e hath filled "411 to her 7 ˚How much si Tien much she hath glorified rself, and lived delicious] ly, So much saith in her heart, I sit a? _ am nowidow, and shall oe pdm . : Ny 8 Therefore shall her plagues atte in ‘in one day, death, and mourning

» stairs and famine; and ‘she shall be = ath terly burned with fire: *for stron, vi ae S the Lord God who judgeth her a “et, 9 And ‘the kings of the earth, who Hea. have committed fornication and lived oan a deliciously with her, “shall bevwaj] |. t her, and lament for her, *when the en “ shall see the smoke of her burning. ais 10 Standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying,’ Alas, alas, that great city Babylon, that mighty city! “for in one hour is thy judgment come. 11 And @the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more: 12 »The merchandise of gold, and silver, and precious stones, and of earls, and fine linen, and purple, and silk, and scarlet, and all 'thyine wood, and all manner vessels of ivory, and all manner vessels of most precious wood, and of brass, and iron, and marble, 13 And cinnamon, and odours, and ointments, and frankincense, and wine, and oil, and fine flour, and wheat, and beasts, and sheep, and horses, and chariots, and 'slaves, an ˚souls of men. 14 And the fruits that thy soul lusted after are departed from thee, and all things which were dainty and goodly are departed from thee, anc thou shalt find them no more at al. 15 ¢The merchants of these things. which were made rich by her, shal stand afar off for the fear of her tor y Isai, 21, 9, ch. 1, §, “ver 17, 19, « Ezek. 27, 27M. ver. 3. doh Ind. W Or, sweet. | Or, bodies. o Ezek. 27. 13. ayer. 3, I+ t ‘ orment and sorrow give her: ment, weeping and wailing, : 16 And saying, Alas, alas, that grea city, ˚that was clothed in fine Te and purple, and scarlet, and decke with gold, and precious stones, an pearls ! on 17 ‘For in onc hour so great — E is come to nought. And ars koe master, and all the company 11 . “ , and sailors, and as many a8 trade Py sea, stood afar off, 18 "And cried when they Cher smoke of her burning, s8y8? city is like unto this great city hele 19 And *they cast dust ee mil heads, and cried, weeping anc \ ech ITF

God is praised in heaven. REVELATION XVIII. The marriage of the Lamb. 2 Anno poMINI 06 tyer. 8. a Isal, 44, 23. & 49. 13. Jer. fl. 48. n Luke 11. 49, oder. 51. G4 poh. 12, 8. & 16, 20. aIsal, 24. 8 Jor. 7.4. 1, 9, & 26. 10, Exek. 26. 13. «Jer. 25. 10, Jer. 7. 34. & 16. 9. & 25. 10. & 33, 11. * Isai. 23, 8. uP Ki. a ri ings 9. Nahum 3, 4, ch. 17, 2, 5. «ch. 17, 6. y Jer. 51. 49. *ch. 11. 15, Yeoh. 4.11. & 7.10, 19, & 12.˚10, ech. 15. 3. & 16.7. “Deut. 32. 43, ch. 6.10, & 14, 20, . Isai. 34 10, ch. 14. 11, & us 9, 14 Teh. 4. 4, G, 10. & 5. 14, ®1Chr B. we. on. 16. Neh. 5. 13. & 8.6. ing, saying, Alas, alas, that great city, wherein were made rich all that had ships in the sea by reason of her costliness! !for in one hour is she made desolate. 20 ™ Rejoice over her, tow heaven, and ye holy apostles and prophets ; for "God hath avenged you on her. 21 And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great milstone, and cast it into the sea, saying, ˚Thus with violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down, and Pshall be found no more at all. 22 4And the voice of harpers, and musicians, and of pipers, and trumpeters, shall be heard no more at all in thee; and no craftsman, of whatsoever craft he be, shall be found any more in thee; and the sound of a milstone shall be heard no more at all in thee ; 23 * And the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; *and the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: for ‘thy merchants were the great men of the earth; "for by thy sorceries were all nations deceived. 24 And *in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all | that Ywere slain upon the earth. CHAPTER XIX. 1 God is praised in heaven for judging the great whore, and avenging the blood of his saints. 7 The marriage of the Lamb. 10 The angel will not be worshipped. 17 The fowls called to the great slaughter. ND after these things*T heard a great voice of much people in heaven, saying, Alleluia; ’ Salvation, and glory, and honour, and power, unto the Lord our God: 2 For *true and righteous are his judgments: for he hath judged the great whore, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and “hath avenged the blood of his seryants at her hand. 3 And again they said, Alleluia. And *her smoke rose up for ever and ever. 4 And ‘the four and twenty elders and the four beasts fell down and worshipped God that sat on the throne, saying, Amen; Alleluia. 5 And a voice came out of the throne, saying, "Praise our God, all ye his servants, and ye that fear him, ‘both small and great. 6 *And I

heard as it were the voice of a great multitude, and as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of mighty thunderings, saying, é Alleluia: for 'the Lord God omnipotent reigneth. 7 Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for ™the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready. 8 And "to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and "white: °for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints. 9 And he saith unto me, Write, P Blessed are they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb. And he saith unto me, 1 These are the true sayings of God. 10 And ‘I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, *See thou do it not: I am they fellowservant, and of thy brethren ‘that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy. 11 "And I saw heaven opened, and behold *a white horse; and he that sat upon him zas called * Faithful | and True, and *in righteousness he | doth judge and make war. 12° His eyes were as a flame of fire, band on his head zere many crowns ; °and he had a name written, that no | man knew, but he himself. 13 ¢And he zas clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called *The Word of God. 14 And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, Sclothed in fine linen, white and clean. 15 And "out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and ‘he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and ‘he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God. 16 And the hath on Ais vesture and on his thigh a name written, "KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS. 17 And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying "to all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven, ° Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God; 1S ’ That ye may eat the flesh of Anno DOMINI & 25. 10. n Ps. 45. 13,14. Ezek. 16. 10. ch. 3. 18. I] Or, bright. ° Ps, 132. 9. P Matt. 22.2,3. Luke 14. 15, 16. 3 Acts 10. 26. & 14. 14, 15. ch. 22. 9. t1John 5. 10. ch. 12. 17«ch. 15. 5. x ch. 6. 2. y ch. 3. 14. > Isai. 11. 4. ach. 1.14. & 2. 18. 4 Tsai. 63. 2, 3. e John 1. 1. 1 John 5. 7. fch. 14. 20. § Matt. 28. 3. ch. AAT 9. h Tsai. 11. 4. 2. &. k Tsai. 63. 3. ch. 14.19, 20. 1 ver. 12. m Dan. 2. 47. 1 Tim. 6. 15. ch. 17. 14. n ver. 1. 9 Ezek. 39. 17. » Ezek. 39. 18, 0. _

rs = REVELATION XIX. The Sonera ja IMeny, The first resurrection. os and the flesh of captains, and | part in the first resurrection possi nace of mighty men, and the flesh ‘the second death hath no phi nie sd of horses, and of them that sit on| but they shall be ™priests of Gal sun them, and the flesh of all men, both and of Christ, "and shall sn ca, ee free and bond, both small and great. | him a thousand years. Bie 7 ceicin«| 19 sAnd 1 saw the beast, and the] 7 And when the thousand years me W184 | os of the earth, and their armies, | are expired, ˚Satan shall be Toosed |, cathered together to make war a-|out of his prison, PA cainst him that sat on the horse,| 8 And shall go out Pto deceive| >ver.3, and against his army. the nations which are in the four! n, 20 *And the beast was taken, and| quarters of the earth, 4Gog and|:z2, with him the false prophet that Magog, "to gather them together to|: 4.4, wrought miracles before him, i with | battle: the number of whom js as which he deceived them that had the sand of the sea. received the mark of the beast, and 9 * And they went up on the breadth | tsi. 2, .n13.2,15.|¢hem that worshipped his image. of the earth, and compassed the camp es cen. 20.10. |t'These both were cast alive into a of the saints about, and the beloved See Dan. 7- 11 of fire “burning with brimstone. city: and fire came down from God “gh i4- 10S) 97 Andthe remnant*wereslain with | out of heaven, and devoured them. xver 15. l+he sword of him that sat upon the 10 *And the devil that deceived |‘ ® horse, which sword proceeded out of them was cast into the lake of fire and yver. 17,18. | his mouth: Yand all the fowls “were | brimstone, “where the beast and the | **- 19. {filled with their flesh. false prophet are, and *shall be tor- |* 410. mented day and night for ever and CHAPTER XX. aver: 2 Satan bound for a thousand years, 6 The 5 Jirst resurrection: they blessed that have 11 And I sawa great white throne, ‘part therein. 7 Satan let loose again. 8 Gog} and him that sat on it, from whose y 2 Pet. 3.7, 1. and Magog. 10 The devil cast into the lake face ¥the earth and the heaven fled 10,1 of fire and brimstone. 12 The last and general resurrection. away; “and there was found no place}. $i.9"5"%s, ND I saw an angel come down | for them. mehelle ee from heaven, “having the key| 12 And I saw the dead, small and cae es of the bottomless pit and a great | great, stand before God; and the Domi - chain in his hand. books were opened: and another gh. 18,9 | 2 And he laid hold on ’the dragon, | *book was opened,

which is the book|* that old serpent, which is the Devil, | of life: and the dead were judged and Satan, and bound him a thou-| out of those things which were writ- F sand years, ; ten in the books, ‘according to their |" «32.19 a 3 And cast him into the bottomless | works. : an.6.17 |pit, and shut him up, and¢sct a seal] 13 And the sea gave up the dead) § ch.16.14,15.lupon him, “that he should deceive | which were in it; eand death and the nations no more, till the thou-|' hell delivered up the dead which sand years should be fulfilled: and | were in them: ‘and they were judge after that he must be loosed a little | every man according to their works. and hell were cast —— teh, 16.13, 14. 4. Jude 6. season * Dan. 7. : 14 And &death rere , a 4 And I saw *thrones, and they sat | into the lake of fire. "This 1s the _ Haake 22, upon them, and ‘judgment was given | second death. ; econ 4.2,3.) unto them : and J saw *the souls of| 15 And whosoever was not found veh them ee were beheaded for the wit- | written in the book of life iwas cas W ch, 13, 12, God sedi Reo the word of | into the lake of fire. h had not worshipped CHAPTER XXL 10 The teh. 19.16,16. | 4 "| the beast, ‘neither his i 4 er . ” " . his image, neither |] 4 new heaven and « new ear description had receiv i ed his é i : : 5 Mis mark upon their| Aeavenly Jerusalem, with A sun, the glory foreheads, i i Z 2 4 vow wip likey a ore their hands ; and a Say orm 24 The kings & cht. a th and "reigned with Christ | earth bring their riches unto Mer 4 ay : housand years, ND @I saw a new heaven an 4 beh 259. y : : ye. eerie the rest of the dead lived not new earth: for the first es E gain until the thousand years were | and the first earth were passed away finished. This zs the fj . he first resurrecti re W: more sca. ity’ ection. | and there was no 1! the holy city, 6 : Blessed and holy 7s he that hath | 2 And I John saw ˚

= | description of ich. 19. 9. ch. 16. 17. och. 1. 8, & 22, 55, 1. John 4. 10, 14. & 7. 37. ch. 22. 17. * Itzek, 4, 3I—34, Fzek, 4. sla. veal, 43. 19. 2Cor. 5. 17+ o[sai. 12.3. & 10, Gal. 5.19,20, REVELATION XXI. the heavenly Jerusalem. new Jerusalem, coming down from poMINt God out of heaven, prepared ‘as a 6 bride adorned for her husband. sai. 5-5-1 3 And I heard a great voice out of He. 2 | heaven saying, Behold, ¢the tabernader, | ale of God zs with men, and he will task 2 | dwell with them, and they shall he e.7% | hig people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God. riei,26-0 | 4 And God shall wipe away all cn ikos, {tears from their eyes; and &there 99,14. |Shall be no more death, "neither sorIsai 3, (20w, nor crying, neither shall there Mi be any more pain: for the former anes are passed away. ih daa] 5 And the that sat upon the throne said, * Behold, I make all things new. And he said unto me, Write: for ‘these words are true and faithful. 6 And he said unto me, ™It is done. ®I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. ˚I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely. 7 He that overcometh shall inherit 1 Oey there ‘all things ; and PI will be his God, rZech. 0.8. |and he shall be my son. alcor.6.9, | 8 IBut the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murEphes. 5.5, | derers, and whoremongers, and sor1'tim, 1.9. saat . a Hebri2-1i, | Cerers, and idolaters, and all liars, ch. 22. 15, shall have their part in *the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death. 9 And there came unto me one of *the seven angels which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying, Come hither, I will shew thee ‘wut? |*the bride, the Lamb’s wife. 3 **©| 10 And he earried me away “in ee the spirit to a great and high mouner. 3, tain, and shewed me “that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God, 11 ¥ Having the glory of God : and her light eas like unto a stone most precious, even like a jasper stone, clear as crystal ; 12 And had a wall great and high, and had “twelve gates, and at the gates twelve angels, and names written thereon, which are the names of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel : 13 “On the east three gates; on the north three gates; on the south three gates ; and on the west three gates. 14: And the wall of the city had | | twelve foundations, and Yin them Anno the names of the twelve apostles of car eas the Lamb. 1 ; . > Matt. 16. 18. 15 And he that talked with me] Ga.2 05 chad a golden reed to measure

the |. Hex 40.3. city, and the gates thereof, and the |: @˚i7i." wall thereof. 16 And the city lieth foursquare, and the length is as large as the breadth: and he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand furlongs. The length and the breadth and the height of it are equal. 17 And he measured the wall thereof, an hundred and forty and four cubits, according to the measure of a man, that is, of the angel. 18 And the building of the wall of it was of jasper: and the city was pure gold, like unto clear glass. 19 4And the foundations of the wall of the city were garnished with all manner of precious stones. The first foundation za@s jasper; the second, sapphire; the third, a chalcedony; the fourth, an emerald ; 20 The fifth, sardonyx ; the sixth, sardius; the seventh, chrysolyte; the eighth, beryl; the ninth, a topaz; the tenth, a chrysoprasus ; the eleventh, a jacinth ; the twelfth, an amethyst. 21 And the twelve gates 2ere twelve pearls; every several gate was of one pearl: *and the street of the city was pure gold, as it were transparent glass. 22 fAnd I saw no temple therein : for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the temple of it. 23 SAnd the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof. 4 Tsai. 54. 11. ech, 22, 2. £ John 4. 24" And the nations of them which | "i943 are saved shall walk in the light of} = it: and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honour into it. 25 'And the gates of it shall not |/!! .4be shut at all by day: for ‘there shall | * Js34, 2˚. be no night there. on 23.3. 26 'And they shall bring the elory |! ver 2 and honour of the nations into it. 7 27 And ™there shall in no wise Se enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or maketh a lie: but they which are written in the Lamb’s | « "bool: of life. b; 17. eh, 22. 14,15,

The ricer of the water of life. REVELATION XXII. Christ's coming and eternity Anno | DOMINI | gb — | * Ezek. 47. 1. Zech. 14. t. dich. 21, 24, © Zech. 14.11, { Ezek. 48. 35. « Matt. 5. a. . 12, & Ps, 36, 9. & O41 1 Dan. 7. 97. 17. och. 3, 1. ver. 10, 12, 2, beh. 1.3, ach. 19. 10, Veh. 19,10. * Dan. 8. 26. & 12. 4,9, ch. 10, 4, tech. 1.3, CHAPTER XXII. 1 The river of the water oflife. 2 The tree of life. & The light of the city of God is himself. 9 The angel will not be worshipped. WY Nothing may be added to the word of God, nor taken therefrom. ND he shewed me "a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb. 2 "In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was there 'the tree of life, which bare twelve manner of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree were "for the healing of the nations. 3 And *there shall be no more curse: 'hut the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in it; and his servants shall serve him : 4 And they shall see his face; and -& [his name shald be in their foreheads. 5'And there shall be nonight there; and they need no candle, neither light of the sun; for *the Lord God giveth them light: !and they shall -|reign for ever and ever. 6 And he said unto me, "These say-| 17 And the Spirit and "the bride ings are faithful and true: and the Lord God of the holy prophets "sent his angel to shew unto his servants the things which must shortly be done. 7 °Behold, I come quickly: Yblessed és he that Ieepeth the sayings of the prophecy of this book. 8 And I John saw these things, and heard them. And when I had heard and seen, "I fell down to worship before the fect of the angel which shewed me these things. 9 Then saith he unto me, "See thon doitnot: for lam thy fellow servant, and of thy brethren the prophets, and of them which keep the sayings of this hook: worship God. 10 *And he saith unto me, Seal not the sayings of the prophecy of this book: 'for the time is at hand. THE END. 11 "He that is unjust, let him be unjust still: and he which is filth : let him be filthy still: and he that is righteous, let him be righteous still: and he that is holy, let him. be holy still. 12 *And, behold, I come quickly ; and *my reward ¢s with me, "to give every man according as his work shall be. 13 *I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last. 14 *Blessed are they that do his commandments, that they may have right 'to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city. 15 For 'without ave 'dogs, and sorcerers, and

whoremongers, and murderers, and idolaters, and whosoever loveth and maketh a lie. 16 ®I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. "I am the root and the offspring of David, and ‘the bright and morning star. say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come. 'And let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely. 18 For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, ™If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book : ; 19 And ifany man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, "God shall take away Ins part out of the book of life, and out of *the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book. | 20 He which testificth these things saith,’Surely Ieomequickly, ‘Amen. "Iven so, come, Lord Jesus. 21 *The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen. Anno DOMiny TH * Ezek. 3, 9 Dan. 19, 47 2 Tim. 3.14, * ver: 7, ¥ Tsai & 6 Tsai. 41, 4. € 44. 6. 2, » Dan. 12:19, John 3, 24, ever. 9 h, ch. 2.7. Ach, 21. 97. © 1 Cor. 6. 9; 10. Gal. 5.19, 20, 2 ech. 1.1. > | heh. 5. 5. i Numb. 24. 1}. Zech. 6. 12, 2 Pet. 1. 19. ch, 2. 28, k ch. 21. 2,9. VIsai. 55, 1. John 7. 37. eh. 21. 6 & 12, 32. Prov. 30. 6 1.32.38 Exe 2. ch. 3. 5 & Wt Or, from W ettrce af lif. ooh. 2% ver. 12. John ai. a 2 Tim. 4% » Rom. 16. 20, 24. ophess 310